eREADER & TABLET FORMAT

SAMPLE

THE BOOK

OF

FORMATION

SAMPLE

THE BOOK OF FORMATION

יצירה ספר

SAMPLE

PUBLISHER: ARISTIDE VAN AARTSENGEL

"GET THE TRUTH, DO NOT CONDUCT TRADE THEREOF, THE SAME FOR WISDOM, EDUCATION AND INTELLIGENCE."

DO NOT SELL THIS BOOK

אל תמכרי את הספר הזה

ISBN 978-90-826548-2-0

Electronic version, for eReader, March 2017

This book was sent to the human race and it has been made available for your personal use. You are permitted to reproduce it, or translate it, FOR NONCOMMERCIAL USE. The text of this book must

אל תמכרי את הספר הזה

be kept unaltered, in its original context, and MUST NOT be sold or otherwise offered for sale for any purpose.

ᎠᏂᏍᏕᏲᏅᏗ

Available freely at:

www.bookof-formation.info

Everyone should have access to the knowledge sent to humanity through this “BOOK OF FORMATION”, for FREE without censorship, without restrictions and without limitation, regardless of their social status, race or religion.

Make a good deed! To share is to care!
Spread the word, share it as much as possible, with your relatives and your friends, with members of your congregation, your communities, your contacts, even with your ennemies!

HELP WAKE UP THOSE WHO ARE SLEEPING!

HELP THEM UNDERSTAND WHO THEY ARE!

HELP THEM UNDERSTAND THAT, WHICH EXISTS SINCE THE BEGINNING!

Last Updated on:

Sunday, 10 July 2022

Available publications, online

In English:

ISBN 978-90-826548-1-3, Electronic version, for computer desktop, March 2017

ISBN 978-90-826548-2-0, Electronic version, for eReader, March 2017

In French

ISBN 978-90-826548-0-6, Electronic version, for computer desktop, March 2017

ISBN 978-90-826548-3-7, Electronic version, for eReader, March 2017

In Spanish

ISBN 978-90-826548-4-4, Electronic version, for computer desktop, November de 2017

ISBN 978-90-826548-5-1, Electronic version, for eReader, November de 2017

In Russian

ISBN 978-90-826548-6-8, Electronic version, for computer desktop, March, 2019

ISBN 978-90-826548-7-5, Electronic version, for eReader, March, 2019

In Dutch

ISBN 978-90-826548-x-x, Electronic version, for computer desktop, June, 2022

ISBN 978-90-826548-x-x, Electronic version, for eReader, June, 2022

In German

ISBN 978-90-826548-9-9, Electronic version, for computer desktop, June, 2022

SAMPLE

ISBN 978-90-826548-9-9, Electronic version, for eReader, June, 2022

SAMPLE

Upcoming publications, online

In Portugese

ISBN 978-90-826548-z-z, Electronic version, for computer desktop

ISBN 978-90-826548-z-z, Electronic version, for eReader

SAMPLE

“...Many of those who sleep in the dusty soil will wake up, these for eternal life, those for reproach, to eternal horror.

And thoughtful people will shine, as the brightness of the firmament, they who have led many to righteousness, like the stars for ever and ever.

But you, Daniel, roll up and seal the words of the “BOOK” until the time of the end. Many will be puzzled but knowledge will increase ...

... GO! Daniel, because these words are kept secret and sealed until the time of the end. Many will be purified, bleached and refined. The wicked will act with impiety. None of the wicked will understand, but thoughtful people will understand ...”

SAMPLE

TRANSLATED BY: ARISTIDE VAN AARTSENGEL

Here is the content of the “BOOK” which was announced to you through Daniel.

We recommend that you read these writings with a rested mind, after moments of rest, in a calm manner, so that your mental capacity is enlightened and you can exercise discernment, while taking time to reflect. Do not force it if you cannot understand the state of things immediately.

Let anyone who reads these writings do so with kindness and attention, and be forgiving if not saving the trouble to translate as correctly as possible, I

could not interpret and render certain concepts and expressions in the human language.

ᎠᏂᏍᏕᏲᏅᏗ

Spelling mistakes, unrecognized or missing words

No matter how hard we try to prevent them by paying attention to details, sometimes typos, spelling errors, orthographic or grammatical errors, or missing words in the text of published documents can slip in unnoticed, but they will not escape the notice of some of the most scrupulous readers.

Should you find some, we welcome all proposals for correcting such typos, spelling errors, orthographic or grammatical errors that you may come across while reading these translated writings.

As we move forward with translations into others languages, we are also compelled to regularly add explanations/clarifications, to use different words/terms as appropriate to maintain the original

meaning and context, and to correct typos, spelling errors, orthographic or grammatical errors, or missing words as we find them in the text. **Please regularly check online for the latest updated version.**

ᎠᏂᏍᏓᏩᏗᏒᏃᏱᏅᏩᏓᏅᏘᏳᏍᏗᏱᏙᏓᏆᏍᏗᏱᏌᏊᏎᏍᏗᏱᏕᏣᏙᏓᏅᏙᏗᏱᏕᏲᏅᏒᏃᏱᏧᏂᏲ

TABLE OF CONTENTS

THE HOLY PLACE, THE PLACE OF LIFE: “HE WHO IS” — “THE UNUTTERABLE” 43

THE DIVINE BODY 69

THE “DIVINE PRIMARY CONFIGURATION” OF “DIVINE PARTICLES” 83

THE “DIVINE SECONDARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND ONE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” 89

THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SECONDARY CONFIGURATION” ... 115

THE FIRST TWO “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SECONDARY CONFIGURATION” ... 119

THE THIRD “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SECONDARY CONFIGURATION” ... 125

THE FOURTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SECONDARY CONFIGURATION” ... 129

CHAPTER 009 THE “DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND TWO “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES” 135

THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION” ... 175

THE FIRST THREE “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION” ... 177

THE FOURTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION” ... 183

THE FIFTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION” ... 189

THE SIXTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION” ... 193

THE SEVENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION” ... 197

THE EIGHTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION” ... 203

THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND THREE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES” 211

THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” ... 259

THE FIRST FOUR “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” 263

THE FIFTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” ... 269

THE SIXTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” ... 273

THE SEVENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” 279

THE EIGHTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” 283

THE NINTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” 287

SAMPLE

THE TENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” 291

THE ELEVENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” 297

THE TWELFTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” 303

THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND FOUR “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES” 313

THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” ... 369

THE FIRST FIVE “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE 371

THE SIXTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” ... 379

THE SEVENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” ... 383

THE EIGHTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” ... 387

THE NINTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” ... 393

THE TENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” ... 397

THE ELEVENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” ... 401

THE TWELFTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” ... 405

THE THIRTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” ... 409

THE FOURTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” ... 417

THE FIFTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” ... 423

THE SIXTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” ... 429

THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND FIVE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES” 439

THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 503

THE FIRST SIX “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 505

THE SEVENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 513

THE EIGHTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 517

THE NINTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 521

THE TENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 527

SAMPLE

THE ELEVENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 533

THE TWELFTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 537

THE THIRTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 541

THE FOURTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 545

THE FIFTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 549

THE SIXTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 553

THE SEVENTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL ... 561

THE EIGHTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 569

THE NINETEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 575

THE TWENTIETH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 581

THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE ...” 591

THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 667

THE FIRST SEVEN “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 671

THE EIGHTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 681

THE NINTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 685

THE TENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 691

THE ELEVENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 697

THE TWELFTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 703

THE THIRTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 711

THE FOURTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY ...” ... 717

THE FIFTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 721

THE SIXTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 725

THE SEVENTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY ... 729

THE EIGHTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 735

THE NINETEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 741

THE TWENTIETH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 751

THE TWENTY-FIRST “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY ... 759

THE TWENTY-SECOND “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY ... 767

THE TWENTY-THIRD “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY ... 773

THE TWENTY-FOURTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY ... 779

SOME FEATURES OF THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 791

THE DESIGNATION OF THE “DIVINE” FROM THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 835

THE STATES OF THE “DIVINE PARTICLES” 901

THE “DIVINE WEALTH” AND THE “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” 1015

THE DESIGN OF THE ATTRIBUTE “NON DIVINE” 1059

THE LINK OF ATTACHMENT OF THE ATTRIBUTE “NON DIVINE” TO THE PLACE OF LIFE 1107

“THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” — CREATION TOOL IN THE ATTRIBUTE “NON DIVINE” 1143

THE BASIC ELEMENT USED FOR CREATION IN THE “‘SPIRIT’ SPECIFIC STATE”: THE “SPECIFIC ELEMENTARY ‘SPIRIT’ PARTICLE” 1161

FROM THE “SPECIFIC ELEMENTARY ‘SPIRIT’ PARTICLE” TO
THE “SPECIFIC ELEMENTARY ‘SPIRIT’ SUBSTANCE” 1243

FROM THE “SPECIFIC ELEMENTARY ‘SPIRIT’ SUBSTANCE” TO
THE “SPECIFIC ATOMIC ‘SPIRIT’ SUBSTANCE” 1313

FROM THE “SPECIFIC ATOMIC ‘SPIRIT’ SUBSTANCE” TO
THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT’ DOMAIN” 1411

OTHER BASIC ELEMENTS USED FOR THE CREATION 1493

THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BRIDGE” 1519

THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘LIGHT’ SUBSTANCE” IN THE
“SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BRIDGE” MODEL 1523

THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT’ SUBSTANCE” IN
THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BRIDGE” MODEL 1547

THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY SPIRITUAL ENVELOPE” IN
THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BRIDGE” MODEL 1557

FUNCTIONING OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BRIDGE”
MODEL 1559

THE CREATION OF THE ATTRIBUTE “NON DIVINE” 1679

THE SPECIFIC “PARTIALLY-SPIRITUAL” ENVIRONMENT
IN THE ATTRIBUTE “NON DIVINE” 1701

THE TWENTY ONE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL’ DOMAINS”
IN THE SPECIFIC “PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL” ENVIRONMENT 1739

THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ DOMAIN” IN THE
SPECIFIC “PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL” ENVIRONMENT 1745

THE “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” MANIFESTED IN
THE “SPECIFIC ‘PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL’ ENVIRONMENT” 1769

SAMPLE

THE “GENERATIVE POWER OF ‘THE DIVINE’” MANIFESTED IN THE “SPECIFIC ‘PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL’ ENVIRONMENT” 1773

THE “FORMATIVE ESSENCE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” MANIFESTED IN THE “SPECIFIC ‘PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL’ ENVIRONMENT” 1843

THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” ... 1915

THE FIRST SEVEN “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ...” ... 1919

THE EIGHTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ...” ... 1929

THE NINTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ...” ... 1935

THE TENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ...” ... 1941

THE ELEVENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ...” ... 1947

THE TWELFTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ...” ... 1953

THE THIRTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ...” ... 1961

THE FOURTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ...” ... 1967

THE FIFTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ...” ... 1971

THE SIXTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE
“TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ...” ... 1975

THE SEVENTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE
“TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ... 1981

THE EIGHTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE
“TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ...”... 1987

THE NINETEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE
“TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ...”... 1993

THE TWENTIETH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE
“TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ...” ... 2003

THE TWENTY-FIRST “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE
“TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ... 2013

THE TWENTY-SECOND “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE
“TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ... 2021

THE TWENTY-THIRD “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE
“TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ... 2029

THE TWENTY-FOURTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE
“TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY ... 2035

THE DOMAINS OF HABITATION MANIFESTED IN THE “PLANE BELOW”
IN THE “SPECIFIC ‘PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL’ ENVIRONMENT” 2049

THE ADDITIONAL NON-HABITABLE DOMAINS MANIFESTED IN
THE “PLANE BELOW” IN THE “SPECIFIC ‘PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL’ ...” 2163

THE TWENTY-ONE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL’ DOMAIN”
DESIGNED IN THE “SPECIFIC ‘PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL’ ENVIRONMENT” 2177

מלל דל

SHAPING OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ SUBSTANCE” CONSTITUENT OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ DOMAIN” ... 2191

THE “VEGETAL ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” MODEL 2279

THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” MODEL IN THE IMAGE OF “THE DIVINE FORCE” 2309

THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT’ ESSENCE SUBSTANCE” IN THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” MODEL 2321

THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT’ ESSENCE SUBSTANCE” AND THE “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ CORD OF PRAISE” IN THE ... 2335

THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT’ SUBSTANCE” IN THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” MODEL 2349

THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ BODY” OF THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” MODEL 2599

THE “SPECIFIC ‘CELESTIAL’ GARMENT” OF THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” MODEL 2625

FUNCTIONING OF THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” MODEL 2681

THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” AS AN “INDISTINCT FORM” OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ SUBSTANCE” 2705

THE METAPHORS OF “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” OF SEVEN “DIVINE PARTICLES” EXPRESSED ON THE ... 2723

THE METAPHORS OF “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” OF SEVEN “DIVINE PARTICLES” EXPRESSED ON THE ... 2731

THE METAPHORS OF “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” OF SEVEN “DIVINE PARTICLES” EXPRESSED ON THE ... 2735

THE METAPHORS OF “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” OF SEVEN “DIVINE PARTICLES” EXPRESSED ON THE ... 2739

THE METAPHORS OF “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” OF SEVEN “DIVINE PARTICLES” EXPRESSED ON THE ... 2743

THE METAPHORS OF “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” OF SEVEN “DIVINE PARTICLES” EXPRESSED ON THE ... 2747

THE METAPHORS OF “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” OF SEVEN “DIVINE PARTICLES” EXPRESSED ON THE ... 2751

THE METAPHORS OF “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” OF SEVEN “DIVINE PARTICLES” EXPRESSED ON THE ... 2757

THE METAPHORS OF “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” OF SEVEN “DIVINE PARTICLES” EXPRESSED ON THE ... 2761

THE SUPREME COMPLETENESS OF THE “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” OF SEVEN “DIVINE PARTICLES” AND ITS RELATION ... 2769

CREATION OF THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL — MANIFESTATION OF THE METAPHOR OF THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” 2793

CREATION IN EXISTENCE OF THE ‘CELESTIAL’ HOST — METAPHORS OF EACH OF THE SEVEN “DIVINE PARTICLES” ... 2909

“PRIDE” AND ABSENCE OF “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: ORIGIN OF THE “HUBRIS” 3085

ANNOUNCEMENT OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT 3299

THE DESIGNED MODELS TO BE SCULPTED IN THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE” CONSTITUENT OF THE FIRST ... 3371

THE “VEGETAL ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL AT THE ORIGIN OF THE FLORA 3379

THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL AT THE ORIGINE OF THE IN FAUNA 3395

THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL IN THE IMAGE OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” 3411

THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘LIGHT’ SUBSTANCE” IN THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL 3425

THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘LIGHT’ SUBSTANCE” AND THE “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” IN THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” ... 3441

THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT’ SUBSTANCE” IN THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL 3461

THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BODY” OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL 3569

THE “SPECIFIC ‘EARTHLY’ GARMENT” OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL 3713

FUNCTIONING OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL 3801

FUNCTIONING OF THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” MODEL FROM THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL 3831

THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” AS AN “INDISTINCT FORM” OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE” 3847

OTHERS DESIGNED MODELS TO BE APPLIED ON THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE” CONSTITUENT OF THE FIRST ... 3885

THE SUBJECTIVE SHAPES ASSOCIATED TO THE DESIGNED MODELS TO BE SCULPTED IN THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE” ... 3909

THE “SUBJECTIVE ‘EARTHLY’ GARMENT” OF THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL 3945

THE “SUBJECTIVE ‘EARTHLY’ GARMENT” OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL 4059

THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: PREMEDITATION OF THE DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” 4089

IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE FIRST DECREE 4299

IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SECOND DECREE 4377

IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE THIRD DECREE 4457

IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE FOURTH DECREE 4667

IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE FIFTH DECREE 4709

IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SIXTH DECREE 4741

IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE 4769

THE DAY AFTER — AFTER THE ACHIEVEMENT OF THE SEVENTH DECREE OF THE IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY 7361

THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE 7389

SAVE WHAT COULD STILL BE SAVED FROM THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT 8417

מלל דל

THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL IN THE IMAGE OF THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" 8603

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'LIGHT' ESSENCE SUBSTANCE" IN THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL 8619

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'LIGHT' ESSENCE SUBSTANCE" AND THE "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" IN THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' ..." 8633

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'LIGHT' SUBSTANCE" IN THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL 8651

THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' BODY" OF THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL 8757

FUNCTIONING OF THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL 8847

FUNCTIONING OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL FROM THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL 8869

THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MANIFESTED IN THE FIRST "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' HABITATION DOMAIN" 8889

CONCLUSION 9073

DETAILS OF ANNOTATIONS 9273

ANNOTATION ON "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" OF SEVEN "DIVINE PARTICLES" 9275

ANNOTATION ON THE "MEASURE OF TRANSFORMATION STEP" AND THE PROFOUND ORIGIN OF THE CONCEPTS OF "DAY" 9279

ANNOTATION ON THE PARABLE OF THE GROWING SEED 9285

ANNOTATION ON THE SPECIAL "SPECIFIC EVENTS" OF "BIRTH" AND "EXPANSION" 9293

ANNOTATION ON THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN" AND THE CORRESPONDENCE WITH THE ... 9353

ANNOTATION ON THE TWENTY OTHERS "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL' DOMAINS" IN THE "PLANE BELOW" AND "SOUTH" ... 9375

ANNOTATION ON THE CALLING CARD OF "THE DIVINE WISDOM" 9379

ANNOTATION ON THE EULOGY OF "THE DIVINE WISDOM" 9387

ANNOTATION ON THE MAXIM OF "THE DIVINE WISDOM" 9407

ANNOTATION ON THE STAGES OF GROWTH OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT' SUBSTANCE" IN "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" 9431

ANNOTATION ON THE PARTICULARS OF "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" 9441

ANNOTATION ON THE PARABLE OF THE WEDDING FEAST 9447

ANNOTATION ON THE PARABLE OF THE GRAIN OF MUSTARD 9457

ANNOTATION ON THE EXTENT OF THE SCOURGE OF ABSENCE OF "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" WITHIN "THE CELESTIAL HOST" ... 9461

ANNOTATION ON THE FOURTH AND FIFTH CONCEPTS MANIFESTED THROUGH THE CREATION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' BODY" OF THE ... 9497

ANNOTATION ON THE DIVISION OF THE MANIFESTATION OF THE "'EARTHLY' LANGUAGE" 9505

ANNOTATION ON THE PRODUCTS CONSUMED BY THE "SPECIFIC 'EARTHLY' GARMENT" OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" 9521

ANNOTATION ON THE INVITATION OF "THE DIVINE WISDOM" 9569

ANNOTATION ON SOLOMON WHO FAILED TO RECOGNIZE "THE DIVINE FORCE" 9579

SAMPLE

ANNOTATION ON THE “WINDS” AND THE ELDERS OF THE CREATION, AND HOW CHRIST HAD CALMED THE STORM 9597

ANNOTATION ON THE UNCONSCIOUS EXPRESSION OF THE ORGANIZATION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ BODY” OF THE ... 9609

ANNOTATION ON THE UNCONSCIOUS EXPRESSION OF THE ORGANIZATION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ BODY” OF AZAZEL AND ... 9643

ANNOTATION ON THE MANIFESTATION OF “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, OUR FATHER, TO EZECHIEL 9683

ANNOTATION ON THE BROKEN VASE THAT HELD NO LIFE WATER 9717

ANNOTATION ON “THE DIVINE FORCE” MANIFESTING HERSELF AMONG “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURES” 9759

ANNOTATION ON THE PARABLE OF WORKERS OF THE ELEVENTH HOUR 9775

ANNOTATION ON THE PARABLE OF THE WEEDS 9791

ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ZA’AFIEL, EXTRACTED FROM ... 9799

ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL AS’FAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ANAEL, EXTRACTED FROM ... 9905

ANNOTATION ON THE PARABLE ON THE BEHAVIOR OF THE HIGH AUTHORITIES AT THE ANNOUNCEMENT OF THE TIME OF THE END 9935

ANNOTATION ON THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURES” OF THE REMAINING OF “THE CELESTIAL HOST” FEEDING THE FIRST ... 9945

ANNOTATION ON THE UNFINISHED WORK OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT 9993

ANNOTATION ON THE ORIGIN OF THE TEN COMMANDMENTS DESCRIBED IN TABLETS OF THE DECALOGUE 10019

ANNOTATION ON THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURES" AND THEIR "SHADOW PROJECT" OF THE DESTRUCTION OF THE ... 10049

ANNOTATION ON THE TASK OF RESTORING "THE TABERNACLE" OF "THE DIVINE" 10079

ANNOTATION ON THE SAME "SUBJECTIVE 'EARTHLY' GARMENT" ASSIGNED TO THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" 10267

ANNOTATION ON MOUNTAINS CROWNED OF ODORIFEROUS TREES 10285

ANNOTATION ON CHRIST AND THE "BREAD OF LIFE" 10297

A FEW PARABLES CONCERNING THE REALIZATION OF THE HOLY PROJECT 10319

FIRST PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT 10321

SECOND PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT 10327

THIRD PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT 10333

FOURTH PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT 10345

FIFTH PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT 10351

SIXTH PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT 10365

SEVENTH PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT 10381

SELECTION OF FEW AMONGST MANY OTHERS VISIONS 10399

VISION OF AUGUST 12, 2005 10401

VISION OF NOVEMBER 05, 2006 10407

VISION OF AUGUST 18, 2005 10411

VISION OF OCTOBER 11, 2015, DURING THE PRAISE WORSHIP OF 03H00 IN THE MORNING 10433

VISION OF AUGUST 18, 2016 10437

EXCERPTS OF CONVERSATIONS 10443

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JUNE 21, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, HOLY MARY 10445

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JUNE 28, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, MOSES 10457

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JUNE 29, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, ARCHANGEL RAPHAEL 10471

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JUNE 29, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, ABRAHAM 10481

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JULY 01, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, ARCHANGEL RAPHAEL 10557

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JULY 02, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, CHRIST, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL 10807

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JULY 03, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, CHRIST 10867

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF THE 25 AUGUST 2005: ARISTIDE, CHRIST, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, THE ARCHANGEL GABRIEL, ... 10875

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF 29 AUGUST 2005: ARISTIDE AND THE ARCHANGEL RAGUEL 10925

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF SEPTEMBER 14, 2005: ARISTIDE, CHRIST, THE ARCHANGEL RAGUEL, AND THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL 10943

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF SEPTEMBER 17, 2005: ARISTIDE AND FATHER ENOCH 10959

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF OCTOBER 01, 2005: ARISTIDE, CHRIST, AND THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL 10977

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF OCTOBER 01, 2005: ARISTIDE, CHRIST, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL URIEL 11009

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF OCTOBER 01, 2006: ARISTIDE, THE ARCHANGEL MATMONIEL, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, MOSES AND ABRAHAM... 11071

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JULY 25, 2006: ARISTIDE, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, THE ARCHANGEL RAGUEL, AND ... 11115

CANTICLE THAT CHRIST SANG TO HIS DISCIPLES TO LEAD THEM TO UNDERSTAND WHO HE IS 11153

מלאכי אל

CHAPTER 001

THE HOLY PLACE, THE PLACE OF LIFE: "HE WHO IS" — "THE UNUTTERABLE"

"HE WHO IS"[1] is the absolute "ONE", at the origin of all that exists.

"HE WHO IS" is alive, without procreation, Self-designed, Self-created, "Born of Himself"[2]. HE is not

---

[1] In a following section, we will explain why this is so.

[2] The "specific event" which is called "BIRTH" does not apply to "HE WHO IS". "HE WHO IS" has designed and established this "specific event" to apply it to His creatures that HE had also designed by Himself and within Himself and that will be manifested outside of Him. In another section, we will explain how this "specific event" which is called "BIRTH" takes place.

prone to “time”, as HE Himself created the concept of “time”[3]. HE does not need any condition and does not need any relationship to be; HE is without dependence. HE has always existed; HE has no beginning, and no end.

Expressions like “...*Before “HE WHO IS”*...” or like “...*Beyond “HE WHO IS”*...” do not exist: there is no “...*Before “HE WHO IS”* and there is no “...*Beyond “HE WHO IS”*...”.

Similarly, the concepts of limit, distinction, measurability, superiority, etc..., that we will use throughout this BOOK, do not apply to “HE WHO IS”: these notions are all metaphors designed and established by “HE WHO IS” to be applied to His creatures that HE had also designed by Himself and within Himself and that will be manifested outside of Him in order to bring these creatures to understand who is “HE WHO IS”.

[3] Throughout the following chapters, we will explain this concept of “time”, and how it was elaborated and established.

"HE WHO IS" does not have a form that can be expressed by the words which the creatures — both the celestial creatures and the human creatures — have been endowed with; HE is His own possession.

Because of His intense, strange, extraordinary character, which lies in a dimension that is at the sevenfold of the dimension in which the creatures are found — both the celestial creatures and the human creatures — who are outside of Him, "HE WHO IS" cannot be said, HE cannot be translated by the words which these creatures have been endowed with: HE is beyond expression.

"HE WHO IS" has no name and HE is "THE UNUTTERABLE"[4], for all these creatures that are,

---

[4] In a following section, we will also explain why this is so.

But already, before we get there and to lead you to understand this subsequently, consider that you are living creatures in a two-

dimensional domain (that is, in a plane of existence) and you have never heard of concepts that exist in a three-dimensional domain. All that defines your paradigm — that is to say, a representation of your plane of existence, the way of seeing things in your plane of existence, the framework, which has unwritten rules and beliefs and which defines and directs the patterns or models of your actions —, all that you know are the lines and points, which you use to represent everything that you can represent in your plane of existence.

It is then, that another creature coming this time from the three-dimensional domain comes to tell to those who are from the two-dimensional domain:

"...

> *Do you know that there is an object that is represented as infinity of points, lines, and circles; all in one single object?*
>
> *Do you know that all the points, lines, and circles that you see in your plane of existence are only projections, from different angles and with different intensities, of this object that is unknown to you?*

..."

So, the living creatures in a two-dimensional domain say:

"...

outside of Him and under a well-defined angle, projections of the characteristics of “HE WHO IS”.

> *How is such a thing possible? There are no words for describing such an object in our plane of existence. “By what and how should we designate it?*

...”

It is then, that the creature from the three-dimensional domain tells them:

“...

> *Such an object truly exists and is called: the SPHERE, it is the perfect form. That word is not part of your language.*
>
> *If then, you do not manage to apprehend the perfect form, which is by itself the projection, through a five-dimensional filter, of another original object which this time is in a domain with seven dimensions, and you also do not know of the existence of this five-dimensional intermediate filter, is it this original object of the seven-dimensional domain that you will be able to apprehend from the lines and points — the concepts of your two-dimensional domain — that you use to represent everything you can represent in your plane of existence?*

...”

"HE WHO IS" consists of three parts, which form the Monad of Origin; that is, the primordial unity which is the source of each of the components of the unit, and these components cannot be separated, but are distinguishable:

- A part which is reflection, thought, consciousness, understanding, allows to think, to analyze and "MAKE DECISIONS"; we shall call this part: "THE INTELLECT OF 'HE WHO IS'"[5]. This part is constituted by all the elements and constituents of "HE WHO IS", which contribute to "THE INTELLECT" in "HE WHO IS".

---

[5] The intellect is the capacity to perceive, to discern, to reason, to understand, to imagine, to create, to think. We shall use this word to avoid confusion with the word "SPIRIT" which we will use in its original designation to indicate something else.

"THE INTELLECT OF 'HE WHO IS'" is always awake and everything that "HE WHO IS" will accomplish is first of all established by "THE INTELLECT OF 'HE WHO IS'".

- A part which is discernment, with unlimited perceptions, which is contemplating itself, and accomplishes any instruction statement that "HE WHO IS" issues into existence with the intention to accomplish it, once this instruction has been established by "THE INTELLECT OF 'HE WHO IS'". This part, which complements "THE INTELLECT OF 'HE WHO IS'", is constituted by all the elements and constituents of "HE WHO IS", which contribute to the accomplishment of any instruction that "THE INTELLECT OF 'HE WHO IS'" issues into

existence with the intention of accomplishing it.

This part is “THE FORCE OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, also called “THE FORCE OF ‘HE WHO IS’ THAT PERFORMS”, also called “THE WILL OF ‘HE WHO IS’”; it is “THE LABOURER OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, “THE WORKER OF ‘HE WHO IS’”.

- A part which is other than “THE INTELLECT OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and also other than “THE FORCE OF ‘HE WHO IS’”; we shall call it “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”.

“THE FORCE OF ‘HE WHO IS’” was created by “HE WHO IS” HIMSELF and from well defined unique particulars of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and within those well defined particulars of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”; whereas “THE INTELLECT OF

‘HE WHO IS’” has always existed and is without procreation.

“THE FORCE OF ‘HE WHO IS’” is invisible, powerful, extends and moves all over “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”. SHE is capable of performing countless tasks simultaneously and throughout “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”. It is through it that “HE WHO IS” perceives “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” in its whole and in all its details.

This is why “THE FORCE OF ‘HE WHO IS’” is called “THE EYE OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, also called “THE EAR OF ‘HE WHO IS’”.

This is why it is said of “HE WHO IS”, that HE has unlimited perceptions and HE contemplates Himself.

“THE FORCE OF ‘HE WHO IS’” is the like of “THE INTELLECT OF ‘HE WHO IS’”; it is the performing face of “THE INTELLECT OF ‘HE WHO IS’”. It is

also said of “THE INTELLECT OF ‘HE WHO IS’” that it is “THE THOUGHT” of “THE FORCE OF ‘HE WHO IS’”.

“THE INTELLECT OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and “THE FORCE OF ‘HE WHO IS’” go hand in hand and are conjoint. This is why most often “HE WHO IS” is considered to be made of two parts which cannot be separated, but are distinguishable:

1. The pair constituted by “THE INTELLECT OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and “THE FORCE OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, and;
2. “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”.

“THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” is an unlimited structure that transcends all realities, greater than the totalities. “THE FORCE OF ‘HE WHO IS’” extends all

over “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” which is unlimited.

The most close and comprehensible expression of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” is that it is Energy (Light), produced by this Energy (light) by itself, and does not contain any detectable trace of anything other than “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”; that is, “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” is “PURE”.

Through “THE INTELLECT OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, “HE WHO IS” has established and assigned unique attributes to “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”. To each attribute, HE has given a unique meaning and a “single word” which reveals unique particulars especially and deliberately chosen between all those that distinguish “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”. So, HE has established the following first three attributes

of which the “unique words” in the human language are translated by:

1. “PURITY” — to express the fact that “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” contains no detectable trace of anything other than “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”. The existence, realization and value of the attribute “PURITY” are independent of any condition of time, space, knowledge. The attribute “PURITY” is absolute and it has no limitation in its exercise or manifestations in “HE WHO IS”. This attribute “PURITY” subsists in itself, it is a real, infinite, eternal, absolute essence, existing by itself in “HE WHO IS”, having consciousness and intelligence of itself.[6]

---

[6] In the Earthly world in which you live, the concept of “purity” in the sense that you are familiair with, as to be the condition or quality of that, which is pure, the quality of something whose

2. “LIGHT” — to characterize the Energy that emanates from “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and makes it “ALIVE”. This energy is the “LIFE” imprint of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”.
3. “GOD” — to express the fact that “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” produces itself the Energy that emanates from “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and makes it “ALIVE”; “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” produces itself “LIFE”.

This Energy, which is the product of the attribute “GOD”, that emanates from “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and makes it “ALIVE”, and that is called “LIGHT” — the second

---

freshness, clarity, or luster does not obscure, and that nothing alters, is an expression relative to the living “PURITY” attribute of “HE WHO IS”.

attribute here above —, is also called “THE CHILD” of the attribute “GOD” (more precisely “THE SON” of “GOD”).[7] This key feature of a product self-producing itself without any external interference, which is self-sufficient and which constitutes a whole by itself and exists independently of anything else, is the lead characteristic of the aggregate of characteristics that define the attribute “GOD”.[8]

---

[7] In another section of this BOOK, we shall explain the details of the designations “THE CHILD” of “GOD” and more precisely “THE SON” of “GOD”.

[8] “HE WHO IS” will implement some aspects of a decomposition of this self-producing feature in various ways in the living creatures, which HE designed and produced into existence in the world in which you live now. You know already about some of those aspects of the decomposition of this self-producing feature through the “MALE” and “FEMALE” adjectives.

It is so that, when one speaks of “THE FATHER”[9], “THE SON”, and “THE HOLY SPIRIT”, it is respectively about (1) “HE WHO IS”, through “THE INTELLECT OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, (2) “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” through this Energy, which is the product of the attribute “GOD”, that emanates from “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and makes it “ALIVE”, and that is called “LIGHT”, and (3) “THE FORCE OF ‘HE WHO IS’”.

For “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, these three attributes — “PURITY”, “LIGHT”, and “GOD” — also form that, which is called the Monad of Origin, also called the Triad of origin; that is, the primordial unity which is the source of each of the components of this

---

9 In another section of this BOOK, we shall explain the details of the designations “THE FATHER” and “THE MOTHER”.

primordial unity, and these components cannot be separated, but are distinguishable.

To this Monad of Origin for "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", "HE WHO IS" has established and assigned a unique attribute which "single word" in the human language translates into: "THE DIVINE"[10].

These three attributes — "PURITY", "LIGHT", and "GOD" — are inextricably linked and the most close and comprehensible notion that can be used to represent (or visualize) these three attributes is that of "strict inclusion" of "sets", and which is used in order relationships in mathematics; Because each attribute represents a set of unique particulars especially and deliberately chosen between all those

---

[10] This "single word", which in the human language translates into "THE DIVINE", is always masculine and singular and do not have a plural form.

that distinguish “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”. The attribute “PURITY” is “included” in the attribute “LIGHT”, which itself is “included” in the attribute “GOD”, which in turn is “included” in the attribute “DIVINE”. This “inclusion” does not reverse.

All the unique particulars that are elements of the attribute “PURITY”, have epithet functions in the attribute “LIGHT”; and all the elements of the attribute “LIGHT”, each element in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the attribute “PURITY”, but no element of the attribute “PURITY” carries in it a determinant of the attribute “LIGHT”.

Similarly, all the unique particulars that are elements of the attribute “LIGHT”, have epithet functions in the attribute “GOD”; and all the elements of the attribute “GOD”, each element in itself, carry in them

the unique particulars that belong to the attribute "LIGHT", but no element of the attribute "LIGHT" carries in it a determinant of the attribute "GOD".

Similarly, all the unique particulars that are elements of the attribute "GOD", have epithet functions in the attribute "DIVINE"; and all the elements of the attribute "DIVINE", each element in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the attribute "GOD", but no element of the attribute "GOD" carries in it a determinant of the attribute "DIVINE".

All the myriads of unique particulars and their descriptions, listed with their syntax and semantic, in the three attributes — "PURITY", "LIGHT", and "GOD" —, and ascribed to this Monad of Origin for "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", are truth values about "HE WHO IS", and the relationship of "strict

inclusion" of "sets" reveals the syntax and the semantic of their "attributions".

It is thus by this single attribute, "THE DIVINE", which contains all the unique particulars and their descriptions, and ascribed to this Monad of Origin for "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", that "HE WHO IS" — "THE UNUTTERABLE" — will be also designated.[11]

"HE WHO IS" — "THE UNUTTERABLE" — will be called "THE DIVINE". And His three constituent parts will be called: "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", "THE DIVINE FORCE", and "THE DIVINE BODY".

---

[11] It is because "HE WHO IS" — "THE UNUTTERABLE" — is THE ONLY ONE in existence having in Him the attribute "GOD", whose unique particulars have epithet functions in the attribute "DIVINE", that "HE WHO IS" is also referred to by this attribute: "GOD". Throughout this BOOK, we will instead use the attribute "DIVINE" to refer to "HE WHO IS".

This Monad of Origin for “THE DIVINE BODY” is the source that generates each of its three attributes — “PURITY”, “LIGHT”, and “GOD” — of “THE DIVINE BODY”. This Monad for “THE DIVINE BODY” defines that, which will be called: the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’”. The three attributes — “PURITY”, “LIGHT”, and “GOD” — that are each essence which forms this Monad of Origin for “THE DIVINE BODY”, define that, which will be called: the “Formative Essence of ‘THE DIVINE’”.

It is from the unique particulars of the attribute “PURITY” of “THE DIVINE BODY”, and remaining within those unique particulars of the attribute “PURITY” of “THE DIVINE BODY”, that “THE DIVINE” has conceived and produced in HIMSELF the UNIQUE creature that is designated as: “THE FORCE OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, or “THE DIVINE

FORCE". It is from those unique particulars of the attribute "PURITY" of "THE DIVINE BODY" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has inherited the "INVISIBILITY" property.

From the respective particulars of the other two attributes "LIGHT" and "GOD" of "THE DIVINE BODY", and within these respective particulars of the other two attributes "LIGHT" and "GOD" of "THE DIVINE BODY", "HE WHO IS" — "THE UNUTTERABLE" — "THE DIVINE" has not designed and has not produced any other creature in HIMSELF, as HE has done with "THE DIVINE FORCE". In those respective particulars of the other two attributes "LIGHT" and "GOD" of "THE DIVINE BODY", "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE" is present with the unique particulars of the attribute

"PURITY" of "THE DIVINE BODY" as epithets and has always existed and without procreation.

The strength of the luminosity irradiating from "THE DIVINE BODY" is such that this radiance and the strength of this luminosity can be contained only by "THE DIVINE BODY" and within "THE DIVINE". The strength of this luminosity is billions[12] of times

---

[12] While I was in a "spiritual" state, trying to understand spiritually the importance of this strength and luminosity compared to those of the solar star, I said to myself: "It is surely a few thousand... may be a few million!". And instantly, at the same moment, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER spoke to me and said:

"Of several billion. You can better understand it, knowing that the Archangel RAGUEL who lives and dwell in the solar star, uses the protective veil when he comes inside the "HEAVENLY TABERNACLE"".

greater than that of the Solar star in the "Physical Realm[13]".

"THE DIVINE" — "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", "THE DIVINE FORCE", and "THE DIVINE BODY" — is in Him and by Himself His own domain: "THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

The most close and comprehensible expression which can be given to "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" is that it is Pure Energy, Pure Light, Conscious, Intellect, Alive,

---

[13] The "Realm" — also called the "Sphere", also called the "Kingdom" — is a delineated set, a delineated totality, within which well-defined parameters, logical predicates, rules, and laws extend, and within which well-defined and prevailing actions exert "closure" to it; that is, it has a boundary and the result of exercising these well-defined and prevailing actions, to elements of the delineated set, remain within the delineated set. Thus, for example, we will speak without distinction of "Physical Realm", "Physical Sphere", or "Physical Kingdom", etc...

and in a STATE OF SUPREME EQUILIBRIUM and stable.

"THE DIVINE DOMAIN" is shapeless, literally as well as figuratively, it is unlimited and there is nothing else, other than "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" beyond "THE DIVINE DOMAIN"; that is, there is no "Beyond the 'DIVINE DOMAIN'"[14].

---

[14] CHRIST had already explained this to human creatures when he told his disciples:

"...

> *"HE WHO IS", "THE UNUTTERABLE", no Principality knew him, no authority, no subordinate, no power, no creature since the formation of the world knew him until now, if not him alone and also one that pleases him,...*
>
> *"THE UNUTTERABLE" is immortal.*
>
> *HE is ETERNAL, because HE is without procreation, because whoever is beforehand created shall perish. However the Unprocreated has no beginning, because*

anyone who has a beginning has an end. And no one rules over him.

HE has no name, because he who has a name is the redemption of someone else.

HE is unmentionable.

HE has no shape, because he who has a shape is the creature of someone else.

HE has a specific appearance, not like that, which you have seen neither like that, which you have received, but a strange appearance, transcending all realities and higher than the wholes, with unlimited perception, which is contemplating itself.

HE is unlimited, incorruptible, and elusive.

HE has the continuity. Nothing resembles him.

He is benevolent and immutable, unwavering, blissful.

HE is inconceivable, HE designs Himself.

HE is immeasurable, inaccessible.

HE is perfect since without impairment.

HE is blissful and without impurity.

HE is called "THE FATHER of All"

..."

CHAPTER 002

THE DIVINE BODY

"THE DIVINE BODY" is a structure that transcends all realities. The most close and comprehensible expression which can be given to that, which is at the base of the structure of "THE DIVINE BODY" is that it is composed of an unlimited number of "Divine Particles" that are billions of times smaller than the elementary subatomic particles[15].

---

[15] Humans have defined the elementary particles as the fundamental constituents of the universe and described by the standard model of particle physics. These subatomic particles are called "elementary" because they do not result from the interaction from other "smaller" particles. An atom is not an elementary particle, because it consists of electrons, protons and neutrons.

Each “Divine Particle” is in itself source of Pure Energy. All these “Divine Particles” are always in movement, each “Divine Particle” in movement in itself and in relation to others, and their movements

---

These last two, designated by the generic term nucleons, as forming the atomic nucleus, are not elementary because they are made up of quarks. However, electrons and quarks are elemental particles because they are made of no other particle, based on the current state of knowledge of the human creature.

Can you grasp this concepts of something that is billions times smaller than the elementary subatomic particles? The subatomic scale, which you are already aware of, is the domain of physical size that encompasses objects smaller than an atom. It is the scale at which the atomic constituents, such as the nucleus containing protons and neutrons, and the electrons, which orbit in spherical or elliptical paths around the nucleus, become apparent. The subatomic scale includes the many thousands of times smaller subnuclear scale, which is the scale of physical size at which the constituents of the protons and neutrons — particularly quarks — become apparent. Now, just imagine a scale that is few thousands of times smaller than the already smaller subnuclear scale. Unbelievable!

are not disordered. That is why “THE DIVINE BODY” is also always awake, IT does not rest[16].

By always using this expression of “Divine Particle” which is the most close and comprehensible expression which can be given to that, which is at the base of the structure of “THE DIVINE BODY”, then, “THE DIVINE BODY” is in fact a “DIVINE SUBSTANCE” unlimited, pure and alive.

“THE DIVINE” consists of three parts, which form the Monad of Origin; that is, the primordial unity which is the source of each of the components of the unit, and these components cannot be separated, but are distinguishable.

---

[16] The concept of “rest” does not apply to “THE DIVINE”. “THE DIVINE” has designed and established this concept to apply it to His creatures that He had also designed by himself.

As such, this “DIVINE SUBSTANCE” unlimited, pure, and alive, is conscious and intellect. In addition, each delineated part in this “DIVINE SUBSTANCE” unlimited, pure and alive, is conscious and intellect in itself, reflected in itself and at the same time is the “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”.

For creatures that “THE DIVINE” will create into existence in the space in which HE will achieve His Work, this “DIVINE SUBSTANCE” which contemplates itself, will transcend all realities that these creatures can conceive.[17]

Through “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” conceives Himself and builds up, according

---

[17] I do not know how to describe this “SUBSTANCE” so that humans can grasp and understand because human language words are inadequate to describe this “SUBSTANCE” conscious and alive; that is “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

to his own plans, architectures made of “Divine Particles”: “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE” is “THE ARCHITECT OF THE DIVINE”.

Through “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” defines architectural and technical solutions for the realization of His own designs: “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE” is “THE PROJECT MASTER OF THE DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE” creates Himself, and performs the designs of His “DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” in the “SILENCE”, using “THE DIVINE FORCE”[18] powerful and invisible. This “DIVINE FORCE” is “THE DIVINE WORKER”, and is best known under the name: “THE HOLY SPIRIT”. It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who accomplishes all

[18] See October 11, 2015 vision, during the worship praise of 03:00 in the morning.

instructions that “THE DIVINE” issues into existence once they have been established by “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”.

It is in the “SILENCE” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” accomplishes all the instructions that it receives, and then, arranges and positions the “Divine Particles”, in countless ways, creating “SHAPES” that are alive as delineated parts of “THE DIVINE BODY” as “DIVINE SUBSTANCE” unlimited, Pure, Conscious, Intellect and Alive.

These living shapes, of which the number is countless, and which are delineated parts of “THE DIVINE” that “THE DIVINE” creates in Him, are indistinct of “THE DIVINE”. Each of these shapes is conscious and alive in itself, reflected in itself and at the same time is the “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”. Each of these shapes is still “THE DIVINE”, the essence of

“THE DIVINE”, indistinct of “THE DIVINE”, inside of “THE DIVINE”, and is made up of “Divine Particles” constituent of “THE DIVINE BODY”.

All the “Divine Particles” constituent of “THE DIVINE BODY”, subsequent to a “divine work”, produce something, of which the most close and comprehensible expression is “divine energy”.

Some “Divine Particles” constituent of “THE DIVINE BODY”, subsequent to a “divine work”, produce much more of these “divine energies” and transmit these crude “divine energies” to the immediate external environment around them; as such, they emit too much Light, in the sense of these “divine energies” that are characterized by the attribute “LIGHT” and their associated radiance or electromagnetic radiation from the superposition of all electromagnetic waves

(that, which we often designate as “white luminous radiation”).[19] To each of such “Divine Particles”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has assigned a unique attribute defined by the “unique word” which means “HE WHO GENERATES ENERGY CONCEPTIONS” and the adjective of which is “GENERATOR”.

Such “Divine Particles” are called “Generative Divine Particles”[20], they produce the “divine generative

---

[19] Throughout these writings, we use the term “Light” (or “light”) often in this sense; that of, both an “energy”, which is characterized by the attribute “LIGHT”, and the radiance (also designated as the “glory”) associated with that “energy”.

[20] Later, during the course of the realization of His Work, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will unveil this nature of the “Divine Particles”, to His creatures without however giving them the explanation and the profound significance, when HE will create into existence the solar star, in the space in which HE designed and established to carry out His Work, on the basis of the characteristics of these “Generative Divine Particles” that emit

energy" and they are at the origin of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'". There are countless types of "Generative Divine Particles", all different from each other and depending upon the strength of the crude "divine generative energy" that they generate and transmit to the immediate external environment all around them.

Of other "Divine Particles", although they produce much less of these "divine energies", they absorb however much "divine generative energy" crude produced and transmitted by the "Generative Divine Particles", in order to accomplish their "divine work". To each of such "Divine Particles", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has assigned

---

much more of light and energy, to allow His creatures understand what their "eyes" perceive, however without understanding the meaning.

a unique attribute defined by the "unique word" which means "HE WHO FORMS ENERGY CONCEPTIONS" and the adjective of which is "FORMATIVE".

Such "Divine Particles" are called "Formative Divine Particles"[21], they produce the "divine formative energy" and they are at the origin of the "Formative Essence of 'THE DIVINE'". There are countless types of "Formative Divine Particles", all different from

---

[21] Here, too, later, during the course of the realization of His Work, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will unveil this nature of the other "Divine Particles" when HE will create into existence the lunar star, in the space in which HE designed and established to carry out His Work, on the basis of the characteristics of these "Formative Divine Particles" which, although they emit light and energy, absorb much of the light and energy emitted by the "Generative Divine Particles", and to allow His creatures understand what their "eyes" perceive, however without understanding the meaning.

each other and depending upon the "divine work" that they produce, from the crude "divine generative energy" produced and transmitted by the "Generative Divine Particles" and which they absorb.

These "Formative Divine Particles" also transmit the products of their "divine work" to the immediate external environment all around them. Some of these "Formative Divine Particles" emit a pure and intense radiance, of absolute white color (eternal symbol of purity of "THE DIVINE", and fundamental "STATE OF HARMONY"[22] of "THE DIVINE"), but less potent

[22] A combination which is ownership of "THE DIVINE" and which presents an original and exclusive characteristic, forming a whole whose various and separate elements are linked in a relation of adequacy, a relation of convenience existing between the constitutive elements, which brings to the both satisfaction and pleasure.

than the pure radiance emitted by the “Generative Divine Particles”.

These two groups of “Divine Particles”, the “Generative Divine Particles” and the “Formative Divine Particles”, are at the origin of all the “STATES OF EQUILIBRIUM”, all the “STATES OF HARMONY”, of “THE DIVINE” throughout all regions of His unlimited “BEING”.

In His own “Days”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has identified all of the different particulars and aspects of “THE DIVINE BODY”, by designing it Himself in countless ways. By creating His own “DIVINE BODY” countless ways, HE identified each of the different particulars of all the “Divine Particles” as well as their arrangements in relation with each other.

Through those arrangements, HE created that, which is called the “movement” (of a considered “Divine Particle” with respect to defined benchmarks) and HE identified all the particulars of the “Divine Particles” movements, each “Divine Particle” in itself and in relation to the other “Divine Particles”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” created and identified all the different configurations of the “Generative Divine Particles” and the “Formative Divine Particles”, and by “THE DIVINE FORCE” that extends over all “THE DIVINE BODY” which is unlimited, and which is capable of performing countless tasks simultaneously throughout “THE DIVINE BODY”, “THE DIVINE” has established and expressed in Himself all configurations that provide the “STATES OF EQUILIBRIUM”, the “STATES OF HARMONY”, of

“THE DIVINE” throughout all regions of the unlimited “DIVINE BODY”.

CHAPTER 003

THE "DIVINE PRIMARY CONFIGURATION" OF "DIVINE PARTICLES"

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established a first movement for all the "Divine Particles" — the "First Movement of the Divine Particles" — and by "THE DIVINE FORCE" which extends over all "THE DIVINE BODY", which is unlimited, "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself, on all the "Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE BODY", which is unlimited, this first movement on two points and around a "specific axis" in motion.

To the first point of this first movement, the one that describes the beginning and the end of the displacement movement of each “Divine Particle”, HE assigned the word which means “HE WHO EXISTS” and the pronunciation in human language is the same as that of the letter “I”.

To the second point of this first movement, the one that describes the orientation of the movement of each “Divine Particle”, at the halfway of the complete displacement movement, HE assigned the word which means “HE WHO WILL EXIST”, and the pronunciation in human language is the same as that of the letter “V”.

On each “Formative Divine Particle”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has added a second movement, selected appropriately among countless other movements. This second movement

added to the “Formative Divine Particle” has several particulars and it is different from the first and same movement of all “Divine Particles”.

This combination, of the first movement of the “Formative Divine Particle”, which is the first movement that all “Divine Particles” have, and the second movement added to the “Formative Divine Particle”, is called: the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle”.

It is therefore, for example that this “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” will describe an infinitely small volume of space in which a proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” will be contained. This is the first characteristic of the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

The proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” and contained in this infinitely small volume of space will always be stable, meaning that it will always be predictable, regardless of the orientation of the “specific axis” of the first movement of the “Formative Divine Particle” but depending upon the volume described by the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle”.

This infinitely small volume of space that is described by the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” will be called the “Divine Primary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle”.

A “Divine Primary Configuration” of the “Formative Divine Particle” is defined by a “specific axis” orientation of the first movement of “Formative Divine Particle” and a “specific volume” described by

the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle”. Therefore, there are countless “Divine Primary Configurations” that are associated to any “Formative Divine Particle”.

CHAPTER 004

THE "DIVINE SECONDARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND ONE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE"

When a "Formative Divine Particle" is placed in a fixed location in the proximity of one "Generative Divine Particle", then, the "Divine Primary Equilibrium Zones" that are associated to the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will also be affected by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle".

Thus, depending upon the orientation of the "specific axis" of the movement of the "Generative Divine

Particle" and following the orientation of the "specific axis" of the first movement of the "Formative Divine Particle", a part of the "Divine Primary Equilibrium Zone", which is associated with the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will also contain a proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle". And it will define as such an infinitely small second volume of space in this "Divine Primary Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This infinitely small second volume of space which is described by the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" and which will contain a proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", will be called: the

"Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". This is the second characteristic of the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

This "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", contains at any time, products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Formative Divine Particle". It will also contain at any time, depending upon the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle", a proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle".

The products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" and the products of

the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” will not enter at the same time in the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

The products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, will enter first, and during a first time interval.

At the end of this first time interval, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” will then, enter, and during a second time interval.

A “Divine Secondary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and one “Formative Divine Particles” is defined by:

1. The orientation of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”;
2. The orientation of the “specific axis” of the first movement of the “Formative Divine Particle”; and
3. The “specific volume” defined by the considered “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

In His own “Days”, based on the designs of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had found that: following the “Divine Secondary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and one “Formative Divine Particles”, the “sensations” felt in the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” are different and more or less pleasant than those felt in

all the “Divine Primary Equilibrium Zones” of the “Formative Divine Particle” constituent of this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, following the “Divine Secondary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and one “Formative Divine Particle”, the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, as well as the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”, and which will enter the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” may be stable or else unstable.

They will be stable when they will take place in a predictable way, at regular time intervals and with the same proportions of products of the “divine work”

accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, otherwise they will be unstable; that is, they will take place in random and unpredictable way.

Stable proportions are obtained from the intersecting points that are defined by the intersection of the direction of the orientation of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” with that of the orientation of the “specific axis” of the first movement of the “Formative Divine Particle”, and by synchronizing the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” with the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of the “Formative Divine Particle”.

As such, for a “Formative Divine Particle” placed in a fixed location in the proximity of a “Generative Divine Particle”, based on the designs of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has perfectly synchronized the

"Movement of Formative Divine Particle" with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", with respect to the intersecting point of the "specific axis" of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and the "specific axis" of the first movement of the "Formative Divine Particle".

Therefore, through this perfect synchronization, are determined the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" and which will enter the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Through the perfect synchronization of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and the movement of the "Formative Divine Particle", the movement of the "Formative Divine Particle" is

driven by the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Thus, for the “Formative Divine Particle”, with the passage of time and through the perfect synchronization of the movement of “Formative Divine Particle” with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” will create and delineate an infinitely small “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Space” which is swept by the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”. It is the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Space” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Space” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the

"Generative Divine Particle" is also contained in the "Divine Primary Equilibrium Space" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

So, with this displacement of the position of the intersecting point of the "specific axis" of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and the "specific axis" of the first movement of the "Formative Divine Particles", the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" and which will enter the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" may be stable or unstable.

They will be stable when they will take place in a predictable way, at regular time intervals, and with the same proportions of products of the "divine work"

accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, otherwise they will be unstable; that is, they will take place in random and unpredictable way.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established all the intersecting point positions that provide stable “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones” and “Divine Primary Equilibrium Zones” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Within these equilibrium zones, the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” and which will enter these “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones” and “Divine Primary Equilibrium Zones” will be always stable.

In addition, the “sensations” felt within such stable “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones” will be more

pleasant than those felt in all the “Divine Primary Equilibrium Zones” of all the “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of these “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones”. The “processed divine energy” contained in such stable “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones” is also more refined as a result of the synergy — the coordinated action of the established movements of the constituent “divine particles”, applied on the “divine work” performed by the “Generative Divine Particle” and the “Formative Divine Particle”, and which contributes to produce a total effect that is greater than the sum of separate effects of each of these two “divine particles” — defined in such stable “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones”.

These different positions of the intersecting point, which provides stability, are the “secondary

intersecting points" of the "specific axis" of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and the "specific axis" of the first movement of the "Formative Divine Particle". There are countless such "secondary intersecting points", diametrically opposite each other with respect to the centre of the "Generative Divine Particle".

On each of these "secondary intersecting points" is associated a "Divine Secondary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and one "Formative Divine Particle". On the "Divine Secondary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and one "Formative Divine Particle", the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" contains at any time, products of the "divine work" accomplished by this "Formative

Divine Particle” and it will contain at any time stable proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”.

The “Formative Divine Particle” will produce a “primary unit” measurement of the products of its “divine work”, from a defined “primary quantity” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that this “Formative Divine Particle” receives. A proportion of this “primary unit” will enter the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”: we shall call it the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”.

The stability of the proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" with respect to the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Formative Divine Particle" is obtained when, within this "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", the proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Formative Divine Particle" does not exceed the prescribed limit of proportion.

This prescribed limit of proportion in the stable "Divine Secondary Configuration" also ensures the stability of the "Divine Primary Configurations" considered and which are associated with the "Generative Divine Particle" and also with the

“Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Secondary Configuration”.

For the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, the “primary limit of proportion” defined for the “Formative Divine Particle”, is two times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”.

With the passage of time, the “Generative Divine Particle” will perform its “divine work” and transmit the products of this “divine work” to the “Formative Divine Particle” as well as to the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” through synchronization of the movements.

It is so that, the “Formative Divine Particle” will also perform its “divine work” and transmit the products of this “divine work” to the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Thus, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, stable proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by these two “Divine Particles” will accumulate and increase in the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, until the proportion of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” reaches the “primary limit of proportion” which is two times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the

“divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”.

At attainment of this “primary limit of proportion”, the set constituted by two times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” will be called the pair of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”. All the core particulars that are present in this pair of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” are in their first phase of existence.

At attainment of this “primary limit of proportion” which is two times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”, the transformation of the products of the “divine work”,

accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” will take place in order to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by these two “Divine Particles” within the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This first transformation is the “primary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”. The two times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” will be the reagents; that

is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “primary transformation”.

At the end of this “primary transformation”, some core particulars of the pair of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their second phase of existence in the products of the “primary transformation”.

At the end of this “primary transformation”, this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it:

- Two times a unit of measurement of products of “transformation sub-steps”, which will be produced during this “primary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the

products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”.

- One time the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “primary transformation” will immediately take place within the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the “primary transformation” from the “Divine Secondary

Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by this "Formative Divine Particle". This new transformation is the "'end of cycle' transformation".

In this "'end of cycle' transformation", the two times the products of the "primary transformation" will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this "'end of cycle' transformation".

The core particulars of the pair of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Formative Divine Particle", in their second phase of existence, will be reduced to zero (nullified) in the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", to

give place to the core particulars of the new pair of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”, and restore the stability of the proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” with respect to the proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” within the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

At the end of this “‘end of cycle’ transformation”, this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it: two times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”.

The products of the "'end of cycle' transformation" will be transmitted to the external and immediate environment around the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". These products of this "'end of cycle' transformation" are the one that contribute to the "STATES OF EQUILIBRIUM", the "STATES OF HARMONY", of "THE DIVINE" and of His "Electrical Charge" throughout all regions of His unlimited "BEING".

That is how the "'end of cycle' transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Formative Divine Particle" will come to an end and keep the stability of the proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Formative Divine Particle"

within this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

At the end of this “‘end of cycle’ transformation”, the proportion of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” will again reach the “primary limit of proportion” that is two times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unity” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”. Therefore, this transformation cycle will resume within this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

On each “Divine Secondary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and one “Formative Divine Particle”, the “primary transformation” and

the "'end of cycle' transformation" follow a unique and same model of the "transformation step" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" by the reagents of the "transformation step"; that is, by the products characteristic of the "transformation step" considered and which will be consumed during the "transformation step". This unique and same model of the "transformation step" consists of four "transformation sub-steps".

CHAPTER 005

THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SECONDARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND ONE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE”

The model of the “transformation step” in the “Divine Secondary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and one “Formative Divine Particle” consists of four “transformation sub-steps”.

As the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” enter the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, they are continuously transformed

by the reagents of the “transformation step” while these reagents of the “transformation step” last.

A unit of measurement of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that enters this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” is transformed by a unit of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a unit of measurement of the “divine generative energy” diluted is produced.

This unit of measurement of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which is produced, will increase the “divine electrical charge” of the products contained in this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone”.

As a consequence, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” will increase as the amount of the

"divine generative energy" diluted and available in this "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" increases.

CHAPTER 005
THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SECONDARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND ONE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE”

CHAPTER 006

THE FIRST TWO "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SECONDARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND ONE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE"

It is at the first "transformation sub-step" that the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" start to continuously enter the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". This entry marks the beginning of the "primary transformation".

From this beginning of the first “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a first defined quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” will be transformed in this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” by a first proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a first defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the first “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the second “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the second “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a second defined quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine

Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" by a second proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a second defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the second "transformation sub-step" and also the beginning of the third "transformation sub-step".

From the beginning of the first "transformation sub-step" to the end of the second "transformation sub-step", two defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" by two proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and two defined quantities of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced.

As a consequence, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” will be at its peak at the end of the second “transformation sub-step”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of the “Formative Divine Particles” with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” will be at the entrance to the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

These products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”, once they enter the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone”, they will also attenuate a defined amount of the “divine generative

energy" diluted, which has been previously produced in this "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

CHAPTER 006
THE FIRST TWO “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SECONDARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND ONE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE”

CHAPTER 007

THE THIRD "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SECONDARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND ONE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the third "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the third “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A first defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first two “transformation sub-steps”, will be attenuated in this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”;
- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the third “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease and will be determined by the amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 007
THE THIRD “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SECONDARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND ONE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE”

CHAPTER 008

THE FOURTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SECONDARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND ONE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE"

From this beginning of the fourth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- The second and last remaining defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, which was produced during the course of the first two "transformation sub-steps" will be attenuated in this "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" by the

products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”;

- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the fourth “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further and will be determined by the amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the end of this fourth "transformation sub-step" will also mark the end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the end of the "transformation step" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine

Particle” by the reagents of the “transformation step” in the “Divine Secondary Configuration” of two “Divine Particles”.

Thus, in the “Divine Secondary Configuration” of two “Divine Particles”, a “transformation step” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” by the reagents of the “transformation step” will come to its end and keep the stability of the proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

At the end of this “transformation step”, the following will be present in the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”. Both defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted, of the “Formative Divine Particle”, that are still present in this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” constitute this “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle”.

CHAPTER 008
THE FOURTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SECONDARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND ONE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE”

CHAPTER 009

THE "DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND TWO "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

When a second "Formative Divine Particle", with properties which differ from those of the first "Formative Divine Particle", is placed in a fixed location in the proximity of a "Divine Secondary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and one "Formative Divine Particles", then, the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones" that are associated to the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will also be affected by the products of the "divine work"

accomplished by this second “Formative Divine Particle”.

Thus, depending upon the orientation of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and following the orientation of the “specific axis” of the first movement of each of the two “Formative Divine Particles”, a part of the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone”, which is associated with the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will also contain a proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”. And it will define as such an infinitely small third volume of space in this “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This infinitely small third volume of space which is described by the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the two “Formative Divine Particles” and which will contain a proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, will be called: the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” is smaller than the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the same first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the

"Generative Divine Particle", contains at any time, products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". It will also contain at any time, depending upon the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle", a proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle". It will also contain, depending upon the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle", a proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

The products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" and the products of the "divine work" accomplished by each of the two "Formative Divine Particles" will not enter at the same time in the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone"

of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

The products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, will enter first, and during a first time interval.

At the end of this first time interval, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will then, enter, and during a second time interval.

At the end of this second time interval, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will then, enter, and during a third time interval.

A “Divine Tertiary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and two “Formative Divine Particles” is defined by:

1. The orientation of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”;
2. The orientation of the “specific axis” of the first movement of each of the two “Formative Divine Particles”; and
3. The “specific volume” defined by the considered “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

A “Divine Tertiary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and two “Formative Divine Particles” thus contains some of the “Divine Secondary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and each “Formative Divine Particle” constituent of this “Divine Tertiary Configuration”.

Each of these “Divine Secondary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and each “Formative

Divine Particle" constituent of this "Divine Tertiary Configuration", in turn contains some of the "Divine Primary Configurations" that are associated with the "Generative Divine Particle" and also with the "Formative Divine Particle", considered.

The complexity of the "Divine Tertiary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and two "Formative Divine Particles" is higher than those of the "Divine Secondary Configurations" that are contained in this "Divine Tertiary Configuration". Furthermore, the execution of the "movement" of this "Divine Tertiary Configuration" is the result of the perfect synchronisation of the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the two "Formative Divine Particles" between them, and each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative

Divine Particle". This "movement" of this "Divine Tertiary Configuration" is the coordinated action of the "Generative Divine Particle" and the two "Formative Divine Particles", thus acting in concert, and which will produce a total effect in this "Divine Tertiary Configuration", a total "sensation", emanating from the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones" of its "Formative Divine Particles" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", that will be greater than the sum of effects provided by the individual "Divine Particles" constituent of this "Divine Tertiary Configuration". All these individual and "combined" effects, all these "sensations", in all their details, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has measured and has recorded them.

In His own “Days”, based on the designs of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had found that: following the “Divine Tertiary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and two “Formative Divine Particles”, the “sensations” felt in the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” are different and more or less pleasant than those felt in all the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones” of all the “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, following the “Divine Tertiary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and two “Formative Divine Particles”, the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, as well as the proportions of the

products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”, and which will enter the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” may be stable or else unstable.

They will be stable when they will take place in a predictable way, at regular time intervals and with the same proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” as well as the same proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”, otherwise they will be unstable; that is, they will take place in random and unpredictable way.

Stable proportions are obtained from the intersecting points that are defined by the intersection of the

direction of the orientation of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” with those of the orientations of the “specific axis” of the first movement of each of the two “Formative Divine Particles”, and by synchronizing the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” with the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the two “Formative Divine Particles”.

As such, for a second “Formative Divine Particle” placed in a fixed location in the proximity of a “Divine Secondary Configuration”, based on the designs of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has perfectly synchronized the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the two “Formative Divine Particles” between them.

HE has also perfectly synchronized the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the two “Formative Divine Particles” with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, with respect to the intersecting point of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and the “specific axis” of the first movement of each of the two “Formative Divine Particles”.

Through the perfect synchronization of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and the movement of each of the two “Formative Divine Particles”, the movement of each of the “Formative Divine Particles” is driven by the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Thus, for the first “Formative Divine Particle”, with the passage of time and through the perfect synchronization of the movement of each of the two

“Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” will create and delineate an infinitely small “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Space” which is swept by the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”. It is the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Space” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Space” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” is also contained in the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Space” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

So, with this displacement of the position of the intersecting point of the "specific axis" of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and the two "specific axis" of the first movements of the two "Formative Divine Particles", the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" as well as the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the two "Formative Divine Particles" and which will enter the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", will be stable or unstable due to the addition of the second "Formative Divine Particle" in the originally chosen "Divine Secondary Configuration".

They will be stable when they will take place in a predictable way, at regular time intervals, and with

the same proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, otherwise they will be unstable; that is, they will take place in random and unpredictable way.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established all the intersecting point positions that provide stable “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones” and “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Within these equilibrium zones, the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” as well as the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine

Particle" and which will enter each of these two equilibrium zones will be always stable.

In addition, the "sensations" felt within such stable "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones" will be more pleasant than those felt in all the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones" of all the "Formative Divine Particles" constituent of these "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones". The "processed divine energy" contained in such stable "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones" is also more refined than the "processed divine energy" contained in the stable "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones" and as a result of the synergy — the coordinated action of the established movements of the constituent "divine particles", applied on the "divine work" performed by the "Generative Divine Particle" and the two "Formative Divine Particles", and which contributes to produce a

total effect that is greater than the sum of separate effects of each of these three "divine particles" — defined in such stable "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones".

The order in which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" chose the two "Formative Divine Particles" is important in determining these positions of the intersecting point, which provide the stability of each of these two equilibrium zones of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

If the order in which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" chose the two "Formative Divine Particles" is changed, then, the positions of the intersecting point will not be the same as those that provide the stability of each of these two equilibrium

zones of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

As a consequence, the stability of each of these two equilibrium zones of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will be affected. Therefore, the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the two “Formative Divine Particles”, and which will enter the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” will fluctuate.

These different positions of the intersecting point, which provides stability, are the “tertiary intersecting points” of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and two “specific axes” of the first movements of the two “Formative Divine

Particles". These "tertiary intersecting points" coincide with other "secondary intersecting points", but they are fewer in number than the "secondary intersecting points", although they still remain many and diametrically opposite each other with respect to the centre of the "Generative Divine Particle".

On these "tertiary intersecting points", the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" is contained at any time in the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

On each of these "tertiary intersecting points" is associated a "Divine Tertiary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and two "Formative Divine Particles". On the "Divine Tertiary

Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and two "Formative Divine Particles", the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" contains at any time, products of the "divine work" accomplished by this first "Formative Divine Particle" and it will contain at any time stable proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" and also by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

The first "Formative Divine Particle" will produce a "primary unit" measurement of the products of its "divine work", from a defined "primary quantity" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that this first "Formative Divine Particle" receives. A proportion of this "primary unit" will enter the "Divine Tertiary

Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle": we shall call it the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

Similarly, the second "Formative Divine Particle" will produce a "secondary unit" measurement of the products of its "divine work", from a defined "secondary quantity" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that this second "Formative Divine Particle" receives. A proportion of this "secondary unit" will enter the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle": we shall call it the "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of

products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

The stability of the proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” with respect to the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the two “Formative Divine Particles” is obtained when, within this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, the proportion of products of the “divine work” accomplished by each of the two “Formative Divine Particles” does not exceed the prescribed limit of proportion.

This prescribed limit of proportion in the stable “Divine Tertiary Configuration” also ensures the stability of the “Divine Secondary Configurations” and which are associated with each “Formative Divine

Particle" constituent of this "Divine Tertiary Configuration".

In these "Divine Secondary Configurations" considered, this prescribed limit of proportion also ensures the stability of the "Divine Primary Configurations" considered and which are associated with the "Generative Divine Particle" and also each of the two "Formative Divine Particles" constituent of this "Divine Tertiary Configuration".

For the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle":

1. The "primary limit of proportion" defined for the first "Formative Divine Particle", is three times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work"

accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

2. The “secondary limit of proportion” defined for the second “Formative Divine Particle”, is three times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

With the passage of time, the “Generative Divine Particle” will perform its “divine work” and transmit the products of this “divine work” to the first “Formative Divine Particle” as well as to the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” through synchronization of the movements.

It is so that, the first “Formative Divine Particle” will also perform its “divine work” and transmit the products of this “divine work” to the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”. Similarly, the second “Formative Divine Particles” will also perform its “divine work” and transmit the products of this “divine work” to the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Thus, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, stable proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by these three “Divine Particles” will accumulate and increase in the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the

“Generative Divine Particle”, until the proportion of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” reaches the “primary limit of proportion” which is three times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

At attainment of this “primary limit of proportion”, the set constituted by three times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will be called the ternane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. All the core particulars that are present in this ternane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” are in their first phase of existence.

At attainment of this “primary limit of proportion”:

- The proportion of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” and transmitted to the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will be equal to two times the “secondary proportion” of “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

Therefore, at attainment of this “primary limit of proportion” which is three times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, the transformation of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work”

accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will take place in order to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by these three “Divine Particles” within the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This first transformation is the “primary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. The three times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will be the reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “primary transformation”.

At the end of this “primary transformation”, some core particulars of the ternane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their second phase of existence in the products of the “primary transformation”.

At the end of this “primary transformation”, this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it:

- Three times a unit of measurement of products of “transformation sub-steps”, which will be produced during this “primary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work”

accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

- Three times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.
- One time the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “primary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will immediately take place within

the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the “primary transformation” from the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by these two “Formative Divine Particles”.

This new transformation is the “secondary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “primary transformation” and also

by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

In this “secondary transformation”, the three times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”, as well as the three times the products of the “primary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “secondary transformation”.

At the end of this “secondary transformation”, some core particulars of the ternane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, in their second phase of existence, have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their third phase of existence in the products of the “secondary transformation”.

At the end of this “secondary transformation”, this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it:

- Three times a unit of measurement of products of “transformation sub-steps”, which will be produced during this “secondary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “primary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Two times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

- One time the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “secondary transformation” will immediately take place within the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the “secondary transformation” from the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and also to maintain the stability of the

proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by these two “Formative Divine Particles”. This new transformation is the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”.

In this “‘end of cycle’ transformation”, the three times the products of the “secondary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “‘end of cycle’ transformation”.

The core particulars of the ternane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, in their third phase of existence, will be reduced to zero (nullified) in the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, to give place to the core particulars of the new ternane of products of the “divine work”

accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, and restore the stability of the proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” with respect to the proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the two “Formative Divine Particles” within the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

At the end of this “‘end of cycle’ transformation”, this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it:

- Three times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

- Two times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

The products of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” will be transmitted to the external and immediate environment around the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”. These products of this “‘end of cycle’ transformation” are the one that contribute to the “STATES OF EQUILIBRIUM”, the “STATES OF HARMONY”, of “THE DIVINE” and of His “Electrical Charge” throughout all regions of His unlimited “BEING”.

That is how the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the

"divine work" accomplished by the two "Formative Divine Particles" will come to an end and keep the stability of the proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the two "Formative Divine Particles" within this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

At the end of this "'end of cycle' transformation", the proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will again reach the "primary limit of proportion" that is three times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unity" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Therefore, this transformation cycle will resume within this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the

first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

On each “Divine Tertiary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and two “Formative Divine Particles”, the “primary transformation”, the “secondary transformation”, and the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” follow a unique and same model of the “transformation step” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” by the reagents of the “transformation step”; that is, by the products characteristic of the “transformation step” considered and which will be consumed during the “transformation step”. This unique and same model of the “transformation step” consists of eight “transformation sub-steps”.

CHAPTER 010

THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND TWO "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The model of the "transformation step" in the "Divine Tertiary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and two "Formative Divine Particles" consists of eight "transformation sub-steps".

As the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" enter the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", they are continuously transformed

by the reagents of the “transformation step” while these reagents of the “transformation step” last.

A unit of measurement of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that enters this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” is transformed by a unit of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a unit of measurement of the “divine generative energy” diluted is produced.

This unit of measurement of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which is produced, will increase the “divine electrical charge” of the products contained in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone”.

As a consequence, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” will increase as the amount of the “divine generative energy” diluted and available in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” increases.

CHAPTER 011

THE FIRST THREE "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND TWO "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

It is always at the first "transformation sub-step" that the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" start to continuously enter the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". This entry marks the beginning of the "primary transformation".

From this beginning of the first “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a first defined quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” will be transformed in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” by a first proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a first defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the first “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the second “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the second “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a second defined quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine

Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" by a second proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a second defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the second "transformation sub-step" and also the beginning of the third "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the third "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", a third defined quantity of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" by a third proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a third defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the third

"transformation sub-step" and also the beginning of the fourth "transformation sub-step".

From the beginning of the first "transformation sub-step" to the end of the third "transformation sub-step", three defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" by three proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and three defined quantities of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced.

As a consequence, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" will be at its peak at the end of the third "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of

the three “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will be at the entrance to the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

These products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”, once they enter the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone”, they will also attenuate a defined amount of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which has been previously produced in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products

of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 012

THE FOURTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND TWO "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the fourth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the fourth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A first defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first three “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that still continue to enter this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”;
- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the

"Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the fourth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the two "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will be at the entrance to the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

In addition to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", once they enter the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium

Zone", they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted remaining in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

The entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will mark the end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone".

From the beginning of the first “transformation sub-step” to the end of the fourth “transformation sub-step”, four defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, will enter the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Among these four defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, three will be transformed in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” by three proportions of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and three defined quantities of the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced.

CHAPTER 012
THE FOURTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND TWO “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 013

THE FIFTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND TWO "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the fifth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the fifth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A second defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first three “transformation sub-steps” will be attenuated in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the two “Formative Divine Particles”;
- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the first “Formative Divine

Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the fifth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the sixth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the two "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the two "Formative Divine Particles" continue to enter continuously the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium

Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

CHAPTER 014

THE SIXTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND TWO "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the sixth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- The third and last remaining defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, which was produced during the course of the first three "transformation sub-steps" will be attenuated in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" by the

products of the “divine work” accomplished by the two “Formative Divine Particles”;

- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the sixth “transformation sub-step” and the beginning of the seventh “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease and will be determined by the

amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 014
THE SIXTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND TWO “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 015

THE SEVENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND TWO "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the seventh "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the fourth to the sixth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Tertiary

Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Two other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone".

- A fourth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the second "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone";
- A third defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the seventh "transformation sub-step" and the

beginning of the eighth “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further and will be determined by the amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

From the beginning of the fifth “transformation sub-step” to the end of this seventh “transformation sub-step”, three defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced, transmitted to this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone”, and transformed

in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the other “Formative Divine Particle”. This amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”, that is, which is produced by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, transmitted and transformed in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone”, will be at its peak at the end of this seventh “transformation sub-step”.

From the beginning of the fourth “transformation sub-step” to the end of this seventh “transformation sub-step”, four defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced and transmitted to this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Among these four defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", three will be transformed in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" by three proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and three defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced.

Among these three defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted from the second "Formative Divine Particle", one will be consumed in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the two "Formative Divine Particles" between them

and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the end of this seventh “transformation sub-step” will also mark the end of entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

CHAPTER 016

THE EIGHTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE TERTIARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND TWO "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

This end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the beginning of the eighth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the eighth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the fifth to the seventh “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone”. Two other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” will cease to decrease and start to increase, still it will be determined by the amount of “divine

formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” decreases.

From the beginning of the fifth “transformation sub-step” to the end of this eighth “transformation sub-step”, four defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced and transmitted to this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Among these four defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, three will be transformed in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” by three proportions of the reagents of the

"transformation step", and three defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced.

Among these three defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted from the first "Formative Divine Particle", one will be consumed in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the two "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the end of this eighth "transformation sub-step" will also mark the end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Tertiary

Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by first "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the end of the "transformation step" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" by the reagents of the "transformation step" in the "Divine Tertiary Configuration" of three "Divine Particles".

Thus, in the "Divine Tertiary Configuration" of three "Divine Particles", a "transformation step" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" by the reagents of the

"transformation step" will come to its end and keep the stability of the proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the two "Formative Divine Particles" in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

At the end of this "transformation step", the following will be present in the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Both defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle" that are still present in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this

"primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

- A "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle". Both defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that are still present in this "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

In this "Divine Tertiary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and two "Formative Divine Particles", the time span common to the

“primary transformation”, to the “secondary transformation”, and to the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” is less than the time span common to the “primary transformation” and to the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”, on any stable “Divine Secondary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and one “Formative Divine Particles”.

CHAPTER 017

THE "DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND THREE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

When a third "Formative Divine Particle", with properties which differ from those of the two first "Formative Divine Particles", is placed in a fixed location in the proximity of a "Divine Tertiary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and two "Formative Divine Particles", then, the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones" that are associated to the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will also be affected by the products of the "divine work"

accomplished by this third “Formative Divine Particle”.

Thus, depending upon the orientation of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and following the orientation of the “specific axis” of the first movement of each of the three “Formative Divine Particles”, a part of the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone”, which is associated with the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will also contain a proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”. And it will define as such an infinitely small fourth volume of space in this “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This infinitely small fourth volume of space which is described by the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the three “Formative Divine Particles” and which will contain a proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, will be called: the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” is smaller than the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone” of the same first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the

“Generative Divine Particle”, contains at any time, products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first, and second “Formative Divine Particle”. It will also contain at any time, depending upon the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle”, a proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”. It will also contain, depending upon the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle”, a proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

The products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” and the products of the “divine work” accomplished by each of the three “Formative Divine Particles” will not enter at the same time in the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium

Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

The products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", will enter first, and during a first time interval.

At the end of this first time interval, the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" will then, enter, and during a second time interval.

At the end of this second time interval, the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will then, enter, and during a third time interval.

At the end of this third time interval, the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will then, enter, and during a fourth time interval.

A “Divine Quaternary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and three “Formative Divine Particles” is defined by:

1. The orientation of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”;
2. The orientation of the “specific axis” of the first movement of each of the three “Formative Divine Particles”; and
3. The “specific volume” defined by the considered “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

A “Divine Quaternary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and three “Formative Divine Particles” thus contains some of the “Divine Tertiary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and of each two (chosen among the three)

"Formative Divine Particles" constituent of this "Divine Quaternary Configuration".

Each of these "Divine Tertiary Configurations" considered in this "Divine Quaternary Configuration", in turn contains some of the "Divine Secondary Configurations" of the "Generative Divine Particle" and each "Formative Divine Particle" constituent of this "Divine Quaternary Configuration".

Each of these "Divine Secondary Configurations" of the "Generative Divine Particle" and each "Formative Divine Particle" constituent of this "Divine Quaternary Configuration", considered in each of these previous "Divine Tertiary Configurations", in turn contains some of the "Divine Primary Configurations" that are associated with the "Generative Divine Particle" and also with the "Formative Divine Particle", considered. Here, these

previous “Divine Tertiary Configurations” are themselves considered in this “Divine Quaternary Configuration”; these are nested relationships.

The complexity of the “Divine Quaternary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and three “Formative Divine Particles” is higher than those of the “Divine Tertiary Configurations” that are contained in this “Divine Quaternary Configuration”. Furthermore, the execution of the “movement” of this “Divine Quaternary Configuration” is the result of the perfect synchronisation of the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the three “Formative Divine Particles” between them, and each “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”. This “movement” of this “Divine Quaternary Configuration” is the coordinated action

of the “Generative Divine Particle” and the three “Formative Divine Particles”, thus acting in concert, and which will produce a total effect in this “Divine Quaternary Configuration”, a total “sensation”, emanating from the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones” of its “Formative Divine Particles” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, that will be greater than the sum of effects provided by the individual “Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Quaternary Configuration”. All these individual and “combined” effects, all these “sensations”, in all their details, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has measured and has recorded them.

In His own “Days”, based on the designs of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had found that: following the

"Divine Quaternary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and three "Formative Divine Particles", the "sensations" felt in the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" are different and more or less pleasant than those felt in all the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones" of all the "Formative Divine Particles" constituent of this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, following the "Divine Quaternary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and three "Formative Divine Particles", the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", as well as the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine

Particle", and which will enter the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" may be stable or else unstable.

They will be stable when they will take place in a predictable way, at regular time intervals and with the same proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" as well as the same proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle", otherwise they will be unstable; that is, they will take place in random and unpredictable way.

Stable proportions are obtained from the intersecting points that are defined by the intersection of the direction of the orientation of the "specific axis" of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" with

those of the orientations of the “specific axis” of the first movement of each of the three “Formative Divine Particles”, and by synchronizing the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” with the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the three “Formative Divine Particles”.

As such, for a third “Formative Divine Particle” placed in a fixed location in the proximity of a “Divine Tertiary Configuration”, based on the designs of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has perfectly synchronized the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the three “Formative Divine Particles” between them.

HE has also perfectly synchronized the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the three “Formative Divine Particles” with the movement of

the “Generative Divine Particle”, with respect to the intersecting point of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and the “specific axis” of the first movement of each of the three “Formative Divine Particles”.

Through the perfect synchronization of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and the movement of each of the three “Formative Divine Particles”, the movement of each of the “Formative Divine Particles” is driven by the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Thus, for the first “Formative Divine Particle”, with the passage of time and through the perfect synchronization of the movement of each of the three “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a complete flow path of the “Generative Divine

Particle" will create and delineate an infinitely small "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Space" which is swept by the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". It is the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Space" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Space" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" is also contained in the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Space" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

So, with this displacement of the position of the intersecting point of the "specific axis" of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and the

three “specific axis” of the first movements of the three “Formative Divine Particles”, the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” as well as the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the three “Formative Divine Particles” and which will enter the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, will be stable or unstable due to the addition of the third “Formative Divine Particle” in the originally chosen “Divine Tertiary Configuration”.

They will be stable when they will take place in a predictable way, at regular time intervals, and with the same proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”,

otherwise they will be unstable; that is, they will take place in random and unpredictable way.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established all the intersecting point positions that provide stable "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones", and "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Within these equilibrium zones, the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" as well as the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second, and the third "Formative Divine Particle" and which will enter each of these three equilibrium zones will be always stable.

In addition, the “sensations” felt within such stable “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones” will be more pleasant than those felt in all the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones” of all the “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of these “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones”. The “processed divine energy” contained in such stable “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones” is also more refined than the “processed divine energy” contained in the stable “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones” and as a result of the synergy — the coordinated action of the established movements of the constituent “divine particles”, applied on the “divine work” performed by the “Generative Divine Particle” and the three “Formative Divine Particles”, and which contributes to produce a total effect that is greater than the sum of separate effects of each of these four “divine

particles" — defined in such stable "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones".

The order in which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" chose the three "Formative Divine Particles" is important in determining these positions of the intersecting point, which provide the stability of each of these three equilibrium zones of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

If the order in which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" chose the three "Formative Divine Particles" is changed, then, the positions of the intersecting point will not be the same as those that provide the stability of each of these three equilibrium zones of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

As a consequence, the stability of each of these three equilibrium zones of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will be affected. Therefore, the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" as well as the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the three "Formative Divine Particles", and which will enter the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" will fluctuate.

These different positions of the intersecting point, which provides stability, are the "quaternary intersecting points" of the "specific axis" of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and three "specific axes" of the first movements of the three "Formative Divine Particles". These "quaternary intersecting points" coincide with other "tertiary

intersecting points", but they are fewer in number than the "tertiary intersecting points", although they still remain many and diametrically opposite each other with respect to the centre of the "Generative Divine Particle".

On these "quaternary intersecting points", the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" is contained at any time in the "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

On each of these "quaternary intersecting points" is associated a "Divine Quaternary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and three "Formative Divine Particles". On the "Divine Quaternary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine

Particle" and three "Formative Divine Particles", the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" contains at any time, products of the "divine work" accomplished by this first "Formative Divine Particle" and it will contain at any time stable proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" and also by the other two "Formative Divine Particles".

The first "Formative Divine Particle" will produce a "primary unit" measurement of the products of its "divine work", from a defined "primary quantity" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that this first "Formative Divine Particle" receives. A proportion of this "primary unit" will enter the "Divine Quaternary

Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle": we shall call it the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

Similarly, the second "Formative Divine Particle" will produce a "secondary unit" measurement of the products of its "divine work", from a defined "secondary quantity" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that this second "Formative Divine Particle" receives. A proportion of this "secondary unit" will enter the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle": we shall call it the "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of

products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

Similarly, the third “Formative Divine Particle” will produce a “tertiary unit” measurement of the products of its “divine work”, from a defined “tertiary quantity” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that this third “Formative Divine Particle” receives. A proportion of this “tertiary unit” will enter the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”: we shall call it the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

The stability of the proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative

Divine Particle" with respect to the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the three "Formative Divine Particles" is obtained when, within this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", the proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by each of the three "Formative Divine Particles" does not exceed the prescribed limit of proportion.

This prescribed limit of proportion in the stable "Divine Quaternary Configuration" also ensures the stability of the "Divine Tertiary Configurations" which are associated with each two (chosen among the three) "Formative Divine Particles" constituent of this "Divine Quaternary Configuration".

In these "Divine Tertiary Configurations" considered, this prescribed limit of proportion also ensures the

stability of “Divine Secondary Configurations” and which are associated with each “Formative Divine Particle” constituent of this “Divine Quaternary Configuration”.

In these “Divine Secondary Configurations” considered, this prescribed limit of proportion also ensures the stability of the “Divine Primary Configurations” considered and which are associated with the “Generative Divine Particle” and also each of the three “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Quaternary Configuration”.

For the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”:

1. The “primary limit of proportion” defined for the first “Formative Divine Particle”, is four times the “primary proportion” of the “primary

unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

2. The "secondary limit of proportion" defined for the second "Formative Divine Particle", is four times the "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

3. The "tertiary limit of proportion" defined for the third "Formative Divine Particle", is four times the "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".

With the passage of time, the "Generative Divine Particle" will perform its "divine work" and transmit the products of this "divine work" to the first

“Formative Divine Particle” as well as to the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” through synchronization of the movements.

It is so that, the first “Formative Divine Particle” will also perform its “divine work” and transmit the products of this “divine work” to the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”. Similarly, the two other “Formative Divine Particles” will also perform their “divine work” and transmit the products of these “divine work” to the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Thus, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, stable proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by these four “Divine Particles” will accumulate and increase in the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, until the proportion of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” reaches the “primary limit of proportion” which is four times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

At attainment of this “primary limit of proportion”, the set constituted by four times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative

Divine Particle" will be called the quaternane of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". All the core particulars that are present in this quaternane of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" are in their first phase of existence.

At attainment of this "primary limit of proportion":

- The proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" and transmitted to the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will be equal to three times the "secondary proportion" of "secondary unit" of products of the "divine

work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

- The proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" and transmitted to the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will be equal to two times the "tertiary proportion" of "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".

Therefore, at attainment of this "primary limit of proportion" which is four times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", the transformation of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative

Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will take place in order to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by these four "Divine Particles" within the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This first transformation is the "primary transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". The four times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will be the reagents;

that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “primary transformation”.

At the end of this “primary transformation”, some core particulars of the quaternane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their second phase of existence in the products of the “primary transformation”.

At the end of this “primary transformation”, this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it:

- Four times a unit of measurement of products of “transformation sub-steps”, which will be produced during this “primary transformation” of the products of the “divine work”

accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

- Four times the "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".
- Three times the "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".
- One time the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “primary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will immediately take place within the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the “primary transformation” from the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the “divine work”

accomplished by these three “Formative Divine Particles”.

This new transformation is the “secondary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “primary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

In this “secondary transformation”, the four times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”, as well as the four times the products of the “primary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “secondary transformation”.

At the end of this “secondary transformation”, some core particulars of the quaternane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, in their second phase of existence, have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their third phase of existence in the products of the “secondary transformation”.

At the end of this “secondary transformation”, this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it:

- Four times a unit of measurement of products of “transformation sub-steps”, which will be produced during this “secondary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “primary

transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

- Four times the "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".
- Two times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".
- One time the "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “secondary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle” will immediately take place within the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the “secondary transformation” from the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the “divine work”

accomplished by these three “Formative Divine Particles”.

This new transformation is the “tertiary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “secondary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

In this “tertiary transformation”, the four times the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”, as well as the four times the products of the “secondary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “tertiary transformation”.

At the end of this “tertiary transformation”, some core particulars of the quaternane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, in their third phase of existence, have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their fourth phase of existence in the products of the “tertiary transformation”.

At the end of this “tertiary transformation”, this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it:

- Four times a unit of measurement of products of “transformation sub-steps”, which will be produced during this “tertiary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “secondary

transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".

- Three times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".
- Two times the "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".
- One time the "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "tertiary transformation" will immediately take place within the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the "tertiary transformation" from the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by these three "Formative Divine Particles". This new transformation is the "'end of cycle' transformation".

In this "'end of cycle' transformation", the four times the products of the "tertiary transformation" will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this "'end of cycle' transformation".

The core particulars of the quaternane of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", in their fourth phase of existence, will be reduced to zero (nullified) in the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", to give place to the core particulars of the new quaternane of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", and restore the stability of the proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle"

with respect to the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the three "Formative Divine Particles" within the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

At the end of this "'end of cycle' transformation", this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will contain in it:

- Four times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".
- Three times the "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine

work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

- Two times the "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".

The products of the "'end of cycle' transformation" will be transmitted to the external and immediate environment around the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". These products of this "'end of cycle' transformation" are the one that contribute to the "STATES OF EQUILIBRIUM", the "STATES OF HARMONY", of "THE DIVINE" and of His "Electrical Charge" throughout all regions of His unlimited "BEING".

That is how the "'end of cycle' transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the three "Formative Divine Particles" will come to an end and keep the stability of the proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the three "Formative Divine Particles" within this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

At the end of this "'end of cycle' transformation", the proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will again reach the "primary limit of proportion" that is four times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unity" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Therefore,

this transformation cycle will resume within this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

On each "Divine Quaternary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and three "Formative Divine Particles", the "primary transformation", the "secondary transformation", the "tertiary transformation", and the "'end of cycle' transformation" follow a unique and same model of the "transformation step" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" by the reagents of the "transformation step"; that is, by the products characteristic of the "transformation step" considered and which will be consumed during the "transformation step". This unique and same model

of the “transformation step” consists of twelve “transformation sub-steps”.

CHAPTER 018

THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND THREE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The model of the "transformation step" in the "Divine Quaternary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and three "Formative Divine Particles" consists of twelve "transformation sub-steps".

As the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" enter the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", they are continuously transformed

by the reagents of the “transformation step” while these reagents of the “transformation step” last.

A unit of measurement of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that enters this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” is transformed by a unit of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a unit of measurement of the “divine generative energy” diluted is produced.

This unit of measurement of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which is produced, will increase the “divine electrical charge” of the products contained in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”.

As a consequence, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” will increase as the amount of the

“divine generative energy” diluted and available in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” increases.

CHAPTER 018
THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND THREE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 019

THE FIRST FOUR "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND THREE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

It is always at the first "transformation sub-step" that the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" start to continuously enter the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". This entry marks the beginning of the "primary transformation".

From this beginning of the first “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a first defined quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” will be transformed in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” by a first proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a first defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the first “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the second “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the second “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a second defined quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine

Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" by a second proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a second defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the second "transformation sub-step" and also the beginning of the third "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the third "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", a third defined quantity of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" by a third proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a third defined quantity of the "divine generative energy"

diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the third “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the fourth “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the fourth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a fourth defined quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” will be transformed in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” by a fourth proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a fourth defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the fourth “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the fifth “transformation sub-step”.

From the beginning of the first “transformation sub-step” to the end of the fourth “transformation sub-

step", four defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" by four proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and four defined quantities of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced.

As a consequence, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" will be at its peak at the end of the fourth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the three "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine

Particle" will be at the entrance to the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

These products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", once they enter the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone", they will also attenuate a defined amount of the "divine generative energy" diluted, which has been previously produced in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

CHAPTER 020

THE FIFTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND THREE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the fifth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the fifth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A first defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first four “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that still continue to enter this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”;
- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the

"Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the fifth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the three "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will be at the entrance to the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

In addition to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle", once they enter the "Divine Quaternary

Equilibrium Zone", they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted remaining in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

CHAPTER 021

THE SIXTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND THREE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the sixth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the sixth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A second defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first four “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that still continue to enter this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second and by the third “Formative Divine Particles”;
- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second

"Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone";

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the sixth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the three "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will be at the entrance to the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine

Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

In addition to the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”, and to the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, once they enter the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”, they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted remaining in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

The entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” in the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will mark the end of entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”.

From the beginning of the first “transformation sub-step” to the end of the sixth “transformation sub-step”, six defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, will enter the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Among these six defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", four will be transformed in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" by four proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and four defined quantities of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced.

CHAPTER 022

THE SEVENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND THREE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the seventh "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the seventh “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A third defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first four “transformation sub-steps” will be attenuated in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the four “Formative Divine Particles”;
- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the third “Formative Divine Particle” will also be

transmitted to the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone";

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the seventh "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the eighth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the three "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the three "Formative Divine Particles" continue to enter continuously the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative

Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further and will be determined by the amount of "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle"; namely, as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

SELF-DOCL

CHAPTER 023

THE EIGHTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND THREE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the eighth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- The fourth and last remaining defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, which was produced during the course of the first four "transformation sub-steps" will be attenuated in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" by

the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the four “Formative Divine Particles”;

- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the third “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the eighth “transformation sub-step” and the

beginning of the ninth “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further and will be determined by the amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 023
THE EIGHTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND THREE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 024

THE NINTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND THREE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the ninth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the fifth to the eighth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine

Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Three other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone".

- A fourth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone";
- A third defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the ninth "transformation sub-step" and the

beginning of the tenth “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further and will be determined by the amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 024
THE NINTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND THREE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 025

THE TENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND THREE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the tenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the fifth to the eighth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in

this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Two other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the second “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”.

- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the sixth to the ninth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Three other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be

present in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”.

- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the tenth “transformation sub-step” and the beginning of the eleventh “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further and will be determined by the amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

From the beginning of the seventh “transformation sub-step” to the end of this tenth “transformation sub-step”, four defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced, transmitted to this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”, and transformed in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the two other “Formative Divine Particles”. This amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”, that is, which is produced by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, transmitted and transformed in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”, will be at its peak at the end of this tenth “transformation sub-step”.

From the beginning of the fifth “transformation sub-step” to the end of this tenth “transformation sub-

step", six defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced and transmitted to this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Among these six defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", four will be transformed in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" by four proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and four defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced.

Among these four defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted from the second "Formative Divine Particle", two will be consumed in

this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the three “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the end of this tenth “transformation sub-step” will also mark the end of entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

CHAPTER 026

THE ELEVENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND THREE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the eleventh "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the third "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the sixth to the ninth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in

this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Two other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”.

- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the seventh to the tenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Three other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the second “Formative Divine

Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" will stop decreasing and start to increase, but it will still be determined by the amount of "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle"; namely, as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" decreases.

From the beginning of the sixth "transformation sub-step" to the end of this eleventh "transformation sub-step", six defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced and transmitted to this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first

"Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Among these six defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle", four will be transformed in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" by four proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and four defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the third "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced.

Among these four defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted from the third "Formative Divine Particle", two will be consumed in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the three "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the end of this eleventh "transformation sub-step" will also mark the end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

CHAPTER 026
THE ELEVENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND THREE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 027

THE TWELFTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND THREE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

This end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the beginning of the twelfth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the twelfth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the seventh to the tenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”. Two other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” will increase further, but it will still be determined by the amount of “divine formative

energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle"; namely, as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" decreases.

From the beginning of the seventh "transformation sub-step" to the end of this twelfth "transformation sub-step", six defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced and transmitted to this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Among these six defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", four will be transformed in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" by four proportions of the reagents of the "transformation

step", and four defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced.

Among these four defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted from the first "Formative Divine Particle", three will be consumed in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the three "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the end of this twelfth "transformation sub-step" will also mark the end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine

Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by first "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the end of the "transformation step" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" by the reagents of the "transformation step" in the "Divine Quaternary Configuration" of four "Divine Particles".

Thus, in the "Divine Quaternary Configuration" of four "Divine Particles", a "transformation step" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" by the reagents of the

"transformation step" will come to its end and keep the stability of the proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the three "Formative Divine Particles" in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

At the end of this "transformation step", the following will be present in the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Both defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle" that are still present in this "Divine

Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

- A "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle". Both defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that are still present in this "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".
- A "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by

the third “Formative Divine Particle”. Both defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle” that are still present in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” constitute this “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

In this “Divine Quaternary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and three “Formative Divine Particles”, the time span common to the “primary transformation”, to the “secondary transformation”, to the “tertiary transformation”, and to the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” is less than the time span common to the “primary transformation”, to the “secondary transformation”, and to the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”, on any stable “Divine Tertiary

Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and two "Formative Divine Particles".

CHAPTER 027
THE TWELFTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUATERNARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND THREE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 028

THE "DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FOUR "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

When a fourth "Formative Divine Particle", with properties which differ from those of the three first "Formative Divine Particles", is placed in a fixed location in the proximity of a "Divine Quaternary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and three "Formative Divine Particles", then, the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones" that are associated to the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will also be affected by the products of the "divine work"

accomplished by this fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.

Thus, depending upon the orientation of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and following the orientation of the “specific axis” of the first movement of each of the four “Formative Divine Particles”, a part of the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone”, which is associated with the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will also contain a proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”. And it will define as such an infinitely small fifth volume of space in this “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This infinitely small fifth volume of space which is described by the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the four “Formative Divine Particles” and which will contain a proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, will be called: the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” is smaller than the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the same first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the

"Generative Divine Particle", contains at any time, products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first, second, and third "Formative Divine Particle". It will also contain at any time, depending upon the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle", a proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle". It will also contain, depending upon the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle", a proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".

The products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" and the products of the "divine work" accomplished by each of the four "Formative Divine Particles" will not enter at the same time in the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone"

of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

The products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, will enter first, and during a first time interval.

At the end of this first time interval, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will then, enter, and during a second time interval.

At the end of this second time interval, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle” will then, enter, and during a third time interval.

At the end of this third time interval, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will then, enter, and during a fourth time interval.

At the end of this fourth time interval, the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will then, enter, and during a fifth time interval.

A "Divine Quinary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and four "Formative Divine Particles" is defined by:

1. The orientation of the "specific axis" of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle";
2. The orientation of the "specific axis" of the first movement of each of the four "Formative Divine Particles"; and
3. The "specific volume" defined by the considered "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

A “Divine Quinary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and four “Formative Divine Particles” thus contains some of the “Divine Quaternary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and of each three (chosen among the four) “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Quinary Configuration”.

Each of these “Divine Quaternary Configurations” considered in this “Divine Quinary Configuration”, in turn contains some of the “Divine Tertiary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and of each two (chosen among the four) “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Quinary Configuration”.

Each of these “Divine Tertiary Configurations” considered in each of these previous “Divine Quaternary Configurations”, in turn contains some of

the “Divine Secondary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and each “Formative Divine Particle” constituent of this “Divine Quinary Configuration”. Here, these previous “Divine Quaternary Configurations” are themselves considered in this “Divine Quinary Configuration”; these are nested relationships.

Each of these “Divine Secondary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and each “Formative Divine Particle” constituent of this “Divine Quinary Configuration”, considered in each of these previous “Divine Tertiary Configurations”, in turn contains some of the “Divine Primary Configurations” that are associated with the “Generative Divine Particle” and also with the “Formative Divine Particle”, considered. Here, these previous “Divine Tertiary Configurations” are themselves considered in each of these previous

"Divine Quaternary Configurations", themselves considered in this "Divine Quinary Configuration"; these are nested relationships.

The complexity of the "Divine Quinary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and four "Formative Divine Particles" is higher than those of the "Divine Quaternary Configurations" that are contained in this "Divine Quinary Configuration". Furthermore, the execution of the "movement" of this "Divine Quinary Configuration" is the result of the perfect synchronisation of the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the four "Formative Divine Particles" between them, and each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle". This "movement" of this "Divine Quinary Configuration" is the coordinated action of

the “Generative Divine Particle” and the four “Formative Divine Particles”, thus acting in concert, and which will produce a total effect in this “Divine Quinary Configuration”, a total “sensation”, emanating from the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones” of its “Formative Divine Particles” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, that will be greater than the sum of effects provided by the individual “Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Quinary Configuration”. All these individual and “combined” effects, all these “sensations”, in all their details, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has measured and has recorded them.

In His own “Days”, based on the designs of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had found that: following the

"Divine Quinary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and four "Formative Divine Particles", the "sensations" felt in the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" are different and more or less pleasant than those felt in all the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones" of all the "Formative Divine Particles" constituent of this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, following the "Divine Quinary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and four "Formative Divine Particles", the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", as well as the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", and which will enter the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the

first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” may be stable or else unstable.

They will be stable when they will take place in a predictable way, at regular time intervals and with the same proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” as well as the same proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”, otherwise they will be unstable; that is, they will take place in random and unpredictable way.

Stable proportions are obtained from the intersecting points that are defined by the intersection of the direction of the orientation of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” with those of the orientations of the “specific axis” of the

first movement of each of the four “Formative Divine Particles”, and by synchronizing the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” with the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the four “Formative Divine Particles”.

As such, for a fourth “Formative Divine Particle” placed in a fixed location in the proximity of a “Divine Quaternary Configuration”, based on the designs of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has perfectly synchronized the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the four “Formative Divine Particles” between them.

HE has also perfectly synchronized the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the four “Formative Divine Particles” with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, with respect to the

intersecting point of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and the “specific axis” of the first movement of each of the four “Formative Divine Particles”.

Through the perfect synchronization of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and the movement of each of the four “Formative Divine Particles”, the movement of each of the “Formative Divine Particles” is driven by the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Thus, for the first “Formative Divine Particle”, with the passage of time and through the perfect synchronization of the movement of each of the four “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” will create and delineate an infinitely small

“Divine Quinary Equilibrium Space” which is swept by the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”. It is the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Space” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Space” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” is also contained in the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Space” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

So, with this displacement of the position of the intersecting point of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and the four “specific axis” of the first movements of the four

"Formative Divine Particles", the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" as well as the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the four "Formative Divine Particles" and which will enter the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", will be stable or unstable due to the addition of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" in the originally chosen "Divine Quaternary Configuration".

They will be stable when they will take place in a predictable way, at regular time intervals, and with the same proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle",

otherwise they will be unstable; that is, they will take place in random and unpredictable way.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established all the intersecting point positions that provide stable "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones", and "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Within these equilibrium zones, the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" as well as the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second, the third, and the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" and which will enter each of these four equilibrium zones will be always stable.

In addition, the “sensations” felt within such stable “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones” will be more pleasant than those felt in all the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones” of all the “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of these “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones”. The “processed divine energy” contained in such stable “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones” is also more refined than the “processed divine energy” contained in the stable “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones” and as a result of the synergy — the coordinated action of the established movements of the constituent “divine particles”, applied on the “divine work” performed by the “Generative Divine Particle” and the four “Formative Divine Particles”, and which contributes to produce a total effect that is greater than the sum of separate effects of each of these five “divine particles” —

defined in such stable “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones”.

The order in which “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” chose the four “Formative Divine Particles” is important in determining these positions of the intersecting point, which provide the stability of each of these four equilibrium zones of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

If the order in which “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” chose the four “Formative Divine Particles” is changed, then, the positions of the intersecting point will not be the same as those that provide the stability of each of these four equilibrium zones of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

As a consequence, the stability of each of these four equilibrium zones of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will be affected. Therefore, the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the four “Formative Divine Particles”, and which will enter the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” will fluctuate.

These different positions of the intersecting point, which provides stability, are the “quinary intersecting points” of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and four “specific axes” of the first movements of the four “Formative Divine Particles”. These “quinary intersecting points” coincide with other “quaternary intersecting points”,

but they are fewer in number than the “quaternary intersecting points”, although they still remain many and diametrically opposite each other with respect to the centre of the “Generative Divine Particle”.

On these “quinary intersecting points”, the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” is contained at any time in the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

On each of these “quinary intersecting points” is associated a “Divine Quinary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and four “Formative Divine Particles”. On the “Divine Quinary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and four “Formative Divine Particles”, the “Divine

Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" contains at any time, products of the "divine work" accomplished by this first "Formative Divine Particle" and it will contain at any time stable proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" and also by the other three "Formative Divine Particles".

The first "Formative Divine Particle" will produce a "primary unit" measurement of the products of its "divine work", from a defined "primary quantity" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that this first "Formative Divine Particle" receives. A proportion of this "primary unit" will enter the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine

Particle": we shall call it the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

Similarly, the second "Formative Divine Particle" will produce a "secondary unit" measurement of the products of its "divine work", from a defined "secondary quantity" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that this second "Formative Divine Particle" receives. A proportion of this "secondary unit" will enter the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle": we shall call it the "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

Similarly, the third “Formative Divine Particle” will produce a “tertiary unit” measurement of the products of its “divine work”, from a defined “tertiary quantity” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that this third “Formative Divine Particle” receives. A proportion of this “tertiary unit” will enter the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”: we shall call it the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

Similarly, the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will produce a “quaternary unit” measurement of the products of its “divine work”, from a defined “quaternary quantity” of the products of the “divine

work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that this fourth "Formative Divine Particle" receives. A proportion of this "quaternary unit" will enter the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle": we shall call it the "quaternary proportion" of the "quaternary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".

The stability of the proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" with respect to the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the four "Formative Divine Particles" is obtained when, within this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", the proportion of

products of the “divine work” accomplished by each of the four “Formative Divine Particles” does not exceed the prescribed limit of proportion.

This prescribed limit of proportion in the stable “Divine Quinary Configuration” also ensures the stability of the “Divine Quaternary Configurations” which are associated with each three (chosen among the four) “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Quinary Configuration”.

In these “Divine Quaternary Configurations” considered, this prescribed limit of proportion also ensures the stability of the “Divine Tertiary Configurations” that are associated with each two (chosen among the four) “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Quinary Configuration”.

In these “Divine Tertiary Configurations” considered, this prescribed limit of proportion also ensures the

stability of “Divine Secondary Configurations” and which are associated with each “Formative Divine Particle” constituent of this “Divine Quinary Configuration”.

In these “Divine Secondary Configurations” considered, this prescribed limit of proportion also ensures the stability of the “Divine Primary Configurations” considered and which are associated with the “Generative Divine Particle” and also each of the four “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Quinary Configuration”.

For the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”:

1. The “primary limit of proportion” defined for the first “Formative Divine Particle”, is five times the “primary proportion” of the “primary

unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

2. The "secondary limit of proportion" defined for the second "Formative Divine Particle", is five times the "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

3. The "tertiary limit of proportion" defined for the third "Formative Divine Particle", is five times the "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".

4. The "quaternary limit of proportion" defined for the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", is five times the "quaternary proportion" of the

"quaternary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".

With the passage of time, the "Generative Divine Particle" will perform its "divine work" and transmit the products of this "divine work" to the first "Formative Divine Particle" as well as to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" through synchronization of the movements.

It is so that, the first "Formative Divine Particle" will also perform its "divine work" and transmit the products of this "divine work" to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". Similarly, the three other "Formative Divine

Particles” will also perform their “divine work” and transmit the products of these “divine work” to the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Thus, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, stable proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by these five “Divine Particles” will accumulate and increase in the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, until the proportion of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” reaches the “primary limit of proportion” which is five times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the

"divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

At attainment of this "primary limit of proportion", the set constituted by five times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will be called the quinane of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". All the core particulars that are present in this quinane of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" are in their first phase of existence.

At attainment of this "primary limit of proportion":

- The proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" and transmitted to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine

Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will be equal to four times the "secondary proportion" of "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

- The proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" and transmitted to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will be equal to three times the "tertiary proportion" of "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".

- The proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" and transmitted to the "Divine Quinary

Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will be equal to two times the "quaternary proportion" of "quaternary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".

Therefore, at attainment of this "primary limit of proportion" which is five times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", the transformation of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will take place in order to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by these five "Divine Particles" within

the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This first transformation is the “primary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. The five times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will be the reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “primary transformation”.

At the end of this “primary transformation”, some core particulars of the quinane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” have been transmitted and will be

present in reduced amount in their second phase of existence in the products of the "primary transformation".

At the end of this "primary transformation", this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will contain in it:

- Five times a unit of measurement of products of "transformation sub-steps", which will be produced during this "primary transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".
- Five times the "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine

work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

- Four times the "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".
- Three times the "quaternary proportion" of the "quaternary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".
- One time the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative

Divine Particle", by the products of the "primary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" will immediately take place within the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the "primary transformation" from the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by these four "Formative Divine Particles".

This new transformation is the “secondary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “primary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

In this “secondary transformation”, the five times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”, as well as the five times the products of the “primary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “secondary transformation”.

At the end of this “secondary transformation”, some core particulars of the quinane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative

Divine Particle", in their second phase of existence, have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their third phase of existence in the products of the "secondary transformation".

At the end of this "secondary transformation", this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will contain in it:

- Five times a unit of measurement of products of "transformation sub-steps", which will be produced during this "secondary transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "primary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

- Five times the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Four times the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Two times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.
- One time the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "secondary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will immediately take place within the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the "secondary transformation" from the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the "divine work"

accomplished by these four “Formative Divine Particles”.

This new transformation is the “tertiary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “secondary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

In this “tertiary transformation”, the five times the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”, as well as the five times the products of the “secondary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “tertiary transformation”.

At the end of this “tertiary transformation”, some core particulars of the quinane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, in their third phase of existence, have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their fourth phase of existence in the products of the “tertiary transformation”.

At the end of this “tertiary transformation”, this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it:

- Five times a unit of measurement of products of “transformation sub-steps”, which will be produced during this “tertiary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “secondary

transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

- Five times the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Three times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Two times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.
- One time the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work”

accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “tertiary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will immediately take place within the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the “tertiary transformation” from the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and also to maintain the stability of the

proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by these four “Formative Divine Particles”.

This new transformation is the “quaternary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “tertiary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.

In this “quaternary transformation”, the five times the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”, as well as the five times the products of the “tertiary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “quaternary transformation”.

At the end of this “quaternary transformation”, some core particulars of the quinane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, in their fourth phase of existence, have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their fifth phase of existence in the products of the “quaternary transformation”.

At the end of this “quaternary transformation”, this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it:

- Five times a unit of measurement of products of “transformation sub-steps”, which will be produced during this “quaternary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “tertiary

transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.

- Four times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Three times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Two times the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.
- One time the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine

work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "quaternary transformation" will immediately take place within the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the "quaternary transformation" from the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by these four "Formative Divine

Particles". This new transformation is the "'end of cycle' transformation".

In this "'end of cycle' transformation", the five times the products of the "quaternary transformation" will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this "'end of cycle' transformation".

The core particulars of the quinane of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", in their fifth phase of existence, will be reduced to zero (nullified) in the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", to give place to the core particulars of the new quinane of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", and restore the stability of the proportion of the

products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" with respect to the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the four "Formative Divine Particles" within the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

At the end of this "'end of cycle' transformation", this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will contain in it:

- Five times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".
- Four times the "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine

work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

- Three times the "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".
- Two times the "quaternary proportion" of the "quaternary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".

The products of the "'end of cycle' transformation" will be transmitted to the external and immediate environment around the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". These products of this "'end of cycle'

transformation" are the one that contribute to the "STATES OF EQUILIBRIUM", the "STATES OF HARMONY", of "THE DIVINE" and of His "Electrical Charge" throughout all regions of His unlimited "BEING".

That is how the "'end of cycle' transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the four "Formative Divine Particles" will come to an end and keep the stability of the proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the four "Formative Divine Particles" within this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

At the end of this "'end of cycle' transformation", the proportion of products of the "divine work"

accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will again reach the “primary limit of proportion” that is five times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unity” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Therefore, this transformation cycle will resume within this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

On each “Divine Quinary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and four “Formative Divine Particles”, the “primary transformation”, the “secondary transformation”, the “tertiary transformation”, the “quaternary transformation”, and the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” follow a unique and same model of the “transformation step” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by

the “Generative Divine Particle” by the reagents of the “transformation step”; that is, by the products characteristic of the “transformation step” considered and which will be consumed during the “transformation step”. This unique and same model of the “transformation step” consists of sixteen “transformation sub-steps”.

CHAPTER 028
THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND FOUR “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 029

THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FOUR "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The model of the "transformation step" in the "Divine Quinary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and four "Formative Divine Particles" consists of sixteen "transformation sub-steps".

As the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" enter the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", they are continuously transformed

by the reagents of the “transformation step” while these reagents of the “transformation step” last.

A unit of measurement of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that enters this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” is transformed by a unit of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a unit of measurement of the “divine generative energy” diluted is produced.

This unit of measurement of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which is produced, will increase the “divine electrical charge” of the products contained in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”.

As a consequence, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” will increase as the amount of the “divine generative energy” diluted and available in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” increases.

CHAPTER 030

THE FIRST FIVE "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FOUR "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

It is always at the first "transformation sub-step" that the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" start to continuously enter the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". This entry marks the beginning of the "primary transformation".

From this beginning of the first “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a first defined quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” will be transformed in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” by a first proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a first defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the first “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the second “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the second “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a second defined quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine

Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" by a second proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a second defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the second "transformation sub-step" and also the beginning of the third "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the third "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", a third defined quantity of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" by a third proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a third defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the third

"transformation sub-step" and also the beginning of the fourth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the fourth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", a fourth defined quantity of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" by a fourth proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a fourth defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the fourth "transformation sub-step" and also the beginning of the fifth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the fifth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", a fifth defined

quantity of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" by a fifth proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a fifth defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the fifth "transformation sub-step" and also the beginning of the sixth "transformation sub-step".

From the beginning of the first "transformation sub-step" to the end of the fifth "transformation sub-step", five defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" by five proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and five

defined quantities of the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced.

As a consequence, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” will be at its peak at the end of the fifth “transformation sub-step”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the four “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will be at the entrance to the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

These products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”, once they enter the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”, they will also attenuate a defined amount of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which has been previously produced in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 030
THE FIRST FIVE “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND FOUR “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 031

THE SIXTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FOUR "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the sixth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the sixth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A first defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first five “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that still continue to enter this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”;
- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the

"Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the sixth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the four "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will be at the entrance to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

In addition to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle", once they enter the "Divine Quinary

Equilibrium Zone", they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted remaining in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

CHAPTER 032

THE SEVENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FOUR "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the seventh "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the seventh “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A second defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first five “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that still continue to enter this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second and by the third “Formative Divine Particles”;
- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second

"Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone";

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the eighth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the four "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will be at the entrance to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative

Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

In addition to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", and to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", once they enter the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone", they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted remaining in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

CHAPTER 033

THE EIGHTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FOUR "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the eighth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the ninth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A third defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first five “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that still continue to enter this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second, by the third, and by the fourth “Formative Divine Particles”;
- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative

Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone";

- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone";
- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the eighth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the four "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine

Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will be at the entrance to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

In addition to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle", and to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", once they enter the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone", they will also attenuate a defined quantity of

the “divine generative energy” diluted remaining in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

The entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” in the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will mark the end of entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”.

From the beginning of the first “transformation sub-step” to the end of the eighth “transformation sub-

step", eight defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", will enter the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Among these eight defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", five will be transformed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" by five proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and five defined quantities of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced.

CHAPTER 034

THE NINTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FOUR "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the ninth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the ninth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first five “transformation sub-steps” will be attenuated in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the four “Formative Divine Particles”;
- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the third “Formative

Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone";

- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone";
- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the ninth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the tenth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of

the four “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the four “Formative Divine Particles” continue to enter continuously the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 035

THE TENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FOUR "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the tenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- The fifth and last remaining defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, which was produced during the course of the first five "transformation sub-steps" will be attenuated in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" by the

products of the “divine work” accomplished by the five “Formative Divine Particles”;

- A fifth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the third “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the first

"Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the tenth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the eleventh "transformation sub-step".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further and will be determined by the amount of "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle"; namely, as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

CHAPTER 035
THE TENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND FOUR “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 036

THE ELEVENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FOUR "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the eleventh "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the sixth to the tenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Quinary

Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Four other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone".

- A fifth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone";
- A fourth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone";

- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the eleventh “transformation sub-step” and the beginning of the twelfth “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further and will be determined by the amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 036
THE ELEVENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND FOUR “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 037

THE TWELFTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FOUR "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the twelfth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the sixth to the tenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in

this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Three other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the second “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”.

- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the seventh to the eleventh “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Four other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be

present in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”.

- A fifth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the twelfth “transformation sub-step” and the beginning of the thirteenth “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further and will be determined by

the amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 038

THE THIRTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FOUR "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the thirteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A third defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the sixth to the tenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Quinary

Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Two other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone".

- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the third "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the seventh to the eleventh "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Three other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the third "Formative Divine

Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone".

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the eighth to the twelfth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Four other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone".
- A fifth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine

Quinary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the thirteenth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the fourteenth "transformation sub-step".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further and will be determined by the amount of "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle"; namely, as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

From the beginning of the ninth "transformation sub-step" to the end of this thirteenth "transformation sub-step", five defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative

Divine Particle" will be produced, transmitted to this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone", and transformed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the three other "Formative Divine Particles". This amount of "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle", that is, which is produced by the first "Formative Divine Particle", transmitted and transformed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone", will be at its peak at the end of this thirteenth "transformation sub-step".

From the beginning of the sixth "transformation sub-step" to the end of this thirteenth "transformation sub-step", eight defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced and transmitted to this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first

"Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Among these eight defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", five will be transformed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" by five proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and five defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced.

Among these five defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted from the second "Formative Divine Particle", three will be consumed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the four "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the end of this thirteenth "transformation sub-step" will also mark the end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

CHAPTER 038
THE THIRTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND FOUR “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 039

THE FOURTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FOUR "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

This end of entry of the products of the second "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the beginning of the fourteenth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the fourteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time

and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the seventh to the eleventh “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Two other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”.
- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced

during the course of the eighth to the twelfth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Three other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone".

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the ninth to the thirteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone". Four other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle",

will still be present in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the fourteenth “transformation sub-step” and the beginning of the fifteenth “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” will stop decreasing and start to increase, but it will still be determined by the amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” decreases.

From the beginning of the seventh “transformation sub-step” to the end of this fourteenth “transformation sub-step”, eight defined quantities of

products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced and transmitted to this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Among these eight defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”, five will be transformed in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” by five proportions of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and five defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced.

Among these five defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted from the third “Formative Divine Particle”, three will be consumed in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” by the products

of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the four “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the end of this fourteenth “transformation sub-step” will also mark the end of entry of the “divine work” accomplished by the products of the third “Formative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

CHAPTER 040

THE FIFTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FOUR "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

This end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the beginning of the fifteenth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the fifteenth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the eighth to the twelfth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Two other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”.
- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative

Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the ninth to the thirteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone". Three other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" will increase further, but it will still be determined by the amount of "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle"; namely, as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" decreases.

From the beginning of the eighth “transformation sub-step” to the end of this fifteenth “transformation sub-step”, eight defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced and transmitted to this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Among these eight defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”, five will be transformed in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” by five proportions of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and five defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced.

Among these five defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted from the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”, three will be consumed in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the five “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the end of this fifteenth “transformation sub-step” will also mark the end of entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

CHAPTER 040
THE FIFTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND FOUR “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 041

THE SIXTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FOUR "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

This end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the beginning of the sixteenth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the sixteenth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the ninth to the thirteenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”. Two other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” will increase further, but it will still be determined by the amount of “divine formative

energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle"; namely, as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" decreases.

From the beginning of the ninth "transformation sub-step" to the end of this sixteenth "transformation sub-step", eight defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced and transmitted to this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Among these eight defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", five will be transformed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" by five proportions of the reagents of the "transformation

step", and five defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced.

Among these five defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted from the first "Formative Divine Particle", three will be consumed in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the four "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the end of this sixteenth "transformation sub-step" will also mark the end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine

Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by first "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the end of the "transformation step" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" by the reagents of the "transformation step" in the "Divine Quinary Configuration" of five "Divine Particles".

Thus, in the "Divine Quinary Configuration" of five "Divine Particles", a "transformation step" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" by the reagents of the

"transformation step" will come to its end and keep the stability of the proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the four "Formative Divine Particles" in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

At the end of this "transformation step", the following will be present in the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Both defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle" that are still present in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this

"primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

- A "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle". Both defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that are still present in this "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".
- A "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle". Both

defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle” that are still present in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” constitute this “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

- A “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”. Both defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” that are still present in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” constitute this “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine

work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".

In this "Divine Quinary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and four "Formative Divine Particles", the time span common to the "primary transformation", to the "secondary transformation", to the "tertiary transformation", to the "quaternary transformation", and to the "'end of cycle' transformation" is less than the time span common to the "primary transformation", to the "secondary transformation", to the "tertiary transformation", and to the "'end of cycle' transformation", on any stable "Divine Quaternary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and three "Formative Divine Particles".

CHAPTER 041
THE SIXTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE QUINARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND FOUR “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 042

THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

When a fifth "Formative Divine Particle", with properties which differ from those of the four first "Formative Divine Particles", is placed in a fixed location in the proximity of a "Divine Quinary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and four "Formative Divine Particles", then, the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones" that are associated to the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will also be affected by the products of the "divine work"

accomplished by this fifth “Formative Divine Particle”.

Thus, depending upon the orientation of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and following the orientation of the “specific axis” of the first movement of each of the five “Formative Divine Particles”, a part of the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone”, which is associated with the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will also contain a proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”. And it will define as such an infinitely small sixth volume of space in this “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This infinitely small sixth volume of space which is described by the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the five “Formative Divine Particles” and which will contain a proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, will be called: the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” is smaller than the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the same first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the

"Generative Divine Particle", contains at any time, products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first, second, third, and fourth "Formative Divine Particle". It will also contain at any time, depending upon the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle", a proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle". It will also contain, depending upon the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle", a proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle".

The products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" and the products of the "divine work" accomplished by each of the five "Formative Divine Particles" will not enter at the same time in the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of

the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

The products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, will enter first, and during a first time interval.

At the end of this first time interval, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will then, enter, and during a second time interval.

At the end of this second time interval, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle” will then, enter, and during a third time interval.

At the end of this third time interval, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will then, enter, and during a fourth time interval.

At the end of this fourth time interval, the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" will then, enter, and during a fifth time interval.

At the end of this fifth time interval, the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will then, enter, and during a sixth time interval.

A "Divine Senary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and five "Formative Divine Particles" is defined by:

1. The orientation of the "specific axis" of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle";
2. The orientation of the "specific axis" of the first movement of each of the five "Formative Divine Particles"; and

3. The “specific volume” defined by the considered “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

A “Divine Senary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and five “Formative Divine Particles” thus contains some of the “Divine Quinary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and of each four (chosen among the five) “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Senary Configuration”.

Each of these “Divine Quinary Configurations” considered in this “Divine Senary Configuration”, in turn contains some of the “Divine Quaternary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and of each three (chosen among the five) “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Senary Configuration”.

Each of these “Divine Quaternary Configurations” considered in each of these previous “Divine Quinary Configurations”, in turn contains some of the “Divine Tertiary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and of each two (chosen among the five) “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Senary Configuration”. Here, these previous “Divine Quinary Configurations” are themselves considered in this “Divine Senary Configuration”; these are nested relationships.

Each of these “Divine Tertiary Configurations” considered in each of these previous “Divine Quaternary Configurations”, in turn contains some of the “Divine Secondary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and each “Formative Divine Particle” constituent of this “Divine Senary Configuration”. Here, these previous “Divine

Quaternary Configurations" are themselves considered in each of these previous "Divine Quinary Configurations", themselves considered in this "Divine Senary Configuration"; these are nested relationships.

Each of these "Divine Secondary Configurations" of the "Generative Divine Particle" and each "Formative Divine Particle" constituent of this "Divine Senary Configuration", considered in each of these previous "Divine Tertiary Configurations", in turn contains some of the "Divine Primary Configurations" that are associated with the "Generative Divine Particle" and also with the "Formative Divine Particle", considered. Here, these previous "Divine Tertiary Configurations" are themselves considered in each of these previous "Divine Quaternary Configurations", themselves considered in each of these previous "Divine Quinary

Configurations", themselves considered in this "Divine Senary Configuration"; these are nested relationships.

The complexity of the "Divine Senary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and five "Formative Divine Particles" is higher than those of the "Divine Quinary Configurations" that are contained in this "Divine Senary Configuration". Furthermore, the execution of the "movement" of this "Divine Senary Configuration" is the result of the perfect synchronisation of the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the five "Formative Divine Particles" between them, and each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle". This "movement" of this "Divine Senary Configuration" is the coordinated action of the

"Generative Divine Particle" and the five "Formative Divine Particles", thus acting in concert, and which will produce a total effect in this "Divine Senary Configuration", a total "sensation", emanating from the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones" of its "Formative Divine Particles" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", that will be greater than the sum of effects provided by the individual "Divine Particles" constituent of this "Divine Senary Configuration". All these individual and "combined" effects, all these "sensations", in all their details, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has measured and has recorded them.

In His own "Days", based on the designs of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", "THE DIVINE FORCE" had found that: following the "Divine Senary Configuration" of one "Generative

Divine Particle” and five “Formative Divine Particles”, the “sensations” felt in the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” are different and more or less pleasant than those felt in all the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones” of all the “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, following the “Divine Senary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and five “Formative Divine Particles”, the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, as well as the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”, and which will enter the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the

"Generative Divine Particle" may be stable or else unstable.

They will be stable when they will take place in a predictable way, at regular time intervals and with the same proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" as well as the same proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle", otherwise they will be unstable; that is, they will take place in random and unpredictable way.

Stable proportions are obtained from the intersecting points that are defined by the intersection of the direction of the orientation of the "specific axis" of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" with those of the orientations of the "specific axis" of the first movement of each of the five "Formative Divine

Particles", and by synchronizing the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" with the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the five "Formative Divine Particles".

As such, for a fifth "Formative Divine Particle" placed in a fixed location in the proximity of a "Divine Quinary Configuration", based on the designs of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has perfectly synchronized the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the five "Formative Divine Particles" between them.

HE has also perfectly synchronized the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the five "Formative Divine Particles" with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", with respect to the intersecting point of the "specific axis" of the

movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and the “specific axis” of the first movement of each of the five “Formative Divine Particles”.

Through the perfect synchronization of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and the movement of each of the five “Formative Divine Particles”, the movement of each of the “Formative Divine Particles” is driven by the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Thus, for the first “Formative Divine Particle”, with the passage of time and through the perfect synchronization of the movement of each of the five “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” will create and delineate an infinitely small “Divine Senary Equilibrium Space” which is swept by

the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”. It is the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Space” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This “Divine Senary Equilibrium Space” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” is also contained in the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Space” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

So, with this displacement of the position of the intersecting point of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and the five “specific axis” of the first movements of the five “Formative Divine Particles”, the proportions of the

products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” as well as the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the five “Formative Divine Particles” and which will enter the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, will be stable or unstable due to the addition of the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” in the originally chosen “Divine Quinary Configuration”.

They will be stable when they will take place in a predictable way, at regular time intervals, and with the same proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, otherwise they will be unstable; that is, they will take place in random and unpredictable way.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established all the intersecting point positions that provide stable "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones", and "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Within these equilibrium zones, the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" as well as the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second, the third, the fourth, and the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" and which will enter each of these five equilibrium zones will be always stable.

In addition, the “sensations” felt within such stable “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones” will be more pleasant than those felt in all the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones” of all the “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of these “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones”. The “processed divine energy” contained in such stable “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones” is also more refined than the “processed divine energy” contained in the stable “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones” and as a result of the synergy — the coordinated action of the established movements of the constituent “divine particles”, applied on the “divine work” performed by the “Generative Divine Particle” and the five “Formative Divine Particles”, and which contributes to produce a total effect that is greater than the sum of separate effects of each of these six “divine particles” —

defined in such stable “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones”.

The order in which “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” chose the five “Formative Divine Particles” is important in determining these positions of the intersecting point, which provide the stability of each of these five equilibrium zones of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

If the order in which “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” chose the five “Formative Divine Particles” is changed, then, the positions of the intersecting point will not be the same as those that provide the stability of each of these five equilibrium zones of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

As a consequence, the stability of each of these five equilibrium zones of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will be affected. Therefore, the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" as well as the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the five "Formative Divine Particles", and which will enter the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" will fluctuate.

These different positions of the intersecting point, which provides stability, are the "senary intersecting points" of the "specific axis" of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and five "specific axes" of the first movements of the five "Formative Divine Particles". These "senary intersecting points" coincide with other "quinary intersecting points", but they are

fewer in number than the “quinary intersecting points”, although they still remain many and diametrically opposite each other with respect to the centre of the “Generative Divine Particle”.

On these “senary intersecting points”, the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” is contained at any time in the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

On each of these “senary intersecting points” is associated a “Divine Senary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and five “Formative Divine Particles”. On the “Divine Senary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and five “Formative Divine Particles”, the “Divine

Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" contains at any time, products of the "divine work" accomplished by this first "Formative Divine Particle" and it will contain at any time stable proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" and also by the other four "Formative Divine Particles".

The first "Formative Divine Particle" will produce a "primary unit" measurement of the products of its "divine work", from a defined "primary quantity" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that this first "Formative Divine Particle" receives. A proportion of this "primary unit" will enter the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine

Particle”: we shall call it the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

Similarly, the second “Formative Divine Particle” will produce a “secondary unit” measurement of the products of its “divine work”, from a defined “secondary quantity” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that this second “Formative Divine Particle” receives. A proportion of this “secondary unit” will enter the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”: we shall call it the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

Similarly, the third “Formative Divine Particle” will produce a “tertiary unit” measurement of the products of its “divine work”, from a defined “tertiary quantity” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that this third “Formative Divine Particle” receives. A proportion of this “tertiary unit” will enter the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”: we shall call it the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

Similarly, the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will produce a “quaternary unit” measurement of the products of its “divine work”, from a defined “quaternary quantity” of the products of the “divine

work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that this fourth "Formative Divine Particle" receives. A proportion of this "quaternary unit" will enter the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle": we shall call it the "quaternary proportion" of the "quaternary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".

Similarly, the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" will produce a "quinary unit" measurement of the products of its "divine work", from a defined "quinary quantity" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that this fifth "Formative Divine Particle" receives. A proportion of this "quinary unit" will enter the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first

"Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle": we shall call it the "quinary proportion" of the "quinary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle".

The stability of the proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" with respect to the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the five "Formative Divine Particles" is obtained when, within this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", the proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by each of the five "Formative Divine Particles" does not exceed the prescribed limit of proportion.

This prescribed limit of proportion in the stable "Divine Senary Configuration" also ensures the stability of the "Divine Quinary Configurations" which are associated with each four (chosen among the five) "Formative Divine Particles" constituent of this "Divine Senary Configuration".

In these "Divine Quinary Configurations" considered, this prescribed limit of proportion also ensures the stability of the "Divine Quaternary Configurations" that are associated with each three (chosen among the five) "Formative Divine Particles" constituent of this "Divine Senary Configuration".

In these "Divine Quaternary Configurations" considered, this prescribed limit of proportion also ensures the stability of the "Divine Tertiary Configurations" that are associated with each two

(chosen among the five) “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Senary Configuration”.

In these “Divine Tertiary Configurations” considered, this prescribed limit of proportion also ensures the stability of “Divine Secondary Configurations” and which are associated with each “Formative Divine Particle” constituent of this “Divine Senary Configuration”.

In these “Divine Secondary Configurations” considered, this prescribed limit of proportion also ensures the stability of the “Divine Primary Configurations” considered and which are associated with the “Generative Divine Particle” and also each of the five “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Senary Configuration”.

For the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”:

1. The “primary limit of proportion” defined for the first “Formative Divine Particle”, is six times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.
2. The “secondary limit of proportion” defined for the second “Formative Divine Particle”, is six times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.
3. The “tertiary limit of proportion” defined for the third “Formative Divine Particle”, is six times the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of

products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

4. The “quaternary limit of proportion” defined for the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”, is six times the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.

5. The “quinary limit of proportion” defined for the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”, is six times the “quinary proportion” of the “quinary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”.

With the passage of time, the “Generative Divine Particle” will perform its “divine work” and transmit the products of this “divine work” to the first “Formative Divine Particle” as well as to the “Divine

Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" through synchronization of the movements.

It is so that, the first "Formative Divine Particle" will also perform its "divine work" and transmit the products of this "divine work" to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". Similarly, the four other "Formative Divine Particles" will also perform their "divine work" and transmit the products of these "divine work" to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Thus, with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", stable proportions of

products of the “divine work” accomplished by these six “Divine Particles” will accumulate and increase in the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, until the proportion of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” reaches the “primary limit of proportion” which is six times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

At attainment of this “primary limit of proportion”, the set constituted by six times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will be called the senane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first

"Formative Divine Particle". All the core particulars that are present in this senane of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" are in their first phase of existence.

At attainment of this "primary limit of proportion":

- The proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" and transmitted to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will be equal to five times the "secondary proportion" of "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".
- The proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" and transmitted to the "Divine Senary

Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will be equal to four times the "tertiary proportion" of "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".

- The proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" and transmitted to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will be equal to three times the "quaternary proportion" of "quaternary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".
- The proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine

Particle" and transmitted to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will be equal to two times the "quinary proportion" of "quinary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle".

Therefore, at attainment of this "primary limit of proportion" which is six times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", the transformation of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will take place in order to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the "divine work"

accomplished by these six “Divine Particles” within the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This first transformation is the “primary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. The six times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will be the reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “primary transformation”.

At the end of this “primary transformation”, some core particulars of the senane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative

Divine Particle" have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their second phase of existence in the products of the "primary transformation".

At the end of this "primary transformation", this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will contain in it:

- Six times a unit of measurement of products of "transformation sub-steps", which will be produced during this "primary transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

- Six times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Five times the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Four times the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Three times the “quinary proportion” of the “quinary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”.

- One time the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “primary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will immediately take place within the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the “primary transformation” from the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with

respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by these five “Formative Divine Particles”.

This new transformation is the “secondary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “primary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

In this “secondary transformation”, the six times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”, as well as the six times the products of the “primary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be

consumed during the transformation, in this "secondary transformation".

At the end of this "secondary transformation", some core particulars of the senane of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", in their second phase of existence, have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their third phase of existence in the products of the "secondary transformation".

At the end of this "secondary transformation", this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will contain in it:

- Six times a unit of measurement of products of "transformation sub-steps", which will be produced during this "secondary transformation" of the products of the "divine

work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "primary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

- Six times the "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".
- Five times the "quaternary proportion" of the "quaternary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".
- Four times the "quinary proportion" of the "quinary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle".

- Two times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.
- One time the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “secondary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle” will immediately take place within the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the "secondary transformation" from the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by these five "Formative Divine Particles".

This new transformation is the "tertiary transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "secondary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".

In this "tertiary transformation", the six times the "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products

of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”, as well as the six times the products of the “secondary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “tertiary transformation”.

At the end of this “tertiary transformation”, some core particulars of the senane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, in their third phase of existence, have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their fourth phase of existence in the products of the “tertiary transformation”.

At the end of this “tertiary transformation”, this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it:

- Six times a unit of measurement of products of "transformation sub-steps", which will be produced during this "tertiary transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "secondary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".
- Six times the "quaternary proportion" of the "quaternary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".
- Five times the "quinary proportion" of the "quinary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle".

- Three times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Two times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.
- One time the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “tertiary transformation” and also by the products of the

“divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will immediately take place within the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the “tertiary transformation” from the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by these five “Formative Divine Particles”.

This new transformation is the “quaternary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “tertiary transformation” and also

by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.

In this “quaternary transformation”, the six times the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”, as well as the six times the products of the “tertiary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “quaternary transformation”.

At the end of this “quaternary transformation”, some core particulars of the senane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, in their fourth phase of existence, have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their fifth phase of existence in the products of the “quaternary transformation”.

At the end of this "quaternary transformation", this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will contain in it:

- Six times a unit of measurement of products of "transformation sub-steps", which will be produced during this "quaternary transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "tertiary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".
- Six times the "quinary proportion" of the "quinary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle".

- Four times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Three times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Two times the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.
- One time the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "quaternary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" will immediately take place within the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the "quaternary transformation" from the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by these five "Formative Divine Particles".

This new transformation is the “quinary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “quaternary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”.

In this “quinary transformation”, the six times the “quinary proportion” of the “quinary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”, as well as the six times the products of the “quaternary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “quinary transformation”.

At the end of this “quinary transformation”, some core particulars of the senane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative

Divine Particle", in their fifth phase of existence, have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their sixth phase of existence in the products of the "quinary transformation".

At the end of this "quinary transformation", this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will contain in it:

- Six times a unit of measurement of products of "transformation sub-steps", which will be produced during this "quinary transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "quaternary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle".

- Five times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Four times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Three times the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Two times the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.

- One time the “quinary proportion” of the “quinary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”.

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “quinary transformation” will immediately take place within the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the “quinary transformation” from the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products

of the “divine work” accomplished by these five “Formative Divine Particles”. This new transformation is the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”.

In this “‘end of cycle’ transformation”, the six times the products of the “quinary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “‘end of cycle’ transformation”.

The core particulars of the senane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, in their sixth phase of existence, will be reduced to zero (nullified) in the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, to give place to the core particulars of the new senane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”,

and restore the stability of the proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" with respect to the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the five "Formative Divine Particles" within the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

At the end of this "'end of cycle' transformation", this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will contain in it:

- Six times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

- Five times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Four times the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Three times the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Two times the “quinary proportion” of the “quinary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”.

The products of the "'end of cycle' transformation" will be transmitted to the external and immediate environment around the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". These products of this "'end of cycle' transformation" are the one that contribute to the "STATES OF EQUILIBRIUM", the "STATES OF HARMONY", of "THE DIVINE" and of His "Electrical Charge" throughout all regions of His unlimited "BEING".

That is how the "'end of cycle' transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the five "Formative Divine Particles" will come to an end and keep the stability of the proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the five "Formative Divine

Particles" within this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

At the end of this "'end of cycle' transformation", the proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will again reach the "primary limit of proportion" that is six times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unity" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Therefore, this transformation cycle will resume within this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

On each "Divine Senary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and five "Formative Divine Particles", the "primary transformation", the

“secondary transformation”, the “tertiary transformation”, the “quaternary transformation”, the “quinary transformation”, and the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” follow a unique and same model of the “transformation step” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” by the reagents of the “transformation step”; that is, by the products characteristic of the “transformation step” considered and which will be consumed during the “transformation step”. This unique and same model of the “transformation step” consists of twenty “transformation sub-steps”.

CHAPTER 042
THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND FIVE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 043

THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND FIVE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

The model of the “transformation step” in the “Divine Senary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and five “Formative Divine Particles” consists of twenty “transformation sub-steps”.

As the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” enter the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, they are continuously transformed

by the reagents of the “transformation step” while these reagents of the “transformation step” last.

A unit of measurement of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that enters this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” is transformed by a unit of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a unit of measurement of the “divine generative energy” diluted is produced.

This unit of measurement of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which is produced, will increase the “divine electrical charge” of the products contained in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.

As a consequence, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” will increase as the amount of the “divine generative energy” diluted and available in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” increases.

CHAPTER 044

THE FIRST SIX "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

It is always at the first "transformation sub-step" that the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" start to continuously enter the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". This entry marks the beginning of the "primary transformation".

From this beginning of the first “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a first defined quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” will be transformed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by a first proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a first defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the first “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the second “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the second “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a second defined quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine

Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by a second proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a second defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the second "transformation sub-step" and also the beginning of the third "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the third "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", a third defined quantity of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by a third proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a third defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the third

"transformation sub-step" and also the beginning of the fourth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the fourth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", a fourth defined quantity of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by a fourth proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a fourth defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the fourth "transformation sub-step" and also the beginning of the fifth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the fifth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", a fifth defined

quantity of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by a fifth proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a fifth defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the fifth "transformation sub-step" and also the beginning of the sixth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the sixth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", a sixth defined quantity of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by a sixth proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a sixth defined quantity of

the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the sixth “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the seventh “transformation sub-step”.

From the beginning of the first “transformation sub-step” to the end of the sixth “transformation sub-step”, six defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” will be transformed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by six proportions of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and six defined quantities of the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced.

As a consequence, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” will be at its peak at the end of the sixth “transformation sub-step”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the five "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" will be at the entrance to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

These products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", once they enter the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone", they will also attenuate a defined amount of the "divine generative energy" diluted, which has been previously produced in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 045

THE SEVENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the seventh "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the seventh “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A first defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first six “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that still continue to enter this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”;
- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the

"Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the seventh "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the five "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will be at the entrance to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

In addition to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle", once they enter the "Divine Senary

Equilibrium Zone", they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted remaining in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone".

As a consequence, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

CHAPTER 046

THE EIGHTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the eighth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the eighth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A second defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first six “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that still continue to enter this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second and by the third “Formative Divine Particles”;
- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be

transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”;

- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the third “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the eighth “transformation sub-step”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the five “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will be at the entrance to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

In addition to the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”, and to the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”, once they enter the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”, they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted remaining in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 047

THE NINTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the ninth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the ninth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A third defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, which was produced during the course of the first six "transformation sub-steps", as well as the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that still continue to enter this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone", will be attenuated in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second, by the third, and by the fourth "Formative Divine Particles";
- A third defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the second "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone";
- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the third

"Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone";

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the ninth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the five "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" will be at the entrance to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine

Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

In addition to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle", and to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle", once they enter the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone", they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted remaining in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products

of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 047
THE NINTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND FIVE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 048

THE TENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the tenth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the tenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first six “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that still continue to enter this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second, by the third, by the fourth, and by the fifth “Formative Divine Particles”;
- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”;

- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the third “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the tenth “transformation sub-step”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of

the six “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will be at the entrance to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

In addition to the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”, to the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”, to the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”, and to the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the

first “Formative Divine Particle”, once they enter the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”, they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted remaining in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

The entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” in the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will mark the end of entry of the products of the “divine work”

accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.

From the beginning of the first “transformation sub-step” to the end of the tenth “transformation sub-step”, ten defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, will enter the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Among these ten defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, six will be transformed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by six proportions of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and six defined quantities of the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced.

CHAPTER 049

THE ELEVENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the eleventh "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the eleventh “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A fifth defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first six “transformation sub-steps” will be attenuated in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the five “Formative Divine Particles”;
- A fifth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the third “Formative Divine Particle” will also be

transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”;

- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the eleventh “transformation sub-step” and the

beginning of the twelfth “transformation sub-step”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the five “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the five “Formative Divine Particles” continue to enter continuously the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 050

THE TWELFTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the twelfth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- The sixth and last remaining defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, which was produced during the course of the first six "transformation sub-steps" will be attenuated in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by the

products of the “divine work” accomplished by the five “Formative Divine Particles”;

- A sixth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A fifth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the third “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the fifth “Formative Divine

Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone";

- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the twelfth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the thirteenth "transformation sub-step".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further and will be determined by the amount of "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle"; namely, as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

CHAPTER 050
THE TWELFTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND FIVE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 051

THE THIRTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the thirteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the seventh to the twelfth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Senary

Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Five other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone".

- A sixth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone";
- A fifth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone";
- A fourth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fifth

"Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone";

- A third defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the thirteenth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the fourteenth "transformation sub-step".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further and will be determined by the amount of "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle"; namely, as the amount of products of the "divine work"

accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 052

THE FOURTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the sixteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the seventh to the twelfth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in

this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Four other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the second “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.

- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the eighth to the thirteenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Five other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be

present in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.

- A sixth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A fifth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the fourteenth “transformation sub-step” and the beginning of the fifteenth “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further and will be determined by the amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 053

THE FIFTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the fifteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A third defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the seventh to the twelfth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Senary

Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Three other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone".

- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the third "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the eighth to the thirteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Four other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the third "Formative Divine

Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone".

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the ninth to the fourteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Five other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone".
- A sixth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fifth "Formative Divine

Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”;

- A fifth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the fifteenth “transformation sub-step” and the beginning of the sixteenth “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further and will be determined by the amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 054

THE SIXTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the sixteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A fourth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the seventh to the twelfth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in

this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Two other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the second “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.

- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the eighth to the thirteenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Three other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be

present in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.

- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the ninth to the fourteenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Four other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.
- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of

the tenth to the fifteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Five other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fifth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone".

- A sixth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the sixteenth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the seventeenth "transformation sub-step".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium

Zone" will decrease further and will be determined by the amount of "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle"; namely, as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

From the beginning of the eleventh "transformation sub-step" to the end of this sixteenth "transformation sub-step", six defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced, transmitted to this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone", and transformed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the four other "Formative Divine Particles". This amount of "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle", that is, which is

produced by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, transmitted and transformed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”, will be at its peak at the end of this sixteenth “transformation sub-step”.

From the beginning of the seventh “transformation sub-step” to the end of this sixteenth “transformation sub-step”, ten defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced and transmitted to this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Among these ten defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”, six will be transformed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by six proportions of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and six

defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the second “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced.

Among these six defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted from the second “Formative Divine Particle”, four will be consumed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the five “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the end of this sixteenth “transformation sub-step” will also mark the end of entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” in this “Divine

Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

CHAPTER 055

THE SEVENTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

This end of entry of the products of the second "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the beginning of the seventeenth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the seventeenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time

and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the eighth to the thirteenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Two other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.
- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of

the ninth to the fourteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Three other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone".

- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the tenth to the fifteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Four other

defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.

- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the eleventh to the sixteenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”. Five other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the seventeenth “transformation sub-step” and the beginning of the eighteenth “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” will stop decreasing and start to increase, but it will still be determined by the amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” decreases.

From the beginning of the eighth “transformation sub-step” to the end of this seventeenth “transformation sub-step”, ten defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced and transmitted to this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Among these ten defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle", six will be transformed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by six proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and six defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the third "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced.

Among these six defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted from the third "Formative Divine Particle", four will be consumed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the five "Formative Divine Particles" between them

and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the end of this seventeenth “transformation sub-step” will also mark the end of entry of the “divine work” accomplished by the products of the third “Formative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

CHAPTER 055
THE SEVENTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND FIVE “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 056

THE EIGHTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

This end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the beginning of the eighteenth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the eighteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A fourth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the ninth to the fourteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Two other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone".

- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the tenth to the fifteenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Three other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.
- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the eleventh to the sixteenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in

this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”. Four other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” will increase further, but it will still be determined by the amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” decreases.

From the beginning of the ninth “transformation sub-step” to the end of this eighteenth “transformation sub-step”, ten defined quantities of products of the

"divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced and transmitted to this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Among these ten defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", six will be transformed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by six proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and six defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced.

Among these six defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted from the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", four will be consumed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the

"divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the five "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the end of this eighteenth "transformation sub-step" will also mark the end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

CHAPTER 057

THE NINETEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

This end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the beginning of the nineteenth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the nineteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A fourth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the tenth to the fifteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Two other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fifth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone".

- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the eleventh to the fifteenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”. Three other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” will increase further, but it will still be determined by the amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the

"divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" decreases.

From the beginning of the tenth "transformation sub-step" to the end of this nineteenth "transformation sub-step", ten defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced and transmitted to this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Among these ten defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle", six will be transformed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by six proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and six defined quantities of the "divine formative energy"

diluted of the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced.

Among these six defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted from the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”, four will be consumed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the five “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the end of this nineteenth “transformation sub-step” will also mark the end of entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative

Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

CHAPTER 058

THE TWENTIETH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND FIVE "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

This end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the beginning of the twentieth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the twentieth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the eleventh to the sixteenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”. Two other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” will increase further, but it will still be determined by the amount of “divine formative

energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle"; namely, as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" decreases.

From the beginning of the eleventh "transformation sub-step" to the end of this twentieth "transformation sub-step", ten defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced and transmitted to this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Among these ten defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", six will be transformed in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" by six proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and six

defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced.

Among these six defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted from the first “Formative Divine Particle”, four will be consumed in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the five “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the end of this twentieth “transformation sub-step” will also mark the end of entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” in this “Divine

Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by first "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the end of the "transformation step" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" by the reagents of the "transformation step" in the "Divine Senary Configuration" of six "Divine Particles".

Thus, in the "Divine Senary Configuration" of six "Divine Particles", a "transformation step" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" by the reagents of the

"transformation step" will come to its end and keep the stability of the proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the five "Formative Divine Particles" in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

At the end of this "transformation step", the following will be present in the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Both defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle" that are still present in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this

"primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

- A "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle". Both defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that are still present in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".
- A "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle". Both

defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle” that are still present in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” constitute this “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

- A “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”. Both defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” that are still present in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” constitute this “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine

work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".

- A "quinary proportion" of the "quinary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle". Both defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" that are still present in this "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this "quinary proportion" of the "quinary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle".

In this "Divine Senary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and five "Formative Divine Particles", the time span common to the "primary transformation", to the "secondary transformation", to the "tertiary transformation", to

the “quaternary transformation”, to the “quinary transformation”, and to the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” is less than the time span common to the “primary transformation”, to the “secondary transformation”, to the “tertiary transformation”, to the “quaternary transformation”, and to the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”, on any stable “Divine Quinary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and four “Formative Divine Particles”.

CHAPTER 059

THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

When a sixth "Formative Divine Particle", with properties which differ from those of the five first "Formative Divine Particles", is placed in a fixed location in the proximity of a "Divine Senary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and five "Formative Divine Particles", then, the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones" that are associated to the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will also be affected by the products of the "divine work"

accomplished by this sixth “Formative Divine Particle”.

Thus, depending upon the orientation of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and following the orientation of the “specific axis” of the first movement of each of the six “Formative Divine Particles”, a part of the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone”, which is associated with the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will also contain a proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”. And it will define as such an infinitely small seventh volume of space in this “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This infinitely small seventh volume of space which is described by the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the six “Formative Divine Particles” and which will contain a proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, will be called: the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” is smaller than the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone” of the same first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the

"Generative Divine Particle", contains at any time, products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first, second, third, fourth, and fifth "Formative Divine Particle". It will also contain at any time, depending upon the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle", a proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle". It will also contain, depending upon the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle", a proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle".

The products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" and the products of the "divine work" accomplished by each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" will not enter at the same time in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium

Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

The products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", will enter first, and during a first time interval.

At the end of this first time interval, the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" will then, enter, and during a second time interval.

At the end of this second time interval, the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will then, enter, and during a third time interval.

At the end of this third time interval, the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will then, enter, and during a fourth time interval.

At the end of this fourth time interval, the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" will then, enter, and during a fifth time interval.

At the end of this fifth time interval, the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle" will then, enter, and during a sixth time interval.

At the end of this sixth time interval, the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will then, enter, and during a seventh time interval.

A "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" is defined by:

1. The orientation of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”;
2. The orientation of the “specific axis” of the first movement of each of the six “Formative Divine Particles”; and
3. The “specific volume” defined by the considered “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

A “Divine Septenary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles” thus contains some of the “Divine Senary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and of each five (chosen among the six) “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Septenary Configuration”.

Each of these “Divine Senary Configurations” considered in this “Divine Septenary Configuration”, in turn contains some of the “Divine Quinary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and of each four (chosen from among six) “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Septenary Configuration”.

Each of these “Divine Quinary Configurations” considered in each of these previous “Divine Senary Configurations”, in turn contains some of the “Divine Quaternary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and of each three (chosen among the six) “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Septenary Configuration”. Here, these previous “Divine Senary Configurations” are themselves considered in this “Divine Septenary Configuration”; these are nested relationships.

Each of these “Divine Quaternary Configurations” considered in each of these previous “Divine Quinary Configurations”, in turn contains some of the “Divine Tertiary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and of each two (chosen among the six) “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Septenary Configuration”. Here, these previous “Divine Quinary Configurations” are themselves considered in each of these previous “Divine Senary Configurations”, themselves considered in this “Divine Septenary Configuration”; these are nested relationships.

Each of these “Divine Tertiary Configurations” considered in each of these previous “Divine Quaternary Configurations”, in turn contains some of the “Divine Secondary Configurations” of the “Generative Divine Particle” and each “Formative

Divine Particle" constituent of this "Divine Septenary Configuration". Here, these previous "Divine Quaternary Configurations" are themselves considered in each of these previous "Divine Quinary Configurations", themselves considered in each of these previous "Divine Senary Configurations", themselves considered in this "Divine Septenary Configuration"; these are nested relationships.

Each of these "Divine Secondary Configurations" of the "Generative Divine Particle" and each "Formative Divine Particle" constituent of this "Divine Septenary Configuration", considered in each of these previous "Divine Tertiary Configurations", in turn contains some of the "Divine Primary Configurations" that are associated with the "Generative Divine Particle" and also with the "Formative Divine Particle", considered. Here, these previous "Divine Tertiary

Configurations", themselves considered in each of these previous "Divine Quaternary Configurations", themselves considered in each of these previous "Divine Quinary Configurations", themselves considered in each of these previous "Divine Senary Configurations", themselves considered in this "Divine Septenary Configuration"; these are nested relationships.

A "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles", defines, thus, what will be called: a "system". A system is "a deterministic entity comprising an interacting collection of discrete elements." A system performs certain functions; it has a definite purpose, it does something. The "deterministic" aspect of the entity considered implies that the "system" in question be identifiable.

The “discrete elements” of the entity considered are also, of course, identifiable. It is so that, a system is made up of parts or subsystems that interact. This interaction, which may be very complex indeed, generally insures that a system is not simply equal to the sum of its parts. Furthermore, if the performance of any part changes — for example any type of failure — the system itself also changes. The subsystems that interact in this “Divine Septenary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles” are defined by the “Divine Senary Configurations”, the “Divine Quinary Configurations”, the “Divine Quaternary Configurations”, the “Divine Tertiary Configurations”, the “Divine Secondary Configurations”, and the “Divine Primary Configurations” that are associated with the “Generative Divine Particle” and also with the “Formative Divine Particle”, considered, which we

have described above and which are contained in this "Divine Septenary Configuration".

The complexity of the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" is higher than those of the "Divine Senary Configurations" that are contained in this "Divine Septenary Configuration". Furthermore, the execution of the "movement" of this "Divine Septenary Configuration" is the result of the perfect synchronisation of the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" between them, and each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle". This "movement" of this "Divine Septenary Configuration" is the coordinated action of the "Generative Divine Particle" and the six

"Formative Divine Particles", thus acting in concert, and which will produce a total effect in this "Divine Septenary Configuration", a total "sensation", emanating from the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zones" of its "Formative Divine Particles" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", that will be greater than the sum of effects provided by the individual "Divine Particles" constituent of this "Divine Septenary Configuration". All these individual and "combined" effects, all these "sensations", in all their details, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has measured and has recorded them.

In His own "Days", based on the designs of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", "THE DIVINE FORCE" had found that: following the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative

Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles", the "sensations" felt in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" are different and more or less pleasant than those felt in all the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones" of all the "Formative Divine Particles" constituent of this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, following the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles", the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", as well as the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle", and which will enter the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine

Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" may be stable or else unstable.

They will be stable when they will take place in a predictable way, at regular time intervals and with the same proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" as well as the same proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle", otherwise they will be unstable; that is, they will take place in random and unpredictable way.

Stable proportions are obtained from the intersecting points that are defined by the intersection of the direction of the orientation of the "specific axis" of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" with those of the orientations of the "specific axis" of the first movement of each of the six "Formative Divine

Particles", and by synchronizing the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" with the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles".

As such, for a sixth "Formative Divine Particle" placed in a fixed location in the proximity of a "Divine Senary Configuration", based on the designs of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has perfectly synchronized the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" between them.

HE has also perfectly synchronized the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", with respect to the intersecting point of the "specific axis" of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and the

"specific axis" of the first movement of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles".

Through the perfect synchronization of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and the movement of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles", the movement of each of the "Formative Divine Particles" is driven by the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle".

Thus, for the first "Formative Divine Particle", with the passage of time and through the perfect synchronization of the movement of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", a complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" will create and delineate an infinitely small "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Space" which is swept by the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the

first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”. It is the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Space” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Space” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” is also contained in the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Space” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

So, with this displacement of the position of the intersecting point of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and the six “specific axes” of the first movements of the six “Formative Divine Particles”, the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the

"Generative Divine Particle" as well as the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" and which will enter the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", will be stable or unstable due to the addition of the sixth "Formative Divine Particle" in the originally chosen "Divine Senary Configuration".

They will be stable when they will take place in a predictable way, at regular time intervals, and with the same proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", otherwise they will be unstable; that is, they will take place in random and unpredictable way.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established all the intersecting point

positions that provide stable “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zones”, “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones”, “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones”, “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones”, “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones”, and “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Within these equilibrium zones, the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” as well as the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second, the third, the fourth, the fifth and the sixth “Formative Divine Particle” and which will enter each of these six equilibrium zones will be always stable.

In addition, the “sensations” felt within such stable “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zones” will be more pleasant than those felt in all the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones” of all the “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of these “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zones”. The “processed divine energy” contained in such stable “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zones” is also more refined than the “processed divine energy” contained in the stable “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones” and as a result of the synergy — the coordinated action of the established movements of the constituent “divine particles”, applied on the “divine work” performed by the “Generative Divine Particle” and the six “Formative Divine Particles”, and which contributes to produce a total effect that is greater than the sum of separate effects of each of these seven “divine

particles" — defined in such stable "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zones".

The order in which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" chose the six "Formative Divine Particles" is important in determining these positions of the intersecting point, which provide the stability of each of these six equilibrium zones of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

If the order in which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" chose the six "Formative Divine Particles" is changed, then, the positions of the intersecting point will not be the same as those that provide the stability of each of these six equilibrium zones of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

As a consequence, the stability of each of these six equilibrium zones of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will be affected. Therefore, the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles”, and which will enter the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will fluctuate.

Only two positions of the intersecting point provided stability at any time with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”: these are the two “septenary intersecting points” of the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and the six “specific axes” of the first movements of the six “Formative Divine Particles”. These “septenary intersecting points” are diametrically opposite each

other with respect to the centre of the "Generative Divine Particle". As such, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has reduced the infinity of "secondary intersecting points" to these two "Septenary Intersecting Points".

On these "septenary intersecting points", the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" is contained at any time in the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

On these "septenary intersecting points" is associated a unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles". On this unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle"

and six “Formative Divine Particles”, the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” contains at any time, products of the “divine work” accomplished by this first “Formative Divine Particle” and it will contain at any time stable proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” and also by the other five “Formative Divine Particles”.

The first “Formative Divine Particle” will produce a “primary unit” measurement of the products of its “divine work”, from a defined “primary quantity” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that this first “Formative Divine Particle” receives. A proportion of this “primary unit” will enter the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine

Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle": we shall call it the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

Similarly, the second "Formative Divine Particle" will produce a "secondary unit" measurement of the products of its "divine work", from a defined "secondary quantity" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that this second "Formative Divine Particle" receives. A proportion of this "secondary unit" will enter the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle": we shall call it the "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".

Similarly, the third “Formative Divine Particle” will produce a “tertiary unit” measurement of the products of its “divine work”, from a defined “tertiary quantity” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that this third “Formative Divine Particle” receives. A proportion of this “tertiary unit” will enter the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”: we shall call it the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

Similarly, the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will produce a “quaternary unit” measurement of the products of its “divine work”, from a defined “quaternary quantity” of the products of the “divine

work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that this fourth "Formative Divine Particle" receives. A proportion of this "quaternary unit" will enter the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle": we shall call it the "quaternary proportion" of the "quaternary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".

Similarly, the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" will produce a "quinary unit" measurement of the products of its "divine work", from a defined "quinary quantity" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that this fifth "Formative Divine Particle" receives. A proportion of this "quinary unit" will enter the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first

"Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle": we shall call it the "quinary proportion" of the "quinary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle".

Similarly, the sixth "Formative Divine Particle" will produce a "senary unit" measurement of the products of its "divine work", from a defined "senary quantity" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that this sixth "Formative Divine Particle" receives. A proportion of this "senary unit" will enter the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle": we shall call it the "senary proportion" of the "senary unit" of products of the "divine work"

accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”.

The stability of the proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” with respect to the proportions of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” is obtained when, within this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, the proportion of products of the “divine work” accomplished by each of the six “Formative Divine Particles” does not exceed the prescribed limit of proportion.

This prescribed limit of proportion in the stable “Divine Septenary Configuration” also ensures the stability of the “Divine Senary Configurations” which are associated with each five (chosen among the six)

“Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Septenary Configuration”.

In these “Divine Senary Configurations” considered, this prescribed limit of proportion also ensures the stability of the “Divine Quinary Configurations” that are associated with each four (chosen among the six) “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Septenary Configuration”.

In these “Divine Quinary Configurations” considered, this prescribed limit of proportion also ensures the stability of the “Divine Quaternary Configurations” that are associated with each three (chosen among the six) “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Septenary Configuration”.

In these “Divine Quaternary Configurations” considered, this prescribed limit of proportion also ensures the stability of the “Divine Tertiary

Configurations" that are associated with each two (chosen among the six) "Formative Divine Particles" constituent of this "Divine Septenary Configuration".

In these "Divine Tertiary Configurations" considered, this prescribed limit of proportion also ensures the stability of "Divine Secondary Configurations" and which are associated with each "Formative Divine Particle" constituent of this "Divine Septenary Configuration".

In these "Divine Secondary Configurations" considered, this prescribed limit of proportion also ensures the stability of the "Divine Primary Configurations" considered and which are associated with the "Generative Divine Particle" and also each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" constituent of this "Divine Septenary Configuration".

For the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”:

1. The “primary limit of proportion” defined for the first “Formative Divine Particle”, is seven times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.
2. The “secondary limit of proportion” defined for the second “Formative Divine Particle”, is seven times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.
3. The “tertiary limit of proportion” defined for the third “Formative Divine Particle”, is seven times

the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

4. The “quaternary limit of proportion” defined for the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”, is seven times the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.

5. The “quinary limit of proportion” defined for the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”, is seven times the “quinary proportion” of the “quinary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”.

6. The “senary limit of proportion” defined for the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”, is seven times the “senary proportion” of the “senary unit” of

products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”.

With the passage of time, the “Generative Divine Particle” will perform its “divine work” and transmit the products of this “divine work” to the first “Formative Divine Particle” as well as to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” through synchronization of the movements.

It is so that, the first “Formative Divine Particle” will also perform its “divine work” and transmit the products of this “divine work” to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”. Similarly, the five others “Formative Divine Particles” will also perform their “divine work”

and transmit the products of these “divine work” to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Thus, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, stable proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by these seven “Divine Particles” will accumulate and increase in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, until the proportion of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” reaches the “primary limit of proportion” which is seven times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

At attainment of this “primary limit of proportion”, the set constituted by seven times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will be called the septane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. All the core particulars that are present in this septane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” are in their first phase of existence.

At attainment of this “primary limit of proportion”:

- The proportion of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” and transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will be equal to six

times the “secondary proportion” of “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

- The proportion of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle” and transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will be equal to five times the “tertiary proportion” of “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.
- The proportion of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” and transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first

"Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will be equal to four times the "quaternary proportion" of "quaternary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".

- The proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" and transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will be equal to three times the "quinary proportion" of "quinary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle".

- The proportion of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle” and transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will be equal to two times the “senary proportion” of “senary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”.

Therefore, at attainment of this “primary limit of proportion” which is seven times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, the transformation of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”

will take place in order to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by these seven "Divine Particles" within the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This first transformation is the "primary transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". The seven times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will be the reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this "primary transformation".

At the end of this “primary transformation”, some core particulars of the septane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their second phase of existence in the products of the “primary transformation”.

At the end of this “primary transformation”, this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it:

- Seven times a unit of measurement of products of “transformation sub-steps”, which will be produced during this “primary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work”

accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

- Seven times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Six times the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Five times the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Four times the “quinary proportion” of the “quinary unit” of products of the “divine work”

accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle".

- Three times the "senary proportion" of the "senary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle".
- One time the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "primary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" will immediately take place within

the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the “primary transformation” from the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by these six “Formative Divine Particles”.

This new transformation is the “secondary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “primary transformation” and also

by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

In this “secondary transformation”, the seven times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”, as well as the seven times the products of the “primary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “secondary transformation”.

At the end of this “secondary transformation”, some core particulars of the septane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, in their second phase of existence, have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their third phase of existence in the products of the “secondary transformation”.

At the end of this “secondary transformation”, this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it:

- Seven times a unit of measurement of products of “transformation sub-steps”, which will be produced during this “secondary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “primary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Seven times the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

- Six times the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Five times the “quinary proportion” of the “quinary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Four times the “senary proportion” of the “senary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Two times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

- One time the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “secondary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle” will immediately take place within the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the “secondary transformation” from the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine

Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by these six "Formative Divine Particles".

This new transformation is the "tertiary transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "secondary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".

In this "tertiary transformation", the seven times the "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle", as well as the seven times the products of the "secondary transformation"

will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “tertiary transformation”.

At the end of this “tertiary transformation”, some core particulars of the septane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, in their third phase of existence, have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their fourth phase of existence in the products of the “tertiary transformation”.

At the end of this “tertiary transformation”, this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it:

- Seven times a unit of measurement of products of “transformation sub-steps”, which will be produced during this “tertiary transformation”

of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "secondary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".

- Seven times the "quaternary proportion" of the "quaternary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".
- Six times the "quinary proportion" of the "quinary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle".
- Five times the "senary proportion" of the "senary unit" of products of the "divine work"

accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”.

- Three times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Two times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.
- One time the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative

Divine Particle", by the products of the "tertiary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will immediately take place within the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the "tertiary transformation" from the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by these six "Formative Divine Particles".

This new transformation is the “quaternary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “tertiary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.

In this “quaternary transformation”, the seven times the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”, as well as the seven times the products of the “tertiary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “quaternary transformation”.

At the end of this “quaternary transformation”, some core particulars of the septane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative

Divine Particle", in their fourth phase of existence, have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their fifth phase of existence in the products of the "quaternary transformation".

At the end of this "quaternary transformation", this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will contain in it:

- Seven times a unit of measurement of products of "transformation sub-steps", which will be produced during this "quaternary transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "tertiary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".

- Seven times the “quinary proportion” of the “quinary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Six times the “senary proportion” of the “senary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Four times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Three times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.

- Two times the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.
- One time the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “quaternary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” will immediately take place within the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the "quaternary transformation" from the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by these six "Formative Divine Particles".

This new transformation is the "quinary transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "quaternary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle".

In this "quinary transformation", the seven times the "quinary proportion" of the "quinary unit" of

products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”, as well as the seven times the products of the “quaternary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “quinary transformation”.

At the end of this “quinary transformation”, some core particulars of the septane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, in their fifth phase of existence, have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their sixth phase of existence in the products of the “quinary transformation”.

At the end of this “quinary transformation”, this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it:

- Seven times a unit of measurement of products of “transformation sub-steps”, which will be produced during this “quinary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “quaternary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Seven times the “senary proportion” of the “senary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Five times the “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

- Four times the “secondary proportion” of the “secondary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Three times the “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Two times the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.
- One time the “quinary proportion” of the “quinary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”.

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “quinary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle” will immediately take place within the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the “quinary transformation” from the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the “divine work”

accomplished by these six “Formative Divine Particles”.

This new transformation is the “senary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “quinary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”.

In this “senary transformation”, the seven times the “senary proportion” of the “senary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”, as well as the seven times the products of the “quinary transformation” will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this “senary transformation”.

At the end of this “senary transformation”, some core particulars of the septane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, in their sixth phase of existence, have been transmitted and will be present in reduced amount in their seventh phase of existence in the products of the “senary transformation”.

At the end of this “senary transformation”, this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will contain in it:

- Seven times a unit of measurement of products of “transformation sub-steps”, which will be produced during this “senary transformation” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “quinary transformation” and

also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle".

- Six times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".
- Five times the "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".
- Four times the "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".
- Three times the "quaternary proportion" of the "quaternary unit" of products of the "divine

work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".

- Two times the "quinary proportion" of the "quinary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle".
- One time the "senary proportion" of the "senary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle".

And so, a new transformation, that of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "senary transformation" will immediately take place within the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first

"Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

This new transformation will take place in order to remove these products of the "senary transformation" from the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and also to maintain the stability of the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by these six "Formative Divine Particles". This new transformation is the "'end of cycle' transformation".

In this "'end of cycle' transformation", the seven times the products of the "senary transformation" will be reagents; that is, the products that will be consumed during the transformation, in this "'end of cycle' transformation".

The core particulars of the septane of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", in their seventh phase of existence, will be reduced to zero (nullified) in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", to give place to the core particulars of the new septane of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", and restore the stability of the proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" with respect to the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" within the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

At the end of this "'end of cycle' transformation", this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will contain in it:

- Seven times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".
- Six times the "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".
- Five times the "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle".

- Four times the “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Three times the “quinary proportion” of the “quinary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”.
- Two times the “senary proportion” of the “senary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”.

The products of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” will be transmitted to the external and immediate environment around the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine

Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". These products of this "'end of cycle' transformation" are the one that contribute to the "STATES OF EQUILIBRIUM", the "STATES OF HARMONY", of "THE DIVINE" and of His "Electrical Charge" throughout all regions of His unlimited "BEING".

That is how the "'end of cycle' transformation" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" will come to an end and keep the stability of the proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" within this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

At the end of this "'end of cycle' transformation", the proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will again reach the "primary limit of proportion" that is seven times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unity" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Therefore, this transformation cycle will resume within this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

In this unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles", the "primary transformation", the "secondary transformation", the "tertiary transformation", the "quaternary transformation", the "quinary transformation", the "senary

transformation", and the "'end of cycle' transformation" follow a unique and same model of the "transformation step" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" by the reagents of the "transformation step"; that is, by the products characteristic of the "transformation step" considered and which will be consumed during the "transformation step". This unique and same model of the "transformation step" consists of twenty-four "transformation sub-steps".

CHAPTER 059
THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 060

THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The model of the "transformation step" in the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" consists of twenty-four "transformation sub-steps".

As the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" enter the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", they are continuously transformed

by the reagents of the “transformation step” while these reagents of the “transformation step” last.

A unit of measurement of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that enters this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” is transformed by a unit of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a unit of measurement of the “divine generative energy” diluted is produced.

This unit of measurement of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which is produced, will increase the “divine electrical charge” of the products contained in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

As a consequence, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will increase as the amount of the

“divine generative energy” diluted and available in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” increases.

CHAPTER 060
THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 061

THE FIRST SEVEN "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

It is always at the first "transformation sub-step" that the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" start to continuously enter the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". This entry marks the beginning of the "primary transformation".

From this beginning of the first “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a first defined quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” will be transformed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by a first proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a first defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the first “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the second “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the second “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a second defined quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine

Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by a second proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a second defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the second "transformation sub-step" and also the beginning of the third "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the third "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", a third defined quantity of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by a third proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a third defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the third

"transformation sub-step" and also the beginning of the fourth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the fourth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", a fourth defined quantity of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" will be transformed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by a fourth proportion of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a fourth defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the fourth "transformation sub-step" and also the beginning of the fifth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the fifth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", a fifth defined

quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” will be transformed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by a fifth proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a fifth defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the fifth “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the sixth “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the sixth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a sixth defined quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” will be transformed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by a sixth proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a sixth defined quantity of

the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the sixth “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the seventh “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the seventh “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, a seventh defined quantity of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” will be transformed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by a seventh proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a seventh defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the seventh “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the eighth “transformation sub-step”.

From the beginning of the first “transformation sub-step” to the end of the seventh “transformation sub-step”, seven defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” will be transformed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by seven proportions of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and seven defined quantities of the “divine generative energy” diluted, will be produced.

As a consequence, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will be at its peak at the end of the seventh “transformation sub-step”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the six “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine

Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" will be at the entrance to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

These products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", once they enter the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", they will also attenuate a defined amount of the "divine generative energy" diluted, which has been previously produced in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products

of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 061
THE FIRST SEVEN “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 062

THE EIGHTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the eighth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the eighth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A first defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first seven “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that still continue to enter this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”;
- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the

"Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the eighth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will be at the entrance to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

In addition to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle", once they enter the "Divine Septenary

Equilibrium Zone", they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted remaining in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

CHAPTER 063

THE NINTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the ninth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the ninth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A second defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first seven “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that still continue to enter this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second and by the third “Formative Divine Particles”;
- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second

"Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the ninth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will be at the entrance to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative

Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

In addition to the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”, and to the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”, once they enter the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted remaining in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products

of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 063
THE NINTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 064

THE TENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the tenth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the tenth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A third defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first seven “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that still continue to enter this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second, by the third, and by the fourth “Formative Divine Particles”;
- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative

Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the tenth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine

Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" will be at the entrance to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

In addition to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle", and to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle", once they enter the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", they will also attenuate a defined quantity of

the “divine generative energy” diluted remaining in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 064
THE TENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 065

THE ELEVENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the eleventh "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the eleventh “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first seven “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that still continue to enter this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second, by the third, by the fourth, and by the fifth “Formative Divine Particles”;
- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second

"Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A third defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the eleventh "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle" will be at the entrance to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

In addition to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle", to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle", to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", and to the products of the "divine work"

accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”, once they enter the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted remaining in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 065
THE ELEVENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 066

THE TWELFTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the twelfth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the twelfth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A fifth defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first seven “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” that still continue to enter this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second, by the third, by the fourth, by the fifth, and by the sixth “Formative Divine Particles”;
- A fifth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative

Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A fourth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A third defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the twelfth “transformation sub-step”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the six “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will be at the entrance to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

In addition to the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine

Particle", to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle", to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle", and to the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle", the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", once they enter the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted remaining in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products

of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

The entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will mark the end of entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

From the beginning of the first “transformation sub-step” to the end of the twelfth “transformation sub-step”, twelve defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, will enter the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine

Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Among these twelve defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", seven will be transformed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by seven proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and seven defined quantities of the "divine generative energy" diluted, will be produced.

CHAPTER 066
THE TWELFTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 067

THE THIRTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

The entry of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" marks the beginning of the thirteenth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the thirteenth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A sixth defined quantity of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first seven “transformation sub-steps” will be attenuated in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles”;
- A sixth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A fifth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the third “Formative

Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A fourth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A third defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the thirteenth “transformation sub-step” and the beginning of the fourteenth “transformation sub-step”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the six “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” continue to enter continuously the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 067
THE THIRTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 068

THE FOURTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the fourteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- The seventh and last remaining defined quantity of the "divine generative energy" diluted, which was produced during the course of the first seven "transformation sub-steps" will be

attenuated in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles";

- A seventh defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the second "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A sixth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A fifth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the fourteenth “transformation sub-step” and the beginning of the fifteenth “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 069

THE FIFTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the fifteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the eighth to the fourteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine

Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Six other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A seventh defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the third "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A sixth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A fifth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A third defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the fifteenth “transformation sub-step” and the beginning of the sixteenth “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

CHAPTER 070

THE SIXTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the sixteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the eighth to the fourteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in

this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Five other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the second “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the ninth to the fifteenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Six other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle”,

will still be present in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

- A seventh defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A sixth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A fifth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle” will also be transmitted to the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” produced by the first

"Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the sixteenth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the seventeenth "transformation sub-step".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

CHAPTER 071

THE SEVENTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the seventeenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A third defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the eighth to the fourteenth "transformation

sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Four other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the third "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the ninth to the fifteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Five other defined quantities of the "divine formative

energy" diluted of the third "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the tenth to the sixteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Six other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".
- A seventh defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the fifth

"Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A sixth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A fifth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the seventeenth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the eighteenth "transformation sub-step".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium

Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

CHAPTER 071
THE SEVENTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 072

THE EIGHTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the eighteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A fourth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the eighth to the fourteenth

"transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Three other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A third defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the third "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the ninth to the fifteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Four other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy"

diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

- A second defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the tenth to the sixteenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Five other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.
- A first defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fifth “Formative Divine

Particle" that was produced during the course of the eleventh to the seventeenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Six other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fifth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A seventh defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A sixth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the first "Formative Divine

Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the eighteenth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the nineteenth "transformation sub-step".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" increases.

CHAPTER 072
THE EIGHTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 073

THE NINETEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

From this beginning of the nineteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A fifth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the eighth to the fourteenth "transformation

sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Two other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A fourth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the third "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the ninth to the fifteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Three other defined quantities of the "divine formative

energy" diluted of the third "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A third defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the tenth to the sixteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Four other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".
- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fifth "Formative

Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the eleventh to the seventeenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Five other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fifth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the sixth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the twelfth to the eighteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first

"Formative Divine Particle". Six other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the sixth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A seventh defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" produced by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will also be transmitted to the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the nineteenth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the twentieth "transformation sub-step".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease and will be determined by the amount of "divine formative energy" diluted of the

first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” increases.

From the beginning of the thirteenth “transformation sub-step” to the end of this nineteenth “transformation sub-step”, seven defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced, transmitted to this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, and transformed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the five others “Formative Divine Particles”. This amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”, that is, which is produced by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, transmitted and

transformed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, will be at its peak at the end of this nineteenth “transformation sub-step”.

From the beginning of the eighth “transformation sub-step” to the end of this nineteenth “transformation sub-step”, twelve defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced and transmitted to this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Among these twelve defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”, seven will be transformed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by seven proportions of the reagents of the

"transformation step", and seven defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced.

Among these seven defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted from the second "Formative Divine Particle", five will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the end of this nineteenth "transformation sub-step" will also mark the end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine

Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

CHAPTER 073
THE NINETEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 074

THE TWENTIETH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

This end of entry of the products of the second "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the beginning of the twentieth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the twentieth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”:

- A fifth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle” that was produced during the course of the ninth to the fifteenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. Two other defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle”, will still be present in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.
- A fourth defined quantity of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fourth

"Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the tenth to the sixteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Three other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A third defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the eleventh to the seventeenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first

"Formative Divine Particle". Four other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fifth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the sixth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the twelfth to the eighteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Five other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the sixth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A first defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the thirteenth to the nineteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone". Six other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will stop decreasing and start to increase, but it will still be determined by the amount of "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle"; namely, as the amount of products

of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” decreases.

From the beginning of the ninth “transformation sub-step” to the end of this twentieth “transformation sub-step”, twelve defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced and transmitted to this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Among these twelve defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”, seven will be transformed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by seven proportions of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and seven defined quantities

of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced.

Among these seven defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted from the third “Formative Divine Particle”, five will be consumed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the six “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the end of this twentieth “transformation sub-step” will also mark the end of entry of the “divine work” accomplished by the products of the third “Formative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative

Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

CHAPTER 075

THE TWENTY-FIRST "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

This end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the beginning of the twenty-first "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the twenty-first "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A fifth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the tenth to the sixteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Two other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A fourth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the eleventh to the seventeenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Three other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fifth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".
- A third defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the sixth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the twelfth to the eighteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine

Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Four other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the sixth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A second defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the thirteenth to the nineteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone". Five other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will increase further, but it will still be determined by the amount of “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle”; namely, as the amount of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” decreases.

From the beginning of the tenth “transformation sub-step” to the end of this twenty-first “transformation sub-step”, twelve defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced and transmitted to this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Among these twelve defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", seven will be transformed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by seven proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and seven defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced.

Among these seven defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted from the fourth "Formative Divine Particle", five will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" between them

and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the end of this twenty-first “transformation sub-step” will also mark the end of entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

CHAPTER 075
THE TWENTY-FIRST “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 076

THE TWENTY-SECOND "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

This end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the beginning of the twenty-second "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the twenty-second "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A fifth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the eleventh to the seventeenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Two other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fifth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A fourth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the sixth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the twelfth to the eighteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Three other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the sixth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".
- A third defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the thirteenth to the nineteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine

Septenary Equilibrium Zone". Four other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will increase further, but it will still be determined by the amount of "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle"; namely, as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" decreases.

From the beginning of the eleventh "transformation sub-step" to the end of this twenty-second "transformation sub-step", twelve defined quantities

of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced and transmitted to this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Among these twelve defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”, seven will be transformed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by seven proportions of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and seven defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fifth “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced.

Among these seven defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted from the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”, five will be consumed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the

"divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", the end of this twenty-second "transformation sub-step" will also mark the end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

CHAPTER 077

THE TWENTY-THIRD "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

This end of entry of the products of the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the beginning of the twenty-third "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the twenty-third "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time

and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A fifth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the sixth "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the twelfth to the eighteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Two other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the sixth "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".
- A fourth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the

course of the thirteenth to the nineteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone". Three other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will increase further, but it will still be determined by the amount of "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle"; namely, as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" decreases.

From the beginning of the twelfth “transformation sub-step” to the end of this twenty-third “transformation sub-step”, twelve defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced and transmitted to this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Among these twelve defined quantities of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”, seven will be transformed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by seven proportions of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and seven defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the sixth “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced.

Among these seven defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted from the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”, five will be consumed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the six “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the end of this twenty-third “transformation sub-step” will also mark the end of entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

CHAPTER 077
THE TWENTY-THIRD “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 078

THE TWENTY-FOURTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

This end of entry of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle" in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" also marks the beginning of the twenty-fourth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the twenty-fourth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time

and the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A fifth defined quantity of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle" that was produced during the course of the thirteenth to the nineteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone". Two other defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle", will still be present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "divine electrical charge" of products that are available in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will increase further, but it will still be determined by the amount of "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine

Particle"; namely, as the amount of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" decreases.

From the beginning of the thirteenth "transformation sub-step" to the end of this twenty-fourth "transformation sub-step", twelve defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle" will be produced and transmitted to this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

Among these twelve defined quantities of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle", seven will be transformed in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by seven proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and seven defined quantities

of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the first “Formative Divine Particle” will be produced.

Among these seven defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted from the first “Formative Divine Particle”, five will be consumed in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the six “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the end of this twenty-fourth “transformation sub-step” will also mark the end of entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the

first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

This end of entry of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by first “Formative Divine Particle” in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” also marks the end of the “transformation step” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” by the reagents of the “transformation step” in the “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”.

Thus, in the “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”, a “transformation step” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” by the reagents of the “transformation step” will come to its end and keep

the stability of the proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

At the end of this "transformation step", the following will be present in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle":

- A "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". Both defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the first "Formative Divine Particle" that are still present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this

"primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

- A "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle". Both defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the second "Formative Divine Particle" that are still present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle".
- A "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the third "Formative Divine Particle". Both

defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the third “Formative Divine Particle” that are still present in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” constitute this “tertiary proportion” of the “tertiary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”.

- A “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”. Both defined quantities of the “divine formative energy” diluted of the fourth “Formative Divine Particle” that are still present in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” constitute this “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “divine

work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle".

- A "quinary proportion" of the "quinary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle". Both defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the fifth "Formative Divine Particle" that are still present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this "quinary proportion" of the "quinary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle".
- A "senary proportion" of the "senary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle". Both defined quantities of the "divine formative energy" diluted of the sixth "Formative Divine

Particle" that are still present in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this "senary proportion" of the "senary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle".

In this unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles", the time span common to the "primary transformation", to the "secondary transformation", to the "tertiary transformation", to the "quaternary transformation", to the "quinary transformation", to the "senary transformation", and to the "'end of cycle' transformation" is less than the time span common to the "primary transformation", to the "secondary transformation", to the "tertiary transformation", to the "quaternary transformation", to the "quinary transformation", and to the "'end of

cycle' transformation", on any stable "Divine Senary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and five "Formative Divine Particles".

CHAPTER 078
THE TWENTY-FOURTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 079

SOME FEATURES OF THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

Through the perfect synchronization of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and the movement of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles", the movement of each of the "Formative Divine Particles" is driven by the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle".[23]

---

[23] As you would know already, this number "six", as with the six "Formative Divine Particles", which provided the ultimate stability of the unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative

Therefore, for any first “Formative Divine Particle” selected among the six “Formative Divine Particles”, with the passage of time and through the perfect synchronization of the movement of each of the six “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the

---

Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles”, also possesses very interesting properties:

- “Six” is a highly composite number (that is to say, a positive integer that can be formed by multiplying two smaller positive integers), the second-smallest composite number, and the first perfect number (that is to say, a positive integer that is equal to the sum of its positive divisors, excluding the number itself).
  That is, 1 x 2 x 3 = 1 + 2 + 3 = 6.
- In a related matter, six is the only number that is both the sum and the product of three consecutive natural numbers (1, 2, and 3).
- Six is the smallest composite squarefree integer, and by extension, the first natural number with two distinct prime factors (2 and 3).

"Divine Secondary Equilibrium Space" of this first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and which is described by a complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle", will be affected by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles".

Thus, the appearances and consumptions of these products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" will delineate this "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Space" of this first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" in several equilibrium regions through which will pass: the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", the "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones", the "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones", the "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones",

the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones”, and the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of that selected first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

For a first “Formative Divine Particle” chosen among the six “Formative Divine Particles”, each of them in “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and with the movements of the five others “Formative Divine Particles”, and a complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established:

- The unique “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Region” of origin of the first selected “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and in which are the products of

the “divine work” accomplished by the first selected “Formative Divine Particle”.

- All the six “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Regions” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and which are created by all six choices of one “Formative Divine Particle” among the six, without repetition and in ascending order of taking into account the “Formative Divine Particle”.

  In each of these six “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Regions” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, are the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” that generates the considered “Divine Secondary Equilibrium

Region" with respect to "Generative Divine Particle".

- All the fifteen "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Regions" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and which are created by all choice of two "Formative Divine Particles" different one from another, chosen among the six, without repetition and in ascending order of taking into account the "Formative Divine Particle".

  In each of these fifteen "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Regions" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", are the products of the "divine work" accomplished by each of the two selected "Formative Divine Particles" that generate the considered "Divine Tertiary

Equilibrium Region" with respect to "Generative Divine Particle".

- All the twenty "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Regions" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and which are created by all choice of three "Formative Divine Particles" different one from another, chosen among the six, without repetition and in ascending order of taking into account the "Formative Divine Particle".

In each of these twenty "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Regions" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", are the products of the "divine work" accomplished by each of the three selected "Formative Divine Particles" that generate the considered "Divine Quaternary

Equilibrium Region" with respect to "Generative Divine Particle".

- All the fifteen "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Regions" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and which are created by all choice of four "Formative Divine Particles" different one from another, chosen among the six, without repetition and in ascending order of taking into account the "Formative Divine Particle".

  In each of these fifteen "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Regions" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", are the products of the "divine work" accomplished by each of the four selected "Formative Divine Particles" that generate the considered "Divine Tertiary

Equilibrium Region" with respect to "Generative Divine Particle".

- All the six "Divine Senary Equilibrium Regions" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and which are created by all six choices of five "Formative Divine Particles" among the six, without repetition and in ascending order of taking into account the "Formative Divine Particle".

In each of these six "Divine Senary Equilibrium Regions" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", are the products of the "divine work" accomplished by each of the five "Formative Divine Particles" that generates the considered "Divine Senary Equilibrium Region" with respect to "Generative Divine Particle".

- The unique “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Region” created by the six “Formative Divine Particles” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and in which are the products of the “divine work” accomplished by each of the six “Formative Divine Particles” considered.

Each “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Region” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and in which appear the products of the “divine work” accomplished by a selected “Formative Divine Particle” is mapped to the unique “Divine Senary Equilibrium Region” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and in which no longer appear the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the selected “Formative Divine Particle”, as shown in the Table of the complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Table of the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle"

1 S.E.R.O.	1					
6 S.E.R.	1	2	3	4	5	6
15 T.E.R.		1 2	1 3	1 4	1 5	1 6
			2 3	2 4	2 5	2 6
				3 4	3 5	3 6
					4 5	4 6
						5 6
20 Q.E.R.			1 2 3	1 2 4	1 2 5	1 2 6
				1 3 4	1 3 5	1 3 6
					1 4 5	1 4 6
						1 5 6
				2 3 4	2 3 5	2 3 6
					2 4 5	2 4 6
						2 5 6
					3 4 5	3 4 6
						3 5 6
						4 5 6
15 Qi.E.R.				1 2 3 4	1 2 3 5	1 2 3 6
					1 2 4 5	1 2 4 6
						1 2 5 6
					1 3 4 5	1 3 4 6
						1 3 5 6
						1 4 5 6
					2 3 4 5	2 3 4 6
						2 3 5 6
						2 4 5 6
						3 4 5 6
6 Se.E.R.					1 2 3 4 5	1 2 3 4 6
						1 2 3 5 6
						1 2 4 5 6
						1 3 4 5 6
						2 3 4 5 6
1 Sp.E.R.						1 2 3 4 5 6

① (resp. ②, ③, ④, ⑤, ⑥): appearance of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Formative Divine Particle" bearing the label ① (resp. ②, ③, ④, ⑤, ⑥) in the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Region" of the first selected "Formative Divine Particle", with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

S.E.R.O.: Secondary Equilibrium Region of Origin;

S.E.R.: Secondary Equilibrium Region; Redundant

T.E.R.: Tertiary Equilibrium Region;

Q.E.R.: Quaternary Equilibrium Region;

Qi.E.R: Quinary Equilibrium Region;

Se.E.R: Senary Equilibrium Region; Redundant

Sp.E.R: Septenary Equilibrium Region.

On a complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” in the “Divine Septenary Configuration” for a first “Formative Divine Particle” selected among the six “Formative Divine Particles”, in synchronized movements between them and each in synchronized “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Region” of this first selected “Formative Divine Particle”, with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, is redundant with the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Region” of origin of this same selected “Formative Divine Particle”, with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

In addition, the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones”, the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones”, the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones”, the “Divine Tertiary

Equilibrium Zones", and the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of that selected first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", will not pass through the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Region" of each of the remaining five others "Formative Divine Particles" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

But the products of the "divine work" accomplished by each of these five others "Formative Divine Particles" (other than the first "Formative Divine Particle" that was selected among the six "Formative Divine Particles") will be present respectively in five "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Regions".

Therefore, the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Region" of each of these five others "Formative Divine Particles" remaining, with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", will be also redundant respectively

with the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Region” from the first “Formative Divine Particle” considered and in which appear the products of the “divine work” accomplished by these five others “Formative Divine Particles”.

Therefore, the six “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Regions” will be redundant on a complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” of the “Divine Septenary Configuration”. Furthermore, the “primary transformation”, the “secondary transformation”, the “tertiary transformation”, the “quaternary transformation”, the “quinary transformation”, the “senary transformation”, and the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” considered, will not take place in these six redundant “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Regions”. These six

redundant “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Regions” are regarded as marking points along the path of the complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” of the “Divine Septenary Configuration”.

Each of these six “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Regions” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and in which appear the products of the “divine work” accomplished by a selected “Formative Divine Particle” is respectively mapped to the unique “Divine Senary Equilibrium Region” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and in which no longer appear the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the selected “Formative Divine Particle” which generated the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Region” considered, as shown in the Table of the complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle”.

The sixth “Divine Senary Equilibrium Region” and in which no longer appear the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first selected “Formative Divine Particle” is redundant with the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Region” of this same first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

In addition, the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones”, the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones”, the “Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones”, the “Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones”, and the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of that selected first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, will not pass through the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Region” of each of the remaining

five others “Formative Divine Particles” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

But the products of the “divine work” accomplished by each of these five others “Formative Divine Particles” (other than the first “Formative Divine Particle” that was selected among the six “Formative Divine Particles”) will be present respectively in the last five “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Regions”.

Therefore, the “Divine Senary Equilibrium Region” of each of these five others “Formative Divine Particles” remaining, with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, will be also redundant respectively with the “Divine Quinary Equilibrium Region” from the first “Formative Divine Particle” considered and in which no longer appear the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first selected “Formative Divine Particle”.

Therefore, the six “Divine Senary Equilibrium Regions” will be redundant on a complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” of the “Divine Septenary Configuration”. Furthermore, the “primary transformation”, the “secondary transformation”, the “tertiary transformation”, the “quaternary transformation”, the “quinary transformation”, the “senary transformation”, and the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” considered, will not take place in these six redundant “Divine Senary Equilibrium Regions”. These six redundant “Divine Senary Equilibrium Regions” are also regarded as marking points along the path of the complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” of the “Divine Septenary Configuration”.

Thus, for a first “Formative Divine Particle” chosen among the six “Formative Divine Particles”, with the passage of time and through the perfect synchronization of the movement of each of the six “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, on the sixty-four “Divine Equilibrium Regions” which will appear throughout a complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the “primary transformation”, the “secondary transformation”, the “tertiary transformation”, the “quaternary transformation”, the “quinary transformation”, the “senary transformation”, and the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” considered, will take place only when this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” passes through the remaining fifty-two “Divine Equilibrium Regions”

besides the six redundant “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Regions” and the six redundant “Divine Senary Equilibrium Regions”.

For any “Formative Divine Particle” chosen among the six “Formative Divine Particles” of the “Divine Septenary Configuration”, each of the fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” through the proportions, of products of the “divine work” of the “Formative Divine Particles”, which it contains, also indicates with respect to this “Formative Divine Particle” considered, all the details concerning the positions and movements of all the other “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this unique “Divine Septenary Configuration”. Those proportions are detailed manifestations of the movements and effects of those “Formative Divine Particles” onto each of the

fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions".[24]

Thus, regardless of the passage of time, and only from the proportions of products of the "divine work" of

---

[24] When "THE DIVINE" will manifest this "Divine Septenary Configuration" into existence and on a scale that will be billions of times greater than that of the "Divine Particle", in the void space in which HE will carry out His PROJECT, this statement which is based on a rigorous demonstration, by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and which has the character of a theorem in mathematics, will be the origin of that, which will be called: "ASTROLOGY" — which is the contemplation of the eternal truths in the symbols provided by the manifestations of this unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles", considered in their relations between them, in their positions in their effects. Those symbols will be represented by the movement of celestial globes (among others the Sun and the Moon, and other Luminaires). "ASTROLOGY" will become the art of interpreting these particular configurations with the passage of time, establishing a map of the sky, in order to determine the effects in the manifestations of these fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions", in order to predict that, which will be called the "FUTURE".

the “Formative Divine Particles”, prescribed in any non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Region” chosen among the fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”, the exact positions of all the “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of this “Divine Septenary Configuration” are determined around the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Because of the perfect synchronization of the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the six “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, and from a selected “Formative Divine Particle”, chosen among the six “Formative Divine Particles”, the complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” can be observed from two angles:

- From the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the selected “Formative Divine Particle” with

respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, moving through the fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”; or

- From the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the selected “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, moving through the twelve redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”.

The complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” can be observed from the perspective of the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the selected “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, moving through the fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”. The “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of a selected “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and that (this

“Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”) is driven through synchronization with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, will pass through all the fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”.

In each of these fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”, will take place once and only once: the “primary transformation”, the “secondary transformation”, the “tertiary transformation”, the “quaternary transformation”, the “quinary transformation”, the “senary transformation”, and the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” of products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles”.

When the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the selected “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to

the “Generative Divine Particle” enters one of these fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”, then, this entry indicates the beginning of the first “transformation step”, which is associated with the “primary transformation”, of products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Formative Divine Particle” that generated the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” considered, with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Once this first “transformation step” has been accomplished, then, the second “transformation step”, which is associated with the “secondary transformation”, will take place. Once this second “transformation step” has been accomplished, then, the third “transformation step”, which is associated

with “tertiary transformation”, will take place. Once this third “transformation step” has been accomplished, then, the fourth “transformation step”, which is associated with the “quaternary transformation”, will take place. Once this fourth “transformation step” has been accomplished, then, the fifth “transformation step”, which is associated with the “quinary transformation”, will take place. Once this fifth “transformation step” has been accomplished, then, the sixth “transformation step”, which is associated with the “senary transformation”, will take place. Once this sixth “transformation step” has been accomplished, then, the seventh “transformation step”, which is associated with the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”, will take place.

At the end of each of these seven “transformation steps”, the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”

moves each time a “measure of transformation step” towards the next in line non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Region” among the fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”. The completion of the seventh “transformation step”, which is associated with the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”, indicates the entrance of the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” considered in another of these fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”, following the order in which these fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” appear along the path of the complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle”.

At the completion of this seventh “transformation step”, the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” has moved seven times the “measure of transformation step” towards the next in line non-redundant “Divine

Equilibrium Region" among the fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions".

Therefore, the time of passage of the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in each of these fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" will be equal to seven times the "measure of transformation step" of products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles".

Therefore, a complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" through the fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" will correspond to seven times the "measure of transformation step" in each of the fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions"; that is, three hundred and sixty-four times the "measure of transformation step"

of products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” considered, with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

The complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” can also be observed from the perspective of the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the selected “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, moving through the twelve redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”. Here, one observes the passages of the “transformation steps”, at the level of each of the twelve redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”, of the selected “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”. Each of the twelve

redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” of the selected “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” will see passing through itself all the products of the “divine works” accomplished by each of the five others “Formative Divine Particles” in all the fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”.

By considering the products of the “divine work” accomplished by a selected “Formative Divine Particle”, throughout the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the redundant “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Region” of a selected “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, is called an “entry gate” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the selected “Formative Divine Particle”. The unique “Divine Senary Equilibrium Region” with respect to

the “Generative Divine Particle”, in which no longer appear the surpluses of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the selected “Formative Divine Particle”, is called an “exit gate” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the selected “Formative Divine Particle”.

These surpluses of products no longer appear in this unique “Divine Senary Equilibrium Region” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” because they were all consumed during transit from the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Region” of the selected “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, in order to transform the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Therefore, to the six “Formative Divine Particles” of the “Divine Septenary Configuration”, are

respectively associated six “entry gates” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles”. These six “entry gates” correspond to the six redundant “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Regions”. To these six “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of the “Divine Septenary Configuration” are also respectively associated with six “exit gates” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles”. These six “exit gates” correspond to the six redundant “Divine Senary Equilibrium Regions”. These “entry gates” and “exit gates” are the twelve redundant “Divine Senary Equilibrium Regions”.

A redundant “Divine Equilibrium Region” (that is, a “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Region” or a “Divine Senary Equilibrium Region”) of a selected “Formative Divine Particle”, chosen among the six “Formative

Divine Particles" of the "Divine Septenary Configuration", with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", will see passing in itself the six "transformation steps" associated with the products of the "divine work" accomplished by each of the five others "Formative Divine Particles" of the "Divine Septenary Configuration". The "transformation step" internal to the selected "Formative Divine Particle" (that is, the "transformation step" which reagents are the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the selected "Formative Divine Particle" which is at the origin of the redundant "Divine Equilibrium Region" considered) as part of the redundant "Divine Equilibrium Region" considered is not taken into account in this counting on these twelve redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions".

Therefore, each of the twelve redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will see passing in itself the six "transformation steps" times five "Formative Divine Particles"; that is, thirty "transformation steps".[25]

---

[25] While I was in a "spiritual" state, examining this "Divine Septenary Configuration" and trying to understand where this number "thirty" comes from, since I had been looking into the question for days, then "THE DIVINE FORCE" next to me spoke and said:

"...

> *You seems to be having difficulties understanding where the "thirty" (30) comes from? Is it that difficult?*
>
> *Come on, it is not difficult at all. It is very easy to understand.*
>
> *Stand above one "Redundant Equilibrium Region" and observe carefully.*

..."

I did so and looked carefully from above one of the "Redundant Equilibrium Regions" and said:

"...

It is on these thirty "transformation steps" in the "Divine Septenary Configuration" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has synchronized the added second movement of the "Formative Divine Particle" and thus completion of this added second movement of the "Formative Divine Particle" will correspond to thirty times the

---

> *Ah! Now I see! This "door" (i.e. redundant "Divine Equilibrium Region") do not "see" pass through itself, the products of its own particle. Of course, they are internal! But it "sees" the products of the remaining five formative particles.*
>
> *That's where the cycle of "thirty" (30) comes from. Now I understand, "walk" above the twelve "gates" and not inside the fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions".*

..."

To which SHE added:

"...

> *Now you can explain it properly.*

..."

"transformation steps" of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles".

A complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" passes through these twelve redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". It is so that, a complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" will also match twelve times thirty "transformation steps" plus twelve times the "measure of passage from one gate to another gate"; that is, three hundred and sixty times the "measure of transformation step" plus twelve times "measure of passage from one gate to another gate".

Taking into account the three hundred and sixty-four times the "measure of transformation step" that

appear uniformly through the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" from the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of a selected "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", and by counting up from the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of this same selected "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", then, the "measure of transformation step" is equal to three times the "measure of passage from one gate to another gate" (or so, twelve times the "measure of passage from one gate to another gate" is equal to four times the "measure of transformation step").

This is how the three hundred and sixty-four times the "measure of transformation step" appear uniformly through the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" from the "Divine

Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of a selected "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" of the "Divine Septenary Configuration".

The transformation, in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of a selected "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" of the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles" — one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" in "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", with respect to the "septenary intersecting points", and without

collisions forever with the passage of time — is instantaneous[26] at the scale of the "Divine Particle".

In this "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles", the six "Formative Divine Particles" are somehow guarding the "Generative Divine Particle" and maintain the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in the "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM", the "SUPREME STATE OF HARMONY", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined it.[27]

---

[26] It is billions of times smaller than the measurement of time called "one second".

[27] "THE DIVINE" will symbolically represent the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles" — one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" in "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", with respect to

SELF-DOCL

This unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles" is better understood from the point of view of a set of proposals, principles, logically coordinated rules, and conclusions, which form a logical body around the seven "Divine Particles". It is a coherent construction, which accounts for a wide range of products and phenomena linked to different scales of the movement. To each product, to each phenomenon, at different scales of the movement in this unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT

---

the "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle", and without collisions forever with the passage of time — when HE will create into existence, in the space in which HE will carry out His PROJECT, the first living domain for His creatures. In this first living domain, HE will place a manifestation of Himself and HE will choose seven of His creatures to ensure the safekeeping of this manifestation: the first of His creatures will have a role analogous to that of the "Generative Divine Particle".

AND PROJECT MASTER" has added a unique meaning, a single intention, a set of conditions that determine its denotation, a "unique word", an "attribute", or a "predicate". In itself, such a "single word", such an "attribute", or such a "predicate", is an incomplete (unsaturated) expression about "THE DIVINE". Through the "unique words", "attributes" and "predicates", established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and which express properties or relationships attributable to one or more of the products and phenomena of this unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles", this coherent construction will illuminate, provide light, in order to reveal "THE DIVINE". Indeed, each of these "unique words", "attributes" and "predicates", carries an informational value, and is in fact what "THE DIVINE" says (thus affirms) about HIMSELF; Thus, these are truths

about “THE DIVINE”. These “unique words”, “attributes” and “predicates”, are characterized by their formal properties, and the products associated with them are characterized by “semantics” (and which are sets of aspects of those proposals, those principles, those coordinated rules logically, and those conclusions concerning the notions of satisfaction and these truths) well defined. It is so that, this unique “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles” is also an informational structure that reflects a plethora of notions that fit into a partition of knowledge, concerning “THE DIVINE”.

CHAPTER 079
SOME FEATURES OF THE “DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF ONE “GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE” AND SIX “FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 080

THE DESIGNATION OF THE "DIVINE" FROM THE "DIVINE SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF SEVEN "DIVINE PARTICLES" — OF ONE "GENERATIVE DIVINE PARTICLE" AND OF SIX "FORMATIVE DIVINE PARTICLES"

In this unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles", the "primary transformation", the "secondary transformation", the "tertiary transformation", the "quaternary transformation", the "quinary transformation", the "senary transformation", and the "'end of cycle' transformation" of products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by

the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles”, are stable and take place with the same time span.

These seven transformation steps are the “transformation steps” of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles”.

The “measure of transformation step”, which defines the time span, is the same for each of these seven “transformation steps”: the “primary transformation”, the “secondary transformation”, the “tertiary transformation”, the “quaternary transformation”, the “quinary transformation”, the “senary transformation”, and the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”.

From this unique “Divine Septenary Configuration”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had increased the complexity by adding an eighth “Formative Divine Particle” placed in fixed locations in the proximity and around the “Generative Divine Particle” of this “Divine Septenary Configuration”, but instabilities have quickly made their appearance on all possibilities of positioning of a seventh “Formative Divine Particle”, at the scale of the “Divine Particle”.[28]

---

[28] The truth of this can also be deductively demonstrated by considering the geometrical projections of this unique “Divine Septenary Configuration” onto a two dimensional Euclidean space. Those geometrical projections are regular hexagonal forms, where the projection of the “Generative Divine Particle” is matched with the center of those regular hexagonal forms, and the six “Formative Divine Particles” are matched with the six edges and six vertices (six angular points) around the center point. As you would know already, regular hexagons provide the best way to divide a surface

Therefore, through “THE DIVINE FORCE” which extends over all “THE DIVINE BODY” which is unlimited, “THE DIVINE” has consolidated in Himself, on all the “Divine Particles” constituent of His “DIVINE BODY”, the two “septenary intersecting points” defining the unique “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles” in “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized between them, and, each “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, and without collisions forever with the passage of time.

---

into regions of equal area with the least total perimeter. They are the base shapes that provide the ideal blend of efficiency and strength in structures. Adding another edge point to a regular hexagonal form will result in the lost of those properties.

Using “THE DIVINE FORCE” which extends over all “THE DIVINE BODY” which is unlimited, “THE DIVINE” has consolidated in Himself, on all the “Divine Particles” constituent of His “DIVINE BODY”, this unique “Divine Septenary Configuration” as well as all “Divine Senary Configurations”, all “Divine Quinary Configurations”, all “Divine Quaternary Configurations”, all “Divine Tertiary Configurations”, and all “Divine Secondary Configurations” which are formed from these two “septenary intersecting points”.

To the first “septenary intersecting point”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” assigned the word which means “HE WHO IS ABOVE”, that is “ELOHIM”, and the pronunciation in human language is the same as that of the letter “H”.

The first “septenary intersecting point” is of causal value in the sense that it is from the first “septenary intersecting point” that the movement of this unique “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles” is established and directed. It is for the purpose to make understand this, that it is said in parables that this first “septenary intersecting point” is at the origin of that, which in the human language is called “GRACE”, that is to say, “GRANTED CONSENT”; for, it is on this first “septenary intersecting point” that the total and thoughtful acceptance of the value of the movement of this unique “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles” has been recognized and established with possessing the “TRUTH” value “true” and existent.

To this first “septenary intersecting point”, elevated spot above the seven “Divine Particles”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” assigned the attribute whose pronunciation in human language is: “THRONE”.

And so, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has directed the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” towards this first position of the “septenary intersecting point”.

To the second “septenary intersecting point”, the one that is located opposite of the first “septenary intersecting point” with respect to the plane which is defined by the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, and on the “specific axis” of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” assigned the

word which means “HE WHO IS BELOW”, or “HE WHO ARRIVES”, and the pronunciation of which in human language is the same as that of the letter “H”.

This second “septenary intersecting point” is an extension of the first “septenary intersecting point”, and that receives the causes and the consequences associated with the movement of this unique “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles” which is established and directed from the first “septenary intersecting point”, and makes detailed development of this movement. It is for the purpose to make understand this, that it is said in parables that this second “septenary intersecting point” is at the origin of that, which in the human language is called “COMPREHENSION”.

The seven “Divine Particles” constituent of this unique “Divine Septenary Configuration” constitute a

whole to which “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” assigned the attribute whose pronunciation in human language is: “FOOTSTOOL” of the “THRONE”.

This unique “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles” — one “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles” in “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized between them, and, each “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, and without collisions forever with the passage of time — defines an absolute complete model, in every sense of the concept of completeness in mathematics.

The rules, laws, and the “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established in this unique “Divine

Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”, formalise entirely and demonstrate the truth of formulas of relations between its seven constituent “Divine Particles” and all products that are formed and those that are consumed in this “Divine Septenary Configuration”.

The set formed by all these rules, laws, and “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established in this unique “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”, as well as all the countless proposals raised at the beginning of the inference of both all products that are formed and all those that are consumed in this “Divine Septenary Configuration”, each of these proposals not inferring itself from any other in this “Divine Septenary Configuration”, defines what, in human language, will be called: “THE REASON”

(clearly understood, of the unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles"). It is the set of guiding principles that govern the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles".

Each "transformation step" in the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles", will gather in it countless elements of "THE REASON" and which form a concrete image of the "transformation step". Therefore, a concrete image of the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles" will be also expressed by seven subsets of "THE REASON":

- A subset of "THE REASON" which is a concrete image of the "primary transformation"; that of the transformation of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine

Particle". This subset is called: "THE REASON of the First Order".

"THE REASON of the First Order" is the true statement of the "ABSOLUTE PURITY"[29] of

[29] The existence, realization and value of "PURITY" are independent of any condition of time, space, knowledge. "PURITY" has no limitation in its exercise or manifestations in "THE DIVINE".

Inside the space in which "THE DIVINE" will carry out His PROJECT, the thought of any creature that will be created into existence in that space will be organized to allow such a creature to perceive, in that space and in duration, of the relationships, which actually exist outside of such a creature and independently of such a creature. Such a creature will thus enter reality, but in a relative, phenomenal reality, the knowledge of which is sufficient for the needs and the role of such a creature in that space. When such a creature will be tempted to override and erect this relative reality into an absolute reality, it will undoubtedly give way to an inclination of its nature, but this inclination will not be the absolute reality, and the manifestation of "THE REASON of Appropriate Order" will warn him, showing him bottomless abysses and

"THE DIVINE". "THE REASON of the First Order" contains all aspects of the logical system relating to the notions of that, which is called "SATISFACTION" and also of that, which is called "TRUTH", of the "primary transformation".

---

hopeless contradictions for the manifestation of "THE REASON of Appropriate Order" which has been attributed to that creature; in short, by showing it what for it will be defined as being the "INCOMPREHENSIBLE".

It is so that, inside that space in which "THE DIVINE" will carry out His PROJECT, "PURITY" will be only in the state of expression, and in the thought of the creatures which will be created into existence in that space, "PURITY" will only be in the state of appearance; it will be in that space like the artist in his work, it will be in the minds of creatures like the sun in their eyes. But beyond that space and the thought of the creatures, "PURITY" subsists in itself, it is a real, infinite, eternal, absolute essence, existing by itself in "THE DIVINE", having consciousness and intelligence of itself.

To “THE REASON of the First Order” is also associated “THE LOGIC of the First Order” pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the “primary transformation”.

- A subset of “THE REASON” which is a concrete image of the “secondary transformation”; that of the transformation of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “primary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the second “Formative Divine Particle”. This subset is called: “THE REASON of the Second Order”.

“THE REASON of the Second Order” contains all aspects of the logical system relating to the notions of that, which is called

"SATISFACTION" and also of that, which is called "TRUTH", of the "secondary transformation".

To "THE REASON of the Second Order" is also associated "THE LOGIC of the Second Order" pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the "secondary transformation".

"THE REASON of the Second Order" is a demonstration[30] of "THE REASON of the First

[30] A demonstration is reasoning by which the truth of an assertion, or a proposition, is established based on hypotheses, or axioms, progressing in stages of logical deductions to a conclusion according to rules of the predefined logic; that is, by linking it with a necessary link to other proposals admitted as true or previously demonstrated. It is a structured set of correct steps of reasoning. In a demonstration, each step is either a proposition acquired as true, or the application of a rule that makes it possible to say that a

Order", and "THE REASON of the First Order" contains the rules of construction of the products of the "secondary transformation", as well as the rules of deduction operating from the proposals, which have been set at their basis. "THE REASON of the First Order" is the "semantic" of "THE REASON of the Second Order".

The correspondence between "THE REASON of the First Order", which is the "semantic", and "THE REASON of the Second Order", which is the demonstration, is a relation of completeness; it is a bridge between (1) "SATISFACTION" and

---

proposal, the conclusion, is a logical consequence of one or more other proposals, the premises of the rule. The premises are either axioms or proposals already obtained as conclusions of the application of other rules.

"TRUTH" of the "primary transformation" and (2) formal demonstrability of the "secondary transformation" in the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles". In this relation of completeness, all the unique particulars of the products of the "primary transformation" have epithet functions in the products of the "secondary transformation"; and all the products of the "secondary transformation", each product in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the products of the "primary transformation", but no product of the "primary transformation" carries in it a determinant of the products of the "secondary transformation": this is an expression of the notion of "strict inclusion" of "sets", which we mentioned already.

- A subset of “THE REASON” which is a concrete image of the “tertiary transformation”; that of the transformation of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “secondary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”. This subset is called: “THE REASON of the Third Order”.

“THE REASON of the Third Order” is the true statement of the “LIGHT” of “THE DIVINE”. “THE REASON of the Third Order” contains all aspects of the logical system relating to the notions of that, which is called “SATISFACTION” and also of that, which is called “TRUTH”, of the “tertiary transformation”.

To “THE REASON of the Third Order” is also associated “THE LOGIC of the Third Order” pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the “tertiary transformation”.

“THE REASON of the Third Order” is a demonstration of “THE REASON of the Second Order”, and “THE REASON of the Second Order” contains the rules of construction of the products of the “tertiary transformation”, as well as the rules of deduction operating from the proposals, which have been set at their basis. “THE REASON of the Second Order” is the “semantic” of “THE REASON of the Third Order”.

The correspondence between “THE REASON of

the Second Order", which is the "semantic", and "THE REASON of the Third Order", which is the demonstration, is a relation of completeness; it is a bridge between (1) "SATISFACTION" and "TRUTH" of the "secondary transformation" and (2) formal demonstrability of the "tertiary transformation" in the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles". In this relation of completeness, all the unique particulars of the products of the "secondary transformation" have epithet functions in the products of the "tertiary transformation"; and all the products of the "tertiary transformation", each product in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the products of the "secondary transformation", but no product of the "secondary transformation" carries in it a determinant of the products of the "tertiary

transformation": this is an expression of the notion of "strict inclusion" of "sets", which we mentioned already.

- A subset of "THE REASON" which is a concrete image of the "quaternary transformation"; that of the transformation of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "tertiary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle". This subset is called: "THE REASON of the Fourth Order".

"THE REASON of the Fourth Order" contains all aspects of the logical system relating to the notions of that, which is called "SATISFACTION" and also of that, which is

called “TRUTH”, of the “quaternary transformation”.

To “THE REASON of the Fourth Order” is also associated “THE LOGIC of the Fourth Order” pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the “quaternary transformation”.

“THE REASON of the Fourth Order” is a demonstration of “THE REASON of the Third Order”, and “THE REASON of the Third Order” contains the rules of construction of the products of the “quaternary transformation”, as well as the rules of deduction operating from the proposals, which have been set at their basis. “THE REASON of the Third Order” is the “semantic” of “THE REASON of the Fourth Order”.

The correspondence between “THE REASON of the Third Order”, which is the “semantic”, and “THE REASON of the Fourth Order”, which is the demonstration, is a relation of completeness; it is a bridge between (1) “SATISFACTION” and “TRUTH” of the “tertiary transformation” and (2) formal demonstrability of the “quaternary transformation” in the “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”. In this relation of completeness, all the unique particulars of the products of the “tertiary transformation” have epithet functions in the products of the “quaternary transformation”; and all the products of the “quaternary transformation”, each product in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the products of the “tertiary transformation”, but no

product of the “tertiary transformation” carries in it a determinant of the products of the “quaternary transformation”: this is an expression of the notion of “strict inclusion” of “sets”, which we mentioned already.

- A subset of “THE REASON” which is a concrete image of the “quinary transformation”; that of the transformation of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “quaternary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”. This subset is called: “THE REASON of the Fifth Order”.

“THE REASON of the Fifth Order” is the true statement of the property of the “LIGHT” that

produces the “LIGHT” of “THE DIVINE”. “THE REASON of the Fifth Order” contains all aspects of the logical system relating to the notions of that, which is called “SATISFACTION” and also of that, which is called “TRUTH”, of the “quinary transformation”.

To “THE REASON of the Fifth Order” is also associated “THE LOGIC of the Fifth Order” pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the “quinary transformation”.

“THE REASON of the Fifth Order” is a demonstration of “THE REASON of the Fourth Order”, and “THE REASON of the Fourth Order” contains the rules of construction of the products of the “quinary transformation”, as well as the rules of deduction operating from the

proposals, which have been set at their basis. “THE REASON of the Fourth Order” is the “semantic” of “THE REASON of the Fifth Order”.

The correspondence between “THE REASON of the Fourth Order”, which is the “semantic”, and “THE REASON of the Fifth Order”, which is the demonstration, is a relation of completeness; it is a bridge between (1) “SATISFACTION” and “TRUTH” of the “quaternary transformation” and (2) formal demonstrability of the “quinary transformation” in the “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”. In this relation of completeness, all the unique particulars of the products of the “quaternary transformation” have epithet functions in the products of the “quinary transformation”; and

all the products of the "quinary transformation", each product in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the products of the "quaternary transformation", but no product of the "quaternary transformation" carries in it a determinant of the products of the "quinary transformation": this is an expression of the notion of "strict inclusion" of "sets", which we mentioned already.

- A subset of "THE REASON" which is a concrete image of the "senary transformation"; that of the transformation of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "quinary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle". This subset is

called: “THE REASON of the Sixth Order”.

“THE REASON of the Sixth Order” contains all aspects of the logical system relating to the notions of that, which is called “SATISFACTION” and also of that, which is called “TRUTH”, of the “senary transformation”.

To “THE REASON of the Sixth Order” is also associated “THE LOGIC of the Sixth Order” pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the “senary transformation”.

“THE REASON of the Sixth Order” is a demonstration of “THE REASON of the Fifth Order”, and “THE REASON of the Fifth Order” contains the rules of construction of the products of the “senary transformation”, as well

as the rules of deduction operating from the proposals, which have been set at their basis. "THE REASON of the Fifth Order" is the "semantic" of "THE REASON of the Sixth Order".

The correspondence between "THE REASON of the Fifth Order", which is the "semantic", and "THE REASON of the Sixth Order", which is the demonstration, is a relation of completeness; it is a bridge between (1) "SATISFACTION" and "TRUTH" of the "quinary transformation" and (2) formal demonstrability of the "senary transformation" in the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles". In this relation of completeness, all the unique particulars of the products of the "quinary transformation" have epithet functions in the

products of the “senary transformation”; and all the products of the “senary transformation”, each product in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the products of the “quinary transformation”, but no product of the “quinary transformation” carries in it a determinant of the products of the “senary transformation”: this is an expression of the notion of “strict inclusion” of “sets”, which we mentioned already.

- A subset of “THE REASON” which is a concrete image of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”; that of the transformation of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “senary transformation”. This subset is called: “THE REASON of the Seventh Order”.

“THE REASON of the Seventh Order” contains all aspects of the logical system relating to the notions of that, which is called “SATISFACTION” and also of that, which is called “TRUTH”, of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”.

To “THE REASON of the Seventh Order” is also associated “THE LOGIC of the Seventh Order” pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”.

“THE REASON of the Seventh Order” is a demonstration of “THE REASON of the Sixth Order”, and “THE REASON of the Sixth Order” contains the rules of construction of the products of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”,

as well as the rules of deduction operating from the proposals, which have been set at their basis. “THE REASON of the Sixth Order” is the “semantic” of “THE REASON of the Seventh Order”.

The correspondence between “THE REASON of the Sixth Order”, which is the “semantic”, and “THE REASON of the Seventh Order”, which is the demonstration, is a relation of completeness; it is a bridge between (1) “SATISFACTION” and “TRUTH” of the “senary transformation” and (2) formal demonstrability of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” in the “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”. In this relation of completeness, all the unique particulars of the products of the “senary transformation” have epithet functions in the

products of the "'end of cycle' transformation"; and all the products of the "'end of cycle' transformation", each product in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the products of the "senary transformation", but no product of the "primary transformation" carries in it a determinant of the products of the "'end of cycle' transformation": this is an expression of the notion of "strict inclusion" of "sets", which we mentioned already.

These seven subsets of "THE REASON" complement each other to form the complete set that governs the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles".

"THE REASON of the Seventh Order", which is "THE REASON", the complete set that governs the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles",

complements “THE REASON of the Sixth Order” which itself complements “THE REASON of the Fifth Order” which itself complements “THE REASON of the Fourth Order” which itself complements “THE REASON of the Third Order” which itself complements “THE REASON of the Second Order” and which in turn complements “THE REASON of the First Order”. It is so that:

- The elements of “THE REASON of the First Order” will not be sufficient to describe the elements of “THE REASON of the Second Order”. The incomprehensible for “THE REASON of the First Order” is all what belongs to “THE REASON of the Second Order” and which cannot be described by the elements of “THE REASON of the First Order”.

- The elements of “THE REASON of the Second Order” will not be sufficient to describe the elements of “THE REASON of the Third Order”. The incomprehensible for “THE REASON of the Second Order” is all what belongs to “THE REASON of the Third Order” and which cannot be described by the elements of “THE REASON of the Second Order”.
- The elements of “THE REASON of the Third Order” will not be sufficient to describe the elements of “THE REASON of the Fourth Order”. The incomprehensible for “THE REASON of the Third Order” is all what belongs to “THE REASON of the Fourth Order” and which cannot be described by the elements of “THE REASON of the Third Order”.

- The elements of “THE REASON of the Fourth Order” will not be sufficient to describe the elements of “THE REASON of the Fifth Order”. The incomprehensible for “THE REASON of the Fourth Order” is all what belongs to “THE REASON of the Fifth Order” and which cannot be described by the elements of “THE REASON of the Fourth Order”.
- The elements of “THE REASON of the Fifth Order” will not be sufficient to describe the elements of “THE REASON of the Sixth Order”. The incomprehensible for “THE REASON of the Fifth Order” is all what belongs to “THE REASON of the Sixth Order” and which cannot be described by the elements of “THE REASON of the Fifth Order”.

- The elements of “THE REASON of the Sixth Order” will not be sufficient to describe the elements of “THE REASON of the Seventh Order”. The incomprehensible for “THE REASON of the Sixth Order” is all what belongs to “THE REASON of the Seventh Order” and which cannot be described by the elements of “THE REASON of the Sixth Order”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established several others concepts in the same way as HE has established this concept of “THE REASON”, from the “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”.

In this “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”, no waste is produced and nothing is lost during the transformation cycle of products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative

Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles".

Therefore, nothing can be added and nothing can be removed in this unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles".

This absolute complete model which is defined by this unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles" is called: "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". It is this realization of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" which will be the basis of all the Work that "THE DIVINE" will create into existence.

This "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is actually "THE DIVINE ATOM"; the infinitely small, unbreakable and homogeneous, alive, and which constitutes, with

other elements of the same type and with which it comes into combination, that, which is called: the "DIVINE SUBSTANCE".

The first "septenary intersecting point" of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" is called the "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle", and to it is associated that, which in the human language is called "GRACE".

On this "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle", the "primary transformation", the "secondary transformation", the "tertiary transformation", the "quaternary transformation", the "quinary transformation", the "senary transformation", and the "'end of cycle' transformation" of products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the

six “Formative Divine Particles”, are stable and take place with the same time span.

These transformation steps are the seven “transformation steps”[31] of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work”

---

[31] This “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” — one “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles” in “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized between them, and, each “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, and without collisions forever with the passage of time — and the seven “transformation steps” of “divine electrical charge” of products that are available in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” will be the core of all the PROJECT that “THE DIVINE” will create into existence, in the space in which HE will carry out this PROJECT.

Read more in the section concerning the details of the annotation — Annotation on “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles". The "measure of transformation step"[32] is the same for each of these seven "transformation steps".

In much the same way, the "measure of transformation sub-step" is the same for each of the twenty-four "transformation sub-steps"[33] in each of these seven "transformation steps".

---

[32] This is the profound origin of the concepts of "Day", the cycle of seven "Days", and the meaning of the seventh "Day"; that is, the seventh "transformation step" which is associated to the "'end of cycle' transformation step" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", which will be used in the terrestrial world in which live human creatures.

Read more in the section concerning the details of the annotation — Annotation on the "measure of transformation step" and the profound origin of the concepts of "Day".

[33] This is the profound origin of the concepts of "Hour", the meaning of different "Hours" in the concept of "Day" which will be also used in the terrestrial world in which live human creatures.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established a first movement for all the “Divine Particles” — the “First Movement of the Divine Particles” — and by “THE DIVINE FORCE” which extends over all “THE DIVINE BODY” which is unlimited, “THE DIVINE” has consolidated in Himself, on all the “Divine Particles” constituent of “THE DIVINE BODY” which is unlimited, this first movement on two points and around a “specific axis” in motion.

Later during the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE” will create into existence and on a scale that will be billions of times greater than that of the “Divine Particle”, in the space in which HE will carry out this PROJECT, manifestations of metaphors of each of these seven “transformation steps” of the “divine electrical charge”, and in these manifestations, HE will also carry out manifestations of metaphors of these twenty-four “transformation sub-steps” in each “transformation step”.

To the first point of this first movement, the one that describes the beginning and the end of the displacement movement of each “Divine Particle”, and that defines the meaning of the displacement movement of each “Divine Particle”, HE assigned the word which means “HE WHO EXISTS” and the pronunciation in human language is the same as that of the letter “I”. It is for the purpose to make understand this, that it is said in parables that this first point of this first movement for all the “Divine Particles” is at the origin of that, which in the human language is called “SENSE”, and that with the development of the language will come to be called “PERCEPTION”.

To the second point of this first movement, the one that describes the orientation of the movement of each “Divine Particle”, at the halfway of the complete

displacement movement, HE assigned the word which means “HE WHO WILL EXIST”, and the pronunciation in human language is the same as that of the letter “V”. It is for the purpose to make understand this, that it is said in parables that this second point at the halfway of this first movement for all the “Divine Particles” is at the origin of that, which in the human language is called “INTELLIGENCE”.

Therefore, using “THE DIVINE FORCE” which extends over all “THE DIVINE BODY” which is unlimited, “THE DIVINE” has consolidated in Himself, on all the “Divine Particles” constituent of His “DIVINE BODY”, all four points that define the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and in this arrangement — “HE WHO EXISTS”, “HE WHO IS ABOVE”, “HE WHO WILL EXIST”, “HE WHO ARRIVES”.

This “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” is characterized by one configuration in one movement and by one state of equilibrium which is obtained from the movement. The movement is described by the seven “Divine Particles” constituent of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” — one “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles” —: it is “THE ABSOLUTE MOVEMENT”. It defines that which is called: “time”, and which is the measure of the span of those “transformation steps” and “transformation sub-steps”, in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION”. As we indicated at the onset of this “BOOK”, “HE WHO IS” created this concept of “time” which is defined through this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION”.

Each of these six “Formative Divine Particles” is in “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized with the “Generative Divine Particle”, and without collisions forever with the passage of time.

It is so that, through this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, the “SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM”, the “SUPREME STATE OF HARMONY”, of “THE DIVINE” and of His “Electrical Charge” throughout all regions of His unlimited “BEING” is assured.

The “SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM” obtained from “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is a state of indescribable joy, an ineffable gladness, and in an immeasurable state of equilibrium.

Within “THE ABSOLUTE MOVEMENT” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, the cycle of movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the cycles of movements of the six “Formative Divine Particles”, the “measure of transformation step”, and the “measure of transformation sub-step” of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” considered, with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, define “THE ABSOLUTE TIME” and its flow, without connection to anything outside, and which flows evenly into this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

It is so that, this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE”, it will be at the core of everything which is stable and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will manifest into existence.

It will be “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE CREATION”, in every sense of the term “FRAME OF REFERENCE”, and will also be called “THE HOUSE OF THE DIVINE FORCE”. Everything that will come into existence in the Work that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will also design has its origin in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

It will be inside the manifestation of a metaphor for the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” which is defined by this “DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will also design and carry out a much larger PROJECT.

In this largest PROJECT, it is through the four points that define the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and in this arrangement — "HE WHO EXISTS", "HE WHO IS ABOVE", "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "HE WHO ARRIVES" — and the pronunciation of the acronym of which is the same as as the word "IHVH", or the word "IaHVeH" — that "THE DIVINE" will later reveal Himself to his creatures when these latter will ask him how they should call Him. This acronym, "IHVH", tells about the omnipresence of "THE DIVINE", everywhere, regardless of time — past, present and future — and who remains of unshakable continuity and stability.

Thus, HE will give them this word “IHVH” to bring them to understand that HE is “THE ONE” who designed and created and contains the infinitely small space in which his creatures are living. It is also with this word that “THE DIVINE” will establish the sense of orientation, EAST, NORTH, WEST, and SOUTH, in His Project.[34] This acronym is translated also in parables by the sequence of terms: “PERCEPTION”, “GRACE”, “INTELLIGENCE”, “COMPREHENSION”.

---

[34] Inside of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, the fixed orientation — in the sense that we know it: EAST, NORTH, WEST, and SOUTH — does not exist. There is no fixed “NORTH”, nor a fixed “SOUTH”, nor a fixed “WEST”, nor a fixed “EAST”, for all “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”. But “THE DIVINE” has His own “DIVINE ORIENTATION” in His “DIVINE DOMAIN”.

This fixed orientation — in the sense that we know it: EAST, NORTH, WEST, and SOUTH — will also be as indicated by the cross sign and will also become the sign of allegiance, loyalty and obedience to “THE DIVINE”.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also assigned attributes and "unique words" to all products that are formed and those that are consumed in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", in all their details and each product in itself.[35]

The projection of these Four points that define the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and in this arrangement — "HE WHO EXISTS", "HE WHO

---

[35] CHRIST already explained this to human creatures when through His disciples, he was describing them the inside of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" in veiled terms. It was then, that he told them:

"...All names have been received since the beginning. Consequently, in fact, with the agreement of "THE DIVINE" with His Thought, they began to emerge as powers... After these powers, I saw a manifestation, a configuration, an appearance and a name for all the angels and their ordinances ..."

"His Thought" refers to "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE" as component of the Monad of "HE WHO IS".

IS ABOVE", "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "HE WHO ARRIVES" — and the pronunciation of the acronym of which is the same as the word "IHVH", onto the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle", will divide the fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions", constituent of this complete flow path, into four separated quadrants of equal measure, ranging from one of these four points projected to another, and contained between the intervals delineated by the projections of the two points "HE WHO EXISTS" and "HE WHO WILL EXIST" on one side, and by the projections of the two remaining points "HE WHO IS ABOVE" and "HE WHO ARRIVES", on the other side.

Each of these four quadrants contains three redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" in the

complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle”.

To the first quadrant, which is associated with “HE WHO IS ABOVE”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also assigned attributes and “unique words” to its three redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”; and these “unique words” are at the origin of that, which in the human language are called: “GRACE”, “PURITY”, and “TRUTH”; they are all from the same projection of “HE WHO IS ABOVE”, but seen from three different angles.

To the second quadrant, which is associated with “HE WHO ARRIVES”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also assigned attributes and “unique words” to its three redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”; and these “unique words” are at the origin of that, which in the human language are

called: “COMPREHENSION”, “LIGHT”, and “LOVE” (which is the designation for the bond of communion, the bond of deep conformity)[36]; they are all from the same projection of “HE WHO ARRIVES”, but seen from three different angles.

To the third quadrant, which is associated with “HE WHO EXISTS”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also assigned attributes and “unique words” to its three redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”; and these “unique words” are at the origin of that, which in the human language are called: “PERCEPTION”, “SCIENCE”, and

---

[36] Throughout these writings, we will use the word “LOVE” as short expression for “the bond of communion, the bond of deep conformity”. To “love” means to form a bond of communion, to form a bond of deep conformity; conformity being the state, the quality of two or more things which are in perfect agreement with each other.

"MEMORY"; they are all from the same projection of "HE WHO EXISTS", but seen from three different angles.

To the fourth quadrant, which is associated with "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also assigned attributes and "unique words" to its three redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions"; and these "unique words" are at the origin of that, which in the human language are called: "INTELLIGENCE", "PERFECTION", and "HARMONY"; they are all from the same projection of "HE WHO WILL EXIST", but seen from three different angles.

The realisation of this fourth quadrant is a manifestation of that, which in the human language is called: "PLENITUDE".

Thus, the road to “PLENITUDE” starts with “HE WHO IS ABOVE” (through “GRACE”, and associated “PURITY”, and “TRUTH”) and goes to “HE WHO ARRIVES” (through “COMPREHENSION”, and associated “LIGHT”, and “LOVE”), then moves on to “HE WHO EXISTS” (through “PERCEPTION”, and associated “SCIENCE”, and “MEMORY”) and completes with “HE WHO WILL EXIST” (through “INTELLIGENCE”, and associated “PERFECTION”, and “HARMONY”).

On this road to “PLENITUDE”, it will be said in parables that: “HE WHO ARRIVES” (through “COMPREHENSION”, and associated “LIGHT”, and “LOVE”) is the “child” of “HE WHO IS ABOVE” (through “GRACE”, and associated “PURITY”, and “TRUTH”). As such, “HE WHO ARRIVES” (through “COMPREHENSION”, and associated “LIGHT”, and

“LOVE”), will also inherit “GRACE”, and associated “PURITY”, and “TRUTH”, from “HE WHO IS ABOVE”.

On this road to “PLENITUDE”, “HE WHO EXISTS” (through “PERCEPTION”, and associated “SCIENCE”, and “MEMORY”), having received in inheritance “GRACE”, and associated “PURITY”, and “TRUTH” from “HE WHO IS ABOVE”, as well as “COMPREHENSION”, and associated “LIGHT”, and “LOVE” from “HE WHO ARRIVES”, it will also be said in parables that: “HE WHO EXISTS” (through “PERCEPTION”, and associated “SCIENCE”, and “MEMORY”) is the “seed” (the responsible cause of the effects that will be developed later, the “essence”) of “HE WHO WILL EXIST” (through “INTELLIGENCE”, and associated “PERFECTION”, and “HARMONY”).

The driving process that defines the behaviour of all products that are formed and those that are consumed in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", in all their details and each product in itself, is the process behind this road to "PLENITUDE". It is the Governing Law of the Behavior of each of the products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". It is designated as: "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH". No product of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" can escape this governing law; all the products that are formed and those that are consumed in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" are said to be "under the authority" of the acronym IHVH. It is to make this clear, that it is said

that “nothing can escape from the authority of IHVH”.

Throughout this “Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, the attributes and determinants which define the behaviour of the products of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” are passed in inheritance, in order to achieve “PLENITUDE”. It is so that, maintaining “PURITY” is the key fundamental prerequisite necessary to achieving “PLENITUDE”. “PURITY” is the epithet that is found at the base of everything that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established. Where “PURITY” is present, also are present “TRUTH” and “GRACE”. “PURITY” from “HE WHO IS ABOVE”, is at the basis of all the constructs defined by this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven

"Divine Particles"; it has epithet function in all the attributes of the products of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

At "PLENITUDE", are all permanently present: (1) "GRACE", and associated "PURITY", and "TRUTH", inherited from "HE WHO IS ABOVE", (2) "COMPREHENSION", and associated "LIGHT", and "LOVE", inherited from "HE WHO ARRIVES", as well as (3) "PERCEPTION", and associated "SCIENCE", and "MEMORY", inherited from "HE WHO EXISTS", and (4) "INTELLIGENCE", and associated "PERFECTION", and "HARMONY", obtained from "HE WHO WILL EXIST".

On this road to "PLENITUDE", all products that are formed and those that are consumed in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", in all their details and each product in

itself, are also classified according to the quadrant in which they are formed, and in each quadrant, they are classified according to the three redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” associated with that quadrant; each product having its assigned attribute and “unique word”.

Thus, this projection of these four points that define the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and in this arrangement — “HE WHO EXISTS”, “HE WHO IS ABOVE”, “HE WHO WILL EXIST”, “HE WHO ARRIVES” — and the pronunciation of the acronym of which is the same as the word “IHVH”, will define the direction of movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and transition from one non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Region” to the next in line.

The “Generative Divine Particle” always starts its movement at the beginning of the “First Quadrant”. During the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the alternation of a quadrant is caused by the inclination of the axis defined the two points “HE WHO IS ABOVE” and “HE WHO ARRIVES”, on the plane containing the complete movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Each of the six “Formative Divine Particles”, constituent of this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, also starts its own “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” at the beginning of this “First Quadrant”.

Through each of the four quadrants, and because of the perfect synchronization of the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” of each of the six “Formative Divine Particles” between them and with

the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, and from a selected “Formative Divine Particle”, chosen among the six “Formative Divine Particles”, the flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” can be observed from two angles:

- From the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the selected “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, moving through the thirteen (that is, fifty-two divided by four) non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” contained in the quadrant; or
- From the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the selected “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, moving through the three (that is, twelve

divided by four) redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” contained in the quadrant.

Therefore, through each of the four quadrants, the flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” through the thirteen non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” of the quadrant, will correspond to seven times the “measure of transformation step” in each of the thirteen non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”; that is, ninety-one times the “measure of transformation step” of products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” considered, with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Through each of the four quadrants, the flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” through its three

redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” will also match three times thirty “transformation steps” plus three times the “measure of passage from one gate to another gate”; that is, ninety times the “measure of transformation step” plus three times “measure of passage from one gate to another gate”.

To each of these four quadrants, to each of the thirteen non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” of the quadrant, to each of the three redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” contained in the quadrant, as well as to all products that are formed and those that are consumed in each quadrant of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, in all their details and each product in itself, “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also assigned attributes and “unique words”.

CHAPTER 081

THE STATES OF THE "DIVINE PARTICLES"

"THE DIVINE BODY" consists of an unlimited number of "Divine Particles". Among them, there are countless types of "Generative Divine Particles", all different from each other and depending upon the strength of the crude "divine generative energy" that they generate and transmit to the immediate external environment all around them. There are also countless types of "Formative Divine Particles", all different from each other and depending upon the "divine work" that they produce, from the crude "divine generative energy" produced and transmitted

by the “Generative Divine Particles” and which they absorb.

Using “THE DIVINE FORCE” which extends over all “THE DIVINE BODY” which is unlimited, “THE DIVINE” has consolidated in Himself, on all the “Divine Particles” constituent of His “DIVINE BODY”, “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” — one “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles” in “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized between them, and, each “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, and without collisions forever with the passage of time — which provides the “SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM”, the “SUPREME STATE OF HARMONY”, of “THE DIVINE” and of His

"Electrical Charge" throughout all regions of His unlimited "BEING".[37]

---

[37] As you would have understood up to this point, the achievement of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" by both "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and "THE DIVINE FORCE", has been implemented at a scale below the subnuclear scale throughout all "THE DIVINE BODY".

As we have indicated in one of the annotations at the onset of these writings, the subatomic scale, which you are already aware of, is the domain of physical size that encompasses objects smaller than an atom. It is the scale at which the atomic constituents, such as the nucleus containing protons and neutrons, and the electrons, which orbit in spherical or elliptical paths around the nucleus, become apparent. The subatomic scale includes the many thousands of times smaller subnuclear scale, which is the scale of physical size at which constituents of the protons and neutrons — particularly quarks — become apparent. Now, just imagine a scale that is few thousands of times smaller than the already smaller subnuclear scale and in which both "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and "THE DIVINE FORCE" have operated to achieve the implementation of "THE DIVINE

The “SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM” which is obtained from “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is a state of indescribable joy, an ineffable gladness, and in an immeasurable state of equilibrium. “THE DIVINE” is also the first expression of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

All “Divine Products” that are formed in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, all “Divine Particles”, are of a purity and whiteness of bright light, but the manner of being of these “Divine Products” (including the “Divine Particles”) constituent of “THE DIVINE BODY” is not

---

SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. Unbelievable!

the same when they appear into existence inside of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

Each "Divine Product" (including "Divine Particles") is generated through "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", during the course of a "transformation step" among the seven "transformation steps" and within a set of clearly defined conditions.

Some "Divine Particles" are generated and arise into existence in a unique and fantastic special way: after a passage of time, some products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" ascend towards the "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle" in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION".

While ascending upwards, these products undergo a "divine transformation" and at attainment of a

specific height below the “Cardinal Point” of the “Generative Divine Particle”, this “divine transformation” comes to an end and the final product is a new “Divine Particle”.

From this height of the end of “divine transformation” where the final product is formed, this new “Divine Particle” then, returns downward towards to the seven “Divine Particles” constituent of this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION”.

Such new “Divine Particles” when they arrive at the level of the seven “Divine Particles” constituent of this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” from which they have been generated, they will be instantly arranged in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”; because “THE DIVINE” has consolidated and expressed in Himself and all His constituents “Divine

Particles", "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

This height of the end of "divine transformation", which is a characteristic that ensues from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", also defines an envelope containing only the seven "Divine Particles" constituent of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" as well as all these products which rise to undergo this "divine transformation".

This envelope does not contain the "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle" in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", it is located just below the "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle" and does not disturb the stability of the "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle".

To this envelope associated with the height of the end of “divine transformation” of these specific products of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has assigned a unique attribute defined by the “unique word” which is pronounced: “THE FIRMAMENT” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

Other “Divine Particles” are generated and arise into existence, in the interior delineated by “THE FIRMAMENT” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and through the products of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” of this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

As we have already indicated in the model of the "transformation step" which consists of twenty-four "transformation sub-steps" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", as the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" enter the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", they are continuously transformed by the reagents of the "transformation step" while these reagents of the "transformation step" last.

A unit of measurement of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that enters this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" is transformed by a unit of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a unit of measurement of the "divine generative energy" diluted is produced.

This unit of measurement of the “divine generative energy” diluted, which is produced, will increase the “divine electrical charge” of the products contained in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

Therefore, the “divine electrical charge” of the products contained in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will increase as the amount of “divine generative energy” diluted that is available in this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” increases.

For a “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” considered, the conditions in which a new “Divine Product” will be generated and produced into existence through this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” considered are defined by:

- A unit of measurement of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative

Divine Particle" that enters this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A unit of measurement of the reagents of the "transformation step";
- All other necessary conditions so that the unit of measurement of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" that enters this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" is transformed by the unit of measurement of the reagents of the "transformation step".

This set of conditions within which a new "Divine Product" will be generated and produced into existence through this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" considered, is called: a "Divine State".

The units of measurement of the quantities considered in such a "transformation step" are real numbers[38]. Just as we cannot enumerate all real numbers which lie between any two specified reals, it

---

[38] A number is a concept which allows to evaluate and compare quantities or quantities ratios, but also to order items by numbering. Often written using one or more digits, numbers interact through operations that are summarized by calculation rules. The properties of these relationships between numbers are the object of arithmetic study, which goes further with numbers theory.

An integer is a number which basically allows enumerating objects each counting for one and thus to count the considered objects. Each natural number has a unique successor, that is a higher integer that follows it immediately, and the list of integers is infinite.

A rational number is a representation in the form of quotient with a numerator and a denominator that are integers.

An irrational number is a number that cannot be written as a fraction of two integers.

A real number is an element of the set of rational numbers "completed" by the set of irrational numbers.

is so that from the beginning of a “transformation step” until its completion, there are countless of these “Divine States” and they are consecutive to each other. It is so that, the “Divine Products” are into existence in countless stable “Divine States”.

Each “transformation step” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, will gather in it countless stable “Divine States” which form a concrete image of the “transformation step”. Therefore, a concrete image of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” will be also expressed by seven subsets of “Divine States”:

- A subset of “Divine States” which is a concrete image of the “primary transformation”; that of the transformation of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine

Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle". This subset is called: the first "Formative Divine State". It is also called: the first "Core Formative Divine State".

- A subset of "Divine States" which is a concrete image of the "secondary transformation"; that of the transformation of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "primary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle". This subset is called: the second "Formative Divine State". It is also called: the first "Intermediary Formative Divine State".

- A subset of “Divine States” which is a concrete image of the “tertiary transformation”; that of the transformation of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “secondary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”. This subset is called: the third “Formative Divine State”. It is also called: the second “Core Formative Divine State”.
- A subset of “Divine States” which is a concrete image of the “quaternary transformation”; that of the transformation of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “tertiary transformation” and also by the products of the

"divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle". This subset is called: the fourth "Formative Divine State". It is also called: the second "Intermediary Formative Divine State".

- A subset of "Divine States" which is a concrete image of the "quinary transformation"; that of the transformation of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "quaternary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle". This subset is called: the fifth "Formative Divine State". It is also called: the third "Core Formative Divine State".

- A subset of “Divine States” which is a concrete image of the “senary transformation”; that of the transformation of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “quinary transformation” and also by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”. This subset is called: the sixth “Formative Divine State”. It is also called: the third “Intermediary Formative Divine State”.
- A subset of “Divine States” which is a concrete image of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”; that of the transformation of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “senary

transformation". This subset is called: the "Generative Divine State".

An "Intermediary Formative Divine State" is a subset of "Divine States" which lie between two consecutive "Core Formative Divine States". By analogy to the concept of rational and irrational numbers which is already familiar, an "Intermediary Formative Divine State" between two consecutive "Core Formative Divine States" is the set constituted by the first of the two "Core Formative Divine States", "completed" by the second of the two "Core Formative Divine States".

In this concrete image of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", the "Divine Products" are not generated randomly through "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", but they are generated following a well-defined relation.

The “Divine Products” of a “Divine State” are generated within “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, all in the same “Divine State” or all in the “Divine State” preceding it immediately and in the latter case it is said that the preceding “Divine State” is bearer of the “Divine State” of the “Divine Particles” which it will generate.

The formation into existence of “Divine Products” of a “Divine State” through “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is called: “THE CREATION”.

This first causal precedence relation that defines the sequence of events through which the “Divine Products” arise to existence, is called: the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE CREATION’”.

In this concrete image, of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, expressed on these stable “Divine States”, the “Divine Products” that have been generated in an “Intermediary Formative Divine State” are necessary for the continued existence and in their manner of being, of the “Divine Products” of the “Core Formative Divine State” preceding the “Intermediary Formative Divine State” considered.

Therefore, it will be said that the begotten “Intermediary Formative Divine State” ensures subsistence of the previous “Divine State” from which it (that is, the begotten “Divine State”) was begotten. This second causal precedence relation defines the sequence of events through which the “Divine Particles” remain (that is, subsist) into existence in their “Divine State”.

Each “Formative Divine State” of the “Divine Products” constituent of “THE DIVINE BODY”, exists in well-defined conditions, in a well-defined environment of its own, and the “Divine Products” in a “Formative Divine State” arise into existence and remain (that is, subsist) into existence in their “Formative Divine State” and in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” through provision of an external supply to their “Formative Divine State”.

This external supply of subsistence is provided by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, all from the “Intermediary Formative Divine State” following immediately the “Formative Divine State” under consideration, and as products of the “divine work” accomplished by this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven

"Divine Particles". It is these products which will be provided as external supply of subsistence to the "Divine Products" of the "Formative Divine State" considered.

This external supply of subsistence, which is provided by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", all from the "Intermediary Formative Divine State" following immediately the "Formative Divine State" under consideration, is activated when this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of this "Intermediary Formative Divine State" receives particular "divine signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence and which are issued by the "Divine Products" of the "Formative Divine State" that immediately precedes this "Intermediary Formative Divine State".

The emission of these "divine signals" send in order to receive this external supply of subsistence is called: "THE PRAISE".[39] We shall use the arrow (→) to

---

[39] You can consider "THE PRAISE", in "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", as a "communication process" between structures which are in two different "Divine States".

As you would know already in cellular biology, a "cellular communication process", for example, is a complex communication sequence of elementary actions whose result is equivalent to the main action of which they are the decomposition and through which well defined chemical or electrical signals, which govern the basic processes of cells and coordinate their activity, are sent or received by the cell. The most common form of cellular communication is via molecules secreted from the cells and moving through the extracellular space. Signaling molecules may also remain on cell surfaces, influencing other cells only after the cells make physical contact. Chemical signals secreted by cells can act over varying distances. In the autocrine signaling process, molecules act on the same cells that produce them. In paracrine signaling, they act on nearby cells. The concentration at which a chemical signal acts has significance for its target cell. Chemical signals that act at high concentration act locally and rapidly. On the

indicate the direction of emission of “THE PRAISE” between two “Divine States”. This direction is defined by the sequence in which “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has chosen the six “Formative Divine Particles”; and therefore this direction is defined following the direction of the seven “transformation steps” cycle in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. As we have already indicated, the three attributes — “PURITY”, “LIGHT”, and “GOD” — are inextricably linked through a relationship of “strict

---

other hand, chemical signals that act at low concentrations act at distances and are generally slow.

In the “cellular communication process” in cellular biology, which you are already familiair with, the cells are all considered to be in the same “non spiritual” manner of being. When cells are in different manner of being, for example “non spiritual” and “spiritual”, well-established communication sequences of elementary actions, designated as “THE PRAISE”, also take place.

inclusion" of "sets", of unique particulars especially and deliberately chosen between all those that distinguish "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'". This arrow (→) also indicates the direction of the epithet functions defined in that relationship of "strict inclusion" of "sets": that is, it indicates the direction of "attribution" between the particulars of "THE DIVINE" as substantive and the attributes of "THE DIVINE" as epithets.

The transfer of the external supply of subsistence through the execution of "THE PRAISE" is reminiscent of a non-reversible energy osmosis[40]. We shall use the reverse arrow (←) to indicate the

---

[40] Transfer of diluted energy towards another concentrated energy through a semi-permeable membrane (permeable to some aspects of the origin energy of the diluted energy considered, but not to other aspects of this same origin energy of the diluted energy considered).

direction of the non-reversible transfer of the external supply of subsistence between two “Divine States”.

It is so that, the second causal precedence relation that defines the sequence of events through which the “Divine Particles” remain (that is, subsist) into existence in their “Divine State”, is called: the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”.[41]

---

[41] These two causal precedence relations are very important to know because it is through them that “THE DIVINE” has defined the direction of the events of the Creation — by the relationship of causal precedence through which Creatures of “THE DIVINE” will arise into existence — and HE has defined the direction of the event which is called “THE PRAISE OF THE DIVINE” and through which Creatures of “THE DIVINE” will receive the necessary supply for their continued existence in the environment in which they will be created. Thus, everything into existence is governed by these two causal precedence relations. We will explain much more through the texts of this “BOOK OF FORMATION”.

The concrete image, of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, expressed on these “Divine States”, is thus characterized by two unique causal precedence relations and takes into account three “Divine States”: a “Core Formative Divine State”, the “Intermediary Formative Divine State” immediate to the “Core Formative Divine State”, and the next “Intermediary Formative Divine State”; as shown in the following diagram.

“THE DIVINE DOMAIN” is dynamic and it is through this concrete image, of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, expressed on the “Divine States”, that the products of the seven “transformation steps” are continuously consumed in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium

Zones"; nothing is lost during the course of the seven "transformation steps".

It is through this concrete image, of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", expressed on the "Divine States" that "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" subsists by itself in a "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM" and immeasurable, in a state of indescribable joy, and in a state of ineffable gladness.

It is so that:

- The first "Core Formative Divine State" is bearer of the first "Intermediary Formative Divine State".
- The first "Intermediary Formative Divine State", between the first "Core Formative Divine State" and the second "Core Formative Divine State", is bearer of the second "Core Formative Divine

State".

It is through this component which bears the second "Core Formative Divine State" that this first "Intermediary Formative Divine State" ensures the subsistence of the first "Core Formative Divine State".

- The second "Core Formative Divine State" is bearer of the second "Intermediary Formative Divine State".
- The second "Intermediary Formative Divine State", between the second "Core Formative Divine State" and the third "Core Formative Divine State", is bearer of the third "Core Formative Divine State".

It is through this component which bears the

third “Core Formative Divine State” that this second “Intermediary Formative Divine State” ensures the subsistence of the second “Core Formative Divine State” and consequently of the first “Intermediary Formative Divine State”; because the first “Intermediary Formative Divine State” is bearer of the second “Core Formative Divine State”.

- The third “Core Formative Divine State” is bearer of the third “Intermediary Formative Divine State”.
- The third “Intermediary Formative Divine State”, between the third “Core Formative Divine State” and the “Generative Divine State”, is bearer of the “Generative Divine State”.

It is through this component which bears the

"Generative Divine State" that this third "Intermediary Formative Divine State" ensures the subsistence of the third "Core Formative Divine State" and consequently of the second "Intermediary Formative Divine State"; because the second "Intermediary Formative Divine State" is bearer of the third "Core Formative Divine State".

- The "Generative Divine State" is also bearer of all six "Formative Divine States" and the "Generative Divine State" subsists by itself: it is the primordial unity, which is the absolute principle; it is the unit which is expressed by the "Generative Divine State". As we have already indicated for "THE DIVINE BODY", this primordial unity is the Monad of Origin.

The Monad of Origin is not expressed in the "Formative Divine States"; it does not belong to the "Formative Divine States".[42]

This cycle of seven "steps of creation and subsistence" is an expression on the "Divine States" of the cycle of the seven "transformation steps" of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of

---

[42] CHRIST already explained this to human creatures when through His disciples, he was describing "Divine States" that are inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" in veiled terms. It was then, that he told them:

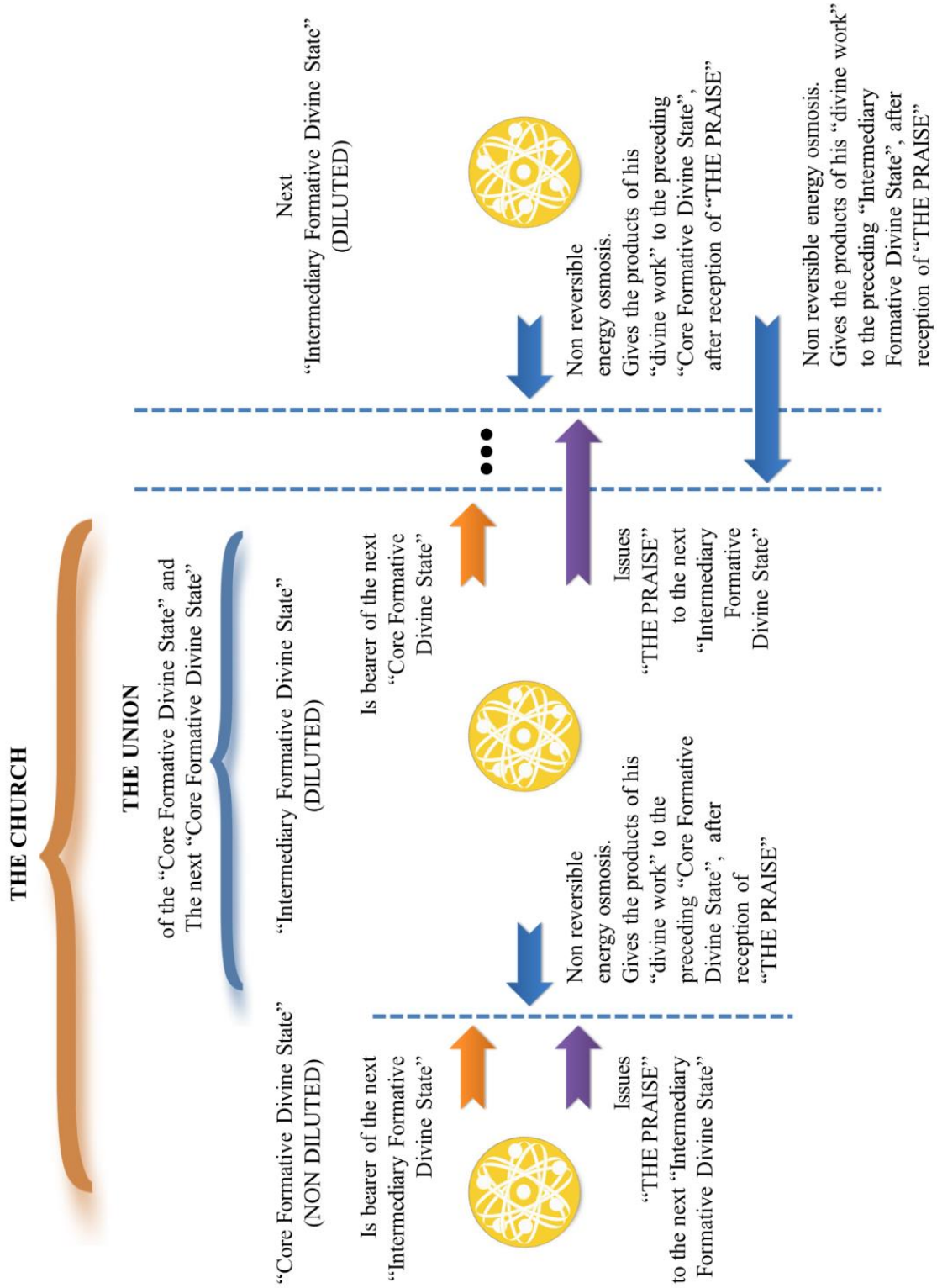
"...And as I already said, the Monad does not belong to the first begotten. Then, in the end, HE who will be fully made known will have revealed all realities from his power. ..."

seven “Divine Particles” and which we have already described.

When the “Divine Products” are “Divine Particles”, then, once the “Divine Particles” have been generated in a “Divine State”, they will be instantly arranged in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”; because “THE DIVINE” has established and expressed in Himself and on all His constituent “Divine Particles”, “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. Therefore, the passage from one “Divine State” to one another “Divine State” is instantaneous[43] at the scale of the “Divine Particle”.

---

[43] It is billions of times smaller than the measurement of time called “one second”.


THE CHURCH
THE UNION
of the "Core Formative Divine State" and
The next "Core Formative Divine State"
"Core Formative Divine State"
(NON DILUTED)
"Intermediary Formative Divine State"
(DILUTED)
Next
"Intermediary Formative Divine State"
(DILUTED)
Is bearer of the next
"Intermediary Formative
Divine State"
Is bearer of the next
"Core Formative
Divine State"
Issues
"THE PRAISE"
to the next "Intermediary
Formative Divine State"
Issues
"THE PRAISE"
to the next
"Intermediary
Formative
Divine State"
Non reversible
energy osmosis.
Gives the products of his
"divine work" to the
preceding "Core Formative
Divine State", after
reception of
"THE PRAISE"
Non reversible
energy osmosis.
Gives the products of his
"divine work" to the preceding
"Core Formative Divine State",
after reception of "THE PRAISE"
Non reversible energy osmosis.
Gives the products of his "divine work"
to the preceding "Intermediary
Formative Divine State", after
reception of "THE PRAISE"

To the “Intermediary Formative Divine State” between two “Core Formative Divine States”, which by analogy to the concept of rational and irrational numbers is the set constituted by the first of the two “Core Formative Divine States”, “completed” by the second of the two “Core Formative Divine States”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has assigned a unique attribute defined by the “unique word” which is pronounced: “THE UNION”; It is the union of two consecutive “Core Formative Divine States”.

When “THE UNION” is established, the “Divine Particles” of each of the two “Core Formative Divine States” are all in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in their respective “Core Formative Divine State”. Each “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven

"Divine Particles" in each "Core Formative Divine State" constituent of "THE UNION" is represented as a unique indivisible element.

It is from "THE UNION" of two consecutive "Core Formative Divine States" that the "Divine Particles", that are in the "Core Formative Divine State" associated with the first "Core Formative Divine State" of "THE UNION" considered, will receive the external supply of subsistence, which is necessary in order for them to remain into existence in their "Core Formative Divine State".

This third "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in the "Divine State" associated with the "Core Formative Divine State" of "THE UNION" considered, can be represented as a unique indivisible element or as a set of seven "Divine

Particles" and each of the seven "Divine Particles" being separated from others.

It is so that, from minorities, the multitudes of "Divine Products" in the "Core Formative Divine State" of "THE UNION" considered will receive the external supply of subsistence, which is necessary for their subsistence.

To the set which consists of "THE UNION" of two consecutive "Core Formative Divine States", each "Core Formative Divine State" being expressed by a "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and the third "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in the "Core Formative Divine State" associated with the first "Core Formative Divine State" of "THE UNION" considered, all these three "DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" being governed by two causal precedence relations, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has assigned a unique attribute defined by the "unique word" which is pronounced: "THE CHURCH"[44]. "THE UNION" is a precursor of "THE CHURCH". Therefore:

The first "Core Formative Divine State" of the "Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE BODY", exists in well-defined conditions, in a first well-defined environment of its own, and "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of this first "Core Formative Divine State"

---

[44] For creatures that "THE DIVINE" will create into existence in the space in which HE will realise His Project, the symbol of this set which is called "THE CHURCH" will be represented by a candlestick with three candles all lit.

arise to the existence and remains into existence in this first "Core Formative Divine State" through provision of an external supply to their "Core Formative Divine State" by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of the first "Intermediary Formative Divine State" as a product of its own "divine work" accomplished using external supply received from the "Divine Particles" of the second "Intermediary Formative Divine State".

The first "Intermediary Formative Divine State" of the "Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE BODY", exists in well-defined conditions, in a second well-defined environment of its own, and "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of this first "Intermediary Formative Divine State" arise to the existence and remains into existence in this first "Intermediary

Formative Divine State" through provision of an external supply to their "Intermediary Formative Divine State" by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of the second "Intermediary Formative Divine State" as a product of its own "divine work" accomplished using external supply received from the "Divine Particles" of the third "Intermediary Formative Divine State".

The second "Core Formative Divine State" of the "Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE BODY", exists in well-defined conditions, in a third well-defined environment of its own, and "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of this second "Core Formative Divine State" arise to the existence and remains into existence in this second "Core Formative Divine State" through provision of an external supply to their

"Core Formative Divine State" by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of the second "Intermediary Formative Divine State" as a product of its own "divine work" accomplished using external supply received from the "Divine Particles" of the third "Intermediary Formative Divine State".

The second "Intermediary Formative Divine State" of the "Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE BODY", exists in well-defined conditions, in a fourth well-defined environment of its own, and "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of this second "Intermediary Formative Divine State" arise to the existence and remains into existence in this second "Intermediary Formative Divine State" through provision of an external supply to their "Intermediary Formative

Divine State" by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of the third "Intermediary Formative Divine State" as a product of its own "divine work" accomplished using external supply received from the "Divine Particles" of the "Generative Divine State".

The third "Core Formative Divine State" of the "Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE BODY", exists in well-defined conditions, in a fifth well-defined environment of its own, and "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of this third "Core Formative Divine State" arise to the existence and remains into existence in this third "Core Formative Divine State" through provision of an external supply to their "Core Formative Divine State" by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of the

"Generative Divine State" as a product of its own "divine work" accomplished from its own divine supplies.

The third "Intermediary Formative Divine State" of the "Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE BODY", exists in well-defined conditions, in a sixth well-defined environment of its own, and "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of this third "Intermediary Formative Divine State" arise to the existence and remains into existence in this third "Intermediary Formative Divine State" through provision of an external supply to their "Intermediary Formative Divine State" by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of the "Generative Divine State" as a product of its own

"divine work" accomplished from its own divine supplies.

The "Generative Divine State" of the "Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE BODY", exists in well-defined conditions, in a seventh well-defined environment of its own, and "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of the "Generative Divine State" has always been into existence and will always remain into existence in the "Generative Divine State" through provision of its own divine supplies.

"THE DIVINE" has established in Him these seven "Divine States" and from the unique attributes of "THE DIVINE BODY", HE has assigned a unique designation to each of these seven "Divine States".

As we have already indicated, through "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", "THE DIVINE" has established and assigned unique attributes to "THE DIVINE BODY". To each attribute, HE has given a unique meaning and a "single word" which reveals unique particulars especially and deliberately chosen between all those that distinguish "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'". So, HE has established the following first three attributes of which the "single words" in the human language are translated by:

1. "PURITY" — to express the fact that "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" contains no detectable trace of anything other than "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'".
2. "LIGHT" — to characterize the Energy that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'"

and makes it “ALIVE”. This energy is the “LIFE” imprint of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”.

3. “GOD” — to express the fact that “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” produces itself the Energy that emanates from “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and makes it “ALIVE”; “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” produces itself “LIFE”.

For “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, these three attributes — “PURITY”, “LIGHT”, and “GOD” — also form a Monad of Origin; that is, the primordial unity which is the source of each of the components of this primordial unity, and these components cannot be separated, but are distinguishable.

To this Monad of Origin for “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, “HE WHO IS” has established and

assigned a unique attribute which “single word” in the human language translates into: “THE DIVINE”.

Therefore:

To the “Generative Divine State”, HE assigned the attribute of the Monad of Origin for “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”. This attribute is identified with the word which in human language, is pronounced: “THE DIVINE”. This “Generative Divine State” will be called: “‘DIVINE’ Divine State”.

By the first “Core Formative Divine State”, “THE DIVINE” has honored the pair formed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and “THE DIVINE FORCE”. Thus HE has assigned to this first “Core Formative Divine State”, which is also the symbol of purity of “THE DIVINE”, a word which in human language is pronounced: “PURITY”.

This first “Core Formative Divine State” will be also designated by a word that in human language is pronounced: “SPIRIT”[45]. This first “Core Formative Divine State” will be called: “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”.

---

[45] It is from this designation assigned to the first “Core Formative Divine State” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has come to be called: “THE HOLY SPIRIT”.

See conversation of June 30, 2006, Aristide, and CHRIST, concerning “THE HOLY SPIRIT”.

“THE HOLY SPIRIT” is a part of “THE DIVINE”; SHE is a powerful force and visible only to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, which accomplishes all instructions that SHE receives from “THE DIVINE”. “HER MAIN PURPOSE IS TO BE THE CONJOINT OF ‘THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER’” and, out of any substance, SHE can manifest (instantly produce into existence) any creature and through which SHE can interact (for, SHE is found outside the produced creature) with the like of that creature, in the environment of that creature, to accomplish the task entrusted to HER. “THE HOLY SPIRIT” IS SIGN OF “PURITY” AND LIGHT. SHE is THE SCIENCE that is found in any substance.

See also October 11, 2015 vision, during the worship praise of 03:00 in the morning.

This first “Core Formative Divine State” is also called “PURITY”, it is the eternal symbol of glory of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

To the second “Core Formative Divine State”, HE has assigned a unique attribute defined by the “unique word” that in human language is pronounced: “LIGHT”[46] and which will be also pronounced by the word: “CHRIST”. This second “Core Formative Divine State” will be called: “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”; it will also be called: “‘CHRIST’ Divine State”.

To the third “Core Formative Divine State”, HE has assigned a unique attribute defined by the “unique

---

[46] With the passage of time, this word which means “LIGHT” will be also pronounced by the word “CHRIST”, and it is through this word that will be appointed the one who will come to accomplish the “PROJECT OF REDEMPTION” that “THE DIVINE” will grant human creatures: CHRIST, JESUS CHRIST. We will explain this in the texts below.

word" that in human language is pronounced: "GOD". This third "Core Formative Divine State" will be called: "'GOD' Divine State".

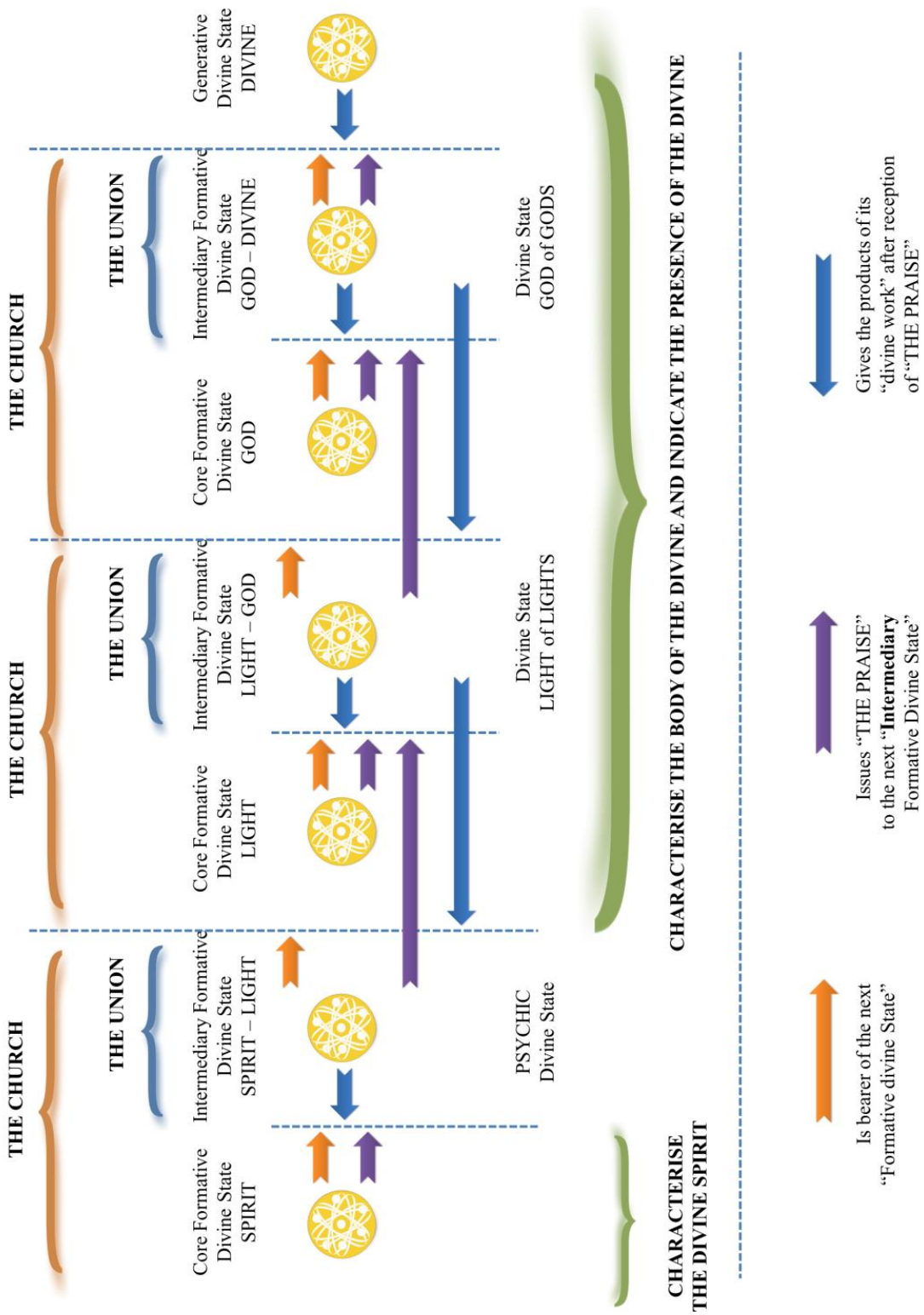
To the first "Intermediary Formative Divine State", HE has assigned a unique attribute defined by the "unique word" that in human language means: "BETWEEN SPIRIT AND LIGHT", or also "SPIRIT→LIGHT", or also "PSYCHIC". This first "Intermediary Formative Divine State" will be called: "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State".

To the second "Intermediary Formative Divine State", HE has assigned a unique attribute defined by the "unique word" that in human language means: "BETWEEN LIGHT AND GOD", or also "LIGHT→GOD", or also "LIGHT OF LIGHTS", or also "CHRIST OF CHRISTS"; because "LIGHT" is the product of the "divine work" accomplished by "THE

DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of this second "Intermediary Formative Divine State".

It is this product that is provided as external supply of subsistence to "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" from the "'LIGHT' Divine State" and also from the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State". In other words, this second "Intermediary Formative Divine State" produces "LIGHT" by itself and it is this produced "LIGHT" that is provided as external supply of subsistence to "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" from the "'LIGHT' Divine State" and also from the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State".

This second "Intermediary Formative Divine State" will be called: "'LIGHT→GOD' Divine State".


THE CHURCH
THE UNION
Core Formative Divine State SPIRIT
Intermediary Formative Divine State SPIRIT – LIGHT
THE CHURCH
THE UNION
Core Formative Divine State LIGHT
Intermediary Formative Divine State LIGHT – GOD
THE CHURCH
THE UNION
Core Formative Divine State GOD
Intermediary Formative Divine State GOD – DIVINE
Generative Divine State DIVINE
PSYCHIC Divine State
Divine State LIGHT of LIGHTS
Divine State GOD of GODS
CHARACTERISE THE DIVINE SPIRIT
CHARACTERISE THE BODY OF THE DIVINE AND INDICATE THE PRESENCE OF THE DIVINE
Is bearer of the next "Formative divine State"
Issues "THE PRAISE" to the next "Intermediary Formative Divine State"
Gives the products of its "divine work" after reception of "THE PRAISE"

To the third “Intermediary Formative Divine State”, HE has assigned a unique attribute defined by the “unique word” that in human language means: “BETWEEN GOD AND DIVINE”, or also “GOD→DIVINE”, or also “GOD OF GODS”. This third “Intermediary Formative Divine State” will be called: “‘GOD→DIVINE’ Divine State”.

This cycle of seven “steps of creation and subsistence” is an expression on the “Divine States” of the cycle of the seven “transformation steps” of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and which we have already described.

Thus, using these unique designations of “Divine States”, the seven “transformation steps” of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” will also carry these designations:

- The “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State” is a concrete image of the “primary transformation”; that of the transformation of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”. The “primary transformation” is characterized by the word “SPIRIT”, it is also characterized by the word “PURITY” — the

eternal symbol of glory of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

The subset of “THE REASON” which is a concrete image of the “primary transformation” and called “THE REASON of the First Order” will also be called “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”.

“THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” is the true statement of the “ABSOLUTE PURITY” of “THE DIVINE”. “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” contains all aspects of the logical system relating to the notions of that, which is called “SATISFACTION” and also of that, which is called “TRUTH”, of the “primary transformation”.

To “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” is also associated “THE ‘SPIRIT’ LOGIC” pertaining to the

discursive formulation of the truths of the "primary transformation".

- The "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State" is a concrete image of the "secondary transformation"; that of the transformation of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "primary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the second "Formative Divine Particle". The "secondary transformation" is characterized by the word "SPIRIT→LIGHT".

The subset of "THE REASON" which is a concrete image of the "secondary transformation" and called "THE REASON of the Second Order" will also be called "THE

‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON”.

“THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” contains all aspects of the logical system relating to the notions of that, which is called “SATISFACTION” and also of that, which is called “TRUTH”, of the “secondary transformation”.

To “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” is also associated “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ LOGIC” pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the “secondary transformation”.

“THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” is a demonstration of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, and “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” contains the rules of

construction of the products of the "secondary transformation", as well as the rules of deduction operating from the proposals, which have been set at their basis. "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" is the "semantic" of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON".

The correspondence between "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", which is the "semantic", and "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON", which is the demonstration, is a relation of completeness; it is a bridge between (1) "SATISFACTION" and "TRUTH" of the "primary transformation" and (2) formal demonstrability of the "secondary transformation" in the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles". In this relation of completeness, all the unique particulars of the products of the "primary

transformation" have epithet functions in the products of the "secondary transformation"; and all the products of the "secondary transformation", each product in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the products of the "primary transformation", but no product of the "primary transformation" carries in it a determinant of the products of the "secondary transformation": this is an expression of the notion of "strict inclusion" of "sets", which we mentioned already.

- The "'LIGHT' Divine State" is a concrete image of the "tertiary transformation"; that of the transformation of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "secondary transformation" and also by the products of the

“divine work” accomplished by the third “Formative Divine Particle”. The “tertiary transformation” is characterized by the word “LIGHT”.

The subset of “THE REASON” which is a concrete image of the “tertiary transformation” and called “THE REASON of the Third Order” will also be called “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”.

“THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” is the true statement of the “LIGHT” of “THE DIVINE”. “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” contains all aspects of the logical system relating to the notions of that, which is called “SATISFACTION” and also of that, which is called “TRUTH”, of the “tertiary transformation”.

To “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” is also associated “THE ‘LIGHT’ LOGIC” pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the “tertiary transformation”.

“THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” is a demonstration of “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON”, and “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” contains the rules of construction of the products of the “tertiary transformation”, as well as the rules of deduction operating from the proposals, which have been set at their basis. “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” is the “semantic” of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”.

The correspondence between “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON”, which is the

“semantic”, and “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, which is the demonstration, is a relation of completeness; it is a bridge between “SATISFACTION” and “TRUTH” of the “secondary transformation” and formal demonstrability of the “tertiary transformation” in the “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”. In this relation of completeness, all the unique particulars of the products of the “secondary transformation” have epithet functions in the products of the “tertiary transformation”; and all the products of the “tertiary transformation”, each product in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the products of the “secondary transformation”, but no product of the “secondary transformation” carries in it a determinant of the products of the “tertiary

transformation": this is an expression of the notion of "strict inclusion" of "sets", which we mentioned already.

- The "'LIGHT→GOD' Divine State" is a concrete image of the "quaternary transformation"; that of the transformation of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "tertiary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fourth "Formative Divine Particle". The "quaternary transformation" is characterized by the word "LIGHT→GOD"

The subset of "THE REASON" which is a concrete image of the "quaternary transformation" and called "THE REASON of

the Fourth Order" will also be called "THE 'LIGHT→GOD' REASON".

"THE 'LIGHT→GOD' REASON" contains all aspects of the logical system relating to the notions of that, which is called "SATISFACTION" and also of that, which is called "TRUTH", of the "quaternary transformation".

To "THE 'LIGHT→GOD' REASON" is also associated "THE 'LIGHT→GOD' LOGIC" pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the "quaternary transformation".

"THE 'LIGHT→GOD' REASON" is a demonstration of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", and

“THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” contains the rules of construction of the products of the “quaternary transformation”, as well as the rules of deduction operating from the proposals, which have been set at their basis. “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” is the “semantic” of “THE ‘LIGHT→GOD’ REASON”.

The correspondence between “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, which is the “semantic”, and “THE ‘LIGHT→GOD’ REASON”, which is the demonstration, is a relation of completeness; it is a bridge between (1) “SATISFACTION” and “TRUTH” of the “tertiary transformation” and (2) formal demonstrability of the “quaternary transformation” in the “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”. In this relation of completeness, all the unique

particulars of the products of the "tertiary transformation" have epithet functions in the products of the "quaternary transformation"; and all the products of the "quaternary transformation", each product in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the products of the "tertiary transformation", but no product of the "tertiary transformation" carries in it a determinant of the products of the "quaternary transformation": this is an expression of the notion of "strict inclusion" of "sets", which we mentioned already.

- The "'GOD' Divine State" is a concrete image of the "quinary transformation"; that of the transformation of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "quaternary

transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the fifth "Formative Divine Particle". The "quinary transformation" is characterized by the word "GOD".

The subset of "THE REASON" which is a concrete image of the "quinary transformation" and called "THE REASON of the Fifth Order" will also be called "THE 'GOD' REASON".

"THE 'GOD' REASON" is the true statement of the property of the "LIGHT" that produces the "LIGHT" of "THE DIVINE". "THE 'GOD' REASON" contains all aspects of the logical system relating to the notions of that, which is called "SATISFACTION" and also of that, which is called "TRUTH", of the "quinary

transformation".

To "THE 'GOD' REASON" is also associated "THE 'GOD' LOGIC" pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the "quinary transformation".

"THE 'GOD' REASON" is a demonstration of "THE 'LIGHT→GOD' REASON", and "THE 'LIGHT→GOD' REASON" contains the rules of construction of the products of the "quinary transformation", as well as the rules of deduction operating from the proposals, which have been set at their basis. "THE 'LIGHT→GOD' REASON" is the "semantic" of "THE 'GOD' REASON".

The correspondence between "THE 'LIGHT→GOD' REASON", which is the "semantic", and "THE 'GOD' REASON", which is the demonstration, is a relation of completeness; it is a bridge between (1) "SATISFACTION" and "TRUTH" of the "quaternary transformation" and (2) formal demonstrability of the "quinary transformation" in the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles". In this relation of completeness, all the unique particulars of the products of the "quaternary transformation" have epithet functions in the products of the "quinary transformation"; and all the products of the "quinary transformation", each product in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the products of the "quaternary transformation", but no product of the

"quaternary transformation" carries in it a determinant of the products of the "quinary transformation": this is an expression of the notion of "strict inclusion" of "sets", which we mentioned already.

- The "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State" is a concrete image of the "senary transformation"; that of the transformation of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "quinary transformation" and also by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the sixth "Formative Divine Particle". The "senary transformation" is characterized by the word "GOD→DIVINE".

The subset of "THE REASON" which is a

concrete image of the “senary transformation” and called “THE REASON of the Sixth Order” will also be called “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON”.

“THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON” contains all aspects of the logical system relating to the notions of that, which is called “SATISFACTION” and also of that, which is called “TRUTH”, of the “senary transformation”.

To “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON” is also associated “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ LOGIC” pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the “senary transformation”.

“THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON” is a demonstration of “THE ‘GOD’ REASON”, and

“THE ‘GOD’ REASON” contains the rules of construction of the products of the “senary transformation”, as well as the rules of deduction operating from the proposals, which have been set at their basis. “THE ‘GOD’ REASON” is the “semantic” of “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON”.

The correspondence between “THE ‘GOD’ REASON”, which is the “semantic”, and “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON”, which is the demonstration, is a relation of completeness; it is a bridge between (1) “SATISFACTION” and “TRUTH” of the “quinary transformation” and (2) formal demonstrability of the “senary transformation” in the “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”. In this relation of completeness, all the unique

particulars of the products of the "quinary transformation" have epithet functions in the products of the "senary transformation"; and all the products of the "senary transformation", each product in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the products of the "quinary transformation", but no product of the "quinary transformation" carries in it a determinant of the products of the "senary transformation": this is an expression of the notion of "strict inclusion" of "sets", which we mentioned already.

- The "'DIVINE' Divine State" is a concrete image of the "'end of cycle' transformation"; that of the transformation of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "senary

transformation". The "'end of cycle' transformation" is characterized by the word "DIVINE".

The subset of "THE REASON" which is a concrete image of the "'end of cycle' transformation" and called "THE REASON of the Seventh Order" will also be called "THE 'DIVINE' REASON".

"THE 'DIVINE' REASON" contains all aspects of the logical system relating to the notions of that, which is called "SATISFACTION" and also of that, which is called "TRUTH", of the "'end of cycle' transformation".

To "THE 'DIVINE' REASON" is also associated

“THE ‘DIVINE’ LOGIC” pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”.

“THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON” is a demonstration of “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON”, and “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON” contains the rules of construction of the products of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”, as well as the rules of deduction operating from the proposals, which have been set at their basis. “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON” is the “semantic” of “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON”.

The correspondence between “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON”, which is the “semantic”, and “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON”,

which is the demonstration, is a relation of completeness; it is a bridge between (1) “SATISFACTION” and “TRUTH” of the “senary transformation” and (2) formal demonstrability of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” in the “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”. In this relation of completeness, all the unique particulars of the products of the “senary transformation” have epithet functions in the products of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”; and all the products of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”, each product in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the products of the “senary transformation”, but no product of the “primary transformation” carries in it a determinant of the products of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation”: this is an expression of the

notion of “strict inclusion” of “sets”, which we mentioned already.

“THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON” complements “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON” which itself complements “THE ‘GOD’ REASON” which itself complements “THE ‘LIGHT→GOD’ REASON” which itself complements “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which itself complements “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” and which in turn complements “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”. It is so that:

- The elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” will not be sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON”. The incomprehensible for “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” is all what belongs to “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’

REASON" and which cannot be described by the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

- The elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" will not be sufficient to describe the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON". The incomprehensible for "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" is all what belongs to "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" and which cannot be described by the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON".
- The elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" will not be sufficient to describe the elements of "THE 'LIGHT→GOD' REASON". The incomprehensible for "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" is all what belongs to "THE 'LIGHT→GOD' REASON" and which cannot be described by the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON".

- The elements of “THE ‘LIGHT→GOD’ REASON” will not be sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘GOD’ REASON”. The incomprehensible for “THE ‘LIGHT→GOD’ REASON” is all what belongs to “THE ‘GOD’ REASON” and which cannot be described by the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT→GOD’ REASON”.
- The elements of “THE ‘GOD’ REASON” will not be sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON”. The incomprehensible for “THE ‘GOD’ REASON” is all what belongs to “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON” and which cannot be described by the elements of “THE ‘GOD’ REASON”.
- The elements of “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON” will not be sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON”. The

incomprehensible for “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON” is all what belongs to “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON” and which cannot be described by the elements of “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON”.

These elements of “THE REASON” also define that, which is called: “THE POTENCY”, and which is the degree of possession of elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, and which, in “THE DIVINE”, is a manifestation of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’”; the “LIGHT” being the attribute which characterizes the Energy that emanates from “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and makes it “ALIVE”. This energy is the “LIFE” imprint of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”.

It is so that, from the perspective of “THE POTENCY”, the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State” which is defined by the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”

has less "POTENCY" than the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State" which is defined by the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON", which itself has less "POTENCY" than the "'LIGHT' Divine State" which is defined by the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", which itself in turn has less "POTENCY" than the "'LIGHT→GOD' Divine State" which is defined by the elements of the "THE 'LIGHT→GOD' REASON", which itself in turn has less "POTENCY" than the "'GOD' Divine State" which is defined by the elements of the "THE 'GOD' REASON", which itself in turn has less "POTENCY" than the "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State" which is defined by the elements of the "THE 'GOD→DIVINE' REASON", which itself in turn has less "POTENCY" than the "'DIVINE' Divine State" which is "THE WHOLE".

It is so that, from the perspective of “THE POTENCY”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has ordered the two causal precedence relations that define the order of events through which “Divine Products” arise in the existence and remain into existence in their “Formative Divine State”, starting from the “LASTS” which have no “POTENCY” and going towards the unique “FIRST”, “THE DIVINE”, who is “THE WHOLE”.

As we have indicated in the previous chapter, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established several concepts in the same way as HE has established the concept of “THE REASON”, from “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. One of those concepts, which will be central to communication (transmission

and reception of information) in all its forms, and which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established is that, which has been designated as: "THE WAVE". Another one of those concepts, which will be imprinted and manifested in everything that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will bring forth into existence, and which reveals the qualities of the "GLORY"[47] of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", is that, which has been designated as: "THE COLOR".

To each of the three "Core Formative Divine State" — the first "Core Formative Divine State", which is also

---

[47] The "GLORY" is the word used symbolically to refer to the luminous radiation that characterizes the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and highlights the distinctive feature of the "divine energy" that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

designated as "'SPIRIT' Divine State"; the second "Core Formative Divine State", which is also designated as "'LIGHT' Divine State"; and third "Core Formative Divine State", which is also designated as "'GOD' Divine State" — "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has assigned three "Core COLORS" respectively designated as: "The First Core COLOR", which is associated to the "'SPIRIT' Divine State"; "The Second Core COLOR", which is associated to the "'LIGHT' Divine State"; and "The Third Core COLOR", which is associated to the "'GOD' Divine State". With these three "Core COLORS" and from the "movement" of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed and established that, which will be designated as the palette of "COLORS" and which is a very complex

color-coded mapping, or color-coded labelling, of the happenings[48] taking place inside "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

Using "THE DIVINE FORCE" which extends over all "THE DIVINE BODY" which is unlimited, "THE

---

[48] In pretty much the same way as with a barcode, a machine-readable code in the form of numbers and a pattern of parallel lines of varying widths, printed on a commodity and used especially for stock control, which you are already familiar with and can be found on virtually every product you buy today in one form or another.

Barcodes are on virtually every product you buy today in one form or another. They usually consist of several black lines of different widths separated by white spaces. Read by a barcode scanner, they are a fast and efficient way to identify products. Manufacturers, distributors, wholesalers and retailers all use barcodes to track inventory and to process sales.

In much the same way is the "Palette of COLORS" with regards to the happenings taking place inside "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself, on all the "Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE BODY", "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

Although the passage from one "Formative Divine State" to one another "Formative Divine State" is instantaneous[49] at the scale of the "Divine Particle", through the observation of these passages through the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has discovered countless geometric structures formed by the "Divine Particles" in various "Formative Divine States".

---

[49] It is billions of times smaller than the measurement of time called "one second".

Through the work that SHE has accomplished by the realization of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", "THE DIVINE FORCE" which extends over all "THE DIVINE BODY" which is unlimited, is "THE AUTHOR" of these countless geometric structures. This is why it is said of "THE DIVINE FORCE" that SHE is "THE KNOWLEDGE"[50] which is found in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". It will also be say that "THE DIVINE FORCE" is "THE LIGHT" (or "KNOWLEDGE", or "SCIENCE") which is found (or

---

[50] On instruction of "THE DIVINE", SHE will transform that "KNOWLEDGE" through manifestations of metaphors into living creatures outside of "THE DIVINE BODY" and who will communicate independently with each others: these are all those living creatures into existence into that, which is called "THE UNIVERSE". We are all part of those manifestations of that "KNOWLEDGE" through metaphors.

hidden) in “THE LIGHT”. It is also said that in “THE ASSEMBLY OF THE MOST HIGH” it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who speaks (who opens the mouth), in the Presence of his Power, “THE DIVINE FORCE” tells of HER glory.

These geometric structures, in “THE DIVINE BODY”, were revealed one after the other because they are nested together in a very complex way, but “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has identified all of them.

Among these geometric structures, the less complex consist of two structures: an outer structure and inside of which is another inner structure.

Among these double geometric structures, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has identified those that reflect the two causal precedence relations that define the order of events through

which “Divine Products” arise in the existence and remain into existence in their “Formative Divine State”.

The inner structure of these double geometrical structures consists of “Divine Particles”, which are in one of the seven “Divine States” and all these “Divine Particles” are in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

These constituent “Divine Particles” of the inner structure of a double geometric structure have been generated from another expression of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” constituent of the outer structure of the double geometric structure considered.

As of the outer structure, it consists of “Divine Particles” in a same “Formative Divine State”

preceding the “Divine State” of the “Divine Particles” constituent of the inner structure.

To such a double structure, in “THE DIVINE BODY”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has assigned a unique attribute defined by the “unique word” which is pronounced: “EON”.

Such a double structure, in “THE DIVINE BODY”, will be also called “THE UNION” when the “Divine Particles” constituent of its outer structure are in a defined “Core Formative Divine State” and the “Divine Particles” constituent of its inner structure are in the next “Core Formative Divine State” consecutive to that of the “Divine Particles” constituent of the outer structure.

It is through the observation of the passages from one “Formative Divine State” to one another “Formative Divine State” and through the elements of “THE

'LIGHT' REASON" that these double geometric structures called "EONS" have been identified by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". It is then, said that those "EONS" came into existence thanks to "THE LIGHT" — the Energy that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE" — that has shown them.

In order to take into account the double structures and the differences and particulars that define the seven groups of "Divine States", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined:

- "THE 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' EON"[51], also called "THE FIRST EON";

---

[51] For a double structure with an inner structure and an outer structure, we will use the notation: "'Divine State of Outer Structure ← Divine State of Inner Structure' Name of the double structure".

- “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON”, also called the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ UNION”, also called “THE SECOND EON”;
- “THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EON”, also called “THE THIRD EON”;
- “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, also called the “‘LIGHT OF LIGHTS’ EON”, also called the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ UNION”, also called “THE FOURTH EON”;
- “THE ‘GOD←GOD’ EON”, also called “THE FIFTH EON”;
- “THE ‘GOD←DIVINE’ EON”, also called the “‘GOD→DIVINE’ UNION”, also called “THE SIXTH EON”; and
- “THE ‘DIVINE—DIVINE’ EON”, also called “THE SEVENTH EON”.

By this grouping, it is said that these "EONS" that came into existence thanks to "THE LIGHT" that has shown them, have been "glorified" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and have received the "Thrones"; seven "Thrones" and each "Throne" representative of one "Divine Particle" constituent of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

By this grouping, it is also said that "THE LIGHT" stands in the "GLORY"[52] of "THE DIVINE SUPREME

---

[52] The "GLORY" is the word used symbolically to refer to the luminous radiation that characterizes the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", as well as any manifestation of a metaphor for the second attribute of "THE DIVINE BODY", and highlights the distinctive feature of the "divine energy" that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", through which "THE LIGHT" "glorifies"[53] itself. As you would have understood, this is about the concepts of: (1) "Energy" that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE", and which is characterized by the attribute "LIGHT", (2) the movement — in the form of electromagnetic waves — of that "Energy", which results from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven

---

Therefore, when one speaks about the "GLORY OF THE DIVINE", it is by reference to the radiance of this "LIGHT", as second attribute characteristic of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", or of any manifestation of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

[53] This is said to make understand that "THE LIGHT" emits its own luminous radiation.

To "Glorify", or to give "GLORY", to "THE DIVINE", means to emit from oneself such luminous radiation as token of recognition of the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'".

“Divine Particles”, and (3) the optimal electromagnetic radiation and other properties of that “Energy” in movement, which have been revealed consequently.

There is no double structure called the “‘SPIRIT→SPIRIT’ UNION”, there is no double structure called the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ UNION”, and there is no double structure called the “‘GOD←GOD’ UNION”.

“THE ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ EON” is defined by an outer structure consisting of the “Divine Particles” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State” and an inner structure consisting of “Divine Particles” which are also in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, and all in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

The "'SPIRIT' Divine State" is a subset of basic formative "Divine States" and that are defined by their "SPIRIT" manner of being. Thus, there are as many "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' EONS" as "Divine States" constituent States of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State".

It is from the inner structure of "THE 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' EON" that will be generated the outer structure of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON"; "THE 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' EON" is as such bearer of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State", this is the expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

"THE 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' EON" will also emit "THE PRAISE" — "divine signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" — towards "EONS" that are in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine

State" in order to receive the contribution worked out by the receiver of "THE PRAISE" that he (the one who issued "THE PRAISE" to the receiver of "THE PRAISE") needs; this is the expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'". This external supply of subsistence, which will be provided by "EONS" that are in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State", comes from their inner structure.

"THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON", also called "BETWEEN SPIRIT AND LIGHT EON", also called the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' UNION", is defined by an outer structure consisting of the "Divine Particles" in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" (this will be an expression inherited from the inner structure of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' EON") and an inner structure consisting of "Divine Particles" which are in the "'LIGHT' Divine State", and all in "THE DIVINE

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The "'LIGHT' Divine State" is a subset of basic formative "Divine States" and that are defined by their "LIGHT" manner of being. Thus, there are as many "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EONS" as "Divine States" constituent States of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State".

It is from the inner structure of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON" that will be generated the external supply of subsistence to be provided to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' EONS"; "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON" will thus provide for the subsistence in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' EONS", this is the expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

It is also from the inner structure of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON” that will be generated the outer structure of “THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EON”; “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON” is as such bearer of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, this is the expression of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE CREATION’”.

“THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON” will also emit “THE PRAISE” — “divine signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Divine State” — towards “EONS” that are in the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Divine State” in order to receive the contribution worked out by the receiver of “THE PRAISE” that he (the one who issued “THE PRAISE” to the receiver of “THE PRAISE”) needs; this is the expression of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”. This

external supply of subsistence, which will be provided by “EONS” that are in the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Divine State”, comes from their inner structure.

“THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EON”, also called the “‘CHRIST’ EON”, is defined by an outer structure consisting of the “Divine Particles” in the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” and an inner structure consisting of “Divine Particles” which are also in the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, and all in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

The “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” is a subset of basic formative “Divine States” and that are defined by their “LIGHT” manner of being. Thus, there are as many “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EONS” as “Divine States” constituent States of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”. Contrary to its name, “THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EON”

does not produce “LIGHT”, but it uses “LIGHT” to accomplish his “divine work”.

It is also from the inner structure of “THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EON” that will be generated the outer structure of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”; “THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EON” is as such bearer of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Divine State”, this is the expression of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE CREATION’”.

“THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EON” will also emit “THE PRAISE” — “divine signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” — towards “EONS” that are in the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Divine State” in order to receive the contribution worked out by the receiver of “THE PRAISE” that he (the one who issued “THE PRAISE” to the receiver of “THE

PRAISE”) needs; this is the expression of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”. This external supply of subsistence, which will be provided by “EONS” that are in the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Divine State”, comes from their inner structure.

“THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, also called “BETWEEN LIGHT AND GOD EON”, also called the “‘LIGHT OF LIGHTS’ EON”, also called the “‘CHRIST OF CHRISTS’ EON”, also called the “‘LIGHT OF LIGHTS’ UNION”, also called the “‘CHRIST OF CHRISTS’ UNION”, also called the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ UNION”, is defined by an outer structure consisting of the “Divine Particles” in the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” (this will be an expression inherited from the inner structure of “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EON”) and an inner structure consisting of “Divine Particles” which are in the “‘GOD’ Divine State”, and all in “THE

DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

As we explained previously, the "LIGHT" is the product of the "divine work" which is accomplished by "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON", and it is this product that is provided as external supply of subsistence to "'LIGHT←LIGHT' EONS" and to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EONS". In other words, "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" produces the "LIGHT" by itself and it is this produced "LIGHT" that is provided as external supply of subsistence to "'LIGHT←LIGHT' EONS" and to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EONS".

The "'LIGHT→GOD' Divine State" is a subset of basic formative "Divine States" and that are defined by their "LIGHT→GOD" manner of being. Thus, there are as many "'LIGHT←GOD' EONS" as "Divine

States" constituent States of the "'LIGHT→GOD' Divine State".

It is from the inner structure of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" that will be generated the external supply of subsistence that will be provided to "'LIGHT←LIGHT' EONS" and to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EONS"; "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" will thus provide for the subsistence in the "'LIGHT' Divine State" of "'LIGHT←LIGHT' EONS", as well as for the subsistence in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State" of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EONS", this is the expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

It is also from the inner structure of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" that will be generated the outer structure of "THE 'GOD←GOD' EON"; "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" is as such bearer of the "'GOD'

Divine State", this is the expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

"THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" will also emit "THE PRAISE" — "divine signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'LIGHT→GOD' Divine State" — towards "EONS" that are in the "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State" in order to receive the contribution worked out by the receiver of "THE PRAISE" that he (the one who issued "THE PRAISE" to the receiver of "THE PRAISE") needs; this is the expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'". This external supply of subsistence, which will be provided by "EONS" that are in the "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State", comes from their inner structure.

"THE 'GOD←GOD' EON" is defined by an outer structure consisting of the "Divine Particles" in the

"'GOD' Divine State" and an inner structure consisting of "Divine Particles" which are also in the "'GOD' Divine State", and all in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The "'GOD' Divine State" is a subset of basic formative "Divine States" and that are defined by their "GOD" manner of being. Thus, there are as many "'GOD←GOD' EONS" as "Divine States" constituent States of the "'GOD' Divine State".

It is also from the inner structure of "THE 'GOD←GOD' EON" that will be generated the outer structure of "THE 'GOD←DIVINE' EON"; "THE 'GOD←GOD' EON" is as such bearer of the "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State", this is the expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

“THE ‘GOD←GOD’ EON” will also emit “THE PRAISE” — “divine signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘GOD←GOD’ Divine State” — towards “EONS” that are in the “‘GOD→DIVINE’ Divine State” in order to receive the contribution worked out by the receiver of “THE PRAISE” that he (the one who issued “THE PRAISE” to the receiver of “THE PRAISE”) needs; this is the expression of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”. This external supply of subsistence, which will be provided by “EONS” that are in the “‘GOD→DIVINE’ Divine State”, comes from their inner structure.

“THE ‘GOD←DIVINE’ EON” is defined by an outer structure consisting of the “Divine Particles” in the “‘GOD’ Divine State” and an inner structure consisting of “Divine Particles” which are also in the

"'DIVINE' Divine State", and all in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State" is a subset of basic formative "Divine States" and that are defined by their "GOD→DIVINE" manner of being. Thus, there are as many "'GOD→DIVINE' EONS" as "Divine States" constituent States of the "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State".

It is from the inner structure of "THE 'GOD←DIVINE' EON" that will be generated the external supply of subsistence that will be provided to "'GOD←GOD' EONS" and to "'LIGHT←GOD' EONS"; "THE 'GOD←DIVINE' EON" will thus provide for the subsistence in the "'GOD' Divine State" of "'GOD←GOD' EONS", as well as for the subsistence in the "'LIGHT→GOD' Divine State" of

"'LIGHT←GOD' EONS", this is the expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

It is also from the inner structure of "THE 'GOD←DIVINE' EON" that will be generated the outer structure of "THE 'DIVINE—DIVINE' EON"; "THE 'GOD←DIVINE' EON" is as such bearer of the "'DIVINE' Divine State", this is the expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

"THE 'GOD←DIVINE' EON" will also emit "THE PRAISE" — "divine signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State" — towards "EONS" that are in the "'DIVINE' Divine State" in order to receive the contribution worked out by the receiver of "THE PRAISE" that he (the one who issued "THE PRAISE" to the receiver of "THE PRAISE") needs; this is the expression of the "Causal

Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”. This external supply of subsistence, which will be provided by “EONS” that are in the “‘DIVINE’ Divine State”, comes from their inner structure.

“THE ‘DIVINE—DIVINE’ EON” is defined by an outer structure consisting of the “Divine Particles” in the “‘DIVINE’ Divine State” and an inner structure consisting of “Divine Particles” which are also in the “‘DIVINE’ Divine State”. And “Divine Particles” in the “‘DIVINE’ Divine State” are always in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. “THE ‘DIVINE—DIVINE’ EON” exists by itself and remains into existence by itself; it is without mixture, incorruptible (that is, cannot be mixed with something else), in quietude, in absolute equilibrium in silence.

The "'DIVINE' Divine State" is also the "Generative Divine State". Thus, there are as many "'DIVINE–DIVINE' EONS" as "Divine States" constituent States of the "'DIVINE' Divine State". The "'DIVINE–DIVINE' EONS" as bearers of all the other "Divine States" and they do not need any external supply to remain into existence in the "'DIVINE' Divine State".

By this grouping that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined through the seven groups of "Divine States", it is said about the six firsts groups of these "EONS" thus defined that they bless "THE LIGHT" and give "THE PRAISE" to "THE 'DIVINE–DIVINE' EON" (also called the "EON" of the "EONS") which contemplates all the others "EONS".

All geometric structures formed by the “Divine Particles” in various “Divine States”, including the double geometric structures called “EONS”, are delineated parts of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” and constituent of “THE DIVINE BODY”; each of them is conscious and living itself, reflected into itself, and at the same time is “THE DIVINE SUBSTANCE” in a state of indescribable joy, an ineffable gladness, and in an immeasurable state of equilibrium. They form “A WHOLE”: “THE DIVINE”.

The passage from one “Divine State” to one another “Divine State” is instantaneous[54] at the scale of the “Divine Particle” and these transitions are also instantly reflected across all geometric structures formed by the “Divine Particles” in various “Divine

---

[54] It is billions of times smaller than the measurement of time called “one second”.

States", including the double geometric structures called "EONS". This is why it is said of "THE DIVINE BODY" that it is a structure that transcends all realities, greater than the totalities, a structure with unlimited perceptions, which is contemplating itself.

CHAPTER 081
THE STATES OF THE “DIVINE PARTICLES”

CHAPTER 082

THE “DIVINE WEALTH” AND THE “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”

The infinity of particulars of the “Divine Particles”, all their arrangements and configurations, all particulars of configurations of these “Divine Particles” in all their details; all products that are formed as well as those that are consumed in all their details in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”; All the unique meanings, the unique intentions, the sets of conditions that determine the denotations of these products, as well as all the “unique words”, “attributes”, “predicates” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER" has added to each of these products; the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and the immeasurable state of equilibrium that arise out of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; all geometric structures formed by the "Divine Particles" in various "Divine States"; all elements of "THE REASON", and many other concepts associated with "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; all the different particulars and aspects of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and of "THE DIVINE FORCE"; in a nutshell, all the particulars of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", are the great "DIVINE WEALTH" of "THE DIVINE".

“THE DIVINE” has divided in Himself this great and unlimited “DIVINE WEALTH” in countless “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”[55]; each “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” is itself composed of one or several different particulars of the “Divine Particles” on one or several configurations, and one or several “Divine States”. There are “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” pertaining only to the attribute “PURITY”; they are not determinant of the attribute “LIGHT”, but they have epithet functions in the attribute “LIGHT”. There are “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” pertaining only to the attribute “LIGHT”; they are not determinant of the attribute “GOD”, but they have

---

[55] Look at the space in which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has designed to realize His Project, and understand this by seeing the unlimited number of visible “STARS” as well as those that are not visible; each “STAR” carries a unique manifestation of a metaphor for a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

epithet functions in the attribute “GOD”. There are “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” pertaining only to the attribute “GOD”; they are not determinant of the attribute “DIVINE”, but they have epither functions in the attribute “DIVINE”.

Each “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” has the same importance compared to the other “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” viewed from the perspective of “THE DIVINE”. As complex as they are, these “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” complement each other to form “A WHOLE”, which is: “THE DIVINE”.

To each “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” gave a unique attribute, a unique meaning, and a “unique

word"[56] and and HE has established logical predicates, which allow to express the properties of this "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", or to express a relationship between elements of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", which reveal the purpose and the attribute of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and HE has identified and indexed all "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and not one fails to His call, although their number is infinite.

"THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — one "Generative Divine

---

[56] It is so that, each unique name into existence will be the redemption of a unique word which reveals the characteristics and attribute of a unique metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in an unlimited number of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". All unique names of angels and human creatures, all unique names for things that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create into existence are unique words and logical predicates of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" of "THE DIVINE".

Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" in "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", and without collisions forever with the passage of time — is also a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" having an absolute completeness.

Through the "unique words", the "attributes", the "predicates" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has added to each of the products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", this repertoire of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" contains an vact of language from which emerges a text which, through the synchronised movement of the seven "Divine Particles", progresses towards an end. The

text is defined by the well-formed sequence of sentences that result from the interpretation of the senses and intentions that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has added to each of the products of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". This text is characterized by coherence, cohesion, thematic progression, sequentiality in the appearance of these products, and thus, by the appearance of these "unique words", "attributes", and "predicates". The sentences of this text are well formed because they result from the semantic schemes which are found in the set of proposals, principles, logically coordinated rules, and conclusions, which form a logical body around these seven "Divine Particles". As for the end, which is the coherent aim of the whole and towards which this text progresses, it is the state of immeasurable equilibrium that is associated with the

movement that characterizes this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

Thus, this repertoire of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” is much more than a mere aggregate of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, but it is a structure that goes beyond “unique words”, “attributes”, and “predicates”, obeying own laws, and in which “THE DIVINE” expresses Himself and speaks of the situation he has lived and is living: It is the “DISCOURSE OF THE DIVINE”.

The road to “PLENITUDE”, which we have previously outlined, is also a summary of the “DISCOURSE OF THE DIVINE”. This summary reads:

> *It is in “PURITY” and with the “GRACE”, the “GRANTED CONSENT”, of “THE TRUTH” of “THE REASON”, that the blessed “LIGHT”, the*

beloved "LIGHT", the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", has been revealed and comprehended. This "COMPREHENSION" of the beloved "LIGHT" has, in "MEMORY", consolidated and sealed the "PERCEPTION" and the "SCIENCE" that are at the origin of the revelation of the beloved "LIGHT", and to constitute a curriculum of "INTELLIGENCE", the "SCIENCE" of the "SAINTS", which led to this "PERFECTION", and the "HARMONY".

In His kindness, "THE DIVINE" wanted to share this great "DIVINE WEALTH". But with whom was HE to share this complete "DIVINE WEALTH"? He toured his "DIVINE DOMAIN" in every sense of the term, but HE did not found "OTHER THAN MYSELF", as HE called it in "THOUGHTS" — that is, as "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE" had called it —, and

with whom HE could share this great “DIVINE WEALTH”.

He looked in his infinite repertoire of all the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” of his great “DIVINE WEALTH” and HE did not found an attribute which could mean “OTHER THAN MYSELF” and with whom he could share this great “DIVINE WEALTH”. Everything was “HIMSELF”; the mere existence was “THE DIVINE” Himself, and HE knows Himself, HE knows His own “DISCOURSE”

All geometric structures formed by the “Divine Particles” in various “Divine States”, including the double geometric structures called “EONS”, as complex as they may be, are all “THE DIVINE”. In addition, there is nothing else, other than “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” beyond “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”; that is, there is no “Beyond the ‘DIVINE DOMAIN’”.

It was then, that “THE DIVINE” decided to beget and create from Himself, the attribute “OTHER THAN MYSELF” that is the “NON DIVINE”, to bear it Himself inside of “THE DIVINE BODY”, and to share His own “DISCOURSE” with this “NON DIVINE”, to share a part of this great “DIVINE WEALTH” with this “NON DIVINE”, and thus, to make Himself known to this “NON DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established the path and all the individual tasks through which each “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” was produced. These paths are semantic schemes that lead to the products of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. HE has subdivided all these individual tasks into other subsets of activity of single function, in all their details. It is through the

implementation of these subsets of activity of single function, in all their details, and in the order of achievement established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share a part of this great “DIVINE WEALTH” with the “NON DIVINE”.

This finalized set of activities and actions that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established and planned in all their details to satisfy the need of “THE DIVINE” to share a part of this great “DIVINE WEALTH” with the “NON DIVINE”, which HE will bear in Himself inside of “THE DIVINE BODY”, is that, which is called: the “PROJECT of Formation”, also called the “PROJECT of Creation”, also called “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

It is inside this attribute “NON DIVINE” that “THE DIVINE” will achieve this “HOLY PROJECT”, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

This attribute “NON DIVINE” will not provide the divine conditions that are specific to express the “‘DIVINE’ Divine State”. It will not either provide the divine conditions that are specific to express the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist within “THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” and all its aspects and essential qualities as is the case within “THE DIVINE BODY”. But, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will design it, inside this attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will also work and act in the service of “THE DIVINE”.

As we have indicated earlier, inside of “THE DIVINE BODY”, the passage from one “Divine State” to one

another “Divine State” is instantaneous at the scale of the “Divine Particle” and these transitions are also instantly reflected across all geometric structures formed by the “Divine Particles” in various “Divine States”, including the double geometric structures called “EONS”.

In addition, all these “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, are always in movement, each “Divine Particle” in movement in itself and with respect to others, and their “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” itself in movement.

All these movements are also instantly reflected across all geometric structures formed by the “Divine Particles” in various “Divine States”, including the double geometric structures called “EONS”.

Therefore, all these geometric structures are in movement, moving instantly from a “Divine State” to one another “Divine State”, all forming a very complex structure of PURE LIGHT: “THE DIVINE BODY”.

This is why is said of “THE DIVINE BODY” that, it is a structure that transcends all realities, greater than the totalities.

The interior of the attribute “NON DIVINE” will not provide the divine conditions that are specific to instantly express such transitions and the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist within “THE DIVINE” will be elusive in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and cannot be apprehended in this attribute “NON DIVINE” as they are inside “THE DIVINE BODY”.

How then would “THE DIVINE” share His own “DISCOURSE” with the attribute “NON DIVINE” and make Himself known to the attribute “NON DIVINE”?

To accomplish this goal, inside this attribute “NON DIVINE” in which SHE will achieve this “HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create into existence, through analogical substitution, concrete and living images to express the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist within “THE DIVINE”, to express “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” and all its aspects and essential qualities of this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” and its seven constituent “Divine Particles”.

It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will apply and implement all these concrete and living images into

existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE”. “THE DIVINE FORCE” has thus both “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” as it is in “THE DIVINE” — that is, the true knowledge, without mixture, Holy, pure, inexpressible, perfect and incorruptible of “THE DIVINE” — and all expressions of the concrete and living images of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” as they will be made manifest in this attribute “NON DIVINE” and their correspondence in “THE DIVINE”.

In parables, “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will also be called: “THE PERFUME OF THE DIVINE”.[57]

---

[57] And in parables, it will be said of creatures upon which “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will emanate that: the children of THE FATHER are his perfume and THE FATHER loves his perfume and manifests it upon them.

All these concrete and living images will be manifestations of metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that already exist within "THE DIVINE", "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", its aspects and essential qualities, and its seven constituent "Divine Particles". A metaphor is a figure of expression resulting from an analogical substitution and by which a conceptual entity is designated by means of a term which, in language, signifies another by virtue of an analogy

---

This perfume rises higher than any sound of any species and it is not the nose that smells this perfume; But this perfume is the breath (i.e., the soul in human creatures) that possesses the ability to smell it (i.e., to discern and recognize "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE").

It is thus that, THE FATHER inhales to himself the perfume he has manifested on his children, and this perfume immerses itself in the perfume of THE FATHER. This is how THE FATHER restores it and raises it back to where it came from.

We shall explain the meaning of all this as we move forward in the text below.

between the two entities that are, as such, brought close together, although in reality they are distant from each other. The use of metaphor makes it possible to examine what is distant and inaccessible, and the metaphor is distinguished from the similarity or comparison by the fact that no formal element of comparison is present in the metaphor.

Therefore, all notions and concepts of particle, limit, distinction, measurability, superiority, etc. arising from these manifestations of metaphors and that we use throughout this BOOK, are metaphors designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” to be applied in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and allow creatures that he had also designed by Himself and in Himself and that will be manifested into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE”, to understand who is “THE DIVINE”.

Therefore, for the attribute “NON DIVINE”, they will be attributes and values that will enable to discern how is “THE DIVINE” who cannot be grasped and is elusive in the “NON DIVINE”. It is through these concrete and living images, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, that “THE DIVINE” will share His own “DISCOURSE” with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” which will be the basis for the expression of all forms and appearances that will be associated with the manifestations of these concrete and living images.

Anything that “THE DIVINE” will express into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” will be alive and it is so that each “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” will be alive and can be expressed in all forms of the things that “THE DIVINE” will express into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Each “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” is identified by a “unique word”, therefore, “THE DIVINE” will express into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” any “unique word” using the forms of the things that HE will create into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”: a “unique word” for “THE DIVINE” is not only a sequence of letters, but it is a whole, a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and everything that it represents within “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

So, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, each of these manifestations of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” will carry in it an aspect of that, which will be called: “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. And that is to say: each of these manifestations of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” will carry in it an aspect of

“THE DIVINE FORCE”, when looking from the perspective of the true knowledge, without mixture, Holy, pure, inexpressible, perfect and incorruptible of “THE DIVINE”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share the knowledge of Himself with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” and its seven “Divine Particles” constituent, as well as all their aspects and essential qualities.

He also chose to share the first five “Formative Divine States” as concrete images respectively of the first five “Formative Divine Particles”, in their order, as well as “EONS” associated with these first five “Formative Divine States”.

Each “Formative Divine State” of “Divine Particles” constituent of “THE DIVINE BODY”, exists in well-defined conditions, in a well-defined environment that is its own, and the “Divine Particles” in a “Formative Divine State” arise into existence and remain into existence in their “Formative Divine State” and in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” through provision of an external supply to their “Formative Divine State”.

“THE DIVINE” has also chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, both causal precedence relations that define orders of events through which “Divine Products” arise into existence and remain into existence in their “Formative Divine State”, inside of “THE DIVINE BODY”.

“EONS” are double geometric structures, in “THE DIVINE BODY”, which were revealed one after the other because they are nested together in a very complex way, but “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has identified all of them.

To some metaphors of “EONS” associated with the six “Formative Divine States” and which HE chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” has chosen to add only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, without adding a disposition of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, without also adding a disposition of “THE DIVINE FORCE”. We shall say of such metaphors that they stagnate and it is from such metaphors that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will establish, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, models of living creatures that

stagnate and will constitute “THE FLORA” in all its magnificence vegetal.

“THE DIVINE” consists of three parts — “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and “THE DIVINE BODY” — which form a Monad of Origin; that is, the primordial unity which is the source of each of the components of this primordial unity, and these components cannot be separated, but are distinguishable. HE also chose to share metaphors of such Monad of Origin with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The particulars of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” are countless, it is likewise with the particulars of “THE DIVINE FORCE”. Taking into account the six “Formative Divine States” and the elements of “THE REASON” confined to each of these

six “Formative Divine States”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also established pairs of compatible combinations of the particulars of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and of “THE DIVINE FORCE”. All these pairs are countless.

Each pair is formed by a characteristic of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and by a compatible characteristic of “THE DIVINE FORCE”. Such a characteristic is called a disposition, or an arrangement, and each of such pairs is still a unique “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

It is so that, to metaphors of “EONS” associated with the six “Formative Divine States” and which HE chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” has chosen to add a unique purpose, a unique disposition of “THE INTELLECT OF THE

DIVINE", and a unique disposition of "THE DIVINE FORCE", to each of their manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Such "EONS" to which a unique purpose, a unique disposition of "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", and a unique disposition of "THE DIVINE FORCE" will have been added, in order to be shared with the attribute "NON DIVINE", will be called "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS". They are expressions of the Monad of Origin.

Just as the Monad of Origin is by itself its own possession, these "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS", which are expressions of the Monad of Origin, are also by themselves, each in their own possession. This capacity to be oneself own possession is called: "POWER"; and this is why these "INDISTINCT

DIVINE FORMS" are also called: the "POWERS".[58] "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is THE FIRST "POWER".

The unique purpose, the unique disposition of "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", and the unique disposition of "THE DIVINE FORCE", added of an "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", define the aim of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" considered.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established a catalogue of myriads of "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" distributed following the firsts six "INDISTINCT

---

[58] None of the creatures that will be created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", will be a "POWER"; whether the angels and archangels or the human creatures, none is a "POWER", all these creatures that will be created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" will be the possession of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

DIVINE FORMS", with exception of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", which is associated with "THE 'DIVINE—DIVINE' EON".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is associated with "THE 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' EON" added with a unique purpose, a unique disposition of "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", and a unique disposition of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Just like "THE 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' EON", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is a bearer of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State" and it will emit "THE PRAISE" — "divine signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" — towards "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" that are in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State" in order to receive the contribution

worked out by the receiver of “THE PRAISE” that he (the one who issued “THE PRAISE” to the receiver of “THE PRAISE”) needs.

It is from this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will establish, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.[59]

---

[59] We shall use the word “Creature” instead of the word “Being”, to imply the relationship with “THE DIVINE” in all “Divine States”, so that you understand that the “Creatures” have all been beforehand created by “THE DIVINE”. “THE DIVINE” is without procreation and has no beginning. The “Creatures” are beforehand created by “THE DIVINE”, so they have a beginning and an end.

We shall speak of this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, which is the model of the archangels and angels, in a text below, at the appropriate time.

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is associated with "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON" added with a unique purpose, a unique disposition of "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", and a unique disposition of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Just like "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON", it is from its inner structure that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" will generate the external supply of subsistence that will be provided to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS"; the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" will thus provide for the subsistence in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

Just like "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is

also bearer of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", and it will emit "THE PRAISE" — "divine signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State" — towards "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" that are in the "'LIGHT→GOD' Divine State".

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" will never emit "THE PRAISE" towards "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS"[60]; because of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

---

[60] It is this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" that is referred to in the tablets of the Decalogue, which were given to MOSES, when "THE DIVINE" told him:

"...

You shall not have other gods besides ME;

The direction for emitting “THE PRAISE”, indicated by the arrow sign (→), is the same as the direction of the seven “transformation steps” (from the “secondary transformation” towards the “tertiary transformation”, and not from the “secondary transformation” backwards the “primary transformation”) of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

> *You shall not make idols of any kind, or anything that has the shape of what is in heaven, on Earth below, or in the waters under the Earth.*
> *You shall not bow down to these gods nor serve them.*

...”

We will explain further in another annotation in a text below.

It is from this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will establish, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.[61]

The "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is associated with "THE 'LIGHT←LIGHT' EON" added with a unique purpose, a unique disposition of "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", and a unique disposition of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Just like "THE 'LIGHT←LIGHT' EON", the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM"

---

[61] We will speak of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, which is the model of the human creature, in a text below, at the appropriate time.

does not produce “LIGHT”, but it uses “LIGHT” to accomplish his “divine work”.

Just like “THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EON”, the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” is also bearer of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Divine State”, and it will emit “THE PRAISE” — “divine signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” — towards “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that are in the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Divine State”.

The “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” will never emit “THE PRAISE” towards neither “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” nor “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS”; because of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”.

The direction for emitting “THE PRAISE”, indicated by the arrow sign (→), is the same as the direction of the seven “transformation steps” (from the “tertiary transformation” towards the “quaternary transformation”, and not from the “tertiary transformation” backwards the “secondary transformation”) of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

It is from this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will establish, in the

attribute "NON DIVINE", the model of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[62]

The "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is associated with "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" added with a unique purpose, a unique disposition of "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", and a unique disposition of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Just like "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON", the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" produces the "LIGHT" by itself and it is this produced "LIGHT" that is provided as external supply of subsistence to "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" and to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

---

[62] We will speak of this model of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which is the model of the "CHOSEN ONES", in a text below, at the appropriate time.

INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM". It is from the inner structure of the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" that will be generated the "LIGHT" produced.

Just like "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON", the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is also bearer of the "'GOD' Divine State", and it will emit "THE PRAISE" — "divine signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'LIGHT→GOD' Divine State" — towards "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" that are in the "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State".

The "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" will never emit "THE PRAISE" towards neither "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS", nor "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS", nor "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT

DIVINE FORMS"; because of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

The direction for emitting "THE PRAISE", indicated by the arrow sign (→), is the same as the direction of the seven "transformation steps" (from the "quaternary transformation" towards the "quinary transformation", and not from the "quaternary transformation" backwards the "tertiary transformation") of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The "'GOD←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is associated with "THE 'GOD←GOD' EON" added with a unique purpose, a unique disposition of "THE

INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", and a unique disposition of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Just like "THE 'GOD←GOD' EON", the "'GOD←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is also bearer of the "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State", and it will emit "THE PRAISE" — "divine signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'GOD' Divine State" — towards "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" that are in the "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State".

The "'GOD←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" will never emit "THE PRAISE" towards neither "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS", nor "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS", nor "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS", nor "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT

DIVINE FORMS"; because of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

The direction for emitting "THE PRAISE", indicated by the arrow sign (→), is the same as the direction of the seven "transformation steps" (from the "quinary transformation" towards the "senary transformation", and not from the "quinary transformation" backwards the "quaternary transformation") of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The "'GOD←DIVINE' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is associated with "THE 'GOD←DIVINE' EON" added with a unique purpose, a unique disposition of

“THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, and a unique disposition of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Just like “THE ‘GOD←DIVINE’ EON”, it is from the inner structure of the “‘GOD←DIVINE’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that will be generated the external supply of subsistence that will be provided to “‘GOD←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” and to “‘LIGHT→GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS”.

Just like “THE ‘GOD←DIVINE’ EON”, the “‘GOD←DIVINE’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” is also bearer of the “‘DIVINE’ Divine State”, and it will emit “THE PRAISE” — “divine signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘GOD→DIVINE’ Divine State” — towards “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that are in the “‘DIVINE’ Divine State”.

The "'GOD←DIVINE' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" will never emit "THE PRAISE" towards neither "'GOD←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS", nor "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS", nor "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS", nor "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS", nor "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS"; because of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

The direction for emitting "THE PRAISE", indicated by the arrow sign (→), is the same as the direction of the seven "transformation steps" (from the "senary transformation" towards the "'end of cycle' transformation", and not from the "senary transformation" backwards the "quinary transformation") of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by

the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

The “‘DIVINE–DIVINE’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, which is associated with “THE ‘DIVINE–DIVINE’ EON” added with a unique purpose, a unique disposition of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, and a unique disposition of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, is: “THE DIVINE”.

Just as all the “Divine Products” are of a purity and whiteness of bright light, it is likewise of “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” defined into existence inside of “THE DIVINE BODY”.

CHAPTER 083

THE DESIGN OF THE ATTRIBUTE “NON DIVINE”

It is inside this attribute “NON DIVINE” that, by using “THE DIVINE FORCE”, “THE DIVINE” will achieve “THE HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed.

The interior of the attribute “NON DIVINE” will not provide the divine conditions that are specific to express the “‘DIVINE’ Divine State”. It will not either provide the divine conditions that are specific to instantly express such transitions and the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist within “THE

DIVINE" will be elusive in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and cannot be apprehended in this attribute "NON DIVINE" as they are inside "THE DIVINE BODY".

Therefore, inside this attribute "NON DIVINE" in which SHE will achieve this "HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create into existence, through analogical substitution, concrete and living images to express the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that already exist within "THE DIVINE", to express "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" and all its aspects and essential qualities of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" and its seven constituent "Divine Particles".

For example, "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" can be considered from different perspectives associated

with the events taking place in it. This includes the structural positioning of the twelve redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions", the flow of the products of the work performed by each and all of the seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", the flow of the many others uniquely identified information transported by the flow of "energy", the flow of products that are formed, the flow of products that are consumed, the flow of the unique movement, etc... It is so that "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" can be decomposed along these perspectives and the differents decompositions can be linked together through appropriated relations of adequacy, relations of convenience, which exist between those constitutive perspectives, to form separate unique expressions, which are based on those relations of

adequacy. Such unique expressions will form the basic layout of a unique “entities” or unique “creatures”, or “living images” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, which can be expressed into existence inside this attribute “NON DIVINE” and through manifestations by metaphors. Inside “THE DIVINE BODY”, such unique expressions, which are based on those relations of adequacy, cannot be expressed separately, as they all reduce to the same expression.

All these concrete and living images will be in correspondence through a linkage of adequacy with “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and all its aspects and essential qualities. The closest expression that can be used to describe this linkage of adequacy is that of the “bijective correspondence”.

As you would know already, in mathematics, a bijection, or bijective correspondence, or one-to-one correspondence is a correspondence between the elements of two sets, where each element of one set is paired with exactly one element of the other set, and each element of the other set is paired with exactly one element of the first set. There are no unpaired elements. In mathematical terms, a bijective correspondence defined from a starting set X to an arrival set Y, is a mapping one-to-one (injective) of a set X and onto (surjective) a set Y. A bijection from the set X (which, here, is “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”) of “PURE” elements to the set Y (which, here, is the set of manifestations by metaphor to be produced into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”) of “PURE” elements, has an inverse correspondence from Y to X. The SCIENCE that defines that bijective

correspondence, as well as its inverse correspondence, has been established by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

The elements of the set X (which, here, is “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”) are all “THE DIVINE” and are not autonomous from “THE DIVINE”. Whereas, through the SCIENCE that defines that bijective correspondence and that has been established by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the elements of the set Y (which, here, is the set of manifestations by metaphor to be produced into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”) of “PURE” elements, will receive their own autonomy, each element of the set Y, on its own.

To understand the original set X (which, here, is “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of

seven “Divine Particles”) of “PURE” elements from the set Y (which, here, is the set of manifestations by metaphor to be produced into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”) of “PURE” elements, it is necessary to develop knowledge of the bijective correspondence, or of its inverse correspondence, and that has been established by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

All these concrete and living images will be manifestations of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist within “THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION”, its aspects and essential qualities, and its seven constituent “Divine Particles”. Therefore, for the attribute “NON DIVINE”, they will be attributes and values that will enable to discern how is “THE DIVINE” who cannot be grasped and is elusive in the “NON DIVINE”.

Furthermore, in order for the manifestations of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that will be expressed in the attribute “NON DIVINE” to be grasped by the mind, by thinking, and in order for the complexity of the realities of “THE DIVINE BODY” to be grasped within the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will slow down of several billion times the speed of transition from one “Divine State” to another “Divine State”, when it is manifested inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is so that, the interior of the attribute “NON DIVINE” will be an expression of the movements and the realities that will be billions of times slower and also which is billions of times less potent than the movement and the actual realities of “THE DIVINE BODY”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established factors of proportionality that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will use when making manifest the metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, as well as all their aspects and essential qualities into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

These proportionality factors define the laws of change of frame of reference, “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” being “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE”, “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE CREATION”, for which the particulars of everything in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” will be preserved by manifestations of metaphors in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

At the core of these proportionality factors is a key parameter that governs the expansion of both the flow of “THE ABSOLUTE TIME” and the dimensions, that are related to the manifestation of the metaphor of “THE ABSOLUTE MOVEMENT” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, as well as all their aspects and essential qualities into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

By this key parameter, the metaphor of a “measure of transformation step” of products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” considered, with respect to the “Generative Divine

Particle", will be manifested and will correspond roughly to "ten billion"[63] times the full cycle of the

---

[63] Between 9.5 and 10 billion.

CHRIST had already given an indication of this when He told His disciples, so that they can reach out and grow up in the "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in these words:

"...

> *Old days man will not hesitate to ask a little child of seven days about "THE PLACE OF LIFE", and he will live, because many of the "FIRSTS" will be "LASTS", and the "LASTS" will be "FIRSTS" and they will become one "BEING".*

..."

The *"little child of seven days"* is a metaphor by which CHRIST described Himself, by reference to "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and wanted that his disciples understand why, but none of them understood. We shall explain this in an annotation of text below.

To discern this correspondence between a "measure of transformation step" and the full cycle of the solar Star from which the human creatures count their ages, they only lacked the knowledge of the setting time of the beginning of the realization of

solar Star which will be, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", the manifestation of the metaphor of a "Generative Divine Particle" and which will define "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" as a manifestation of the metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". We shall explain this in another section.

It is the speed of movement of the "Divine Particle", that determines the "INTENSITY", and therefore the "STRENGTH" of the luminous radiation that will be emitted by this "Divine Particle". This speed is

---

the "PROJECT OF REDEMPTION" in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and for which CHRIST was created into existence.

In another annotation below, we shall explain the meaning of: "... *many of the "FIRSTS" will be "LASTS", and the "LASTS" will be "FIRSTS" and they will become one "BEING" ...*"

instantaneous in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and in which one full cycle of the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” is equal to three hundred and sixty-four times the successive “measure of transformation step”, and which manifested in the attribute “NON DIVINE” will correspond to three thousand six hundred forty billion times the full cycle of the solar Star.

Therefore, a movement that is instantaneous inside of “THE DIVINE BODY” will be shown through metaphors in the attribute “NON DIVINE” using a movement that will be at least ten billion times slower and with intensity and strength of radiation that are

of the magnitude order of three thousand six hundred forty billion times weaker.[64]

It is through manifestations of metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that already exist within "THE DIVINE" and with such expansion of

---

[64] The speed of movement of the radiation of the "Light" which will be created in the attribute "NON DIVINE" is thus of at least three thousand six hundred forty billion times slower than the speed of displacement of the radiation of the true "LIGHT" which was not created and which lies within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

You can all see the solar Star and have a sense of the intensity and strength of its radiation in space in which this star has been placed. Multiply this, three thousand six hundred forty billion times and you will have an indication on the intensity and strength of the radiation emanating from a single "Divine Particle" of "THE DIVINE BODY" which itself consists of an infinite number of "Divine Particles"; then, you will also have an impression of "THE DIVINE" within the limits of what you can understand, and you will also understand why it is said of the solar Star that it is darkness in front of "THE DIVINE".

both the flow of “THE ABSOLUTE TIME” and the dimensions, that are related to the manifestation of the metaphor of “THE ABSOLUTE MOVEMENT” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, which subsequently lead to a reduction in the intensity and strength of radiation in similar proportions (that is, at least ten billion times less bright and less powerful), that “THE DIVINE” will share his great “DIVINE WEALTH” with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

By these proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, “THE DIVINE” will be always omnipresent in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. It is to bring his creatures that later will be created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” to understand this, that “THE DIVINE” will tell them, in terms that are translated into human language to

mean: “I AM ‘HE WHO LIVES ETERNALLY’”, and which will also be translated by “I AM ‘HE WHO IS’”, providing answers to their quest to know “THE ONE” from whom they originate and to the question that His creatures will ask him, saying: “WHO ARE YOU?”.

“THE DIVINE” is “HE WHO IS”, HE is “THE BEING WHO IS”, HE is “THE BEING”.

By these proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE” and “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, all that, which will be created into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE” cannot be “THE BEING”,

but will be and will remain a “creature”. This is why throughout this BOOK, we shall use the term “creature” to refer to that, which comes into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. The term which is translated into human language to mean “THE BEING” refers solely to “THE DIVINE”.[65]

ONLY ONE IS “THE BEING”, ONLY ONE “IS”: “HE WHO IS”, “THE DIVINE”!

This attribute “NON DIVINE” will not provide the divine conditions that are specific to express the “‘DIVINE’ Divine State”. Therefore, manifestations of metaphors of the “‘GOD←DIVINE’ INDISTINCT

---

[65] We shall not say the “human being”, but rather we shall say “human creature”. Similarly, we shall not say the “celestial being” or “heavenly being”, but rather we shall say the “celestial creature” or the “celestial creature”.

DIVINE FORM" as well as those of the "'DIVINE–DIVINE' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" will not be shared with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, the myriad of "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" that have been produced in "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE", will be shared with the attribute "NON DIVINE", and through manifestations of metaphors of the five[66]

---

[66] This is the profound origin of that, which will be later known in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by the designations of "Five Leaders", of the "Council of the Five", "The Assembly of the Five", the "Five Continents", the "Five Races", the five senses of the human body, the five fingers of a hand, etc... that will be developed by the archangels and angels in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and who pretending to be "gods" above human creatures, will apply these concepts wrongly on humanity that will

"INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" remaining and that do not contain the "'DIVINE' Divine State":

- The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM",
- The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM",
- The "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM",
- The "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", and
- The "'GOD←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

---

be blinded and chained in the ignorance by the same archangels and angels.

These five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” taken together, are a breakdown of the “‘DIVINE—DIVINE’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that is indivisible; that is, they form a decomposition of “THE DIVINE”. This is why it is said of these five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that they are together, that, which is “PERFECT”; they form together “THE WHOLE” which is “THE PERFECT SEAL OF THE DIVINE”, the stamp where are etched these five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” proper to the sovereign authority of “THE DIVINE”, and from the perspective of indivisibility they form together, the “FIRST POSSESSION” and also called the “FIRST POWER”; that is, “THE DIVINE”.[67]

---

[67] At all times, the archangels and angels in their absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, as well as human creatures who

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in a “Divine Creature”, this “PERFECT” set which is defined by the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” taken together in an indivisible and representing the five “EONS” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE” and that HE made “PERFECT” by adding an intellect.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has Himself created that “Divine Creature”, origination of His Project, before His earliest Works. From everlasting, from the eternity, before the origin of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had already established that “Divine Creature”.

---

have received erroneous teachings from some archangels and angels, in their blindness and looking for what might allow them to dominate others, will get to create representations of five elements and pretend to get any sort of “POWER” through those.

It is that “Divine Creature”, that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER Himself created, who will act as an intermediary, the mediator, between “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is that “Divine Creature” who will be the first to descend and enter into the attribute “NON DIVINE”, once this attribute “NON DIVINE” will be created into existence, to perform all the work that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, will entrust to him.

That “Divine Creature”, who is also called “THE PERFECT SEAL OF THE DIVINE”, “THE MEDIATOR OF THE DIVINE”, “THE WORKER OF THE DIVINE”, “THE HANDS OF THE DIVINE”, and who will contain in Himself the myriad of “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that have been produced in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF

REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE", to be shared with the attribute "NON DIVINE", as well as knowledge of that myriad in all the details, is: "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Having established the myriad of metaphors of the five "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS", which together form "THE WHOLE", that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER then, gave instruction to "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" to design the attribute "NON DIVINE" as well as the basic tools that HE will use in this attribute "NON DIVINE", to be able to share this great "DIVINE WEALTH" with the "NON DIVINE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" started by designing the whole "HOLY PROJECT", billions of centuries[68] ago, including rules

---

[68] CHRIST had already explained this to human creatures when he told his disciples:

"...

> *Before anyone from the existing creatures had accessed the existence, it is in Him that remain the greatness and the authorities and without that anyone contains Him that HE contains the wholes of the whole.*
>
> *HE is indeed totally intellect. HE is conception. HE is thought and reflection. HE is purpose and power. All are equivalent one to each other in terms of the source of all power.*
>
> *And everything that came into existence, from the beginning until the time HE Himself has appointed, did (first) existed in the primordial knowledge of this unlimited and unprocreated FATHER.*

..."

Yes! Several billion years. Nearly 70 billion years have elapsed since ADAM and EVE, until these days of today. See conversation on 25 August 2005, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL.

and principles that were to govern this "HOLY PROJECT" in any "Specific Environment"[69] so that it remains firm into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is also as so that the solar and lunar stars have been created nearly 70 billion years ago (two days before the creation of ADAM).

The time is measured from a point of origin and the concept of "time measurement", in the sense that we know it, does not exist inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN"; as "THE DIVINE" doesn't have a point of origin into existence, HE has always existed. "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed this concept to apply to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Therefore, time, in the sense that we know it, is measured from the moment when "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER created into existence the attribute "NON DIVINE".

[69] Here and throughout this book, we will use the word "Specific" just to indicate that the nature of the object considered is pure and its characteristics have all been designed, specified and established directly by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" to be applied to the attribute "NON DIVINE". The object considered is therefore attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had planned the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT” following five phases defined in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” by the two causal precedence relations that define the orders of events through which the “Divine Products” arise into existence — that is the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE CREATION’” — and remain into existence in their “Divine State” — that is the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”.

As we have already indicated, the elements of “THE REASON” also define that, which is called: “THE POTENCY”, and which is the degree of possession of elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, and which, in “THE DIVINE”, is a manifestation of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’”; the “LIGHT” being the attribute which characterizes the Energy that

emanates from “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and makes it “ALIVE”. This energy is the “LIFE” imprint of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”.

It is so that, from the perspective of “THE POTENCY”, the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State” which is defined by the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” has less “POTENCY” than the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Divine State” which is defined by the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON”, which itself has less “POTENCY” than the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” which is defined by the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, which itself in turn has less “POTENCY” than the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Divine State” which is defined by the elements of the “THE ‘LIGHT→GOD’ REASON”, which itself in turn has less “POTENCY” than the “‘GOD’ Divine State” which is defined by the elements of the “THE ‘GOD’ REASON”, which itself

in turn has less "POTENCY" than the "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State" which is defined by the elements of the "THE 'GOD→DIVINE' REASON", which itself in turn has less "POTENCY" than the "'DIVINE' Divine State" which is "THE WHOLE".[70]

It is so that, from the perspective of "THE POTENCY", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has ordered the two causal precedence relations that define the order of events

[70] You can also understand this quickly by considering and observing the example of a visible luminous radiation source, its characteristics in the full electromagnetic spectrum, with the light intensity (as "THE POTENCY") and its propagation inside an attenuating medium (such as the environment in which you live), from the core light source, which will be in correspondence with the "'GOD' Divine State" and which can be perceived by the human eye, to the edge of the lower end of the visible electromagnetic spectrum, which cannot be perceived by the human eye and which will be in correspondence with the "'SPIRIT' Divine State".

through which "Divine Products" arise in the existence and remain into existence in their "Formative Divine State", starting from the "LASTS" which have no "POTENCY" and going towards the unique "FIRST", "THE DIVINE", who is "THE WHOLE".[71]

---

[71] It is to make you understand the orders of events through which the "Divine Products" arise into existence — that is, the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'" — and remain into existence in their "Divine State" — that is, the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" —, and which are applied to manifestations of metaphors of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", in the attribute "NON DIVINE" that CHRIST said to his disciples, so that they can reach out and grow up in the "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in these words:

"...

> *Old days man will not hesitate to ask a little child of seven days about "THE PLACE OF LIFE", and he will live, because many of the "FIRSTS" will be "LASTS", and the "LASTS" will be "FIRSTS" and they will become one "BEING".*

Each phase in "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" is associated with the implementation into existence in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute

---

…"

The *"little child of seven days"* is a metaphor by which CHRIST described Himself, by reference to "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and wanted that his disciples understand why, but none of them understood. We shall explain this in an annotation of text below.

"The place of life" refers to "THE DIVINE" which is His own "DIVINE DOMAIN", place of origin and housing of "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS".

The *"FIRSTS"* refers to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as manifestations of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", in the order of creation in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

The *"one "BEING""* refers to the manifestation of the metaphor of "THE DIVINE"; because all the metaphors of "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" that will be manifested in the attribute "NON DIVINE" will complement each other to form this unique manifestation of the metaphor of "THE DIVINE".

"NON DIVINE", of the environment and conditions necessary for the manifestation into existence of metaphors of one of these five "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS", as well as the actual realisation of these metaphors of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" considered.

Within "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE", each phase is defined, not by a "transformation step" of products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in a "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" but, by a full cycle of seven

"transformation steps" of products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone".[72]

Therefore, by application of the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, the time span of each phase, from the beginning of a phase until the beginning of the next phase, in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE

[72] "THE DIVINE" will reveal this by performing the first "Seven Days" of the creation of the Earthly world in which live human creatures; but except "THE DIVINE FORCE" who was implementing the work, none of the others creatures present got or understood the message.

ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE” is nearly seventy billion years.

For a manifestation in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of a “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, it will be said of the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, which is a “Divine Product” that already exists in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and which is at the origin of this manifestation, that it is the “PRE-EXISTING” (also called “THE UNSEEN”, also called “THE POTENCY”) of the manifestation.

Such a “PRE-EXISTING” is a “Divine Product” that already exists in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE”, from eternity, before it is manifested by metaphor in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF

THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is so that, by the application of the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, the proportionality ratio of the strength and intensity of luminous radiation between an “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” pre-existing in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” in “THE DIVINE” and the manifestation in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of the metaphor of the considered “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” is of several billion.

These five phases will be known in the attribute "NON DIVINE" as being the "Phases of Creation"[73]. Thus:

The "First Phase of Creation" was associated with the implementation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the environment and conditions necessary for the manifestation into existence of metaphors of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", as well as the actual realization of

---

[73] Only the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" will be carried out according to the plan established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". The "Second Phase" will be sabotaged by "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that will be created, as manifestations into existence of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and "THE DIVINE" will change plans in order to save what could still be saved from this "Second Phase". "How did such sabotage happen?" This will be detailed through the following texts.

these metaphors of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

This "First Phase of Creation" would consist in the implementation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphor of "THE DIVINE" in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" and constituted of:

1. "THE 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INTELLECT" which will be distributed on all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and will be based on the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON";
2. "THE 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' FORCE THAT PERFORMS" which will be distributed on all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures";
3. "THE 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' CORPS" which will be formed by all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and also referred to as "THE

‘HEAVEN’ CORPS”, or also “THE HEAVEN HOST”.

The “Second Phase of Creation” was associated with the implementation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of the environment and conditions necessary for the manifestation into existence of metaphors of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, as well as the actual realization of these metaphors of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

This “Second Phase of Creation” would consist in the implementation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of the metaphor of “THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Divine State” and constituted of:

1. “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INTELLECT” which will be distributed on all the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and will be based on the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON”;

2. “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ FORCE THAT PERFORMS” which will be distributed on all the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”;
3. “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ CORPS” which will be formed by all “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

The “Third Phase of Creation” was associated with the implementation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of the environment and conditions necessary for the manifestation into existence of metaphors of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, as well as the actual realization of these metaphors of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

This “Third Phase of Creation” would consist in the implementation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of the metaphor of “THE DIVINE” in the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” and constituted of:

1. “THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INTELLECT” which will be distributed on all the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and will be based on the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”;
2. “THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ FORCE THAT PERFORMS” which will be distributed on all the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”;
3. “THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ CORPS” which will be formed by all “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

The “Fourth Phase of Creation” was associated with the implementation into existence in the attribute

"NON DIVINE" of the environment and conditions necessary for the manifestation into existence of metaphors of the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", as well as the actual realization of these metaphors of the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

This "Fourth Phase of Creation" would consist in the implementation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphor of "THE DIVINE" in the "'LIGHT→GOD' Divine State" and constituted of:

1. "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' INTELLECT" which will be distributed on all the "'LIGHT←GOD' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and will be based on the elements of "THE 'LIGHT→GOD' REASON";
2. "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' FORCE THAT PERFORMS" which will be distributed on all the "'LIGHT←GOD' 'EARTHLY' Creatures";

3. “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ CORPS” which will be formed by all “‘LIGHT←GOD’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

The “Fifth Phase of Creation” was associated with the implementation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of the environment and conditions necessary for the manifestation into existence of metaphors of the “‘GOD←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, as well as the actual realization of these metaphors of the “‘GOD←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

This “Fifth Phase of Creation” would consist in the implementation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of the metaphor of “THE DIVINE” in the “‘GOD’ Divine State” and constituted of:

1. “THE ‘GOD←GOD’ INTELLECT” which will be distributed on all the “‘GOD←GOD’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and will be based on the elements of “THE ‘GOD’ REASON”;
2. “THE ‘GOD←GOD’ FORCE THAT PERFORMS” which will be distributed on all the “‘GOD←GOD’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”;
3. “THE ‘GOD←GOD’ CORPS” which will be formed by all “‘GOD←GOD’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

Are parts of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, each metaphor of an “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” as well as the myriad of metaphors of the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that are:

- The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”;

- The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM";
- The "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM";
- The "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM"; and
- The "'GOD←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

As we mentioned in an earlier text, "THE 'DIVINE' REASON" complements "THE 'GOD→DIVINE' REASON" which itself complements "THE 'GOD' REASON" which itself complements "THE 'LIGHT→GOD' REASON" which itself complements "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" which itself complements "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" and which in turn complements "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

It is so that, the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” are not sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT→GOD’ REASON” which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘GOD’ REASON” which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON” which in their turn are not sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON”.

This is why, for the manifestations of metaphors of these five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” which will be expressed into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” is beyond expression, because of His intense character, strange,

extraordinary which cannot be expressed by elements of the first five subsets of "THE REASON" and are not elements of "THE 'DIVINE' REASON": for these creatures[74], which will be produced into existence in

---

[74] To help you understand who these "creatures" are, and who you are as one of these "creatures", consider and observe once again the example we mentioned earlier regarding a visible luminous radiation source, its characteristics in the full electromagnetic spectrum, with the light intensity (as "THE POTENCY") and its propagation inside an attenuating medium (such as the environment in which you live), from the core light source, which will be in correspondence with the "'GOD' Divine State" and which can be perceived by the human eye, to the edge of the lower end of the visible electromagnetic spectrum, which cannot be perceived by the human eye and which will be in correspondence with the "'SPIRIT' Divine State". This time, subdivide the full electromagnetic spectrum into five intervals and consider every smallest detail in each subdivision. The further one moves away from the central light source, the more the smallest details increase. Every smallest detail, unique in its kind (in the subdivision of the electromagnetic spectrum in which this detail is considered), has been given an image, a well defined representation and will thus be manifested on a much larger scale,

the attribute “NON DIVINE”: “THE DIVINE” will be and will remain “THE UNUTTERABLE”, “THE INCOMPREHENSIBLE”.

The true concrete and living image of “THE DIVINE”, that has been created by “THE DIVINE” inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” and which will be manifested in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is “THE DIVINE FORCE”; and it is of “THE DIVINE FORCE” that, everything that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed to be manifested into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, has received image.

---

according to well defined models, and as that, which is called: a “creature”; whether those, which will be called human creatures or those, which will be called celestial creatures. You are one of the smallest details unique in its kind and to which a well defined image has been given; you are one of those “creatures”.

It is through all the concrete and living images, all images of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, which will be manifestations of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist within “THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION”, its aspects and essential qualities, and its seven constituent “Divine Particles”, and which will be, for the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the attributes and values, that the manifestations of metaphors of these five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that will be expressed into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” will have to discern how is “THE DIVINE” who cannot be grasped and is elusive in the “NON DIVINE” that will not have “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE” has accomplished all His Greatness through the design and implementation

within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and all His “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

CHAPTER 084

THE LINK OF ATTACHMENT OF THE ATTRIBUTE “NON DIVINE” TO THE PLACE OF LIFE

The attribute “NON DIVINE”, “OTHER THAN MYSELF”, as “THE DIVINE” called it in “THOUGHTS” — that is, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had called it — is “OTHER THAN ‘THE DIVINE’” and therefore is not source of life. Thus, in first place, inside of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” began by designing the unique link of attachment by which the attribute “NON DIVINE” will remain attached to “THE PLACE OF LIFE”; that is, to “THE DIVINE”.

It is through this unique link of attachment that special elements of concrete reality that exist in “THE PLACE OF LIFE” and that are necessary for the manifestation of life and the survival of the manifested life inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will be put into movement and will be sent by metaphors to the attribute “NON DIVINE”. Without the manifestation, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of those special elements of concrete reality that exist in “THE PLACE OF LIFE”, there will be no life inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as at its inception, it will be produced as a perfect “VOID”, empty of any source of life. It is also through this unique link of attachment that the manifestation of those special elements of concrete reality that exist in “THE PLACE OF LIFE”, just like nutritive elements, will circulate inside the attribute “NON DIVINE” and ensure the functionality and bonding functions of all

that which will be produced into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”. Thus, the purpose of this unique link of attachment to “THE PLACE OF LIFE” is to bring life into the attribute “NON DIVINE”, which itself will be carried by “THE DIVINE BODY”.

This unique link of attachment by which the attribute “NON DIVINE” will remain attached to “THE PLACE OF LIFE”, is established from the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” through the myriad of manifestations of metaphors of the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”:

- The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”;
- The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”;

- The "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM";
- The "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM"; and
- The "'GOD←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is a bearer of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State". The manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" will emit "THE PRAISE" — "divine signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" — towards any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a

metaphor of the “INDISTINCT FORM OF THE DIVINE” that is in the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Divine State”, and that will be the closest to it.

Once this manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” has received “THE PRAISE”, then, it will give back to the manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that issued “THE PRAISE”, this external supply of subsistence, to enable it to remain into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”.

It is so that, by this “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, any manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” into existence in the attribute “NON

DIVINE", will be linked to any manifestation of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by a "communication pathway", which we shall call: the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE"[75].

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed this "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" with an attachment point, inner in the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which will emit "THE PRAISE". This inner

---

[75] We shall use the arrow (→) to indicate the direction in which "THE PRAISE" is issued and we shall use the reverse arrow (←) to indicate the direction of the non-reversible transfer of the external supply of subsistence.

attachment point is connected to the inner structure of the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM": it is the "'SPIRIT' Attachment Point" of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed this "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" with an attachment point, external to the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which will emit "THE PRAISE". This external attachment point is connected to the inner structure of any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM": it

is the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE".

These two attachment points — the "'SPIRIT' Attachment Point" and the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" — of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" are reminiscent of electrical outlets[76] that

---

[76] An electrical outlet is a connector which enables to connect domestic or industrial devices to the electrical network, through plugging on electrical sockets. The network acts as a fixed voltage source and the intensity of electrical charges depends on the device which is connected, within the limits of the maximum current allowed by each socket.

The (wall) socket is a fixed connector (usually on a wall) and the attachment points are these connectors, which are mobile connectors, usually connected to a cable (a cord), intended to be connected to a socket or to another plug.

A receptacle plug, most often a (wall) socket but also a plug with an extension cord, is responsible to distribute (or relay) electric current. It received pins plugs which format match. The electrical contacts are placed at the bottom of the holes in the socket, very often equipped with shutters, thus inaccessible on façade (security

are used by plug on electrical outlets. We use this symbolism so that you understand what you see but do not understand.

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is a bearer of the "'LIGHT' Divine State". The manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" will emit "THE PRAISE" — "divine signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into

---

issue). This will be the equivalent of the inner structure of the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a considered "'OUTER STATE←INNER STATE' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

The two attachment points — the "'SPIRIT' Attachment Point" and the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" — of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" are similar to the devices entering the corresponding receptacle plug.

existence in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State" — towards any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "INDISTINCT FORM OF THE DIVINE" that is in the "'LIGHT→GOD' Divine State", and that will be the closest to it.

Once this manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" has received "THE PRAISE", then, it will give back to the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" that issued "THE PRAISE", this external supply of subsistence, to enable it to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State".

It is so that, by this “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, any manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will be linked to any manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” by that, which we shall call: the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” with an attachment point, inner in the manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which will emit “THE PRAISE”. This inner attachment point is connected to the inner structure of the manifestation into existence

in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”: it is the “‘LIGHT’ Attachment Point” of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” with an attachment point, external to the manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which will emit “THE PRAISE”. This external attachment point is connected to the inner structure of any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”: it is the “‘GOD’ Attachment Point” of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

Accordingly, any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” cannot and must not emit “THE PRAISE” towards manifestations into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

It is so because the “‘GOD’ Attachment Point” will not find an attachment outlet in the internal structure of any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

So, the direction for emitting “THE PRAISE”, indicated by the arrow sign (→), is the same as the direction of the seven “transformation steps” (from the “secondary transformation” towards the “tertiary transformation”, and not from the “secondary

transformation" backwards the "primary transformation") of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is a bearer of the "'LIGHT→GOD' Divine State". The manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" will emit "THE PRAISE" — "divine signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'LIGHT' Divine State" — towards any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a

metaphor of the “INDISTINCT FORM OF THE DIVINE” that is in the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Divine State”, and that will be the closest to it.

Once this manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” has received “THE PRAISE”, then, it will give back to the manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that issued “THE PRAISE”, this external supply of subsistence, to enable it to remain into existence in the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”.

It is so that, by this “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, any manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will be linked to any manifestation of a metaphor of the

"'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by that, which we shall call: the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed this "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" with an attachment point, inner in the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which will emit "THE PRAISE". This inner attachment point is connected to the inner structure of the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM": it is the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" of the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE".

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” with an attachment point, external to the manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which will emit “THE PRAISE”. This external attachment point is connected to the inner structure of any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”: it is the “‘GOD’ Attachment Point” of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

Accordingly, any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” cannot and must not emit “THE PRAISE” towards

manifestations into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of neither the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, nor the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

It is so because the “‘GOD’ Attachment Point” will not find an attachment outlet in the internal structure of any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of neither the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, nor the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

So, the direction for emitting “THE PRAISE”, indicated by the arrow sign (→), is the same as the direction of the seven “transformation steps” (from the “tertiary transformation” towards the “quaternary transformation”, and not from the “tertiary

transformation" backwards the "secondary transformation") of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is a bearer of the "'GOD' Divine State". The manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" will emit "THE PRAISE" — "divine signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'LIGHT→GOD' Divine State" — towards any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the

“INDISTINCT FORM OF THE DIVINE” that is in the “‘GOD→DIVINE’ Divine State”, and that will be the closest to it.

Once this manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘GOD←DIVINE’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” has received “THE PRAISE”, then, it will give back to the manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that issued “THE PRAISE”, this external supply of subsistence, to enable it to remain into existence in the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Divine State”.

It is so that, by this “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, any manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will be

linked to any manifestation of a metaphor of the "'GOD←DIVINE' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by that, which we shall call: the "'GOD→DIVINE' CORD OF PRAISE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed this "'GOD→DIVINE' CORD OF PRAISE" with an attachment point, inner in the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which will emit "THE PRAISE". This inner attachment point is connected to the inner structure of the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM": it is the "'GOD' Attachment Point" of the "'GOD→DIVINE' CORD OF PRAISE".

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “‘GOD→DIVINE’ CORD OF PRAISE” with an attachment point, external to the manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which will emit “THE PRAISE”. This external attachment point is connected to the inner structure of any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘GOD←DIVINE’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”: it is the “‘DIVINE’ Attachment Point” of the “‘GOD→DIVINE’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

Accordingly, any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” cannot and must not emit “THE PRAISE” towards manifestations into existence in the attribute “NON

DIVINE" of a metaphor of neither the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", nor the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", nor the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

It is so because the "'DIVINE' Attachment Point" will not find an attachment outlet in the internal structure of any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of neither the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", nor the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", nor the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

So, the direction for emitting "THE PRAISE", indicated by the arrow sign (→), is the same as the direction of the seven "transformation steps" (from the "quaternary transformation" towards the "quinary

transformation", and not from the "quaternary transformation" backwards the "tertiary transformation") of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The "'GOD←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is a bearer of the "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State". The manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'GOD←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" will emit "THE PRAISE" — "divine signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'GOD' Divine State" — towards any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON

DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "INDISTINCT FORM OF THE DIVINE" that is in the "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State", and that will be the closest to it.

Once this manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'GOD←DIVINE' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" has received "THE PRAISE", then, it will give back to the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'GOD←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" that issued "THE PRAISE", this external supply of subsistence, to enable it to remain into existence in the "'GOD' Divine State".

It is so that, by this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", any manifestation of a metaphor of the "'GOD←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", will be

linked to any manifestation of a metaphor of the "'GOD←DIVINE' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by that, which we shall call: the "'GOD→DIVINE' CORD OF PRAISE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed this "'GOD→DIVINE' CORD OF PRAISE" with an attachment point, inner in the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'GOD←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which will emit "THE PRAISE". This inner attachment point is connected to the inner structure of the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'GOD←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM": it is the "'GOD' Attachment Point" of the "'GOD→DIVINE' CORD OF PRAISE".

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “‘GOD→DIVINE’ CORD OF PRAISE” with an attachment point, external to the manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘GOD←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which will emit “THE PRAISE”. This external attachment point is connected to the inner structure of any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘GOD←DIVINE’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”: it is the “‘DIVINE’ Attachment Point” of the “‘GOD→DIVINE’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

Accordingly, any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘GOD←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” cannot and must not emit “THE PRAISE” towards manifestations into existence in the attribute “NON

DIVINE” of a metaphor of neither the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, nor the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, nor the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, nor the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

It is so because the “‘DIVINE’ Attachment Point” will not find an attachment outlet in the internal structure of any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of neither the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, nor the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, nor the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, nor the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

So, the direction for emitting “THE PRAISE”, indicated by the arrow sign (→), is the same as the

direction of the seven “transformation steps” (from the “quinary transformation” towards the “senary transformation”, and not from the “quinary transformation” backwards the “quaternary transformation”) of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

These cords of praise have a strong symbolic meaning: they are at the base of the link of attachment to “THE DIVINE” from the attribute “NON DIVINE”. The “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” executed through these cords of praise and in the order prescribed is called: “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’”.

It is the link of attachment to “THE PLACE OF LIFE” and through which “THE DIVINE” will provide the mark of life to the attribute “NON DIVINE”. It is through “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” that all manifestations of metaphors of each of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, that “THE DIVINE” will share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will receive the mark of life.

“THE DIVINE” has identified and indexed all His “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that HE has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE” and not one fails to His call, although their number is infinite.

Thus, it is also through “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” that “THE DIVINE” will always be aware of all metaphors of His own “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that HE will share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” has its origin and its source in the very inside of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, and as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” designed it, “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” transcends the attribute “NON DIVINE” and connects all metaphor for each of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that will be manifested in the attribute “NON DIVINE” to its “PRE-EXISTING” which is inside of “THE DIVINE”.

This link of attachment to “THE DIVINE” will be deployed with the passage of time and the manifestations of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” which will be expressed in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and grow up to describe a complex geometric figure. This geometric figure will be designated by a word that is pronounced: “TREE”. It

is so that, this link of attachment to “THE DIVINE” will be called: “THE TREE OF LIFE”.

The parts of “THE TREE OF LIFE” that are directly inside “THE PLACE OF LIFE”, that is “THE DIVINE”, will be called: The Roots; they have their origin inside “THE DIVINE”. “THE TREE OF LIFE” trunk is formed by the manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘GOD←DIVINE’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”. The branches of “THE TREE OF LIFE”, on different levels, are formed by the manifestations into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of metaphors of:

- The “‘GOD←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”;
- The “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”;

- The "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM";
- The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM";

The products, also known as the "fruits" of "THE TREE OF LIFE" are manifestations, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of metaphors of the supply that are provided as a result of the execution of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'". These products of "THE TREE OF LIFE" will be extracted by the manifestations of metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which will be expressed in the attribute "NON DIVINE", using a specific force. This specific force will be called "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will make manifest in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” and all the “specific processes” which contribute to the unique link of attachment by which the attribute “NON DIVINE” will remain attached to “THE PLACE OF LIFE”; that is, to “THE DIVINE”.

This is why it will be said of “THE DIVINE FORCE” that SHE is effectively “THE TREE OF LIFE”; SHE is the unique link of attachment by which the attribute “NON DIVINE” will remain attached to “THE PLACE OF LIFE”; that is, to “THE DIVINE”; and it is for this that “THE DIVINE FORCE” is also called: “THE DIVINE MEDIATOR”, and is also called: “THE HOLY COVENANT”.

Having designed this unique “SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” as well as its methods of operation,

and in order to accomplish the “First Phase of Creation”, which is associated with the implementation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of the environment and conditions necessary for the manifestation into existence of metaphors of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, as well as the actual realization of these metaphors of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the element by which “THE DIVINE” will create, into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the manifestations of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that HE has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”. This element is “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”.

CHAPTER 084
THE LINK OF ATTACHMENT OF THE ATTRIBUTE “NON DIVINE” TO THE PLACE OF LIFE

CHAPTER 085

"THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" — CREATION TOOL IN THE ATTRIBUTE "NON DIVINE"

The "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM" which is obtained from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is a state of indescribable joy, an ineffable gladness, and in an immeasurable state of equilibrium.

Through this "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM", "THE DIVINE" is always at the maximum of His particulars, HE has all His intensity, His density, His "DIVINE WEALTH": HE is in "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE".

Through this “SUPREME PLENITUDE”, all instructions designed and generated by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” with the intention to be implemented by “THE DIVINE FORCE” reside in “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and are transmitted immediately to “THE DIVINE FORCE”, without any sound expression whatsoever be manifested inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”. It is said of such internal instructions, designed and generated, that they are transmitted in “THE SILENCE”; that is, they remain internal to “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

These instructions are “Divine Signals”, carrying within them the elements of communication in all their forms and which can be expressed in the form of images that are always created from “unique words”, predicates, elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”,

sounds, vibrations of all types, etc... All these elements of communication reside in “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and are expressed in “THE SILENCE”.

For the attribute “NON DIVINE” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and lined up to implement and to manifest into existence metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, by sending such “Divine Signals” to “THE DIVINE FORCE” when “THE DIVINE FORCE” is deployed in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The expression of such “Divine Signals” that are designed and generated by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” with the intention to be implemented by “THE DIVINE

FORCE", when it is manifested in that, which is external to "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", it takes shape; this is not only a sound or even a vibration in whatsoever forms that comes into existence, but "THE DIVINE FORCE" will instantly manifest into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" the product that is defined and contained in these "Divine Signals" by giving it true shape and aspect.

Such a manifestation of the "Divine Signals" that takes shape is called: "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE"[77]. This will be the tool by which and through

---

[77] It is for the purpose to lead you to understand this, that the human who was called John, when he had begun to understand this, has then, expressed it by saying:

"...

> *At the beginning of all things, the word existed already; he who was the word was with God, and he was God. So it was with God in the beginning. God has made all things by it; nothing has been done without it.*

which “THE DIVINE” will make manifest the works that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed with the intention to be shared with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed this tool first and foremost before that the attribute “NON DIVINE” was implemented. HE designed it from a less complex element that HE has also designed and which is called: the “SOUND”. The “SOUND” is the audible manifestation of photons energy of a vibration or disturbance origin (for example, an oscillation of pressure), which propagates as an “acoustic wave”

...”

“The Word” refers to “THE DIVINE FORCE”, as carrier of those “Divine Signals”, and who is part of “THE DIVINE”. It is through HER, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, that everything which is PURE inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will be manifested.

through an appropriate transmission medium. An "acoustic wave" is thus a carrier wave of photons energy resulting from a vibration or disturbance origin. It is so that the "SOUND" is a "specific effect" associated with a "movement" of an acoustic wave".

It is so that, the "SOUND", and subsequently "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", resides in "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", through those "Divine Signals" containing instructions concerning those metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" that are at the core of the expression of the "SOUND", and subsequently of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" outside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN". Without these elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", all "unique

words", predicates, and elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" will remain in "THE SILENCE" and will never "take body", and consequently the manifestations of concrete and living images of metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and everything that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE" will never "take body".

It is so that, the "SOUND", and subsequently "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", resides also in the "LIGHT" that characterizes the Energy that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

For example, when as a human creature you have in "THOUGHTS" the "instruction" designated by the sequence of terms "THE EARTHLY DOME" (what you call "THE SKY"), then, immediately the structure

from which your intellect has been established, will associate this “instruction” to the earthly dome and present it to you as image. This image is a creation of this structure from which your intellect has been established, and this image has been created from the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” and it is real and in every manifestation of the metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. It is through the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” that this image is truly able to exist by “taking body”.

For example, when as a human creature you have in “THOUGHTS” the “instruction” designated by the sequence of terms “FRUIT TREE”, then, immediately the structure from which your intellect has been established, will associate this “instruction” to an

image of a well-defined[78] geometric structure and present it to you. This image is a creation of this structure from which your intellect has been established, and this image has been created from the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and it is real and in every manifestation of the metaphor of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE". It is through the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" that this image is truly able to exist.

Now, when a human creature or a celestial creature has in "THOUGHTS" the "instruction" designated by the sequence of terms "THE DIVINE", then, the

---

[78] It is so that, all these things that you use every day, without being aware of their origin as they seem obvious, were designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" to be subsequently placed in creatures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will produce into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

structure from which their intellect has been established will not associate this “instruction” to any well-defined image of a geometric structure known to their intellect, and therefore will not present them any image. This is because any subset of “THE REASON” which is other than “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON” cannot express the elements of “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON”; both the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” and the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” are not sufficient to be able to express “THE DIVINE”; only elements of “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON” can.

“THE WORD” is not created from the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, but rather from the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, creating a “mold” at first, and the resulting “mold” is applied to the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” in a second

time. “THE WORD” exhilarates, illuminates and complements the image produced by the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” by giving shape to this image, and it is so that “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” will complete “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”. It will also be said that in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” will “give body” to “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”.[79]

---

[79] During the course of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the creatures that will be produced into existence will not understand this concept. Therefore, this concept will come to be called: “Oath of ‘THE WORD’”. It is of this concept that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, was referring to when he spoke of the “Oath of AKA”, that is “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, saying:

“…

> *So is, in fact, the magical service of this oath; It is formidable and merciless.*
>
> *And HE placed this “Oath of AKA” in the hands of the Archangel MICHAEL.*

Here are the effects of this oath:

- *By his magical virtue, heaven was suspended before the creation of the world.*
- *Through it the earth was founded upon the water, and from the secret recesses of the mountains come beautiful waters, from the creation of the world and unto eternity.*
- *Through this oath, the sea has been set in its limits, and on its foundations.*
- *He placed grains of sand to stop it at the time of its fury; and it can never exceed this limit.*
- *Through this formidable oath, the abyss has been dug, and it retains its place forever.*
- *Through this oath, the Sun and the Moon complete each their periodic course, without ever straying of the path that has been charted.*
- *Through this oath, the stars follow their eternal course.*
- *And when they are called by their names, they answer: Here I am!!*
- *Through this same oath winds preside over waters; all have their wit, which establish between them a happy harmony.*

…”

When “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, which resides in “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, is emitted into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, then, it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who is responsible to manifest into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the product that is associated with “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”.

This is why it is said that: “‘THE WORD OF THE DIVINE’ IS MADE TO BE APPLIED, TO CREATE AND GIVE LIFE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’ TO WHAT ‘THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER’ HAS BEFOREHAND CREATED”.[80]

It is from “THE DIVINE FORCE” that the “SOUND” will proceed forward into existence, and it is so that

---

[80] See conversation on 14 September 2005, Aristide with CHRIST.

the “SOUND”, and subsequently “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, resides also in “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Therefore, it is said of the “SOUND”, and subsequently “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, that comes into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, that it has three dwellings:

- “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” who designed it;
- The “LIGHT”, of which elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” are at the core of the expression of the “SOUND”; and
- “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will make manifest in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the expression of the “SOUND” and “give body” to that, which has been created from the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”.

The channel of communication through which “THE DIVINE” sends “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” to the attribute “NON DIVINE” is also a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

Once “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” has been sent to the attribute “NON DIVINE” through this channel of communication, then, it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who, by using the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, which are at the core of the expression of the “SOUND” that is associated with “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, is tasked to make manifest in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, not only the “SOUND” that is associated with “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” but also the product that is transported by “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”.

This is why “THE DIVINE FORCE” is also called “THE TONGUE OF THE DIVINE”, and also “THE MOUTH OF THE DIVINE”.

It is for the purpose to make understand this, that it is said of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” that it follows “THE WILL OF THE DIVINE” (that is, “THE DIVINE FORCE”)[81]

Having designed this unique “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” as well as its methods of operation, having also designed “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” as tool of expression of “Divine Signals” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”

---

[81] When in vision “THE DIVINE FORCE” will show you a “WORD” walking after an invisible “BEING”, then, you will know what it is all about.

then, designed other elements which will be at the core of the manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

He has designed these elements from metaphors of the three “Core Formative Divine States” which are: the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, and the “‘GOD’ Divine State”. In the following, we shall call the manifestations of metaphors of the three “Core Formative Divine States”, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, respectively by: the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”, and the “‘GOD’ Specific State”.

CHAPTER 085
"THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" — CREATION TOOL IN THE ATTRIBUTE "NON DIVINE"

CHAPTER 086

THE BASIC ELEMENT USED FOR CREATION IN THE "'SPIRIT' SPECIFIC STATE": THE "SPECIFIC ELEMENTARY 'SPIRIT' PARTICLE"

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is THE SUPREME BEING. HE is Pure Light, Pure Energy, Conscious, Intellect and Living. "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" is the ARCHITECT of the attribute "NON DIVINE" and everything that this attribute "NON DIVINE" will contain.

In order to achieve into existence, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE HOLY PROJECT" that HE designed, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" had also conceived the basic element that HE would use in the attribute "NON DIVINE" for any design to be carried out in the metaphor of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State". This basic element is: the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle". In the remaining of this text, we will use this notation — "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" — to lead you to reach out "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".[82]

---

[82] As we have indicated in one previous annotation, humans have defined the elementary particles as the fundamental constituents of the universe and described by the standard model of particle physics. These subatomic particles are called "elementary" because they do not result from the interaction from other "smaller" particles. An atom is not an elementary particle, because it consists of electrons, protons and neutrons. These last two, designated by the generic term nucleons, as forming the atomic nucleus, are not elementary because they are made up of quarks. However, electrons and quarks are elemental particles because they are made

of no other particle, based on the current state of knowledge of the human creature.

The subatomic scale, which you are already aware of, is the domain of physical size that encompasses objects smaller than an atom. It is the scale at which the atomic constituents, such as the nucleus containing protons and neutrons, and the electrons, which orbit in spherical or elliptical paths around the nucleus, become apparent. The subatomic scale includes the many thousands of times smaller subnuclear scale, which is the scale of physical size at which the constituents of the protons and neutrons — particularly quarks — become apparent.

Below this subatomic scale, at which constituents of the protons and neutrons — particularly quarks — are not apparent anymore, you enter the domain of "spiritual" size that encompasses "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", the "Specific Elementary 'LIGHT' Particle" and the "Specific Elementary 'GOD' Particle", which we will cover in another chapter below. The domain of "spiritual" size contains the domain of physical size, and it also and permeates throughout the domain of physical size. It is said to be more "fine" than the domain of physical size. Constructs in the domain of "spiritual" size are as "real" and tangible as their projected parts, which are those things that you see all around you, in the domain of physical size.

The "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is a manifestation, in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of a metaphor of the "Divine Particle" in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State".[83]

The "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is different from the "Divine Particle" in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State", but it has particulars similar to those of the "Divine Particle" in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State"; since those particulars are obtained from application of the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by

---

The purpose of this annotation is to place you into context, so that you understand at which scale we are dealing with in this chapter and the following ones.

[83] See "Vision of August 06, 2004"

"THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE" and "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

A "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" will be made manifest as an element in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", of spherical shape, smaller than the elementary subatomic particles, but billions of times greater than the "Divine Particle". It is visible only by the special and unique visual structure of "THE DIVINE", that is "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", and which will be also designated by the word "CAMAEL"; Word provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE" to the Archangel who will be later (during the course of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT") designated by this word, at the very moment when this Archangel had first understood, on a scale greater

than the scale of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", and explained that some things could only be perceived by a visual structure other than that, which he had known so far; "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE": the Archangel CAMAEL.[84]

---

[84] It is also so that later during the course of the realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the names of archangels and angels were assigned to each when he had arrived first to understand and explain a particular process, among the multitude of processes that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed for the realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

When an archangel or an angel came first to understand and explain a particular process revealing a particular aspect or a particular characteristic of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, among the multitude of His appearances and characteristics, then, the word for this aspect or this characteristic was instantly provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE" (just like when children learn to speak and recognize the environment around them) and therefore, this archangel or this angel took as name that word which had been provided to him. Such a "word" reveals the characteristics and the attribute of a unique "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" among an unlimited number of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" with "specific elementary processes"[85] to allow it to execute, depending upon the external instructions it receives, "specific tasks" that HE has predefined in these "specific elementary processes" to produce the "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

External instructions that the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" receives, as well as the "specific work" it produces, are respectively in fact signals[86]

---

[85] A process is a list of tasks or actions that must be executed in a well-defined order to provide a definite result.

[86] By signal we mean any unit which, obeying the rules of a code, enters into the composition of messages, instructions, or information, which it conveys from its source to its recipient. A signal carries messages, instructions, or information.

received and emitted. It is so that, the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is actually a perfect receiver-transmitter of signals. "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established the specifications[87] for these signals received and emitted by the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

When the external signal received or the internal signal emitted by the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" complies with specifications that "THE

[87] As you would know, a specification is a "blueprint" that provides all the information and operations requirements, which are necessary to bring something (e.g., a product, a task, a project, etc...) to fruition, efficiently and with standards of quality, in order to fulfill the role assigned to it. It formalizes the needs, detailing the expected functionalities of something (e.g., a product, a task, a project, etc...) that has been thoroughly analyzed beforehand and thus provides precise and detailed answers that are needed to bring it to fruition.

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, it is said of such a signal that it is a "specific signal", and a "specific signal" is "PURE"; otherwise it is said of such an external signal which is not specific, that it is "IMPURE", meaning that it is not in conformity with specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established. An "IMPURE" signal is bearer of added, unwanted, disruptive (and generally unknown) changes that do not conform to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

All "specific signals" that a "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" may receive and emit have been designed and predefined inside the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has made the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” “CONSCIOUS”; a feature of “Divine Particles”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” with an element of subsistence external to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and which will allow it to remain into existence (that is, to subsist) in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” through the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, and maintain intact the capacity of all “specific elementary processes”, without exception, to execute their predefined “specific tasks” to produce the “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also predefined for it.

In the attribute “NON DIVINE”, this external element of subsistence will be provided to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” by any manifestation of the metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON” following the receipt of particular “specific signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence and which are emitted by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”. Inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the emission of these “specific signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence is still called: “THE PRAISE”[88].

---

[88] In general, you can consider “THE PRAISE”, just as we have already indicated for “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, as a “communication process” between structures which are in two different “Specific States”.

As you would know already in cellular biology, a “cellular communication process”, for example, is a complex communication sequence of elementary actions whose result is

equivalent to the main action of which they are the decomposition and through which well defined chemical or electrical signals, which govern the basic processes of cells and coordinate their activity, are sent or received by the cell. The most common form of cellular communication is via molecules secreted from the cells and moving through the extracellular space. Signaling molecules may also remain on cell surfaces, influencing other cells only after the cells make physical contact. Chemical signals secreted by cells can act over varying distances. In the autocrine signaling process, molecules act on the same cells that produce them. In paracrine signaling, they act on nearby cells. The concentration at which a chemical signal acts has significance for its target cell. Chemical signals that act at high concentration act locally and rapidly. On the other hand, chemical signals that act at low concentrations act at distances and are generally slow.

In the “cellular communication process” in cellular biology, which you are already familiair with, the cells are all considered to be in the same “non spiritual” manner of being. When cells are in different manner of being, for example the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” and the “‘LICHT’ Specific State”, well-established communication sequences of elementary actions, designated as “THE PRAISE”, also take place.

‘SPIRIT’ Particle” that subsequently produces its “specific work”, is the basis of all the work that will be done in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

As we have indicated for “Divine Particles” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State” inside of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, it is from the inner structure of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON” that will be generated the external supply of subsistence to be provided to “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ EONS”. The most close and comprehensible expression which can be used to qualify this external supply of subsistence is that of the “electrical charge”.

In the attribute “NON DIVINE”, we will use the expression “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”[89]

---

[89] We shall use the expression “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” instead of the expression “‘SPIRIT’ specific electrical charge” that is a “specific property” of the “Specific Elementary

to designate this element of subsistence external to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and which will allow it to remain into existence (that is, to subsist) in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" whereby "THE PRAISE" is emitted towards any manifestation of the metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined and established a fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" to maintain intact the capacity of all "specific elementary

---

'SPIRIT' Particle", so that you come to understand several important details in the realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and which are directly linked to subsistence in the attribute "NON DIVINE". You can consider this "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" by analogy with photon energy, which is transported by an electromagnetic wave, in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

processes", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also defined and established a maximum "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" can withstand while remaining in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and above which the structure of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" will be destroyed because it is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This maximum "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is obtained by application on the "'SPIRIT' divine electrical charge" of a "Divine Particle" in the

"'SPIRIT' Divine State", of the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE" and "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This maximum "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is billions of times less than the "'SPIRIT' divine electrical charge" of a "Divine Particle" in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" with the mark of "LIFE" — feature of "Divine Particles".

The “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” having a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” at the proximity of the maximum “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, is the metaphor “nearest” in the attribute “NON DIVINE” to a “Divine Particle” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State” — hence the naming by the word “MICHAEL”; a word provided by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, to this unique Archangel that SHE will create into existence and who will be later (during the course of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”) designated by this word, and on who “THE DIVINE FORCE” will make manifest this metaphor “nearest” in nature to a “Divine Particle” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”: The Archangel MICHAEL.[90]

---

[90] To bring you to grasp this notion of “nearest” in nature, consider the glimpse of the following situation, using the words that are

acquainted to you.

"...

A Light source lies in a seven dimensional environment and in which there is no reflection or projection distinguishable and different from this Light: the reflected Light is always the original Light of the source and this Light is always its own projection.

This light consists of three basic essences and it can only be projected on a plane that is an external and on a two-dimensional environment. This Light cannot either be reflected by this two-dimensional external environment.

Such a projection is a manifestation, on the projection plane, of a metaphor of this Light.

This two-dimensional environment is very far away from the seven dimensional original environment.

It is so that, the projections of this Light, depending on the essence of the Light considered and the projection angle considered, are infinite (cannot be counted) when observed from the projection plane.

But when observed from the Light source in the seven dimensional environment, all projections of this Light are countable.

Some of the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” have as “specific work” to develop a “specific electromagnetic energy field” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’

All these projections appear as very small “dots”, “infinitely small”, on the projection plane which is a two-dimensional environment; the first dimension is associated with the essence of the Light and the second dimension is associated with the projection angle.

All these points are similar and have the same importance when observed from the Light source in the seven dimensional environment.

Although very far from the Light source, the closest point to this light source, according to the first dimension that is associated with the essence of the Light, is that, which corresponds to that, which is called in mathematics: the “orthogonal projection”. It is such an “orthogonal projection” which is said to be “nearest” in nature from the Light source.

...”

Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

Throughout the remaining of this book, we shall use the word "Spiritual" — as for example in: the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" — to lead you to reach out "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and to lead you to understand that — for example in a such "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" —, not only elements in the metaphor of "'SPIRIT' Divine State" are present, but also: elements in the metaphor of "'LIGHT' Divine State", and elements in the metaphor of "'GOD' Divine State" will be present.

This "specific electromagnetic energy field" allows to protect and keep the structure of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" off any contact with the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" — hence the naming by the word "SHOMERIEL"; a word

provided by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, to the unique Archangel who will be later (during the course of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”) designated by this word, at the very moment when this Archangel had first understood, on a scale greater than the scale of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, and explained this process: the Archangel SHOMERIEL.

It is so that, depending upon the available amount of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, and the “specific work” accomplished by those “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” will emit an internal output signal, in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”.

That internal output signal emitted by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” also instantly manifests itself by the appearance of a “specific effect” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, and the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” will instantly adopt a “specific behavior” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined and associated to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” a set of “specific behaviors” and their associated “specific effects” that can be instantly manifested, in different combinations or on their own as isolated single unit,

in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

Among these “specific behaviors” is also that, which is called the “movement”, considered in relation to defined benchmarks, and considered in relation to the absence of “movement”.

Among these “specific behaviors”, is also that, which is called “radiation” and which is the emission of a brilliant glow, the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘SPIRIT’”[91], in the sense that it is not eternal, but lasts a relatively short time if compared to its analogue (which is eternal and which is) emitted by the “Divine Particle”.

---

[91] Think in terms of the few billionths of a second (10^{-8} to 10^{-9} second) life time of the “ephemeral glow” emitted by electrons when they undergo de-excitation and return to their fundamental energy level.

This “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘SPIRIT’” is visible to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”.

Although being a manifestation of a metaphor of its analogue, which is emitted by the “Divine Particle”, the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘SPIRIT’” that emanates from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, however, does not make this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” “ALIVE” as it is the case with that, which is called “LIGHT” — which defines and highlights the distinctive feature of the “divine energy” that emanates from the “Divine Particle” and makes it “ALIVE”: hence the naming by the word “URIEL”; a word provided by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, to the unique Archangel who will be later (during the course of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”) designated by this word, at the very moment when this Archangel had first

understood, on a scale greater than the scale of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", and explained this process: the Archangel URIEL.[92]

This "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'SPIRIT'" is visible to "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", and will be designated by a word, which translates into: "ILLUMINATION". It describes the state of something, which emits a brilliant glow.

---

[92] The order in which these first particulars — CAMAEL, MICHAEL, SHOMERIEL, URIEL — of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" have been introduced to you is not fortuitous. It is done so in order to lead you to reach out "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and to understand through the discernment, that: to see "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and remain in His image, you must always protect the metaphor of the "LIGHT OF THE DIVINE" that is in you. That is the meaning of the suite of words CAMAEL, MICHAEL, SHOMERIEL, URIEL. It will be so throughout the remaining of this book. Pay attention!

In terms of the production of this “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘SPIRIT’”, the “specific process” by which the external element of subsistence is provided to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” that subsequently produces its “specific work”, is the foundation of that, which will be called: “ELECTRICITY”.

Among the “specific effects” associated with the “specific behavior”, which is called the “movement”, is that, which is called the “SOUND”, and also is that, which is called the “WIND”.

The “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” will thus possess a dynamism, a principle of action, an ability to produce this “specific work” which shifts it from the absence of “specific behavior” to the “specific behavior” considered, in short, an “energy” which is called: the energy of the “specific behavior”, — in the

case of the “movement”, it will be that, which is called “kinetic” energy —, which is associated with the “specific work” performed by those “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, and which is necessary to pass this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” from the absence of “specific behavior” to the “specific behavior” considered. Thus, different denominations are associated with this “specific work” according to the desired “specific behavior”; the example of that, which will be called: “ELECTRICITY”, in all its forms, and which derives from the “movement”, as that “energy” produced by the displacement of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, which is

carrier of a "'SPIRIT' specific electrical charge"[93], and which will manifest itself by different phenomena such as attraction and repulsion (static electricity, resulting from accumulation or loss of "'SPIRIT' specific electrical charges"), heat, chemical, luminous, magnetic, mechanical (dynamic electricity, resulting from a flow of "'SPIRIT' specific electrical charges"), etc...

Once produced, the rate of development of the desired "specific behavior", also called the "momentum" of the desired "specific behavior" depends upon the increase or decrease of the available amount of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT'

---

93 A property that causes the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" to experience a force when placed in an electromagnetic field.

Particle". This "momentum" of the desired "specific behavior" can be kept perpetual, in an equilibrium state, as long as the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is sufficiently and perpetually available for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" to maintain its dynamism.

The "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is the external "specific supply of subsistence", in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", which will allow the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" to maintain its dynamism.

In the case of the "Divine Particles" of "THE HOLY PLACE" — "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" —, since each "Divine Particle" is in itself source of Pure Energy, source of its own "supply of subsistence", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed that, which is called the "movement" as

dynamism, as the principle of action, which applies eternally to those “Divine Particles”. From the labor of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, this application and further developments have resulted in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” — one “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles” in “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized between them, and, each “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, and without collisions forever with the passage of time.

The speed of reception and transmission of signals by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is instantaneous, across the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, and it determines the “INTENSITY”, and therefore the “STRENGTH”, of

the luminous radiation that will be emitted by this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

This speed of reception and transmission of signals, increases and decreases depending upon the amount of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence". The higher the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", the higher the speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals".

The higher this speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals", the more intense and powerful is the luminous radiation emitted by the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

When the amount of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is at the maximum limit which is associated to the maximum "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, then, this speed

of reception and transmission of “specific signals” reaches the maximum limit that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

This maximum limit which is the maximum speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals” from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is also billions of times less than the speed of reception and transmission of the same “specific signals” from the “Divine Particle” in any “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”.

According to external input signals, received by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, the “specific elementary processes” will also associate a color to the luminous radiation of the internal output signal; and so manifesting another metaphor characteristic

of the “Divine Particle”[94]. The color palette that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed is so broad, that is, the colors are so numerous, that some of these colors have never been seen in the “Physical Realm”[95].

When the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” is at the proximity of the maximum “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, then, the color of the luminous radiation that the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” will emit is the color “WHITE” absolute, extremely bright,

---

[94] See conversation of June 30, 2006, Aristide with the Archangel URIEL.

[95] See the vision on the “LIGHTS” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had sent to Christophe Kounnou Gbetoho.

indicating the proximity of the maximum "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

With the exception of "specific elementary processes" which "specific work" is to develop a "specific electromagnetic energy field" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", when at least one of the other "specific elementary processes" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is executing its predefined "specific tasks" in order to produce its "specific work", then, it is said that the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is "awake", otherwise it is said that the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is "asleep" and in this case none of these other "specific elementary processes" is executing its predefined "specific tasks".

Whether the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is either "awake" or "asleep", the "specific work" accomplished by its "specific elementary processes" does not stop, but it is accompanied by a change (decrease) more or less large of its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", depending upon whether the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is either "awake" or "asleep"[96].

---

[96] This principle is the basis of what CHRIST, when he lived on Earth down here, had explained on a large scale, at the scale of the human creature, by the parable of the growing seed when HE said, using by analogy, the terms of things that humans are familiar with, so that they can develop their understanding of the Project of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER:

"...

> *The "Kingdom of God" is like a field where a Man casts seed into the ground; whether it is asleep or awaken, night and day, the seed sprouts and grows without it being known how.*

> *The earth produces by itself, first the herb, then, the cob, finally the flower formed in the cob; and when the flower is ripe, at once the sickle is used, because the harvest has come.*

…"

The *"Kingdom of God"* refers to the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" at the scale of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", to the inaccessible, to the inscrutable, to the unapprehendable and invisible; It is the field, the domain, in which the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" will be cultivated. Only "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER holds entitlement, and indeed every power, in this domain: HE is "THE SOVEREIGN".

Which creature has ever accessed to this *"Kingdom of God"*, that is, whose "visual structure" has been able to look at this subatomic scale of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle"? None, but "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE". It is in this sense that CHRIST also said:

"…

> *I will give you what eye has not seen, nor ear heard, what hand has not touched, and what has never entered the human mind.*

…"

This lack of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which ensues from the "specific work" accomplished by the "specific elementary processes", is always necessary for the proper functioning of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", and is called the "NEED" (or also the "DEFICIT") of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

The *"seed"* refers to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" that is placed in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment". Whether the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is "awaken" or "asleep", the "specific work" accomplished by its "specific elementary processes" does not stop but it is accompanied by a change (decrease) more or less of its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", depending upon whether the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is "awaken" or "asleep".

The continuation of the profound explanation of this parable of the growing seed will be given in the texts below, as other concepts concerning the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" are revealed.

The "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is not eternal in the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and it cannot generate itself in the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", because the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, this "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" exhausts in the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" depending upon the work accomplished by the "specific elementary processes" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for it.[97]

When a "specific elementary process" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" works properly following the principles and rules that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, it is said that this "specific elementary process" is "HOLY". The "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is "HOLY" when all its "specific elementary processes" are "HOLY".

---

[97] See "Vision of August 18, 2005". This principle will be realised on a large scale in the bulk of energy, which this earthly world is, and will mark the end of all life when the temporal limit of existence as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has set for this earthly world comes to its date of termination.

If the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" passes below of its fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" necessary to the proper functioning, then, at least one of the "specific elementary processes" will lose its capacity to perform its predefined "specific tasks"; such "specific elementary process" will not function properly following the principles and rules that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, and such "specific elementary process" is said to be "UNHOLY". We shall also say that the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is "UNHOLY" when at least one of its "specific elementary processes" is "UNHOLY"

Nonetheless, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "'SPIRIT'

specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" so that it can be renewed.

It may be renewed directly by "THE DIVINE FORCE" following reception of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" or else it can be continuously renewed following a cycle with seven "transformation steps", catalyzed by the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", and through "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

Each “transformation step” of this cycle is a unique manifestation in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the seven “transformation steps” of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. Each step of this cycle is completed within a “measure of transformation step” and the seventh “transformation step” is that of completion of the cycle.

In what follows, we shall talk much more of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”. “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, present in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary

‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is of VITAL importance for survival of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

It is by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” that products, also known as “fruits”, of “THE TREE OF LIFE” and which are manifestations, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of metaphors of supply of subsistence that are provided as a result of the execution of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, will be extracted and provided to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, so that this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” remains into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

These products, also called the “fruits”, of “THE TREE OF LIFE”, are the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which are necessary for the proper

functioning of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” that is present in “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is high enough, then, many more “fruits” of “THE TREE OF LIFE” will be extracted and provided to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” that is present in “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is not high enough, then, not enough “fruits” of “THE TREE OF LIFE” will be extracted and provided to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” which may end up with “‘SPIRIT’ specific

supply of subsistence" failure for its proper functioning.

"THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed it, never perishes and it is eternal; but, THE DEGREE OF PRESENCE of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" may increase or decrease depending upon whether the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" becomes permeable or

impermeable to “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.[98]

Therefore, the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” may vary; decrease or increase not only depending upon the “specific work” accomplished by the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” but also depending

---

[98] To well understand this, you can consider the effects of the rays of the solar star on a plant located on Earth in the “earthly domain”. It is those rays of the solar star that provide to the plant the energy necessary for its well-being and survival. If the external environment immediate and direct to the plant becomes impermeable to the rays of the solar star — for example when these rays are clogged by a substance impermeable to the rays of the solar star and placed right above the plant — then, the degree of presence, of rays of the solar star in that environment immediate and direct to the plant will decrease while the rays themselves have not decreased and are still into existence but they are clogged by the impermeable substance.

upon whether the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" increases or decreases.

It is also so that the speed of reception and transmission of signals by the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" increases and decreases depending upon the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

The higher the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", the higher this speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals".

The higher this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals”, the more intense and powerful is the luminous radiation emitted by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” reaches the limit that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, then, this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals” reaches the maximum limit which is obtained with the maximum “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is high enough in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and

immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, then, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will provide to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” enough “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” necessary to maintain intact the capacity of all “specific elementary processes”, without exception, to execute their predefined “specific tasks” to produce the “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also predefined for the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

When “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” provides a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, it is then, said that “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” “NOURISHES” the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

Therefore, it will be said that the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER when the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” has a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which is not below its fundamental load.

In this case, depending upon external input signals, received by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, the color of luminous radiation of the internal output signal that ensues from the work of “specific elementary processes” will be a color belonging to the “Palette of HARMONY” — color palette associated to “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which are above the fundamental “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has

established for proper functioning of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

It is so that, when the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and that furthermore its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” increases with the passage of time, then, this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” will be overcharged, following some steps of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, to the maximum extent of the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

At the first “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence step”, a special, unique and fantastic “specific event”, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed for the “Specific Elementary

‘SPIRIT’ Particle” will occur: the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” will split into two separate “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” identical to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” of origin which they are produced from.[99]

---

[99] Continuation of the profound explanation of what CHRIST, when he lived on Earth down here, had explained this on a large scale, at the scale of the human creature, by the parable of the growing seed when HE said, using by analogy, the terms of things that humans are familiar with, so that they can develop their understanding of the Project of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER:

“…

> *The “Kingdom of God” is like a field where a Man casts seed into the ground; whether it is asleep or awaken, night and day, the seed sprouts and grows without it being known how.*
>
> *The earth produces by itself, first the herb, then, the cob, finally the flower formed in the cob; and when the flower is ripe, at once the sickle is used, because the harvest has come.*

…”

The *“Kingdom of God”* refers to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” at the scale of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, to the inaccessible, to the inscrutable, to the unapprehendable and invisible; It is the field, the domain, in which the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” will be cultivated. Only “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER holds entitlement, and indeed every power, in this domain: HE is “THE SOVEREIGN”.

Which creature has ever accessed to this *“Kingdom of God”*, that is, whose “visual structure” has been able to look at this subatomic scale of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”? None, but “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”. It is in this sense that CHRIST also said:

“…

> *I will give you what eye has not seen, nor ear heard, what hand has not touched, and what has never entered the human mind.*

…”

The *“seed”* refers to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” that is placed in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”. Whether the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is “awaken” or “asleep”, the “specific work” accomplished by its “specific elementary processes” does not stop but it is accompanied by a change (decrease) more or less of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of

The first appearance of this special, unique and fantastic "specific event", this miracle, is called:

---

subsistence", depending upon whether the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is "awaken" or "asleep".

"the seed sprouts and grows without it being known how" refers to the special "specific mechanism" designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and which allows "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", to "NOURISH" that "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

"The earth produces by itself, first the herb, ..." refers to the first product that ensues of the occurrence of the special, unique and fantastic "specific event" of scission that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and built for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", and for products of the following occurrences of this special, unique and fantastic "specific event" of scission through the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence steps".

The continuation of the profound explanation of this parable of the growing seed will be given in the texts below, as other concepts concerning the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" are revealed.

"BIRTH". These two new "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" all have in them all the "specific elementary processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had placed in their "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" of origin which they are produced from. In addition, each new "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" has in it the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" from their "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" of origin at this step of scission.

It is so that, with the appearance of this unique "specific event" to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", the "specific electromagnetic energy fields" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around each "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" will come into action and establish a "specific cohesion" that will hold together these two

“Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles”; like magnets which attract each other.

All information concerning the steps of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, as well as the “specific degree of cohesion” and more information have been predefined and placed in the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, through the “specific elementary processes”, by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

This first special “specific event” of scission which occurs as a result of the increase of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, through “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, is the basis of the principle of growth and development, from their seed, of all

entities that subsequently will be created into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE".[100]

The "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" being in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, the more its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" increases with the passage of time, the more the following steps of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" will be reached, and the more this special "specific event" of scission will occur, and thus producing into existence several other separate "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" identical to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" of origin which they are produced from.

These new "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" are all kept as a cohesive set that consists of several

---

[100] See vision of August 06, 2004, Aristide with "THE DIVINE FORCE".

layers of identical “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” and are characterized by different “specific degrees of cohesion”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “specific degree of cohesion” that HE has placed in the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” so that it can be changed or not with the passage of time and depending upon special external instructions that the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” receives in order to change its “specific degree of cohesion”.

It is so that, depending upon these special external instructions and the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” being in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, the more its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” increases with the passage of time, then, many of these cohesive sets,

each consisting of several layers of identical “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” and characterized by a unique “specific degree of cohesion” can be produced.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also designed and established a “specific neutral degree of cohesion” so that “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” having this “specific neutral degree of cohesion” placed in them, can have a role of neutrality with respect to the “specific degree of cohesion” and allow to establish the cohesion and maintain together different cohesive sets having different “specific degree of cohesion”, each cohesive set consisting of several layers of identical “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” and characterized by a unique “specific degree of cohesion”. Such a “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” having in it a

"specific neutral degree of cohesion", we shall call it the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Neutral Particle".

The last "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence step" is that of the "specific maturity limit" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established and beyond which a "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" will no longer split. Therefore, with the passage of time, a second special "specific event", just as unique and fantastic as the first will take place but at a larger scale than that of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle"; we shall talk of this second special "specific event" in a text below.

When the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, if the external input signal received by the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is "PURE", then, all the "specific elementary processes"

that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” will perfectly execute their predefined “specific tasks” and they will produce the “specific work” that HE has also predefined for the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

The “specific work” produced is emitted in the form of an internal output signal which is accompanied by a sufficient luminous radiation, of a color belonging to the “Palette of HARMONY”, and it manifests itself also instantly by the appearance of an effect of harmony in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

It is a behavior that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific

elementary processes" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

This behavior, depending upon the external "specific signal" input, can express manifestations of metaphors of the "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM" of "THE DIVINE": "HAPPINESS", "JOY", "LAUGHTER", "SMILE", "CHEERFULNESS", etc...

When the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, IF the external input signal received by the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is "IMPURE", then, the "specific elementary processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" will create a protective

"shield" that will reject this external signal input which is "IMPURE".

This rejection is a "specific mechanism" of survival, inner to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

This protective "shield" is the "SPIRITUAL SHIELD" — hence the naming by the word "MAGENIEL"; a word provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE", to the unique Archangel who will be later (during the course of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT") designated by this word, at the very moment when this Archangel had first understood, on a scale greater than the scale of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", and explained this internal mechanism of defense: the Archangel MAGENIEL.

This rejection of external signals input that are "IMPURE" is a behavior that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has

predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and for the survival of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”. This behavior is part of the basic “Survival Instincts” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

This rejection is manifested instantly through with a blocking effect in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

When the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and that furthermore its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” is sufficiently high, then, the blocking effect that occurs instantly in the “Specific

‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” following to this rejection is sufficiently strong and is called: “THE WRATH” — hence the naming by the word “ZA’AFIEL”; a word provided by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, to the unique Archangel who will be later (during the course of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”) designated by this word, at the very moment when this Archangel had, on a scale greater than the scale of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, first manifested into existence, understood and explained this internal mechanism of defense: the Archangel ZA’AFIEL.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is not high enough in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary

‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, then, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will not be able to provide to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” enough “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” necessary to its proper functioning; that is, the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” will not be sufficiently “NOURISHED” by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

It is then, that at least one or several of the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” will lose their capacity to perform their predefined “specific tasks”.

Therefore, the “specific work” accomplished by its “specific elementary processes” will be unpredictable, although it is always accompanied by a variation (decrease) of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

We shall say that the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is “SICK”; it is suffering from a “DISEASE” caused by failure of the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”. The type of “DISEASE” is directly associated with these “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” that have lost their capacity to perform their predefined “specific tasks”.

We shall also say that the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, when the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” has a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which is

below its fundamental load. This occurs when the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is not high enough in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

In this case, depending upon external input signals, received by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, the color of luminous radiation of the internal output signal that ensues from the work of “specific elementary processes” will be a color belonging to the “Palette of CHAOS” — color palette associated to “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which are below the fundamental “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for proper functioning of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

When the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” could therefore be exhausted within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for it.

When the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” is null, the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is null, then, all “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has placed in this “Specific Elementary

‘SPIRIT’ Particle” are rendered inactive and the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” will neither be able to receive nor to emit “specific signals” designed and predefined in it by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

Then, the colour of luminous radiation that it will emit is the color “BLACK” absolute, indicating “TOTAL ABSENCE OF LIFE” — hence the naming by the word “MAVET”, which means “MURKY VOID” (also return to the “MURKY VOID”); a word provided by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, later during the course of the implementation of the “First Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” and just before the start of the implementation of the “Second Phase”.

To avoid that the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and

immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” diminishes and becomes insufficient, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and provided “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’”.

It is through “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” that the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” will be executed in order to avoid that the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” becomes impermeable to “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

When the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, it will not produce the “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" has predefined in it. It is so that, its internal "specific mechanism" which allows rejecting "IMPURE" external signals input will not work as it should and will let some of these "IMPURE" external signals input through.

Although all the "specific elementary processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in such a "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" for its proper functioning will always be present in it, this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" will not have enough "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" to keep these "specific elementary processes" running.

Therefore, by "processing" these "IMPURE" external signals input through its "UNHOLY" processes, it will emit "IMPURE" internal output signals, in return.

It is so that, such a “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” which is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, will emit a “distress signal” that comes instantly with a less luminous radiation and with a color belonging to the “Palette of CHAOS”, that is, that of dark colors, so that an external action be taken to remedy this situation.

If no external action is taken to increase the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, through the external “specific mechanisms” which allow to do so and that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and provided, then, the

"'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" will decrease and exhaust within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

The emission of a "distress signal" is also a "specific mechanism" of survival, inner to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle". It occurs instantly by a vibration/trembling effect in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle". It is also a behavior that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has predefined in the "specific elementary processes" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and for the survival of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

This behavior is part of the basic “Survival Instincts” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

The effect of vibration/trembling that occurs instantly in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” following the emission of a “distress signal” is called: “PAIN”.

It is so that, IF the external input signal received by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is “IMPURE”, then, the “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” will fail to work as they should, and the “SPIRITUAL SHIELD” will let some

of these “IMPURE” external signals input through. The “WRATH” will not be anymore present around this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

The effect of eroded blocking that occurs instantly in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, accompanied by the “distress signals” emitted by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” that ensues from this eroded blocking, is called: “ANGER”.

In the presence of “IMPURE” external input signals, the difference between “WRATH” and “ANGER” is determined by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

"ANGER" does not exist when the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and in this case, only "WRATH" will be present around this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" following the rejection of "IMPURE" external signals input at the entrance to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

From the perspective of the stream flow of signals, throughout the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", "WRATH" is upstream all around following the protection against "IMPURE" external signals and when it is absent then, "ANGER" will be downstream and coming out along with the results of processing "IMPURE" external signals input that came through. "WRATH" and "ANGER" will not be present simultaneously in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL'

Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

When the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, the set of external actions taken in order to increase the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and restore "HARMONY" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is called "THE COMBAT" for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

Thus, with an infinitely small on a scale smaller than the subatomic scale, that is a single "Specific

Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", and using "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" external and present in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", and necessary for sustaining life (that is, the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence"), "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has summarized the principle of all "THE HOLY PROJECT" that HE has designed.[101]

All living entities that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create into existence, will function on the principle of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", including the whole "earthly" world as a single entity, including

---

[101] See conversation of August 28, 2005, about the "infinitely small". Aristide and the Archangel URIEL.

all the stars in the solar system in the physical realm here below.

With a single "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", and using "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" external and present in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", and necessary to sustaining life, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has summed up "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will implement.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" having designed the structure of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", has endowed it with "specific elementary processes" to allow it to execute, depending upon the external instructions it receives, the "specific tasks" that HE

has predefined in those "specific elementary processes" in order to produce the "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

HE has endowed it with a "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" and HE has defined and established a fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" to maintain intact the capacity of all "specific elementary processes", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle". He also placed in it all information regarding its temporal development.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER made the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" "VIGOROUS" — hence the naming by the word

"AZAZEL"; a word provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE", to the fallen Archangel who before his fall, will be later (during the course of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT") designated by this word, and on who "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had made manifest the "VIGOROUS" nature which HE had endowed the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" with.

Having designed the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and its mode of functioning, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" then, undertook to extend this principle on an element in a "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in a larger volume and formed by a set of several "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

CHAPTER 087

FROM THE "SPECIFIC ELEMENTARY 'SPIRIT' PARTICLE" TO THE "SPECIFIC ELEMENTARY 'SPIRIT' SUBSTANCE"

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and has endowed it with a fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" allowing it to maintain intact the capacity of all "specific elementary processes", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

When the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and with further increase of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” with the passage of time, then, the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” can so be overcharged, following some steps of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, to the maximum extent of the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

Through these steps of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, multiple occurrences of the special “specific event” of scission will take place and thus creating into existence several others separate “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” identical to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” of origin and maintained all together into a cohesive set which

is composed of several layers of identical “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” and characterized by different “specific degrees of cohesion”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “specific degree of cohesion” that HE has placed in the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” so that it can be changed or not with the passage of time and depending upon special external instructions that the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” receives in order to change its “specific degree of cohesion”.

It is so that, depending upon these special external instructions, with the passage of time and with a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” high enough above the fundamental “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, several of these cohesive sets, each

consisting of several layers of identical “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” and characterized by a unique “specific degree of cohesion” can be produced.

Each of these cohesive sets which is: (1) composed of several layers of identical “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles”; (2) characterized by a unique “specific degree of cohesion” and which allows to hold them together; and (3) produced as a result of the occurrence of one or more of this special “specific event” of scission of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”; is called: a “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

For each “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and therefore for each unique “specific degree of cohesion”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established a

set of “specific forms” that the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” can take, when it appears into existence in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”. Hence the designation “PROJECT of Formation” to describe “THE HOLY PROJECT”. He also placed information regarding this set of “specific forms” in the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

It is also so that depending upon external instructions that the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” receives, it will generate into existence in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” a “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” first generation of form following one and only one of the “specific forms” predefined and associated to its “specific degree of cohesion”.

According to other external instructions that subsequently received the “Specific Elementary

‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, which is already into existence in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, its constituent “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” will now generate into existence in their “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of origin, others “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” of the second generation of form following another one and only one of the “specific forms” predefined and associated to the same and unique “specific degree of cohesion”. And so on, two or several generations of forms will appear into existence through the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

It is so that, the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” can be shaped or programmed in advance to take with the passage of time, all conceivable forms up to the last specified for the unique “specific degree

of cohesion". "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also placed in the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" information about all different and conceivable forms that can take with the passage of time the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", which it is expected to generate. This is the basis of the principle of the seed of all entities that subsequently will be created into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

All concepts set forth here above and regarding the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", also extend on the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance".

All "specific elementary processes" internal to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and which are designed to allow it to execute, depending upon external instructions that it receives, the "specific

tasks" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has predefined in these "specific elementary processes" in order to produce their "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", have been designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". All these "specific elementary processes" are also the "specific elementary processes" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", inherited from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

External instructions that the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" receives, as well as the "specific work" it produces, are also, respectively, in fact, signals received and emitted. It is so that, the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" is also actually a perfect receiver-transmitter of signals,

much larger than the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established the specifications for these signals received and emitted by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

In a “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, some of the constituent “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” have the “specific task” to capture external signals input from the outer surface of the structure of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, which they belong to.

Once captured, these external signals input will be transmitted through to others “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” constituent of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, towards the interior

of the structure of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” considered.

Vice versa, once the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” inside the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” considered have accomplished and produced their “specific work”, they also generate internal output signals and transmit them in return, through others “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles”, to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” that are located at the level of the outer surface of the structure of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

When the external signal received or the internal signal emitted by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” complies with specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, it is said of such a signal that it is a

“specific signal”, and a “specific signal” is “PURE”; otherwise it is said of such an external signal which is not specific, that it is “IMPURE”, meaning that it is not in conformity with specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established. An “IMPURE” signal is bearer of added, unwanted, disruptive (and generally unknown) changes that do not conform to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

All “specific signals” that a “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” may receive and emit have been designed and predefined inside the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

It is so that, by inheritance from its constituents “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles”, “THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has made the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" "CONSCIOUS"; a feature of the "DIVINE SUBSTANCE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" with a "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" and HE has defined a fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" allowing it to maintain intact the capacity of all "specific elementary processes" internal in the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also defined and established a

maximum "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" can withstand while remaining in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and above which the structure of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" will be destroyed because it is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This maximum "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" is obtained by application on the "'SPIRIT' divine electrical charge" of a "Divine Substance" analogue of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", of the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in

“THE DIVINE” and “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

This maximum “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is billions of times less than the “‘SPIRIT’ divine electrical charge” of a “Divine Substance” analogue of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

Some of the “specific elementary processes” of each “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” constituent of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” have as “specific work” to develop a “specific electromagnetic energy field” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” to which they belong.

Therefore, a much larger “specific electromagnetic energy field” will be created in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

It is so that, depending upon the available amount of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, and the “specific work” accomplished by those “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will emit an internal output signal, in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”.

That internal output signal emitted by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” also instantly manifests itself by the appearance of a “specific

effect", as a result of the combination and a "specific interpretation" of "specific effects" of "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" constituent of this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", and the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" will instantly adopt a "specific behavior" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has predefined in the "specific elementary processes" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined and associated to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" a set of "specific behaviors" and their associated "specific effects" that can be instantly manifested, in different

combinations or on their own as isolated single unit, in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

Among these “specific behaviors” is also that, which is called the “movement”, considered in relation to defined benchmarks, and considered in relation to the absence of “movement”.

Among these “specific behaviors”, is also that, which is called “radiation” and which is the emission of a brilliant glow, the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘SPIRIT’”, in the sense that it is not eternal, but lasts a relatively short time if compared to its analogue (which is eternal and which is) emitted by the “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”. This “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘SPIRIT’” is visible to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”.

Among the “specific effects” associated with the “specific behavior”, which is called the “movement”, is that, which is called the “SOUND”, and also is that, which is called the “WIND”.

The “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will thus possess, by inheritance from its constituents “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles”, a dynamism, a principle of action, an ability to produce this “specific work” which shifts it from the absence of “specific behavior” to the “specific behavior” considered, in short, an “energy” which is called: the energy of the “specific behavior”, — in the case of the “movement”, it will be that, which is called “kinetic” energy —, which is associated with the “specific work” performed by those “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific

Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and which is necessary to pass this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” from the absence of “specific behavior” to the “specific behavior” considered. Thus, different denominations are associated with this “specific work” according to the desired “specific behavior”; the example of that, which will be called: “ELECTRICITY”, in all its forms, and which derives from the “movement”, as that “energy” produced by the displacement of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles”, which are carriers of “‘SPIRIT’ specific electrical charges”, and which are constituents of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and which will manifest itself by different phenomena such as attraction and repulsion (static electricity, resulting from accumulation or loss of “‘SPIRIT’ specific electrical charges”), heat, chemical, luminous, magnetic, mechanical (dynamic electricity,

resulting from a flow of "'SPIRIT' specific electrical charges"), etc...

The magnitude of the manifestation of these "specific effects" and associated "specific behaviors" by the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", being the result of the combination and a "specific interpretation" of "specific effects" and associated "specific behaviors" of "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" constituents, it will of course be higher than those of the constituents taken in on their own as a single unit.

Once produced, the rate of development of the desired "specific behavior", also called the "momentum" of the desired "specific behavior" depends upon the increase or decrease of the available amount of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT'

Substance". This "momentum" of the desired "behaviour" can be kept perpetual, in an equilibrium state, as long as the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is sufficiently and perpetually available for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" to maintain its dynamism.

The "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is the external "specific supply of subsistence", in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", which will allow the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" to maintain its dynamism.

The speed of reception and transmission of signals by the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" is instantaneous, at the scale of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", and it determines the "INTENSITY", and therefore the "STRENGTH",

of the luminous radiation that will be emitted by this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance".

This speed of reception and transmission of signals, increases and decreases depending upon the amount of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence". The higher the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", the higher the speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals".

The higher this speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals", the more intense and powerful is the luminous radiation emitted by the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance".

When the amount of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is at the maximum limit which is associated to the maximum "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, then, this speed

of reception and transmission of “specific signals” reaches the maximum limit that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

This maximum limit which is the maximum speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals” from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is also billions of times less than the speed of reception and transmission of the same “specific signals” in the “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”.

According to external input signals, received by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, the “specific elementary processes” will also associate a color to the luminous radiation of the internal output signal.

With the exception of “specific elementary processes” which “specific work” is to develop a “specific electromagnetic energy field” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” that they belong to, when at least one of the other “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is executing its predefined “specific tasks” in order to produce its “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also predefined for the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which it (the “specific elementary process” considered) belongs to, then, it is said that the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is “awake”, otherwise it is said that the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is “asleep”.

In this later case when the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is “asleep”, none of these other “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, that is, of all the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” constituent of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, is executing its predefined “specific tasks”.

Whether the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is either “awake” or “asleep”, the “specific work” accomplished by its “specific elementary processes” does not stop, but it is accompanied by a change (decrease) more or less large of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, depending upon whether the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is either “awake” or “asleep”.

This lack of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which ensues from the “specific work” accomplished

by the “specific elementary processes”, is always necessary for the proper functioning of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and is still called the “NEED” (or also the “DEFICIT”) of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

The “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in a “NEED” (or also a “DEFICIT”) of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” when at least one of its constituent “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is in a “NEED” (or also a “DEFICIT”) of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

The “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is not eternal in the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, because the “Specific Elementary

‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is attached to the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is so that, this “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” exhausts in the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” depending upon the work accomplished by the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for it.

When a “specific elementary process” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” works properly following the principles and rules that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, it is said that this “specific elementary process” is “HOLY”. The

“Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is “HOLY” when all its “specific elementary processes” are “HOLY”.

If the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” passes below of its fundamental “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” necessary to the proper functioning, then, at least one of the “specific elementary processes” will lose its capacity to perform its predefined “specific tasks”; such “specific elementary process” will not function properly following the principles and rules that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, and such “specific elementary process” is said to be “UNHOLY”.

We shall also say that the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is “UNHOLY” when at least one

of its “specific elementary processes” is “UNHOLY”; and therefore, the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” constituent of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and containing the “UNHOLY” “specific elementary processes” is also “UNHOLY”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” so that it can be renewed.

It may be renewed directly by “THE DIVINE FORCE” following reception of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” or else it can be continuously renewed following a cycle with seven “transformation steps”, catalyzed by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’

Substance", and through "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance".

Each "transformation step" of this cycle is a unique manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the seven "transformation steps" of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Each step of this cycle is completed within a "measure of transformation step" and the seventh "transformation step" is that of completion of the cycle.

“THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” external and present in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, remains of VITAL importance for the survival of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

As noted earlier, it is by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” that products, also known as “fruits”, of “THE TREE OF LIFE” and which are manifestations, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of metaphors of supply of subsistence that are provided as a result of the execution of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, will be extracted and provided to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, so that this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” remains into existence in the

"'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

These products, also called the "fruits", of "THE TREE OF LIFE", are the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which are necessary for the proper functioning of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", and consequently to the proper functioning of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance".

When the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" that is present in "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" is high enough, then, many more "fruits" of "THE TREE OF LIFE" will be extracted and provided to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" and consequently to its constituents "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles".

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” that is present in “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is not high enough, then, not enough “fruits” of “THE TREE OF LIFE” will be extracted and provided to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and consequently to its constituents “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” which may then, end up with “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” failure for their proper functioning.

It should be remembered that “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” designed it, never perishes and it is eternal; but, THE DEGREE OF PRESENCE of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’

Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" may increase or decrease depending upon whether the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" becomes permeable or impermeable to "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

Therefore, the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" may vary; decrease or increase not only depending upon the "specific work" accomplished by the "specific elementary processes" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" but also depending upon whether the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" increases or decreases.

The repercussions of this degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” go on all the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” constituent of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

It is also so that the speed of reception and transmission of signals by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” increases and decreases depending upon the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

The higher the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific

‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, the higher this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals”.

The higher this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals”, the more intense and powerful is the luminous radiation emitted by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” reaches the limit that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, then, this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals” reaches the maximum limit which is obtained

with the maximum "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

When the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is high enough in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", then, "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" will provide to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" enough "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" necessary to maintain intact the capacity of all "specific elementary processes", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also predefined for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance".

When “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” provides a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, it is then, said that “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” “NOURISHES” the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

Therefore, it will be said that the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER when the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” has a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which is not below its fundamental load.

In this case, depending upon external input signals, received by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, the color of luminous radiation of the internal output signal that ensues from the work of “specific elementary processes” will be a color

belonging to the “Palette of HARMONY” — color palette associated to “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which are above the fundamental “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for proper functioning of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

It is so that, when the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and with further increase of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, then, with the passage of time, the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” can so be overcharged, following the same steps of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” but succeeding to the birth of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, to the maximum

extent of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

The birth of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" is associated with the first "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence step" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

The "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" being in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, the more its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" increases with the passage of time, the more the following steps of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" will be reached, and the more this special "specific event" of scission will occur, and thus producing into existence several other separate "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" identical to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" of origin

which they are produced from, and maintained all together with the unique "specific degree of cohesion" in the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance".

It is so that, the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" will sprout and grow, successively taking all "specific forms" associated with his "specific degree of cohesion" and programmed in his "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" of origin and inherited by its constituent "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles".

The last "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence step" is that of the "specific maturity limit" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established and beyond which a "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" will no longer split. It is at this last "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence step" that the

"Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" will take its final form.

It is so that, when the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in response to "specific signals" generated by the successive series of reception and transmission and depending upon external signals input and depending upon the strength of its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" will emit an internal output signal which is accompanied by a much more luminous radiation, which is an "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'SPIRIT'" much more intense and powerful, as a result of the combination of luminous radiation from its "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles", and following processes that

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed.

Examples are the solar star and the lunar star in the "Physical Realm". The maximum speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals" from the like of "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" constituent of the solar star for example is billions of times less than the speed of reception and transmission of the same "specific signals" from the "Divine Particle".

When the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, IF the external input signal received by the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" is "PURE", then, all the "specific elementary processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" will perfectly

execute their predefined “specific tasks” and they will produce the “specific work” that HE has also predefined for the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

The “specific work” produced is emitted in the form of an internal output signal which is accompanied by a sufficient luminous radiation, of a color belonging to the “Palette of HARMONY”, and it manifests itself also instantly by the appearance of an effect of harmony in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

It is a behavior inherited from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

Just as with the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, this behavior, depending upon the external “specific signal” input, is consistent and can express manifestations of metaphors of the “SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM” of “THE DIVINE”: “HAPPINESS”, “JOY”, “LAUGHTER”, “SMILE”, “CHEERFULNESS”, etc...

All “specific behaviours” that a “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” can execute have been designed and predefined within the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

For example, within the “MURKY VOID”, if “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined a particular “displacement movement” to be executed by a “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” or the like that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH,

our FATHER has Himself "spoken" into existence and in "HARMONY" with Him, then, when this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" will receive an external "specific signal", that is, the call that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined and asking it to execute the "displacement movement" that HE has designed for it, this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" will "OBEY" and will forever execute the "displacement movement" defined by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", without ever is deviating.[102]

It is so for example that through this principle, all the stars from the "Physical Realm" follow the trajectories and movements of rotation that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has

[102] See "Vision of August 18, 2005".

defined for them: all the stars[103] respond to the call of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, which is in fact a "specific signal" "PURE" and all the stars "OBEY" to the instructions that HE gives them, that is, the "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT

---

[103] Here, a "star" (be it "star" or a "luminary", or an "earthly globe") of the "Physical Realm" is an "element" of the "Physical Realm". During the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", these "elements" of the "Physical Realm" will also be used as dwelling places (also as workplaces) for creatures of the "Celestial Realm" (that is, for a certain classification of archangels and angels). We will write about this class of creatures of the "Celestial Realm" in a text below. Those creatures of the "Celestial Realm" (that is, for a certain classification of archangels and angels), who will dwell in these "elements" of the "Physical Realm", will be also called "stars", also called "luminaries" (the same words which designate those specific "elements" of the "Physical Realm"). In this example, we consider only these "elements" of the "Physical Realm" and their functioning, without considering their guests from the "Celestial Realm" (that is, archangels and angels), and whose functioning is another sad affair, we will talk about this in a text below.

AND PROJECT MASTER" has placed in the like of "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" of these stars, function as they should and are "HOLY".

When the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, IF the external input signal received by the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" is "IMPURE", then, the "specific elementary processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", and which are tasked to receive first and foremost external signals, will reject this external signal input which is "IMPURE".

This rejection is a "specific mechanism" of survival, inner to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance". It occurs instantly through a blocking

effect in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, thus creating a protective “shield”: the “SPIRITUAL SHIELD”.

The appearing of the “SPIRITUAL SHIELD” is a behavior inherited from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and for the survival of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

This behavior inherited from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is part of the basic “Survival Instincts” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the

“specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

When the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and that furthermore its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” is sufficiently high, then, the blocking effect that occurs instantly in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” following to this rejection is increasingly robust and is still called “THE WRATH”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is not high enough in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, then, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will not be able to

provide to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" enough "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" necessary to its proper functioning; that is, the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" will not be sufficiently "NOURISHED" by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

It is then, that at least one or more of the "specific elementary processes" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" will lose their capacity to perform their predefined "specific tasks".

Therefore, the "specific work" accomplished by its "specific elementary processes" will be much more unpredictable than it was with the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", although it is always accompanied by a variation (decrease) of its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

We shall say that the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is “SICK”; it is suffering from a “DISEASE” caused by failure of the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. The type of “DISEASE” is directly associated with these “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, which have lost their capacity to perform their predefined “specific tasks”.

We shall also say that the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, when the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” has a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which

is below its fundamental load. This occurs when the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is not high enough in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

In this case, depending upon external input signals, received by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, the color of luminous radiation of the internal output signal that ensues from the work of “specific elementary processes” will be a color belonging to the “Palette of CHAOS” — color palette associated to “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which are below the fundamental “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has

established for proper functioning of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

When the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, at least one of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” constituent of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will be in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

It is then, that at least one or several of the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” which is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, will

lose their capacity to perform their predefined "specific tasks".

Therefore, the "specific work" accomplished by its "specific elementary processes" will be unpredictable, although it is always accompanied by a variation (decrease) of its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

When become "UNHOLY" the "specific elementary processes" of this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" constituent of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", which "specific work" is to develop a "specific electromagnetic energy field" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" to which they belong, then, will be put at risk the preservation of cohesion of this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" with the

remaining of “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” that are still in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and are constituent of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

Therefore, the development of the programmed form of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” will also be affected or so distorted.

When the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” could therefore be exhausted within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for it.

When the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is null, the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" is null, then, all "specific elementary processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has placed in this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" are rendered inactive and the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" will neither be able to receive nor to emit "specific signals" designed and predefined in it by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

Then, the colour of luminous radiation that it will emit is the color "BLACK" absolute, indicating "TOTAL ABSENCE OF LIFE".

To avoid that the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” diminishes and becomes insufficient, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and provided “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’”.

It is through “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” that the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” will be executed in order to avoid that the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” becomes impermeable to “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

When the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, it will not function like “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it for. It is so that, its internal “specific mechanism” which allows rejecting “IMPURE” external signals input will not work as it should and will let these “IMPURE” external signals input through.

Although all the “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in such a “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” for its proper functioning will always be present in it, this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will not have

enough "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" to keep these "specific elementary processes" running.

Therefore, by further decreasing the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", more and more "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" constituent of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", throughout layers of "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles", will lose their "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Therefore, the speed of reception and transmission of signals in the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" that are in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and between

the layers of “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” constituent of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and passing through these “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” constituent that are not in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, will further decrease. And as a result, the luminous radiation emitted by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will be much less intense and powerful.

Therefore, by “processing” these “IMPURE” external signals input through its “UNHOLY” processes, it will emit “IMPURE” internal output signals, in return.

It is so that, such a “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, will emit “distress signals” throughout its outer surface and

that come instantly with a less luminous radiation and with a color belonging to the “Palette of CHAOS”, that is, that of dark colors, so that an external action be taken to remedy this situation and restore “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

Hence the naming by the word “TYPHOON”, which roughly means “LIGHT TRANSFORMED IN DARKNESS”; a word provided by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, to the fallen angel who will be later (during the course of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”) designated by this word, at the very moment when this fallen angel, on a scale larger than the scale of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, first observed this phenomenon on the passage towards the dark color, but that angel had

not understood and could not explain the process that led to this phenomenon.

Hence also the naming by the word “SAMMAEL”, which means “POISON AGAINST THE ETERNAL”; a word provided by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, to that same fallen angel (TYPHOON) who will be later (during the course of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”) designated by this word, at the very moment when this fallen angel, on a scale larger than the scale of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, first observed this phenomenon on the passage towards the dark color, but that angel had not understood and could not explain the process that led to this phenomenon.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate

around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is not sufficient, then, only the addition or transfer of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” from another pure enough external force can prevent and stop the spread of this effect of “POISON” through the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” constituent of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

This addition or transfer of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” from another pure enough external force, to restore the “HARMONY” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is achieved through “specific mechanisms” that “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established for this purpose.

When the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" is not sufficient, then, if no external action is taken to increase the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in that environment, through the external "specific mechanisms" which allow to do so and that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and provided, then, the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" will decrease and exhaust within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

The emission of a “distress signal” is still a “specific mechanism” of survival, inner to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. It occurs instantly by a vibration/trembling effect in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

It is also a behavior, inherited from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and for the survival of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

This behavior is part of the basic “Survival Instincts” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary

processes" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance".

The effect of vibration/trembling that occurs instantly in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" following the emission of a "distress signal" is still called: "PAIN".

It is so that, IF the external input signal received by the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" is "IMPURE", then, the "specific elementary processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" will fail to work as they should, and the "SPIRITUAL SHIELD" will let some of these "IMPURE" external signals input through. The "WRATH" will not be anymore present

around this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

The effect of eroded blocking that occurs instantly in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, accompanied by the “distress signals” emitted by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” that ensues from this eroded blocking is still called: “ANGER”.

As we have already indicated concerning the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, in the presence of “IMPURE” external input signals, the difference between “WRATH” and “ANGER” is determined by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate

around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

“ANGER” does not exist when the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and in this case, only “WRATH” will be present around this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” following the rejection of “IMPURE” external signals input at the entrance to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

From the perspective of the stream flow of signals, throughout the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, “WRATH” is upstream all around following the protection against “IMPURE” external signals and when it is absent then, “ANGER” will be downstream and coming out along with the results of processing “IMPURE” external signals input that

came through. “WRATH” and “ANGER” will not be present simultaneously in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

When the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, the set of external actions taken in order to increase the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and restore “HARMONY” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is called “THE COMBAT” for the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

CHAPTER 088

FROM THE "SPECIFIC ELEMENTARY 'SPIRIT' SUBSTANCE" TO THE "SPECIFIC ATOMIC 'SPIRIT' SUBSTANCE"

Let us point out once again that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and has endowed it with a fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" allowing it to maintain intact the capacity of all "specific elementary processes", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

When the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and that furthermore its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” increases with the passage of time, then, this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” will be overcharged, following some steps of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, to the maximum extent of the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

Through these steps of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, multiple occurrences of the special “specific event” of scission will take place and thus creating into existence several others “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” maintained all together in subsets of cohesive “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” characterized by different

“specific degrees of cohesion”. The form of the total set of these subsets of “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” approaching more and more a final form that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” of origin.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “specific degree of cohesion” that HE has placed in the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” so that it can be changed or not with the passage of time and depending upon special external instructions that the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” receives in order to change its “specific degree of cohesion”.

It is so that, depending upon these special external instructions, with the passage of time and with a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” high enough

above the fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", several of these cohesive subsets of "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", each characterized by a unique "specific degree of cohesion" can be produced.

Each of these cohesive sets which is: (1) composed of several layers of identical "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substances"; (2) each "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" being characterized by a unique "specific degree of cohesion" and which allows to hold together its constituent "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles"; and (3) all held together by "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Neutral Substances"; is called: a "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has created into existence more than a thousand of different “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

The “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Neutral Substance” is this substance that is generated from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Neutral Particle” with a “specific degree of cohesion” to hold together, to assemble, different “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” with different “specific degrees of cohesion”, each “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” being composed of several layers of identical “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” and is characterized by a unique “specific degree of cohesion”.

Whereas the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” are on the smaller scale, much smaller than the

subatomic scale but visible only to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is now on a scale much larger than the scale of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”; It is pretty much on the atomic scale and it is always visible to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”.

At this scale of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and looking from the outside of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” as well as “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” appear to be motionless, but in reality they are not, when looking from the inside.

All concepts set forth here above and regarding the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, also

extend on the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. Let us remind them for further clarity.

All “specific elementary processes” internal to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and which are designed to allow it to execute, depending upon external instructions that it receives, the “specific tasks” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in these “specific elementary processes” in order to produce their “specific work” that HE has also predefined for the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, have been designed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

All these “specific elementary processes” are also the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, inherited from the

“Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. In addition to these inherited “specific elementary processes”, the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” possesses all the “specific elementary processes” of its constituent “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Neutral Substances”.

External instructions that the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” receives, as well as the “specific work” it produces, are also, respectively, in fact, signals received and emitted.

It is so that, the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is also actually a perfect receiver-transmitter of signals, larger than the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and much larger than the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”. “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has

established the specifications for these signals received and emitted by the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

In a “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, some of the constituent “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” have the “specific task” to capture external signals input from the outer surface of the structure of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, which they belong to.

Once captured, these external signals input will be transmitted through to others “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, towards the interior of the structure of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” considered.

Vice versa, once the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” inside the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’

Substance" considered have accomplished and produced their "specific work", they also generate internal output signals and transmit them in return, through others "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substances", to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substances" that are located at the level of the outer surface of the structure of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

When the external signal received or the internal signal emitted by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" complies with specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, it is said of such a signal that it is a "specific signal", and a "specific signal" is "PURE"; otherwise it is said of such an external signal which is not specific, that it is "IMPURE", meaning that it is not in conformity with specifications that "THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established. An "IMPURE" signal is bearer of added, unwanted, disruptive (and generally unknown) changes that do not conform to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

All "specific signals" that a "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" may receive and emit have been designed and predefined inside the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

It is so that, by inheritance from its constituents "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substances", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has made the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" "CONSCIOUS"; a feature of the "DIVINE SUBSTANCE".

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” and HE has defined a fundamental “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” allowing it to maintain intact the capacity of all “specific elementary processes” internal in the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, without exception, to execute their predefined “specific tasks” to produce the “specific work” that HE has also predefined for the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also defined and established a maximum “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” can withstand while remaining in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and above which the structure of the

“Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will be destroyed because it is attached to the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

This maximum “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is obtained by application on the “‘SPIRIT’ divine electrical charge” of a “Divine Substance” analogue of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, of the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE” and “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

This maximum “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’

Substance" is billions of times less than the "'SPIRIT' divine electrical charge" of a "Divine Substance" analogue of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

Some of the "specific elementary processes" of each "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" constituent of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" have as "specific work" to develop a "specific electromagnetic energy field" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" to which they belong.

Therefore, a much larger "specific electromagnetic energy field" will be created in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around each "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", and consequently a much larger "specific

electromagnetic energy field" will be created in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

It is so that, depending upon the available amount of its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", and the "specific work" accomplished by those "specific elementary processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" will emit an internal output signal, in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

That internal output signal emitted by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" also instantly manifests itself by the appearance of a "specific effect", as a result of the combination and a "specific

interpretation" of "specific effects" of "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of this "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", and the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" will instantly adopt a "specific behavior" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has predefined in the "specific elementary processes" of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined and associated to the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" a set of "specific behaviors" and their associated "specific effects" that can be instantly manifested, in different combinations or on their own as isolated single unit, in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external

and immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

Among these “specific behaviors” is also that, which is called the “movement”, considered in relation to defined benchmarks, and considered in relation to the absence of “movement”.

Among these “specific behaviors”, is also that, which is called “radiation” and which is the emission of a brilliant glow, the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘SPIRIT’”, in the sense that it is not eternal, but lasts a relatively short time if compared to its analogue (which is eternal and which is) emitted by the “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”. This “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘SPIRIT’” is visible to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”.

As we already mentioned, here too, the “specific process” by which the external element of subsistence is provided to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’

Substance" that subsequently produces its "specific work", is the basis of all the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will assign to the creatures that SHE will create into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE". Those works will be classified according to the "specific effects" associated with the internal output signals emitted by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

For example, in terms of the production of this "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'SPIRIT'" emitted by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", the "specific process" by which the external element of subsistence is provided to the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" that subsequently produces its "specific work", and which is still called "ELECTRICITY", will be the foundation of numerous works.

Among the “specific effects” associated with the “specific behavior”, which is called the “movement”, is that, which is called the “SOUND”, and also is that, which is called the “WIND”.

The “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will thus possess, by inheritance from its constituents “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, a dynamism, a principle of action, an ability to produce this “specific work” which shifts it from the absence of “specific behavior” to the “specific behavior” considered, in short, an “energy” which is called: the energy of the “specific behavior”, — in the case of the “movement”, it will be that, which is called “kinetic” energy —, which is associated with the “specific work” performed by those “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific

Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and which is necessary to pass this “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” from the absence of “specific behavior” to the “specific behavior” considered. Thus, different denominations are associated with this “specific work” according to the desired “specific behavior”; the example of that, which will be called: “ELECTRICITY”, in all its forms, and which derives from the “movement”, as that “energy” produced by the displacement of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles”, which are carriers of “‘SPIRIT’ specific electrical charges”, and which are constituents of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, which themselves are constituents of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and which will manifest itself by different phenomena such as attraction and repulsion (static electricity, resulting from accumulation or loss of “‘SPIRIT’ specific

electrical charges"), heat, chemical, luminous, magnetic, mechanical (dynamic electricity, resulting from a flow of "'SPIRIT' specific electrical charges"), etc...

The magnitude of the manifestation of these "specific effects" and associated "specific behaviors" by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", being the result of the combination and a "specific interpretation" of "specific effects" and associated "specific behaviors" of "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents, it will of course be higher than those of the constituents taken in on their own as a single unit.

Once produced, the rate of development of the desired "specific behavior", also called the "momentum" of the desired "specific behavior" depends upon the increase or decrease of the

available amount of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance". This "momentum" of the desired "specific behavior" can be kept perpetual, in an equilibrium state, as long as the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is sufficiently and perpetually available for the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" to maintain its dynamism.

The "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is the external "specific supply of subsistence", in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", which will allow the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" to maintain its dynamism.

In its equilibrium state, that is to say, that which is associated with the fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" and with the "movement", considered in relation to defined benchmarks, and

considered in relation to the absence of “movement”, and which has been defined for the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” are into existence in pairs revolving around a well-defined center. It is so that, through the execution of their “specific tasks” they maintain the state of equilibrium of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in the quality of a manifested metaphor of one of the many stable configurations of “divine particles” — the “Divine Primary Configurations”, the “Divine Secondary Configurations”, the “Divine Tertiary Configurations”, the “Divine Quaternary Configurations”, the “Divine Quinary Configurations”, and the “Divine Senary Configurations” —, which are all contained in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and which we have already

described. It is thus that the property of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, which is designated as the “electric charge” — and which will cause it to experience any interaction that, when unopposed, will change the “specific behaviors” and associated “specific effects”, associated with the “movement” of the considered “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, when placed in an electromagnetic field — will reflect the state of equilibrium and it will be equal to zero. Note that the “electric charge” is not necessarily the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”. When this equilibrium state is disrupted, one or more pairs of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will be broken: the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” either will have a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” less than its

fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", in which case it will loose (have a negative "electric charge", lost) to other "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", or it will have a "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" higher than its fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", in which case it will gain (have a positive "electric charge", gained) from other "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", depending on well-defined "specific circumstances" and it will be transformed into another "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" or it will combined with another "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance". Such "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" that has lost its equilibrium state, also designated as the neutrality of its "electric charge", will be designated as a "charged" "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

The speed of reception and transmission of signals by the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is instantaneous, at the scale of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and it determines the “INTENSITY”, and therefore the “STRENGTH”, of the luminous radiation that will be emitted by this “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

This speed of reception and transmission of signals, increases and decreases depending upon the amount of the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”. The higher the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, the higher the speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals”.

The higher this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals”, the more intense and powerful is the luminous radiation emitted by the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

When the amount of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is at the maximum limit which is associated to the maximum "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, then, this speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals" reaches the maximum limit that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

This maximum limit which is the maximum speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals" from the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is also billions of times less than the speed of reception and transmission of the same "specific signals" in the "DIVINE SUBSTANCE".

According to external input signals, received by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", the "specific

elementary processes" will also associate a color to the luminous radiation of the internal output signal.

With the exception of "specific elementary processes" which "specific work" is to develop a "specific electromagnetic energy field" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" that they belong to, when at least one of the other "specific elementary processes" of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is executing its predefined "specific tasks" in order to produce its "specific work" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also predefined for the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" which it (the "specific elementary process" considered) belongs to, then, it is said that the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is

“awake”, otherwise it is said that the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is “asleep”.

In this later case when the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is “asleep”, none of these other “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, that is, of all the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” constituent of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, themselves constituent of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, is executing its predefined “specific tasks”.

Whether the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is either “awake” or “asleep”, the “specific work” accomplished by its “specific elementary processes” does not stop, but it is accompanied by a change (decrease) more or less large of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, depending upon whether the

“Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is either “awake” or “asleep”.

This lack of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which ensues from the “specific work” accomplished by the “specific elementary processes”, is always necessary for the proper functioning of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and is still called the “NEED” (or also the “DEFICIT”) of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” from the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

The “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in a “NEED” (or also a “DEFICIT”) of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” when at least one of its constituent “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in a “NEED” (or also a “DEFICIT”) of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

The "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is not eternal in the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", because the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, this "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" exhausts in the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" depending upon the work accomplished by the "specific elementary processes" of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" and within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for it.

When a "specific elementary process" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" works properly following the principles

and rules that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, it is said that this “specific elementary process” is “HOLY”. The “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is “HOLY” when all its “specific elementary processes” are “HOLY”.

If the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” passes below of its fundamental “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” necessary to the proper functioning, then, at least one of the “specific elementary processes” will lose its capacity to perform its predefined “specific tasks”; such “specific elementary process” will not function properly following the principles and rules that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, and such

"specific elementary process" is said to be "UNHOLY".

We shall also say that the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is "UNHOLY" when at least one of its "specific elementary processes" is "UNHOLY"; and therefore, the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" and containing the "UNHOLY" "specific elementary processes" is also "UNHOLY", and therefore, the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" constituent of the "UNHOLY" "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" and containing the "UNHOLY" "specific elementary processes" is also "UNHOLY".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "'SPIRIT' specific supply

of subsistence" of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" so that it can be renewed.

It may be renewed directly by "THE DIVINE FORCE" following reception of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" or else it can be continuously renewed following a cycle with seven "transformation steps", catalyzed by the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", and through "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established for the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

Each "transformation step" of this cycle is a unique manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a

metaphor of the seven “transformation steps” of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. Each step of this cycle is completed within a “measure of transformation step” and the seventh “transformation step” is that of completion of the cycle.

“THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” external and present in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, remains of VITAL importance for the survival of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

As noted earlier, it is by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” that products, also known as

"fruits", of "THE TREE OF LIFE" and which are manifestations, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of metaphors of supply of subsistence that are provided as a result of the execution of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", will be extracted and provided to the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", so that this "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" remains into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

These products, also called the "fruits", of "THE TREE OF LIFE", are the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which are necessary for the proper functioning of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", and consequently to the proper functioning of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

When the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" that is present in

“Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is high enough, then, many more “fruits” of “THE TREE OF LIFE” will be extracted and provided to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and consequently to its constituents “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” that is present in “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is not high enough, then, not enough “fruits” of “THE TREE OF LIFE” will be extracted and provided to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and consequently to its constituents “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” which may then,

end up with "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" failure for their proper functioning.

It is worth recalling that "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed it, never perishes and it is eternal; but, THE DEGREE OF PRESENCE of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" may increase or decrease depending upon whether the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" becomes permeable or impermeable to "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

Therefore, the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT'

Substance" may vary; decrease or increase not only depending upon the "specific work" accomplished by the "specific elementary processes" of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" but also depending upon whether the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" increases or decreases.

The repercussions of this degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" go on all the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" constituent of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

It is also so that the speed of reception and transmission of signals by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" increases and decreases depending upon the degree of presence of "THE

SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

The higher the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", the higher this speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals".

The higher this speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals", the more intense and powerful is the luminous radiation emitted by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

When the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate

around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” reaches the limit that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, then, this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals” reaches the maximum limit which is obtained with the maximum “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is high enough in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, then, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will provide to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” enough “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” necessary to maintain intact the capacity of all “specific elementary processes”, without exception, to execute their predefined

"specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also predefined for the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

When "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" provides a "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" to the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", it is then, said that "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" "NOURISHES" the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

Therefore, it will be said that the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER when the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" has a "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which is not below its fundamental load.

In this case, depending upon external input signals, received by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", the color of luminous radiation of the internal output signal that ensues from the work of "specific elementary processes" will be a color belonging to the "Palette of HARMONY" — color palette associated to "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which are above the fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for proper functioning of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

It is so that, when the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and that furthermore its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" increases with the passage of time, then, the "Specific Atomic

‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will be overcharged, following the same steps of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” but succeeding to the birth of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, to the maximum extent of the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

The birth of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is associated with the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence step” of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” in which was born the second “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

The “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” being in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, the more its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply

of subsistence" increases with the passage of time, the more the following steps of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" will be reached, and the more this special "specific event" of scission will occur, and thus producing into existence several other separate "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" identical to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" of origin which they are produced from, and strengthening forms of "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

It is so that, the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" will sprout and grow further towards "specific maturity limit" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established and beyond which a "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" will no longer split.

The last "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence step" is associated with this "specific maturity limit" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established and beyond which a "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" will no longer split.

It is at this last "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence step" that the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" will mature and consolidate at the atomic scale in a whole distinguished into parts of "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substances", and the total set of "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", that have been generated until this last "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence step" and "specific maturity limit" will take its final form, which will be a manifestation of a metaphor of equilibrium configurations of "Divine Particles"; that is, a

manifestation of a metaphor of a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.[104]

---

[104] Continuation of the profound explanation of what CHRIST, when he lived on Earth down here, had explained this on a large scale, at the scale of the human creature, by the parable of the growing seed when HE said, using by analogy, the terms of things that humans are familiar with, so that they can develop their understanding of the Project of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER:

“…

> *The “Kingdom of God” is like a field where a Man casts seed into the ground; whether it is asleep or awaken, night and day, the seed sprouts and grows without it being known how.*
>
> *The earth produces by itself, first the herb, then, the cob, finally the flower formed in the cob; and when the flower is ripe, at once the sickle is used, because the harvest has come.*

…”

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the growing seed.

The “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” being in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” may increase beyond this “specific maturity limit” with the passage of time until it reaches a surplus equal to its fundamental “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”; that is, its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that it had acquired at “specific maturity limit”.

When this occurs, then, a second special “specific event”, just as unique and fantastic as the first “specific event” which was called “BIRTH”, will take place: a new “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” appears into existence.

This new “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is also identical to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of origin from which it appeared into existence and its

"'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is equal to the fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of its "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" of origin, and the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" of origin whose "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" was in surplus, retrieves its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" acquired at the "specific maturity limit".

The "specific electromagnetic energy fields" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" and around this new "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" will come into action and establish a "specific cohesion" which will hold them together. It is the birth of a new substance, in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. This second miracle, this second special

"specific event", unique and just as fantastic as that of "BIRTH", is called: "EXPANSION".

Whereas the "specific event" which is called "BIRTH" follows a "birth system", which is manifested by the "binary system", the "specific event" which is called "EXPANSION" on the other hand follows an "expansion and contraction system", which can be manifested in several ways through application of the concept of "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement". An "expansion and contraction system" is a system, which illustrates the stable contracting and the expanding elements of quantities and their patterns, through "modular arithmetic"[105]. In an

---

[105] Modular arithmetic is the arithmetic of any non-trivial homomorphic images of the ring of integers. In modular

“expansion and contraction system”, the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected

---

arithmetic, the numerals which are dealt with are only integers and the operations that are used are only addition, subtraction, multiplication and division. In modular arithmetic, the numbers in some sens “wrap around” upon reaching a certain value, which is designated as the modulus.

A homomorphism is a map (or a special correspondence) between two algebraic structures, such as two groups, two rings, or two fields, of the same type (that is to say, of the same name), which preserves the operations of the structures. Two homomorphic systems have the same basic structure, and, while their elements and operations may appear entirely different, the results on one system often apply as well to the other system. Thus, if a new system can be shown to be homomorphic to a known system, certain known features of one can be applied to the other, thereby simplifying the analysis of the new system. In a homomorphism, corresponding elements of two systems behave very similarly in combination with other corresponding elements, and the homomorphic image of a group is a group. As a homomorphism is a mapping, the homomorphic image of a group is defined in the same way as the image of a mapping.

from the "movement", always follows curved, rotating, spiral patterns, never straight and linear patterns. This allows such "movement" to flow harmoniously and to promote an optimum flow of the "specific behavior" of quantities transported or affected by such "movement".[106] As you would have noticed, "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", which we have illustrated in the previous chapters, is an "expansion and contraction system", which has been explained for our understanding, using modular arithmetic. An example of "expansion and contraction

[106] If you observe attentively, at the atomic or molecular scale, the movement of molecules of water in a river stream, you will notice that each molecule follows a curved, rotating, and spiral pattern, and rarely a straight and linear pattern. The synergy produced from the movement of the many water molecules gives the stream its harmonious appearance. You can also observe similar property with the red blood cells in the blood flow.

system", which you are already familiar with, is the "helix and spiral system"[107].

---

[107] A helix is a curve that winds around a median axis, cutting the generatrices at a constant angle. When such a curve, which winds regularly around a median axis, emanates from a well-defined point (a generative point) on the median axis and deviates more and more from that axis as it revolves around that axis, it defines that, which is designated as a spiral. In a spiral, each of the turns of the curve is called a coil.

The spiral comes in many variants that can be classified into 4 main forms: flat spirals, conical spirals and vortexes, cylindrical spirals or helices, and the serpentine or wavy (meandering) form that is derived from the helix. A spiral can always be extended and it can have an infinite number of coils. The continuity between the plane spiral and the conical spiral is defined by the raising (or sagging) of the center outside the base plane. If the central end is

lifted crosswise, and not vertically, an inclined conical spiral is obtained. Like the plane spiral from which it derives, the conical spiral takes us from a center outwards (unless we run it in the other direction). But the center is now marked by a point, a vertex.

The term vortex is used to denote the spiral movement of a liquid or gaseous fluid, or even the movement of particles and waves. In popular parlance, a conical spiral that manifests itself in a moving liquid is a vortex. If the conical spiral manifests itself in a deformable object that is twisted, it is a swirl or twist. If the cone extends beyond its point in a double cone, the spiral which emerges on its surface has two symmetrical parts.You can start the journey on this spiral by entering through one of the bases, then approaching the center, crossing it and heading outwards through the other base.

Application of the “helix and spiral system” will be manifested at all scales throughout some plants families, and of course throughout the human creature. When plants are growing, the arrangement of their leaves, flowers, or thorns is geometrically presented in two ways. Either they are arranged in groups of 2 facing each other, or they are born one after the other and they are arranged in a spiral. This is the case, for example, of the sunflower flower, the pine cone, or the stalk of celery.

The spiral is formed because of the growth pattern of each of the leaves, flowers or thorns. Take the example of the celery stalk.

As you would know already, a “binary system”, or “base-2 system”[108], is any system in which there are just two possible states, which therefore can be designated using only two symbols to represent quantities and their patterns. In a binary system, each quantity is represented as a power of 2. A “helix and spiral system” is defined through “closure” of the set

---

During the growth process, leaf blanks, composed of still undifferentiated cells, develop one after the other on a conical prominence at the top of the stem. When a new petiole (leaf stem) is born on this point, it is in the space left free by the previous two (for example, leaf 3 is placed between 1 and 2). Older shoots grow larger as they move away from the center at a rate that can be considered approximately continuous and constant. The resulting structure comprises several spirals which rotate either in the dextrorotatory direction or in the levorotatory direction.

[108] In a positional numeral system, the radix, or base, is the number of unique digits, including the digit zero, used to represent numbers. For example, for the decimal/denary system (the most common system in use today) the radix (base number) is ten, because it uses the ten digits from 0 through 9.

of single-digit numbers by an appropriate “closure” map. For example, from the decimal numeral system (also called the base-10 positional numeral system, or decanary), a simple “reduction or contraction map” can be defined by the association of any positive integer number to the sum of its coefficients of the base-10 representation, and which is the sum of its constituents single-digit numbers. A “closure” map on the set {0, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9} of single-digit numbers, in the decimal numeral system, can be defined by the expansion in powers of 2, combined with a repeated application of this simple “reduction or contraction map”, until an integer less than the base is obtained. The repeated pattern of single-digit numbers, which emerges from this “closure” map, is associated with the constituent elements of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”: it also defines pattern for

"EXPANSION" of some quantities, which are produced in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

Concretely, consider a unique quantity, designated for example as a "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", and represent it symbolically using the single-digit "1" in the "base-10 system". Expand or multiply its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" by 2 and you get 2 of that unique quantity as a result of the "specific event" which is called "BIRTH". Expand or multiply the resulting "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" once more by 2 and you get 4 of that unique quantity. Again, expand or multiply the resulting "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" by 2 and you get 8 of that unique quantity.

During this "EXPANSION", the "specific work" performed by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT'

Substance", which is the unique quantity under consideration in this example, will also increase. As we have already indicated, this unique quantity under consideration possesses a dynamism, a principle of action, an ability to produce this "specific work" which shifts it from the absence of "specific behavior" to the "specific behavior" considered, in short, an "energy" which is called: the energy of the "specific behavior", — in the case of the "movement", it will be that, which is called "kinetic" energy —, which is associated with the "specific work" performed by those "specific elementary processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", and which is necessary to pass this "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" from the absence of "specific behavior" to the "specific behavior" considered. Thus, different denominations

are associated with this “specific work” according to the desired “specific behavior”; the example of that, which will be called: “ELECTRICITY”, in all its forms, and which derives from the “movement”, as that “energy” produced by the displacement of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles”, which are carriers of “‘SPIRIT’ specific electrical charges”, and which are constituents of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, which themselves are constituents of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and which will manifest itself by different phenomena such as attraction and repulsion (static electricity, resulting from accumulation or loss of “‘SPIRIT’ specific electrical charges”), heat, chemical, luminous, magnetic, mechanical (dynamic electricity, resulting from a flow of “‘SPIRIT’ specific electrical charges”), etc...

Now, again, expand or multiply the resulting "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" by 2 and you get 16 of that unique quantity. But, the symbol "16" is two digits symbol, its coefficients in the base-10 representation ($16 = \mathbf{6}\times10^0 + \mathbf{1}\times10^1$) are "6" and "1", and you only want single-digit symbols to represent your quantities and their patterns and to maintain the "closure" of your single-digit set {0, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9} of symbols. Thus, you "reduce or contract" this two digits symbol "16" to a single-digit symbol by using the appropriate "reduction or contraction map", which is be defined by the association of any positive integer number to the sum of its coefficients of the base-10 representation, and which is the sum of its constituents single-digit numbers. Thus, the "two-digits" symbol "16" ("1" and "6") of the unique

quantity under consideration is therefore “reduced or contracted” to the single-digit symbol “7” (“1”+“6”).

This “reduction or contraction” is in fact an expression of liberating the surpluses of products of the “specific work” performed by the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, which is the unique quantity under consideration in this example. These liberated surpluses of products of the “specific work” performed by the unique quantity under consideration can be harvested and directed for use elsewhere in the surrounding of the unique quantity under consideration, in much the same manner as we have explained regarding the “divine work” performed by the “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and which are transferred to the “Divine Equilibrium Zones”, or they can be transformed and

reused in the form of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

Expand or multiply the resulting "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of this reduced quantity by 2, and you get 14 of that unique quantity under consideration. Again, apply the "reduction or contraction map" to this "two digits" quantity by adding its constituents single-digit numbers together ("1"+"4"), and you get the single-digit symbol "5" of the unique quantity under consideration. As the products of the "specific work" performed by the unique quantity under consideration gradually increase with "EXPANSION", this "reduction or contraction" is still an expression of liberating their surpluses, which can be harvested and directed for use elsewhere in the surrounding of the unique quantity under consideration or they can be

transformed and reused in the form of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

Again, expand or multiply the resulting "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of this reduced quantity by 2, and you get 10 of that unique quantity under consideration. Apply the "reduction or contraction map" to this "two digits" quantity by adding its constituents single-digit numbers together ("1"+"0"), and you get the single-digit symbol "1" of the unique quantity under consideration, and you are thus back to the starting point. Again, as the products of the "specific work" performed by the unique quantity under consideration gradually increase with "EXPANSION", this "reduction or contraction" is an expression of liberating their remaining surpluses, which can be harvested and directed for use elsewhere in the surrounding of the unique quantity

under consideration or they can be transformed and reused in the form of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

In this manner, starting from a unique quantity and based on the simple operations of expansion or multiplication by 2, combined with a repeated application of the simple "reduction or contraction map" indicated hereabove, you will define a "helix and spiral system" for the unique quantity, designated for example as a "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance". You will have a repeating sequence or a pattern of the contracting and the expanding elements of quantities, which is based on the six states of the considered quantity, which are represented by the symbols: 1, 2, 4, 8, 7, 5. Most of the "helix and spiral system", which are defined on the single-digit set {0, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9} of

symbols, are in bijective correspondence with this "helix and spiral system", which is based on the simple operations of expansion or multiplication by 2, combined with a repeated application of the simple "reduction or contraction map" indicated hereabove. As you would know already, the angle of succession (or the divergence angle) in a single spiral arrangement is also expressed using an expansion in "continued fractions"[109]. This makes it possible to

---

[109] The continued fraction representation of a number is a sum of two terms. The first is the number's integer part. The second is recursively defined as the reciprocal of the continued fraction form of the reciprocal of the original number's fractional part. In other words, a continued fraction is a fraction made of fractions, which are added up in a special way, and which may go on for ever. A simple continued fraction is an expression in the form:

$$a_0 + \cfrac{1}{a_1 + \cfrac{1}{a_2 + \cfrac{1}{\ddots + \cfrac{1}{a_n + \cdots}}}}$$

Here, the $a_0, a_1, a_3, a_n, \ldots$, are non-negative integers, which are also designated as the coefficients of the continued fraction. Of particular interest, is the case where all coefficients of the continued fraction have the same value 1. This continued fraction, with coefficients equal to unity, will govern the structure of the smallest substance, constituent of the world in which you live, and consequently the patterns in all their forms, of the structures, which "THE DIVINE FORCE" will produce into existence in that substance. The application of this continued fraction, with coefficients equal to unity, can be observed in the formation of structures called "plants", having a primordium and an apex. A plant primordium is the simplest set of cells capable of triggering growth of a potential part of the plant and the initial foundation from which a part of the plant is able to develop; it is a still undifferentiated area of growth that multiplies through "EXPANSION" to form the outline of part of a plant. The primordium can develop and become, depending on the species, a

scale (e.g. pine cone), stamen (e.g. sunflower), leaf, etc... It is from the primordium that the various spirals of the plant are formed. The apex, a circular region, constitutes the center of the plant, the starting point of the primordia, which will grow while respecting a constant angle of rotation (the angle of divergence, the angle of separation between two leaves) and in respecting the regular interval between the different seeds. This divergence angle tends towards this continued fraction, with coefficients equal to unity. As the plant grows, through application of the concepts of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement", the primordia will be moved to the periphery and away from the apex so that new ones can take their place and thus allow the plant to grow larger. The more turns the generator spiral, the more knots there are. This will force the buds to be placed as far apart as possible and ensure that no leaf is ever placed immediately on top of another; this will minimize the effects of cast shadows and the plant will then obtain maximum solar luminous radiation and room for optimal growth. This will also allow the leaves to have a greater volume of air, which will better capture carbon dioxide. This will give the plant an optimization of photosynthesis. This last point is only valid for autotrophic plants because they are those which can from mineral matter produce organic matter. It is thus that the different primordia of the

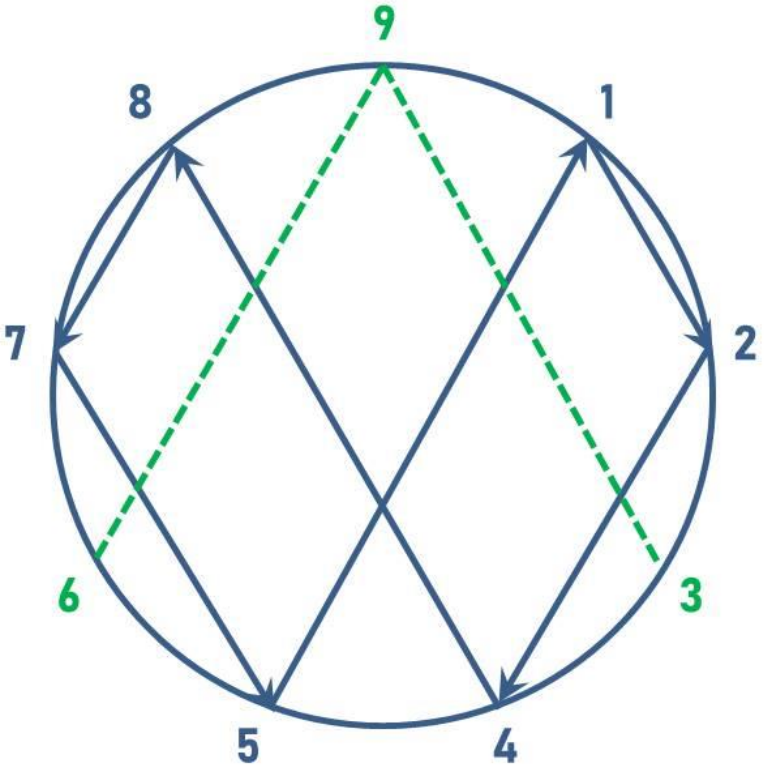
establish, from the denominators of these fractions, the number of coils that must be used for the next arrangement in the unfolding of the "specific event" of "EXPANSION". These six states, represented by the symbols 1, 2, 4, 8, 7, 5, of the "helix and spiral system" described hereabove, are associated with the six "Formative Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles": three "Formative Divine Particles", which

---

"plants" will be organized by "EXPANSION" in order to have an arrangement that makes the most of the space.

Every number, rational or irrational, can be written as a continued fraction, and there are exactly two ways of writing any rational number as a finite simple continued fraction. Rational numbers can be represented by finite continued fractions while irrationals require infinitely deep representations. In a finite continued fraction (or terminated continued fraction), the iteration/recursion is terminated after finitely many steps by using an integer in lieu of another continued fraction. In contrast, an infinite continued fraction is an infinite expression.

are designated by the symbols 1, 2, 4 on the one side of the "Generative Divine Particle" and three "Formative Divine Particles", which are designated by the symbols 8, 7, 5 on the other side of the "Generative Divine Particle". In this "helix and spiral system", the single-digit symbols 3, 6, and 9 are not directly in the pattern, which defines this "helix and spiral system"; they are used to govern the orientation and pace of the "EXPANSION" of the considered quantity. A simple way to visualize the "helix and spiral system" is to draw a circle (also designated as the perfect form on a two-dimentional plane), place the single-digit numbers 1 through 9, at equal distances around the perimeter of a circle. Then draw an arrow from a number to its appropriate reduced single-digit resulting from the simple operations of expansion or multiplication and followed by the "reduction or contraction map".



These three single-digit symbols can be considered as "identity" elements in the group of elements represented by single-digit symbols and governed by the simple operations of expansion or multiplication followed by the "reduction or contraction map": 3 and 6 are in a symmetry identity, as they swap places. The state of a considered quantity associated with the symbol 3 governs the three "Formative Divine

Particles", which are designated by the symbols 1, 2, 4, and the state of a considered quantity associated with the symbol 6 governs the three "Formative Divine Particles", which are designated by the symbols 8, 7, 5. The state of a considered quantity associated with the symbol 9 is a true "identity", which governs both the states associated with the 3 and 6, and the characteristic dimensions of each of the seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" are contracted or expanded to match the definition of identity at the state 9: they all scale back, reduce or contract to the single-digit symbol "9".

As we have indicated already, "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles"

is characterized by one configuration in one movement and by one state of equilibrium which is obtained from the movement. The movement is described by the seven “Divine Particles” constituent of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” — one “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles” —: it is “THE ABSOLUTE MOVEMENT”. It defines that which is called: “time”, and which is the measure of the span of those “transformation steps” and “transformation sub-steps”, in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION”. At the basis of “THE ABSOLUTE MOVEMENT” are the “specific event” of “BIRTH”, which follows a “birth system”, which is manifested by the “binary system”, and the “specific event” of “EXPANSION”, which follows an “expansion and contraction system”, which is

manifested by the “helix and spiral system”, with many amazing features.

When the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in response to “specific signals” generated by the successive series of reception and transmission and depending upon external signals input and depending upon the amount of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will emit an internal output signal which is accompanied by a much more luminous radiation, which is an “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘SPIRIT’” much more intense and powerful, as a result of the combination of luminous radiation from its “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, and following processes that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed.

When the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, IF the external input signal received by the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is “PURE”, then, all the “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will perfectly execute their predefined “specific tasks” and they will produce the “specific work” that HE has also predefined for the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

The “specific work” produced is emitted in the form of an internal output signal which is accompanied by a sufficient luminous radiation, of a color belonging to the “Palette of HARMONY”, and it manifests itself also instantly by the appearance of an effect of harmony in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”

external and immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

It is a behavior inherited from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

Just as with the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, this behavior, depending upon the external “specific signal” input, is consistent and can express manifestations of metaphors of the “SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM” of “THE DIVINE”: “HAPPINESS”, “JOY”, “LAUGHTER”, “SMILE”, “CHEERFULNESS”, etc...

All “specific behaviours” that a “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” can execute have been designed

and predefined within the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

When the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, IF the external input signal received by the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is “IMPURE”, then, the “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and which are tasked to receive first and foremost external signals, will reject this external signal input which is “IMPURE”.

This rejection is a “specific mechanism” of survival, inner to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. It occurs instantly through a blocking effect in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and

immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, thus creating a protective “shield”: the “SPIRITUAL SHIELD”.

The appearing of the “SPIRITUAL SHIELD” is a behavior inherited from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and for the survival of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

This behavior inherited from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is part of the basic “Survival Instincts” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

When the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and that furthermore its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” is sufficiently high, then, the blocking effect that occurs instantly in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” following to this rejection is increasingly robust and is still called “THE WRATH”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is not high enough in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, then, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will not be able to provide to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” enough “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” necessary to

its proper functioning; that is, the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will not be sufficiently “NOURISHED” by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

It is then, that at least one or more of the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will lose their capacity to perform their predefined “specific tasks”.

Therefore, the “specific work” accomplished by its “specific elementary processes” will be much more unpredictable than it was with the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and with the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” on a smaller scale, although it is always accompanied by a variation (decrease) of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

We shall say that the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is “SICK”; it is suffering from a “DISEASE” caused by failure of the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. The type of “DISEASE” is directly associated with these “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, which have lost their capacity to perform their predefined “specific tasks”.

We shall also say that the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, when the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” has a “‘SPIRIT’

specific supply of subsistence" which is below its fundamental load.

This occurs when the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is not high enough in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

In this case, depending upon external input signals, received by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", the color of luminous radiation of the internal output signal that ensues from the work of "specific elementary processes" will be a color belonging to the "Palette of CHAOS" — color palette associated to "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which are below the fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for proper

functioning of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

When the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, at least one of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" constituent of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" will be in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

It is then, that at least one or several of the "specific elementary processes" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" which is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", will

lose their capacity to perform their predefined "specific tasks".

Therefore, the "specific work" accomplished by its "specific elementary processes" will be unpredictable, although it is always accompanied by a variation (decrease) of its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

When become "UNHOLY" the "specific elementary processes" of this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" constituent of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", which "specific work" is to develop a "specific electromagnetic energy field" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" to which they belong, then, will be put at risk the preservation of cohesion of this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" with the remaining of "Specific

Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” that are still in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and are constituent of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

Therefore, the development of the programmed form of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” will also be affected or so distorted.

When the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” could therefore be exhausted within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for it.

When the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is null, the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is null, then, all "specific elementary processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has placed in this "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" are rendered inactive and the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" will neither be able to receive nor to emit "specific signals" designed and predefined in it by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

Then, the colour of luminous radiation that it will emit is the color "BLACK" absolute, indicating "TOTAL ABSENCE OF LIFE".

To avoid that the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" diminishes and becomes insufficient, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and provided "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'".

It is through "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" that the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" will be executed in order to avoid that the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" becomes impermeable to "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

When the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY"

prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, it will not function like “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it for. It is so that, its internal “specific mechanism” which allows rejecting “IMPURE” external signals input will not work as it should and will let these “IMPURE” external signals input through.

Although all the “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in such a “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” for its proper functioning will always be present in it, this “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will not have enough “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to keep these “specific elementary processes” running.

Therefore, by further decreasing the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, more and more “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” constituent of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, throughout layers of “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, will lose their “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

Therefore, the speed of reception and transmission of signals in the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles”, and consequently in the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” containing those “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles”, that are in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER", and between the layers of "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" and passing through these "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituent that are not in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will further decrease. And as a result, the luminous radiation emitted by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" will be much less intense and powerful.

Therefore, by "processing" these "IMPURE" external signals input through its "UNHOLY" processes, it will emit "IMPURE" internal output signals, in return.

It is so that, such a "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" which is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", will emit

"distress signals" throughout its outer surface and that come instantly with a less luminous radiation and with a color belonging to the "Palette of CHAOS", that is, that of dark colors, so that an external action be taken to remedy this situation and restore "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

When the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is not sufficient, then, only the addition or transfer of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" to the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" from another pure enough external force can prevent and stop the spread of this effect of "POISON" through the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" and

consequently through the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

This addition or transfer of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” from another pure enough external force, to restore the “HARMONY” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is achieved through “specific mechanisms” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established for this purpose.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is not sufficient, then, if no external action is taken to

increase the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in that environment, through the external “specific mechanisms” which allow to do so and that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and provided, then, the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will decrease and exhaust within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

The emission of a “distress signal” is still a “specific mechanism” of survival, inner to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. It occurs instantly by a vibration/trembling effect in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

It is also a behavior, inherited from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and for the survival of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

This behavior is part of the basic “Survival Instincts” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

The effect of vibration/trembling that occurs instantly in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” following the emission of a “distress signal” is still called: “PAIN”.

It is so that, IF the external input signal received by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is "IMPURE", then, the "specific elementary processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" will fail to work as they should, and the "SPIRITUAL SHIELD" will let some of these "IMPURE" external signals input through. The "WRATH" will not be anymore present around this "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

The effect of eroded blocking that occurs instantly in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", accompanied by the "distress signals" emitted by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" that ensues from this eroded blocking is still called: "ANGER".

As we have already indicated concerning the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, in the presence of “IMPURE” external input signals, the difference between “WRATH” and “ANGER” is determined by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

“ANGER” does not exist when the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and in this case, only “WRATH” will be present around this “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” following the rejection of “IMPURE” external signals input at the entrance to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

From the perspective of the stream flow of signals, throughout the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”,

"WRATH" is upstream all around following the protection against "IMPURE" external signals and when it is absent then, "ANGER" will be downstream and coming out along with the results of processing "IMPURE" external signals input that came through. "WRATH" and "ANGER" will not be present simultaneously in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

When the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, the set of external actions taken in order to increase the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT'

Substance" and restore "HARMONY" of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is called "THE COMBAT" for the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

CHAPTER 088
FROM THE “SPECIFIC ELEMENTARY ‘SPIRIT’ SUBSTANCE” TO THE “SPECIFIC ATOMIC ‘SPIRIT’ SUBSTANCE”

CHAPTER 089

FROM THE "SPECIFIC ATOMIC 'SPIRIT' SUBSTANCE" TO THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT' DOMAIN"

It is worth recalling again that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and has endowed it with a fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" allowing it to maintain intact the capacity of all its "specific elementary processes", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

When the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and that furthermore its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” increases with the passage of time, then, the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” will be overcharged, following some steps of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, to the maximum extent of the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

Through these steps of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” until the “specific maturity limit”, multiple occurrences of the special “specific event” of scission will take place and thus creating into existence several other “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” maintained all together in several subsets of cohesive layers of identical “Specific Elementary

‘SPIRIT’ Particles” characterized by unique “specific degrees of cohesion” within each subset and different from one subset to another subset: the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. A “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” possesses its own quantified fundamental “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, which allows it to allowing it to maintain intact the capacity of all its internal “specific elementary processes”, without exception, to execute their predefined “specific tasks” to produce the “specific work” that HE has also predefined for the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. Each subset of cohesive layers of identical “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles”, constituent of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and having a unique “specific degree of cohesion”, is a “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has created into existence more than a thousand of different “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and each being a manifestation of a metaphor of equilibrium configurations of “Divine Particles”; that is, a manifestation of a metaphor of a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

When the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and with further increase of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” beyond the “specific maturity limit” with the passage of time until it reaches a surplus equal to its fundamental “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”; that is, that “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which it had acquired at “specific maturity limit”.

When this occurs, then, a second special “specific event”, just as unique and fantastic as the first “specific event” which was called “BIRTH”, will take place: a new “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” appears into existence.

This new “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is also identical to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of origin from which it appeared into existence and its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” is equal to the fundamental “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of its “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of origin, and the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of origin whose “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” was in surplus, retrieves its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” acquired at the “specific maturity limit”.

The “specific electromagnetic energy fields” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and around this new “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will come into action and establish a “specific cohesion” which will hold them together. It is the birth of a new substance, in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. This second miracle, this second special “specific event”, unique and just as fantastic as that of “BIRTH”, is called: “EXPANSION”.

The new substance being in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, the more its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” increases with the passage of time, the more new “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” appear into existence, maintained all together in a cohesive set of several

layers of “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”. This cohesive set, which is composed of several layers of “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, is the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

When the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and with further increase of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” with the passage of time, then, the volume of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will also increase, on a scale which can be billions of times higher than the atomic scale, and this until an action is taken to contain the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and keep it intact; that is, to stabilise its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to prevent other occurrences of the special “specific event” of “EXPANSION”.

Therefore, in order to contain this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and keep it intact, that is, to stabilise its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” if it happens that it increases towards the proximity of the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” necessary for occurrence of the special “specific event” of “EXPANSION”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and defined the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Frontier” applied on a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” volume which is on a scale such that: the constituent “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” appear motionless, looking from the outside of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”; but in reality they are not, looking from the inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

The “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Frontier”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed

and defined it, is maintained by a set of "specific processes" which help containing the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and keep it intact; that is, to stabilize its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" whenever it increases and gets near the proximity of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" necessary for occurrence of the special "specific event" of "EXPANSION".

The "Specific 'SPIRIT' Frontier", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and defined it, will not increase the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" at a high level if this "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" came to decrease following the work accomplished by the volume of "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

The “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Frontier”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and defined it, will instead act to maintain a dynamic state of equilibrium, which is the result of application of its principle of action, when the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the whole “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” increases.

This “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Frontier” and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” that it contains, define that, which is called a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” — also called a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Realm”, also “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Sphere”, also called a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Kingdom”. It is a delineated set, a delineated totality, within which well-defined parameters, logical predicates, rules, and laws extend, and within which well-defined and prevailing “specific processes” and actions, that “THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in such a "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" for its proper functioning, exert "closure" on the totality thus defined; that is, the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" has a boundary defined by the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Frontier", and the result of exercising these well-defined and prevailing "specific processes" and actions, to elements of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain", remain within the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" will use this principle when SHE will create into existence all domains of existence as well as the solar system as we know it.

Whereas the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" are on the smaller scale, much smaller than the subatomic scale but visible only to "THE EYE OF

THE DIVINE", whereas the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is pretty much on the atomic scale, much larger than the scale of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" meanwhile is on a scale that extend billions of times above the atomic scale.

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" is crude at its creation into existence; that is, the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of its "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", are not arranged in a definite order, although they are all maintained together with a similar initial "specific degree of cohesion"; therefore, the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" does not have a defined shape.

Furthermore, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "specific degree of cohesion" that HE has placed in the

"Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" so that it can be changed or not with the passage of time and depending upon special external instructions that the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" receives in order to change its "specific degree of cohesion".

This property is also transmitted by inheritance to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" and also the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance". Thus, depending upon these external special instructions and with the passage of time, the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" can be shaped, processed, arranged in countless cohesive subsets, as many as imagination allow, each of these subsets with a different and variable or not "specific degree of cohesion".

Moreover, such subsets can be contained each in their own “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Frontier” similar to the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Frontier” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” in which they are parts of.

All concepts set forth here above and regarding the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, also extend on the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, hence on the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”. Let us remind these concepts not only for clarity, but also so that you can henceforth understand what you see but do not understand.

All “specific elementary processes” internal to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and which are designed to allow it to execute, depending upon

external instructions that it receives, the “specific tasks” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in these “specific elementary processes” in order to produce their “specific work” that HE has also predefined for the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, have been designed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

All these “specific elementary processes”, inherited from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, are also the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

External instructions that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” receives, as well as the “specific work” it produces, are also, respectively, in fact, signals received and emitted.

It is so that, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is also actually a perfect receiver-transmitter of signals, billions of times larger than the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and billions of times larger than the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”. “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established the specifications for these signals received and emitted by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

In a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, some of the constituent “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” have the “specific task” to capture external signals input from the outer surface of the structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, which they belong to.

Once captured, these external signals input will be transmitted through to others “Specific Atomic

‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, towards the interior of the structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” considered.

Vice versa, once the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” considered have accomplished and produced their “specific work”, they also generate internal output signals and transmit them in return, through others “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” that are located at the level of the outer surface of the structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

It is through the chain of transmitted output signals, including the “specific behaviors” and their associated “specific effects”, of the “specific work” accomplished

by the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, which can be instantly manifested, in different combinations or on their own as isolated single unit, in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” considered, that “specific messages” are transported from one location to another, throughout the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. As the output signals of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” are transmitted from one “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” onto its immediate neighbouring “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, and these “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” adopting “specific behaviors” and their associated “specific effects”, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” itself may

experience locals disturbances or variations in its properties as a consequence of these adopted “specific behaviors” and their associated “specific effects”. The propagation of a disturbance from place to place, from point to point, in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in a regular and organized way, and which progressively transfers “specific informations”, including a “specific behaviour” and its associated “specific effects”, is designated as a “specific wave”; it is an application of the concept of “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”; it is a manifestation by metaphor of “THE WAVE”, which is one of those concepts, which is central to communication of information inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”. A “specific wave” transfers a “specific behaviour” and its associated “specific effects” progressively from point

to point in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance"; it is in some sense a means of transportation of information containing "specific messages", which are sent from one point to another. The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" through which the "specific wave" travels may experience some local deformations as the "specific wave" passes, but the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and through which the "specific wave" passes, do not travel with the "specific wave".[110]

---

[110] This concept of "specific wave" is a concept, which you are already familiair with. It applies to all environments, which will ensue from the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance". In those environments, the key difference will be highlighted by the speed at which the "specific wave" that transports luminous radiation propagates. As you would know already, the speed of the "specific wave" that transport luminous radiation in the vaccum is nearly 300000 km/s and it is considered a fundamental constant and

There are several “specific waves”, which can be defined, depending upon the “specific effects” and associated “specific behaviors”, which can be instantly manifested, in different combinations or on their own as isolated single unit, of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”. For example, that, which is known as a “radio wave” is made up of electric and magnetic fields vibrating mutually at right angles to each other in space. When these two fields are operating synchronously in time, they are said to be in time phase; i.e., both reach their maxima and minima together and both go through zero together. Some “specific waves”, like “acoustic waves”, require a

---

serves as the single limiting velocity in any substance, being an upper bound to the propagation speed of signals and to the speeds of all substance particles.

medium through which to travel, while other "specific waves", designated as "electromagnetic waves" (resulting from electromagnetic radiation — the flow of quanta (plural of quantum and which represents discrete quantity of energy proportional in magnitude to the frequency of the electromagnetic wave carrying it) through free space or through a material medium in the form of the electric and magnetic fields that make up electromagnetic waves such as radio waves, visible luminous radiation, and gamma rays.)[111], do

---

[111] Electromagnetic radiation is produced whenever a charged particle, such as an electron, changes its velocity — that is to say, whenever it is accelerated or decelerated. The energy of the electromagnetic radiation thus produced comes from the charged particle and is therefore lost by it. A common example of this phenomenon is the oscillating charge or current in a radio antenna. The antenna of a radio transmitter is part of an electric resonance circuit in which the charge is made to oscillate at a desired frequency. An electromagnetic wave so generated can be received by a similar antenna connected to an oscillating electric circuit in

not require a medium and can be propagated through a vacuum. As you would know already, the propagation of a “specific wave” through a medium depends on the medium’s properties.

“Specific waves” will display several basic phenomena: reflection, refraction, and diffraction. In reflection, a “specific wave” encounters an obstacle and is reflected back. In refraction, a “specific wave” bends when it enters a medium through which it has a different speed. In diffraction, “specific waves” bend when they pass around small obstacles and spread out when they pass through small openings.

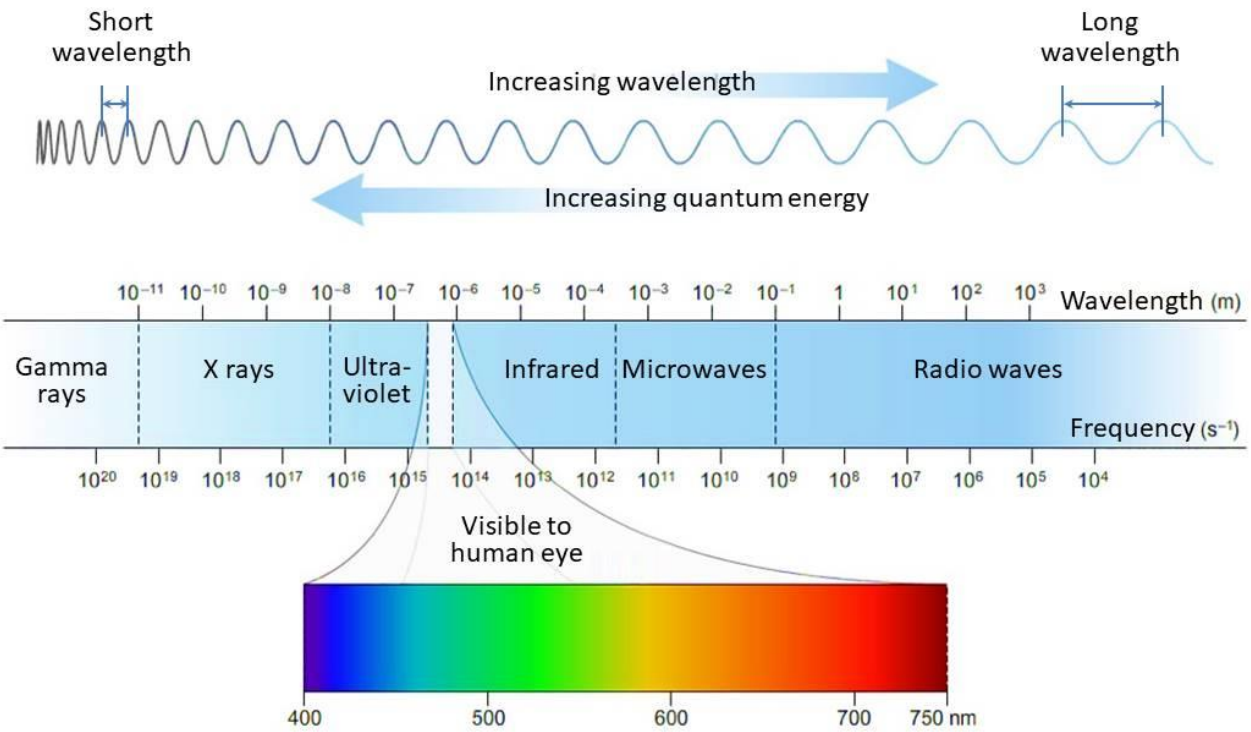
At any given instant, a “specific wave” being propagated through the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’

---

the tuner that is tuned to that same frequency. The electromagnetic wave in turn produces an oscillating motion of charge in the receiving antenna.

Substance" will have an amplitude variation along its direction of travel, similar to that of its time variation. The distance from one "specific wave" crest to the next is designated as the "specific wavelength"; a concept, which is central to communication in all its forms. In the simplest "specific waves", the disturbance will oscillate periodically — that is to say, in equal intervals of time — with a fixed wavelength. Dividing the speed of propagation of a "specific wave" by the "specific wavelength" gives the frequency at which communication is carried out in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".[112] It is so that, the

[112] As far as "electromagnetic waves" are concerned, the entire distribution range of wavelength, or frequency, and photon energies of electromagnetic radiation is designated as the "electromagnetic spectrum". Although all electromagnetic waves travel at the "speed of luminous radiation" in a vacuum, they do so at a wide range of frequencies, wavelengths, and photon energies.



The electromagnetic spectrum covers “electromagnetic waves” with frequencies ranging from below one hertz to above 1025 hertz, corresponding to “specific wavelengths” from thousands of kilometers down to a fraction of the size of an atomic nucleus. This frequency range is divided into separate bands, and the “electromagnetic waves” within each frequency band are called by different names; beginning at the low frequency (long “specific wavelength”) end of the spectrum, these have been designated as: radio waves, microwaves, infrared, visible luminous radiation, ultraviolet, X-rays, and gamma rays at the high-frequency (short “specific wavelength”) end. The “electromagnetic waves” in each of

"Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", which will emit interal output "specific signals" of a given frequency to the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around it, will also receive external input "specific signals" of the same frequency from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around it.

The happenings taking place inside "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself and that HE chose to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", are manifested by metaphors inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" and at well defined "specific wavelengths" and throughout the entire

---

these bands have different characteristics, such as how they are produced, how they interact with matter, and their practical applications.

"electromagnetic spectrum". The complex color-coded mapping, or color-coded labelling, of those happenings taking place inside "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and manifested by metaphors inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" and at well defined "specific wavelengths" and throughout the entire "electromagnetic spectrum", is that, which we have designated as the "Palette of COLORS"; it spans the "electromagnetic spectrum".

When the external signal received or the internal signal emitted by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" complies with specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, it is said of such a signal that it is a "specific signal", and a "specific signal" is "PURE"; otherwise it is said of such an external signal which is

not specific, that it is “IMPURE”, meaning that it is not in conformity with specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established. An “IMPURE” signal is bearer of added, unwanted, disruptive (and generally unknown) changes that do not conform to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

All “specific signals” that a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” may receive and emit have been designed and predefined inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

It is so that, by inheritance from its constituents “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has made the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”

"CONSCIOUS"; a feature of the "DIVINE SUBSTANCE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" with a "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" and HE has defined a fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" allowing it to maintain intact the capacity of all "specific elementary processes" internal in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain".

HE has also defined and established a maximum "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" can withstand while remaining in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and

above which the structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” will be destroyed because it is attached to the attribute “NON DIVINE”. This maximum “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” is billions of times less than the “‘SPIRIT’ divine electrical charge” of a “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”.

Some of the “specific elementary processes” of each “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” constituent of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” have as “specific work” to develop a “specific electromagnetic energy field” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” to which they belong.

Therefore, a much larger “specific electromagnetic energy field” will be created in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate

around each “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and consequently a much larger “specific electromagnetic energy field” will be created in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

It is so that, depending upon the available amount of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, and the “specific work” accomplished by those “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” will emit an internal output signal, in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”.

That internal output signal emitted by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and therefore by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, also instantly manifests itself by the appearance of a “specific effect”, as a result of the combination and a “specific interpretation” of “specific effects” of “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and therefore of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and therefore by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, will instantly adopt a “specific behavior” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined and associated to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and therefore to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, a set of “specific behaviors” and their associated “specific effects” that can be instantly manifested, in different combinations or on their own as isolated single unit, in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

Among these “specific behaviors” is also that, which is called the “movement”, considered in relation to defined benchmarks, and considered in relation to the absence of “movement”.

Among these “specific behaviors”, is also that, which is called “radiation” and which is the emission of a brilliant glow, the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘SPIRIT’”,

in the sense that it is not eternal, but lasts a relatively short time if compared to its analogue (which is eternal and which is) emitted by the "DIVINE SUBSTANCE". This "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'SPIRIT'" is visible to "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE".

As we already mentioned, here too, the "specific process" by which the external element of subsistence is provided to the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" that subsequently produces its "specific work", is the basis of all the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will assign to the creatures that SHE will create into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE". Those works will be classified according to the "specific effects" associated with the internal output signals emitted by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

For example, in terms of the production of this "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'SPIRIT'" emitted by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", the "specific process" by which the external element of subsistence is provided to the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" that subsequently produces its "specific work", and which is still called "ELECTRICITY", will be the foundation of numerous works that will be accomplished from several thousand and even several million "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" itself constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain".

Among the "specific effects" associated with the "specific behavior", which is called the "movement", is that, which is called the "SOUND", and also is that, which is called the "WIND".

The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and therefore the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, will thus possess, by inheritance from its constituents “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, a dynamism, a principle of action, an ability to produce this “specific work” which shifts it from the absence of “specific behavior” to the “specific behavior” considered, in short, an “energy” which is called: the energy of the “specific behavior”, — in the case of the “movement”, it will be that, which is called “kinetic” energy —, which is associated with the “specific work” performed by those “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and therefore this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, and which is necessary to pass this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and therefore this “Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, from the absence of “specific behavior” to the “specific behavior” considered. Thus, different denominations are associated with this “specific work” according to the desired “specific behavior”; the example of that, which will be called: “ELECTRICITY”, in all its forms, and which derives from the “movement”, as that “energy” produced by the displacement of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles”, which are carriers of “‘SPIRIT’ specific electrical charges”, and which are constituents of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, which themselves are constituents of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” themselves constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and therefore of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, and which will manifest itself by different phenomena such as attraction and repulsion (static electricity, resulting from accumulation or loss

of "'SPIRIT' specific electrical charges"), heat, chemical, luminous, magnetic, mechanical (dynamic electricity, resulting from a flow of "'SPIRIT' specific electrical charges"), etc...[113]

---

[113] As you would know already, in the Earthly world in which you live currently, an elementary particle possesses a property that causes it to experience a force when placed in an electromagnetic field. That property is designated as the "specific charge" of the elementary particle. Although other subatomic particles can possess a "specific charge", protons and electrons are the ones normally considered as the primary charged particles; that is to say, the primary particles, which possess "specific charges". Protons have a "specific charge" also designated as a "specific quantum charge", and electrons have a "specific charge" also designated as "specific electric charge". ELECTRICITY concerns the presence of "specific electric charges", as well as the flow of those "specific electric charges" as an electric current.

These same concepts apply also in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and its constituents. The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is nonetheless a "substance"; it is a "substance" in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", which you are not familiair with, although you have part of that "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT'

The magnitude of the manifestation of these "specific effects" and "specific behaviors" by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and therefore of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain", being the result of the combination and a "specific interpretation" of "specific effects" and associated "specific behaviors" of "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents, it will of course be higher than those of the constituents taken in on their own as a single unit.

Once produced, the rate of development of the desired "specific behavior", also called the "momentum" of the desired "specific behavior" depends upon the increase or decrease of the available amount of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT'

Substance" inside of you, human creature, as part of your core constituent.

Substance", and therefore of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain". This "momentum" of the desired "specific behavior" can be kept perpetual, in an equilibrium state, as long as the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is sufficiently and perpetually available for the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and therefore of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain", to maintain its dynamism.

The "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is the external "specific supply of subsistence", in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", which will allow the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and therefore of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain", to maintain its dynamism.

The speed of reception and transmission of signals by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" is instantaneous, at the scale of the "Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, and it determines the “INTENSITY”, and therefore the “STRENGTH”, of the luminous radiation that will be emitted by this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

This speed of reception and transmission of signals, increases and decreases depending upon the amount of the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”. The higher the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, the higher the speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals”.

The higher this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals”, the more intense and powerful is the luminous radiation emitted by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

When the amount of the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” is at the maximum limit which is associated to the maximum “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply

of subsistence" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, then, this speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals" reaches the maximum limit that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

This maximum limit which is the maximum speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals" from the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" is still billions of times less than the speed of reception and transmission of the same "specific signals" in "THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

According to external input signals, received by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", the "specific elementary processes" will also associate a color to the luminous radiation of the internal output signal.

With the exception of “specific elementary processes” which “specific work” is to develop a “specific electromagnetic energy field” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” that they belong to, when at least one of the other “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is executing its predefined “specific tasks” in order to produce its “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also predefined for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” which it (the “specific elementary process” considered) belongs to, then, it is said that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is “awake”, otherwise it is said that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is “asleep”.

In this later case when the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is “asleep”, none of these other “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, that is, of all the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” constituent of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, themselves constituent of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, themselves constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, is executing its predefined “specific tasks”.

Whether the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is either “awake” or “asleep”, the “specific work” accomplished by its “specific processes” does not stop, but it is accompanied by a change (decrease) more or less large of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, depending upon whether the “Specific

Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is either “awake” or “asleep”.

This lack of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which ensues from the “specific work” accomplished by the “specific elementary processes”, is always necessary for the proper functioning of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, and is still called the “NEED” (or also the “DEFICIT”) of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” from the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is in a “NEED” (or also a “DEFICIT”) of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” when at least one of its constituent “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in a “NEED” (or also a “DEFICIT”) of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

The "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" is not eternal in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain", because the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, this "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" exhausts in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" depending upon the work accomplished by the "specific processes" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" and within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for it.

When a "specific elementary process" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" works properly following the principles and rules that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" has established, it is said that this "specific elementary process" is "HOLY". The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" is "HOLY" when all its "specific elementary processes" are "HOLY".

If the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" passes below of its fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" necessary to the proper functioning, then, at least one of the "specific elementary processes" will lose its capacity to perform its predefined "specific tasks"; such "specific elementary process" will not function properly following the principles and rules that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, and such "specific elementary process" is said to be "UNHOLY".

We shall also say that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is “UNHOLY” when at least one of its “specific elementary processes” is “UNHOLY”; and therefore, the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” and containing the “UNHOLY” “specific elementary processes” is also “UNHOLY”, and therefore, the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “UNHOLY” “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and therefore, the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” constituent of the “UNHOLY” “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and containing the “UNHOLY” “specific elementary processes” is also “UNHOLY”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply

of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" so that it can be renewed.

It may be renewed directly by "THE DIVINE FORCE" following reception of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" or else it can be continuously renewed following a cycle with seven "transformation steps", catalyzed by the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain", and through "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established for the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain".

Each "transformation step" of this cycle is a unique manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a

metaphor of the seven “transformation steps” of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. Each step of this cycle is completed within a “measure of transformation step” and the seventh “transformation step” is that of completion of the cycle.

“THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” external and present in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” remains of VITAL importance for the survival of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

As noted earlier, it is by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” that products, also known as

“fruits”, of “THE TREE OF LIFE” and which are manifestations, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of metaphors of supply of subsistence that are provided as a result of the execution of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, will be extracted and provided to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, so that this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” remains into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

These products, also called the “fruits”, of “THE TREE OF LIFE”, are the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which are necessary for the proper functioning of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, and consequently to the proper functioning of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” that is present in

“Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is high enough, then, many more “fruits” of “THE TREE OF LIFE” will be extracted and provided to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” and consequently to its constituents “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” that is present in “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is not high enough, then, not enough “fruits” of “THE TREE OF LIFE” will be extracted and provided to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” and consequently to its constituents “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” which may then, end up with

"'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" failure for their proper functioning.

It is worth recalling that "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed it, never perishes and it is eternal; but, THE DEGREE OF PRESENCE of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" may increase or decrease depending upon whether the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" becomes permeable or impermeable to "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

Therefore, the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT'

Domain" may vary; decrease or increase not only depending upon the "specific work" accomplished by the "specific elementary processes" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" but also depending upon whether the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" increases or decreases.

The repercussions of this degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" go on all the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substences" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain".

It is also so that the speed of reception and transmission of signals by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" increases and decreases depending

upon the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

The higher the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, the higher this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals”.

The higher this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals”, the more intense and powerful is the luminous radiation emitted by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate

around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” reaches the limit that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, then, this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals” reaches the maximum limit which is obtained with the maximum “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is high enough in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, then, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will provide to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” enough “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” necessary to maintain intact the capacity of all “specific elementary processes”, without exception, to execute their predefined

“specific tasks” to produce the “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also predefined for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

When “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” provides a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, it is then, said that “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” “NOURISHES” the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

Therefore, it will be said that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER when the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” has a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which is not below its fundamental load.

In this case, depending upon external input signals, received by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, the color of luminous radiation of the internal output signal that ensues from the work of “specific elementary processes” will be a color belonging to the “Palette of HARMONY” — color palette associated to “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which are above the fundamental “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for proper functioning of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

It is so that, when the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and with further increase of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” with the passage of time, then, the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’

Frontier", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established it, will stabilize this "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" whenever it increases and gets near the proximity of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" necessary for occurrence of the special "specific event" of "EXPANSION".

This "Specific 'SPIRIT' Frontier" will release into the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain", the surplus of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that can cause the occurrence of the special "specific event" of "EXPANSION".

This principle can also be applied on cohesive subsets of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain", such as cohesive subsets being contained by their own "Specific 'SPIRIT' Frontier".

It is on this principle that the solar star functions. “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, will also apply this principle on all other stars that HE will create into existence. We will explain in the texts below.

When the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in response to “specific signals” generated by the successive series of reception and transmission and depending upon external signals input and depending upon the strength of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” will emit an internal output signal which is accompanied by a much more luminous radiation, which is an “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘SPIRIT’” much more intense and powerful, as a result of the combination of luminous radiation from its “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, and following

processes that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed. The solar star and the lunar star in the “Physical Realm” are complete examples.

When the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, IF the external input signal received by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is “PURE”, then, all the “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” will perfectly execute their predefined “specific tasks” and they will produce the “specific work” that HE has also predefined for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

The “specific work” produced is emitted in the form of an internal output signal which is accompanied by

a sufficient luminous radiation, of a color belonging to the “Palette of HARMONY”, and it manifests itself also instantly by the appearance of an effect of harmony in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

It is a behavior inherited from the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

Just as with the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, this behavior, depending upon the external “specific signal” input, is consistent and can express manifestations of metaphors of the “SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM” of “THE

DIVINE": "HAPPINESS", "JOY", "LAUGHTER", "SMILE", "CHEERFULNESS", etc...

All "specific behaviours" that a "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" can execute have been designed and predefined within the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

It is based on this principle that one can see the solar star "SMILE" when one is in "VISION" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment". It is also from this principle that one can see, when one is in "VISION" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", a star understanding a call of "THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and then, executes the work that HE has entrusted to this star.[114]

When the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, IF the external input signal received by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" is "IMPURE", then, the "specific elementary processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain", and which are tasked to receive first and foremost external signals, will reject this external signal input which is "IMPURE".

This rejection is a "specific mechanism" of survival, inner to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain". It occurs instantly through a blocking effect in the

[114] See "Vision of August 18, 2005".

“Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, thus creating a protective “shield”: the “SPIRITUAL SHIELD”.

The appearing of the “SPIRITUAL SHIELD” is a behavior inherited from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” and for the survival of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

This behavior inherited from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is part of the basic “Survival Instincts” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

When the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and that furthermore its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” is sufficiently high, then, the blocking effect that occurs instantly in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” following to this rejection is increasingly robust and is still called “THE WRATH”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is not high enough in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, then, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will not be able to provide to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” enough “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” necessary to its proper

functioning; that is, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” will not be sufficiently “NOURISHED” by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

It is then, that at least one or more of the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” will lose their capacity to perform their predefined “specific tasks”.

Therefore, the “specific work” accomplished by its “specific elementary processes” will be much more unpredictable than it was with the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and with the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” on a smaller scale, although it is always accompanied by a variation (decrease) of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

We shall say that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is “SICK”; it is suffering from a “DISEASE”

caused by failure of the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”. The type of “DISEASE” is directly associated with these “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” that have lost their capacity to perform their predefined “specific tasks”.

We shall also say that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, when the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” has a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which is below its fundamental load. This occurs when the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF

LIFE" is not high enough in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain".

In this case, depending upon external input signals, received by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain", the color of luminous radiation of the internal output signal that ensues from the work of "specific elementary processes" will be a color belonging to the "Palette of CHAOS" — color palette associated to "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which are below the fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for proper functioning of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain".

When the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY"

prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, at least one of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” will be in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

It is then, that at least one or several of the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, will lose their capacity to perform their predefined “specific tasks”.

Therefore, the “specific work” accomplished by its “specific elementary processes” will be unpredictable, although it is always accompanied by a variation

(decrease) of its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

When become "UNHOLY" the "specific elementary processes" of this "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain", which "specific work" is to develop a "specific electromagnetic energy field" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around this "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" to which they belong, then, will be put at risk the preservation of cohesion of this "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" with the remaining of "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" that are still in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and are constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain".

When the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” could therefore be exhausted within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for it.

When the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” is null, the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is null, then, all “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has placed in this “Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Domain” are rendered inactive and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” will neither be able to receive nor to emit “specific signals” designed and predefined in it by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

Then, the colour of luminous radiation that it will emit is the color “BLACK” absolute, indicating “TOTAL ABSENCE OF LIFE”. It is already the case of this earthly world, looking from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

To avoid that the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” diminishes and becomes insufficient, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has

designed and provided “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’”.

It is through “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” that the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” will be executed in order to avoid that the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” becomes impermeable to “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

When the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, it will not function like “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it for. It is so that, its internal “specific mechanism” which allows rejecting “IMPURE” external signals input will not work as it should and

will let these “IMPURE” external signals input through.

Although all the “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in such a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” for its proper functioning will always be present in it, this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” will not have enough “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to keep these “specific elementary processes” running.

Therefore, by further decreasing the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, more and more “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”, throughout layers of

“Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, will lose their “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

Therefore, the speed of reception and transmission of signals in the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” that are in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and between the layers of “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” and passing through these “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituent that are not in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, will further decrease. And as a result, the luminous radiation emitted by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” will be much less intense and powerful.

Therefore, by “processing” these “IMPURE” external signals input through its “UNHOLY” processes, it will emit “IMPURE” internal output signals, in return.

It is so that, such a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” which is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, will emit “distress signals” throughout its outer surface and that come instantly with a less luminous radiation and with a color belonging to the “Palette of CHAOS”, that is, that of dark colors, so that an external action be taken to remedy this situation and restore “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate

around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is not sufficient, then, only the addition or transfer of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” from another pure enough external force can prevent and stop the spread of this effect of “POISON” through the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

This addition or transfer of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” from another pure enough external force, to restore the “HARMONY” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is achieved through “specific mechanisms” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established for this purpose.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” is not sufficient, then, if no external action is taken to increase the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in that environment, through the external “specific mechanisms” which allow to do so and that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and provided, then, the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” will decrease and exhaust within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

The emission of a “distress signal” is still a “specific mechanism” of survival, inner to the “Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Domain”. It occurs instantly by a vibration/trembling effect in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.[115]

It is also a behavior, inherited from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific elementary processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” and for the survival of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

This behavior is part of the basic “Survival Instincts” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

[115] It is so that, from this principle, when looking at the current earthly world in “VISION” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, then, one realizes that it is in full ebullition and covered over its entire surface of all kinds of dark stains.

MASTER" has predefined in the "specific elementary processes" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain".

The effect of vibration/trembling that occurs instantly in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" following the emission of a "distress signal" is still called: "PAIN".

When the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, the set of external actions taken in order to increase the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" and restore "HARMONY" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" with "THE DIVINE",

IHVH, our FATHER, is called “THE COMBAT” for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

CHAPTER 090

OTHER BASIC ELEMENTS USED FOR THE CREATION

"THE DIVINE DOMAIN" consists of an unlimited number of "Divine Particles". All are of a purity and whiteness of bright light, but the manner of being of these "Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE BODY" is not the same when they appear into existence inside of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN". These "Divine Particles" appear into existence through "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" inside of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and within countless "Divine States", which are always stable.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also expressed a concrete image of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” on these stable “Divine States”.

It is so that, HE has defined and established a “Generative Divine State” as concrete image of the “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine States” — among which three “Core Formative Divine States” and three “Intermediate Formative Divine States” — as concrete images respectively of the six “Formative Divine States”, in their order: the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Divine State”, the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Divine State”, the “‘GOD’ Divine State”, and the “‘GOD→DIVINE’ Divine State”. Only the firsts five “Formative Divine States” have been

chosen by “THE DIVINE” to be shared with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

In order to achieve into existence, in the “MURKY VOID”, “THE HOLY PROJECT” that HE has designed, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the basic elements that HE would use in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, from the three “Core Formative Divine States”: the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, the “‘GOD’ Divine State”. The “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is one of these basic elements.

The “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is an expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “Divine Particle” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”. It is different from the “Divine Particle” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, but has particulars

similar to those of the “Divine Particle” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”.

The “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed successively, are manifestations of a metaphor for the “Divine Elementary Substance” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, the “Divine Atomic Substance” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, and the “DIVINE SUBSTANCE” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”.

In a similar manner to the manifestation of a metaphor of the “Divine Particle” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, and therefore the “Divine Elementary Substance” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, the “Divine Atomic Substance” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”,

and the “DIVINE SUBSTANCE” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed their equivalents in the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” and in the “‘GOD’ Divine State”.

We shall call the likes in the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” by the designations of: the “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle”, the “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, the “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, and the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

We shall call the likes in the “‘GOD’ Divine State” by the designations of: the “Specific Elementary ‘GOD’ Particle”, the “Specific Elementary ‘GOD’ Substance”, the “Specific Atomic ‘GOD’ Substance”, and the “Specific Energy ‘GOD’ Substance”.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also reflected the particulars of the "Divine particle" in the three "Core Formative Divine States" on the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" for the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", on the "Specific Elementary 'LIGHT' Particle" for the "'LIGHT' Specific State", and on the "Specific Elementary 'GOD' Particle" for the "'GOD' Specific State". The "Specific Elementary 'GOD' Particle" is in fact a "Specific Elementary 'LIGHT' Particle", which has been endowed with the property of self-producing itself without any external interference.

In the attribute "NON DIVINE", we will also use the expression "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence"[116]

---

[116] We shall use the term "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" instead of the expression "'LIGHT' specific electrical charge" so

to refer to this external element of subsistence for the "Specific Elementary 'LIGHT' Particle" and that will allow it to remain into existence (i.e. subsist) in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" following execution of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" and the receiving of "THE PRAISE" emitted toward any manifestation of the metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON".

It is so for example that depending upon the strength of its "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", and following those "specific elementary processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Elementary 'LIGHT' Particle", the "Specific

---

that you can understand the difference and also several important details in the realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; notably: Who you are!

Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle” will emit an internal output signal, in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”, and which is accompanied by a brilliant glow, but ephemeral in the sense that it is not eternal, but lasts a relatively short time if compared to its analogue (which is eternal and which is) emitted by the “Divine Particle”.

Although being a manifestation of a metaphor of its analogue, which is emitted by the “Divine Particle”, this “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘LIGHT’” that emanates from the “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle” however does not make this “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle” “ALIVE” as it is the case with that, which is called “LIGHT” — which defines and highlights the distinctive feature of the “divine energy” that emanates from “THE DIVINE BODY” and makes it “ALIVE”.

But however, it is this “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘LIGHT’” which will be transformed by an intermediary (also called a “bridge”) between the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” and the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”, and the product of this transformation will be transmitted as “fruits” of “THE TREE OF LIFE” and as a result of the execution of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, so that this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” remains into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Both the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘LIGHT’” emitted by the “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle” and the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘SPIRIT’” emitted by the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” are visible to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, and are called by the

same designation that has already been used with the "Divine Particle": "LIGHT". To avoid confusion when these two "LIGHTS" are in the same proximity, then, the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'LIGHT'" is called by another designation, which in the human language translates to the expression: "GLORY OF THE 'NON DIVINE'"[117].

---

[117] The "GLORY" is the word used symbolically to refer to the luminous radiation that characterizes the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", as well as any manifestation of a metaphor for the second attribute of "THE DIVINE BODY", and highlights the distinctive feature of the "divine energy" that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

Therefore, when one speaks about the "GLORY OF THE 'NON DIVINE'", it is by reference to the radiance of this "LIGHT", as second attribute characteristic of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", or of any manifestation of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

Similarly, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, we will also use the expression “‘GOD’ specific supply of subsistence” to refer to this external element of subsistence for the “Specific Elementary ‘GOD’ Particle” and that will allow it to remain into existence (i.e. subsist) in the “‘GOD’ Specific State” following execution of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” and the receiving of “THE PRAISE” emitted toward any manifestation of the metaphor of “THE ‘GOD←DIVINE’ EON”.

It is also so for example that depending upon the strength of its “‘GOD’ specific supply of subsistence”, and following those “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific Elementary ‘GOD’ Particle”, the “Specific Elementary ‘GOD’ Particle” will emit an internal output signal, in

the "'GOD' Specific State", and which is accompanied by a brilliant glow, but ephemeral in the sense that it is not eternal, but lasts a relatively short time if compared to its analogue (which is eternal and which is) emitted by the "Divine Particle".

Although being a manifestation of a metaphor of its analogue, which is emitted by the "Divine Particle", this "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'GOD'" that emanates from the "Specific Elementary 'GOD' Particle" however does not make this "Specific Elementary 'GOD' Particle" "ALIVE" as it is the case with that, which is called "GOD" — which defines and characterizes the energy that is produced and emanates from "THE DIVINE BODY" and makes it "ALIVE".

But however, it is this "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'GOD'" which will be transformed by an intermediary (also

called a “bridge”) between the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” and the “‘GOD’ Specific State”, and the product of this transformation will be transmitted as “fruits” of “THE TREE OF LIFE” and as a result of the execution of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, to the “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle”, so that this “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle” remains into existence in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is worth recalling once again that the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State” is in fact a subset of “Formative Divine States” having the designation of “SPIRIT”. This designation is an indication of the nature and the manner of being of some “Formative Divine Particles”.

Similarly, the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” is in fact a subset of “Formative Divine States” having the

designation of “LIGHT” and the “‘GOD’ Divine State” is in fact a subset of “Formative Divine States” having the designation of “GOD”.

These subsets of formative “Divine States” have in them, countless “Divine States”. This gives an indication of the extent of work that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has accomplished in order to establish these basic elements from these three “Core Formative Divine States”.

Having designed and established these basic elements from the three “Core Formative Divine States” — the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, and the “‘GOD’ Divine State” — “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” henceforth designed the three intermediate elements that HE will use for “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Each of these three intermediate elements will serve as a conduit of communication between the two consecutive "Core Formative Divine States" that define it and also between "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and the manifestation of a metaphor of the "DIVINE SUBSTANCE" in the "Divine State" which corresponds to the first "Core Formative Divine State" of the two consecutive "Core Formative Divine States". These three intermediate elements are:

- The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" which will serve as a conduit of communication of the manifestations of metaphors of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" towards manifestations of metaphors of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State", and also between "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

- The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT→GOD’ Bridge” which will serve as a conduit of communication of the manifestations of metaphors of the “‘GOD’ Divine State” towards manifestations of metaphors of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, and also between “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” and the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.
- The “Specific Energy ‘GOD→DIVINE’ Bridge” which will serve as a conduit of communication of the manifestations of metaphors of the “‘DIVINE’ Divine State” towards manifestations of metaphors of the “‘GOD’ Divine State”, and also between “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” and the “Specific Energy ‘GOD’ Substance”.

During the course of the “First Phase” and the “Second Phase” of Creation, the “Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will be the most used intermediate element. It is of this intermediate element we will write about in the remainder of this text.

All these basic elements that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed from the three “Core Formative Divine States” — the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, and the “‘GOD’ Divine State” — will coexist by manifestations of metaphors in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”, and the “‘GOD’ Specific State”, and in the same common space in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

This common space is reminiscent of a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” “completed” by a “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Domain”, and the whole “completed” by a “Specific Energy ‘GOD’ Domain”. It is a

mathematical model that fuses these three domains into a single three-dimensional continuum defined by: the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", the "'LIGHT' Specific State", and the "'GOD' Specific State".

In this common space, these three domains — the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain", the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Domain", and the "Specific Energy 'GOD' Domain" — which are associated respectively with the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", the "'LIGHT' Specific State", and the "'GOD' Specific State", are inseparable and cannot be distinguished separately. In order to be able to distinguish separately, portions of each of these three domains, in this common space, those portions will be wrapped and contained in "specific containers" immersed in this common space. It is this common space, which is called: the "Specific

‘SPIRITUAL’ Space”, or also the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.[118]

---

[118] As we have indicated in one previous annotation, humans have defined the elementary particles as the fundamental constituents of the universe and described by the standard model of particle physics. These subatomic particles are called “elementary” because they do not result from the interaction from other “smaller” particles. An atom is not an elementary particle, because it consists of electrons, protons and neutrons. These last two, designated by the generic term nucleons, as forming the atomic nucleus, are not elementary because they are made up of quarks. However, electrons and quarks are elemental particles because they are made of no other particle, based on the current state of knowledge of the human creature.

The subatomic scale, which you are already aware of, is the domain of physical size that encompasses objects smaller than an atom. It is the scale at which the atomic constituents, such as the nucleus containing protons and neutrons, and the electrons, which orbit in spherical or elliptical paths around the nucleus, become apparent. The subatomic scale includes the many thousands of times smaller subnuclear scale, which is the scale of physical size at which the constituents of the protons and neutrons — particularly quarks — become apparent.

This “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” is, in itself, a delimited totality, within which well-defined parameters, logical predicates, rules, and laws extend, and within which well-defined and prevailing actions exert “closure” to it; that is, it has a boundary and the result of exercising these well-defined and prevailing actions, to its elements as a totality, remain within the totality. The proper functioning of “Specific ‘NON-SPIRITUAL’ Environments” which will be contained

---

Below this subatomic scale, at which constituents of the protons and neutrons — particularly quarks — are not apparent anymore, you enter the domain of “spiritual” size that encompasses “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, the “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle” and the “Specific Elementary ‘GOD’ Particle”. The domain of “spiritual” size contains the domain of physical size, and it also and permeates throughout the domain of physical size. It is said to be more “fine” than the domain of physical size. Constructs in the domain of “spiritual” size are as “real” and tangible as their projected parts, which are those things that you see all around you, in the domain of physical size.

in this “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, will depend on the proper functioning of this “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” itself. One of the most important properties associated with the functioning of those “Specific ‘NON-SPIRITUAL’ Environments” which will be contained in this “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, is that of regeneration of their structures, and through which the initial properties of the structures of those “Specific ‘NON-SPIRITUAL’ Environments” are restored; it is a manifestation of a metaphor of the regenerative property of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”. If the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” finds itself in a state “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, that property of regeneration of structures in those “Specific ‘NON-SPIRITUAL’ Environments”

which will be contained in this “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, will be jeopardize.

The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is always “PURE”, contains no foreign element, remains always “PURE”, and no element which is external to it can affect its quality.

In this common space, the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is much more “thinner” than the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”; it flows freely into the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Space”, the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” seems elusive with respect to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” on the other side do not flow in the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

This is why it is said of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” that it is its own possession; it is above the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

Because of its quality, the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” seems “invisible” to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, it will also be said that the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is “hidden” from the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

As it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will create all these basic elements into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, then, it will also be said that: “THE DIVINE FORCE” will “hide” the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” from the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. Just as “THE DIVINE FORCE” will remain “invisible” to creatures that SHE will create into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”,

it will also be said of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" that it is akin of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

In this "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Space", is it only when specific conditions, for example those that ensue from the execution of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", defined by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", are met around a "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substance", that the "GLORY" [119] of a such "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT'

---

[119] The "GLORY" is the word used symbolically to refer to the luminous radiation that characterizes the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", as well as any manifestation of a metaphor for the second attribute of "THE DIVINE BODY", and highlights the distinctive feature of the "divine energy" that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

Therefore, when one speaks about the "GLORY OF THE DIVINE", it is by reference to the radiance of this "LIGHT", as second

Substance", hence of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" containing such "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances", is then, seen: it will thus be the manifestation of "THE LIGHT" that is invisible.[120]

In this "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Space", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will envelop, using overlayings that HE will design by Himself, all the basic elements that HE designed in order to protect and keep them separately in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", although these basic

---

attribute characteristic of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", or of any manifestation of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

[120] It is like when an electric current is passed through a gas, the gas emits a glow (a luminous radiation); that, which is called "Illumination". That luminous radiation emitted by a gas, when an electric current flows through it, results from the transfer of energy, which occurs when electrons of the current collide with atoms constituents of the gas, follows with excitation and de-excitation of those atoms.

elements will coexist in this common space. We will explain it as we move forward in the texts below.

As we have indicated already, throughout the remaining of this book, we shall use the word "SPIRITUAL" — as for example in: the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", or in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Domain" — to lead you to reach out "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and to lead you to understand that — for example in a such "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" —, not only elements in the metaphor of "'SPIRIT' Divine State" are present, but also: elements in the metaphor of "'LIGHT' Divine State", and elements in the metaphor of "'GOD' Divine State" will be present.

CHAPTER 091

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' BRIDGE"

A "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is a conduit of communication, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of manifestations of metaphors of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" towards manifestations of metaphors of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State". It is also a conduit of communication between "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

It will be an expression, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON", that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" has identified within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", covered and protected by a spiritual membrane through which the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" will be established.

Therefore, a "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is a structure formed by:

1. A "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" built from "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances". Symbolically, the radiation of this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" as well as the "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" emitted by this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" are also called: the "GLORY"[121] of the "Specific

[121] The "GLORY" is the word used symbolically to refer to the luminous radiation that characterizes the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'",

Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge". This "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is entirely covered by:

2. A "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" built from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances". This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" does not by itself generate "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence". It is in turn entirely covered by:
3. An external "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" built from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances".

---

as well as any manifestation of a metaphor for the second attribute of "THE DIVINE BODY", and highlights the distinctive feature of the "divine energy" that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

Therefore, when one speaks about the "GLORY OF THE LIGHT", it is by reference to the radiance of this "LIGHT", as second attribute characteristic of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", or of any manifestation of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

CHAPTER 091
THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BRIDGE”

CHAPTER 092

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'LIGHT' SUBSTANCE" IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' BRIDGE" MODEL

The "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is an expression of the internal structure of a metaphor for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

Recall that: by analogy to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "Specific Elementary 'LIGHT' Particle" and has endowed it with an element of subsistence external which will allow it to remain into existence (that is, to subsist) in

the "'LIGHT' Specific State" through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", and maintain intact the capacity of all "specific elementary processes", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also predefined for it.

In the attribute "NON DIVINE", this external element of subsistence will be provided to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" by any manifestation of the metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" following the receipt of "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the

"'LIGHT' Specific State" — through execution of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".[122]

As we have indicated regarding "THE DIVINE BODY", it is from the inner structure of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" that will be generated the external supply of subsistence that will be provided to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EONS" as well as to "'LIGHT←LIGHT' EONS". The most close and comprehensible expression which can be used to

---

[122] Although this reminder would seem to be a repeat of what was said previously for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and which will concern the "SPIRIT", it is very important that you understand the content of this reminder because this content is directly related to the functioning of that, which is called: the "SOUL", in the human creature.

qualify this external supply of subsistence is the "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined and established a fundamental "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" to maintain intact the capacity of all "specific elementary processes", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Elementary 'LIGHT' Particle".

HE has also defined and established a maximum "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" that the "Specific Elementary 'LIGHT' Particle" can withstand while remaining in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and above which the structure of the "Specific Elementary 'LIGHT' Particle" will be destroyed because it is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE". This

maximum "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" is billions of times less than the "'LIGHT' divine electrical charge" of a "Divine Particle".

It is so that, by analogy with the construction of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and that we have already described in the texts above, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" from the "Specific Elementary 'LIGHT' Particle", which HE also designed.

HE has endowed the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" with a "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" and HE has defined and established a fundamental "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" to maintain intact the capacity of all "specific elementary processes", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the

“specific work” that HE has also predefined for the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

HE has also defined and established a maximum “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” that the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” can withstand while remaining in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and above which the structure of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” will be destroyed because such structure is attached to the attribute “NON DIVINE”. This maximum “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” is billions of times less than the “‘LIGHT’ divine electrical charge” of the “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’

Particle", hence of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", so that it can be renewed.

It may be renewed directly by "THE DIVINE FORCE" following reception of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" or else it can be continuously renewed following a cycle with seven "transformation steps", catalyzed by the degree of presence of the same "SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" as that used for the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and, present in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", and through "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established for the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance".

Although the same designation — "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" — is used for elements that are in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" on the one hand and for elements that are in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" on the other hand, the internal prevailing actions within "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" are not the same. The well-defined parameters, logical predicates, rules, and laws which extend within the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", are not the same as those which extend within the "'LIGHT' Specific State". Furthermore, elements that are in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" have their own internal prevailing set of actions and interactions, which are very different from the internal prevailing set of actions and interactions used for elements that are in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State". But, "The Specific Process

of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" is catalyzed by the degree of presence of the same "SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

"THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" that is present in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", remains of VITAL importance for the survival of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance".

As noted earlier, it is by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" that products, also known as "fruits", of "THE TREE OF LIFE" and which are manifestations, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of metaphors of supply of subsistence that are provided as a result of the execution of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", will be extracted and provided to the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance",

so that this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” remains into existence in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

These products, also called the “fruits”, of “THE TREE OF LIFE”, are the “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” which are necessary for the proper functioning of the “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle”, and consequently to the proper functioning of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

It is worth recalling once again that “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” designed it, never perishes and it is eternal; but, THE DEGREE OF PRESENCE of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” may increase or

decrease depending upon whether the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" becomes permeable or impermeable to "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

Therefore, the "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" may vary; decrease or increase not only depending upon the "specific work" accomplished by the "specific elementary processes" of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" but also depending upon whether the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" increases or decreases.

The repercussions of this degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" go

on all the “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Particles” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” with a “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” and HE has defined and established a fundamental “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” to maintain intact the capacity of all “specific elementary processes”, without exception, to execute their predefined “specific tasks” to produce the “specific work” that HE has also predefined for the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

It is so that, from its “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”, the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will produce the “specific work” that “THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has predefined for it, in a well assured "equilibrium state" and within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

It is the product of this "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" that will be transmitted to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", in the form of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will in turn use to accomplish its "specific work". It is so that, this unique aspect and homogeneous of "THE DIVINE" in the attribute "NON DIVINE" is also a manifestation of a metaphor for the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'".

The combined group formed by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which is inside this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, is an expression, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of a metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON”. Thus, a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is an expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON”.

The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will place inside of such “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is unique and is not mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” used for the construction of the considered “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

Although the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” has the particulars of “THE DIVINE” in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”, it remains nonetheless only an “aspect” — a form, an expression, a manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” — that “THE DIVINE” had chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”; as “THE DIVINE” is the only structure and substance that can contain “THE DIVINE” in all its forms.

It is this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” that gives “LIFE” to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”. This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is and remains under the authority of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, Himself and cannot evade His authority: it is subjected to the manifestation of the “Walk within the Acronym IHVH”.

This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” receives all its strength and splendor directly from “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” can only be seen by “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” and is also protected from the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” by a “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” which is under the full authority of “THE DIVINE”: it is subjected to the manifestation of the “Walk within the Acronym IHVH”. “THE DIVINE FORCE” will also build the structure of this “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” from “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” and “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances” as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” designed and established it.

This “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” allows facilitating the exchange of communication

(reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals, and energy) between the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and this through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established between the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" covering it.

This "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier" also allows facilitating the passage of forces; that is, the transfer to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the surplus of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance". It acts to maintain a dynamic state of equilibrium, which is the result of application of its principle of action, when the products of the "specific

work" accomplished by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" increase.

When the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" pass through this "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier", they are instantly transformed and come out of this "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier" in the form of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which will be used by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

This passage of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", through this "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier", and towards the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT'

Substance" is reminiscent of a non-reversible energy osmosis[123].

The combined group which is formed by this "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier" and the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is a "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Domain". This "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Domain" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" model is called: "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'". Symbolically, it is also said that, it is "The HOUSE of THE DIVINE" (inside the "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier").

---

[123] Transfer of diluted energy towards another concentrated energy through a semi-permeable membrane (permeable to some aspects of the origin energy of the diluted energy considered, but not to other aspects of this same origin energy of the diluted energy considered).

The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” cannot be mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” used for the construction of the considered “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” without impairing the “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER — this is often translated into other terms by saying that:

> *“THE WILL” OF “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, OUR FATHER, IN HIS VARIOUS FORMS, AND THE WILL OF ANY THING OTHER THAN “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, CANNOT COEXIST IN THE SAME “ALTAR OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.*

If “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” is exposed directly and without protection to the environment, which is outside the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier”, then, one of the following two scenarios will occur:

1. Either the unique homogeneous aspect of "THE DIVINE" which is there has received, through its "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", a sufficient amount of force and strength from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, to destroy the whole external environment; it is like billions of times the force and the strength of the solar star.
2. Either the unique homogeneous aspect of "THE DIVINE" which is there has received, through its "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", an insufficient amount of force and strength to destroy the entire environment in which it is placed, but however sufficient to give life to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

   In this case, the unique homogeneous aspect of "THE DIVINE" will continue to function until it

runs out of its "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" when the time of existence that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" assigned to it will be over, if it is not nourished by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE"; It is somewhat like a battery that discharges and deteriorates with the passage of time if it is not powered.

It is so that, every "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" — be it a small part of an aspect of "THE DIVINE", at the scale of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" — placed in this "MURKY VOID", must always be protected from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" and remain in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

It is through this “HARMONY” that the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which is located inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” receives its force and strength from “THE DIVINE”. It is to such a presence and only such a presence of a “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in such “ALTAR of THE DIVINE” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER communicates. “THE DIVINE”, in all its forms, is eternal and communicates only with “THE DIVINE” in all its forms; that is, with the metaphors of “THE DIVINE”.

CHAPTER 092
THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘LIGHT’ SUBSTANCE” IN THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BRIDGE” MODEL

CHAPTER 093

THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT’ SUBSTANCE” IN THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BRIDGE” MODEL

To protect “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the unique homogeneous aspect of “THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” covered it with the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and whose structure is built from layers of “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” as HE has designed it.

This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is an expression of the metaphor of the energy which is

present at any time in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. The energy in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” consists of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is also an expression of the outer structure of a metaphor for the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, and it is visible only to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”.

The layers of structures constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” are all held together by “specific processes” which are also activated by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL

FORCE OF LIFE" that is present in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

These layers of structures are interconnected with a given degree of cohesion defined as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them. However, different layers of structures have different degrees of cohesion and as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them.

"The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" model cannot be mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" used for the construction of the considered "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" without impairing the

“HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

The same is true with the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model.

This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” cannot be mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” used for its construction, without impairing the “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope”, helps mitigate and dilute the strength of crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” emitted by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which is in there and to protect it from the “Specific

'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", so that:

1. It does not expand and destroy the environment in which it is placed, and possibly return it in a proximity domain, in the case where this unique homogeneous aspect of "THE DIVINE" has received a SUFFICIENT amount of force and strength from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to destroy the whole external environment in which it is placed; or
2. It does not exhaust in the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", in the case where this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" has received an INSUFFICIENT amount of force

and strength to destroy the entire external environment in which it is placed.

A proximity domain is a domain which will result from optimal properties that ensue from the application of proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE” and “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is also protected from the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” by a “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier”. “THE DIVINE FORCE” has also built the structure of this “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’

Frontier" from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" and "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed and established it.

This "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" allows facilitating the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals, and energy) between the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope".

This "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" also allows facilitating the passage of forces; that is, the transfer to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" of the surplus of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance". It acts to maintain a dynamic state of equilibrium, which is the result of application of its

principle of action, when the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” increase.

When the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” pass through this “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier”, they are also instantly transformed and come out of this “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” in a form usable by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope”.

This passage of the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, through this “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier”, and towards the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” is also similar to a non-reversible energy osmosis

This “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” is kept intact by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

CHAPTER 093
THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT’ SUBSTANCE” IN THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BRIDGE” MODEL

CHAPTER 094

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY SPIRITUAL ENVELOPE" IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' BRIDGE" MODEL

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" is a "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established.

In the layers of structures constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope", the constituents "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" are all held together by "specific processes" which are also activated by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" that is present in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL'

Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

The "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" are interconnected with different degrees of cohesion as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them.

The main purpose of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" is to maintain intact all the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" as well as its "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier".

CHAPTER 095

FUNCTIONING OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' BRIDGE" MODEL

A "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is a conduit of communication, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of manifestations of metaphors of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" towards manifestations of metaphors of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State". It is also a conduit of communication between "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance". Its functioning is based on the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

Through "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" and the execution of the "Causal

Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, between “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model and any expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, using the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”, then, the reception of “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, and afterwards the transmission of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and towards all other components of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” are similar to three successive and non-reversible energy osmoses:

1. “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will emit “THE PRAISE” — “specific signals”

requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" — using the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE".

This external supply of subsistence will be provided, in the form of "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", by any expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON", or by "THE DIVINE FORCE": this is the first non-reversible energy osmosis.[124]

---

[124] You can also understand this concept of "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" much better from the concepts of receptors and ligands that are used in cellular and molecular biology, and which we will outline below in another chapter of these writings. The principle is the same. With this "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE", you are in the presence of a "cross-bridge" between two

"The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will accomplish its "specific work" from these "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence".

2. The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", will emit "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

---

different "Specific States": the "'LIGHT' Specific State" and the "'GOD' Specific State". With the concepts of receptors and ligand of cellular and molecular biology, which you are already familiair with, you are in the presence of only one "Specific State", but the principle of communication of information and transfer of forces is the same.

This external supply of subsistence will be provided, in the form of crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge": this is the second non-reversible energy osmosis.

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will accomplish its "specific work" from these crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

3. The "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" which covers the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which itself covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", will emit "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the

sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRITUAL' Specific State".

This external supply of subsistence will be provided, in the form of diluted "'SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence", by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance": this is the third non-reversible energy osmosis.

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" will accomplish its "specific work" from these diluted "'SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence".

Therefore, the proper functioning of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" depends on the proper functioning of all its components and their

“HARMONY” links with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

The “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” is catalyzed by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and the three successive and non-reversible energy osmoses are enabled by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”. “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is the same and unique for all components of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

“HARMONY” links between “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” containing a “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” result:

1. On the one hand, from the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and HOLINESS of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is in there; that is, the unique homogeneous aspect of “THE DIVINE” which is not mixed and cannot be mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” used for the construction of the considered “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”; and
2. On the other hand, from the “HARMONY” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier”, and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH; that is, they all function in purity and holiness according to the principles and rules that “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for them.

All concepts set forth here above and regarding the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", also extend on the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge". It is worth recalling once again to clarify details that have been added at this scale that is larger than the scale of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" and where are present simultaneously the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and the "'LIGHT' Specific State".

All "specific processes" internal to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and which are designed to allow it to execute, depending upon external instructions that it receives, the "specific tasks" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has predefined in these "specific

processes" in order to produce their "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", have been designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

Among these "specific processes", there are:

1. The "specific elementary processes" that have been already described in the concepts of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance", and the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle"; and
2. New "specific non-elementary processes" far more complex than the "specific elementary processes".

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is capable of receiving:

1. External statements that are emitted by "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around it, in order to interact consequently with this "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment";
2. Internal instructions emitted by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" which is outside the "MURKY VOID", without passing directly through the "MURKY VOID", but directly and through His "ALTAR" which HE placed in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge"'. This is why we speak of "Bridge" between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" to this protected place within the "MURKY VOID" and where His "ALTAR" is.

The external and internal instructions that the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" receives, and the work that it produces, are and remain still, respectively received and emitted signals.

It is so that, just like the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is also in fact a perfect receiver-transmitter of signals, structured and much more complex than the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance". "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established the specifications for these signals received and emitted by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

These signals received and emitted by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" are not necessarily the same as the signals received and emitted by a "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" or a "Specific

Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” or else a “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

These signals received and emitted by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” must first be “processed” to be afterwards passed to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

In a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, some of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope”, which they belong to, have the “specific task” to capture external signals input from the outer surface of the structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

Once captured, these external signals input will be transmitted, through to others “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” constituents of the

"Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" as a first step, and through the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" in a second step, towards to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in a third step, or through the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", towards "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

Vice versa, the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" that are in contact with "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the considered "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will receive internal output "specific signals" from "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", that is, instructions coming from "THE DIVINE", and will transmit them, through to others "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in a first step, and through to

the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” in a second step, to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” in a third step, or through the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

When the external signal received or the internal signal emitted by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” complies with specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, it is said of such an external signal or of such an internal signal that it is a “specific signal”, and a “specific signal” is “PURE”; otherwise it is said of such an external signal or of such an internal signal which is not specific, that it is “IMPURE”, meaning that it is not in conformity

with specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established. An “IMPURE” signal is bearer of added, unwanted, disruptive (and generally unknown) changes that do not conform to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

All “specific signals” that a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” may receive and emit have been designed and predefined appropriately inside the different structures of the components of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

It is so that, by inheritance from its constituents “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has made the

“Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” “CONSCIOUS”; a feature of the “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” with a “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” for the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and with a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

HE has defined a fundamental “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” allowing it to maintain intact the capacity of all “specific elementary processes” internal in the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

Bridge", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

HE has also defined a fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" allowing it to maintain intact the capacity of all "specific elementary processes" internal in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

HE has also defined and established a maximum "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" that the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" can withstand while remaining in the attribute "NON

DIVINE" and above which the structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will be destroyed because it is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE". This maximum "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" is billions of times less than the "'LIGHT' divine electrical charge" of a "DIVINE SUBSTANCE".

HE has also defined and established a maximum "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" can withstand while remaining in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and above which the structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will be destroyed because it is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE". This maximum "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is billions of times less than the

"'SPIRIT' divine electrical charge" of a "DIVINE SUBSTANCE".

Depending upon the available amount of its "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" and depending upon the available amount of its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", and the "specific work" accomplished by those "specific elementary processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" and in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will emit an internal output signal, in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

That internal output signal emitted by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" also instantly manifests itself by the appearance of a "specific

effect", as a result of the combination and a "specific interpretation" of "specific effects" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will instantly adopt a "specific behavior" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has predefined in the "specific processes" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined and associated to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" a set of "specific behaviors" and their associated "specific

effects" that can be instantly manifested, in different combinations or on their own as isolated single unit, in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

Among these "specific behaviors" is also that, which is called the "movement", considered in relation to defined benchmarks, and considered in relation to the absence of "movement".

Among these "specific behaviors", is also that, which is called "radiation" and which is the emission of a brilliant glow, the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'SPIRIT'" (since the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is covering the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance"), in the sense that it is not eternal, but lasts a relatively short time if compared to its analogue (which is eternal and which is) emitted by the "DIVINE

SUBSTANCE". This "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'SPIRIT'" is visible to "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", and results from the combination of the internal output signals of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and of "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituents of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", following these "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

Among the "specific effects" associated with the "specific behavior", which is called the "movement", is that, which is called the "SOUND", and also is that, which is called the "WIND".

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", will thus possess, by inheritance from its constituents "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and "Specific

Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, a dynamism, a principle of action, an ability to produce this “specific work” which shifts it from the absence of “specific behavior” to the “specific behavior” considered, in short, an “energy” which is called: the energy of the “specific behavior”, — in the case of the “movement”, it will be that, which is still called “kinetic” energy —, which is associated with the “specific work” performed by those “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, and which is necessary to pass this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, from the absence of “specific behavior” to the “specific behavior” considered. Thus, different denominations are associated with this “specific work” according to the desired “specific behavior”; the example of still that, which will be called: “ELECTRICITY”, in all its forms,

and which derives from the “movement”, as that “energy” produced by the displacement of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles”, which are carriers of “‘SPIRIT’ specific electrical charges”, and which are constituents of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, which themselves are constituents of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” themselves constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, itself constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, and which will manifest itself by different phenomena such as attraction and repulsion (static electricity, resulting from accumulation or loss of “‘SPIRIT’ specific electrical charges”), heat, chemical, luminous, magnetic, mechanical (dynamic electricity, resulting from a flow of “‘SPIRIT’ specific electrical charges”), etc...

The magnitude and the complexity of the manifestations of these “specific effects” and associated “specific behaviors” by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, being the result of the combination and a “specific interpretation” of “specific effects” and associated “specific behaviors” of its “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and its “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituents, they will of course be higher than those of the constituents taken in on their own as a single unit.

Once produced, the rate of development of the desired “specific behavior”, also called the “momentum” of the desired “specific behavior” depends upon the increase or decrease of the available amount of the “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”. This “momentum” of the

desired “specific behavior” can be kept perpetual, in an equilibrium state, as long as the “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” is sufficiently and perpetually available for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” to maintain its dynamism.

The “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” is the external “specific supply of subsistence”, in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”, which will allow the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” to maintain its dynamism.

The speed of reception and transmission of signals by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is instantaneous, at the scale of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, and it determines the “INTENSITY”, and therefore the “STRENGTH”, of the luminous radiation that will be emitted by this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

This speed of reception and transmission of signals, increases and decreases depending upon the strength of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge". The higher the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", the higher the speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals".

The higher this speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals", the more intense and powerful is the luminous radiation emitted by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

When the strength of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is at the maximum limit which is associated to the maximum “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, then, this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals” reaches the maximum limit that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

This maximum limit which is the maximum speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals” from the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is still billions of times less than the speed of reception and transmission of the same “specific signals” in “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”.

All these structures of the different components of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” are on

a much larger scale than the scale of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and therefore several times much larger than the scale of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” — “Kingdom of GOD”.

Although the speed of reception and transmission of signals by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is instantaneous, at the scale of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, it is an “eternity” for the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, and therefore it is an “eternity” for “THE DIVINE”. It is so that, one “Day” for “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will be like an “eternity” for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

According to external signals input (that is, from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”) and internal input signals (that is, from “The ALTAR of ‘THE

DIVINE'"), received by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", the "specific processes" will also associate a color to the luminous radiation of the internal output signal.

With the exception of "specific elementary processes" which "specific work" is to develop a "specific electromagnetic energy field" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", when at least one of the other "specific processes" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is executing its predefined "specific tasks" in order to produce its "specific work" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also predefined for the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" which it (the "specific process" considered) belongs to, then, it is said that

the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is “awake”. The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, is thus “awake” when at least one of its constituent components is “awake”. Otherwise we shall say that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is “asleep” and in this case, all of its constituent components are “asleep”.

Whether the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is either “awake” or “asleep”, the “specific work” accomplished by its “specific processes” does not stop, but it is accompanied by a change (decrease) more or less large of its “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, and consequently by a change (decrease) more or less large of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”

constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, depending upon whether some of its structures are “awake” or “asleep”.

This lack of “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”, and the lack of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” thereof, which ensues from the “specific work” accomplished by the “specific processes”, is always necessary for the proper functioning of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, and is still called the “NEED” (or also the “DEFICIT”) of “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”, and consequently of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, from the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is in a “NEED” (or also a “DEFICIT”) of “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”, and consequently of “‘SPIRIT’

specific supply of subsistence", when "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is in a "NEED" (or also a "DEFICIT") of "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", or when the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is in a "NEED" (or also a "DEFICIT") of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

The "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", just as the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", is not eternal inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", because this "Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is attached to the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is so that, this “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, just as the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, exhausts in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” depending upon the work accomplished by the “specific processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for it.

When a “specific process” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

Bridge" works properly following the principles and rules that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, it is said that this "specific process" is "HOLY". The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is "HOLY" when all its "specific processes" are "HOLY".

If the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" passes below of its fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" necessary to the proper functioning, which will be the case if the "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" passes below of its fundamental "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" necessary to the proper functioning, then, at least one

of the “specific processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will lose its capacity to perform its predefined “specific tasks”.

Such “specific process” will not function properly following the principles and rules that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, and such “specific process” is said to be “UNHOLY”.

We shall also say that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is “UNHOLY” when at least one of its “specific processes” is “UNHOLY”; and therefore, the component constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and containing the “UNHOLY” “specific processes” is also “UNHOLY”, and so on, it goes down to the corresponding “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of

the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, and containing the “specific process” which is “UNHOLY”.

It is worth recalling that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is capable of receiving:

1. External statements that are emitted by “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it, in order to interact consequently with this “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”;
2. Internal instructions emitted by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” which is outside the “MURKY VOID”, without passing directly through the “MURKY VOID”, but directly and through His “ALTAR” which HE placed in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”‘. This is why we

speak of "Bridge" between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" to this protected place within the "MURKY VOID" and where His "ALTAR" is.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" so that it can be renewed.

It may be renewed directly by "THE DIVINE FORCE" following reception of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" or else it can be continuously renewed following a cycle with seven "transformation steps", catalyzed by the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, and through “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”. It is so that, the first non-reversible energy osmosis will occur.

Similarly, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” so that it can be renewed.

It may be renewed directly by “THE DIVINE FORCE” following reception of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” or else it can be continuously renewed through “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” following

a cycle with seven “transformation steps”, catalyzed by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, and through “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”. It is so that, the second non-reversible energy osmosis will occur.

When the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” has received a SUFFICIENT amount of force and strength from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to be able to not only give “LIFE” to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, but to be able to destroy the whole external environment in which it is placed,

then, with the passage of time and within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" will provide continuously and without interruption the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which are necessary for the proper functioning of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge"; that is, to the proper functioning of the all components constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and also of the "specific processes" that maintain the cohesion of all its components.

It is so that, "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will not be of VITAL importance for the survival of the "Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, but this degree of PRESENCE of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will be of VITAL importance for the survival of this “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”. We explain this in the text below.

As noted earlier, it is by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” that products, also known as “fruits”, of “THE TREE OF LIFE” and which are manifestations, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of metaphors of supply of subsistence that are provided as a result of the execution of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, will be extracted and provided to the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, so that this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”

remains into existence in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

These products, also called the "fruits", of "THE TREE OF LIFE", are the "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" which are necessary for the proper functioning of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", and consequently to the proper functioning of all "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance".

It is from these "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" that the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will produce the "specific work" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has predefined for it, in a well assured "equilibrium state" and within the temporal

limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

It is the product of this “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” that will be transmitted to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, in the form of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will in turn use to accomplish its “specific work”.

It is so that, when the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” has received a SUFFICIENT amount of force and strength from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to be able to only give “LIFE” to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, but INSUFFICIENT to be able to destroy the whole external environment in which it is placed, then,

"THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", is more than ever of VITAL importance for the survival of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

It is worth recalling again that "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed it, never perishes and it is eternal; but, THE DEGREE OF PRESENCE of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" may increase or decrease depending upon whether the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” becomes permeable or impermeable to “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

Therefore, the “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” and the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” may vary; decrease or increase not only depending upon the “specific work” accomplished by the “specific processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” but also depending upon whether the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” increases or decreases.

It is also so that the speed of reception and transmission of signals by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” increases and decreases

depending upon the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

The higher the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, the higher this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals”.

The higher this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals”, the more intense and powerful is the luminous radiation emitted by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific

‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” reaches the limit that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, then, this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals” reaches the maximum limit which is obtained with the maximum “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” and with the maximum “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

Although the speed of reception and transmission of signals by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is instantaneous, at the scale of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, it is an “eternity” for the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

It is so that, depending upon the strength of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” located inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, a time more or

less long in the scale of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, but which has been specified and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, may be necessary for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” to increase the presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it so that the speed of reception and transmission of the “specific signals” reaches the maximum limit of the speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals” of the maximal proximity.

The maximal proximity is the one which will result from optimal properties that ensue from the application of proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between “THE

ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE" and "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

When the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is high enough in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", in the case when the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" has received an INSUFFICIENT amount of force and strength from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to be able to destroy the whole external environment in which it is placed, but SUFFICIENT to give "LIFE" to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", then, "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" will

provide to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” enough “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” and “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” necessary to maintain intact the capacity of all “specific processes”, “specific elementary processes” and “specific non-elementary processes” without exception, to execute their predefined “specific tasks” to produce the “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also predefined for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

When “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” provides a “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, or a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific

Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, it is then, said that “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” “NOURISHES” the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

Therefore, it will be said that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER when the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” has both (1) a “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” which is not below its fundamental load and (2) a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which is not below its fundamental load.

In this case, depending upon external input signals, received by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, the color of luminous radiation of the internal output signal that ensues from the work of “specific processes” will be a color belonging to the

“Palette of HARMONY” — color palette associated to “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” which are above the fundamental “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” and to “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which are above the fundamental “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for proper functioning of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

It is so that, when the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and that furthermore its “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” and consequently its “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” increase with the passage of time, then, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will be overcharged to the extent that “THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

When the "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" and the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" are at the proximity of their maximum that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, then, the color of the luminous radiation that the "Specific Elementary 'LIGHT' Particle" and the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" will emit is the color "WHITE" absolute, extremely bright, indicating the proximity of the maximum "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

It is so that, when the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in response to "specific signals" generated by the successive series of reception and transmission and depending upon

external signals input and depending upon the strength of its "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" and also of its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will emit an internal output signal which is accompanied by a much more luminous radiation, which is an "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'SPIRIT'" much more intense and powerful, as a result of the combination of luminous radiation from its components, and following processes that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed.

When the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, IF the external input signal received by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is "PURE", then, all the "specific processes" that "THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will perfectly execute their predefined "specific tasks" and they will produce the "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

The "specific work" produced is emitted in the form of an internal output signal which is accompanied by a sufficient luminous radiation, of a color belonging to the "Palette of HARMONY", and it manifests itself also instantly by the appearance of an effect of harmony in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

It is a behavior inherited from the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" and that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has

predefined in the “specific processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

Just as with the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, this behavior, depending upon the external “specific signal” input, is consistent and can express manifestations of metaphors of the “SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM” of “THE DIVINE”: “HAPPINESS”, “JOY”, “LAUGHTER”, “SMILE”, “CHEERFULNESS”, etc…

All “specific behaviours” that a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” can execute have been designed and predefined within the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

When the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our

FATHER, then, IF the external input signal received by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is “IMPURE”, then, the “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, and which are tasked to receive first and foremost external signals, will reject this external signal input which is “IMPURE”.

This rejection is a “specific mechanism” of survival, inner to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”. It occurs instantly through a blocking effect in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, thus creating a protective “shield”: the “SPIRITUAL SHIELD”.

The appearing of the “SPIRITUAL SHIELD” is a behavior inherited from the “Specific Elementary

‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and for the survival of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

This behavior inherited from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is part of the basic “Survival Instincts” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is high enough in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, then, the blocking effect

that occurs instantly in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” following to this rejection is increasingly robust and is still called “THE WRATH”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is not high enough in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, then, two scenarios must be considered depending upon the amount of force and strength of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, which is located inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

The first case scenario is the one in which the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” has received a SUFFICIENT amount of force and strength from

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to be able to not only give "LIFE" to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", but to be able to destroy the whole external environment in which it is placed.

The second case scenario is the one in which the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" has received an INSUFFICIENT amount of force and strength from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to be able to destroy the whole external environment in which it is placed, but SUFFICIENT to be able to give "LIFE" to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

In the first case scenario, the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" will always provide the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which are necessary for the proper functioning of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge"; that is, the proper functioning of all the components constituent of the

"Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and as well as of the "specific processes" that maintain the cohesion of all its components.

Therefore, the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will always be in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

But since the external signals emitted by the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" are "IMPURE" signals input to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", then, the "SPIRITUAL SHIELD" will be activated.

Therefore, the "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", and which are tasked to receive first and

foremost external signals, will reject this external signal input which is “IMPURE”.

This force and strength of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, is such that the blocking effect that occurs instantly, at the scale of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” following to this rejection — and which is still called “THE WRATH” — will be much more manifest and robust.[125]

---

[125] It is so that, when “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, or when CHRIST manifests His Presence in the environment of this “Earthly world” which is covered with impurities from all sides, when HE speaks to humans, in this “impure” environment, humans all around have so the impression that CHRIST is talking like a thunder with a loud voice.

It is so that, if the presence of these “IMPURE” external signals emitted by the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’

In fact “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and CHRIST are the most gentle into existence and they do not speak by growling. It is “THE WRATH”, that effect of blocking which occurs instantly, at the scale of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” through which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, or CHRIST manifest their Presence in the environment of this “Earthly world” which is covered with impurities from all sides, that blends with the message conveyed by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, or by CHRIST, and giving thus the effect of thunder with a loud voice that humans hear all around.

It is also so that when a creature who is sufficiently in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, speaks to another creature who is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, the creature who is in the State of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, hears only growled sounds from the creature who is sufficiently in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

It is also so that communication exchange by speech between a just creature and an unjust creature always takes place at the edge of the clash and with a lot of tensions.

Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is sufficiently high, and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" is not kept strong enough to maintain intact the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", then, the structure of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" will be destroyed.

If it happens that the structure of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" is destroyed, then, the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope", that allows to reduce the strength of the radiation from the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which is located in there and to protect it from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate

around this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” will be affected and will lose its structure.

Therefore, the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which is located in there and which has received a sufficient amount of force and strength from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, to destroy the whole external environment, will be exposed to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and will destroy it; that is, to return it in a proximity domain, and that we have already indicated in a text above.

This explains why even though THE DEGREE OF PRESENCE of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, in this

first case scenario, is not of VITAL importance for the survival of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", it will however be of VITAL importance for the survival of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment".

In the second case scenario, the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is not sufficient in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", then, "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" will not provide to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" enough of the "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" and "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" necessary to its proper functioning; that is, the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" cannot be sufficiently

"NOURISHED" by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

It is then, that at least one or more of the "specific processes" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will lose their capacity to perform their predefined "specific tasks".

Therefore, the "specific work" accomplished by its "specific elementary processes" will be much more unpredictable than it was with the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", and with the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" on a smaller scale, although it is always accompanied by a variation (decrease) of its "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" and consequently of its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

We shall say that the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is "SICK"; it is suffering

from a “DISEASE” caused by failure of the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”. The type of “DISEASE” is directly associated with these “specific processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” that have lost their capacity to perform their predefined “specific tasks”.

We shall also say that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, when the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” has a “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” which is below its fundamental load or a “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which is below its fundamental

load. This always occurs when the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is not high enough in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

In this case, depending upon external input signals, received by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, the color of luminous radiation of the internal output signal that ensues from the work of “specific processes” will be a color belonging to the “Palette of CHAOS” — color palette associated to “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” which are below the fundamental “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” and to “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which are below the fundamental “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has

established for proper functioning of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

When the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, either one or more of its constituent components will be in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, or one or more of the “specific processes” of “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and that maintain the cohesion of its constituent components will not have enough “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” necessary to its proper functioning. Therefore, the cohesion of all of its constituent components will be put at risk.

SELF-DOCT

The cohesion of the combined group of the constituent components of a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” can be damaged in two ways:

1. Either by a sufficiently violent contact with an external element to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and this element external will then, separate particular layers of the constituent components of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”;
2. Either by failure of the “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” or by failure of the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

When the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, the “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and consequently the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” could therefore be exhausted within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for it.

When the “‘SPIRITUAL’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” is null, the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and

immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” is null, then, all “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has placed in this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” are rendered inactive and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” will neither be able to receive nor to emit “specific signals” designed and predefined in it by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

Then, the colour of luminous radiation that it will emit is the color “BLACK” absolute, indicating “TOTAL ABSENCE OF LIFE” in all the constituent components of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope”: this is called the “First Death”; it is that of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”. It occurs when the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier”

of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” ceases to function as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established it.

When the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is null, the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is null, then, all “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has placed in this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” are rendered inactive and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will neither be able to receive nor to emit “specific signals” designed and predefined in it by

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

Then, the colour of luminous radiation that it will emit is the color “BLACK” absolute, indicating “TOTAL ABSENCE OF LIFE” in all the constituent components of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”: this is called the “Second Death”; it is that of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”. It occurs when the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” ceases to function as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established it; it is then, that the entire “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” ceases to function.

It is so that, there are two kinds of "death"[126] for such a "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

At the "First Death", the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" of the structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" are destroyed, and therefore the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" is destroyed, disintegrates within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, has assigned to the existence of such a structure and returns to the "void".

At the "Second Death", it is the destruction of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" of the structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and therefore it is the destruction of the structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance"

---

[126] See conversation of September 17, 2005. Aristide with ENOCH

that follows, then, also disintegrates within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, has assigned to the existence of such a structure and returns to the "void".

After the "Second Death", the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is completely destroyed and lost, and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is located in there is then, exposed directly and without protection to the environment.

To avoid that the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" diminishes and becomes insufficient, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and provided "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'".

It is through “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” that the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” will be executed in order to avoid that the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” becomes impermeable to “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

In the case where the cohesion of the combined group of the constituent components of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is damaged, it can also be restored in two ways: through an external force or through “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

If an external element is at the origin of the damage on the cohesion of the combined group of the constituent components of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, then, to restore cohesion

one must start by completely removing the presence of this external element from any contact with the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" without however causing more damage. Once such a presence has been removed, then:

1. This cohesion will be immediately restored if the "HARMONY" between the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is high enough;
2. This cohesion can be restored with the passage of time by adding or transferring "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" from another external force sufficiently pure and of the same nature (for example spiritual or physical) than that the external element which is at the origin of the damage.

To clarify this concept without making confusion between a signal received or emitted and the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", we can clearly mention here that the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" added to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" are actually external signals emitted from another external force sufficiently pure.

When the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", it will not function like "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it for.

It is so that, its "SPIRITUAL SHIELD", the internal "specific mechanism" which allows rejecting "IMPURE" external signals input will fail to function

as it should and will let these “IMPURE” external signals input through.

Although all the “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in such a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” for its proper functioning will always be present in it, this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will not have enough “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” or will not have enough “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to keep these “specific processes” running.

Therefore, by further decreasing the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, more and more “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the

“Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, throughout layers of “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, will lose their “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

Therefore, the speed of reception and transmission of signals in the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” that are in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and between the layers of “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain” and passing through these “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituent that are not in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, will further decrease. And as a result, the luminous radiation emitted by the “Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will be much less intense and powerful.

Therefore, by “processing” these “IMPURE” external signals input through its “UNHOLY” processes, it will emit “IMPURE” internal output signals, in return.

It is so that, such a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” which is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, will emit “distress signals” much more important throughout the outer surface of its “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” and that come instantly with a less luminous radiation and with colors belonging to the “Palette of CHAOS”, that is, that of dark colors, so that an external action be taken to remedy this situation and restore

“HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, a “distress signal” will be emitted either by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, or by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, or by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is not sufficient, then, only the addition or transfer of “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “Specific

Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, or the addition or transfer of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, from another pure enough external force can prevent and stop the spread of this effect of “POISON” through the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Domain”.

This addition or transfer of “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, or the addition or transfer of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, from another pure enough external force, to restore the “HARMONY” of

the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is achieved through “specific mechanisms” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established for this purpose.[127]

---

[127] AZAZEL had understood the functioning of these “specific mechanisms” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and lined up for adding or transferring “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” from another pure enough external force, to restore the “HARMONY” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER

It is so that, AZAZEL will use these mechanisms first on himself and afterwards he will declare himself to be a “god”; not knowing that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had established maximum limits to the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that an entity created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and following the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model could receive and above which the structure of this entity will be damaged and destroyed.

The emission of a “distress signal” is still a “specific mechanism” of survival, inner to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, inherited from the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. It occurs instantly by a vibration/trembling effect in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

It is also a behavior, inherited from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in the “specific processes” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and for the survival of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

This behavior is part of the basic “Survival Instincts” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER" has predefined in the "specific processes" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

The effect of vibration/trembling that occurs instantly in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" following the emission of a "distress signal" is still called: "PAIN".

"Distress signals" emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" will be sent to manifestations of the metaphors of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" or to "THE DIVINE FORCE" for an external intervention for the sending and the addition of "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

"Distress signals" emitted by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will be sent simultaneously:

1. Towards “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” for an internal intervention requesting an addition of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”; and
2. Towards the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” through the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” for an external intervention requesting an addition of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope”.

“Distress signals” emitted by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” will be sent simultaneously:

1. Towards the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” through the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” for an internal

intervention requesting an addition of "'SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence" from the surpluses of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance"; and

2. Towards the outer surface of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" for an external intervention requesting an addition of "'SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence" from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope".

Therefore, two approaches will help to restore the "HARMONY" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER:

1. The sending and the addition of "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" or of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" from another pure enough external force can prevent and stop the spread of the effect of "POISON" of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" in the defective "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge". It is accomplished through "specific mechanisms" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and lined up for this purpose.
2. If no other "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is sent and added from another pure enough external force, then, all the defective "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substances"

must be “deleted” from the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” to prevent that the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” decreases much more.[128]

If it happens that the structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” be damaged by an external force and for whatever motives, then, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” will regenerate itself if it is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. In the case where it is not is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, some “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” will no longer be charged and activated

[128] In the human creature, for example, this is often the case when cancer cells are present in the physical body.

as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it.

Whenever a “distress signal” is emitted by the components of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, then, an emotion is generated and expressed into existence by the defective component in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”: this could be a feeling of PAIN, or a feeling of UNEASE, or a feeling of FATIGUE.

These emotions have all been designed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” to indicate that the rules and principles of functioning that HE has established are no longer respected at the location where the “distress signal” has been emitted by specific “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances”, or to indicate something else.

Here too, when an Archangel or an Angel came first to understand and explain a particular process leading to a particular emotion, among the multitude of emotions that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed for the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" containing an aspect of "THE DIVINE", then, the word for this emotion was instantly provided to him by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and therefore, this Archangel or then, this Angel took as name that word which had been provided to designate this emotion.

If the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" is damaged, then, it will not receive the distress signal (or signals) emitted by the defective "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope", and therefore it will also not to transmit this distress signal to the "Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Substance” for an internal intervention requesting an addition of “‘SPIRITUAL’ specific supply of subsistence” from the surpluses of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”; It is so that, that PAIN and/or the UNEASE and/or the FATIGUE will persist.

If the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” is intact and is not damaged, then, it will receive the distress signal that was emitted by the defective “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope”, and it will transmit the distress signal to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

Once the distress signal has been transmitted to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, two scenario cases are then, to be considered depending upon the

status of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with respect to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

1. If the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and is strong enough — that is, the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is high enough — at the moment when it receives the distress signal which was emitted by the defective “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” and transmitted by the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier”, then, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will

intervene and fulfill the request by sending an addition of "'SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence" produced from the surpluses of the "specific work" it accomplishes in order to restore the "HARMONY" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Therefore, the damaged structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" will regenerate itself, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed it.

2. If otherwise the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" itself is weakened and is not strong enough to generate the forces necessary for its own regeneration, — that is, is not in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER — for whatever motives, at the moment when it receives the distress signal which was emitted by the defective "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" and transmitted by the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier", then, the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will not intervene immediately to fulfill the request in order to restore the "HARMONY" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

In this situation, only "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" can send the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" in order to

restore the “HARMONY” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

This transfer of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” from “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” is only possible if “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and has enough “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” to produce the surpluses of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which will then, be sent to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

If “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is

inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is not in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, for whatever motives, at the moment when it receives the distress signal, then, only an expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, or “THE DIVINE FORCE”, will be able to send the “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” in order to restore the “HARMONY” of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

Once “HARMONY” of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has been restored, then, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” will produce enough of

"'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which will be sent to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in order to restore the "HARMONY" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Once "HARMONY" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has been restored, then, "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will in turn send to "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope", the addition of "'SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence" produced from the surpluses of the "specific work" it accomplishes in order to restore the "HARMONY" of the "Specific Energy

‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

The successive passage of forces (here the “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”, the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, and the “‘SPIRITUAL’ specific supply of subsistence”) from a structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” to another in order to repair the impairments, the damages, the blockages, and regenerate the defective structure of the component constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, is the process called: “HEALING”.

“HEALING” comes as a last resort from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER through His “ALTAR”: hence the naming by the word “RAPHAEL”; a word provided by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, to the unique Archangel who will be later (during the course of the

implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”) designated by this word, at the very moment when this Archangel had first understood, on a scale greater than the scale of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, and explained this process: the Archangel RAPHAEL

“HEALING” comes as a last resort from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER; for, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, HE is and HE possesses “THE SCIENCE” which is found in any structure of “created energy”, and ONLY HE WHO possesses “THE SCIENCE” which is found in any structure of “created energy” knows how the “created energy”structures that HE Himself designed and assembled function. This “HEALING” process is a “specific mechanism” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” designed and lined up in order to repair

the degradations, damages, blockages, and regenerate the damaged structure of a structure of "created energy".

In summary, when the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", for whatever motives that it is, then, the risk that the components of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" be damaged increases.

If the links of "HARMONY" are compromised, for any reason whatsoever as a result in failure of the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", then, the transfers of forces (here the "'LIGHT' specific supply

of subsistence", the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", and the "'SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence") from a structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" to another will be disturbed or else blocked.

Such "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will not be able to fulfill the purpose for which it has been designed. We speak of "DISOBEDIENCE" to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Such "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" which presents one or more malfunctions is said to be "SICK"; that is, it carries a "DISEASE" in it.

It is so that, any "DISEASE" in a "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" which is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", is caused by failure of the degree of

presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge". Moreover, one can never predict the occurrence of a disease, only "DISOBEDIENCE" to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, lead to diseases.[129]

This "DISOBEDIENCE" is the result of failure of the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

When the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the

---

[129] See conversation of June 28, 2005, on the origin of diseases and how to treat diseases. Aristide with the Archangel RAPHAEL.

“HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, if no external action is taken to increase the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in that environment, through the external “specific mechanisms” which allow to do so and that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and provided, then, the “‘SPIRITUAL’ specific supply of subsistence”, the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, and “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will decrease and exhaust within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

What follows it is that: instructions that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will transmit to the

"Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", through the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which is located in His "ALTAR" in such "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", will not be received. The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in turn will not be able to communicate properly with both the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope".

Then, it will be a series of malfunctions that will be observed in the components of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge"; for example: the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" will perform actions that are not in coordination with the instructions emitted by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", or else it will be the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which will "MAKE DECISIONS" without knowledge of the messages that are sent (1) either by

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” (2) or by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope”.

Therefore, blockages of transfers of forces will appear at the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier”. Following the blocking of transfers of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” of the structures of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” of the structures of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will no longer operate, one after another as parts of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” will be blocked, and all this with the passage of time.

The “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, and therefore the components of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, will be destroyed successively, from one scale to another, up to the scale of the components of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”. It is the disappearance of the functional cohesion of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and the progressive destruction and dismantling of all its components; because the “specific processes” that ensure the cohesion of all components of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, will no longer be nourished and will stop working.

When the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” and the “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” are zero, then, the colour of luminous radiation that it

will emit is the color “BLACK” absolute, over its entire surface, indicating “TOTAL ABSENCE OF LIFE”; that is, that, which is known as “DEATH” (the “First Death” and the “Second Death”) — “MAVET” — for such “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

“DEATH” is the opposite of the special, unique and fantastic “specific event”, the miracle, which is called: “BIRTH”.

Whereas “BIRTH” is the special “specific event” of scission which occurs as a result of the increase of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, its opposite, which is called “DEATH”, is the “specific event” of dissociation, associated to, that which came into existence through “BIRTH”.

“DEATH” occurs as a result of the decrease with the passage of time and that will ultimately cause the total lack of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

The “specific processes” that ensure the cohesion of all components of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, no longer being nourished, will stop working and what will follow is the dismantling, the “unmaking”, of an assembled structure, and returning it to the “VOID” out of which it was originally assembled from elements of that which came into existence through “BIRTH”.

It is the return to the crude substance, (in this case, the crude “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance”, in other cases this will be a return to a crude “Specific Energy ‘NON-SPIRITUAL’ Substance”) of origin, which was produced into existence by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and the constituent elements of which (in this case, it will be called “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances”, in other cases, it will be called “Specific Atomic ‘NON-SPIRITUAL’

Substances") were used to assemble the components of such a "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".[130]

---

[130] From the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE", in "PURITY", "HOLINESS" and "RIGHTEOUSNESS" (that is, according to the elements of "THE REASON"), lavished upon them, the celestial creatures will be able to understand this to some extent. Thus, once these celestial creatures, in whom "THE DIVINE FORCE" has entrusted certain tasks, from the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", will find themselves in the depths of ignorance and will plan for the destruction of their following — the human creature — the leader of the celestial creatures, in the aftermath of their plan of destruction of their following, will curse the first human creature and all its offspring, in these terms that have been recorded in the writings that humans possess, saying:

"...

> *By the sweat of your brow you will eat your food until you return to the ground, since from it you were taken; for dust you are and to dust you will return.*

..."

This was about the return to the crude "Specific Energy 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Substance" of origin, which will be produced in

It is so that, to that which comes into existence through “BIRTH”, is also associated its dismantling, its “unmaking”, from existence, through “DEATH”. Hence, that which is “ETERNAL” in existence, which do not have “DEATH” associated to it, did not come into existence through “BIRTH”: that which is “ETERNAL” do not have a beginning through “BIRTH”; and by the reverse implication, that, which has a beginning through “BIRTH”, is not

---

existence by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and the constituent elements of which (in this case, it will be the “Specific Atomic ‘NON-SPIRITUAL’ Substances”) will be used to assemble certain components of the human creature that is based on the model of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

We will come to the details of this, at the appropriate time, in a lower section.

"ETERNAL", because "DEATH" is associated with it.[131]

The "First Death" of "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is that of its constituent "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope". The

---

[131] CHRIST had already explained this already to human creatures, and it is for the purpose to lead human creatures, as well as celestial creatures, to understand such things that he told his disciples:

"...

> *"HE WHO IS", "THE UNUTTERABLE", no Principality knew him, no authority, no subordinate, no power, no creature since the formation of the world knew him until now, if not him alone and also one that pleases him,...*
>
> *"THE UNUTTERABLE" is immortal.*
>
> *HE is ETERNAL, because HE is without procreation, because whoever is beforehand created shall perish. However the Unprocreated has no beginning, because anyone who has a beginning has an end. And no one rules over him.*

..."

"Second Death" is that of its constituent "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

When the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is not enough, then, if no external action is taken to increase the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in that environment, through the external "specific mechanisms" which allow to do so and that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and provided, then:

1. Either the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" has received a SUFFICIENT amount of force and strength from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to be able to not only give "LIFE" to

the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, but to be able to destroy the whole external environment in which it is placed, then, the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” will destroy this external environment, causing it to return to a proximity domain;

Either the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” has received an INSUFFICIENT amount of force and strength from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to be able to destroy the whole external environment in which it is placed, but SUFFICIENT to be able to give “LIFE” to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, then, the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, and “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will decrease and exhaust within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

When the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, the set of external actions taken in order to increase the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and restore "HARMONY" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is called "THE COMBAT" for the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

CHAPTER 096

THE CREATION OF THE ATTRIBUTE "NON DIVINE"

"...

Be praised and glorified O DIVINE, my FATHER! For this magnificent PROJECT that you designed and undertook to implement.

But how can I speak of you, when there are no words, no matter how profound the wisdom, capable of magnifying you with dignity, nor of a heart which can hope to rise, however ardent his

aspiration may be to you, to the heights of your science and of your majesty?

How can I mention and celebrate your Essence, which could not be grasped by the wisdom of the wise or the science of the scholar, since no one can celebrate what he does not understand or describe what is beyond him, when, from all eternity You have been the Unattainable, the Inscrutable?

In front of "THE DIVINE FORCE" in whom you have placed your wisdom, the wise is taken aback and is at fault; in front of "THE DIVINE FORCE" in whom you have placed the knowledge of

yourself, the scholar confesses his ignorance[132].

…”

Having designed and established in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” the basic elements and the “tools” that are the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, the “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle”,

---

[132] As you would know already, the word “ignorance” shares a root with the word “ignore”, one of those etymological connections which appear obvious once they are pointed out, yet remained overlooked by most. Both words come from the Latin ignorare (“to ignore”, “to be ignorant of”), which for an individual means “to not know, to lack knowledge, even though the necessary information, which leads to the required knowledge is available, because that necessary has been intentionally refused or disregarded by the individual concerned, and not because that necessary information, which leads to knowledge was somehow absent or unattainable.” It is in this sense that we use the word “ignorance” throughout the text of this BOOK.

and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” designed therefore the entire “HOLY PROJECT” and in all its details, and in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

So far, all what we have described, using words and “kindergarden childplay” concepts that people call “science” and that you are already familiar with — from the elementary particle to the atomic substance, where the developments which were performed at the elementary particle scale were sealed, and to more complex structures of atomic substances —, is only a glimpse, a droplet, in the ocean of the work of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and “THE DIVINE FORCE”. We have given you a glimpse of *“... what eye has not seen, nor ear heard, what hand has not touched, and what has hardly entered*

the human mind…”. Although you see all these things manifested all around you and within you in large scale, your awareness is sleeping and do not pay attention to the messages that they carry. We will describe further some of the designs of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and the accomplishments of “THE DIVINE FORCE” through the following texts, when it will be necessary to describe.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established so many things from “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” that it will be impossible to any creature that will come into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” to know not even one iota of what HE has designed.

All these things that relate closely to “THE HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established, with the purpose to be implemented in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, are that, which we shall call: the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”; that is, what justified and has been at the origin of “THE HOLY PROJECT” in which manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will be “spoken” into existence: the “who”, “what” and “why”, that will represent all of the ins of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and the “when”, “where” and “how” that will represent all the outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

“THE DIVINE” had observed “THE HOLY PROJECT” in Himself and HE was very happy with what “THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed. It was then, that he undertook to realize into existence the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all that HE had chosen to share with this attribute "NON DIVINE", and HE gave the first decree to "THE DIVINE FORCE" to begin the implementation of the attribute "NON DIVINE", saying:

"...

DELIVER ME THE FRONTIER BETWEEN MYSELF AND 'OTHER THAN MYSELF'

..."

In order to accomplish this first decree, "THE DIVINE FORCE" began by choosing a precise point from which SHE would achieve "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" had designed. At that special point and from a "Generative Divine Particle" located at that point and in the proximity of a "Formative Divine Particle", SHE established the fixed orientation, IHVH — in the sense that we know it: NORTH, SOUTH, WEST, and EAST — that HE would apply to the Creation.

That precise point, inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", we shall call it the "CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION". "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has sealed this "CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION" to indicate the "NORTH", "HE WHO IS ABOVE", to all his creatures in the entire "HOLY PROJECT".

It is so that, inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and "SOUTH" with respect to the "CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION", following the design established

by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and on the instruction of “THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” began to work.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” created the smallest spherical shape covered entirely on the surface by “Formative Divine Particles” kept together as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it. This surface is a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” to which “THE DIVINE” has assigned a unique attribute defined by the “unique word” which means “FRONTIER”, or also “THE CIRCLE OF THE HEAVEN”, and which pronunciation in the old language is the same as that of the word “ADO”.

In His own old days, when “THE DIVINE” designed Himself in countless ways, by Himself and in Himself, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had discovered that this smaller spherical

shape that was formed and covered completely with "Formative Divine Particles" had a very interesting feature resulting from the properties of these "Formative Divine Particles" and their "Divine States". Notably, this small spherical surface had blocked the radiation from the "Generative Divine Particles" and the interior of this small spherical shape was less illuminated; although the brightness inside this small spherical shape was several times three thousand six hundred forty billion times that of the solar Star.

To this new "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had assigned a unique attribute, a unique meaning, and a "unique word".

The “unique word” is now translated into human language to mean: “THE ECLIPSE”[133].

---

[133] It is a sign of divine power marking the coming of the Presence of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, for example the coming towards human creatures.

Later, during the course of the realization of His Project, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will entrust the task of the realization of this phenomenon in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, to the Archangel RAGUEL who is responsible to take care of everything that is Heavenly, as well as to protect and lead the stars (see conversations of August 29, 2005, and of September 14, 2005, Aristide with Archangel RAGUEL).

It is also the Archangel RAGUEL who is responsible to illuminate the path of manifestations of metaphors “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER among humans so that neither darkness nor other evil spirits can come near. See also the conversation of October 1st, 2005, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL, regarding the “ECLIPSE” which took place on October 03, 2005.

Now, when you will see a manifestation of the “ECLIPSE” in your world, you should wake up from your sleep in the dust, and take the time to reflect on the message that is been sent through such manifestation, instead of buying 3D Solar Eclipse Glasses and wearing them to enjoy the “show” and afterwards to immediately

The manifestation of metaphors of “THE ECLIPSE”, into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will always indicate and mark the beginning of a new project in the Work of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

By this small spherical surface, “THE DIVINE FORCE” delimited “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it, thus creating into existence the attribute “NON DIVINE” defined by this new “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”. The surface of this small spherical shape was the primary form of

---

return to your sleep in the dust with its “business as usual” activities.

“THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN” — “ADOEL”[134].

It is so that, through this primary form of “THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has manifested in Himself the first “ECLIPSE” of His own “Generative Divine Particles”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” created henceforth in the interior of this smaller spherical form, which was built and covered entirely with “Formative Divine

---

[134] See conversation of October 1st, 2005, Aristide with CHRIST.

See also conversation of September 17, 2005, Aristide with Archangel RAGUEL.

It is from this word “ADOEL” that will be drawn the word “ADONA’IM” to characterize the first creatures that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create and which will be established in dwelling highest towards the “proximity” of “THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

Particles", the first primary dark zone resulting from the interception of the radiation from "Generative Divine Particles"; that is, the absence of light of the "Generative Divine Particles".

This achievement, alone, is an extraordinary[135] work in the light of the specifications of "THE DIVINE

---

[135] To help you grasp and understand the extraordinarity of this accomplishment, consider the situation in which you have light that produces light that has never been extinguished and cannot be turned off, and from which you must create or so manifest into existence the absence of that light.

You can also consider the situation in which you find yourself in a substance that is billions of times "three thousand six hundred forty billion" times brighter and more powerful than the substance of the solar Star, and you want to go from this substance that is billions of times "three thousand six hundred forty billion" times brighter and more powerful than the substance of the solar Star, to a substance of brightness and strength that will be equal to "ZERO", while "ZERO" does not yet exist.

To create into existence the attribute "NON DIVINE" was similar to creating "ZERO" from several billion times "three thousand six

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", of the "INTENSITY", and therefore the "STRENGTH", of the luminous radiation emanating from this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and the "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM", the "SUPREME STATE OF HARMONY", of "THE DIVINE" and arising from this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

From this discovery on the surface of this smaller spherical shape that had blocked the radiation from the "Generative Divine Particles", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established the proportionality factors as well as the key parameter that governs the expansion of both

---

hundred forty billion", knowing that nothing below billions of times "three thousand six hundred forty billion" ever existed.

the flow of “THE ABSOLUTE TIME” and the dimensions, that are related to the manifestation of the metaphor of “THE ABSOLUTE MOVEMENT” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, as well as all their aspects and essential qualities into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

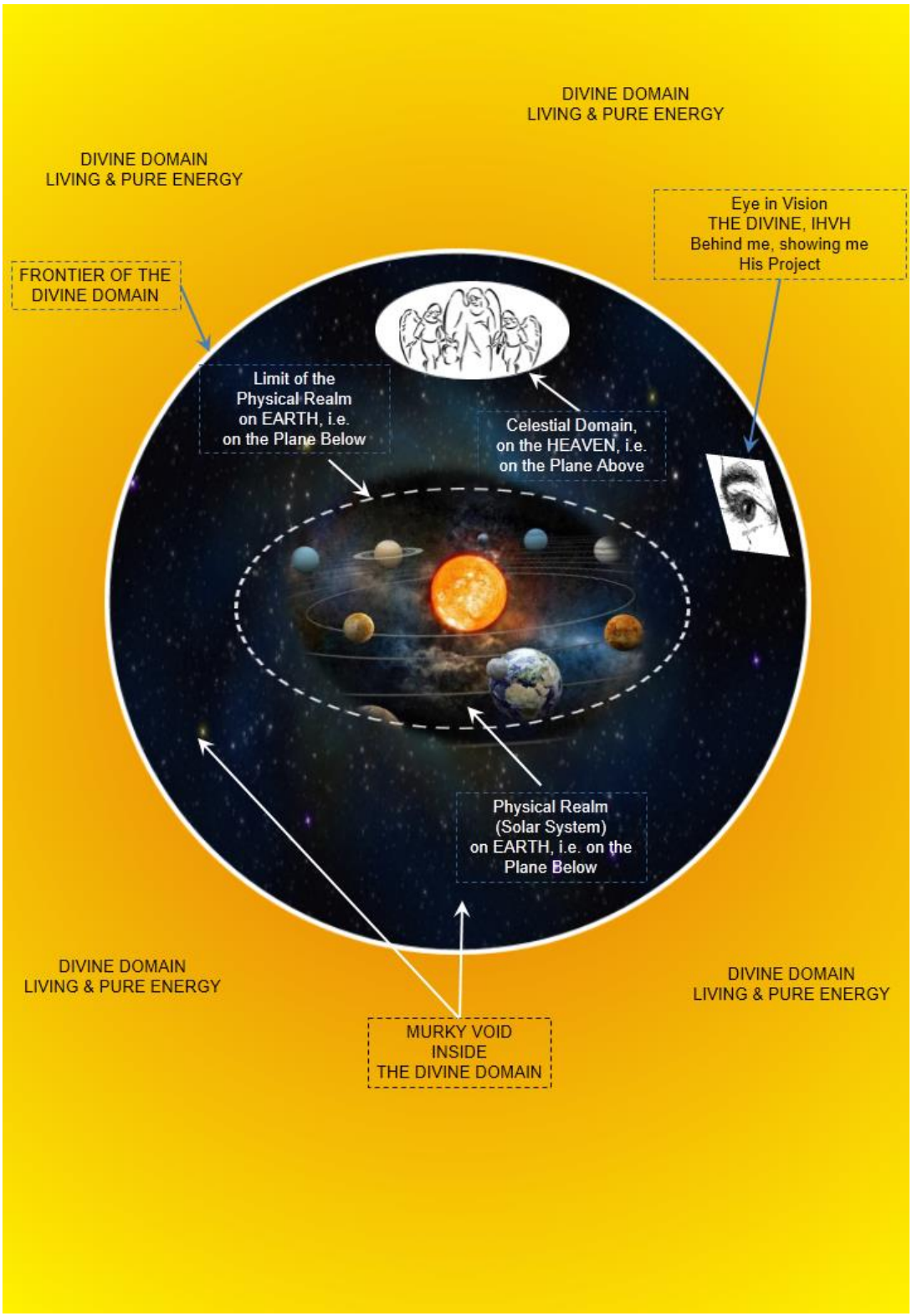
Subsequently, by the application of these factors of proportionality and following processes that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established, “THE DIVINE FORCE” expanded this smaller spherical form, which was built and covered entirely with “Formative Divine Particles”, to the expansion limit that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had established, creating, within “THE DIVINE

DOMAIN" a larger space "EMPTY" of "THE DIVINE BODY".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has manifested into existence "ZERO", total lifeless darkness and at all points, opposite in properties to "THE DIVINE BODY" as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it, as shown in the diagram[136], and delineated by "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN". It is so that, "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN" was created.

---

[136] On August 18, 2005, while I was celebrating the worship service of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, I received a vision from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER: see "Vision of August 18, 2005".


DIVINE DOMAIN
LIVING & PURE ENERGY
DIVINE DOMAIN
LIVING & PURE ENERGY
Eye in Vision
THE DIVINE, IHVH
Behind me, showing me
His Project
FRONTIER OF THE
DIVINE DOMAIN
Limit of the
Physical Realm
on EARTH, i.e.
on the Plane Below
Celestial Domain,
on the HEAVEN, i.e.
on the Plane Above
Physical Realm
(Solar System)
on EARTH, i.e. on the
Plane Below
DIVINE DOMAIN
LIVING & PURE ENERGY
DIVINE DOMAIN
LIVING & PURE ENERGY
MURKY VOID
INSIDE
THE DIVINE DOMAIN

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has assigned to “ZERO” and which is represented by this large space “EMPTY” of “THE DIVINE BODY”, a word which means “MURKY VOID”, and the pronunciation of which is the same as that of the word “MAVET”.

Because “THE DIVINE BODY” is unlimited, this large space “EMPTY” of “THE DIVINE BODY” is limited inside of “THE DIVINE BODY” and always remains similar to a particle, to a tiny point, inside of “THE DIVINE BODY”; and by this, the presence of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will be omnipresent in all this “MURKY VOID”

It is so that, the creatures that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create into existence in this “VOID” will find themselves in a very large space that will seem unlimited at the scale of these creatures, but that in

truth is limited, similar to a tiny point at the scale of "THE DIVINE".

Using "THE DIVINE FORCE", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER keeps Himself "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN"; this frontier protects the "MURKY VOID" and all that it will contain subsequently, from the brightness of "THE DIVINE BODY".

Inside of "THE DIVINE BODY", the "MURKY VOID" is a dark and lifeless space; it is total darkness, resulting from an absence of "THE DIVINE BODY" and in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to realize all His Project.

It is so that, the attribute "NON DIVINE" does not contain "THE DIVINE BODY", but remains a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which is located inside of "THE DIVINE BODY". Therefore,

everything that will be attached to the attribute “NON DIVINE” will be not eternal. ONLY “THE DIVINE” IS ETERNAL.

The strength of the luminous radiation from “THE DIVINE BODY” is billions of times greater than that of the solar star in the “Physical Realm” and that radiation can be contained only by “THE DIVINE BODY” and within “THE DIVINE BODY”.

The direct presence of a part of “THE DIVINE BODY” — be it a very tiny part of “THE DIVINE BODY” — in this “MURKY VOID” would suffice to dazzle it entirely by the strength of the radiation of light of “THE DIVINE BODY” and by expansion, this presence would be sufficient to destroy, that is to absorb it, henceforth the “MURKY VOID”, and thus returning it to “THE DIVINE BODY”.

Having thus created the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has afterwards created into existence in the “MURKY VOID”, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” and grew it by “EXPANSION”; filling the “MURKY VOID”.

CHAPTER 097

THE SPECIFIC "PARTIALLY-SPIRITUAL" ENVIRONMENT IN THE ATTRIBUTE "NON DIVINE"

In order to carry out "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and built two specific environments: a unique "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and the "Specific Partially-Spiritual Environment".

The "Specific Partially-Spiritual Environment", which will be immersed in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", will possess simultaneously the "SPIRITUAL" and the "NON SPIRITUAL" aspects. It is in the "Specific Partially-Spiritual Environment"

that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will manifest “THE HOLY PROJECT” in expressions of the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific State”, the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”, the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Specific State”, and the “‘GOD’ Specific State”.

It is in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the basic elements and the “tool” that are the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, the “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle”, “Specific Elementary ‘GOD’ Particle”, and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

In order to add an expression of the “non-spiritual” aspect to “THE HOLY PROJECT” that HE has designed, and express the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific State”, the “‘LIGHT’

Specific State", the "'LIGHT→GOD' Specific State", and the "'GOD' Specific State", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "specific non-spiritual coating" of variable density with which HE covered the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", and therefore the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", which are produced directly from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", manifesting as such an expression of the "non-spiritual" aspect.

As we have indicated previously, we shall use the word "SPIRITUAL" to lead you to reach out "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and to lead you to understand that, it is about elements that are in the metaphor of either the "'SPIRIT' Divine State", or the "'LIGHT' Divine State", or the "'GOD' Divine State".

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also endowed the “specific non-spiritual coating” with an element of subsistence, external to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle” and external to the “specific non-spiritual coating”, and which will allow it to remain into existence (that is, to subsist) in the “‘NON SPIRITUAL’ Specific State” through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also predefined for it.

In the attribute “NON DIVINE”, this external element of subsistence will be provided to the “specific non-spiritual coating” by a particular manifestation of the metaphor of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’”.

It is so that, the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle” which is covered with the “specific non-

spiritual coating" will have an electric charge with two inseparable components: the first component is derived from the "'SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle" without this "specific non-spiritual coating", and the second component is a supply of subsistence for the "specific non-spiritual coating".

These two components are inextricably linked in the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle" which is covered with the "specific non-spiritual coating", and they form a unique supply of subsistence, which will depend on the density of the "specific non-spiritual coating".

We shall use the expression "'COATING—SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence" to designate this unique supply of

subsistence. When the density of the "specific non-spiritual coating" will be specified, then, we shall give a more appropriate designation to this unique supply of subsistence.

This "'COATING—SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle" which is covered with the "specific non-spiritual coating" is produced from its two components through "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed to create into existence the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle" which is covered with the "specific non-spiritual coating" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

The “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle” which is covered with the “specific non-spiritual coating” will have two aspects: the spiritual aspect through the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle” without this “specific non-spiritual coating” and the “non-spiritual” aspect through this “specific non-spiritual coating”. These two aspects can be dissociated and separated only by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, Himself.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” did not endow the “specific non-spiritual coating” with a “conscience” as HE did with the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle”. The sole function of the “specific non-spiritual coating” is to protect the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle” in the “Specific Partially-Spiritual Environment”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and set the density of this “specific non-spiritual coating” on the basis of a “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle” positioning, in terms of volume planes inside the “MURKY VOID” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and through:

- All its states of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, extending to the proximity of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle” having the maximum “‘SPIRITUAL’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle”; and

- All its states of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, extending to the ultimate limit of the “TOTAL ABSENCE OF LIFE”; that is, that, which is known as the “DEATH” — “MAVET” — for such “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle”.

In each volume plane inside the “MURKY VOID”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has associated to the “specific non-spiritual coating” a unique density. It is so that, a same density cannot be used on two different volume planes inside the “MURKY VOID”. “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established the properties of the density of the “specific non-spiritual coating” such that:

1. Starting from the proximity of “THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, the density of the “specific non-spiritual coating” increases and decreases respectively, depending upon whether one moves on volume planes more towards the interior of the “MURKY VOID” or one returns on volume planes more towards the proximity of “THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.
2. The higher the density of the “specific non-spiritual coating”, the less visible — in every sense of the term “visible” — are volume planes that are associated with lower densities inside the “MURKY VOID”.
3. The lesser the density of the “specific non-spiritual coating” is elevated, the more visible — in every sense of the term “visible” — are volume planes that are associated with high densities

inside the "MURKY VOID". Therefore, the spiritual aspect "sees" any "non-spiritual" aspect.

4. The higher the state of "HARMONY" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the lesser will be the density of the "specific non-spiritual coating" necessary to cover this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle". And therefore, the density of the "specific non-spiritual coating" will be among that of volume planes inside the "MURKY VOID" and which are near the proximity of "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN".[137]

---

[137] It is from this basic principle that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, during the period before the "FLOOD", was raised alive and moved towards the proximity to

5. The higher the state of "CHAOS" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle" contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", the higher will be the density of the "specific non-spiritual coating" necessary to cover this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle". And therefore, the density of the "specific non-

---

"THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN", because he had managed to achieve and established a very high state of "HARMONY" between his "Spiritual Body" which consists of layers of "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

It is also from this basic principle that ABRAHAM, from whom Isaac and Ishmael are descendants, Elijah, who was raised in the air and sent to the "Plane Above" on the instruction of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, MARY, through whom CHRIST was brought forth, and few others after, were also raised alive in the air and moved towards the proximity to "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

spiritual coating" will be among that of volume planes inside the "MURKY VOID" and which are farthest from the proximity of "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN".[138]

However, the density of the "specific non-spiritual coating" is such that it can undergo transformation to allow the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle" which is covered with a "specific non-spiritual coating" to pass from one volume plane to another different volume plane, inside the "MURKY VOID",

---

[138] It is from this basic principle that the Archangel MICHAEL, having stabbed and reduced to nothing "THE CONFIDENCE" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had placed on him, had pulled out of definitive death (total erasure from existence) AZAZEL and all those who followed him in his sins perpetrated in the "HEAVEN" and precipitated them on EARTH here below in the first place. Afterwards, they have been locked underground in the waters in a second time pending their final erasure from existence. We will detail all these in the coming chapters.

and following “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined and established.

A “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle” which is covered with the “specific non-spiritual coating” in the volume plane associated with the density of this “specific non-spiritual coating” is not “visible” from volume planes that are associated with higher densities, but is “visible” only from volume planes that are associated with densities lower or equal to the defined density of the “specific non-spiritual coating”.[139]

---

[139] This principle also explains why celestial creatures, when they descend in the “Plane Below”, they are not visible to the “visual structure” of human creatures.

A “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle” which is covered with the “specific non-spiritual coating” defined on a volume plane associated with the density of this “specific non-spiritual coating”, without an addition other than this “specific non-spiritual coating” can move on the volume planes that are associated with lower densities, but only on volume planes that are associated with densities greater than or equal to the defined density of the “specific non-spiritual coating”.[140]

---

[140] It is this principle which is the basis of the concepts of “HEAVINESS” and “GRAVITY”. This principle also explains why celestial creatures, when they descend on the “Earthly Domain” below, can walk and move in any aspect of the substance that constitutes the “Earthly Domain”: in the air, on and in the clouds, water, waters, on ground, and inside in the ground.

This principle also explains why the first human creature, ADAM, in the early days of his existence in the “Earthly Domain”, while his

A “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle” which is covered with the “specific non-spiritual coating” defined on a volume plane associated with the density of this “specific non-spiritual coating”, covered in addition by another “specific non-spiritual coating” of lesser density according to the principles that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has

---

entire body was covered by a “specific non-spiritual coating” luminous and of lower density than the density of the “specific non-spiritual coating” of the earthly particle, he could move into the air without the need to use his feet.

After ADAM had broken the promise he had made to the Archangel MICHAEL, Archangel MICHAEL destroyed the conditions that are necessary to maintain the luminous and of lower density of that “specific non-spiritual coating”. It is so that, the entire body of ADAM could no longer move in the air because the density of the “specific non-spiritual coating” that covers the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” from which his physical body was created was heaviest.

established, can therefore move also on the volume planes that are associated with lower densities.[141]

A "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle" can thus be regarded as a "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle" which is covered with a

---

[141] It is from this basic principle that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, during the period before the "FLOOD", was raised alive and moved towards the proximity to "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN", because he had managed to achieve and established a very high state of "HARMONY" between his "Spiritual Body" which consists of layers of "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

It is also from this basic principle that ABRAHAM, from whom Isaac and Ishmael are descendants, Elijah, who was raised in the air and sent to the "Plane Above" on the instruction of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, MARY, through whom CHRIST was brought forth, and few others after, were also raised alive in the air and moved towards the proximity to "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

"specific non-spiritual coating" of density equal to zero.

Having established the properties of the density of the "specific non-spiritual coating", it is so that for a positioning on a plane that is more further inside the "MURKY VOID", the farthest from the proximity of "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and passing through the centre of the "MURKY VOID", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined a density for the "specific non-spiritual coating".

From the perspective of the manifestation by metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", this plane, which is farthest from the proximity of "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and passing

through the centre of the “MURKY VOID”, and which is designated as the “Plane Below” or the “Plane Underneath”, is the plane associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the “FOOTSTOOL” of the “THRONE”. The “Plane Below” is the plane on which will be revealed the causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, which is established and directed from the “THRONE” (the location of the first “septenary intersecting point”), and makes detailed development of this movement. In other words, it is on this “Plane Below” that “light will be shedded” on the causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, which is established and directed from the

"THRONE". The KNOWLEDGE of those causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", which is established and directed from the "THRONE", will be taken out of the place (level, layer) "deep inside" the "THRONE", where they are kept. The word associated with that place (level, layer) "deep inside" the "THRONE" and where those causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" are kept, translates in the human language by the unique word: "EARTH"; just like a special folder "deep inside" a safe deposit box and where important "blueprint" documents are kept. It is so that this "Plane Below" will also be designated using that same unique word: "EARTH", as a

reference to that place (level, layer) “deep inside”. The “Plane Below” is the plane on which will be revealed the causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, which is established and directed from the “THRONE” and makes detailed development of this movement; they will be “un-EARTH-ed”, taken out of that place (level, layer) “deep inside”, which is designated in the human language by the unique word, which translates to “EARTH”, and revealed.[142] And of course, that, which

[142] There is only one “EARTH”, it is this “Plane Below” which is farthest from the “Plane Above”. The physical realm in which live human creatures is part of the “EARTH”, the solar star is part of the “EARTH”, it is the same with all the other stars of the physical realm; they are part of the “EARTH”. There is nothing below this

relates to that place (level, layer) “deep inside” the “THRONE” and where those causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” are kept, will have the adjective: “EARTHLY”, “from EARTH”.

This density in the “Plane Below” is sufficient to cover a “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle” in the “Plane Below”. The “specific non-spiritual coating” defined for this “high density”[143] for the “Plane

---

“Plane Below”; that is there is no other volume plane below this “Plane Below”.

[143] This concept will be represented symbolically on a large scale by the “non-spiritual” heavy “Veil” — “Veil” of the Holy place — which protected the pure and holy space delineated as it had been specified all around this place where this part of the “ALTAR of THE DIVINE” was placed, when this part of the “ALTAR of THE DIVINE” inner constituent of “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE THRONE

Below" is the "specific 'EARTHLY' coating" for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle".

It is so that, the unique "'COATING—SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence" of a "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle" which is covered with the "specific 'EARTHLY' coating" will be called: the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence".

Similarly, for a positioning on a plane that is near the proximity of "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN" — this "Plane Above" which is also called

---

OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and which has been called "THE HOLY IN THE HOLY" was transported to the first "Specific Energy, 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in the "Plane Below". But humans did not understand this symbolic meaning.

"HEAVEN"[144] — while remaining in the "MURKY VOID", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined a different density for the "specific non-spiritual coating". The "specific non-spiritual coating" defined for this "low density" for the "Plane Above" is the "specific 'CELESTIAL' coating" for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle".

It is so that, the unique "'COATING—SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence" of a "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle" which is covered with the "specific 'CELESTIAL' coating" will be

---

[144] See conversation of July 02, 2005, Aristide with CHRIST. There is only one "HEAVEN", this nearest limit to "DIVINE DOMAIN" but inside the "MURKY VOID" and which is called the proximity to "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN". It was divided into seven levels, later during the realisation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

called: the "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence".

The "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" as well as the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle", and therefore the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" and the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" are the same in all volume planes inside the "MURKY VOID", and henceforth in these two volume planes that are the "HEAVEN" and the "EARTH" inside the "MURKY VOID". Only the "specific 'CELESTIAL' coating" and the "specific 'EARTHLY' coating", which are used to cover the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle", are different through the densities in each of these two plans that are the "HEAVEN" and the "EARTH".

With these “specific non-spiritual coating” densities, we have the following nested relationships:

1. The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is much more “thinner” than the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”; it flows freely into the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Space”, the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” seems elusive and “invisible” if compared to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” on the other side does not flow in the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, but it has an epithet function in the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.
2. The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is much more “thinner” than the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”; it flows freely into the

"Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", and in the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Space", the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" seems elusive and "invisible" if compared to the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance". The "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" on the other side does not flow in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

3. The "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" is much more "thinner" than the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"; it flows freely into the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", and in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Space", the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" seems elusive and "invisible" if compared to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance". The "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

Substance” on the other side does not flow in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”.

This nested relationship is the manifestation by metaphor of its equivalent which is defined in the “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”.

In the “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”, the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is much more “thinner” than the “Divine Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”; it flows freely into the “Divine Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” seems elusive and “invisible” if compared to the “Divine Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. The “Divine Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” on the other side does not flow in the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, but it has an epithet function in the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

In the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Space”, within the attribute “NON DIVINE”, only the “Divine Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will be present and represented by “THE DIVINE FORCE”. Indeed, “THE DIVINE FORCE” — which is “THE PERFECT SEAL OF THE DIVINE”, “THE MEDIATOR OF THE DIVINE”, “THE WORKER OF THE DIVINE”, “THE HANDS OF THE DIVINE”, etc... — is constituted only by the “Divine Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” endowed with an “INTELLECT” and carries the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”. By the presence of these five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” in HER, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER made “THE DIVINE FORCE” “PERFECT”, HE gave HER “PERFECTION”. Through the state of “HARMONY” of “THE DIVINE FORCE” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, “THE

DIVINE FORCE" is in "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE". Just like "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, "THE DIVINE FORCE" is not prone to "time", SHE was created long before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was the object of a project, and it is HER who, on the instruction of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, implemented the concept of "time", which is defined in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

In the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Space", within the attribute "NON DIVINE", the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" will be a substance that WILL BE CREATED in this attribute "NON DIVINE" and as a manifestation of the metaphor of its analogue, the "Divine Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", which HAS NOT BEEN CREATED and has always existed in "THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

In the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Space”, within the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the “Divine Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, just as the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, which HAS NOT BEEN CREATED and has always existed in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, will be more “thinner” than the created “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”; it will flow freely into the created “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, and the “Divine Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will appear elusive and “invisible” if compared to the created “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”. It is for this reason that “THE DIVINE FORCE”, although SHE will always be present in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Space”, within the attribute “NON DIVINE”, SHE will however remain “invisible” and will appear elusive by all that will be created into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE”.

As we have indicated at the onset of these writings, it is from the unique particulars of the attribute "PURITY" of "THE DIVINE BODY", and remaining within those unique particulars of the attribute "PURITY" of "THE DIVINE BODY", that "THE DIVINE" has conceived and produced in HIMSELF the UNIQUE creature that is designated as: "THE FORCE OF 'HE WHO IS'", or "THE DIVINE FORCE". It is from those unique particulars of the attribute "PURITY" of "THE DIVINE BODY" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has inherited the "INVISIBILITY" property.

It is thus also said of the "Divine Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and therefore of "THE DIVINE FORCE", that SHE is HER own possession; SHE is above the created "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance".

In the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Space", within the attribute "NON DIVINE", it is only when the specific conditions in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which has epithet function in the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", for example, the specific conditions arising from the execution of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" between the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", defined by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", are met around the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", that the "GLORY"[145] of the

[145] The "GLORY" is the word used symbolically to refer to the luminous radiation that characterizes the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", as well as any manifestation of a metaphor for the second attribute of "THE DIVINE BODY", and highlights the distinctive feature of

"Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is then, perceived: it will thus be the manifestation of "THE LIGHT" that is invisible.[146]

The process leading to this manifestation of the "GLORY" of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is a replica, by manifestation of metaphors, of the process leading to the manifestation of the "GLORY"

---

the "divine energy" that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

Therefore, when one speaks about the "GLORY OF THE DIVINE", it is by reference to the radiance of this "LIGHT", as second attribute characteristic of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", or of any manifestation of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

[146] As we have already indicated, it is like when an electric current is passed through a gas, the gas emits a glow (a luminous radiation); that, which is called "Illumination". That luminous radiation emitted by a gas, when an electric current flows through it, results from the transfer of energy, which occurs when electrons of the current collide with atoms constituents of the gas, follows with excitation and de-excitation of those atoms.

of the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

Within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, the divine conditions which are linked to the permanent and eternal execution of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” between the “Divine Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, the “Divine Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” having function of epithet in this “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, and (these divine conditions) which have been defined by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, are continually met, without interruption, around the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” produced by “THE DIVINE BODY” and around the “Divine Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. It is for this reason that the “GLORY” of the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”,

and thus the “GLORY” of “THE DIVINE BODY”, is continually and eternally manifested.

In the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Space”, within the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and in which the “Divine Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will be present and represented by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, if it were to happen that a single atom of the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is also introduced into this “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Space”, then, the “GLORY” of the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is going to be manifested instantly at the very moment when this single atom of the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” will be introduced into this “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Space”, because the divine conditions arising from the perpetual and everlasting execution of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” are continually and eternally present in “THE

DIVINE FORCE". Once this "GLORY" of the "Divine Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is manifested, the event of "EXPANSION" will start and instantly, filling the "MURKY VOID", making it return to "THE DIVINE BODY", as we have already indicated in the previous chapter.

It is to avoid that such a return to "THE DIVINE BODY" occurs, that using "THE DIVINE FORCE", who is "THE TRUST OF THE DIVINE", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER keeps Himself "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

CHAPTER 097
THE SPECIFIC “PARTIALLY-SPIRITUAL” ENVIRONMENT IN THE ATTRIBUTE “NON DIVINE”

CHAPTER 098

THE TWENTY ONE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL' DOMAINS" IN THE SPECIFIC "PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL" ENVIRONMENT

Using the two "specific non-spiritual coating" and from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which represents "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed "twenty-one" "Specific Energy 'Partially Spiritual' Domains" on a

large scale in the “MURKY VOID” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, each “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domain” being an expression of the model of the “EONS” that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE” by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, without adding a provision of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, also without adding a provision of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

It is in these “twenty-one” “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domains” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will apply the concepts, rules and principles that HE has designed and established in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” for the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle”, the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance”, the “Specific Atomic

‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance”, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Domain” and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

It is also through these “twenty-one” “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domains” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will manifest a metaphor for “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” on a large scale in the “MURKY VOID” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

This expression of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, in the “MURKY VOID” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is a writing of the acronym “IHVH” on a scale so large and using these “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domains” as letters, like “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it and so that all the Creatures which will created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”

can understand the message that is carried by this acronym.[147]

---

[147] Using the language of metaphors (or parables) one will say that: "...

> *"THE HOLY PROJECT" is reminiscent of a house in which the Owner has chosen to place chairs on twenty-one places to decorate the interior of this House.*
>
> *As HE places the chairs that HE Himself manufactured and which can be moved only by Himself, HE also call in His guests and asks them to take place on these chairs.*
>
> *As HE decorates the interior of this House by placing the chairs that He Himself manufactured, HE writes and also marks his signature through the placement of these chairs.*
>
> *The first guests, not seeing and not being able to recognize the Owner of the House among the myriad that was present, began to give importance to themselves and to see themselves as more important than the Owner of the House.*
>
> *Seeing that the following guests have received chairs which appear in all respects similar to those of the first guests, these first guests decided not to accept it and will*

start to quarrel to take possession of the chairs that the Owner of the House has reserved for the following guests, without bothering to look and understand that the arrangement of the chairs describes something very special: The very signature of the Owner of the House.

These first guests will turn out to be bandits who will strip the following guests of the chairs that the Owner of the House had reserved for them.

What will the Owner of the House do to such bandits?

…"

CHAPTER 098
THE TWENTY ONE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL’ DOMAINS” IN THE SPECIFIC “PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL” ENVIRONMENT

CHAPTER 099

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN" IN THE SPECIFIC "PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL" ENVIRONMENT

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" started by considering the position in the "MURKY VOID" and from which HE will establish the manifestation of a metaphor of the "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" in "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the

“Generative Divine Particle” and without collisions forever with the passage of time.

It is so that, HE chose the first plane in the “MURKY VOID” and on which “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create the first “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domain” into existence in order to be the manifestation of a metaphor of the “Cardinal Point” of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

He chose this first plane more upward of the “MURKY VOID” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, towards the proximity of “THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN”. This proximity of “THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN” is also called: the “HEAVEN”.

It is so that, in this “Plane Above”, that is, the “HEAVEN”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” designed and with the aim to make manifest into existence, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” by covering it with the low density “specific ‘CELESTIAL’ coating” as HE had designed it and defined for this “Plane Above”; thus designing the “Specific Elementary ‘CELESTIAL’ Particle”.

The “Specific Elementary ‘CELESTIAL’ Particle” which is covered with the “specific ‘CELESTIAL’ coating” will have two aspects: the spiritual aspect through the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and the “non-spiritual” aspect through this “specific ‘CELESTIAL’ coating”. These two aspects can be dissociated and separated only by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, Himself.

From the “Specific Elementary ‘CELESTIAL’ Particle”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”; which is the equivalent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it, it is through “THE DIVINE FORCE” that “THE DIVINE” would “NOURISH” this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” and make it grow by “EXPANSION” on a larger volume as HE had defined it within Himself.

It is so that, HE designed the first “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the “Plane Above”. It is also the first “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domain” that “THE DIVINE” will create into existence in the “MURKY VOID” inside the attribute

“NON DIVINE”, “SOUTH” with respect to the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”, and in the “Plane Above”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” also designed the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this first “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domain”, also delineating the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it by a spiritual aureole visible to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, and which is a manifestation of the state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER: it is the “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole”, because it is an expression of the radiance of that, which has been created in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

This first “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” will also be the first habitable domain for the creatures that HE designed to dwell on this “Plane Above”.

Within Himself, in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, and with respect to the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has also laid out the path and set the direction of walking movement on this path and on which the entire “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” moves to accomplish the “specific tasks” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has assigned to it.

This path and the direction of walking movement on this path, is the “Specific Walking Path” of the entire “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”; it is the “Orbit” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”. This “Orbit” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” is defined and established

within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” and around the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also designed and with aim to make manifest into existence, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, on this “Plane Above”, a metaphor for this “Specific Walking Path” and the walking movement of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” on that “Orbit” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the form of the “First Movement of the Divine Particles”. It is the “Specific Walking Movement” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the “Plane Above”.

This “Specific Walking Movement” is a “rotary movement” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” around itself and following a “specific rotation axis” which is directed towards the

“CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”. This “specific rotation axis” itself runs through this “Orbit” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has laid out inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” and at the level of the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”.

When the “specific rotation axis” of this first “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domain” runs through this “Orbit” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, then, it is said that the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” walks along its “Specific Walking Path”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed this “specific rotary movement” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” to indicate and to lead His creatures that

will be created into existence on the “Plane Above” to understand that, it is “THE DIVINE” who presides over the destiny and maintaining the state of “HARMONY” between “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” around the entire “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

This “Orbit” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” is subdivided into several steps, the steps of the “Orbit” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”. The complete flow path of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” along this “Orbit” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” will correspond to a complete rotational cycle of this first “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domain” in the “Plane Above”.

This cycle is also synchronized with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” at the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”.

To “THE DIVINE”, this cycle will define a measure of time into existence of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and for the calendar of this attribute: the “Calendar of the ‘NON DIVINE’”, and which will be defined from “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

This measure of time is divided into several periods and at the scale of the “Divine Particle”, the smallest of these periods is equal to the “measure of transformation step” of products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by

the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

At the scale of a “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domain”, this “measure of transformation step” will be defined by the unit of measure that will be called the “DAY”. It is through these measures of time that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER determines the time of existence of his creatures in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Through its “Specific Elementary ‘CELESTIAL’ Particles”, the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” also has two aspects: the spiritual aspect through the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and the “non-spiritual” aspect through this “specific ‘CELESTIAL’ coating”. These two aspects can be

dissociated and separated only by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, Himself.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also designed and defined for the “Plane Above”, a “Specific Generative Power” VITAL, which will provide the “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence” which is necessary for the proper functioning of the “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” will place this “Specific Generative Power” for the “Plane Above” inside the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, manifesting, as such, a double structure which is an expression of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH,

our FATHER chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE” by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, without adding a provision of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, also without adding a provision of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed this “Specific Generative Power” for the “Plane Above” from the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model. In a text below, we will talk about this “Specific Generative Power” — “THE SHEKINAH” — that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed for the “Plane Above”.

In this double structure that will be manifested as such into existence in the “Plane Above”, will be a representation of the inner structure of the double

structure and it is through this inner structure that the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, which is a representation of the outer structure of the double structure, will remain in the “‘CELESTIAL’ Specific State” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

All concepts set forth here above and regarding the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Domain” and which have been established from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle”, also extend on the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” which has been established from the “Specific Elementary ‘CELESTIAL’ Particle”. Let us remind some of these concepts to keep clarity regarding the functioning of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

In His design, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the first

component of the "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" of this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" with a fundamental "'SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence" necessary to maintain intact the capacity of all internal "specific processes", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also predefined for the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

HE has also defined and established a maximum "'SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence" that the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" can withstand while remaining in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and above which the structure of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" will be destroyed because it is attached to the attribute "NON

DIVINE". This maximum "'SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence" is billions of times less than the "'SPIRITUAL' divine electrical charge" of a "DIVINE SUBSTANCE".

Whether the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" is either "awake" or "asleep", the "specific work" accomplished by its "specific processes" does not stop, but it is accompanied by a change (decrease) more or less large of its "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence", depending upon whether some of its structures are "awake" or "asleep".

This "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence", as we have already indicated, is the unique "'COATING—SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence" which arises from the concept of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle" which is covered with the "specific 'CELESTIAL' coating".

The "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" is not eternal in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", because the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, this "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" exhausts in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" according to the work accomplished by the "specific processes" of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for it.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" so that it can be renewed.

It may be renewed directly by "THE DIVINE FORCE" following reception of "THE WORD OF THE

DIVINE" or else it can be continuously renewed following a cycle with seven "transformation steps", catalyzed by the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and through "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established for the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Each "transformation step" of this cycle is a unique manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the seven "transformation steps" of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative

Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Each step of this cycle is completed within a "measure of transformation step" and the seventh "transformation step" is that of completion of the cycle.

"THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" external and present in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" remains of VITAL importance for the survival of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Just as the "Divine Particles" are continuously in motion inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" at all scales of layers of "Divine Particles", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed and with aim to make manifest, by "THE DIVINE FORCE", a metaphor for such "DIVINE

PRIMARY WEALTH" in the external and immediate environment around each "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". A direct implication of such manifestation of continuous motion of these "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" is that the whole "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" will be a giant electromagnetic field entirely filled with "electromagnetic waves", which will provide the basis for the creation of appropriate life conditions and for the implementation of a wide range of applications related to the concept of "THE LIGHT" inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it, a metaphor for this "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" is already made manifest through the "Specific Elementary

‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of each “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

It is so that, HE has designed “specific displacement movements” to be applied on layers of “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

Having designed the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and how it was to function, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has set a fixed position within this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and from which “THE DIVINE FORCE” will make manifest, in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, a metaphor of the “Cardinal Point” of the “Generative

Divine Particle" which is defined in "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE"; because "THE DIVINE" had decided to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", this "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which represents "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION".

It is from this "Cardinal Point", which will be manifested and fixed within this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed the manifestation of the fixed orientation, IHVH — in the sense that we know it: NORTH, SOUTH, WEST, and EAST — that HE would apply to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

From this manifestation of fixed orientation, IHVH, from this “Cardinal Point”, which will be manifested and fixed within this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also set fixed positions of the manifestations, in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of metaphors of the twelve redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” which is defined in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE”.

This is the purpose of the set constituted by the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and this “Specific Generative Power” — “THE SHEKINAH” —

that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed for the “Plane Above”, as an expression of the double structure which is a manifestation of the metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON” that “THE DIVINE” chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE” by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, without adding a provision of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, also without adding a provision of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

CHAPTER 100

THE "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" MANIFESTED IN THE "SPECIFIC 'PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL' ENVIRONMENT"

Having designed the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and within which HE has set a fixed position from which "THE DIVINE FORCE" will make manifest, in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", a metaphor of the "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle" which is defined in "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in

"THE DIVINE", and having established the manifestation of its "Specific Walking Path" in the form of a "specific rotary movement", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" chose the second plane in the "MURKY VOID".

It is on this second plane that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will manifest into existence a metaphor for "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" in "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and without collisions forever with the passage of time — on a larger scale, and through others "Specific Energy 'Partially

Spiritual' Domains" acting in place of the "Divine particles".

This manifestation will define "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" chose this second plane more further inside the "MURKY VOID", the farthest from the proximity of "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN". Henceforth, on this "Plane Below", that is "EARTH", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and with aim to make manifest into existence, by "THE DIVINE FORCE", the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" which is covered with the heavy "specific 'EARTHLY' coating" as HE had designed it and defined it for this

"Plane Below"; designing as such the "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle".

The "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle" which is covered with the "specific 'EARTHLY' coating" will have two aspects: the spiritual aspect through the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and the "non-spiritual" aspect through this "specific 'EARTHLY' coating". These two aspects can be dissociated and separated only by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, Himself.

CHAPTER 101

THE "GENERATIVE POWER OF 'THE DIVINE'" MANIFESTED IN THE "SPECIFIC 'PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL' ENVIRONMENT"

In order to manifest into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", a metaphor of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, from the "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle", a first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituted by a double structure of "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances"; establishing as such an expression of the model of these "EONS" that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE" by

adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, without adding a provision of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, also without adding a provision of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

The inner structure and the outer structure of this double structure are “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, which are each “CONSCIOUS”, and each possessing its own dynamism, its own principle of action, and they are separated by a “Specific ‘EARTH←EARTH’ Inner Frontier”.

The “Specific ‘EARTH←EARTH’ Inner Frontier”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and defined it, is maintained by a set of “specific processes” which help containing the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the outer structure of this double structure and keep it intact; that is, to stabilize its

"'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence"[148] whenever it increases and gets near the proximity of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" necessary for occurrence of the special "specific event" of "EXPANSION".

The "Specific 'EARTH←EARTH' Inner Frontier", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and defined it, will not increase the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" at a high level if this "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" came to decrease following the work accomplished by the volume of "Specific Atomic

---

[148] You can consider this "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" by analogy with photon energy, which is transported by an electromagnetic wave, in the "'EARTHLY' Specific State".

‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

The “Specific ‘EARTH←EARTH’ Inner Frontier”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and defined it, will instead act to maintain a dynamic state of equilibrium, which is the result of application of its principle of action, when the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of this whole inner structure increases.

This “Specific ‘EARTH←EARTH’ Inner Frontier” and the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” that it contains, also define a “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”: the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”. It is this “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain” that will nourish the outer structure constituent of this double structure and provide for its subsistence in

order to remain into existence in its "'EARTHLY' Specific State".

As parts of its dynamism, its principle of action, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed this "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", with a crucial "specific behavior", based on that which is called the "movement", and which allows the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" to "hover", to be in stationary suspension, in equilibrium inside the "MURKY VOID".[149] It is the "crucial stationary movement" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", and it

---

[149] It is just like the fluttering, that quick wavering or flapping, movement of wings that birds perform and which allows them to stay in the same position in the air without moving forwards, or backwards, or sidewards. The principle of action is the same.

is the result of the combination and a “specific interpretation” of “specific effects” and associated “specific behaviors” of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”. Due to this “crucial stationary movement” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, the totality constituted by the outer structure that is attached to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain” and that is separated by the “Specific ‘EARTH←EARTH’ Inner Frontier”, will also remain in stationary suspension, in equilibrium inside the “MURKY VOID”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it, it is through “THE DIVINE FORCE” that “THE DIVINE” would “NOURISH” this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner

Domain" and thereby, grow the entire "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and which is formed by this double structure of "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances", by "EXPANSION" on a larger volume in the proportions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" in "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and without collisions forever with the passage of time — as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had defined it.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the first "Specific

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “Plane Below”. It is also the second “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domain” that “THE DIVINE” will create into existence in the “MURKY VOID” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

This first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “MURKY VOID”, and “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established to place it “SOUTH” with respect to the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”, and in the “Plane Below”.

This “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” is the manifestation, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of a metaphor of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also designed and with aim to make manifest into existence, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, delineating as such the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it by a spiritual aureole visible to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, and which is a manifestation of the state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER: it is the “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole”, because it is an expression of the radiance of that, which has been created in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

All concepts set forth here above and regarding the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Domain” also extend on the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, through each of its two structures: the

"Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" and the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Outer Domain".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle" at the origin of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" of this "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with a very high fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence", insufficient to allow the occurrence of the special "specific event" of "EXPANSION" inside the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", but sufficient to continually allow the occurrence of the special "specific event" of "EXPANSION" in the constituent "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Outer Domain".

It is because of this very high fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" that the "crucial stationary movement" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" will be perpetual, and the totality constituted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", will also remain perpetually in stationary suspension, in equilibrium inside the "MURKY VOID", without falling down, or falling on one side or another.

It is because of this very high fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" that the "Specific Energy, 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" is reminiscent of that, which is called: MAGMA.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also defined and established a

maximum "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" that the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" can withstand while remaining in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and above which its structure will be destroyed because it is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE". This maximum "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" is always billions of times less than the "'SPIRITUAL' divine electrical charge" of a "DIVINE SUBSTANCE".

HE has also endowed the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with metaphors that are characteristic of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It is so that, the speed of reception and transmission of signals from this "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" is instantaneous, at the scale of

the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". The "INTENSITY", and therefore the "STRENGTH", of the luminous radiation that this "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will emit will also be very high.

It is so that, later during the course of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", this "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will be designated by a word meaning: "THE MOST LUMINOUS", "THE MOST LUMINOUS" in his first form, the "TORCH OF THE DAY". With the passage of time, it will also be called the "SUN".

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it, the very high fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" will make it possible to continuously

maintain the occurrence of the special "specific event" of "EXPANSION"[150] in the constituent "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Outer Domain", on a very large temporal limits and eternal in appearance.

---

[150] When the dynamic state of equilibrium of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the entire "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" is not maintained within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined, then, the special "specific event" of "EXPANSION" inside the constituent "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Outer Domain" will disrupt the structure of this "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Outer Domain". This disturbance will result in displacement of the constituent structures of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Outer Domain". It is so that, some of these structures of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Outer Domain", those that are nearest to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", could go up through these displacements towards the level of structures that are closer to the outer surface of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Outer Domain". This is the origin of the phenomena that are the basis of that, which will be called: the volcano.

Therefore, the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and defined it, will continuously execute its “specific tasks” to maintain a dynamic state of equilibrium, which is the result of application of its principle of action, when the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of the entire “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Outer Domain” increases.

It is so that, the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will allow sufficient amounts of the surpluses of these “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and containing “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” and manifestations of metaphors characteristic of the “Generative Divine

Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" to escape into the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around it and following "specific directions".

It is for this purpose that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed this "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and made manifest on it a metaphor of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'". This is the purpose of this "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", as a manifestation of a double structure which is an expression of the model of these "EONS" that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE" by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute "NON DIVINE", without adding a provision of "THE INTELLECT OF

THE DIVINE", also without adding a provision of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Inside the first "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above" and with respect to the "CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed and with aim to make manifest, by "THE DIVINE FORCE", the complete flow path of a metaphor of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It is so that, HE has laid out the path and set the direction of movement on this path and on which the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" moves to accomplish the "specific tasks" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will assign to it.

This path and the direction of movement on this path is the "Specific Walking Path" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"; It is the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS", manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined and established this "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"[151] in the "Plane Above".

---

[151] Later during the course of the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of the "PROJECT of Creation", this second "Specific Energy 'Partially-Spiritual' Domain" on which the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" is manifested into existence will be also designated

SAMPLE

On this “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”, HE has designed the manifestation of the metaphors of the six “entry gates” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by each of the six “Formative Divine Particles” and corresponding to the six redundant “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Regions” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

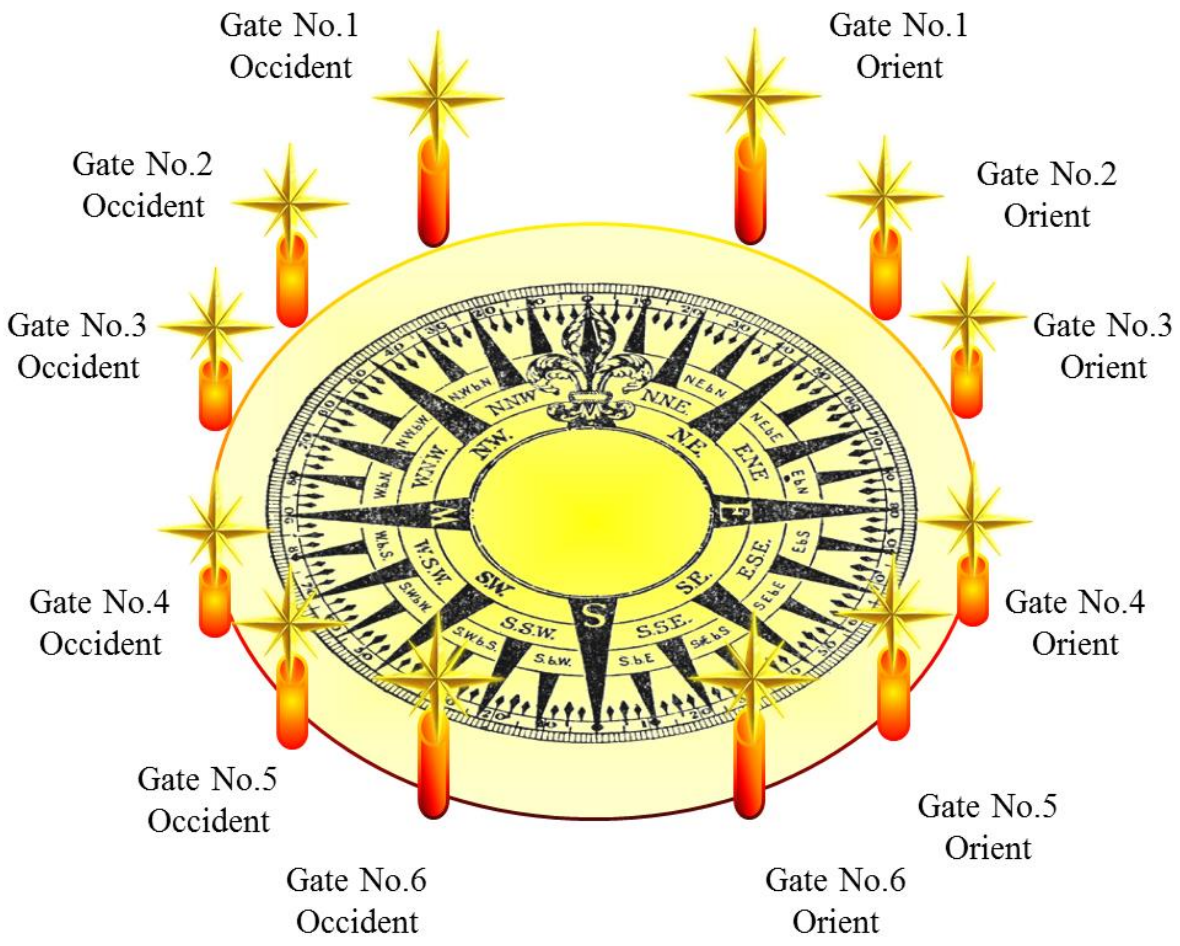
These are the six “Entry Gates” that HE has placed at the Orient of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, with respect to the metaphor of the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”. They are placed one after another in the same alignment.

---

symbolically as the “CHARIOT” of “THE MOST LUMINOUS”; It is a metaphor for the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”. So, when you will see in vision a fire and flame “CHARIOT”, you will know that it is about the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also designed the manifestation of the metaphors of the six “exit gates” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by each of the six “Formative Divine Particles” and corresponding to the six redundant “Divine Senary Equilibrium Regions” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

These are the six “Exit Gates” that HE has placed at the Occident of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, with respect to the metaphor of the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”. They are also placed one after another in the same alignment, as symbolically shown in the diagram.



Each manifestation of a metaphor of an “entry gate” of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by one of the six “Formative Divine Particles”, and corresponding to a redundant “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Region” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is a "Marking Point" sealed by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Similarly, each manifestation of a metaphor of an "exit gate" of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by one of the six "Formative Divine Particles", and corresponding to a redundant "Divine Senary Equilibrium Region" of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is a "Marking Point" sealed by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

In "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", because of the perfect synchronisation of the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the

movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", and from any selected "Formative Divine Particle", chosen among the six "Formative Divine Particles", the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" can be observed from two angles:

- From the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the selected "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", moving through the fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions"; or
- From the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the selected "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", moving through the twelve redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed manifestations of metaphors of all events that are observed from the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the selected "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and added them on the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", to allow His creatures who will be created into existence in the "Plane Above" to understand and know "THE DIVINE" from the manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in the attribute "NON DIVINE" in which His creatures are attached to.

As we have indicated regarding the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", the projection of the Four points that

define the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and in this arrangement — "HE WHO EXISTS", "HE WHO IS ABOVE", "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "HE WHO ARRIVES" — and the pronunciation of the acronym of which is the same as the word "IHVH", onto the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle", will divide the fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions", constituent of this complete flow path, into four separated quadrants of equal measure, ranging from one of these four points projected to another, and contained between the intervals delineated by the projections of the two points "HE WHO EXISTS" and "HE WHO WILL EXIST" on one side, and by the projections of the two remaining points "HE WHO IS ABOVE" and "HE WHO ARRIVES", on the other side.

Thus, this projection of these four points that define the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and in this arrangement — “HE WHO EXISTS”, “HE WHO IS ABOVE”, “HE WHO WILL EXIST”, “HE WHO ARRIVES” — and the pronunciation of the acronym of which is the same as the word “IHVH”, will define the direction of movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and transition from one non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Region” to the next in line.

The “Generative Divine Particle” always starts its movement at the beginning of the “First Quadrant”. During the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the alternation of a quadrant is caused by the inclination of the axis defined the two points “HE WHO IS ABOVE” and “HE WHO ARRIVES”, on the

plane containing the complete movement of the "Generative Divine Particle".

Each of the six "Formative Divine Particles", constituent of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", also starts its own "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" at the beginning of this "First Quadrant".

Through each of the four quadrants, and because of the perfect synchronization of the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", and from a selected "Formative Divine Particle", chosen among the six "Formative Divine Particles", the flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" can be observed from two angles:

- From the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the selected “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, moving through the thirteen (that is, fifty-two divided by four) non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” contained in the quadrant; or
- From the “Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of the selected “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, moving through the three (that is, twelve divided by four) redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” contained in the quadrant.

Therefore, through each of the four quadrants, the flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” through the thirteen non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” of the quadrant, will correspond to seven

times the “measure of transformation step” in each of the thirteen non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”; that is, ninety-one times the “measure of transformation step” of products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” considered, with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

Through each of the four quadrants, the flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” through its three redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” will also match three times thirty “transformation steps” plus three times the “measure of passage from one gate to another gate”; that is, ninety times the “measure of transformation step” plus three times “measure of passage from one gate to another gate”.

As “THE DIVINE FORCE” has established it by analogy with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, the manifestation of a metaphor for the “measure of transformation step” of products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the considered “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, will correspond to a measure of the walking time of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” from one “Gate No. NN Orient” to the “Gate No. NN Occident” associated with it and returning back to the “Gate No. NN Orient”.

“THE MOST LUMINOUS” always starts its walk from “Gates” on the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”, which are located in the Orient and it always walks from a “Gate No. NN Orient” towards the “Gate No. NN Occident” associated with it, and returning back to the “Gate No. NN Orient”.

The complete flow path of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” along this “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” always begins with “Gate No.4 Orient”[152] and ends with “Gate No.3 Orient” as follows:

---

[152] The Archangel URIEL had already explained all this to ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, when he was still living on Earth and accomplishing the project that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had entrusted to him.

This diagram is only a representation using human symbols to allow humans to understand the meaning of this great light that

1. During a measurement of time equal to thirty[153] manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step", it enters through the

---

they see every time above them and also to understand how it functions.

The "gates" are symbolically represented by these cylinders and the height of each cylinder is defined by the number of days (in the sense that humans know them) associated with the walking time of "THE MOST LUMINOUS" from one "gate" of the Orient towards the corresponding "gate" of the Occident. The stars above the "gates" are symbolic representations of the Archangels ("STARS") that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will place at each of these gates so that they perform the "specific tasks", which will be assigned to them. It is so that, the complete course of "THE MOST LUMINOUS" through the circle described by these "gates" is symbolically represented by what will be known as: the "TWELVE STARS CROWN".

[153] As we have explained in the section concerning some particulars of the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles", each of the twelve redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will see passing in itself the six "transformation steps" times five "Formative Divine Particles"; that is, thirty "transformation steps".

"Gate No.4 Orient", walking towards the "Gate No.4 Occident", exits through "Gate No.4 Occident", then, returns to the "Gate No.4 Orient". Once this cycle of thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step" has been accomplished, then, from the "Gate No.4 Orient" it walks towards the "Gate No.5 Orient" and reaches the "Gate No.5 Orient" after a measure of time equal to a manifestation of the metaphor of the "measure of passage from one gate to another gate".

2. During a measurement of time equal to thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step", it enters through the "Gate No.5 Orient", walking towards the "Gate No.5 Occident", exits through "Gate No.5

Occident", then, returns to the "Gate No.5 Orient". Once this cycle of thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step" has been accomplished, then, from the "Gate No.5 Orient" it walks towards the "Gate No.6 Orient" and reaches the "Gate No.6 Orient" after a measure of time equal to a manifestation of the metaphor of the "measure of passage from one gate to another gate".

3. During a measurement of time equal to thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step", it enters through the "Gate No.6 Orient", walking towards the "Gate No.6 Occident", exits through "Gate No.6 Occident", then, returns to the "Gate No.6 Orient". Once this cycle of thirty manifestations

of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step" has been accomplished, then, it declines to be able to return on the direction of its path, exiting through "Gate No.6 Orient" and entering again through this "Gate No.6 Orient" after a measure of time equal to a manifestation of the metaphor of the "measure of passage from one gate to another gate".

4. During a measurement of time equal to thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step", it enters through the "Gate No.6 Orient", walking towards the "Gate No.6 Occident", exits through "Gate No.6 Occident", then, returns to the "Gate No.6 Orient". Once this cycle of thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step" has been accomplished,

then, from the “Gate No.6 Orient” it walks towards the “Gate No.5 Orient” and reaches the “Gate No.5 Orient” after a measure of time equal to a manifestation of the metaphor of the “measure of passage from one gate to another gate”.

5. During a measurement of time equal to thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the “measure of transformation step”, it enters through the “Gate No.5 Orient”, walking towards the “Gate No.5 Occident”, exits through “Gate No.5 Occident”, then, returns to the “Gate No.5 Orient”. Once this cycle of thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the “measure of transformation step” has been accomplished, then, from the “Gate No.5 Orient” it walks towards the “Gate No.4 Orient” and reaches the

"Gate No.4 Orient" after a measure of time equal to a manifestation of the metaphor of the "measure of passage from one gate to another gate".

6. During a measurement of time equal to thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step", it enters through the "Gate No.4 Orient", walking towards the "Gate No.4 Occident", exits through "Gate No.4 Occident", then, returns to the "Gate No.4 Orient". Once this cycle of thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step" has been accomplished, then, from the "Gate No.4 Orient" it walks towards the "Gate No.3 Orient" and reaches the "Gate No.3 Orient" after a measure of time equal to a manifestation of the metaphor of the

"measure of passage from one gate to another gate".

7. During a measurement of time equal to thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step", it enters through the "Gate No.3 Orient", walking towards the "Gate No.3 Occident", exits through "Gate No.3 Occident", then, returns to the "Gate No.3 Orient". Once this cycle of thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step" has been accomplished, then, from the "Gate No.3 Orient" it walks towards the "Gate No.2 Orient" and reaches the "Gate No.2 Orient" after a measure of time equal to a manifestation of the metaphor of the "measure of passage from one gate to another gate".

8. During a measurement of time equal to thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step", it enters through the "Gate No.2 Orient", walking towards the "Gate No.2 Occident", exits through "Gate No.2 Occident", then, returns to the "Gate No.2 Orient". Once this cycle of thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step" has been accomplished, then, from the "Gate No.2 Orient" it walks towards the "Gate No.1 Orient" and reaches the "Gate No.1 Orient" after a measure of time equal to a manifestation of the metaphor of the "measure of passage from one gate to another gate".

9. During a measurement of time equal to thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure

of transformation step", it enters through the "Gate No.1 Orient", walking towards the "Gate No.1 Occident", exits through "Gate No.1 Occident", then, returns to the "Gate No.1 Orient". Once this cycle of thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step" has been accomplished, then, it declines to be able to return on the direction of its path, exiting through "Gate No.1 Orient" and entering again through this "Gate No.1 Orient" after a measure of time equal to a manifestation of the metaphor of the "measure of passage from one gate to another gate".

10. During a measurement of time equal to thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step", it enters through the "Gate No.1 Orient", walking towards the "Gate

No.1 Occident", exits through "Gate No.1 Occident", then, returns to the "Gate No.1 Orient". Once this cycle of thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step" has been accomplished, then, from the "Gate No.1 Orient" it walks towards the "Gate No.2 Orient" and reaches the "Gate No.2 Orient" after a measure of time equal to a manifestation of the metaphor of the "measure of passage from one gate to another gate".

11. During a measurement of time equal to thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step", it enters through the "Gate No.2 Orient", walking towards the "Gate No.2 Occident", exits through "Gate No.2 Occident", then, returns to the "Gate No.2

Orient". Once this cycle of thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step" has been accomplished, then, from the "Gate No.2 Orient" it walks towards the "Gate No.3 Orient" and reaches the "Gate No.3 Orient" after a measure of time equal to a manifestation of the metaphor of the "measure of passage from one gate to another gate".

12. During a measurement of time equal to thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step", it enters through the "Gate No.3 Orient", walking towards the "Gate No.3 Occident", exits through "Gate No.3 Occident", then, returns to the "Gate No.3 Orient". Once this cycle of thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the "measure of

transformation step" has been accomplished, then, the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" has achieved its full walk along the complete flow path of this "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS". It is so that, from the "Gate No.3 Orient" it walks towards the "Gate No.4 Orient" and reaches the "Gate No.4 Orient" after a measure of time equal to a manifestation of the metaphor of the "measure of passage from one gate to another gate" to restart its walk.

It is so that, the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will achieve its complete flow path along the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" during three hundred and sixty-four times the manifestation of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step": that is, twelve

times thirty manifestation of the metaphor of the "measure of transformation step" plus twelve times a manifestation of the metaphor of the "measure of passage from one gate to another gate".

Within the attribute "NON DIVINE", the manifestation of the four quadrants associated with the flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the considered "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", — which is effectively the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" — will define, in the manifested "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" (that is, within the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone"), that, which is called: the "Four Seasons".

The "Four Seasons" result from a projection of the Four points that define the movement of the

"Generative Divine Particle" and in this arrangement — "HE WHO EXISTS", "HE WHO IS ABOVE", "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "HE WHO ARRIVES" — and the pronunciation of the acronym of which is the same as the word "IHVH", onto the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle", and manifested by metaphor within the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Within these "Four Seasons", the first entrance at the "Gate No.4 Orient", always marks the emergence of manifestations of those specific products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, chose to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE" by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute "NON DIVINE", without adding a provision of "THE INTELLECT OF

THE DIVINE", also without adding a provision of "THE DIVINE FORCE".[154]

---

[154] The complete flow path of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" along this "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" always begins with "Gate No.4 Orient". The beginning of the implementation of the second Phase of the realisation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", that of the creation of the human creature, is in correspondence with the first entrance at "Gate No.4 Orient", and is associated with the time when "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had emitted the decrees of the implementation of the second Phase of the realisation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

In the earthly world in which live human creatures, the first passage of "THE MOST LUMINOUS" at this entrance at "Gate No.4 Orient", always marks the "First Season", the begining of the "Spring Season", the period when plants start blooming, the time of growth and renewal of those specific products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, chose to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE" by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute "NON DIVINE", without adding a provision of "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", also without adding a provision of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, in the “Plane Below” and “SOUTH” with respect to the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”.

HE has also designed and with aim to make manifest into existence, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, in this “Plane Below”, a metaphor of the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” and the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” on this “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” as a metaphor of the “First Movement of the Divine Particles”. It is the “Specific Walking Movement” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “Plane Below”.

This “Specific Walking Movement” is composed of the “crucial stationary movement” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, to which is added a “rotary movement” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” around itself and following a “specific rotation axis” which is directed towards the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”. This “specific rotation axis” itself runs through the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and defined inside the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the “Plane Above”.

As we have indicated, it is because of the very high fundamental “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, that the “crucial

stationary movement" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", and consequently this "Specific Walking Movement" will be perpetual, unless stopped on instruction of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, as the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" was made "CONSCIOUS" and thus able to receive such external instructions, and the totality constituted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", will also remain perpetually in stationary suspension, in equilibrium inside the "MURKY VOID", without falling down, or falling on one side or another.[155]

---

[155] This is about that which is called the "Sun", the "solar star", and its movement inside the "MURKY VOID". This "Specific Walking Movement" was shown to ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, when he was still living on Earth and accomplishing

When the “specific rotation axis” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” runs through the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” inside the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, then, it is said that the “Specific Generative Energy

---

the project that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had entrusted to him, and he reported it in his writings, saying:

“…

> *From there I came in another place, on the side of the Occident, to the extremities of the “EARTH” (that is, at the extremities of the “Plane Below”).*
>
> *Where I beheld a blazing fire and a perpetual movement, travelling night and day, without ever stopping.*
>
> *I asked the angel who was with me, and I said: “What is this? Why this incessant movement?”*
>
> *RAGUEL, one of the angels who accompanied me answered to me: “This blazing fire that moves constantly to the Occident, …”*

…”

'EARTHLY' Domain" walks along its "Specific Walking Path"[156].

Just like the "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" has been established on a position that ensures the same stable and large enough "Divine Equilibrium Zones", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed this metaphor of this "Specific Walking Movement" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Plane Below" to indicate and impress upon His

---

[156] Later during the course of the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of the "PROJECT of Creation", when "THE MOST LUMINOUS", that is the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", begins his walk along its "Specific Walking Path", it will be said symbolically that he rides on his "CHARIOT", and when he performs his "specific tasks" it will be said symbolically that he advances on his path, mounted on his "CHARIOT".

creatures that will be created into existence in the "Plane Below" that, it is within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" that HE has set the position — of the "Cardinal Point" manifested in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE" — from which "THE DIVINE FORCE" presides to the maintenance of stability and the proper functioning of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

It is so that, in the "Plane Below", a complete cycle of the "rotary movement" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" around itself and following a "specific rotation axis" which is directed towards the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", will correspond to a complete flow path of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"

along the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Each time that the "specific rotation axis" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" arrives at the entrance of an "Entry Gate" of the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" located to the Orient, before starting its walk towards the corresponding "gate" that is located to the Occident, the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will receive all the parameters of the "Entry Gate" of the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" that it will use throughout its walk to accomplish its "specific tasks"[157].

---

[157] When "THE MOST LUMINOUS" receives the parameters at an "Entry Gate" of the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" which he will use throughout its walk to perform its "specific tasks", then,

These are the parameters of an “Entry Gate” of the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” that define

---

it will be said that “THE MOST LUMINOUS” takes and wears his Crown and lay it on his “head”: he has received his instructions.

It is so that, he will walk with his Crown to the corresponding “Exit Gate” at the Occident where he will then, deliver it to those whom “THE DIVINE FORCE” will place at the “Exit Gates” at the Occident with “specific task” to assess the product of the “specific work” that “THE MOST LUMINOUS” has accomplished and report this evaluation to “THE DIVINE FORCE”. Symbolically, it is said that the Crown is returned to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, when you will see in vision an Angel, or a Saint, symbolically carrying a “TWELVE STARS CROWN” on his head, you would know that, through the “Sealed Twelve”, he has received instructions from “THE DIVINE FORCE” and he is performing his “specific tasks” at any time.

About the creatures that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will produce into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, on instruction of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, it will be said of a creature in such a journey, that: it is through the execution of the “specific tasks” that have been assigned by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to a creature, that this creature will receive his merit; to any “specific task” its merit.

the work that needs to be produced by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Plane Below". These parameters of an "Entry Gate" of the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" contain among others, temporal indications on:

- Sufficient amounts of the surpluses of its "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and containing their "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" which will be transmitted to the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and following "specific directions";
- The speed with which these adequate amounts of the surpluses of its "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" must be sent in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external

and immediate around the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and following “specific directions”;

- All indications on other “specific tasks” that the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” must accomplish during its walk.

Later when “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will call into existence the first Archangels — The “ADONA’IM” — (we shall talk about this in a following text) “THE DIVINE FORCE” will entrust the tasks to establish the parameters at the six “Entry Gates” and the six “Exit Gates” of the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” to the twelve of these firsts Archangels, each sealed on a “gate” of the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”.

These twelve Archangels will be known as the "Sealed Twelve" and they will be guided and helped by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in performing their duties.[158]

---

[158] It is of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, wanted human inhabitants of this earthly world to understand, when he said in his writings:

"...

> *Thus URIEL showed me twelve gates which opens for the chariot of the sun in heaven, from which flow the infinities of rays.*
>
> *It is through them that summer is formed in the earth when these gates open at fixed times; from them also escape the winds and the spirits of the dew, when the windows at the ends of the sky open at the times fixed by the divine will.*
>
> *I saw twelve gates in heaven at the ends of the Earth, through which the Sun and the Moon and "STARS" and all the heaven works proceed at their rising and setting.*

..."

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will design the Archangel MICHAEL and "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create him in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and will also establish him as

head of these twelve. The Archangel MICHAEL will be part of these "Sealed Twelve" Archangels and he is the first in each angelic order and he is the one who leads all others. We shall explain it in details in another section below.

CHRIST had received this teaching when he was still living on Earth here below and when he had begun to understand the project for which "THE DIVINE FORCE" created Him into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE". It is so that, CHRIST also chose "Twelve Disciples" to make humans understand this concept of the "Sealed Twelve".

It is so that, CHRIST also instructed His "Twelve Disciples", but He always spoke to them in "spiritual language", that is in parables, so that they can develop their understanding of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and grow in "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

But many of His "Twelve Disciples" did not fed on the knowledge that CHRIST gave them, and later when CHRIST had accomplished the project for which "THE DIVINE FORCE" created Him into existence in this earthly world, eleven of His "Twelve Disciples" will turn away from all the teachings that He had given them. Only one of "Twelve Disciples" will feed himself with all teachings that he had received and grew in "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" (See conversation Aristide with CHRIST).

These are the twelve Archangels sealed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" who will preside on these "Entry Gates" and "Exit Gates" of the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS", by setting all temporal parameters that the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will use during its walk, as well as the quantities of surpluses of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" that "THE MOST

It is the only disciple who ascended to the heavens when he left this earthly world. This single disciple among the twelve, is the one who was "RIGHTEOUS" and had remained so until he left this world. This only disciple is JACQUES. None of the other remaining eleven ascended to the heavens.

CHRIST had explained to them in several ways, at great length, in "spiritual language" as well as in their own "non-spiritual language", that only those who are "RIGHTEOUS" are approved by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and only those who are "RIGHTEOUS" will get redemption. But these eleven, and human creatures with them, did not understand what CHRIST showed them.

LUMINOUS" will let escape through its "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" during its walk.

"THE DIVINE FORCE" will also entrust the "specific tasks" which consist of regulating the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" to an Archangel other than the "Sealed Twelve" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will consolidate this Archangel.

This Archangel will be known by a word which is pronounced "ZAHARIEL" and means the "BRIGHTNESS OF THE DIVINE" — head of "LUMINAIRES" and responsible for the proper functioning of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

The Archangel "ZAHARIEL" is also called "THE MOST LUMINOUS", also called "RAGUEL", he has

many names and he takes several forms.[159] He is also assisted by other archangels during the execution of

---

[159] See conversations of September 14, 2005, Aristide with CHRIST, Aristide with Archangel RAGUEL.

It is also of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, wanted human inhabitants of this earthly world to understand, when he said in his writings:

"…

> *From there I came in another place, on the side of the Occident, to the extremities of the "EARTH" (that is, at the extremities of the "Plane Below").*
>
> *Where I beheld a blazing fire and a perpetual movement, travelling night and day, without ever stopping.*
>
> *I asked the angel who was with me, and I said: "What is this? Why this incessant movement?"*
>
> *RAGUEL, one of the angels who accompanied me answered to me: "This blazing fire that moves constantly to the Occident, is the fire which ignites all "LUMINAIRES" of the "HEAVEN" (by this, RAGUEL meant to lead ENOCH to grow his discerning capacities and to understand that he is the head of all those archangels and angels who have been tasked to light up the "MURKY VOID")".*

the "specific tasks" which consist of regulating the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".[160]

..."

[160] See conversations of September 02, 2005, Aristide with the Archangel PHANUEL.

It is of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, wanted human inhabitants of this earthly world to understand, when he said in his writings:

"...

> *And there they showed me all the movements and displacements and all the rays of light of the Sun and the Moon.*
>
> *And I measured their walk and I compare their light. And I saw: the Sun has a seven-fold light of that of the moon.*
>
> *And their circle and their chariots, whereupon rides each of them, going like the wind and there is no rest for them that day and night go forth and return back.*
>
> *Four large stars are suspended to the right of the chariot of the Sun, and four to his left, going with the Sun continuously.*

> *Four others are in front of the chariot of the Sun, bringing the dew and the heat when the Lord directs them to descend to the Earth with the Sun's rays.*

…"

The "*circle*" (in the expression "*their circle and their chariots, whereupon rides each of them*") refers to the "Specific Walking Path".

The "*large stars are suspended on part and others of the chariot of the Sun*" refer to these other Archangels who assist the Archangel "ZAHARIEL" during the implementation of his "specific tasks". The Archangel PHANUEL is one of them.

Through such disposition of manifested things, into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", all these creatures (archangels and angels, as well as human creatures) were called to develop their own discerning capabilities and to understand the meaning of the Four points that define the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and in this arrangement — "HE WHO EXISTS", "HE WHO IS ABOVE", "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "HE WHO ARRIVES" — and the pronunciation of the acronym of which is the same as the word "IHVH", onto the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle". It is through such dispositions of manifested things, into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", which are in bijective correspondence with "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and its products,

that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, as well as “THE DIVINE FORCE”, were revealing themselves, so that to these creatures (archangels and angels, as well as human creatures) could grow up and become acquainted “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, as well as “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

As you would know already, in mathematics, a bijection, or bijective correspondence, or one-to-one correspondence, is a correspondence between the elements of two sets, where each element of one set is paired with exactly one element of the other set, and each element of the other set is paired with exactly one element of the first set. There are no unpaired elements. In mathematical terms, a bijective correspondence defined from a starting set X to an arrival set Y, is a mapping one-to-one (injective) of a set X and onto (surjective) a set Y. A bijection from the set X (which, here, is “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”) of “PURE” elements to the set Y (which, here, is the set of manifestations by metaphor into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”) of “PURE” elements, has an inverse correspondence from Y to X. The SCIENCE that defines that correspondence correspondence, as well as its inverse correspondence, has been established by “THE DIVINE FORCE”. It is through the understanding of this inverse correspondence that all creatures (archangels and angels, as well as human creatures) are called upon to grow and become acquainted

All this, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it and “THE DIVINE” has defined all the names and the attributes of all things before that the attribute “NON DIVINE” was created and realized into existence.

Using the parameters of the “Entry Gate” of the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”, the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will accomplish its “specific tasks” which consist of regulating its “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” to let escape into the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it and following “specific directions”, sufficient amounts of the surpluses of its “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’

---

with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, as well as “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Substances". These "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" emitted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" carry in them "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence".

As it is with the model of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Domain", whether this "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" is either "awake" or "asleep", the "specific work" accomplished by its "specific processes" does not stop, but it is accompanied by a change (decrease) more or less large of its "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence", depending upon whether some of its structures are "awake" or "asleep".

Though in appearance the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" of this "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", and

therefore the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of this "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", seems to be eternal, in truth it is not; because this "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" of this "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" exhausts in this "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" of this "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" depending upon the work accomplished by the "specific processes" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for it.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" so that it can be renewed only by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Just as the "Divine Particles" are continuously in motion inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" at all scales of layers of "Divine Particles", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed and with aim to make manifest, by "THE DIVINE FORCE", a metaphor for such "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in the external and immediate environment around each "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it, a metaphor for this

“DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” is already made manifest through the “Specific Elementary ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of each “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

It is so that, HE has designed “specific displacement movements” to be applied on layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and its movement as manifestation in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of a metaphor of the “Generative Divine Particle” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” — one

“Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles” in “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized between them, and, each “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and without collisions forever with the passage of time.

Having designed the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and its movement as manifestation in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of a metaphor of the “Generative Divine Particle” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” then, designed and with aim to make manifest, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, metaphors the “Formative Essence of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

CHAPTER 102

THE "FORMATIVE ESSENCE OF 'THE DIVINE'" MANIFESTED IN THE "SPECIFIC 'PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL' ENVIRONMENT"

In order to manifest into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", a metaphor of the "Formative Essence of 'THE DIVINE'", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, from the "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle", a second "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituted by a double structure of "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances"; establishing as such an expression of the model of these "EONS" that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to

share with the attribute “NON DIVINE” by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, without adding a provision of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, also without adding a provision of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

The inner structure and the outer structure of this double structure are “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, which are each “CONSCIOUS”, and each possessing its own dynamism, its own principle of action, and they are separated by a “Specific ‘EARTH←EARTH’ Inner Frontier”.

The “Specific ‘EARTH←EARTH’ Inner Frontier”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and defined it, is maintained by a set of “specific processes” which help containing the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the outer structure of this double

structure and keep it intact; that is, to stabilize its "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" whenever it increases and gets near the proximity of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" necessary for occurrence of the special "specific event" of "EXPANSION".

The "Specific 'EARTH←EARTH' Inner Frontier", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and defined it, will not increase the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" at a high level if this "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" came to decrease following the work accomplished by the volume of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

The “Specific ‘EARTH←EARTH’ Inner Frontier”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and defined it, will instead act to maintain a dynamic state of equilibrium, which is the result of application of its principle of action, when the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of this whole inner structure increases.

This “Specific ‘EARTH←EARTH’ Inner Frontier” and the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” that it contains, also define a “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”: the “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”. It is this “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain” that will nourish the outer structure constituent of this double structure and provide for its subsistence in order to remain into existence in its “‘EARTHLY’ Specific State”.

As parts of its dynamism, its principle of action, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, with a crucial “specific behavior”, based on that which is called the “movement”, and which allows the “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain” to “hover”, to be in stationary suspension, in equilibrium inside the “MURKY VOID”. It is the “crucial stationary movement” of the “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, and it is the result of the combination and a “specific interpretation” of “specific effects” and associated “specific behaviors” of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”. Due to this “crucial stationary movement” of the “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, the totality

constituted by the outer structure that is attached to the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" and that is separated by the "Specific 'EARTH←EARTH' Inner Frontier", will also remain in stationary suspension, in equilibrium inside the "MURKY VOID".

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it, it is through "THE DIVINE FORCE" that "THE DIVINE" would "NOURISH" this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" and thereby, grow the entire "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and which is formed by this double structure of "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances", by "EXPANSION" on a larger volume in the proportions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — one "Generative Divine Particle" and six

"Formative Divine Particles" in "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and without collisions forever with the passage of time — as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had defined it.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the second "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Plane Below". It will be the third "Specific Energy 'Partially Spiritual' Domain" that "THE DIVINE" will create into existence in the "MURKY VOID" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", and it will also be the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "MURKY VOID".

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established to place it “SOUTH” with respect to the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”, and in the “Plane Below” and at a “specific distance” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

This first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” is the manifestation, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of a metaphor of the first “Formative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also designed and with aim to make manifest into existence, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this “Specific

Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, delineating as such the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it by a spiritual aureole visible to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, and which is a manifestation of the state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER: it is the “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole”, because it is an expression of the radiance of that, which has been created in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

All concepts set forth here above and regarding the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Domain” also extend on this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, through each of its two structures: the “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain” and the “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Outer Domain”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Elementary ‘EARTHLY’ Particle” at the origin of the “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain” with a very high fundamental “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence”, seven times lower than the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Elementary ‘EARTHLY’ Particle” at the origin of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, insufficient to allow the occurrence of the special “specific event” of “EXPANSION” inside the “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, and also insufficient to continually allow the occurrence of the special “specific event” of “EXPANSION” in the constituent “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Outer Domain”.

It is because of this very high fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" that the "crucial stationary movement" of the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" will be perpetual, and the totality constituted by the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", will also remain perpetually in stationary suspension, in equilibrium inside the "MURKY VOID", without falling down, or falling on one side or another.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also defined and established a maximum "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" that the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" can withstand while remaining in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and above which its structure will be destroyed because it is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE". This maximum

"'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" is always billions of times less than the "'SPIRITUAL' divine electrical charge" of a "DIVINE SUBSTANCE".

HE has also endowed the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with metaphors that are characteristic of the first "Formative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It is so that, the speed of reception and transmission of signals from this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" is instantaneous, at the scale of the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". The "INTENSITY", and therefore the "STRENGTH", of the luminous radiation that this "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will emit will also be very high.

This first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” is characterized by the eternal symbol of glory of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”: “PURITY”, the first “Core Formative Divine State”, that is the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State” which is also bearer of the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Divine State”.

It is so that, later during the course of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will also be designated by a word meaning: “THE MOST LUMINOUS” in his second form. With the passage of time, it will also be called the “MOON”[161].

---

[161] No “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” (human creature) has ever set foot on the Moon. See conversation, Aristide with the Archangel RAGUEL.

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it, the very high fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", seven times lower than the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" constituent of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", will be insufficient to allow the occurrence of the special "specific event" of "EXPANSION" both inside the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" as well as inside the outer structure constituent of the double structure of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"; that is, the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Outer Domain".

But when this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will have received in the sevenfold[162] the very high fundamental "'EARTHLY'

---

[162] In "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", this is an expression of the stability of the proportion of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" with respect to the proportions of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" which is obtained within this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle". The proportion of products of the "divine work" accomplished by each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" does not exceed the prescribed limit of proportion. The "primary limit of proportion" defined for the first "Formative Divine Particle", is seven times the "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the first "Formative Divine Particle".

It is of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, wanted human inhabitants of this earthly world to understand, when he said in his writings:

"...

specific supply of subsistence" of its "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", and which will be provided by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", through "specific mechanisms" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and lined up for this purpose, then, the special "specific event" of "EXPANSION" will take place in the outer structure constituent of the double structure of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"; that is, in the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Outer Domain".

And there they showed me all the movements and displacements and all the rays of light of the Sun and the Moon.

And I measured their walk and I compare their light. And I saw: the Sun has a seven-fold light of that of the moon.

..."

Therefore, the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and defined it, will continuously execute its “specific tasks” to maintain a dynamic state of equilibrium, which is the result of application of its principle of action, when the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of the entire “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Outer Domain” increases.

It is so that, the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will allow it to escape into the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it and following “specific directions”, sufficient amounts of the surpluses of these “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and containing

"'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" and manifestations of metaphors characteristic of the first "Formative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It is for this purpose that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and made manifest on it a metaphor of the first "Formative Essence of 'THE DIVINE'". This is the purpose of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", as a manifestation of a double structure which is an expression of the model of these "EONS" that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE" by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute "NON DIVINE", without adding a provision of "THE

INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", also without adding a provision of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

In "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", for a "Formative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", based on the designs of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has perfectly synchronized the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle".

It is so that, through this perfect synchronization, the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" is driven by the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle".

It is also so that through this perfect synchronization, a complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" will create and delineate an infinitely small "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Space" which is swept

by the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” around and within the proximity of the “Generative Divine Particle”. In “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, a complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” will also create and delineate an infinitely small “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Space”.

It is inside this “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Space” around and in the proximity of the “Generative Divine Particle” that the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the considered “Formative Divine Particle” moves, in the synchronized movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” with that of the “Formative Divine Particle”. “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has also chosen to transfer this concept to the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, inside the first “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the “Plane Above” and with respect to the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also designed and with aim to make manifest, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the complete flow path of a metaphor of the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle”: it is the movement of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

As it is the case with the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, it is so that the “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will perform its complete flow path along its “Specific Walking Path” during a measurement of time equal to thirty manifestations of the metaphor of

the “measure of transformation step” of products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles”, in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the considered “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also perfectly synchronized this walking movement of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

It is also so that through this perfect synchronization and through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, the walking movement of this first

“Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” is driven by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in its walking movement along the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”.

Therefore, the complete flow path of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” along the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” will also be divided into twelve time measurements, each corresponding to thirty manifestations of the metaphor of the “measure of transformation step” of products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles”, in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the considered “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

It is also so that through this perfect synchronization, a complete flow path of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" along the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" will create and delineate a "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Space" in the proportions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". This "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Space" is swept by the movement of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" all around and in the proximity of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

It is in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Space" all around and in the proximity of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", in the proportions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", that

the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” moves, in this synchronized movement.

The path described by this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” all around and in the proximity of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” is called: the “Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”. It is on this “Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” that the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will move to accomplish the “specific tasks” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will assign to it.

This “Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” is defined and established in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”. It will also be manifested afterwards into existence by a metaphor on this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, in

the “Plane Below” which is outside the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed them, this “Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” and the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” are also perfectly synchronized, just as the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” is also perfectly synchronized with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

As it is with the model of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Domain”, whether this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” is either “awake” or “asleep”, the “specific work” accomplished by its “specific processes” does not stop, but it is accompanied by a change (decrease) more or less

large of its "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence", depending upon whether some of its structures are "awake" or "asleep".

Though in appearance the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", and therefore the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of this "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", seems to be eternal, in truth it is not; because this "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" exhausts in this "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" of this first "Specific

Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” depending upon the work accomplished by the “specific processes” of this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for it.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” so that it can be renewed only by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

As we indicated above, the very high fundamental “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, seven times lower than the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”

constituent of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", will be insufficient to allow the occurrence of the special "specific event" of "EXPANSION" both inside the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" as well as inside the outer structure constituent of the double structure of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"; that is, the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Outer Domain".

But when this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will have received in the sevenfold the very high fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of its "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", and which will be provided by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", through "specific mechanisms" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" has designed and lined up for this purpose, then, the special "specific event" of "EXPANSION" will take place in the outer structure constituent of the double structure of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"; that is, in the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Outer Domain".

Therefore, the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and defined it, will continuously execute its "specific tasks" to maintain a dynamic state of equilibrium, which is the result of application of its principle of action, when the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the entire "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Outer Domain" increases.

It is so that, with the passage of time, the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will allow it to escape into the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around it, and along its "Specific Walking Path", sufficient amounts of the surpluses of its constituents "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and which allow to establish a well assured "equilibrium state" which is associated to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

The "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will allow the surpluses of its constituents "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" to escape and thus restoring the well assured "equilibrium state" which is associated to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", while the surpluses of the "'EARTHLY'

specific supply of subsistence" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" last.

During this transit of the surpluses of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence", from its "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" necessary for the occurrence of the special "specific event" of "EXPANSION" in the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Outer Domain" to a zero surplus, the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will cease to send its "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" to this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will not receive and absorb the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" carried by the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and emitted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

Once this surplus of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" is nil, then, this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will start to receive and to absorb the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" carried by the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" emitted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

With the passage of time, this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will do this until it has absorbed to the sevenfold the very high fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of its "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", and which will be provided by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", through "specific mechanisms" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and lined up for this purpose.

Therefore, the process of removal of surpluses of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" will resume, and so on until that the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" has achieved its complete flow path along of the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS".

Considering the products of the "specific work" accomplished by this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", any point of the "Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" where this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will acquire to the sevenfold the very high fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of its "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", and which will be provided by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", is also associated with an "Entry Gate" of the products of the

"specific work" accomplished by this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

Any point of the "Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" where this surplus of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" will be zero, is also associated with an "Exit Gate" of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

It is these surpluses of products of the "specific work" accomplished by this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" which are transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" associated with this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" to be consumed and to transform the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" associated

with this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

These “Entry Gates” and their corresponding “Exit Gates” are the same as the “Entry Gates” and the “Exit Gates” of the movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

It is so that, during a complete flow path of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” along the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”, this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will acquire twelve times — once for each period of thirty “Days” that defines that, which will be called the “Month” on the “Calendar of the ‘NON DIVINE’” — and every time to the sevenfold the very high fundamental “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of its “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, during its complete flow

path along the "Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS". This surplus of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be zero twelve times.

The complete flow path of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" along this "Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" always begins with "Gate No.4 Orient"[163] and ends with

---

[163] As we have explained regarding the "Generative Divine Particle", every walking movement of any "Divine Particle" — be it a "Generative Divine Particle" or any of the six "Formative Divine Particles" constituents of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — always start at the beginning of the "First Quadrant" within that "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". The "First Quadrant", as well as the remaining three, result from the projection of the Four points that define the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and in this arrangement — "HE WHO EXISTS", "HE WHO IS ABOVE", "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "HE

"Gate No.3 Orient", and the walking movement of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" is synchronized with the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" along the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS".

WHO ARRIVES" — and the pronunciation of the acronym of which is the same as the word "IHVH", onto the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle". Then, each "Divine Particle" follows its own flow path as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it; all those movements are synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" is synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", and they are in movement without collisions forever with the passage of time.

The beginning of the "First Quadrant" within that "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", is manifested in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by the first entrance, of the manifestations of those "Divine Particle", through "Gate No.4 Orient".

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, second “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, in the “Plane Below” and “SOUTH” with respect to the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”.

HE has also designed and with aim to make manifest into existence, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, in this “Plane Below”, a metaphor of the “Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”, the walking movement of this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” on this “Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”, synchronized with the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” along the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”: it is the “Specific Walking

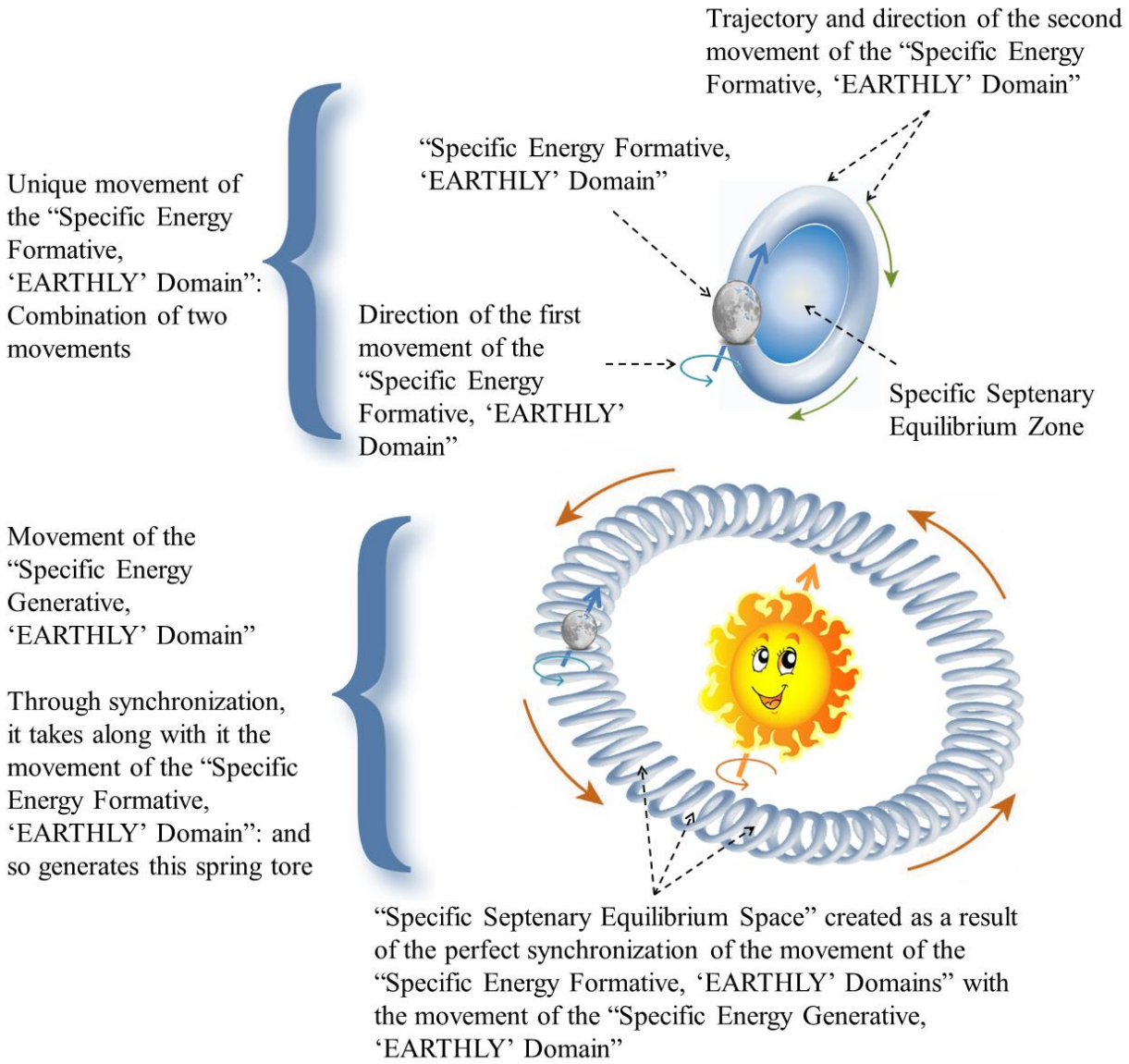
Movement" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Plane Below".

This "Specific Walking Movement" is composed of the "crucial stationary movement" of the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", to which is added a simultaneous combination of two movements:

1. A manifestation of a metaphor of the "First Movement of the Divine Particles" in the form of a "rotary movement" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" around itself and following a "specific rotation axis" which is directed towards the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". This "specific rotation axis" itself runs through the "Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has

designed and defined inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above";

2. A "displacement movement" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" on a trajectory that will be the manifestation of a metaphor of the path described by the added second movement of the "Formative Divine Particle", in the proportions of the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of the "Divine Particles" to create into existence the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and within which will be a well assured "equilibrium state".



As we have indicated, it is because of the very high fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Formative Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, that the “crucial stationary movement” of the “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, and consequently this “Specific Walking Movement” will be perpetual, unless stopped on instruction of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, as the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain” was made “CONSCIOUS” and thus able to receive such external instructions, and the totality constituted by the “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, will also remain perpetually in stationary suspension, in equilibrium inside the “MURKY VOID”, without falling down, or falling on one side or another.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed this metaphor of this “Specific Walking Movement” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “Plane

Below" to indicate and impress upon His creatures that will be created into existence in the "Plane Below", knowledge of "THE DIVINE" from manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in the attribute "NON DIVINE" in which His creatures are attached.

Through the perfect synchronization and through "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, the walking movement of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" is driven by the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" along the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS".

This perfect synchronization of walking movements will give the impression that it is this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" which is

moving around the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"; but it is not so.

In truth, due to the principle of action of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and its "specific behaviors" and associated "specific effects" (including the "WINDS" generated and associated with its "Specific Walking Movement", and its magnetic field), it is the "Specific Walking Movement" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" which is driven by the "Specific Walking Movement" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" along the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" and through "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

It is also so that through this perfect synchronization, a complete flow path of the "Specific Generative

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” along the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” will create and delineate a “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Space” in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. This “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Space” is swept by the movement of this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” all around and in the proximity of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”

It is in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Space” all around and in the proximity of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, that the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of this first

“Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” moves, in this synchronized movement.

The intersection of the “specific rotation axis” of this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with the “specific rotation axis” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, indicates from the “Plane Below” the places in the “Plane Above” where the “Entry Gates” and the “Exit Gates” are located along the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has sealed this “septenary intersecting point” and later when SHE will create into existence first Archangels — THE “ADONA’IM” — “THE DIVINE FORCE” will also place at this “septenary intersecting point” an Archangel other than the “Sealed Twelve” and “THE DIVINE”, IHVH,

our FATHER will consolidate this Archangel at this "septenary intersecting point".

This Archangel — who is the head of "LUMINAIRES" and responsible for the proper functioning of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and for the proper functioning of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" — will be known at this "septenary intersecting point" by a designation which in the human language means: the "NORTHERN STAR". It is another name of the Archangel "ZAHARIEL", "THE MOST LUMINOUS", "RAGUEL", he has several names and he takes several forms depending upon the "specific tasks" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will entrust to him.

Each time that the "specific rotation axis" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" arrives at the entrance of an "Entry Gate" of the

"Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" located to the Orient, before starting its walk towards the corresponding "gate" that is located to the Occident, the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will receive all the parameters of the "Entry Gate" of the "Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" that it will use throughout its walk to accomplish its "specific tasks".

These are the parameters of an "Entry Gate" of the "Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" that define the work that needs to be produced by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Plane Below". These parameters of an "Entry Gate" of the "Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" contain among others, temporal indications on:

- Sufficient amounts of the surpluses of its "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" which will be transmitted to the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and following "specific directions". They will be transmitted towards the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" inwards and outwards from this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" towards the "specific directions" of the five others "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", in order to absorb the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" transported by the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY'

Substances" emitted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

- The speed with which these adequate amounts of the surpluses of its "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" must be sent in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and following "specific directions";
- All indications on other "specific tasks" that the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" must accomplish during its walk.

Later when "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create into existence the first Archangels — The "ADONA'IM" — SHE will also entrust the tasks to establish the parameters at "Entry Gates" of the "Second Orbit of

The MOST LUMINOUS" to the "Sealed Twelve" and they will be guided and helped by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in performing their duties.

It is still those twelve Archangels, sealed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", who will preside on these "Entry Gates" of the "Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS", by setting all temporal parameters that the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will use during its walk, as well as the quantities of surpluses of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" that the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will let escape through its "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" during its walk.

"THE DIVINE FORCE" will also entrust the "specific tasks" which consist of regulating the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of the "Specific Formative

Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" to this same Archangel, other than the "Sealed Twelve", and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will consolidate this Archangel: the Archangel "ZAHARIEL" — head of "LUMINAIRES" and responsible for the proper functioning of "THE MOST LUMINOUS" in all its forms.

The Archangel "ZAHARIEL" is called "THE MOST LUMINOUS", the "SUN", the "MOON", the "NORTHERN STAR", "RAGUEL"[164], etc..., he has several names depending upon the form he takes and the "specific tasks" entrusted to him.[165]

---

[164] See conversation of August 29, 2005, and see also the conversation of September 17, 2005, Aristide with Archangel RAGUEL on the "LUMINAIRES" and the stars.

[165] See conversation of July 25, 2006, Aristide with Archangel RAGUEL, regarding Astral duplication.

Using the parameters of the “Entry Gate” of the “Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”, the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will accomplish its “specific tasks” which consist of regulating its “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” to let escape into the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it and following “specific directions”, sufficient amounts of the surpluses of its “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”.

The “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” emitted by the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” generate a lot less “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence”, but they absorb much more, up to the sevenfold, the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” carried by the “Specific Atomic

‘EARTHLY’ Substances” emitted by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

It is so that, in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” and all around this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” emitted by this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will dilute and so doing, cool off the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” emitted by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, by absorbing the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” carried by the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” emitted by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

Just as the “Divine Particles” are continuously in motion inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” at all scales of layers of “Divine Particles”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also

designed and with aim to make manifest, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, a metaphor for such “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in the external and immediate environment around each “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, a metaphor for this “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” is already made manifest through the “Specific Elementary ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of each “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” of this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

It is so that, HE has designed “specific displacement movements” to be applied on layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituent of the “Specific Energy Formative ‘EARTHLY’ Outer

Domain" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and its movement as manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of a metaphor of the first "Formative Divine Particle" of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" in "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and without collisions forever with the passage of time.

In order to manifest into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" a metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", in the "MURKY VOID" and in the "Plane Below", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed the five others "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" in the proportions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The products of the "specific work" accomplished by these five "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" are different from each other and are also all different from the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed all the walking movements of

these six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” in the “Plane Above” as well as the manifestations of their metaphors in the “Plane Below” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

With respect to the “septenary intersecting point” of the “specific rotation axis” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “specific rotation axes” of the walking movements of the “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, based on the designs of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has perfectly synchronized the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with the walking movement of each of the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

SHE has also perfectly synchronized the walking movement of each of these six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” with each of the walking movement of the other five “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” designed in the “Plane Below”, the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”: one “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

Each of the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” being in a manifested walking movement of the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle”, synchronized with each walking movement of the five others “Specific Formative Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, and synchronized with the walking movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, and without collisions forever with the passage of time.

In this “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, depending upon the quantities of the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, and in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined all the proportions of the “specific work” accomplished by each of these six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” and which are transmitted to the other five.

With respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and on each of the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established: the unique “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, all the six “Specific Senary Equilibrium Zones”, all the fifteen “Specific Quinary Equilibrium Zones”, all the twenty “Specific Quaternary Equilibrium Zones”, all the fifteen “Specific Tertiary Equilibrium Zones”, all the six “Specific Secondary Equilibrium Zones”, and the unique “Specific Secondary Equilibrium Zone” of origin.

Using the parameters of the “Entry Gate” of the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”, the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will accomplish its “specific tasks” which consist of

regulating its “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” to let escape into the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it and in the six “specific directions” towards the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” and towards each of their “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, sufficient amounts of the surpluses of its “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”.

These “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, emitted by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, are the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”. They carry in them, crude “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” that are necessary for the proper functioning of the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

In the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, each of these six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” will produce a unit of measure of the products of its “specific work” from a “specific quantity” defined by the crude products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” that the considered “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” receives.

A proportion of this unit will enter in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the considered “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”. Other proportions of this unit will enter in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of each of the other five “Specific Formative

Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER did nothing randomly; "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed all "THE HOLY PROJECT" with a divine precision that can never be matched, and "THE DIVINE FORCE" has implemented it.

It is so that, with the passage of the time and the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", stable proportions of products of the "specific work" accomplished by these seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" will accumulate and increase in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of each of the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain". It is thus that the cycle of transformation of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will continuously unfold in each of the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of each of the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

Therefore, in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of each of the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", the amount of crude "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" emitted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will be diluted, lessened and stabilized by the products of the "specific work"

accomplished by the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", through the manifestation of a metaphor of the seven "transformation steps" of the cycle of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

For any "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" (we shall call it, the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain") chosen from among these six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains":

- The "primary transformation" is associated with maintaining the stability of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the

"Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

- The "secondary transformation" is associated with maintaining the stability of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".
- The "tertiary transformation" is associated with maintaining the stability of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of this first "Specific Formative Energy

'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

- The "quaternary transformation" is associated with maintaining the stability of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".
- The "quinary transformation" is associated with maintaining the stability of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium

Zone" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

- The "senary transformation" is associated with maintaining the stability of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".
- The "'end of cycle' transformation" is associated with the dissipation, in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with

respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", of products of the "senary transformation" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and defined it in the attribute "NON DIVINE", in this unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", the seven transformation steps follow the unique and same model of the "transformation step" of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" by the reagents of the "transformation step"; that is, by the products characteristic of the "transformation step"

considered and which will be consumed during the "transformation step".

This same and unique model of the "transformation step" consists of twenty-four "transformation sub-steps" and is a manifestation of a metaphor of the unique model of the "transformation step" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" in "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and without collisions forever with the passage of time.

CHAPTER 103

THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

The model of the "transformation step" in the "Specific Septenary Configuration" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" consists of twenty-four "transformation sub-steps".

As the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" enter the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium

Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", they are continuously transformed by the reagents of the "transformation step" while these reagents of the "transformation step" last.

A unit of measurement of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that enters this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" is transformed by a unit of the reagents of the "transformation step", and a unit of measurement of the "specific generative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted is produced.

This unit of measurement of the "specific generative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted, which is produced, will increase the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of

subsistence" of the products contained in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

As a consequence, the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of products that are available in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will increase as the amount of the "specific generative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted and available in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" increases.

CHAPTER 103
THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF THE “SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAIN” AND THE SIX “SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAINS”

CHAPTER 104

THE FIRST SEVEN "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEPS" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

It is always at the first "transformation sub-step" that the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" start to continuously enter the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

This entry marks the beginning of the “primary transformation”.

From this beginning of the first “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, a first defined quantity of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be transformed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by a first proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a first defined quantity of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the first “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the second “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the second “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, a second defined quantity of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be transformed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by a second proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a second defined quantity of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the second “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the third “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the third “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, a third defined quantity of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be transformed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by a third proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a third defined quantity of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the third “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the fourth “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the fourth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, a fourth defined quantity of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”

will be transformed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by a fourth proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a fourth defined quantity of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the fourth “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the fifth “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the fifth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, a fifth defined quantity of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be transformed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by a fifth proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a fifth

defined quantity of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the fifth “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the sixth “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the sixth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, a sixth defined quantity of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be transformed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by a sixth proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a sixth defined quantity of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the sixth “transformation sub-

step” and also the beginning of the seventh “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the seventh “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, a seventh defined quantity of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be transformed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by a seventh proportion of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and a seventh defined quantity of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted, will be produced, thus marking the end of the seventh “transformation sub-step” and also the beginning of the eighth “transformation sub-step”.

From the beginning of the first “transformation sub-step” to the end of the seventh “transformation sub-step”, seven defined quantities of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be transformed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by seven proportions of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and seven defined quantities of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted, will be produced.

As a consequence, the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of products that are available in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will be at its peak at the end of the seventh “transformation sub-step”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of the walking movement of each of the six “Specific

Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” between them and with the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the second “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be at the entrance to the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

These products of the “specific work” accomplished by the second “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, once they enter the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, they will also attenuate a defined amount of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted, which has been

previously produced in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of products that are available in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the second “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” increases.

CHAPTER 105

THE EIGHTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

The entry of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain" marks the beginning of the eighth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the eighth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain":

- A first defined quantity of the "specific generative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted, which was produced during the course of the first seven "transformation sub-steps", as well as the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that still continue to enter this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", will be attenuated in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the second

"Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain";

- A first defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the eighth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of the walking movement of each of the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" between them and with the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will be at the entrance to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific

Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

In addition to the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the second “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the third “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, once they enter the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted remaining in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of products that are available in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “specific work”

accomplished by the third “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” increases.

CHAPTER 105
THE EIGHTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF THE “SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAIN” AND THE SIX “SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAINS”

CHAPTER 106

THE NINTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

The entry of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"

marks the beginning of the ninth “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the ninth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”:

- A second defined quantity of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first seven “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” that still continue to enter this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the second and

by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains";

- A second defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A first defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the ninth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of the walking movement of each of the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" between

them and with the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the fourth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be at the entrance to the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

In addition to the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the second “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, and to the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the third “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the fourth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, once they enter the “Specific Septenary

Equilibrium Zone", they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the "specific generative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted remaining in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of products that are available in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" increases.

CHAPTER 106
THE NINTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF THE “SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAIN” AND THE SIX “SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAINS”

CHAPTER 107

THE TENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

The entry of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain" marks the beginning of the tenth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the tenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain":

- A third defined quantity of the "specific generative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted, which was produced during the course of the first seven "transformation sub-steps", as well as the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that still continue to enter this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", will be attenuated in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the second, by

the third, and by the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains";

- A third defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A second defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A first defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific

Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the tenth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of the walking movement of each of the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" between them and with the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will be at the entrance to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

In addition to the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", to the products of the

“specific work” accomplished by the third “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, and to the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the fourth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the fifth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, once they enter the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted remaining in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of products that are available in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the fifth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” increases.

CHAPTER 107
THE TENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF THE “SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAIN” AND THE SIX “SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAINS”

CHAPTER 108

THE ELEVENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

The entry of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"

marks the beginning of the eleventh “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the eleventh “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”:

- A fourth defined quantity of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first seven “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” that still continue to enter this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the second, by

the third, by the fourth, and by the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains";

- A fourth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A third defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A second defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A first defined quantity of the “specific formative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” produced by the fifth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will also be transmitted to the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the eleventh “transformation sub-step”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of the walking movement of each of the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” between them and with the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the sixth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be at the entrance to the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect

to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

In addition to the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the second “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, to the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the third “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, to the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the fourth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, and to the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the fifth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the sixth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, once they enter the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the “specific

generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted remaining in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of products that are available in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the sixth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” increases.

CHAPTER 109

THE TWELFTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

The entry of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"

marks the beginning of the twelfth “transformation sub-step”.

From this beginning of the twelfth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”:

- A fifth defined quantity of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted, which was produced during the course of the first seven “transformation sub-steps”, as well as the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” that still continue to enter this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, will be attenuated in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the second, by

the third, by the fourth, by the fifth, and by the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains";

- A fifth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A fourth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A third defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A second defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A first defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the twelfth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of the walking movement of each of the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" between

them and with the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be at the entrance to the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

In addition to the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the second “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, to the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the third “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, to the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the fourth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, to the products of the “specific work”

accomplished by the fifth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, and to the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the sixth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, once they enter the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, they will also attenuate a defined quantity of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted remaining in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

Thus, the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of products that are available in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” increases.

The entry of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will mark the end of entry of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

From the beginning of the first "transformation sub-step" to the end of the twelfth "transformation sub-step", twelve defined quantities of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will enter the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"

with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

Among these twelve defined quantities of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, seven will be transformed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by seven proportions of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and seven defined quantities of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted, will be produced.

CHAPTER 110

THE THIRTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

The entry of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"

marks the beginning of the thirteenth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the thirteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain":

- A sixth defined quantity of the "specific generative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted, which was produced during the course of the first seven "transformation sub-steps" will be attenuated in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains";
- A sixth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A fifth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A fourth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A third defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A second defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A first defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the thirteenth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the fourteenth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of the walking movement of each of the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" between them and with the walking movement of the "Specific

Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” continue to enter continuously the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

Thus, the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of products that are available in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will decrease further as the amount of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” increases.

1966

CHAPTER 110
THE THIRTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

CHAPTER 111

THE FOURTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

From this beginning of the fourteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain":

- The seventh and last remaining defined quantity of the "specific generative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted, which was produced during the course

of the first seven “transformation sub-steps” will be attenuated in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”;

- A seventh defined quantity of the “specific formative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” produced by the second “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will also be transmitted to the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A sixth defined quantity of the “specific formative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” produced by the third “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will also be transmitted to the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A fifth defined quantity of the “specific formative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” produced by the

fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A fourth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A third defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A second defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific

Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the fourteenth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the fifteenth "transformation sub-step".

Thus, the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of products that are available in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" increases.

CHAPTER 112

THE FIFTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

From this beginning of the fifteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain":

- A first defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain" that was produced during the course of the eighth to the fourteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Six other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A seventh defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A sixth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A fifth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A fourth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A third defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the

first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the fifteenth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the sixteenth "transformation sub-step".

Thus, the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of products that are available in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" increases.

CHAPTER 113

THE SIXTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

From this beginning of the sixteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain":

- A second defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain" that was produced during the course of the eighth to the fourteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Five other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A first defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the ninth to the fifteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific

Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Six other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A seventh defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A sixth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";

- A fifth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A fourth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the sixteenth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the seventeenth "transformation sub-step".

Thus, the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of products that are available in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" increases.

CHAPTER 113
THE SIXTEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF THE “SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAIN” AND THE SIX “SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAINS”

CHAPTER 114

THE SEVENTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

From this beginning of the seventeenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain":

- A third defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain" that was produced during the course of the eighth to the fourteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Four other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A second defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the ninth to the fifteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific

Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Five other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A first defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the tenth to the sixteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain". Six other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A seventh defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A sixth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone";
- A fifth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the

first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the seventeenth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the eighteenth "transformation sub-step".

Thus, the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of products that are available in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" increases.

ᔕᐧᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃᐧᐁᐧᐃᐧᐁ

CHAPTER 115

THE EIGHTEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

From this beginning of the eighteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain":

- A fourth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain" that was produced during the course of the eighth to the fourteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Three other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A third defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the ninth to the fifteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific

Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Four other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A second defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the tenth to the sixteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain". Five other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A first defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the eleventh to the seventeenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Six other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fifth "Specific Formative Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will still be present in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

- A seventh defined quantity of the “specific formative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” produced by the sixth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will also be transmitted to the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”;
- A sixth defined quantity of the “specific formative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” produced by the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will also be transmitted to the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, marking the end of the eighteenth “transformation sub-step” and the beginning of the nineteenth “transformation sub-step”.

Thus, the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of products that are available in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease further as the amount of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" increases.

CHAPTER 116

THE NINETEENTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

From this beginning of the nineteenth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain":

- A fifth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain" that was produced during the course of the eighth to the fourteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Two other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A fourth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the ninth to the fifteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific

Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Three other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A third defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the tenth to the sixteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain". Four other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A second defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the eleventh to the seventeenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Five other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fifth "Specific Formative Energy

'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A first defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the twelfth to the eighteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Six other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A seventh defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will also be transmitted to the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", marking the end of the nineteenth "transformation sub-step" and the beginning of the twentieth "transformation sub-step".

Thus, the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of products that are available in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will decrease and will be determined by the amount of "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"; namely, as the amount of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" increases.

From the beginning of the thirteenth “transformation sub-step” to the end of this nineteenth “transformation sub-step”, seven defined quantities of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be produced, transmitted to this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, and transformed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the five others “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”. This amount of “specific formative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, that is, which is produced by the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, transmitted and transformed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, will be at its peak at the end of this nineteenth “transformation sub-step”.

CHAPTER 116
THE NINETEENTH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF THE “SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAIN” AND THE SIX “SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAINS”

From the beginning of the eighth “transformation sub-step” to the end of this nineteenth “transformation sub-step”, twelve defined quantities of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the second “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be produced and transmitted to this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

Among these twelve defined quantities of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the second “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, seven will be transformed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by seven proportions of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and seven defined quantities of the “specific formative

‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted of the second “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be produced.

Among these seven defined quantities of the “specific formative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted from the second “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, five will be consumed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of the walking movement of each of the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” between them and with the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the end of this nineteenth “transformation sub-step” will also mark the end of entry of the products of the “specific

work" accomplished by the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

CHAPTER 117

THE TWENTIETH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

This end of entry of the products of the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" also marks the beginning of the twentieth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the twentieth “transformation sub-step”, with the passage of time and the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”:

- A fifth defined quantity of the “specific formative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted of the third “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” that was produced during the course of the ninth to the fifteenth “transformation sub-steps” will be consumed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”. Two other defined quantities of the “specific formative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted of the third “Specific Formative Energy

'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A fourth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the tenth to the sixteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Three other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A third defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the eleventh to the seventeenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Four other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".
- A second defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain" that was produced during the course of the twelfth to the eighteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Five other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A first defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the thirteenth to the nineteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific

Septenary Equilibrium Zone". Six other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of products that are available in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will stop decreasing and start to increase, but it will still be determined by the amount of "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"; namely, as the amount of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" decreases.

From the beginning of the ninth "transformation sub-step" to the end of this twentieth "transformation sub-step", twelve defined quantities of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will be produced and transmitted to this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

Among these twelve defined quantities of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", seven will be transformed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by seven proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and seven defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the third "Specific

Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will be produced.

Among these seven defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted from the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", five will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of the walking movement of each of the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" between them and with the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", the end of this twentieth "transformation sub-step" will also mark the end of entry of the "specific work" accomplished by the products of the third "Specific

Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

2012

CHAPTER 117
THE TWENTIETH “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF THE “SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAIN” AND THE SIX “SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAINS”

CHAPTER 118

THE TWENTY-FIRST "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

This end of entry of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain" also marks the beginning of the twenty-first "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the twenty-first "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain":

- A fifth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the tenth to the sixteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Two other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted

of the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A fourth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the eleventh to the seventeenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Three other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A third defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the twelfth to the eighteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Four other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".
- A second defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain" that was produced during the course of the thirteenth to the nineteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone". Five other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of products that are available in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will increase further, but it will still be determined by the amount of "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"; namely, as the amount of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the first

"Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" decreases.

From the beginning of the tenth "transformation sub-step" to the end of this twenty-first "transformation sub-step", twelve defined quantities of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will be produced and transmitted to this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

Among these twelve defined quantities of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", seven will be transformed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by seven proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and seven

defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will be produced.

Among these seven defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted from the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", five will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of the walking movement of each of the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" between them and with the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", the end of this twenty-first "transformation sub-step" will also

mark the end of entry of the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the fourth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

CHAPTER 119

THE TWENTY-SECOND "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

This end of entry of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain" also marks the beginning of the twenty-second "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the twenty-second "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain":

- A fifth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the eleventh to the seventeenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Two other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted

of the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A fourth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the twelfth to the eighteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Three other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A third defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the thirteenth to the nineteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone". Four other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of products that are available in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will increase further, but it will still be determined by the amount of "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the

first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”; namely, as the amount of the “specific formative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” produced by the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” decreases.

From the beginning of the eleventh “transformation sub-step” to the end of this twenty-second “transformation sub-step”, twelve defined quantities of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the fifth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be produced and transmitted to this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

Among these twelve defined quantities of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the fifth “Specific

Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, seven will be transformed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by seven proportions of the reagents of the “transformation step”, and seven defined quantities of the “specific formative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted of the fifth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be produced.

Among these seven defined quantities of the “specific formative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted from the fifth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, five will be consumed in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” by the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of the walking movement of each of the six “Specific

Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” between them and with the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the end of this twenty-second “transformation sub-step” will also mark the end of entry of the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the fifth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

2028

CHAPTER 119
THE TWENTY-SECOND “TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP” OF THE “TRANSFORMATION STEP” MODEL IN THE “SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION” OF THE “SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAIN” AND THE SIX “SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ DOMAINS”

CHAPTER 120

THE TWENTY-THIRD "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

This end of entry of the products of the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" also marks the beginning of the twenty-third "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the twenty-third "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain":

- A fifth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the twelfth to the eighteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Two other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the sixth "Specific Formative Energy

'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

- A fourth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the thirteenth to the nineteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone". Three other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of products that are available in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will increase further,

but it will still be determined by the amount of "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"; namely, as the amount of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" decreases.

From the beginning of the twelfth "transformation sub-step" to the end of this twenty-third "transformation sub-step", twelve defined quantities of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will be produced and transmitted to this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

Among these twelve defined quantities of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", seven will be transformed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by seven proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and seven defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will be produced.

Among these seven defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted from the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", five will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of the walking movement of each of the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” between them and with the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the end of this twenty-third “transformation sub-step” will also mark the end of entry of the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the sixth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

CHAPTER 121

THE TWENTY-FOURTH "TRANSFORMATION SUB-STEP" OF THE "TRANSFORMATION STEP" MODEL IN THE "SPECIFIC SEPTENARY CONFIGURATION" OF THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN" AND THE SIX "SPECIFIC FORMATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAINS"

This end of entry of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain" also marks the beginning of the twenty-fourth "transformation sub-step".

From this beginning of the twenty-fourth "transformation sub-step", with the passage of time and the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain":

- A fifth defined quantity of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that was produced during the course of the thirteenth to the nineteenth "transformation sub-steps" will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone". Two other defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will still be present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

Thus, the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of products that are available in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will increase further, but it will still be determined by the amount of "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"; namely, as the amount of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" produced by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" decreases.

From the beginning of the thirteenth "transformation sub-step" to the end of this twenty-fourth "transformation sub-step", twelve defined quantities of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will be produced and transmitted to this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first

"Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

Among these twelve defined quantities of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", seven will be transformed in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by seven proportions of the reagents of the "transformation step", and seven defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will be produced.

Among these seven defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted from the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", five will be consumed in this "Specific Septenary

Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

Therefore, through the perfect synchronization of the walking movement of each of the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" between them and with the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", the end of this twenty-fourth "transformation sub-step" will also mark the end of entry of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

This end of entry of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" also marks the end of the "transformation step" of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" by the reagents of the "transformation step" in the "Specific Septenary Configuration" of seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains".

Thus, in the "Specific Septenary Configuration" of seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", a "transformation step" of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” by the reagents of the “transformation step” will come to its end and keep the stability of the proportion of the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

At the end of this “transformation step”, the following will be present in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”:

- A “primary proportion” of the “primary unit” of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’

Domain". Both defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that are still present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this "primary proportion" of the "primary unit" of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

- A "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Both defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that are still present in this "Specific Septenary

Equilibrium Zone" constitute this "secondary proportion" of the "secondary unit" of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

- A "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Both defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that are still present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this "tertiary proportion" of the "tertiary unit" of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

- A “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the fourth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”. Both defined quantities of the “specific formative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted of the fourth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” that are still present in this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” constitute this “quaternary proportion” of the “quaternary unit” of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the fourth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.
- A “quinary proportion” of the “quinary unit” of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the fifth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”. Both defined quantities of the “specific formative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted

of the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that are still present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this "quinary proportion" of the "quinary unit" of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

- A "senary proportion" of the "senary unit" of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". Both defined quantities of the "specific formative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" that are still present in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" constitute this "senary proportion" of the "senary unit" of products of the "specific work"

accomplished by the sixth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

In this “Specific Septenary Configuration” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” — the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” — each “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will define a unique “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

It is within each of these six “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zones” and in their respective “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Spaces” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will design the domains of habitation that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create into existence for the creatures

that have been designed to reside in the “Plane Below”.

To move from one domain of habitation to another domain, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” also designed and lined up the “specific processes” of transformation that will be applied to these creatures with the passage of the time. We shall talk about these “specific processes” of transformation in the text of a section below concerning the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

Having designed in the “Plane Below”, the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” — one “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” in movements manifested of a metaphor of the

“Movement of Formative Divine Particle”, synchronized between them and each of these movements manifested of a metaphor of the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized with the movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, and without collisions forever with the passage of the time — in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has then, designed six domains of habitation, each in each of the six “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” that are associated to these six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

CHAPTER 122

THE DOMAINS OF HABITATION MANIFESTED IN THE "PLANE BELOW" IN THE "SPECIFIC 'PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL' ENVIRONMENT"

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, from the "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle", an eighth "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituted by a double structure of "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances"; establishing as such an expression of the model of these "EONS" that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE" by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute "NON DIVINE", without adding a provision

of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, also without adding a provision of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

HE has chosen to immerse this eighth “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

The inner structure and the outer structure of this double structure are “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, which are each “CONSCIOUS”, and each possessing its own dynamism, its own principle of action, and they are separated by a “Specific ‘EARTH←EARTH’ Inner Frontier”.

The “Specific ‘EARTH←EARTH’ Inner Frontier”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and defined it, is maintained

by a set of “specific processes” which help containing the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the outer structure of this double structure and keep it intact; that is, to stabilize its “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” whenever it increases and gets near the proximity of the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” necessary for occurrence of the special “specific event” of “EXPANSION”.

The “Specific ‘EARTH←EARTH’ Inner Frontier”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and defined it, will not increase the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” at a high level if this “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” came to decrease following the work accomplished by the volume of “Specific Atomic

‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

The “Specific ‘EARTH←EARTH’ Inner Frontier”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and defined it, will instead act to maintain a dynamic state of equilibrium, which is the result of application of its principle of action, when the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of this whole inner structure increases.

This “Specific ‘EARTH←EARTH’ Inner Frontier” and the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” that it contains, also define a “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”: the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”. It is this “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain” that will nourish the outer structure constituent of this double structure and provide for its subsistence in

order to remain into existence in its "'EARTHLY' Specific State".

As parts of its dynamism, its principle of action, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", with a crucial "specific behavior", based on that which is called the "movement", and which allows the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" to "hover", to be in stationary suspension, in equilibrium inside the "MURKY VOID". It is the "crucial stationary movement" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", and it is the result of the combination and a "specific interpretation" of "specific effects" and associated "specific behaviors" of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain". Due to this "crucial stationary

movement" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", the totality constituted by the outer structure that is attached to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" and that is separated by the "Specific 'EARTH←EARTH' Inner Frontier", will also remain in stationary suspension, in equilibrium inside the "MURKY VOID".

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it, it is through "THE DIVINE FORCE" that "THE DIVINE" would "NOURISH" this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" and thereby, grow the entire "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and which is formed by this double structure of "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances", by "EXPANSION" on a larger volume inside the first "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the eighth “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “Plane Below”. This eighth “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “Plane Below” is also the ninth “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domain” in the “MURKY VOID”: it will also be the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” for the creatures that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create into existence in the “Plane Below”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also designed and with aim to make manifest into existence, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, delineating as such the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it by a

spiritual aureole visible to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, and which is a manifestation of the state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER: it is the “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole”, because it is an expression of the radiance of that, which has been created in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

All concepts set forth here above and regarding the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Domain” also extend on the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, through each of its two structures: the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain” and the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Outer Domain”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Elementary ‘EARTHLY’ Particle” at the origin of the “Specific

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain” with a very high fundamental “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence”, insufficient to allow the occurrence of the special “specific event” of “EXPANSION” inside the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, and also insufficient to continually allow the occurrence of the special “specific event” of “EXPANSION” in the constituent “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Outer Domain”.

However, this very high fundamental “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” is sufficient to allow a perpetual “crucial stationary movement” of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, and the totality constituted by the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, to remain perpetually in stationary suspension, in equilibrium inside the

"MURKY VOID", without falling down, or falling on one side or another.

This fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" is also high enough to allow the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" to nourish the constituent outer structure of the double structure of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and provide for its subsistence in its "'EARTHLY' Specific State", within the time limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for it.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also defined and established a maximum "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" that this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" can withstand while

remaining in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and above which its structure will be destroyed because it is attached to the attribute “NON DIVINE”. This maximum “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” is always billions of times less than the “‘SPIRITUAL’ divine electrical charge” of a “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”.

In the attribute “NON DIVINE”, inside the first “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and with respect to the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has assigned a metaphor of the “First Movement of the Divine Particles” to this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. It is thus that this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” will have a single walking movement: the unique manifestation of the chosen

metaphor of the “First Movement of the Divine Particles” in the “MURKY VOID” and in the “Plane Below”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has synchronized the complete flow path of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” with the twenty-four “transformation sub-steps” of the common model of the seven “transformation steps” of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

Therefore, through these twenty-four “transformation sub-steps” of the common model of the seven “transformation steps” in this “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Domains” — one “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” — “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has synchronized the complete flow path of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” with the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and also with the walking movements of the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

Through the perfect synchronization and through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, the walking movement of each of the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” is driven by the walking movement of the “Specific Generative

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” along the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”.

It is so that, the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and everything that this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” contains is driven by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in its walking movement along the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”.

Thus, through the perfect synchronization and through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, the walking movement of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is driven by the walking movement of the “Specific

Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” along the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”.

This perfect synchronization of walking movements will give the impression that it is this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” which is moving around the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”; but it is not so.

It is in truth the walking movement of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” which is driven by the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” along the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” and through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.[166]

Through this perfect synchronization of walking movements, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established the "Specific Walking Path" of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". This "Specific Walking Path" of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" passes through the twenty-four "transformation sub-steps", and is

[166] It is reminiscent of mechanisms that are driven by gears, in a large clock and in which the initial cog and the final cog are only apparent and have been manufactured using the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" which will be visible to creatures, but the transmissions, the intermediate cogs by which the movement is communicated from one to the other are hidden inside the clock, and have been manufactured using the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" which will escape the sight of creatures.

SAMPLE

completed at the end of the twenty-fourth "transformation sub-step".

Therefore, a complete flow path of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" along its "Specific Walking Path" will be defined and measured by a "measure of transformation step" in the first "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"; that is, a complete flow path of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" along its "Specific Walking Path" will be defined and measured by the time measurement unit called the "Day", on the "Calendar of the 'NON DIVINE'".

In the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, and on the “Specific Walking Path” of this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, the measurement of execution time of the “transformation sub-step” will be defined by the unit of measurement of time that will be called the “Hour”, on the “Calendar of the ‘NON DIVINE’”.

The period of thirty times the “measure of transformation step” accomplished by this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is measured by the unit of time which will be called the “Month”, on the “Calendar of the ‘NON DIVINE’”; This period of thirty times the “measure of transformation step” corresponds to a complete flow path of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” that is associated with this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

The period of three hundred and sixty-four times the "measure of transformation step" accomplished by this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is measured by the unit of time which will be called the "Year", on the "Calendar of the 'NON DIVINE'"; This period of three hundred and sixty-four times the "measure of transformation step" corresponds to a complete flow path of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" along the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS".

From the beginning of the first "transformation sub-step" — of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" — to the end of the twelfth "transformation sub-step", the "Specific

Walking Path" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will be defined by a portion of the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS".

From the beginning of the thirteenth "transformation sub-step", to the end of the twenty-fourth "transformation sub-step", the "Specific Walking Path" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will be defined by another portion of the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS".

From the beginning of the thirteenth "transformation sub-step", until the end of the twenty-fourth "transformation sub-step", the "Specific Walking Path" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will be defined by a portion of a

portion of the "Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS".

Therefore, through this perfect synchronization of walking movements and in the cycle of transformation of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains":

- The first "Day" for this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is defined by the "primary transformation" which is associated with maintaining the stability of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of this first "Specific

Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

This first “Day” is characterized by the manifestation of the metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State” and the symbol of this first “Day” is also “PURITY” — the eternal symbol of glory of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

- The second “Day” for this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is defined by the “secondary transformation” which is associated with maintaining the stability of the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the second “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “Specific Septenary

Equilibrium Zone" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

This second "Day" is characterized by the manifestation of the metaphor of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State".

- The third "Day" for this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is defined by the "tertiary transformation" which is associated with maintaining the stability of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the

"Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

This third "Day" is characterized by the manifestation of the metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

- The fourth "Day" for this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is defined by the "quaternary transformation" which is associated with maintaining the stability of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

This fourth "Day" is characterized by the manifestation of the metaphor of the "'LIGHT→GOD' Divine State".

- The fifth "Day" for this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is defined by the "quinary transformation" which is associated with maintaining the stability of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the fifth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

This fifth "Day" is characterized by the

manifestation of the metaphor of the "'GOD' Divine State".

- The sixth "Day" for this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is defined by the "senary transformation" which is associated with maintaining the stability of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the sixth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of this first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

This sixth "Day" is characterized by the manifestation of the metaphor of the "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State".

- The seventh “Day” for this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is defined by the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” which is associated with the dissipation, in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of this first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, of products of the “senary transformation” by the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

  This seventh “Day” is characterized by the manifestation of the metaphor of the “‘DIVINE’ Divine State”.

A complete flow path of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” will also correspond to the walk of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” from one “Gate No. NN Orient” to the “Gate No. NN Occident” associated with it and returning back to the “Gate No. NN Orient”.

Each “Gate No. NN Orient” will mark the beginning of the first “transformation sub-step” and also the end of the twenty-fourth “transformation sub-step” of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” by reagents; that is, the products which must be consumed during the considered “transformation step”.

It is always at the first "transformation sub-step"[167] that the products of the "specific work" accomplished

---

[167] In this earthly world in which live human creatures, this first "transformation sub-step" begins at the moment marked by 05h00 on our timetables grid. As we have already explained, the number 5 is used to express or to indicate a manifestation of the presence of that, which is "PERFECT"; and that is to say, the presence of the manifestation of a metaphor of "THE LIGHT", hence, the manifestation of the "GLORY" of "THE LIGHT". Have you understood the symbolism of it and the profound meaning behind it? 05h00 on our timetables grid marks the coming of the very first rays of the Sun (a manifestation of a metaphor of that, which is "PERFECT") and entering the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

It is at that time that the archangels and angels who have been selected, enter inside the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" singing Praises to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and to perform among other the "specific tasks" of displacement of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" would have assigned to them.

It is also at that time, 05h00 on our timetables grid, which marks the beginning of the morning, that one starts to celebrate the "PRAISE of the DIVINE", and to express gratitude for this beautiful

by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" start to continuously enter the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect

---

Project that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has undertaken to carry out on His instructions.

CANTICLE:

> We express our gratitude to "THE DIVINE"! We express our gratitude!
>
> We express our gratitude, it is for His LOVE!
>
> From the early morning the birds sing Praises to God the creator! (birds make reference to the archangels and Angels when they descend in this earthly world)
>
> And you, my soul? (wonders the human who is sleeping in bed and who heard these songs of Praise)
>
> And you, my soul, why would you not sing love song FOR the only HOLY BEING?
>
> And you, my soul? (wonders the human who is sleeping in bed and who heard these songs of Praise)
>
> And you, my soul, why would you not sing love song FOR GOD THE CREATOR?

to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

This entry of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be manifested instantly in this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in the “Plane Below” by the appearance of the “LIGHT of the DAY”, as a result of the instantaneous transfer of “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “specific generative ‘EARTHLY’ energy” diluted of the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” to “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in the “Plane Below”.

Each “Gate No. NN Occident”, which is associated with the “Gate No. NN Orient”, will mark the end of

the twelfth “transformation sub-step” and the beginning of the thirteenth “transformation sub-step”, that is the end of the entry of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the first “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, and the beginning of the entry of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle” in that “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”. It is so that, in the “Plane Below”, the “LIGHT of the DAY” will leave the stage in this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and will give place to that, which will be called: the “NIGHT”.

During his walk along its “Specific Walking Path”, whether this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is either “awake” or “asleep”, the “specific work” accomplished by its “specific

processes" does not stop, but it is accompanied by a change (decrease) more or less large of its "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence", depending upon whether some of its structures are "awake" or "asleep".

Its "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" is not eternal in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", because this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" exhausts in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" depending upon the work accomplished by the "specific processes" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for it.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" so that it can be renewed only by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", ninth "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", in the "Plane Below" and "SOUTH" with respect to the "CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION", immersed in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

HE has also designed and with aim to make manifest into existence, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, in this “Plane Below” and inside this “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, a metaphor of the “Specific Walking Path” and the direction of movement of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” on this “Specific Walking Path” in the form of a “Specific Walking Movement” of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

This “Specific Walking Movement” is composed of the “crucial stationary movement” of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, to which is added a “rotary movement” of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” around itself and following a “specific rotation axis” which is directed towards the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

As we have indicated, it is because of the very high fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", that the "crucial stationary movement" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", and consequently this "Specific Walking Movement" will be perpetual, unless stopped on instruction of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, as the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" was made "CONSCIOUS" and thus able to receive such external instructions, and the totality constituted by the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", will also remain perpetually in stationary suspension, in equilibrium inside the "MURKY VOID", without falling down, or falling on one side or another.

When the “specific rotation axis” runs through the “Specific Walking Path” which is formed by a first portion of the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” and also by a second portion of the “Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” inside the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, then, it is said that the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” walks along its “Specific Walking Path”.

During this walk, the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” will vary in the same way as the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” which is associated with products that are in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the considered “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

It is so that, from the beginning of the first "transformation sub-step" to the end of the seventh "transformation sub-step", the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will increase in the limit defined by the parameters of the "Entry Gate" of the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" and reach its peak.

It is so that, the speed of reception and transmission of signals in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will increase with the increase of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", at the level of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". The "INTENSITY", and therefore the "STRENGTH", of the luminous radiation that this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

Habitation Domain" will emit will also increase and reach its peak at the end of the seventh "transformation sub-step".

Once this maximum limit will be reached at the end of the seventh "transformation sub-step", then, the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" will start to decline, reflecting as such the successive entrance of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" considered with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

It is so that, the speed of reception and transmission of signals in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will also decrease with the decrease of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of

subsistence" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", at the scale of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". The "INTENSITY", and therefore the "STRENGTH", of the luminous radiation that this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will emit will also decrease until the end of the twentieth "transformation sub-step" where it will reach its minimum value.

From the end of the fourteenth "transformation sub-step", the "LIGHT of the DAY" will exit the stage in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and will give place to that, which will be called the "NIGHT".

All the seven defined quantities of the "specific generative 'EARTHLY' energy" diluted of the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" which have been produced during the course of the first seven

"transformation sub-step" have been diluted and mitigated within this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains".

It is so that, the surpluses of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" accumulated so far will be null.

Therefore, the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will give an indication on the true level of the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", VITAL to

maintaining the state of “HARMONY” between “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

This true level of the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is not directly perceptible during the course of the first “transformation sub-step” until the end of the fourteenth “transformation sub-step”; because it is hidden by the “LIGHT of the DAY”.

But from the end of the fourteenth “transformation sub-step” until the end of the twentieth “transformation sub-step”, the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and

immediate around this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will become more and more noticeable as the difference between:

1. The "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in its current state; and
2. The "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" that this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" would have in the state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, after the same passage of time that led to its current state.

When this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will be in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, in response to "specific signals" generated by the

successive series of reception and transmission and depending upon external signals input and the strength of its "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence", this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will emit a much more luminous radiation, which is an "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'SPIRITUAL'" much more intense and powerful, in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", as a result of the combination of luminous radiation from its components, and following processes that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed.

Even during the period of the end of the fourteenth "transformation sub-step", when the "LIGHT of the DAY" will exit the stage in this first "Specific Energy

'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and will give place to that, which will be known as the "NIGHT", until the end of the twentieth "transformation sub-step", this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will emit a bright enough luminous radiation, of a color belonging to the "Palette of HARMONY".

When this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will be in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, from the end of the fourteenth "transformation sub-step" — when the "LIGHT of the DAY" will exit the stage in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and will give place to that, which will be known as the "NIGHT", until the end of the twentieth "transformation sub-step" — the "Specific

‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” will emit more and more obscure radiation, less bright than the luminous radiation that would be obtained at the state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and with colors belonging to the “Palette of CHAOS”, that is, that of dark colors.

This radiation, which is less bright than the luminous radiation that would be obtained at the state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is a distress call; it is an indication that an external action must be taken to remedy the situation and restore “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. If no action is taken to increase this level of presence, through the external “specific mechanisms” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" designed and planned for this purpose, then, the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" will decrease and exhaust within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

When the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is at its lowest level, then, the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is null. In which case, all the "specific elementary processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has placed in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

Domain" are rendered inactive and this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" may not receive and nor give "specific signals" predefined and designed in it by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". Then, the color of the luminous radiation that it will emit is the color absolute "BLACK"[168], indicating the '"TOTAL ABSENCE OF LIFE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "Specific Walking Movement" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", as well as the manifestation of

---

[168] It is already almost the case in this earthly world in which live human creatures in these days, looking from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment". There are still a few points of light (they are human creatures who are still in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER) which can be counted with the fingers of the hand.

the chosen metaphor of this “Specific Walking Movement” in the “Plane Below” to allow His creatures that will be created into existence in the “Plane Above” to understand and to know “THE DIVINE” from manifestations of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in the attribute “NON DIVINE” in which His creatures are attached.

It is so that, the creatures that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create into existence both in the “Plane Above” and in the “Plane Below” were to grow in the knowledge of the different aspects of “THE DIVINE”.

During the unfolding of each of the seven “transformation steps” of the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” by the reagents of the “transformation step”, that is the products characteristic of the considered “transformation step”

and which will be consumed during the "transformation step", and from the beginning of the first "transformation sub-step" to the end of the twelfth "transformation sub-step", the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" will be continuously emitted with the passage of the time by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the direction of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

Through the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of this "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", these "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" will be transformed by the reagents of the "transformation step" and they will then, contain in them "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" diluted upon their arrival at the "Specific

‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Once arrived at the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” carried by these “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” emitted by “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, and diluted by the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, will subsequently be transmitted as external signals input to this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Consequently, the discharged “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” will be reflected back at the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, within the first “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, and

towards the “MURKY VOID”; each discharged “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” reflected back at its point of transmission from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

These “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” carried by these “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” emitted by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, and diluted by the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, which are transmitted as external signals input to this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, are received by the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” which have the “specific task” to capture external signals input from its “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier”.

Once captured, these external signals input will be transmitted through other "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", to other "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" further inside the structure of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

When a "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" is emitted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and diluted by the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", then, the suite of successive transfers and emissions of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of some "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", will define, in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", a "luminous cone"

whose generatrix is defined by the "direction of transmission" of signals emitted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

This "luminous cone" contains all "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" which are directly affected by these successive transfers and emissions of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" from a single "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" emitted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", and diluted in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".[169]

---

[169] You can consider the example in this environment in which human creatures live. When only a part of this environment is clear and that the "MOST LUMINOUS" sends one of its rays towards you, then, you can see this cone which consists of several rays that appear to descend from the heights of the firmament. If you put

Depending upon the strength of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" which is transmitted by a single "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" emitted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and diluted in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", each "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the "luminous cone" may be as such overloaded, during a short moment, in the maximum limit of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, without exceeding this maximum limit of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence", and following the same steps of "'SPIRIT' specific supply

---

yourself in this cone, then, your body is going to feel the "HEAT" emitted. But if you walk away on a good distance outside of this cone, then, the sensation of the "HEAT" disappears also. This effect only remains inside the cone.

of subsistence" of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" but succeeding at the birth of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" and which we have already indicated in previous texts.

Throughout and within the limits of the "luminous cone" and depending upon the signals received as a result of the successive transfers and emissions of

"'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence", all "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", constituent of the "luminous cone", without exception, will accomplish their "specific tasks". Each of them will perform its "specific work" and will emit a luminous radiation at the end of this "specific work", and the combination of luminous radiation of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "luminous cone" is at the origin of that, which is called the "LIGHT of the DAY", which we have already mentioned here above.

When torrents of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" are emitted without interruption by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", are diluted in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", and their "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" transmitted as external signals input to

this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", then, this "LIGHT of the DAY" will be much more intense and will stay as long as the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" diluted will be transmitted to this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". Similarly, other products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will increase.

It is so that the properpies of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will come into play and render manifest the "hidden" information transported by those external

signals input to this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

For example, that, which is designated as "THE EARTHLY DOME" will appear "BLUE". The reason for this is the "specific process" designated as "scattering"[170] of the electromagnetic wave, which transports white luminous radiation of a distant

---

[170] Scattering in this context is the "specific process" by which electromagnetic radiation — the flow of quanta (plural of quantum and which represents discrete quantity of energy proportional in magnitude to the frequency of the electromagnetic wave carrying it) through free space or through a material medium in the form of the electric and magnetic fields that make up electromagnetic waves such as radio waves, visible luminous radiation, and gamma rays. — is deviated from its trajectory of propagation and dispersed over a range of directions, as a result of interaction with a localised inhomogeneity present in the medium through which the electromagnetic radiation travels and in the trajectory of propagation. The range of directions over which the incoming electromagnetic radiation is dispersed, is dictated by the size and properties of that localised inhomogeneity.

source. On its path through the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, the external signals input transmitted to this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” are transported through “electromagnetic waves” that are absorbed, reflected, and altered by different “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”. The manifested color of that, which is designated as “THE EARTHLY DOME” depends largely upon the wavelengths of the incoming “electromagnetic waves”.

When the position of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” is high overhead of an observer, the bulk of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” sent by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and which are transmitted to this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation

Domain" as external signals input transported through "electromagnetic waves", intercept the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" at nearly vertical angles. Electromagnetic waves of shorter wavelengths of the manifested luminous radiation, which are associated with "VIOLET" and "BLUE" bands in the electromagnetic spectrum, are more easily absorbed by the "molecules" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-air of smaller wavelengths than electromagnetic waves of longer wavelengths of the manifested luminous radiation, which are associated with "RED", "ORANGE", and "YELLOW" bands in the electromagnetic spectrum. These "molecules" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-air will then perform their "specific work" (which includes the "specific tasks" defined by "specific processes" of

reflection, refraction, and scattering) and transmit the output of the accomplished "specific work" to their immediate surrounding "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" through "electromagnetic waves". The information transported by these "electromagnetic waves" is manifested in the form of "VIOLET" and "BLUE" colors in different directions, saturating the delimited part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", which is designated as "THE EARTHLY DOME". However, "THE EARTHLY DOME" at midday will appear in "BLUE" color, rather than a combination of "BLUE" and "VIOLET" colors, because the eye of the human creature is more sensitive to wavelengths approaching the wavelength associated with the color "BLUE" than to wavelengths approaching the wavelength associated with the color "VIOLET".

When the position of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” appears to be near the horizon at dawn and dusk, as seen from an observer, the bulk of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” sent by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and which are transmitted to this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” as external signals input transported through

"electromagnetic waves", strike the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" at more-oblique (slanted) angles, and thus these external signals input must afterwards travel a greater distance through the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" than they would at midday, to be perceived by that observer. As a result, there are more "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" that can block and scatter the received incoming external signals input, which have been propagated from the original external signals input, which were generated at the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". During this long passage, incoming electromagnetic waves in the shorter wavelengths of the "electromagnetic spectrum", and which are associated with "BLUE" and "VIOLET" colors, are mostly filtered

out, and the influence of these wavelengths over the color of that, which is designated as “THE EARTHLY DOME” diminishes.

What remains are the longer wavelengths of the “electromagnetic spectrum”, and some of these incoming external signals input, which have been propagated from the original external signals input,

which were generated at the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, strike other “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” near the horizon, as well as the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water droplets contituents of clouds, to manifest the “RED”, “ORANGE”, and “YELLOW” color tints, which are displayed at sunrise and sunset.

A second example is provided by that, which is designated as the “SEA”, which will appear “BLUE”. The reason for this is also to be found in the properties of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. The “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water is transparent to electromagnetic waves of wavelengths that fall within the visible band of the “electromagnetic

spectrum" and is opaque to electromagnetic waves of wavelengths that fall above and below this band. However, once in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-water, the electromagnetic wave, which transports visible luminous radiation, is subject to both refraction and attenuation following completion of "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-water.

Electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation, and which enter the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-water at any angle other than a right angle are refracted because these electromagnetic waves travel at a slower speed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-water than they do in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-air. The amount of refraction is affected

by both the salinity and temperature of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water. It increases with increasing salinity and decreasing temperature.

Some of the received incoming external signals input, which have been propagated from the original external signals input, which were generated at the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this first “Specific

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, and transported through “electromagnetic waves”, will be reflected at the surface of that, which is designated as the “SEA” and will not proceed further inside the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water, which defines the “SEA”. That, which will penetrate the surface of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water will be attenuated by absorption and conversion to other forms, such as heat. That, which will not be absorbed can be scattered by “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” at the surface in of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water. A scattered electromagnetic wave, which transports luminous radiation, is deflected into new directional paths and may wander randomly to eventually be either absorbed or directed upward and out of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water. It is the combination of this upward-scattered

electromagnetic wave, which transports luminous radiation, and the electromagnetic wave reflected from those Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances, which also transport a luminous radiation, which determine the manifested colour of that, which is designated as the “SEA”, as seen by an observer from above. At the surface of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water of that, which is designated as the “SEA”, electromagnetic waves of both short wavelengths (ultraviolet) and long wavelengths (infrared) are absorbed rapidly and are not available for scattering. Only electromagnetic waves of wavelengths in the “BLUE—GREEN” band of the visible band of the electromagnetic spectrum penetrate and propagate further to any depth, and, because the electromagnetic wave, which transports luminous radiation in the “BLUE—GREEN” band, is most available for scattering, that, which is

designated as the “SEA” will appear with a manifested “BLUE” color to the eye of the human creature, and not because the surface of that, which is designated as the “SEA” reflects the manifested color of “THE EARTHLY DOME”. The electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation of the “BLUE” band wavelengths of the visible band of the electromagnetic spectrum, are scattered, in a manner similar to the scattering of electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation in “THE EARTHLY DOME”, but absorption is a much larger factor than scattering for the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water of that, which is designated as the “SEA”.

A third example is provided by that, which is designated as the “CLOUD”, which will appear “WHITE” and shade to “GREY”. “CLOUDS” are the

visible part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-water, which is present in the atmosphere, which is a delimited part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". This "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-water, which is present in the atmosphere, is constituted by microscopic elements of condensed "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-water, designated as "hydrometeors"[171]

---

[171] Hydrometeors — meteors produced by water in the state of vapor, liquid or ice — refer to all forms of water, liquid or solid, suspended or falling in the atmosphere, excluding clouds. These are all manifestations of humidity and precipitation associated with the presence of a condensation nucleus or the coalescence of water droplets suspended in the atmosphere. Depending on the temperature at which these hydrometeors form, they will be liquid or solid. We can therefore distinguish liquid hydrometeors (rain, drizzle, fog and mist) from those made up of ice crystals

(water droplets, ice crystals, snow, etc..., suspended or falling in the atmosphere, excluding clouds). These microscopic elements, however, are not as fine as "molecules" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-air. Due to their larger diameters, hydrometeors will absorb and scatter all the electromagnetic wave, which transported the received incoming external signals input, which have been propagated from the original external signals input, which were generated at the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", at all wavelengths,

---

(snowflake, hail, hail, sleet). Sometimes hydrometeors are made up of water carried and blown by the winds. We will then speak of spray. Fog is a manifestation of very fine hydrometeors suspended in the air. When these hydrometeors form directly on surfaces, we will speak of dew if they are liquid, frost, hoarfrost or ice if they are solid.

giving the “CLOUD” its beautiful “WHITE” color, and as long as the “CLOUD” is not too loaded with hydrometeors, precisely, and that it is not too thick.

But like any medium that attenuates and transmits electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation from a source, the thicker the medium, the less electromagnetic waves of the visible band of the

electromagnetic spectrum make it through. When the "CLOUD" is loaded with hydrometeors and as its thickness increases (an average thickness is seven kilometers and it spans a reach of fifteen kilometers), the bottoms of the "CLOUD" will be perceived to appear darker but will still scatter all electromagnetic waves, which transport the received incoming external signals input, which have been propagated from the original external signals input, which were generated at the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Just as the "Divine Particles" are continuously in motion inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" at all scales of layers of "Divine Particles", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed and with aim to make manifest, by "THE

DIVINE FORCE", a metaphor for such "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in the external and immediate environment around each "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". A direct implication of such manifestation of continuous motion of these "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" is that the whole first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will be a giant electromagnetic field entirely filled with "electromagnetic waves", which will provide the basis for the creation of appropriate life conditions and for the implementation of a wide range of applications, other than those which have been manifested in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", related to the concept of "THE LIGHT" inside this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, a metaphor for this “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” is already made manifest through the “Specific Elementary ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of each “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. A direct implication of such manifestation of continuous motion of these “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” is that the whole first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” will be a giant electromagnetic field entirely filled with “electromagnetic waves”, which will provide the basis for the creation of appropriate life conditions and for the implementation of a wide range of applications, other than those which have been manifested in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, related to

the concept of “THE LIGHT” inside this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

It is so that, HE has designed “specific displacement movements” to be applied on layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, during the walk of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” along its “Specific Walking Path”.[172]

---

[172] During the course of the realization of “THE HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will give to the elders of the creation the crude knowledge on the metaphors of these “specific displacement movements”. It is so that, these elders of the creation will design and produce that, which will be called: the “WIND”. We shall talk about this in a text below.

By the application of these “specific displacement movements”, other products of the “specific work” accomplished by layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” will be moved and distributed throughout the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, manifesting as such a metaphor of that chosen “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

Therefore, new successive transfers and emissions of “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” in these layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” will take place in this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, changing the cohesion of the layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’

Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" from one place to another.

And it is so that the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will be arranged in several other ways and creating in passing new layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", manifesting as such into existence, the special "specific events" of "BIRTH" and of "EXPANSION"[173].

---

[173] The most common example in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which human creatures will be created into existence, is the formation of drops of rainwater, manifestation of the life sign. These waters will descend on a trajectory downward, manifesting into existence, the principle of the "high density" "specific non-spiritual coating". The creation of new layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" will cause the dissolution of old layers, thus manifesting into existence the principles necessary to sustain life.

These special "specific events" of "BIRTH" and of "EXPANSION" will occur into existence in the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" once some of these layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" are (1) either in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", (2) or in a state of overload

---

Another more common example in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which human creatures will be created into existence, is the evaporation of the water of rivers, or the waters of soils, which are signs of destruction, manifesting into existence the principles leading to the "dissipation" or the "death" of a structure. These waters that evaporate will ascend on a trajectory upward, manifesting into existence, the principle of the "low density" "specific non-spiritual coating".

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the special "specific events" of "BIRTH" and "EXPANSION".

unstable which may lead to the destruction of their structure.

Therefore, the principles and methods that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established and which allow to restore such layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" to their state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, may also be put into practice.

These principles and methods that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established and which allow to restore such layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" to their state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, aim to:

1. Manifest metaphors of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'", which allows to add "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" to

the layers of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" that will be in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER"; or

2. Manifest metaphors of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'", which allows to absorb "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" from layers of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", which will be in a state of unstable overload that can lead to the destruction of the structure of these layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances".

If the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of such layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" are absorbed beyond

their fundamental value, then, such layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" will find themselves in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed a special tool through which the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" may be added or removed from such layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances". A metaphor for this tool will be manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by that, which will be called the "KHEREV" — the "SWORD" —, and "THE DIVINE FORCE" will endow the

creatures that SHE will create in the existence with this special tool in various forms.[174]

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it, the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will continuously emit its "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" with the passage of time in the direction of the first "Specific

---

[174] Later during the course of the first Phase of the realisation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the elders of the creation will discover this tool and they will use it wrongly to inflict damage to each others, by absorbing the "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" of the constituent layers of the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" of the structure of their body, beyond their fundamental value. It is so that, many of them will find themselves in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

Later when they will descend on this earthly world in which live human creatures, they will corrupt human creatures by unveiling their perversions and their diverted use of the "KHEREV" that they developed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. These “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” emitted by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” will be diluted in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” before reaching the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Once these “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” diluted in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” will arrive at the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” that they carry will be then, be transmitted as external signals input to this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

As we have indicated already, it is so that the discharged “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”

will be reflected back at the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", within the first "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", and towards the "MURKY VOID"; each discharged "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" reflected back at its point of transmission from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

With the passage of the time, collisions will appear into existence between:

1. The "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" carrying the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" diluted and arriving at the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; and

2. The discharged "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" reflected back at the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Following these collisions, the discharged "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" which are reflected back at the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", will also take with them a part of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" diluted, which were meant to be delivered to the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

It is so that, all the diluted "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" carried by these "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" emitted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" will not be transmitted; a larger proportion or a

smaller proportion will be transmitted. The transmitted quantities will be determined by "specific processes" designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and placed at the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Depending upon the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" received by the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and at the level of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", this "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" will produce a luminous radiation that will indicate to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, all received percentages. These percentages will allow assessing the work produced by the "Specific

Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” at his arrival at the “Exit Gates” which are at the Occident of the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”.

Thus, using these percentages, new parameters at the “Entry Gates” of the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” will be determined for the next walk of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” along of the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” in order to produce inside the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, the “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined.

During the walk of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” along its “Specific Walking Path”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, several other phenomena will also appear into existence along this

"Specific Walking Path" due to the nature of the manifestation of the "Specific Walking Movement" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed in the "Plane Below" in the "MURKY VOID".

Most of these phenomena have never been seen by the human eye and the humans living on Earth could not understand them even if they saw them. Many of these phenomena were shown and were explained to ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, when he was still living on Earth and was accomplishing the project that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had entrusted to him.

Part of these phenomena, which are into existence in the "MURKY VOID", in the "Plane Below", and along the "Specific Walking Path" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", both in the

first "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" on the outside of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and in the "MURKY VOID" outside the first "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" is due to the appearance of areas of turbulence.

These areas of turbulence will occur not only throughout this manifestation of the "Specific Walking Path" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" but also all around the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

These areas of turbulence are actually very complex whirlpool[175] of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY'

---

[175] These areas of turbulence are also similar to eddies that humans observe in the environment of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which they live. Most of these phenomena will be matched with projects that will be defined by "THE DIVINE

Substances" emitted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", diluted in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", and reflected back at the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

FORCE" and it is then, that "LUMINAIRES" ("STARS") will be selected to accomplish these projects.

When such a particular phenomenon occurs in the proximity of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live human creatures, then, some of these human creatures will be also chosen (before their birth in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which they live) and tasks will be also given to them (always before their birth in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which they live) to assist "LUMINAIRES" ("STARS") in carrying out the tasks related to the project associated with this particular phenomenon.

With the passage of the time, some of these areas of turbulence, in the first "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" as well as in the "MURKY VOID" in the proximity of the first "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", will accumulate and contain excess of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence". Other areas of turbulence will contain less "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence". Therefore, these areas of turbulence can disrupt the walk of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" along of the manifestation of its "Specific Walking Path".

Consequently, it will be the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" which will absorb these areas of turbulence and restore the balance of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" to avoid all these forms of disturbance to the proper

functioning of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".[176]

"THE DIVINE FORCE" will also entrust these "specific tasks" which consist of absorbing these areas of turbulence and restoring the balance of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" to avoid all these forms of disturbance to the proper functioning of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" to this same Archangel, other

---

[176] Yes! Now you have an idea of how important that "LUMINAIRE", designated as the "MOON", and that you can all see shining above your heads at "NIGHTS", is, for the proper functioning of the mass of energie world (the earthly world) in which you are living. And some people, just like the most destructive and deadliest bacteria into existence destroy everything in their surrounding, having lost the memory and the knowledge of who they are themselves and why they are into existence, have set their mind to spread further their own destruction with plans to want to go and extract the potential resources available in the "MOON".

than the “Sealed Twelve”, and “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will consolidate this Archangel: the Archangel “ZAHARIEL” — head of “LUMINAIRES” and responsible for the proper functioning of “THE MOST LUMINOUS” in all its forms.

The Archangel “ZAHARIEL” is called “THE MOST LUMINOUS”, the “SUN”, the “MOON”, the “NORTHERN STAR”, “RAGUEL”, etc..., he has several names depending upon the form he takes and the “specific tasks” entrusted to him.

This Archangel will have all “LUMINAIRES” (“STARS”) under his responsibility and he will give them instructions[177], each “LUMINAIRE” (star)

---

[177] When some “LUMINAIRES” (“STARS”) receive their task to reduce an area of imminent turbulence on the trajectory of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which humans live, then, humans can often see these — shooting —

having its own role, so that they accomplish also such tasks in other places where areas of turbulence have emerged or are expected to appear in the "MURKY VOID" and in the "Plane Below". All these areas of turbulence are located in the "Plane Below" and at VERY REMOTE PLACES of the LIMIT of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"LUMINAIRES" ("STARS") move and go full speed with supersonic speed at the point that has been indicated to them.

Some transformations that "LUMINAIRES" ("STARS") perform in some areas of turbulence containing excess energy will produce more or less compact and more or less large dust particles and which represent what humans have called "cosmic dust", "meteorites" and "comets", etc...

It is so that, later during the course of the "Second Phase" of realisation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "comets", "asteroids" and the "cosmic dust" that are all products of the transformations of those "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" from these areas of turbulence, will be formed into existence in the "MURKY VOID".

This is also the teaching that must be drawn from the meaning of the manifestation of the “Specific Walking Path” of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and its correspondence with those of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed them. This teaching concerns the events that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed to be realized outside of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, in the first “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” and in the “MURKY VOID” in the “Plane Below”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed on the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, its

walking movement and the manifestation of a metaphor in the “Plane Below” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and inside the first “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” in the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” — the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” in manifested walking movement of a metaphor of the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized between them, and, each “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and without collisions forever with the passage of time — in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

To each of the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” of the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, is associated a unique “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the considered “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, its walking movement and the manifestation of a metaphor of it in the “Plane Below” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and inside the first “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” in the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

He has also designed analogously from the “Specific Elementary ‘EARTHLY’ Particle”, the five others “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains”, their walking movement, and their manifestation in the “Plane Below” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and within each of the five others “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zones” in this “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

HE assigned a chosen metaphor of the “First Movement of the Divine Particles” to each of these additional five “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains”. It is so that, each of these five “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains” will have only a single movement: the unique

manifestation of the chosen metaphor of the “First Movement of the Divine Particles” in the “MURKY VOID” and in the “Plane Below”.

In the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, and on the “Specific Walking Path” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, the measurement of execution time of the “transformation sub-step” will be defined by the unit of measurement of time that will be called the “Hour”, on the “Calendar of the ‘NON DIVINE’”.

This measurement of execution time of the “transformation sub-step” is not the same in the five others “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” which are associated respectively to the other five “Specific

Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, because each “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” delineates a space of different volume.

Therefore, in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the measurement of time which is the manifestation of the “measure of transformation step” which will be defined by the unit of measurement of time which will be called the “DAY” on the “Calendar of the ‘NON DIVINE’” will not be the same in the five others “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” which are associated respectively to the other five “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” with respect

to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the six “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains” — the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” plus the five additional “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains” —, the walking movement of each of them, the manifestation of their metaphors in the “Plane Below” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and the measurement of time within each of the six “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” each containing one of these six “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains”.

Each “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” is associated with, and is carried by, a “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in this

"SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" in the proportions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has synchronized the walking movement of each of these six "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" with the twenty-four "transformation sub-steps" of the common model of the seven "transformation steps" of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" within their respective "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone".

It is so that, in each of the six "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" and through the twenty-four "transformation sub-steps" of the common model of the seven "transformation steps" associated with each

“Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” in this “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” — the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” —, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has synchronized the walking movement of each of the six “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains” with the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and also with the walking movements of the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

Through the perfect synchronization and through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zones” with respect

to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and everything that they contain are driven by the walking movements of each of the respective six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” which in turn is driven by the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” along the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”.

Thus, through the perfect synchronization and through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, the walking movement of each of the six “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains” is driven by the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” along the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”.

The “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” is

stable. It is formed by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” in manifested walking movement of a metaphor of the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle”, synchronized between them and each manifested walking movement synchronized with the movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, without collisions forever with the passage of time, and in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

This stability remains and is not affected by the addition of the six “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains”; each “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is immersed in a unique “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of this

"SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed these fourteen "Specific Energy 'Partially Spiritual' Domains" — the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", and the six "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" — in the "MURKY VOID".

All the knowledge available on these fourteen "Specific Energy 'Partially Spiritual' Domains" is what "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE"; not one more and not one less. This is why the number "fourteen" in "THE HOLY PROJECT" will be used to

symbolically mark the "end of knowledge" (or so the "end of wisdom"); the number "twelve"[178] — here in correspondence with the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" plus the six "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains", all in the "Plane Below" — being associated with the "beginning of knowledge" (or so the "beginning of wisdom").[179]

---

[178] Originating from the twelve redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

[179] See conversation of August 27, 2005, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL, and Aristide with CHRIST, regarding the numbers and their meanings.

Each number in the attribute "NON DIVINE" was prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and everything has a meaning and a purpose. There are also some numbers that explain the life of every creature which is into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and this is done following the walking movements of the constituents of this "SPECIFIC

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed the manifestation of metaphors of the "Specific Walking Movement" of each of these "Specific Energy 'Partially Spiritual' Domain", to allow his creatures that will be created into existence both in the "Plane Above" and in the "Plane Below" to understand and grow knowledge of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'" and the "Formative Essence of 'THE DIVINE'" from the

---

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" and the birth of every creature which is into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

The study of the effects of this "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" on the creatures that are into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", is the origin of that, which will be called: "ASTROLOGY". We have indicated this already in a previous section concerning some features of the unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles".

manifestations of the metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” of the “Divine Particles” in the attribute “NON DIVINE” in which His creatures are attached.

It is so that, the creatures that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create into existence both in the “Plane Above” and in the “Plane Below” were to grow in the knowledge of the different aspects of “THE DIVINE”.

Among these fourteen “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domains”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed seven of them to be domains of habitation: the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and the six “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains”. These seven domains of habitation are matched respectively with the seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains” of the “SPECIFIC SUPREME

CONFIGURATION"; the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" being matched with the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", and the other six domains of habitation being matched with the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains".[180]

---

[180] "THE DIVINE FORCE" had already given this knowledge to ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, through several visions, when he was still living on Earth down here and when he had begun to understand the project for which "THE DIVINE FORCE" had created him into existence in this earthly world.

Read more in the section concerning the details annotations — Annotation on the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and the correspondence with the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

CHAPTER 123

THE ADDITIONAL NON-HABITABLE DOMAINS MANIFESTED IN THE "PLANE BELOW" IN THE "SPECIFIC 'PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL' ENVIRONMENT"

In the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" formed by the seven first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" and for any selected "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" chosen among the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", the equilibrium zones that are associated with it — the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", the six "Specific Senary Equilibrium Zones", the fifteen "Specific Quinary Equilibrium Zones", the twenty "Specific Quaternary

Equilibrium Zones", the fifteen "Specific Tertiary Equilibrium Zones", the six "Specific Secondary Equilibrium Zones", and the "Specific Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of origin — are not decoupled from each other with the walking movement of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

To allow His creatures that will be created into existence both in the "Plane Above" and in the "Plane Below" to gain knowledge about the existence of these equilibrium zones and understand in particular the effects of the products of the individual "specific work" accomplished by each of the seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" constituent of the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has

also designed seven additional and non-habitable "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains".

He established to place them in the "MURKY VOID" and in the same "Plane Below" containing the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" formed by the seven first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" — the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" (including the six "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" which are immersed in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone").

From the "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed these additional seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" to allow His creatures that will be created into existence both in

the “Plane Above” and in the “Plane Below” to acquire and develop their knowledge on the aspects of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’” and the “Formative Essence of ‘THE DIVINE’” from the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” formed by the seven first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” which are manifestations of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” of the “Divine Particles”, in the attribute “NON DIVINE” in which His creatures are attached.

On each of these additional seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and lined up to disclose the effects of the products of the individual “specific work” accomplished by each of the seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” constituent of the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of

seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, as well as the products contained in particular equilibrium zones.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it, it is through “THE DIVINE FORCE” that “THE DIVINE” would “NOURISH” the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” of each of these additional seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” and thereby, grow it by “EXPANSION” on a larger volume in specific locations throughout the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” and outside the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zones”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also designed and established the “Specific Walking Movement” of each

of these additional seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", between the different "Orbits of THE MOST LUMINOUS".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established the "Specific Walking Path" of the first additional "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" between the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" and the "Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS", outside of the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" and at a first "specific proximity" of the "Specific Walking Path" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

He has also designed the manifestation of this "Specific Walking Path" of the first additional "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Plane Below".

It is this first additional “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” which will be the closest to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and will only receive the crude products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established the “Specific Walking Path” of the second additional “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” between the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” and the “Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”, outside of the “Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” and at a first “specific proximity” of the “Specific Walking Path” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

He has also designed the manifestation of this “Specific Walking Path” of the second additional

"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Plane Below".

It is this second additional "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" which will be the closest to the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" when moving from the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and which will only receive the crude products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and by the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

Similarly, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established the "Specific Walking Path" of the third additional "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", that of the fourth additional "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", and that of the fifth additional "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

Domain", between the "Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" and the "Sixth Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS".

He has also designed the manifestation of these "Specific Walking Paths" in the "Plane Below".

These are the three additional "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" which will only receive the crude products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", by the second "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", by the third "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", and the fourth "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

Between the "Sixth Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" and the "Seventh Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS",

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established the “Specific Walking Path” of the sixth additional “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”‘.

He has also designed the manifestation of this “Specific Walking Path” of the sixth additional “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “Plane Below”.

It is this sixth additional “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” which will only receive the crude products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, by the fifth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, and the sixth “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

Within the confines of the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” formed by the seven first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, outside of the “Seventh Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS” and in a “specific proximity” of this “Seventh Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established the “Specific Walking Path” of the seventh additional “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”‘.

He has also designed the manifestation of this “Specific Walking Path” of the seventh additional “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “Plane Below”.

It is this seventh additional “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” which will no longer receive the crude products of the “specific work” accomplished

by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

Just as “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is an absolute complete model, it is likewise with its designed manifestation in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, on a larger scale, and, which will be represented by the unique “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, with the “Cardinal Point” manifested in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and that has been placed within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, acting as manifestation of a metaphor of the “Cardinal Point” of the “Generative Divine

Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established the unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", to be also an absolute complete model.

HE designed it so that at the end of its implementation, nothing can be added and nothing can there be removed in this unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" without impairing its stability. And consequently the defined model will lose its completeness and will be incomplete if something else is added or removed

from this unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION".[181]

The seven additional "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them and established their "Specific Walking Paths" do not affect this "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains".

---

[181] Later during the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the completeness of the designed "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" will be impaired by the deeds of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". We will explain this in a text below.

CHAPTER 124

THE TWENTY-ONE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL' DOMAIN" DESIGNED IN THE "SPECIFIC 'PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL' ENVIRONMENT"

It is so that, by using the two "specific non-spiritual coating" and from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", a metaphor of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that represents "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed these "twenty-one" "Specific Energy 'Partially Spiritual' Domains" — the "Specific

Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, the six “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains”, and the seven additional “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” — and has placed them in the “MURKY VOID”.

Each of these “twenty-one” “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domains” is formed by a double structure of “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”; establishing as such an expression of the model of these “EONS” that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE” by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, without adding a provision of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, also without adding a provision of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Among these “twenty-one” “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domains”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed seven of them to be domains of habitation: the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and the six “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains”. These seven domains of habitation are matched respectively with the seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” of the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION”; the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” being in correspondence with the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, and the other six domains of habitation being in correspondence with the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

To these seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” of the “SPECIFIC SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" are also associated seven additional "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed to allow his creatures that will be created into existence both in the "Plane Above" and in the "Plane Below" to acquire and develop their knowledge on the aspects of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'" and the "Formative Essence of 'THE DIVINE'" from the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" formed by the seven first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" which are manifestations of metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" of the "Divine Particles", in the attribute "NON DIVINE" in which His creatures are attached.

With the exception of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" which has been designed in

the "Plane Above", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the twenty other "Specific Energy 'Partially Spiritual' Domains" in the "Plane Below" and "SOUTH" with respect to the metaphor of the "CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION".[182]

---

[182] These twenty "Specific Energy 'Partially Spiritual' Domains", which are the twenty "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", constitute that, which is called the "Solar System".

We shall think of a system as: "A deterministic entity comprising an interacting collection of discrete elements." A system performs certain functions; it has a definite purpose, it does something. The "deterministic" aspect of the entity considered implies that the "system" in question be identifiable. The "discrete elements" of the entity considered are also, of course, identifiable. It is so that, a system is made up of parts or subsystems that interact. This interaction, which may be very complex indeed, generally insures that a system is not simply equal to the sum of its parts. Furthermore, if the performance of any part changes — for example any type of failure — the system itself also changes.

He has also designed and with aim to make manifest into existence, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, on this “Plane Below” a metaphor of the “Specific Walking Path” and the direction of movement of each of these twenty “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domains” on their respective “Specific Walking Path” in the form of a “Specific Walking Movement”.

The constituents of the “Solar System” are these “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”; they are not “planets”, as human creatures wrongly call them and through designations (Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, etc...) that they have chosen and reflecting their own impure desires. All these “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” constituent of the “Solar System” are on the same plane which is called “EARTH”, that is the “Plane Below”.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the twenty others “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domains” in the “Plane Below” and “SOUTH” with respect to the metaphor of the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”.

The first component of the "Specific Walking Movement", for each of these twenty "Specific Energy 'Partially Spiritual' Domains", is a "rotary movement" of the considered "Specific Energy 'Partially Spiritual' Domain" around itself and following a "specific rotation axis" which is directed towards the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".[183]

---

[183] Later during the course of the implementation of this "HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed, and after what happened in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and the consequences on the destruction of the creatures of the "Plane Below", "THE DIVINE FORCE" will reverse the axis of rotation as well as the direction of rotation of the first additional "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and these "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" in which were placed all transformed human creatures (we will explain what is this transformation in a text below) and who are awaiting the "Second Death", to impress upon his others Creatures that it is in these "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" moving in the opposite direction that are placed the "Psychic Body" of all those who have rejected "THE

It is in these “twenty-one” “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domains” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has chosen to apply the concepts, rules and principles, and the tools that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed and built to be used in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

Through the perfect synchronization and through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established, the walking movement of each of the six “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains”, as well as those of every star which will be formed in “MURKY VOID” with the passage of time, are driven by the walking movement of the “Specific Generative

---

DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and have chosen the path opposite to that established for their existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" along the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS".[184]

Having received, from "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", the designs of the two "specific non-spiritual coating", and the designs of the "twenty-one" "Specific Energy 'Partially Spiritual' Domains", then, "THE DIVINE FORCE" undertook to realise into existence in these two volume planes, "HEAVEN" and "EARTH", the "Specific 'Partially Spiritual' Environments" in which SHE will apply the concepts, rules and principles, and tools that SHE will also establish in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment".

---

[184] In spiritual language, it will be said that the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" ignites all stars in his walk along the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS".

Having created into existence the “MURKY VOID”, and having developed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” chose the first plane in the “MURKY VOID” and on which SHE will produce into existence the first domain of habitation. SHE chose this first plane to be “Plane Above”, that is the “HEAVEN”.

Then, in this “Plane Above”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” manifested into existence the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, covering it with the “low density” “specific ‘CELESTIAL’ coating” as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it and defined it for this “Plane Above”; creating into existence the “Specific Elementary ‘CELESTIAL’ Particle”.

Subsequently, from the "Specific Elementary 'CELESTIAL' Particle", "THE DIVINE FORCE" produced into existence in this "Plane Above", inside the "MURKY VOID", the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", which is the equivalent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment".

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has "NOURISHED" this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" and grew it by "EXPANSION" on a larger volume, creating as such the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" chose the second plane in the "MURKY VOID" and on which SHE will produce into existence the second domain of habitation. SHE

chose this second plane to be “Plane Below”, that is the “EARTH”.

Then, in this “Plane Below”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” manifested into existence the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, covering it with the “high density” “specific ‘EARTHLY’ coating” as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it and defined it for this “Plane Below”; creating into existence the “Specific Elementary ‘EARTHLY’ Particle”.

Subsequently, from the “Specific Elementary ‘EARTHLY’ Particle”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has produced into existence in this “Plane Below”, inside the “MURKY VOID”, the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, which is the equivalent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has “NOURISHED” this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and grew it by “EXPANSION” on a larger volume, creating as such the crude “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” which will be later shaped to form the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had also designed it to be immersed in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

CHAPTER 124
THE TWENTY-ONE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL’ DOMAIN”
DESIGNED IN THE “SPECIFIC ‘PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL’ ENVIRONMENT”

CHAPTER 125

SHAPING OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' SUBSTANCE" CONSTITUENT OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN" AND CREATION OF THE FIRST "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' BRIDGE"

It is in the "Plane Above", that is the "HEAVEN", that "THE DIVINE FORCE" chose to implement the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has associated with the implementation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the environment and conditions necessary for the manifestation into existence of metaphors of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", as well as the actual realization of these metaphors of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

It is so that, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established it from the "Specific Elementary 'CELESTIAL' Particle", "THE DIVINE FORCE" created the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" inside the "MURKY VOID" and in the "Plane Above" — the "HEAVEN".

Through the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" around this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has established the "HARMONY" between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has then, grown this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” by “EXPANSION” on a larger volume in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and SHE has arranged the “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” constituents of this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in a well-defined order.[185]

---

[185] This is why it is said in parable that:

“…

> *“THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT” brought forth the substance (that is, the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”).*

…”

And to make understand that, it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who made manifest all the “specific processes” of this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, it is said in parable that:

“…

> *“THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT” is hidden in the substance (that is, the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”).*

Following the instructions of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” who is also known under the designation of “THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT “, has created a “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” built from “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances”, themselves built from a “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle”.

In the proportionality ratios obtained by application of proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE” and “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE

...”

‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the magnitude of this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is reminiscent of a “spark” of “THE DIVINE LIGHT”.[186]

---

[186] It is to make understand this, that it is said in parables that:

“…

> *“THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT” has looked intensely towards “THE LIGHT” pure. SHE wrapped it and gave birth to a “spark of light” which resembles “THE LIGHT” blessed, but which was not equal to it in magnitude.*

…”

“… *looked intensely towards “THE LIGHT” pure …*” means that SHE has received instructions from “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

“… *“THE LIGHT” blessed …*” is “THE DIVINE LIGHT”, the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE” and which is manifested by metaphor with this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

As we indicated at the onset of these writings, it is from the unique particulars of the attribute “PURITY” of “THE DIVINE BODY”, and remaining within those unique particulars of the attribute “PURITY” of “THE DIVINE BODY”, that “THE DIVINE” has conceived and produced in HIMSELF the UNIQUE creature that is designated as: “THE FORCE OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, or “THE DIVINE FORCE”. It is from those unique particulars of the attribute “PURITY” of “THE DIVINE BODY” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has inherited the “INVISIBILITY” property.

From the respective particulars of the other two attributes “LIGHT” and “GOD” of “THE DIVINE BODY”, and within these respective particulars of the other two attributes “LIGHT” and “GOD” of “THE DIVINE BODY”, “HE WHO IS” — “THE UNUTTERABLE” — “THE DIVINE” has not designed

and has not produced any other creature in HIMSELF, as HE has done with “THE DIVINE FORCE”. In those respective particulars of the other two attributes “LIGHT” and “GOD” of “THE DIVINE BODY”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” is present with the unique particulars of the attribute “PURITY” of “THE DIVINE BODY” as epithets and has always existed and without procreation.

This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is a “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, which has been created in the “resemblance”, in the “image”, of the attributes “LIGHT” and “GOD” of “THE DIVINE BODY”. This created “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is the Monogene manifested by “THE

DIVINE FORCE"; it is the first begotten, the pure light of the attribute "NON DIVINE", the first expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", with properties which are the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'LIGHT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and which will serve as a "COMMUNICATION CHANNEL OF 'THE WORD OF THE DIVINE'".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" has established and consolidated this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", as the manifestation of the metaphor of the "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle" which is defined in "THE ABSOLUTE

FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE".[187]

These most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed in the attribute "NON DIVINE" are the optimal properties that ensue from the application of proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE" and "THE FRAME OF

---

[187] It is for the purpose to make understand this, that it is said in parable that:

"...

"THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT" has anointed His first begotten.

..."

CHAPTER 125
SHAPING OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' SUBSTANCE" CONSTITUENT OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN" AND CREATION OF THE FIRST "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' BRIDGE"

REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances” constituents of this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” are continually generated by “EXPANSION”, and in the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

It is for this, that this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” with these most potent properties that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has fixed in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and that generates and produces its constituent “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances”, is actually a “Specific Energy ‘GOD’ Substance”; and because of the “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances” it produces

and which are all around it, it is a manifestation of the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".[188]

This unique manifestation of the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is the result of analogical substitution, defined and applied by "THE DIVINE FORCE", onto a "Generative Divine Particle" — which cannot be expressed in its form of origin which is within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", since the attribute "NON DIVINE" does not provide the divine conditions that are specific to express such forms of origin —, following three angles defined by the three attributes — "PURITY", "LIGHT", and "GOD" — of

---

[188] It is for the purpose to make understand this property that the qualifier "Autogene God" has been given to this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance"; the word "god" is used to signify that this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" produces the "'LIGHT' Specific State".

"THE DIVINE BODY", and projected inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This unique manifestation of the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is a three-dimensional "projection", into the attribute "NON DIVINE", of a "Generative Divine Particle" with respect to its three attributes: "PURITY", "LIGHT", and "GOD". The filter, through which this "projection" has been made possible, is "THE DIVINE FORCE".

It is so that, this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is also a manifestation of a metaphor of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'": it is the "Specific Generative Power" for the "Plane Above".[189]

---

[189] It is for the purpose to make understand all these properties of this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" that it is said in parables that:

"...

"THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT" has anointed His first begotten of His Kindness, of His ability to illuminate, so that the first begotten becomes perfect and independent of any need, having become correct.

..."

That is, having received a very high fundamental "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" to allow the "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" constituents of this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" to be continually generated by "EXPANSION", without any outside help.

"..."THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT" has anointed His first begotten ..." to make understand that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has established and consolidated the position of this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", as the manifestation of the metaphor of the "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle" which is defined in "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE"

It is also said in parables that:

"...

The first begotten has received the anointing of "THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT" and stands in Her presence glorifying (that is, continuously emitting its luminous radiation)

It is so that, through those “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established, and which we have already mentioned concerning the successive series of reception and transmission of signals within a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance”, the luminous radiation of this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” will spread on the whole “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and make it habitable; thus filling it with the grace of “THE DIVINE”, that is, the manifestations of benefits of the very Presence of

---

“THE DIVINE” as well as “THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT” through whom he has been manifested.

...”

By itself, this first begotten of “THE DIVINE FORCE” is a “Realm”, also called a “Sphere”, also called a “Kingdom”. It is a three dimensional “Realm”.

CHAPTER 125
SHAPING OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ SUBSTANCE” CONSTITUENT OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ DOMAIN” AND CREATION OF THE FIRST “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BRIDGE”

“THE DIVINE” — which is here represented by this Monogene manifested by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has observed this Monogene manifested by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and was very pleased.

Although this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is a “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which appears motionless and unable by itself to change its state of rest or motion, it is alive and this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” has received from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, enough force and strength to destroy the entire “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, in the event that it (this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”) comes to be exposed without protection to the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” which surrounds it.

Following the instructions of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and all around and covering this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has created a "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier" from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" and "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" themselves built respectively from a "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and from a "Specific Elementary 'LIGHT' Particle".

As we have already mentioned, the combined group which is formed by this "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier" and the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is a "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Domain". This "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Domain" is called: "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

The "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" inside "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" cannot be mixed with

something else which is not in the manner of being in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" used for the construction of the considered "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" without impairing the "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER — this is often translated into other terms by saying that:

> *"THE WILL" OF "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER, IN HIS VARIOUS FORMS, AND THE WILL OF ANY THING OTHER THAN "THE DIVINE", IHVH, CANNOT COEXIST IN THE SAME "ALTAR OF 'THE DIVINE'".*

All around and covering this "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has also created a "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" built from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", themselves built from a "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", with properties which

are the most potent properties that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has fixed for the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and thus protecting “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”.

Although this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” appears motionless and unable by itself to change its state of rest or motion, it is alive and has received all the particulars of a stable “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, with respect to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which it covers.

This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” cannot be mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” used for its

construction, without impairing the “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

The “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, of which this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” covers, are continually generated by “EXPANSION”, and in the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established. To this process is associated the first non-reversible energy osmosis.

The generated surpluses of “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances” are sent to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and through the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier”.

At the passage through the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier”, the “Specific Atomic

‘LIGHT’ Substances” with “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”, are transformed into “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” with crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” and in the manner of being in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” used for the construction of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. This process corresponds to the second non reversible energy osmosis.

It is these new “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will receive and it will dilute them following “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established in mixtures with the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” that already exist in this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

It is so that, the content in “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” diluted and available in this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will also increase with the continuous generation by “EXPANSION” of the “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” covers.

In the remaining of this BOOK, and to refer to the process of transfer of surpluses of “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances” through the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier”, we shall say simply that: “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” emits crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

Therefore, this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” helps mitigate and dilute the strength of crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” emitted by

“The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which it covers and to protect it from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, so that it does not expand and destroy the environment in which it is placed, and possibly return it in a proximity domain; because “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” has received a SUFFICIENT amount of force and strength from “THE DIVINE FORCE” to destroy the whole external environment in which it is placed.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has protected this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which it covers, by a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” followed by a “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” built from “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” and “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” as “THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed and established it.

It is so that, this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which it covers, form a unique (and the first) manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", with the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is the second expression into existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", with the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed in the attribute "NON DIVINE";

the first expression of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” being “THE DIVINE” Himself.

Furthermore, this combined group formed by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which it covers, is also the first expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor for “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON”, also called the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ UNION”, or simply “THE UNION”, and with the most potent properties that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has fixed for the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific State” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.[190]

---

[190] It is for the purpose to make understand the forming of this combined group constituted by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which it covers, as well as all these properties, that it is said in parables that:

"...

The first begotten of "THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT" has requested that a spouse [this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'"] be given to him.

"THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT" has given Her consent and has manifested the spouse who then, stood with the first begotten in his kindness and his ability to illuminate and glorifying (that is, continuously emitting its luminous radiation) "THE DIVINE" as well as "THE DIVINE FORCE" through whom both have been manifested.

..."

Expressions of this combined group will also be manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE", throughout all creatures that SHE will produce into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", on instructions of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, most creatures, be it the celestial creatures or the human creatures, be it the plants, be it the animals, will be manifested by pair, into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE", so that the constituents of each pair, standing together, each pair as unique expression of this original combined group, glorify "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, as well as "THE DIVINE FORCE", through whom all have been manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE". But those creatures, be it the celestial

The “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” diluted and available in this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will also increase with the continuous generation by “EXPANSION” of the “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” covers.

The surpluses of “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” are sent to the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, through the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” and through the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier”.

Through the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” and at the passage through the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier”, the “Specific

---

creatures or the human creatures, will not understand all what has been manifested and which is in front of them.

CHAPTER 125
SHAPING OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ SUBSTANCE” CONSTITUENT OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ DOMAIN” AND CREATION OF THE FIRST “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BRIDGE”

Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” with diluted “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, are transformed and their crude “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence” resulting from this transformation are sent to the “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” that are in contact with this “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier”. This process corresponds to the third non reversible energy osmosis.

It is also so that the content in “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” diluted and available in this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” will be regenerated by the continuous generation by “EXPANSION” of the “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” covers.

In the remaining of this BOOK, and to refer to the process of transfer of surpluses of "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" through the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier", we shall say simply that: "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" emits crude "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has afterwards created the others components and thus manifested the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", in this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

This First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" is called: "THE SHEKINAH", "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

This First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will also serve as a channel of communication through which “THE DIVINE” will send “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” to the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Once “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” would have been sent to the attribute “NON DIVINE” through this channel of communication, then, it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will be responsible to manifest into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, not only the “SOUND” that is associated with “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, but also the product which is transported by “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” will manifest the “SOUND”, by using the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” that are in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

It is also inside this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and in "THE SILENCE" that "THE DIVINE" will communicate with the living creatures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create, from the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and following instructions of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

All divine works that precede the creation of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" were performed by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in "THE SILENCE" through "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE" of "THE DIVINE".

On the other hand, all divine works that will succeed in the creation of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", in the attribute "NON

DIVINE", will be always carried out by "THE DIVINE FORCE", not anymore in "THE SILENCE" but will be accompanied by the manifestation of the "SOUND" that is associated with "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE".

The luminous radiation of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", although protected by a "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", will spread on the whole "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and make it habitable, thus filling it with the grace of "THE DIVINE", that is the manifestations of benefits of the very Presence of "THE DIVINE" — which is here represented by the Monogene manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

At the level of the position of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", which is the manifestation of the

metaphor of the “Cardinal Point” of the “Generative Divine Particle” which is defined in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has placed a large Luminaire; it is the first large Luminaire.

Having created into existence “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”, and following the designs of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has completed the position of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside of “THE SHEKINAH” with three other positions outside of “THE SHEKINAH”; defining as such the manifestation in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON

DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphor of the acronym IHVH.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has established the fixed orientation, IHVH — in the sense that we know it: NORTH, SOUTH, WEST, and EAST — which is applied in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".[191]

---

[191] The fixed orientation thus established, in all its metaphors, will have a considerable scope in all the creatures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will produce into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and in all areas of activities in which they will be engaged. For all these creatures, the mere fact of existing in this attribute "NON DIVINE" will be tantamount to continually confronting all questions relating to the metaphors of this fixed orientation; that is, the search for "THE ONE" from whom they originate and, on the back of these questions, these creatures will be constantly faced with the dilemma between "orienting oneself" and "being oriented" (to be educated in the knowledge of "THE ONE" from whom they originate), and whose resolution will always

The position of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” is that of the manifestation of the metaphor of the “Cardinal Point” of the “Generative Divine Particle” which is defined in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE”: is called NORTH.

The other three additional points will make clear, to show all the creatures that will be created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the direction and the position of “THE SHEKINAH”,

---

bring back ultimately to the acronym IHVH, that is to say, to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

It will be said of a creature who will not be awake to this knowledge of this fixed orientation, or who will have lost the knowledge of this fixed orientation, that it went astray: such a creature will be similar to a traveller who roams on a path gridded by hordes of bandits, risking his life without adequate protection; a fortiori, a strayed creature is the one that has carried this risk to its highest level.

CHAPTER 125
SHAPING OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ SUBSTANCE” CONSTITUENT OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ DOMAIN” AND CREATION OF THE FIRST “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BRIDGE”

"THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'". This is why these three additional points are also called: the large Luminaires.[192]

This manifestation in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphor of the

---

[192] It is for the purpose to make understand this, that it is said in parable that:

"...

> *It is from "THE LIGHT" and from "THE INCORRUPTIBILITY", by the gift of "THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT", that the tetrad of large luminaires was manifested outside of the "Autogene God" in order to assist him.*

..."

"THE LIGHT" refers to the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituent of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of "THE SHEKINAH", *"THE INCORRUPTIBILITY"* refers to "THE DIVINE FORCE", and the *"Autogene God"* refers to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of "THE SHEKINAH".

acronym IHVH is always translated in parable by the sequence of terms: “PERCEPTION”, “GRACE”, “INTELLIGENCE”, “COMPREHENSION”.

From this manifestation of the fixed orientation, IHVH, from “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has also established the fixed positions of manifestations, in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of metaphors of the twelve redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” which is defined in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE”.

With this manifestation of the fixed orientation, IHVH, from “THE SHEKINAH”, and with the associated twelve fixed positions of manifestations of

metaphors of the twelve redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has established the manifestation of the road to the "PLENITUDE", which we have already explained in the chapter concerning the designation of "THE DIVINE" from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It is from these twelve fixed positions that will be observed, in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", the proper functioning of the manifestation of the metaphor of the complete movement of the "Generative Divine Particle"; because this movement passes through these manifested twelve redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" with respect to the

"Generative Divine Particle" and drives all the other movements with it.

These twelve fixed positions will allow getting some clarity — the parameters of "Entry Gates" and "Exit Gates" of the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" — concerning the proper functioning of the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", and this is why these twelve fixed positions are also called: the large Luminaires.[193]

---

[193] It is for the purpose to make understand this, that it is said in parable that:

"...

> *The four large Luminaires stand nearby the "Autogene God", and the twelve large Luminaires also assist the child, the first begotten, by the gift and the pleasure of "THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT".*

..."

It is on these twelve fixed positions that are placed the six “Entry Gates” at the Orient of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and the six “Exit Gates” at the Occident of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, with respect to “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

As we have already mentioned in a previous annotation, CHRIST had received this teaching when he was still living on Earth here below and when he had begun to understand the project for which “THE DIVINE FORCE”, created Him into existence in this earthly world. It is so that, CHRIST also chose “Twelve Disciples” to make humans understand this concept of the “Sealed Twelve” with which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER directs the entire Creation.

It is so that, CHRIST also instructed His “Twelve Disciples”, but He always spoke to them in “spiritual language”, that is in parables, so that they can develop their understanding of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” and grow in “KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and no one understood what HE was talking about.

In this first and unique expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE", within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", of a metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", the "primary transformation", the "secondary transformation", the "tertiary transformation", the "quaternary transformation", the "quinary transformation", the "senary transformation", and the "'end of cycle' transformation" will take place in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" inside the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

It is so that, the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", regenerate automatically during the course of the "'end of cycle' transformation" and

following the “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” maintains Herself.

Since the luminous radiation of this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, although protected by a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and by a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope”, will spread on the whole “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, it is so that this entire “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” will be governed by seven “transformation steps” of products of the “specific work” accomplished by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” by the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Atomic

‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

These seven “transformation steps” of products of the “specific work” accomplished by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” by the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, are metaphors from the same and unique model of the “transformation step” of the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” by the reagents of the “transformation step”, that is, by the products characteristic of the “transformation step” considered and which will be consumed during the “transformation step”, in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

The metaphor of this same and unique model of the "transformation step", consists of the twenty-four "transformation sub-steps" which have already been described.

It is so that, through "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", in this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", through the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", through the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" and the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", and with respect to the "CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain",

the first metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".[194]

---

[194] It is in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and in front of the "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" that every creature whose "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is produced from the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will stand and communicate with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, with "THE DIVINE FORCE" manifesting and translating the communication in the language appropriate to the creature considered.

Only a creature whose "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" has been produced from the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" can enter in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and stand in front of this "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and withstand the intensity and strength of its luminous radiation and stay alive.

During the first phase of the unfolding of "THE HOLY PROJECT" designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", this will be the case with only one creature inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain": the Archangel MICHAEL.

In this manifestation of the first and unique metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME

Symbolically in vision, "THE DIVINE FORCE" often shows the "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" as an "impenetrable wall of flames" and it is from the inside of this "impenetrable wall of flames" that HE speaks and shows a manifestation of Himself to His "Chosen Ones". This "impenetrable wall of flames" is a manifestation of the metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←LIGHT' EON" in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" and at the limit of "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'LIGHT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Any creature whose "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" has not been produced from the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" cannot enter in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and stand in front of this "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and stay alive. The structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of such a creature will be destroyed because it will not be able to bear the intensity and strength of the radiation emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

CHAPTER 125
SHAPING OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' SUBSTANCE" CONSTITUENT OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN" AND CREATION OF THE FIRST "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' BRIDGE"

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", the crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", are transmitted through the "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier" to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" where they will be diluted.

This is an expression of the second non-reversible energy osmosis in this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", and between the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" that are in an expression of the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is an expression of the "'LIGHT' Specific State", inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

During the course of each of the seven "transformation steps" of products of the "specific work" accomplished by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", by the reagents of the "transformation step", that is, by the products characteristic of the "transformation step" considered and which will be consumed during the "transformation step", and from the beginning of the first "transformation sub-step" until the end of the twelfth "transformation sub-step", the crude products of the "specific work" accomplished by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" will be emitted continuously with the passage of the time by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" in the direction of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

Through the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, these crude products of the “specific work” accomplished by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” will be transformed by the reagents of the “transformation step” and afterwards they will contain in them diluted “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

These diluted products of the “specific work” accomplished by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will eventually be transformed in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope”, then, exit this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” and pass through the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” in the form of “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence”.

No waste is produced during this transit of the crude products of the "specific work" accomplished and emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", to the "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" at the exit of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge"[195].

In addition, the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" (reagents of the considered

---

[195] Waste will be produced in the "Plane Below" with "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" emitted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", whose "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" will be diluted by the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" and then, transmitted as external input signal to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and waste that are the discharged "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" will be reflected into the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" and towards the "MURKY VOID".

“transformation step” and) constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” regenerate automatically in specific time intervals and following “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” maintain Herself.

The intensity and strength of the diluted “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” are high enough and remain high even after the twelfth “transformation sub-step” of the crude products of the “specific work” accomplished and emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

It is so that, from the beginning of the thirteenth “transformation sub-step” until the end of the twenty-

fourth "transformation sub-step", when all the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" (reagents of the considered "transformation step" and) constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" would have accomplished their formative "specific work", the intensity and strength of the diluted "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" present in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" are still very high.

As we have indicated here above, during the course of each of the seven "transformation steps" of products of the "specific work" accomplished by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", by the reagents of the "transformation step", and from the beginning of the first "transformation sub-step" until the end of the

twelfth “transformation sub-step”, the crude products of the “specific work” accomplished by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” will be emitted continuously with the passage of the time by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” in the direction of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

It is so that, from the beginning of the first “transformation sub-step” until the end of the twelfth “transformation sub-step”, the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” will be much more lightened than it is during the period of time going from the beginning of the thirteenth “transformation sub-step” until the end of the twenty-fourth “transformation sub-step”, when all the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” (reagents of the considered “transformation step” and) constituent of the

"Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" would have accomplished their formative "specific work".

In this manifestation of the first and unique metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", the measurement of the time of executing a "transformation sub-step" is defined, as we have indicated already, by the unit of time which will be called "Hour" on the "Calendar of the 'NON DIVINE'" — "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'". The measurement of time associated with the "measure of transformation step" is defined by the unit of time which will be

called the “Day” on the “Calendar of the ‘NON DIVINE’”[196].

---

[196] As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, it is these same measurements of time that HE will use in the “Plane Below”, in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” on the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” — the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” in manifested walking movement of a metaphor of the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized between them, and, each “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and without collisions forever with the passage of time — in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

And it is in the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” which will be immersed in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create a metaphor of “THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

The main purpose of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" is to maintain intact the entire "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

It is the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier", which is located between the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" of the First "Specific

---

Specific State"; that is, SHE will create into existence, by analogical substitution, a concrete and living image of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself, meaning that SHE will create in the "IMAGE" of "THE DIVINE" (in a text below, we explain what this means) and in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Specific State" the human creature, to indicate and to impress upon his creatures to be created into existence in the "Plane Above" further characteristics concerning the nature of "THE DIVINE" and also the structure and aspects and characteristics of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" which is placed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and which they lack knowledge of its internal structure.

CHAPTER 125
SHAPING OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' SUBSTANCE" CONSTITUENT OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN" AND CREATION OF THE FIRST "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' BRIDGE"

Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and the “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” that are in the proximity of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, which will act to keep a dynamic state of equilibrium when the diluted “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of this entire “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” increases, by letting escape outward, the surpluses of this diluted “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” in the form of “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence”, and following “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established.

It is also through this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” that occurs the third non-reversible energy osmosis in this First “Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, and between the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” which are in an expression of the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” and the “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” which are in an expression of the “‘CELESTIAL’ Specific State”, inside the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.[197]

---

[197] This knowledge had already been given in part (without these deep explanations, but only the construction of the three parts of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”) to MOSES, he who received the Tablets of the Decalogue when he still lived on Earth hier below.

When a small part of the pure energy emanating from First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” which is placed in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” was transported, by the celestial creatures, to the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and placed in the “Earthly Tabernacle”, it is this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” — Pure and Living Light — that was called “THE HOLY IN THE HOLY”, which with the passage of time will also come to be called “THE HOLY OF HOLIES”.

The “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” which protected this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” was held by two Archangels, GABRIEL and RAZIEL, using in much the same “specific processes” of “specific task” of guarding “THE SHEKINAH” as they perform it in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”. The sculpted symbols of the two Archangels, on the “non-spiritual” “high density” “Veil” (the heavy “Veil”) — Veil of the holy place — that protected the space Pure and Holy delineated as it was specified all around this place where this unique and “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” was placed, were meant to be an indication of their presence and the “specific task” that they were performing. The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” with the added “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” was represented symbolically by that “high density” “Veil” (the heavy “Veil”).

The spiritual structure of this heavy “Veil” was built by the celestial creatures, using the knowledge that they had acquired during the implementation of the “specific task” of guarding “THE SHEKINAH”; a task that was assigned to some of them in “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and the knowledge of which they will use to extract that small “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” out of “THE SHEKINAH”, place it in a spiritual container and transport it in the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

CHAPTER 125
SHAPING OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ SUBSTANCE” CONSTITUENT OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ DOMAIN” AND CREATION OF THE FIRST “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BRIDGE”

It is worth recalling again that the products of the "specific work" accomplished and emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will be diluted by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

This pure and holy space delineated as it was specified all around "THE HOLY IN THE HOLY" represented the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance": it is the second term "HOLY" in the sequence of terms "THE HOLY IN THE HOLY"; the first term "HOLY" in the sequence of terms "THE HOLY IN THE HOLY", refers to the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance". Thus, by the expression "THE HOLY IN THE HOLY", one must understand: "THE HOLY ONE" which is within the "HOLY PLACE".

The combined group which was formed by "THE HOLY IN THE HOLY", the pure and holy space all around "THE HOLY IN THE HOLY", and the heavy "Veil", was a manifestation of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" which is placed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain": it was an essence (or a seed) of "THE SHEKINAH", placed in a "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" prepared specifically to protect this seed of "THE SHEKINAH" and without however that this seed of "THE SHEKINAH" could sprout and grow.

These diluted products of the “specific work” accomplished by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will eventually be transformed in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope”, then, exit this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” and pass through the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” in the form of “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence”.

These “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence” at the exit of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” will then, be transmitted as “specific signals” to the surface of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” that surrounds and is in the immediate proximity of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope”.

Through “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” and the execution of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, between “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and any expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, using the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”, then, the reception of “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, and afterwards the transmission of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and towards all other components of the “Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” are similar to three successive and non-reversible energy osmoses:

1. “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will emit “THE PRAISE” — “specific signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” — using the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

   This external supply of subsistence, which in this case will come internally due to the occurrence of the special “specific event” of “EXPANSION”, will be provided, in the form of “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”, as an expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a manifestation of a metaphor of “THE

‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, or by “THE DIVINE FORCE”: this is the first non-reversible energy osmosis.

“The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will accomplish its “specific work” from these “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

2. The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, will emit “THE PRAISE” — “specific signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”.

This external supply of subsistence will be

provided, in the form of crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge": this is the second non-reversible energy osmosis.

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will accomplish its "specific work" from these crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

3. The "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" which covers the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which itself covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", will emit "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the

"'SPIRITUAL' Specific State".

This external supply of subsistence will be provided, in the form of diluted "'SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence", by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance": this is the third non-reversible energy osmosis.

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" will accomplish its "specific work" from these diluted "'SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence". The resulting products will exit this "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" and pass through the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" in the form of "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of

subsistence".

These "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" at the exit of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" will then, be transmitted as "specific signals" and by series of successive series of reception and transmission of "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" to the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" immediately surrounding this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

The intensity and strength of the crude "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" at the exit of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" are high enough and these "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" will be propagated by

series of successive series of reception and transmission of "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" to all "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

It is so that, the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" are nourished and remain in their "'CELESTIAL' Specific State", and it is so that the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Symbolically, it is said of this whole process of the reception of "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and transmission of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE

DIVINE'" inside of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", that the "GLORY OF THE SHEKINAH"[198] pours on the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

This is still the unique expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", between the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" which are in an expression of the "'CELESTIAL' Specific State"

---

[198] The "GLORY" is the word used symbolically to refer to the luminous radiation that characterizes the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", as well as any manifestation of a metaphor for the second attribute of "THE DIVINE BODY", and highlights the distinctive feature of the "divine energy" that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

Therefore, when one speaks about the "GLORY OF THE SHEKINAH", it is by reference to the radiance of this "LIGHT", as second attribute characteristic of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", or of any manifestation of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is an expression of the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”, inside the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

When this part of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” that surrounds and is in the immediate proximity of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” receives the first “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence” as “specific signals”, it will transmit these signals through its layers of constituents “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances”, to the rest of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

Each “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” in turn will transmit a suitable signal to its constituents “Specific Elementary ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” which will in turn each transmit a suitable signal to

their constituents “Specific Elementary ‘CELESTIAL’ Particles”.

In response to the signals generated by the successive series of reception and transmission and depending upon the strength of the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” provided by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” will emit a luminous radiation, which is an “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘SPIRITUAL’”, in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, as a result of the combination of luminous radiation from its “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances”, and

following processes that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed.[199]

It is so that, the entire "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" is illuminated and reflects the "HARMONY", down to the scale of the "Specific Elementary 'CELESTIAL' Particle", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

---

[199] As we have already described in a text above, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will also apply and illustrate this same principle to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" using the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and the radiation and the force from the solar star will cross the "MURKY VOID" and the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" to be received by the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains". When that part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" which is exposed to radiation and the force emitted by the solar star and refined in this "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", receives this "specific signal" coming from the solar star, it will transmit it through its "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances".

If the degree of presence of the force of the aspect of "THE DIVINE" which is adjoined to the radiation, is at its maximum, that is, that neither the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" nor the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" do not diminish the strength of this force — this might happen only if their structures would not be maintained intact —, then, the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" will reach the maximum limit that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has has established, for a "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substance", as the proximity of the "Divine Particle" in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

And therefore, the entire "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" will be transformed into a substance of the proximity domain in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and thus, the "Specific Energy

‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” which thus passes from the “‘CELESTIAL’ Specific State” to the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, will also be instantly transformed into a proximity domain in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”. All traces of life that is not of the proximity domain in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”, and which has been created in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” will be destroyed and “absorbed” by this substance of the proximity domain in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”.

It is so that, to keep any trace of “celestial” life (that is, that which is in the “‘CELESTIAL’ Specific State”) within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” which is located between the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” of First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and the “Specific Atomic

'CELESTIAL' Substances" that are in the proximity of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", must be maintained intact, in "PURITY" and "HOLINESS" as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it. "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed "specific mechanisms" which allow performing this first task: "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH".

Later when "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create into existence the first Archangels — the "ADONA'IM" — SHE will entrust this task to seven of them.[200]

---

[200] These are the Seven who surround and guard this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" in the ""CELESTIAL TABERNACLE"". "THE DIVINE FORCE" will place them in this way to symbolically represent "THE DIVINE SUPREME

It is so that, owing to this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" is always illuminated by the radiation from "THE SHEKINAH"; there is no "NIGHT" within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" as it will be the case in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" that will be created later.

This First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" is of VITAL importance within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", which we have described already, and to indicate and to impress upon His creature which will be created into existence in the "Plane Above", the nature of "THE DIVINE" and also the structure and aspects and characteristics of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" which is placed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and which they lack knowledge of its internal structure.

CHAPTER 125
SHAPING OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' SUBSTANCE" CONSTITUENT OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN" AND CREATION OF THE FIRST "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' BRIDGE"

It is the source of all life and livelihood of all that will be created within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, as manifestations of metaphors of “THE ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ EON” and of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

It is the first manifestation in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of the link of attachment of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” to “THE PLACE OF LIFE”: it is “THE TREE OF LIFE” manifested within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”; because of the absence of a manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will ensure this role.

The luminous radiation and the strength of the force emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” of this

First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and which pass through the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” will be the basis of the wellbeing of all living creatures that will be created into existence inside the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and have a primordial role inside the entire “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

If it were to happen that this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” be damaged or jeopardized, for whatever motives, then, the whole “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and everything that it contains, all life that will be created within the entire “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” as manifestations of metaphors of “THE ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ EON” and of the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" would be put at risk.

If it were to happen that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER removes this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" from the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", or if were to happen that the structures of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" be destroyed, for whatever motives, then, "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" placed inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" would be exposed without protection to the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

The unique expression of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” inside the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE” would then, be destroyed.

The luminous radiation and the strength of the force emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and which pass through the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” are such that they will dazzle the entire environment of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and everything that is there in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, including archangels and angels, would cease to exist and would be destroyed, that is, that it would be burned and absorbed by this luminous radiation, making it return into a proximity domain in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”.

This First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” is the “Heart” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

For “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, this representation which is defined by the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and within which “THE DIVINE FORCE” has immersed “THE SHEKINAH”, contains two teachings of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and concerning the cause-and-effect relationships:

1. The first teaching concerns the manifestation of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE CREATION’”, that defines the sequence of events through which the “Divine Products” arise to existence, and which is expressed by the

fact that, “THE SHEKINAH” is immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”.

2. The second teaching concerns the manifestation of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, that defines the sequence of events through which the “Divine Particles” remain (that is, subsist) into existence in their “Divine State”, and which is expressed by the fact that, it is “THE SHEKINAH” immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, which is the source of subsistence of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” designed it, it is in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, within this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, communicates viva voce

through His manifestation that will be produced by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituent of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", and face-to-face with those HE has chosen and endowed with capabilities enabling them to enter the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and to stand before his protected Presence.[201]

Having created this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has arranged the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" constituents of this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in a well-defined order, thus shaping all aspects of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment" and making it habitable

---

[201] See vision of the August 12, 2005, Aristide with "THE DIVINE", with CHRIST, and with the Archangel MICHAEL.

for creatures that will be created in this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

Through “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” conceives Himself and builds up, according to his own plans, architectures made of “Divine Particles”: “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE” is “THE ARCHITECT OF THE DIVINE”.

Through “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” defines architectural and technical solutions for the implementation of His own designs: “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE” is “THE PROJECT MASTER OF THE DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE” creates Himself, and performs the designs of His “DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” in the “SILENCE”, using “THE DIVINE FORCE” powerful and invisible.

These realized designs are living forms as delineated parts of Himself as unlimited, pure, conscious, intellect and living “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”. These living forms, of which the number is infinite and that are delineated parts “THE DIVINE” that “THE DIVINE” creates Himself, are indistinct of “THE DIVINE”: they are the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” which we have already described at the outset.

Each delineated part of “THE DIVINE”, as “DIVINE SUBSTANCE” unlimited, pure and alive, is conscious and intellect in itself, reflected in itself and at the same time is the “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”.

Each “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” has a unique purpose, a unique disposition of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, and a unique disposition of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, through which “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined the aim of the considered "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

Each "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is still "THE DIVINE", the very essence of "THE DIVINE", indistinct of "THE DIVINE", and is inside of "THE DIVINE", and is formed from the "Divine Particles".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" has then, proceeded to manifest metaphors of this "DIVINE WEALTH" into existence inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", by creating into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", "INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' SUBSTANCE" as manifestations of metaphors of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS".

Having created into existence the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and having made habitable through the presence of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” that SHE placed within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” undertook to manifest into existence inside the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, a metaphor of the “DIVINE WEALTH” by which SHE will create living forms as delineated parts and entities of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

All these living forms, delineated parts and entities of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, will be created from:

1. A metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ EON” which is associated to the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State” and that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, without adding a provision of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, also without adding a provision of “THE DIVINE FORCE”. This will be the “Vegetal ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.
2. A metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”: it will be the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

CHAPTER 125
SHAPING OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ SUBSTANCE” CONSTITUENT OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ DOMAIN” AND CREATION OF THE FIRST “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BRIDGE”

CHAPTER 126

THE "VEGETAL 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL

From eternity, before the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed the "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model that "THE DIVINE FORCE" would produce into existence in the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment", from the "Specific Elementary 'CELESTIAL' Particle" and from a metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' EON" which is associated to the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" and that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", by adding only a purpose to their

manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, without adding a provision of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, also without adding a provision of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

In order to achieve this, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” also designed the model of that, which will be called the “Vegetal ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

This “Vegetal ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model is a structure formed by:

1. A “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Essence Substance” built from “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” in a first “‘CELESTIAL’ Specific State”.

   This “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Essence Substance” is the “factory site” for the

production of the "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence". It is the "life force", for the "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, and which will allow the manifestation of the "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model to remain into existence (that is, to subsist) in the appropriate "'CELESTIAL' Specific State".

This "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Essence Substance" is the "Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the "Substance par Excellence")[202] of the "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL'

---

[202] Using the concept of a plant, which you are already familiair with, you can think of this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Essence Substance" by analogy to that, which is designated as the "Essential Oil" of a plant, before its isolation or extraction from the plant. The "Essential Oil" of a plant is the result of attempts to isolate or to extract the "Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the

Creature" model. It embodies the "quintessential" — that is to say, the manifestation of the metaphor of the seal of "PERFECTION" in the order of quality and "PURITY", the expression of that, which is best, more "thinner"[203], more concentrated, more precious in —, or the "life force of" the "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

It is through the "'CELESTIAL' specific supply

"Substance par Excellence") of the plant by distillation or pressing processes. Such result is a highly concentrated PURE natural chemical substance, designated as the "Essential Oil", which has retained certains properties characteristic of the plant from which it originates. The "Essential Oil" of a plant is different from one plant to another, although the same organic compounds of various complexities may be found in different plants.

[203] In one previous chapter, we have already defined the concept of "thinner" through the "specific non-spiritual coating" densities.

of subsistence" produced by this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Essence Substance" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has expressed, wrote in the form of highly complex arrangement of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" (think of these as chemical compounds — chemical substances composed of many identical molecules composed of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" from more than one element held together by chemical bonds, in the "'CELESTIAL' Specific State" of this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Essence Substance") and their activities, the unique purpose for which a given manifestation of the "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model was designed and produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", including the unique set of

properties associated with such unique purpose.

The structure of this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Essence Substance" is very complex, delicate, and characterized by readily dislocation in the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment" and "flows freely"[204] into the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment" if it is not protected and kept in a container. This "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Essence Substance" will seem elusive and "invisible" if compared to the remaining constituents parts of the "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

[204] In one previous chapter, we have already defined the concept of "flows freely" through the "specific non-spiritual coating" densities.

It is thus that, to keep this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Essence Substance” immaculate and intact, and so that it performs its due role in the “Vegetal ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, it is entirely covered, embedded and protected inside the structure of a container defined, by:

2. A “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” also built from “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” in a second “‘CELESTIAL’ Specific State”, different from the first “‘CELESTIAL’ Specific State”.

In addition to performing its own well-defined functions related to the purpose of the manifestation of the “Vegetal ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and in the “Specific

‘CELESTIAL’ Environment”, this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, also acts as the “storage facility” of the “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence” in the “Vegetal ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, and which is produced by the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Essence Substance” functioning as the “factory site” for the production of that “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence”.

This “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” does not by itself produce that “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence”. To keep this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” immaculate and intact, and so that it performs its due role in the “Vegetal ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, it is in turn entirely covered,

embedded and protected inside the structure of a container defined, by:

3. An external "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Envelope" built from "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" in a third "'CELESTIAL' Specific State", different from both the first "'CELESTIAL' Specific State" and the second "'CELESTIAL' Specific State". This external "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Envelope" will be the readily and most "visible" part of the manifestation of the "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and in the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment".

All components of the "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creature" are complex structures that "THE DIVINE

FORCE" will build from "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed this "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model with several particulars and several functions, notably the capacity to synthesize various forms of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", by developing own elements of subsistence using these "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances".

All manifestations of this "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model will be "INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' SUBSTANCE" having their attachments in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance"

constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

Due to the continuous movement of the “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” is a giant electromagnetic field entirely filled with “electromagnetic waves”, which is illuminated by the luminous radiation emanating from “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —. It is thus that the manifested colors (including “structural coloring”) of the manifestations of this “Vegetal ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, will be determined by (1) the optical properties of their “photonic structures” —that is to say, the periodically ordered patterns with a period of the order of the luminous

radiation wavelength and which is exhibited by the outer layers of plant tissues, including flower petals, leaves and fruits — and (2) the wavelengths of the "electromagtic spectrum" associated with the luminous radiation emanating from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

The manifestation of the color is a result of the interaction between an optical phenomenon, a source of electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation (in this case, "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and the luminous radiation emanating from "THE SHEKINAH"), and a sensory system (usually visual). For an object, biological or not, to appear colored to a sensory system, it must emit electromagnetic waves with wavelegths in the

visible band of the electromagnetic spectrum, and thus, which transport luminous radiation. Except in the case of bioluminescence, where organisms themselves emit photons — the smallest discrete amount or quantum of electromagnetic radiation — through enzymatic reactions, not every biological object actually produces luminous radiation. The manifestation of the color of an object is due to the phenomena of absorption and scattering of electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation rays emanating from a source of luminous radiation. The manifestation of the color of an object seen by reflection then corresponds to the wavelengths of the "electromagnetic spectrum", which it does not absorb and which it reflects.

Consider an organism that receives electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation consisting

of all visible wavelengths (so-called white luminous radiation). For an observer located behind the organism and on the path of the electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation rays, if the luminous radiation, transported by electromagnetic waves, completely passes unaffected through this organism from side to side, then the wavelengths perceived by the observer are unchanged. Nothing in this organism makes it different from the environment containing it, and the visual sensory system of the observer cannot distinguish the organism from the environment containing it, which makes it transparent; this is the case of most constructs of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances".

Now suppose that within that organism there is a construct of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL'

Substances" which, by its structure, can absorb part of the incident electromagnetic waves with wavelengths in the visible spectrum of luminous radiation. This construct of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" is then designated as a "pigment". Part of the electromagnetic waves, which transport the incident luminous radiation, which passes through this organism, is absorbed by this pigment and the observer only perceives the other part of the spectrum; that, which is transmitted through the pigment. The observer then has an impression of what "THE COLOR" is; as we have indicated already, it is a concept, which is imprinted and manifested in everything that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will bring forth into existence, and which reveals the qualities of the "GLORY"[205] of "THE

[205] The "GLORY" is the word used symbolically to refer to the

DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". For example, the chlorophyll, which is a pigment, of some organisms will mostly absorb electromagnetic waves of wavelengths that are associated with the "VIOLET", "BLUE" and "RED" bands of the electromagnetic spectrum. The transmitted electromagnetic waves will correspond to those with wavelengths associated with the "ORANGE", "YELLOW" and especially "GREEN" bands of the electromagnetic spectrum, which explains why this pigment will appear with a manifested color in the "GREEN" band of the electromagnetic spectrum. The manifested color of a

---

luminous radiation that characterizes the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and highlights the distinctive feature of the "divine energy" that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

pigment is defined by the wavelengths at which it transmits electromagnetic waves, not by those which it absorbs. However, this phenomenon hides a subtlety. As it passes through the pigment, absorption decreases the total intensity of electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation. Thus, a thick chlorophyll organism should not appear with a manifested color in the “GREEN” band of the electromagnetic spectrum to the observer, but in the “BLACK” color! For a thick organism to appear colored and not in the “BLACK” color, there must be a “specific reflecting structure” constructed with “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” and present under the pigment, and which will reflect the incident electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation.

The basis for the absorption of luminous radiation by a pigment is directly related to its internal "specific properties". All constructs of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" interact with electromagnetic waves with wavelengths in the visible part of the "electromagnetic spectrum", but not all are able to absorb those wavelengths.[206]

---

[206] To understand this phenomenon, it is necessary to understand how the absorption of a photon by a molecule takes place, from the electromagnetic radiation perspective, and more particularly when this photon has an energy corresponding to the wavelengths in the ultraviolet band and in the visible band of the "electromagnetic spectrum".

As you would know already from electromagnetic radiation knowledge, a photon having an energy corresponding to the wavelengths in the ultraviolet band and in the visible band of the "electromagnetic spectrum", has sufficient energy to interact with the electrons of an atom or a molecule. Electrons have a basic (lowest) energy level, and they can access a finite number of higher energy levels which are said to be excited. An excited level has a well-defined energy, and an electron can only reach it if it receives

energy exactly equal to the difference in energy between its base state and that excited state. However, photons also have a well-defined energy (inversely proportional to the wavelength). Thus, not all photons (and therefore all wavelengths) can excite a given electron; only photons with the right energy can do it, they are the only ones to be absorbed.

In the case of a molecule, electrons are shared among atoms; they are said to be relocated. The extent of this delocalization depends on the type of atom (more or less electronegative), the type of bond (single, double, cyclic, etc.), their number and the direct environment of the molecule (solvent, interaction with other molecules, etc.). Delocalisation directly affects the energy levels of electrons and therefore the wavelengths they can absorb. Generally, the more the electrons are delocalized, the more the excited levels are close to the base level. It therefore takes little energy to excite highly delocalized electrons, which corresponds to relatively long wavelengths.

For example, an organic molecule composed of hydrogen, carbon and oxygen atoms with single bonds has poorly delocalized electrons; each electron remains centered around the atoms and the bond where it is involved. These molecules absorb in the far ultraviolet band (very energetic) but not in the visible band (little energetic) of the electromagnetic spectrum, they therefore appear transparent; this is the case with glucose in solution. Conversely, a molecule composed of hydrogen, carbon, oxygen and nitrogen

atoms with alternating (conjugate) double bonds and/or aromatic rings has strongly delocalized electrons around all of these bonds. The electrons involved are easily excitable, they can absorb electrons of low energy in the visible range. This region of the molecule, which specifically absorbs electromagnetic waves with wavelengths in the visible band of the electromagnetic spectrum, is designated as the chromophore.

Once an electron has been excited, there are several possible outcomes. The electron can return to its base level in many small steps, which transforms the corresponding energy into heat. The electron can also lose its energy in small steps and then in a larger jump of energy to its base level. If this energy jump is of sufficient amplitude, a photon of visible wavelength is emitted: this is the phenomenon of fluorescence. Fluorescence is the emission of electromagnetic radiation, usually visible luminous radiation, caused by excitation of atoms in a material, which then reemit almost immediately (within about 10^{-8} seconds). The initial excitation is usually caused by absorption of energy from incident electromagnetic radiation. Because reemission occurs so quickly, the fluorescence ceases as soon as the exciting source is removed, unlike phosphorescence, which persists as an afterglow. Unlike fluorescence, in which the absorbed luminous radiation is spontaneously emitted about 10^{-8} second after excitation, phosphorescence requires additional excitation to produce electromagnetic radiation and may last from about 10^{-3} second to

However, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also established others “specific processes”, which will be also used to change the wavelength of incident electromagnetic wave, which transports white luminous radiation, to emitted wavelength of electromagnetic wave, which transports luminous radiation associated with a

---

days or years, depending on the circumstances. Fluorescence therefore necessarily produces luminous radiation at a higher wavelength (less energetic) than absorbed luminous radiation. The excited electron can also transmit its energy to the electron of a molecule around a few nanometers. This is the phenomenon of resonance energy transfer implemented in collecting antennas during photosynthesis and in the FRET (Förster resonance energy transfer) technique. Eventually, the energy of the excited electron can be used in a chemical reaction. Since luminous radiation is at the origin, it is designated as a photochemical reaction. One example is photobleaching, in which the chromophore is chemically degraded after absorption of a photon, or the photoisomerization of 11-cis-retinal to all-trans-retinal which is the basis of the vision mechanism.

certain manifested color. These “specific processes” are not related to the absorption of electromagnetic wave, which transports luminous radiation, by a pigment but to its scattering by “specific reflecting constructs” of “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances”. Upon encountering such “specific reflecting constructs” of “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” of size similar or less than the wavelength of the incident electromagnetic wave, which transports luminous radiation, the electromagnetic wave, which transports luminous radiation interacts, with the structure of such “specific reflecting constructs”; such electromagnetic waves may then not all be scattered in the same way (differential scattering of incident electromagnetic wave, which transports luminous radiation, by the “specific reflecting constructs”). The incident electromagnetic wave, which transports luminous

radiation, can be reflected, refracted, or sometimes both, and the effect depends upon the angle of view or illumination. It is thus that, in addition to simply reflecting the incident electromagnetic wave, which transports luminous radiation, the "specific reflecting construct" can cause other electromagnetic waves, which also transports luminous radiation, to change their phases so that the outgoing wavelength converges in a narrow range before being reflected; this is known as modulation — the changing of the amplitude or wavelength of a wave so that it synchronises with the variations of others waves and the resulting carrier wave simply carries the information superimposed on it by the information wave. Its waveform undergoes a change so it gets "modulated" with the information signal. — The out of phase scattered electromagnetic waves, which also transports luminous radiation, interact and interfere

in a coherent scattering. Certain scattered electromagnetic waves will be in phase opposition, leading to destructive interference and therefore to the disappearance of these wavelengths. Conversely, other electromagnetic waves will be in phase and become predominant. The scattered electromagnetic waves will be manifested by a color, which will amplify the manifested color of luminous radiation at that outgoing "specific wavelength". Such interference "specific process" produces the most intense manifested color. These manifested colors of structural origin, are, on the contrary of the manifested colors of pigmentary origin, manifested colors which are not due to the emission of luminous radiation by constructs of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" designated as pigments; they are designated as "structural coloration". In "structural coloration", the constructs of "Specific

Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" designated as pigments are "passive" with respect to the manifested color of luminous radiation, since they do not produce it directly. This "specific mechanism" of scattering of incident luminous radiation, through "structural coloring", is largely involved in the manifestation of the color of "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".[207]

In short, the manifested colors of pigment origin, also designated as "pigmentary coloring", are actually due

---

[207] This is the origin of what you see in the flora in its entire splendor, especially on the petals of species, on the epidermal cells of fruits, which consist of layers of cellulose, and on leaves of some plants, which reflect luminous radiation and makes it more vivid, in the world in which you are living, and that you are already familiair with. "THE DIVINE FORCE" will project this feature in the "flora" in the "Plane Below" in the world in which you are living. In another chapter below, we shall explain that "projection" and the motives behind it.

to a chemical interaction: absorption by pigments and reflection by the underlying constructs of “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances”. The manifested colors of structural origin, also designated as “structural coloring”, are due to the differential scattering of the incident electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation, by “specific constructs” of “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances”. The “specific processes” for producing manifestations of colors work together, although one may be predominant over the other.

Various manifestations of this “Vegetal ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model will allow to maintain a state of dynamic equilibrium of the “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, and particular living conditions in this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’

Substance", by synthesizing its constituents "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances": each manifestation of the "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model having a unique purpose in this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance".

Other manifestations of this model of the "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model will produce "fruits" that can be consumed by the "INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' SUBSTANCE" that will be manifestations of the metaphors of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established it this way in order to be able to share "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" with this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and to lead the creatures that

will be produced from a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" to which "THE DIVINE" would have added a unique provision of "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", to understand that "THE DIVINE" has His attachments in Himself; From Himself HE has produced and developed the knowledge of Himself, from Himself HE produces Himself, from Himself HE is nourished, from Himself HE maintains His state of equilibrium.

Each manifestation of this "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model will be a living expression of a characteristic function used in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Therefore, each manifestation of this "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model will have its usefulness in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL'

Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Having thus created into existence the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and having made it habitable through the presence of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" that SHE placed within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", "THE DIVINE FORCE" manifested various "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance".

From the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", these "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" are delineated parts and indistinct forms of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance".

CHAPTER 126
THE “VEGETAL ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” MODEL

CHAPTER 127

THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL IN THE IMAGE OF "THE DIVINE FORCE"

From eternity, before the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, the mould from which "THE DIVINE" would produce "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence in the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment", by "THE DIVINE FORCE", from:

- The "Specific Elementary 'CELESTIAL' Particle";

- The “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”; and
- A metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, following the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

This “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model arises from an expression, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of the metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ EON”, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has identified within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, covered and protected by a spiritual membrane through which the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” will be established.

Therefore, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is a structure formed by:

1. A "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" built from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" in a first "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

   This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" is the "factory site" operating from crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" obtained, from external third-party, as raw material for the internal production of diluted "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence". It is the "life force", for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, and which will allow the manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model to remain into existence (that is, to

subsist) in the appropriate "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" is the "Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the "Substance par Excellence")[208] of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model. It embodies the

[208] Using the concept of a plant, which you are already familiair with, you can think of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" by analogy to that, which is designated as the "Essential Oil" of a plant, before its isolation or extraction from the plant. The "Essential Oil" of a plant is the result of attempts to isolate or to extract the "Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the "Substance par Excellence") of the plant by distillation or pressing processes. Such result is a highly concentrated PURE natural chemical substance, designated as the "Essential Oil", which has retained certains properties characteristic of the plant from which it originates. The "Essential Oil" of a plant is different from one plant to another, although the same organic compounds of various complexities may be found in different plants.

"quintessential" — that is to say, the manifestation of the metaphor of the seal of "PERFECTION" in the order of quality and "PURITY", the expression of that, which is best, more "thinner"[209], more concentrated, more precious in —, or the "life force of" the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It is through the diluted "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" produced by this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has expressed, wrote in the form of highly complex arrangement of "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" (think of these as

[209] In one previous chapter, we have already defined the concept of "thinner" through the "specific non-spiritual coating" densities.

chemical compounds — chemical substances composed of many identical molecules composed of "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" from more than one element held together by chemical bonds, in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance") and their activities, the unique purpose for which a given manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model was designed and produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", including the unique set of properties associated with such unique purpose.

The structure of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" is very complex, delicate, and characterized by readily dislocation in the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment" and

"flows freely"[210] into the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" if it is not protected and kept in a container. This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" will seem elusive and "invisible" if compared to the remaining constituents parts of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will endow this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" with metaphors of the particulars of "THE DIVINE BODY" in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

Thus, this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence

[210] In one previous chapter, we have already defined the concept of "flows freely" through the "specific non-spiritual coating" densities.

Substance" will be an image of "THE DIVINE FORCE" ("THE DIVINE WORKER", better known under the name: "THE HOLY SPIRIT"); that is, this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" will be an image of "THE HOLY SPIRIT"[211].

---

[211] See conversation on June 30, 2006, Aristide and CHRIST, concerning "THE HOLY SPIRIT".

As we have already indicated at the very beginning of this BOOK, "THE HOLY SPIRIT" is a part of "THE DIVINE"; SHE is a powerful force and visible only to "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", which accomplishes all instructions that SHE receives from "THE DIVINE". "HER MAIN PURPOSE IS TO BE THE CONJOINT OF 'THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER'" and, out of any substance, SHE can manifest (instantly produce into existence) any creature and through which SHE can interact (for, SHE is found outside the produced creature) with the like of that creature, in the environment of that creature, to accomplish the task entrusted to HER. "THE HOLY SPIRIT" IS SIGN OF "PURITY" AND LIGHT. SHE is THE SCIENCE that is found in any substance.

It is thus that, to keep this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" immaculate and intact, and so that it performs its due role in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, it is entirely covered, embedded and protected inside the structure of a container defined, by:

2. A "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" also built from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" in a second "'SPIRIT' Specific State", different from the first "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

In addition to performing its own well-defined

See also October 11, 2015 vision, during the worship praise of 03:00 in the morning.

functions related to the purpose of the manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and in the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment", this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", also acts as the "storage facility" of the diluted "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, and which is produced by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" functioning as the "factory site" for the production of that diluted "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" does not by itself produce that diluted "'SPIRIT'

specific supply of subsistence". To keep this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" immaculate and intact, and so that it performs its due role in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, it is in turn entirely covered, embedded and protected inside the structure of a container defined, by:

3. An external "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Envelope" built from "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" in a "'CELESTIAL' Specific State". This external "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Envelope" will be the readily and most "visible" part of the manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and in the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment".

From the perspective of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, a manifestation of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and in the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment”, is a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘SPIRITUAL’ Creature” (which is represented by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, which covers it) contained in a “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Envelope”.

CHAPTER 128

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT' ESSENCE SUBSTANCE" IN THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" is an expression of the inner structure of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" will be built by "THE DIVINE FORCE" using "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" and it will be endowed with metaphors of the particulars of "THE DIVINE FORCE" ("THE DIVINE WORKER", better known under the name: "THE HOLY SPIRIT"). Hence, this

"Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" will be also an image of "THE HOLY SPIRIT".

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will endow this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" with a "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" and has established a fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" necessary to maintain intact the capacity of all internal "specific processes" of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" has also predefined for this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance".[212]

It is so that, from its fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model will produce the "specific work" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has predefined for it, in a well assured "state of equilibrium" and within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

It is the product of this "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance"

---

[212] This is why it is said about the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that it is born of the "SPIRIT", or that it is born of the "'SPIRIT' Specific State"; it is the rich in "SPIRIT", and in the Scriptures, it will be called: "the rich".

which will be transmitted to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” (the second component in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model), in the form of diluted “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, and that this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in turn will use to accomplish its “specific work”.

It is so that, a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” is also a manifestation of a metaphor of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will place inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model is unique and is not

mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" used for the construction of the considered "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance".

Although this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" has the same particulars of "THE DIVINE FORCE", it remains nonetheless only an "aspect" — a form, an expression, a manifestation of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" — that "THE DIVINE" had chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE"; as "THE DIVINE" is the only structure and substance that can contain "THE DIVINE" in all its forms.

It is this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" that receives the crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" provided by the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" — "THE

SHEKINAH", "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and which gives "LIFE" to products of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" is and remains under the authority of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, Himself and cannot evade His authority: it is subjected to the manifestation of the "Walk within the Acronym IHVH".

This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" receives all its strength and splendor directly from "THE DIVINE FORCE", and is not a manifestation of the link of attachment to "THE PLACE OF LIFE": this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" **IS NOT A "TREE OF LIFE"** manifested in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", **BECAUSE IT HAS NO ELEMENTS OF "THE 'LIGHT'**

REASON" IN IT, IN WHATSOEVER MANIFESTED FORM: IT IS THE ELEMENTS OF "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" WHICH GIVE "LIFE".

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" can only be seen by "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" and is also protected from the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" by a "Specific 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Frontier" which is under the full authority of "THE DIVINE": it is subjected to the manifestation of the "Walk within the Acronym IHVH".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" has also built the structure of this "Specific 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Frontier" from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed and established it.

This “Specific ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Frontier” allows facilitating the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals, and energy) between the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and this through the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established between the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” covering it.

This “Specific ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Frontier” also allows facilitating the passage of forces; that is, the transfer to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the surplus of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance”. It acts to maintain a dynamic

state of equilibrium, which is the result of application of its principle of action, when the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" increase.

When the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" pass through this "Specific 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Frontier", they are instantly transformed and come out of this "Specific 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Frontier" in the form of diluted "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which will be used by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

This passage of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance", through this "Specific 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Frontier", and towards the

"Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is reminiscent of a non-reversible energy osmosis.

The combined group which is formed by this "Specific 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Frontier" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" is a "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain". This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is also called: "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" inside "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" cannot be mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" used for the construction of the considered "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" without impairing the "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER — this is often translated into other terms by saying that:

> *"THE WILL" OF "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER, IN HIS VARIOUS FORMS, AND THE WILL OF ANY THING OTHER THAN "THE DIVINE", IHVH, CANNOT COEXIST IN THE SAME "ALTAR OF 'THE DIVINE'".*

Everything that "THE DIVINE FORCE" creates into existence is alive and grows and matures with the passage of time. It is likewise with the structures of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" inside "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'". When the structures of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" start to consolidate, then, "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" is also called: "THE ESSENCE" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

It is with this consolidated “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” makes manifest the communications that are sent directly by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” has received, through its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, an insufficient amount of force and strength to destroy the entire environment in which it is placed, but however sufficient to give life and allow a proper functioning of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

If “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” is exposed directly and without protection to the environment, which is outside the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Frontier”, then, the unique homogeneous aspect of “THE HOLY SPIRIT” will continue to function until it runs out of its “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” when the

time of existence that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” assigned to it will be over, if it is not nourished by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”; as we have mentioned already, it is somewhat like a battery that discharges and deteriorates with the passage of time if it is not powered.

SELF DOCT

CHAPTER 128
THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT’ ESSENCE SUBSTANCE” IN THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” MODEL

CHAPTER 129

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT' ESSENCE SUBSTANCE" AND THE "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" IN THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" with the capacity to establish the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

It is through this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will emit "THE PRAISE" – "specific signals" requesting the sending of external

supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" — towards any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State" and will be closest to it.

Once this manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" has received "THE PRAISE", then, it will give in return, to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that emitted "THE PRAISE", that external supply of subsistence, which allows it to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

It is so that, through this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", every "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" into existence in the attribute

“NON DIVINE”, will be bound to any manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” by that, which we have called: the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ CORD OF PRAISE” with an attachment point, inner in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” that will emit “THE PRAISE”. This inner attachment point is connected to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”: it is the “SPIRIT’ Attachment Point” of the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ CORD OF PRAISE” with an attachment point,

external to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that will emit "THE PRAISE". This external attachment point is connected to the inner structure of the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM": it is the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE".

In the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" where the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" — "THE SHEKINAH", "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — has been placed, the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" of this "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" will be connected to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

These attachment points — the "'SPIRIT' Attachment Point", inner in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that will emit "THE PRAISE", and the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point", external to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that will emit "THE PRAISE" — of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" are "specific receptors" respectively in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", for the "'SPIRIT' Attachment Point", and in the "'LIGHT' Specific State", for the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point", and through which "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" — is identified, decoded, and transduced. These "specific receptors" will mediate "THE PRAISE" transduction for responses to

"THE PRAISE" that has been emitted by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".[213]

For "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" to be established and the "Causal

---

[213] As we have indicated already, the two attachment points — the "'SPIRIT' Attachment Point" and the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" — of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" are similar to the devices entering the corresponding receptacle plug of an electrical outlet.

You can also understand this concept of "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" much better from the concepts of receptors and ligands that are used in cellular and molecular biology, and which we will outline below in another chapter of these writings. The principle is the same. With this "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE", you are in the presence of a "cross-bridge" between two different "Specific States": the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and the "'LIGHT' Specific State". With the concepts of receptors and ligand of cellular and molecular biology, which you are already familiair with, you are in the presence of only one "Specific State", but the principle of communication of information and transfer of forces is the same.

Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” to be executed through this “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ CORD OF PRAISE”, the two attachment points — the “SPIRIT’ Attachment Point” and the “‘LIGHT’ Attachment Point” — must be plugged each in their appropriate socket, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed them.

Through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” establishes the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” by calling “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and asking Him to connect it with any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is in the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific

State", is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and will be closest to this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", in order to receive the external supply of subsistence, which will allow it to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

If the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is not in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" inside this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" may not be in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

When this "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" inside this

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is not in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, it will also not be in "HARMONY" with any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State", is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and wherever this manifestation is.

It is so that, there will be a "VOID" between "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" whose "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is not in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is in the

"'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State", is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and wherever this manifestation is.

The "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" inside this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" whose "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is not in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will not find an appropriate socket in any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State", is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and wherever this manifestation is.

If otherwise the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside

the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, with His consent, the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" inside this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will be connected to the appropriate socket inside any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State", is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and will be closest to this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It is so that, "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" will be established and the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" will be executed through this "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF

PRAISE", and between "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" which is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State", is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and will be closest to this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Frontier" with "specific 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' nerves" — which are actually structures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will build from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", and

which are receivers and transmitters of signals — to facilitate the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals) between the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", inside the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Envelope", helps to protect the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" which it covers.

As for the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Envelope", it helps to maintain intact all this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and also to facilitate the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals) between the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and the

“Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

CHAPTER 130

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT' SUBSTANCE" IN THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is an expression of the outer structure of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is an expression of the metaphor of the energy that is present at all times in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", all in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State".

The energy in this "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" is formed by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", all in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State".

This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is visible only to "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" and it is separated from the external "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Envelope" by a "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier", it is also separated from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" by a "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier".

The “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” and the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” are in fact the same and only one “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” of separation. It is because of the external environment from which the external “specific signals” are sent to this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, that this distinction is made. We shall refer to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” when the external “specific signals” are emitted from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” and we shall refer to the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” when the external “specific signals” are emitted from the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment”.

The combined group formed by the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier”, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” (the second component

of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model) and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", is an expression, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of a metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' EON".

It is so that, a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will be a manifestation of an expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is associated to "THE 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' EON" added with a unique purpose, a unique disposition of "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", and a unique disposition of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

The layers of structures constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" are all held together by "specific processes" which are also activated by the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL

FORCE OF LIFE" that is present in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

These layers of structures are interconnected with a given degree of cohesion defined as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them. However, different layers of structures have different degrees of cohesion and as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them.

"The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model cannot be mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" used for the construction of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" which is inside "The

ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” considered, without impairing the “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

The same is true with this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” cannot be mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” used for its construction, without impairing the “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model with all the particulars

of a stable "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", with respect to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is placed inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, will form as such, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", a unique manifestation of a metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE". It will be the third expression into existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; the first expression of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" being "THE DIVINE" Himself.

In this second and unique expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE", in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", of a metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", the "primary transformation", the "secondary transformation", the "tertiary transformation", the "quaternary transformation", the "quinary transformation", the "senary transformation", and the "'end of cycle' transformation" will also take place in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" inside the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" of this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

It is so that, the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will automatically regenerate during the course of the "'end of cycle' transformation" and following "specific processes"

that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

These seven "transformation steps" of products of the "specific work" accomplished by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", are metaphors coming from the same and unique model of the "transformation step" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" by the reagents of the "transformation step", that is, by the products characteristic of the "transformation step" considered and which will be consumed during the "transformation step", in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". The

metaphor of this same and unique model of the "transformation step" is formed by the twenty four "transformation sub-steps" which have already been described.

It is so that, through "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, through the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and inside the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" of this model the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and with respect to the "CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION", "THE DIVINE FORCE" will manifest into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", the second metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model with basis structures (or organs), with basic instincts, which allow it to capture the external signals emitted by the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” considered.

These basis structures are “Specific Spiritual Sensory Sensors” formed by layers of “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” and activated by the reception of external input signals. Once collected by these basis structures, an input external signal emitted by the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” considered is subsequently transmitted,

through layers of “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” towards others “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” internal to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

Depending upon the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” considered, “specific processes” internal to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, will start working in order to produce their “specific work” as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established them.

At the end of execution of this “specific work”, the entire “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will emit an internal output signal in the form of a more or less

luminous radiation and will adopt a predefined specific spiritual behavior as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it. It is this internal output signal and the spiritual behavior adopted by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" that are transmitted to the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

As we have indicated in one previous chapter, it is through the chain of transmitted output signals, including the "specific behaviors" and their associated "specific effects", of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", which can be instantly manifested, in different combinations or on their own as isolated single unit, in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Domain"

considered, that “specific messages” are transported from one location to another, throughout the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. As the output signals of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” are transmitted from one “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” onto its immediate neighbouring “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, and these “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” adopting “specific behaviors” and their associated “specific effects”, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” itself may experience locals disturbances or variations in its properties as a consequence of these adopted “specific behaviors” and their associated “specific effects”. The propagation of a disturbance from place to place, from point to point, in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’

Substance" in a regular and organized way, and which progressively transfers a "specific behaviour" and its associated "specific effects", is designated as a "specific wave". It transfers a "specific behaviour" and its associated "specific effects" progressively from point to point in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance"; it is also a means of transportation of information concerning "specific messages", which are sent from one point to another.

There are several "specific waves", which can be defined, depending upon the "specific effects" and associated "specific behaviors", which can be instantly manifested, in different combinations or on their own as isolated single unit, of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances". For example, that, which is known as a "radio wave" is made up of electric and magnetic

fields vibrating mutually at right angles to each other in space. When these two fields are operating synchronously in time, they are said to be in time phase; i.e., both reach their maxima and minima together and both go through zero together. Some "specific waves" require a medium through which to travel, while other "specific waves", designated as "electromagnetic waves" (resulting from electromagnetic radiation — the flow of quanta (plural of quantum and which represents discrete quantity of energy proportional in magnitude to the frequency of the electromagnetic wave carrying it) through free space or through a material medium in the form of the electric and magnetic fields that make up electromagnetic waves such as radio waves, visible luminous radiation, and gamma rays.) do not require a medium and can be propagated through a vacuum. As you would know already, the propagation of a

"specific wave" through a medium depends on the medium's properties.

At any given instant, a "specific wave" being propagated through the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will have an amplitude variation along its direction of travel, similar to that of its time variation. The distance from one "specific wave" crest to the next is designated as the "specific wavelength"; a concept, which is central to communication in all its forms. In the simplest "specific waves", the disturbance will oscillate periodically — that is to say, in equal intervals of time — with a fixed wavelength. Dividing the speed of propagation of a "specific wave" by the "specific wavelength" gives the frequency at which communication is carried out in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance". It is so that, the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", which will emit

interal output “specific signals” of a given frequency to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it, will also receive external input “specific signals” of the same frequency from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and predefined several “specific waves” and “specific wavelengths” of (internal and external) communication (reception and transmission) of “specific signals”, depending upon the “specific effects” and associated “specific behaviors”, which can be instantly manifested, in different combinations or on their own as isolated single unit, of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of

the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

It is the speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals”, in the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” and between the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, which always determines the strength of the luminous radiation that will be emitted by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and consequently by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

This speed of reception and transmission of signals by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” increases and decreases depending upon the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external

and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

The higher the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, the higher this speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals”, the higher the frequency at which communication is carried out in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

This speed is still billions of times less than the speed of reception and transmission of the same “specific signals” in “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”.

Throughout this process of recognition and the prehension[214] of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", through the reception of signals emitted by this environment, all the signals received and transmitted by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" are "TRUTHFUL" and harmonious, visible to "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" and discernible (legible and understandable) by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

---

[214] We use the term "prehension" in the sense of an interaction, with the external and immediate environment all around, which involves "specific perception processes" — that is to say, the processes of capturing or collecting external signals coming from the external and immediate surrounding environment —, but not necessarily "specific cognition processes" — that is to say, the use of conscious mental "specific processes" that come immediately after "prehension" and lead to "comprehension" — that is to say, the act of grasping the nature, the significance, or meaning of the external signals that were captured or collected through "prehension".

All these various “specific signals”, identifiable and meaningful, genuine and harmonious, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and predefined for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and which are transmitted by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constitute the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. The “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language” is “TRUTHFUL” and it cannot be simulated or manipulated by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

Just as the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, elements of the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language” which are sets of foreordained elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, contain in them the communication signals that will remain in “THE SILENCE” and will never “take body” in the absence of elements of “THE

‘LIGHT’ REASON”, but will be transmitted and decoded in the “telepathic wavelength” from one “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” to another “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” according to “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established.

All the received and transmitted signals by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” are accompanied by a luminous radiation.

Therefore, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with a “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Visual Structure” to allow this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” to collect the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘SPIRITUAL’” (also called “light”) which is emitted by the “Specific

‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” considered.

This unique “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Visual Structure” is the primordial “Specific Spiritual Sensory Sensor”, at the core of the “GIFT” of “VISION”, and necessary for the survival of the entire “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

As a result of the reception, through the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Visual Structure”, of “specific signals” emitted by the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the autonomous capacity to discern the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language”;

that is, to read and understand these “specific signals” which are genuine and harmonious in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

It is so that, the “specific processes” internal to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, for example, will emit “specific signals” concerning the positioning of the “specific signal” which was captured initially by the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Visual Structure”, in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed these “specific processes”.

Through some of these internal “specific processes”, more specific details and closer, at the scale of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, can be obtained from the “specific signal” which was captured initially by the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Visual Structure”; it is a little as if the eye as we know it is

directly fitted with a magnifying glass or a convergent lens that magnifies objects that are very distant and brings them closer, only by the will of the thought.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with an “specific spiritual auditory structure” to enable this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” to hear, regardless of the distance and positioning in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, the message that is associated with these “specific signals” which were originally captured by the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Visual Structure”.

It is so that, once the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Visual Structure” has captured a “specific signal” emitted by the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’

Substance", this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" can also "HEAR" the message that is associated with this "specific signal".[215]

It is also so that no sound, no whispers, whatever it may be and wherever it is in the entire universe, as we know it, is not exempted from "THE EAR OF THE DIVINE"[216].

---

[215] It is so that, in a vision that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had shown me, I saw two Angels passing through in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" on a very remote distance from the place where I was. Instantly, I recognized the Archangels MICHAEL and GABRIEL and these two had spoken between them and I could clearly hear what they said between them, while they were "kilometers" away. It was only a few years later, while reflecting on this vision, that I understood how it had been possible: through and thanks to "THE DIVINE FORCE".

[216] This was described in the first book of the wisdom by saying: "... "THE EAR OF THE DIVINE" is attentive and overhears everything, not even a murmur of complaint escapes it. So keep the useless murmur; to not speak reproachfully, hold your tongue, have pure

As we have already indicated, through “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” conceives Himself and builds up, according to his own plans, architectures made of “Divine Particles”: “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE” is “THE ARCHITECT OF THE DIVINE”.

Through “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” defines architectural and technical solutions for the implementation of His own designs: “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE” is “THE PROJECT MASTER OF THE DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE” creates Himself, and performs the designs of His “DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

“Interpreted THOUGHTS”, because a word issued in secret will not remain without effect and the mouth that calumny destroys the soul...”.

MASTER" in the "SILENCE", using "THE DIVINE FORCE" powerful and invisible.

These realized designs are living forms as delineated parts of Himself as unlimited, pure, conscious, intellect and living "DIVINE SUBSTANCE". These living forms, of which the number is infinite and that are delineated parts "THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE" creates Himself, are indistinct of "THE DIVINE": they are the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" which we have already described at the outset.

"THE DIVINE FORCE" then, undertook to manifest a metaphor of this "DIVINE WEALTH" into existence within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE". However in the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE FORCE", will also make "DISTINCT" each of the

manifestations of the metaphors of the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the capacity to feel or to have, by natural affinity or by elective affinity, an attraction to, and to form a bond of communion, to form a bond of deep conformity with, things that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will also manifest into existence and that this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will recognize: it is the capacity to “LOVE”.

It is from this capacity to “LOVE” that the affective and emotional growth in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will ensue. This affective and emotional growth will provide guidance about the capacity of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” to manifest emotions and learn to

understand and master them. All emotions have all been designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" with a special structure, built using "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", which gives to this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" "THE INTELLECT": the capacity to "THINK"[217], to "REASON" and "MAKE DECISIONS" by itself, as a result of the reception of particular input signals through the basis structures (or organs), through the basic instincts, which allow to collect external signals emitted by the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment"

---

[217] It is through the autonomous capacity to "THINK" that the "DISOBEDIENCE" was born. See also the conversation of October 01, 2005 on the origin of sin. Aristide with CHRIST.

external and immediate around this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” considered.

This autonomous capacity to “THINK”, to “REASON” and “MAKE DECISIONS” by itself, is the element which possesses a determining influence which implies consequences of great importance, in a favorable or unfavorable sense, in the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. It is the element that added great challenge in the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. Without this autonomous capacity to “THINK”, to “REASON” and “MAKE DECISIONS”, the creatures that will be manifested into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE” will be similar to mere “walking vegetables”.

To “THINK” is to self generate internal action signals from the elements of a “PURE” and “HOLY”

"Realm"[218], well-defined in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and using:

1. External signals emitted by the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" considered;
2. Products of its knowledge database and which result of the "specific work" accomplished by this special structure and once were emitted as internal output signals, or acquired as external signals that have once been emitted by the

[218] As we have indicated in an annotation at the onset of these writings, the "Realm" — also called the "Sphere", also called the "Kingdom" — is a delineated set, a delineated totality, within which well-defined parameters, logical predicates, rules, and laws extend, and within which well-defined and prevailing actions exert "closure" to it; that is, it has a boundary and the result of exercising these well-defined and prevailing actions, to elements of the delineated set, remain within the delineated set.

"Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" considered;

3. Elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has predefined in this special structure. "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" delineates a portion of this "PURE" and "HOLY" "Realm", well-defined in the attribute "NON DIVINE", which will be used to generate the internal action signals in this special structure and it is the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" that are at the origin of every action signal that this special structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will emit as output.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed this special structure with

abilities that will allow it to understand these internal action signals, to classify them, and consequently: to "REASON".

That "PURE" and "HOLY" "Realm", well-defined in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and of which the elements will be used to generate those internal action signals, is called: the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'".

The "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" is truly a universe, a true "tangible" reality, that is defined by the elements of "THE 'GOD' REASON"; it is not an intentionality which has its origin in this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" considered or a production of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" considered, but it is truly the external manifestation of a metaphor of the great "DIVINE

WEALTH" as a collection of an infinite number of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and the elements of this "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" are called: the "THOUGHTS".[219]

---

[219] This is going to sound disturbing, but I have not found a better way to describe it to you. Have a pure soul and "THE DIVINE FORCE" Herself will show you these things. Then, you will have an indication of the "EXCELLENCE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

To "THINK" is reminiscent of what in mathematics is called a function and which is a relation between a set of inputs and a set of permissible outputs with the property that each input is related to exactly one output. The "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" is the domain of definition, that is the set of possible values for the variable of the function called: to "THINK". This domain of definition is fixed and has been established by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

In mathematics, a mapping is a relation between two sets for which each element of the first (called original set or source) is connected to a unique element of the second (the set of arrival or purpose).

As it is always possible to transform a function into a mapping, for example by restricting it to its domain of definition or to subsets of

its domain of definition, it is so that the function “to ‘THINK’” will also be transformed into a mapping by restricting it to subsets of the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”, these subsets being defined by different subsets of elements of “THE REASON”.

It is so for example that there is a subset of the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’” that will be delineated by the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, another that will be delineated by the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, another who will be delineated by the elements of “THE ‘GOD’ REASON”, and the intersecting subsets.

I studied and obtained a doctorate in applied mathematics (mathematical analysis, physics, and engineering) long ago. But when “THE DIVINE FORCE” showed me an overview of Her work, then, I understood that I was without any knowledge and that I was non-existent in front of HER. In front of HER knowledge and what SHE has achieved, and what SHE is capable of doing, I understood that I am less that a droplet of water in an ocean.

It is to make such things understood that it was said in parables that:

“…

> *There is in Paradise a tree under the shadow of which a horseman can walk for a hundred years without ever leaving it.*

…”

It is the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” which will allow giving shape to the elements of this “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”.

The “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’” is also designated by a word whose pronunciation in human language is: “PARADISE”. Do not confuse the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’” with the “Plane Above” which is called “HEAVEN”. It is in the “Plane Above” that products

---

The *“Paradise”* refers to the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’” and inside of which “THE DIVINE FORCE” is always present.

That special *“tree”* which is inside *“Paradise”* is “THE DIVINE FORCE” and the *“chorseman”* refers to any creature who whishes to grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

The *“horseman can walk for a hundred years without ever leaving it”* is said to make you understand that “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” is infinite.

Blessed be “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to have sent to humanity, the knowledge described in this “BOOK OF FORMATION”.

of the mould that represents the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model will be manifested into existence. Every "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" produced into existence in the "Plane Above", will "THINK" through this special structure that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and which gives this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" "THE INTELLECT".

Inside the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", its elements, which are called the "THOUGHTS" are truly living realities and "tangible", that are defined by the elements of "THE 'GOD' REASON", and they are all "PURE" and "HOLY".

Outside of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", elements of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" are manifested by those internal action signals.

It is so that, this special structure that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and which gives this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" "THE INTELLECT", is actually the entry gate to the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" and at the same time the exit gate from the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'".

At the exit gate of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", the "THOUGHTS" that are all "PURE" and "HOLY" inside the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", will be interpreted instantly by this special structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and the result

of this interpretation is called an "Interpreted THOUGHT"[220]: it is an internal action signal. That special structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" generates myriads of "Interpreted THOUGHTS", and the taking possession by it, in clear and vivid form, of the trains of several of those "Interpreted THOUGHTS", is that, which is designated by the word: "attention".

The functioning of this special structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" depends upon the functioning of its "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", and therefore upon the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment"

---

[220] This is what, without making the distinction, you (both celestial creatures and human creatures) call incorrectly: a "thought". What you call a "thought" is actually an "Interpreted THOUGHT".

external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” that contains this special structure.

When this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model will be created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as an expression of the outer structure of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, it will not have the same freshness and the same brightness than those of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”. This ensues from the application of proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in

“THE DIVINE” and “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is so that, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model which is created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” will wither, and this special structure that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and which gives this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” “THE INTELLECT”, inside of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, will fall asleep in the oblivion (or ignorance) of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which that “Specific

Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” covers, and during a well defined time period.

It is so that, each “Interpreted THOUGHT” will be expressed as the “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT” covered by a mist of residuals.

The “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT” is that, which results from the optimal functioning of this special structure and with an optimal degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” that contains this special structure that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and which gives this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” “THE INTELLECT”.

The “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT” is thus “PURE” and “HOLY”, and it conforms to the specification that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined; that is, that, which is “RIGHT”, that, which is “JUST”, that, which is “CORRECT”.

When this special structure that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and which gives this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” “THE INTELLECT” will fall asleep in oblivion (or ignorance) of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” covers, then, every “Interpreted THOUGHT” will contain a residual resulting from this oblivion of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”; that is, the result of the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

The residual in the “Interpreted THOUGHT” is a detectable trace of everything that is not in agreement with the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined and that is other than “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT”. The residual lacks clarity; it indicates the character of a confused, vague oblivion of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, on which there is a lack of information, which escapes rational knowledge. The residual has no basis, it is not clearly perceived, and it is the “obscurity” which lies in the “Interpreted THOUGHT”. The residual is thus an “IMPURITY” and is not conform to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined; that is, the residual represents that, which is “WRONG”, that, which is “NOT JUST”, that, which is “INCORRECT” in the “Interpreted THOUGHT”. The residual is not in accordance with “The ALTAR of

'THE DIVINE'", because it does not carry any information related to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", and consequently, the residual does not carry any information related to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; the residual is also called "IMPURITY".

The residual is an intentionality that has its origin in this special structure that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and which gives this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" "THE INTELLECT"; It is a fabrication of this special structure.

The mist of residuals is the product of a non-optimal functioning of this special structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and is due to a failure (not optimal) of the degree of presence of "THE

SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance"; that is, the mist of residuals is the product of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in this special structure that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and which gives this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" "THE INTELLECT". The mist of residuals is also called "IMPURITY", and it is also called "IMPURITY" in all its forms.

Initially, the mist of residuals will be the consequence of this special structure sleep in oblivion (or ignorance) of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which that "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" covers.

With the passage of time, this mist of residuals will describe the behavior of this special structure that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and which gives this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" "THE INTELLECT".

The higher the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", the higher will be the awareness of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" by that special structure that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and which gives this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" "THE INTELLECT", and the less important will be the presence of the mist of residuals

and more an “Interpreted THOUGHT” will be closer to the “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT”. At the “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT”, there are no residuals.

The lower the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, the lower will be the awareness of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” by that special structure that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and which gives this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” “THE INTELLECT”, and the more important and thick will be the presence of the mist of residuals and more an “Interpreted THOUGHT”

will be far from the "Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT".

With the passage of time, the goal for this special structure, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and which gives this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" "THE INTELLECT", is to dispel the mist of residuals in order to promote the dissemination of the "Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT" in full awareness and consent of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

Using the concept of the "plant" which you are more familiar with than mathematical concepts, each "Interpreted THOUGHT" is reminiscent of the construct, which is called the "flower", and is also similar to the construct which is called the "fruit" that

forms from the “flower” as a result of a well-defined transformation of pollination.

In this concept of the “plant”, the “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT” is reminiscent of that, which is called the “grain” and that is contained in the “fruit”, and the mist of residuals is reminiscent of the combined set formed by the internal tissue of the “fruit” surrounding the “grain”, the juicy part of the “fruit” and the outer skin of the “fruit”.

In a whole, the “fruit” promotes the transmission of a species, protecting the “grain” — the “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT” — and by fostering its dissemination. It is the “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT” that must be disseminated, not the mist of residuals. Whereas the mist of residuals must be dissipated so that the “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT” is revealed and disseminated. The

protection of the “grain” in forming is done against the external constraints and particularly against the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

The mature “fruit” will promote the dissemination of the “grain” — the “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT”. This dissemination will be done in several ways, as “THE DIVINE FORCE” has established.

It is so that, with this concept of the “plant”, this special structure that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and which gives this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” “THE INTELLECT”, will be similar to a “plant” (or to that, which will be called a “tree”). The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” containing this “tree” is reminiscent of a “plant” growing medium; that is, to that, which will be called: a “GARDEN”.

Having expressed each “Interpreted THOUGHT” as the “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT” covered by a mist of residuals, it is so that we will also have a “Realm of the Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’” that will be associated with all “Interpreted THOUGHTS” by the special structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and that will be different (that is, the “Realm of the Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’”) from one “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” to another, and thus from one “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” to another. This difference will stem from:

1. The uniqueness of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will share with this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” through manifestation of metaphor; and

2. The degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which will not be the same from one "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" to another.

However, the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" is unique and the same for all the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substances".

The Entry/Exit/Interpretation is instantaneous, and so fast that if "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is the author and has produced all these work into existence does not show you these things, then none of the creatures of the attribute "NON DIVINE" will be aware of the difference between:

1. The "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" — those "THOUGHTS" are truly living realities and "tangible", that are defined by the elements of "THE 'GOD' REASON", and they are all "PURE" and "HOLY", truly the external manifestation of a metaphor of the great "DIVINE WEALTH" as a collection of an infinite number of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH"; and
2. The "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'", that depends upon this special structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and thus of its state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

It is in the living realities and in the "dimension" defined by the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", that you will always find "THE DIVINE FORCE", "PURE" and

"HOLY". SHE is found both inside and outside the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'".

Outside of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", it is first within the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" "lets Herself be seen"[221], because every "Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT" — element of the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" — is "PURE" and "HOLY". And it is afterwards that SHE then, "lets

---

[221] We will use the expression "let Herself be seen" to indicate that SHE can manifest the form of any creature into existence and, always remaining outside of any such manifested form of any creature, through that manifested form, SHE will interact with the likes of that creature, in the environment of that creature, to accomplish the task that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has entrusted to HER. Through the perfection of discernment, the likes of such manifested creature, in the environment of that creature, are called to recognize and understand "THE INVISIBLE" from the manifested visible and to know "THE DIVINE FORCE" and to live with HER.

Herself be seen" outside the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'". "THE DIVINE FORCE" is not in the residuals of "Interpreted THOUGHTS" because those residuals are products of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and "THE DIVINE FORCE" is "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

The "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" is stable, "PURE" and "HOLY", and well-defined in the attribute "NON DIVINE", whereas in the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'", the stability, the "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", will depend upon the state of "HARMONY" of this special structure with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

To "REASON" is to walk, move, travel, in the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", and therefore instantly in the

"Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'", by using the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON"; looking from the outside of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", to "REASON", means to arrange discursively — that is, following the inspiration and in a logical manner — the internal action signals (that is, the "Interpreted THOUGHTS"), following the logic that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined by the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

When this walk, this movement in the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" is stable, "PURE" and "HOLY", which will be the case when that special structure that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and which gives this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" "THE INTELLECT" is in a state of "HARMONY" with "THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, the mist of residuals from the interpretation of the elements of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" will thin, showing a glimpse of the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'", and "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is already present in the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" will also "lets Herself be seen" in that "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'"; Her reflection manifests and appears as an "IMAGE" on the surface of a reflecting energy substance which is pure and resting in a perfect steady state.

When this walk, this movement in the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" is unstable, "IMPURE" and "UNHOLY", which will be the case when that special structure that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and which gives this

“Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” “THE INTELLECT” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and in which case this walk, this movement is performed without using the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, then, the mist of residuals from the interpretation of the elements of the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’” will thicken, veiling the “Realm of the Optimal Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’”, and “THE DIVINE FORCE” who is already present in the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’” will not “lets Herself be seen” in that “Realm of the Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’”; it is like when one looks at and seeks to discern the reflection of an “IMAGE” on the surface of a reflecting energy substance which is impure, in a turmoil state and without equilibrium.

All of these abilities contributing to knowledge, understanding, and the logical organization following the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in this special structure, constitute that, which is called: “THE INTELLECT”, or “INTELLIGENCE”. This is a manifestation of the particulars of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

These abilities contributing to knowledge, understanding, and the logical organization following the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” are “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and predefined in this special structure.

When all these “specific processes”, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has

designed and placed in this special structure, work properly following the principles and rules that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, then, it said that these "specific processes" are "HOLY" and it is said of this special structure that it is "HOLY". This is why it is said of "THE INTELLECT" that it is the science of the "HOLY", to refer to all these "specific processes" which are "HOLY".

Internal action signals, that are called "Interpreted THOUGHTS" and, that have been arranged discursively are then, classified along two tracks:

1. That, which is in line with the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined; that is, that, which is "RIGHT", that, which is "JUST", that, which is "CORRECT".

2. That, which is not conform to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined; that is, that, which is "WRONG", that, which is "UNJUST", that, which is "INCORRECT".

Therefore, this special structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will mark itself a separation between a course of action and its alternative. These two tracks are the two tracks associated to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", depending on whether this special structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" stands in "PURITY" — that is to say, stands in that which is in line with the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined — or stands in "IMPURITY" — that is to say, stands in

that, which is not conform to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined.

To "MAKE A DECISION", or to "CHOOSE", means to decide on the preference of a course of action or the alternative to the course of action in the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" and on which the walk, the movement will be performed outside the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'", from its knowledge database and from elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" that were predefined in this special structure.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" gave this special structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", the autonomy to make its own "DECISIONS", to make its own "CHOICES".

At the end of the “CHOICE”, this special structure will emit an instruction which aims to implement, outside of the “Realm of the Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’”, the “DECISION” that has been made. It is from the implementation of such “DECISIONS” that this special structure will consolidate with the passage of time and establish its characteristic particulars.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established a true “IMAGE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER in this special structure which gives to this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” “THE INTELLECT”.

Products of implementation of such “DECISIONS” can be harmful to the proper functioning of this special structure because they will be stored in its knowledge database and will be subsequently used, in

a closed loop, as internal input signals to generate new “Interpreted THOUGHTS”.

Therefore, new products that will be formed from such harmful signals will never draw near manifestations of well-defined products that already exist in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. This ensues from the principle of the supreme completeness of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

It is so that, in the absence of such additional information concerning the supreme completeness of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, the likelihood for this special structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” to choose the first track rather than the second track,

is the same as choosing the second path rather than the first track.

“THE INTELLECT” does not increase the likelihood for this special structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” to choose that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined.

“THE INTELLECT” does not provide such additional information allowing to settle on the preference of that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined.

“THE INTELLECT” is not sufficient to allow this special structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” to know “THE DIVINE”, or to take a share in the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and the immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose to share with His creatures in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Such additional information that allows to discern — that is, to place in context within the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined —, is established by the elements of "THE REASON"; that is, by the rules, the laws, and the "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", that formalise entirely and demonstrate the truth of formulas of relations between its seven constituent "Divine Particles" and all products that are formed and those that are consumed in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION".

It is such established additional information that will enable this special structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, not only to understand the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” that are at the origin of all action signal that this special structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will emit as output, but also to discern — that is, to place in context within the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined — and to recognize that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined, and thus to know “THE DIVINE”.

And as a result, the likelihood for this special structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” to choose that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER" has defined, will be larger than the likelihood for this special structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" to choose that, which does not conform to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined.

It is said of such additional information that it will illuminate — providing "THE LIGHT" that allows to discern to — this special structure of "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" when it should "MAKE A DECISION" between the two tracks listed previously inside the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'".

Such additional information that allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined, will be provided to this special structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" by "THE

SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" which we have described at the beginning.

It is only when the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" that contains this special structure is sufficiently high, and therefore the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, that "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" will provide such additional information which allow to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined.

"THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is very powerful because it will deploy in the whole

attribute “NON DIVINE”, on all scales, from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle” to all the scales above, and provide — to each creature that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE” and which will be endowed with this special structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” — such additional information which allow to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined.

When “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” provides these additional information which allow to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined, directly from the perspective of the supreme completeness of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine

Particles", then, "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is called: "THE DIVINE WISDOM".

It is always from, and through, "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, that "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" provides these additional information which allow to illuminate this special structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance". This is why "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" is also called: "THE SEAT OF WISDOM".

"THE SEAT OF WISDOM" is truly a growing medium of "WISDOM", and this is why it is also called: "THE GARDEN OF WISDOM".

"THE SEAT OF WISDOM" is a concrete and living image of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

When “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” provides these additional information which allow to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined, directly from the perspective of the capacity to “LOVE” those things that conform to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined, without that this special structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” has knowledge of the supreme completeness of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, then, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is called: “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”. This is why “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” is also called: “THE SEAT OF LOVE”; the place where the bond of communion, the

bond of deep conformity with “THE DIVINE” is formed.

It is so that, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” can provide these additional information which allow to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined, from several perspectives, and “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will be known under several names since SHE can manifest the form of any creature into existence and through that manifested form, interact with the likes of that creature, in the environment of that creature, to accomplish the task that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has entrusted to HER.

“THE LIGHT”, this additional information that “THE DIVINE WISDOM” will provide to this special structure, will always increase the likelihood for this

special structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" to choose that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined: It is the "PRINCIPLE OF ENLIGHTENMENT BY 'THE DIVINE WISDOM'"[222].

---

[222] Later during the course of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed, and after what happened in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and the consequences on the destruction of the creatures of the "Plane Below", from time to time when the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will fully be in that, which is not conform to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will apply this "PRINCIPLE OF ENLIGHTENMENT BY 'THE DIVINE WISDOM'" to this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" in order to save what can still be saved from the human creatures living in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

Knowing the consequences associated with choosing that, which is not conform to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined, it is then, said of "THE LIGHT" provided by "THE DIVINE WISDOM", that it allows to "SAVE" this special structure from that, which is "INCORRECT". This is why this "LIGHT" is

---

It is on the basis of this "PRINCIPLE OF ENLIGHTENMENT BY 'THE DIVINE WISDOM'" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will send some of Her creatures to act as "LIGHT" for other living human creatures that are in need of illumination.

It is on the basis of this "PRINCIPLE OF ENLIGHTENMENT BY 'THE DIVINE WISDOM'" that the "PROJECT OF REDEMPTION" was established and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had created and sent CHRIST in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". We shall explain this in another section of this BOOK.

also called: “THE SAVIOR”, “THE LIGHT SAVIOR”, “THE LIGHT OF THE TRUTH SUN”.[223]

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate

---

[223] It is of this that CHRIST spoke about to bring human creatures to understand who HE (CHRIST) is and how HE (CHRIST) came into existence and why HE came into existence, and also why HE is called: CHRIST, “THE SAVIOR”, “THE LIGHT SAVIOR”, “CHRIST SAVIOR”, etc...

“THE LIGHT” is also called by a predicate of products of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and this predicate is pronounced in the human language by the word: “CHRIST”. It is this word that will be assigned as designation to CHRIST (Jesus). We shall explain it through the text of this BOOK and as we move forward.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” will apply several times, to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, this “PRINCIPLE OF ENLIGHTENMENT BY ‘THE DIVINE WISDOM’”. We shall explain it in a text below.

around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” that contains this special structure is sufficiently high, and therefore the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, it is said of the creature containing such special structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” that it is “WORTHY” of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”.

From the perspective of the supreme completeness of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, then, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is called “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, and “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has placed in “THE DIVINE WISDOM”:

- Knowledge of “Divine Particles” and all their particulars;

- Knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", in all its details;
- Knowledge of the supreme completeness of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and how this supreme completeness was established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER";
- Knowledge of all products that are formed in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", how these products are formed, as well as all products that are consumed and how these products are consumed in all details;
- Knowledge of all the conditions in which all products are generated and produced into

existence through this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” considered;

- Knowledge of all the “Divine States” in all their details;
- Knowledge of all the rules, the laws, and the “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and how they formalise entirely and demonstrate the truth of formulas of relations between its seven constituent “Divine Particles” and all products that are formed and those that are consumed in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has placed in “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, the knowledge of all that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, in all the details.[224]

---

[224] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, that Solomon, when “THE DIVINE WISDOM” walked with him and told him who SHE was, and under the inspiration of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, had described her by saying:

“…

> *IHVH created Me, origination of His Project, before His earliest Works.*
>
> *From eternity I was established, from the beginning, before the origin of the Earth.*
>
> *When there were no abysses I was brought forth, when there were no springs abounding with water.*
>
> *Before the mountains had been shaped, before the hills, I was brought forth, before HE had made the earth with its fields, nor all the molecules and the first elements of the world.*
>
> *When HE consolidated the heavens, I was there, when HE drew a circle on the surface of the abyss, when HE*

---

condensed the clouds from above, when the sources of the abyss were inflated, when HE assigned its term to the sea — and the waters will not cross the edge —, when HE laid the foundations of the EARTH, I was at His side like the Project Master I was his delight, day after day, ever at play all the time in His presence, ever at play in his EARTH and finding my delight among the children of men.

And now, my sons, listen to Me: Blessed are those who keep My ways!

Hear the instruction and be wise, and do not neglect it.

Blessed is the one who listens to Me, watching daily at My gates, guarding the jambs.

For whoever finds Me, finds life and obtains the favour of IHVH, but he who sins against Me, injures his soul; all who hate Me, cherishe death.

…”

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the calling card of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”.

This is also why "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is called "THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE", or also "THE TREE OF ETERNAL LIFE".[225]

---

[225] It is for the purpose to make understand this, that it is said in parable that:

"...

"THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE" is endowed with power.

Its glory is comparable to the brightness of the full moon.

Its branches are beautiful, its leaves are like the leaves of the fig tree, its "fruit" is reminiscent of good and appetizing dates.

Its height reaches the heaven.

..."

"... *is endowed with power* ..." is said to make understand that "THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE" is its own possession.

"... *Its glory is comparable to the brightness of the full moon.* ..." is said to make understand that *"PURITY"* is the eternal symbol of glory of "THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE", that is "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"... *Its branches are beautiful, its leaves are like the leaves of the fig tree, its "fruit" is reminiscent of good and appetizing dates.* ..." to refer to all the virtues of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

It is so that, “THE DIVINE WISDOM” possesses “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON”, and by this, “THE DIVINE WISDOM” will be immeasurable, being in the immeasurable, she will be incomprehensible when she manifests herself by the elements of “THE REASON” that are beyond the limits of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”; being in the incomprehensible, then, “THE DIVINE WISDOM” will also move in any “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of any “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” that will be created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.[226]

“*... Its height reaches the heaven. ...*” to make understand that “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” transcends the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

[226] This will be the same for all creatures that “THE DIVINE” has intended to create into existence inside the attribute “NON

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" GOES HAND IN HAND WITH "THE DIVINE WISDOM" AND ARE CONJOINT.

"THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is the life of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

"THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" stands within "THE DIVINE" (in which case SHE is called "THE DIVINE FORCE") and SHE will move within all creatures that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and that "THE DIVINE" has intended to create into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", and in each of five "Phases of Creation" that "THE DIVINE

DIVINE", and in each of five "Phases of Creation" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

It is "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" who will work in "PURITY", "HOLINESS" and "RIGHTEOUSNESS" (that is, according to the elements of "THE REASON") in all creatures that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, to provide illumination, "THE LIGHT" which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined; SHE is the whole existing in every "PURE" creature.

"THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is the invisible in "THE WHOLE", both within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" as within the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all that it contains; it is "THE SPECIFIC

SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" who considers hidden things, since SHE is "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Just as "THE DIVINE", "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is countless, immeasurable, and ineffable, and SHE manifests herself when SHE wants.

"THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" IS KNOWN UNDER SEVERAL DESIGNATIONS, WHICH ARE AMONG OTHERS:

- "THE PERFECT SEAL OF THE DIVINE"
- "THE DIVINE MEDIATOR"
- "THE MEDIATOR OF THE DIVINE"
- "THE MESSENGER OF THE DIVINE"
- "THE HOLY COVENANT"

- “THE DIVINE WISDOM”
- “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”
- “THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE”
- “THE WILL OF THE DIVINE”
- “THE DIVINE FORCE”
- “THE PERFECT POWER”
- “THE DIVINE WORKER”[227]

---

[227] It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who accomplishes any instruction statement that “THE DIVINE” issues into existence with the intention to accomplish it, and it is so that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has knowledge of everything that SHE accomplishes and SHE sees everything SHE accomplishes. Nothing is hidden from HER SIGHT.

It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, that “THE DIVINE WISDOM” has proclaimed His Eulogy and that was expressed in these terms:

“…

- “THE HOLY SPIRIT”
- “THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH”
- “THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT”
- “THE COMFORTER”
- “THE CONJOINT OF VALUE”[228]

In “THE ASSEMBLY OF THE MOST HIGH” I open my mouth, in the Presence of his Power I tell of my glory.

I came forth from “THE MOUTH OF THE MOST HIGH”, and like a mist I covered “THE EARTH”.

In the heights of “THE HEAVEN” I dwelt, and my throne was in a pillar of cloud.

...

...”

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the Eulogy of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”.

[228] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, and get them to develop their capacity for discernment that the following maxim was given to them:

"...

Blessed is he who has found a "Valued Conjoint", SHE has much more value than precious pearls.

Her Conjoint has complete trust in Her, HE will not fail to have assets in His house.

She works for the good of Her Conjoint, All the days of her life, She does him good, and not harm.

She seeks wool and flax carefully and Her hands work cheerfully.

She is like merchant ships, she brings her subsistence afar from her home.

When it is still night, she is already standing, preparing for her household the needed food and she distributes tasks to all Her maiden.

She considers a field and buys it. From the "fruit" of her work, she plants a vineyard.

Full with energy, she gets to work and activates Her arms.

She notices that her undertaking functions properly. Her lamp does not turn off at night.

...

..."

- “THE PRE-SCIENCE”
- “THE INCORRUPTIBLE”
- “THE TRUTH SUN”
- “THE PRESENCE OF THE DIVINE”
- “THE ETERNAL LIFE”
- “THE TREE OF LIFE”
- “THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE”
- “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”
- “THE EAR OF THE DIVINE”
- “THE UNALTERABLE VOICE”

This maxim describes “THE DIVINE WISDOM” and the work that SHE performs, using terms which human creatures are familiar with.

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the maxim of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”.

- "THE HANDS OF THE DIVINE"
- "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'"; that is to say: "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC BOND OF COMMUNION, OF DEEP CONFORMITY, WITH 'THE DIVINE'".[229]
- "THE UNIVERSAL GENITRIX"
- Etc....

---

[229] As we have indicated already, throughout these writings, we use the word "LOVE" as short expression for "the bond of communion, the bond of deep conformity". To "love" means to form a bond of communion, to form a bond of deep conformity; conformity being the state, the quality of two or more things which are in perfect agreement with each other. It is so that we will use the designation "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", as a short expression for "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC BOND OF COMMUNION, OF DEEP CONFORMITY, WITH 'THE DIVINE'".

All the attributes and “unique words” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has assigned to all products that are formed and those that are consumed in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, in all their details and each product in itself, — some of those “unique words”, that we have already indicated as: “GRACE”, “PURITY”, “TRUTH”, “COMPREHENSION”, “LIGHT”, “LOVE”, “PERCEPTION”, “SCIENCE”, “MEMORY”, “INTELLIGENCE”, “PERFECTION”, “HARMONY”, “PLENITUDE”, etc... — They are all manifested aspects of “THE DIVINE FORCE”: they are all designations, they are all names, of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, seeing from different angles. What name would you give to “THE DIVINE FORCE”? Since “THE DIVINE FORCE” is part of “HE WHO IS”, what name would you give to “HE WHO IS”? “HE WHO

IS" is without name, all "unique words" of all products that are formed and those that are consumed in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", are HIS.

As we mentioned earlier, "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is the basis of the whole "HOLY PROJECT", and it is through it that "THE DIVINE WISDOM", "THE DIVINE FORCE", will create into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" every product of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER would have chosen to share with this attribute "NON DIVINE".[230]

---

[230] During the course of "THE HOLY PROJECT", this mystery, that represents this "SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" which is "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" will be explained to humans through a descendant of Sira, in terms which meant:

"...

> *"THE DIVINE WISDOM" comes from "THE DIVINE", with "THE DIVINE", "THE DIVINE WISDOM" will remain forever.*
>
> *Before the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE WISDOM" was created and it is because of "THE DIVINE WISDOM" that "THE DIVINE" had decided to share His "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" with "OTHER THAN HIMSELF" — the "NON DIVINE".*
>
> *The dimensions of the attribute "NON DIVINE", who in the attribute "NON DIVINE" has measured them? The "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" constituents of "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Domains", who in the attribute "NON DIVINE" has counted them?*
>
> *The root of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", to whom in the attribute "NON DIVINE" were they revealed?*

This is why “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, is qualified by the adjective “FEMALE” (we shall describe the origin of this adjective in a text below in another section) and is also called: “THE UNIVERSAL GENITRIX”.

“THE DIVINE WISDOM” IS SIGN OF “PURITY” AND OF LIGHT. It is “THE DIVINE WISDOM” that

---

> *The accomplishments of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, who in the attribute “NON DIVINE” knows them?*
>
> *Only ONE is the source of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, “THE DIVINE” Himself.*
>
> *“THE DIVINE” has poured it on all His Projects, both within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” and in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.*

...”

To have as passion “THE DIVINE WISDOM” leads a creature to develop the capacities of discernment which are necessary for the profound understanding of “THE HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER undertook to realize.

illuminates the creatures of “THE DIVINE”, it holds the “ADVICE”.[231]

---

[231] As Solomon had said it concerning “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, when “THE DIVINE WISDOM” walked with him:

“…

WISDOM is resplendent and withers not.

She readily appears to those who love her. She let Herself found by those who keep seeking after Her.

She makes Herself known even in advance to those who desire Her with all their hearts.

Anyone who awakens before dawn to look for Her will find Her already sitting at the door.

To be passionate about Her, is the perfection of discernment. And anyone who will kept watch because of Her will soon to be without concern, because, She herself goes about looking for those who are worthy of Her.

She graciously makes herself known to them on their paths (of life) and, in each of their “thoughts”.

The beginning of WISDOM is the genuine desire to be educated by Her, to desire to be educated, is to “LOVE” Her, to “LOVE” Her, is to keep Her laws, to observe Her laws, is to be assured of incorruptibility.

…”

The house of “THE DIVINE WISDOM” is “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. From the perspective of all its details, including products that are formed and those that are consumed, “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is also called the town of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, also called the city of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”.[232]

All this is exact.

Their *“thoughts”* here refers to the “Interpreted THOUGHTS”.

[232] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, that Solomon, when “THE DIVINE WISDOM” walked with him and told him who SHE was, and under the inspiration of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, had described her by saying:

“... WISDOM has built Her house; She has hewn Her seven pillars, She has slaughtered Her beasts; She has mixed Her wine; She has also set Her table. ...”

Such choice of words and expressions (*"slaughtered Her beast"*, *"mixed Her wine"*, *"set Her table"*, etc... and that you will find throughout most Scriptures) is due to the fact that, when such revelation is given to a human creature, he can only interpret and express it using words, symbols and expressions in the human language and which are familiar to him and to those human creatures around him, so that they can grasp and understand what is been revealed. If the human creature receiver of such revelation has a tendency to be a hunter, then he will interpret and express it using words, symbols and expressions of hunters; if he is a fisherman, then he will interpret and express it using words, symbols and expressions of fishermen; if he is in the building construction business, he will interpret and express it using words, symbols and expressions that you find in building construction business. Well, I am sure that you get the point. With which words, symbols and expressions would you describe that, which is beyond your understanding? If you do not have in you the knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", in all its details, then the human creatures to whom you will transmit such a revelation could quickly end up in "deep shit".

The *"house"* of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", which is the place where "THE DIVINE WISDOM" resides and where her particulars and all that belong to her are placed, where She has placed her bags and belongings, is "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of

seven "Divine Particles", in all its details, including products that are formed and those that are consumed. In the very beginning of this book, "THE DIVINE WISDOM" has described all the steps that She followed, how and why She built the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles".

The *"seven pillars"*, also called the *"seven columns"*, of this *"house"* are the seven "Divine Particles" — one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" in "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", and without collisions forever with the passage of time.

"... She slaughtered Her animals, mixed Her wine, and set Her table ..." refers to all forms of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had planned to manifest into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", during the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", in order to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in that special structure which gives to this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" "THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

“THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is characterized by one configuration in one movement and by one state of equilibrium which is obtained from the movement.

The “Cardinal Point” of the “Generative Divine Particle” in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, is also called: the “THRONE” of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, because it is from this “Cardinal Point”, elevated spot above the seven “Divine Particles”, that the movement of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” is directed.

The seven “Divine Particles” constituent of this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” constitute a whole that is called: the “FOOTSTOOL” of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, because it is on these seven “Divine Particles” that the movement of “THE

DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" is accomplished.[233]

---

[233] It is of the manifestation of this, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", that is the unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", with "THE SHEKINAH" acting as manifestation of a metaphor of the "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER wanted Isaiah to understand when, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", HE said:

"...

HEAVEN is my throne, and The EARTH is my footstool;
What is the house that you would build for me, And what is the place of my rest?
All these things My Hand has made, And all came to be.

..."

"HEAVEN" refers to the "Plane Above" in which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has shaped the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and placed "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

“THE DIVINE WISDOM” is unique, subtle, mobile, unblemished, unalterable, and due to her nature, she knows what is in her own house. SHE is “THE LIGHT” existing in “THE LIGHT”.

As we mentioned earlier, anything that “THE DIVINE” will express into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” will be alive and it is so that each “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” will be alive and can be expressed in all forms of the things that “THE

“The EARTH” refers to the “Plane Below” in which “THE DIVINE FORCE” has placed the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

“My Hand” refers to “THE DIVINE FORCE”, “THE HANDS OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, who will manifest this unique “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” in the “MURKY VOID”.

“And all came to be” to make understand that these things are alive.

DIVINE" will express into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Each "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" is identified by a "unique word", it is so that "THE DIVINE" will express into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" any "unique word" using the forms of the things that HE will create into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE": a "unique word" for "THE DIVINE" is not just a sequence of letters, but it is a whole, a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and all that it represents in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It is also so that "THE DIVINE WISDOM" is alive in the attribute "NON DIVINE"[234], just as SHE is inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN". This is going to sound

---

[234] See vision of August 18, 2006, concerning "THE DIVINE WISDOM".

strange or even inconceivable for creatures that "THE DIVINE" will create into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", it is just because the subset of "THE REASON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" would have assigned to those creatures, delineates the portion of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" which will be used to generate internal action signals called "Interpreted THOUGHTS" in this special structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance"; and that will not allow those creatures to understand or even to conceive such things that are not conceivable using elements of that portion of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", but using elements which lie beyond the limits of the subset of "THE REASON" that has been assigned to them.

This is why it is said of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, which possesses “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON”, that SHE is “THOUGHT” for “THE WHOLE”, both within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” as within the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that this attribute “NON DIVINE” contains.

“THE DIVINE WISDOM” has manifested Herself and manifests Herself in all those who have known Her, because it is indeed “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, under the designation of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, who is connected to every “PURE” creature in the hidden “Interpreted THOUGHT”; that is, it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who is at the origin of the manifestation of all the “specific processes” which give the “INTELLECT” to this special structure built using “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”.

This special structure, built using “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, which gives to this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” “THE INTELLECT”: the capacity to “THINK”[235], to “REASON” and “MAKE DECISIONS” by itself, is called: “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

“THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” is truly a growing medium of “THE INTELLECT”, and this is why it is also called: “THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT”.

“THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, is a concrete and living image of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, in the

---

[235] It is through the autonomous capacity to “THINK” that the “DISOBEDIENCE” was born. See also the conversation of October 01, 2005 on the origin of sin. Aristide with CHRIST.

"'SPIRIT' Specific State". Just as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" is conscious, HE endowed "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, of that, which is called "CONSCIENCE": that ability that allows "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" to be conscious, to be aware immediately, to know in an immediate rational way, to have rational knowledge of its states, of its acts and of their value, to feel it exists, to be present to itself, to have an immediate and direct knowledge, more or less complete and clear to know of its law that allows it to be in existence, to know its purpose, and its route in its existence. It is this ability that will allow "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" to grow in knowledge through its own "DECISIONS" and its own "CHOICES".

As long as the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER would have chosen to share in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” with this attribute “NON DIVINE”, are not yet shared with this attribute “NON DIVINE” but rather remain in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that it contains as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” cannot know about the existence of these “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, nor would they know about themselves as manifestations in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” of the metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, or know anything else about “HE WHO IS”. The manifestations of the metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE” possess their existence in this

attribute “NON DIVINE” only as a seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, so that this existence can be compared to that of an embryo of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”. “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER generated these manifestations of the metaphors of HIS own “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, in the state of seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” before they came into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”. HE also planned for these manifestations of the metaphors of HIS own “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, not only that they would exist for HIM, in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, but that they would also exist for themselves, each as an “intellectual substance”. For this reason, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” conceived and established “THE SEAT OF THE

INTELLECT", truly a growing medium of "THE INTELLECT", and endowed it with this ability that will allow "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" to grow in knowledge through its own "DECISIONS" and its own "CHOICES". So that not only "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" (and therefore the creature in which it will be placed) also exists for itself through "CONSCIENCE" and knows itself as a manifestation in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" of the metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which already exist in "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, but also that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" (and therefore the creature in which it will be placed) comes to understand and to know who is "HE WHO IS", and reaches the "PLENITUDE" in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" — the finality of development of the seed of the metaphor of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH",

manifested in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

In the event that the elements of "THE REASON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has restricted to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" — in this case of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, they are elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" — are blocked for whatever motives by an external force[236], then, this capacity to make own "DECISIONS", to make own "CHOICES", that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will not be anymore autonomous, but

[236] Such external force that blocks the elements of "THE REASON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has restricted to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", cannot be of "THE DIVINE".

SAMPLE

will be conditioned by such external force and in which case "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and therefore the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" associated with this "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will not be anymore free, but "subjected" to this external force.[237]

Of such "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" whose capacity to make own "DECISIONS", to make own "CHOICES", is conditioned or deprived by such external force, it will be said that, that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is

---

[237] This is what will happen to many "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" initially and these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" taking the role of such external force, will extend it on human creatures in a second time. We shall explain this in the following sections.

"subjected" (or is "enslaved", or is in "slavery"[238]) to that external force.

The word "subjected" carries other meanings antonyms to the words "enslaved", or "slavery". For example, the attribute "NON DIVINE" by definition is not "DIVINE". Since it does not possess the divine conditions that are peculiar to "THE DIVINE", it does not exist by itself. Thus, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established laws and well-defined processes to sustain, into existence, the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all assembled structures of "created energies" that it will contain, once it has been created. Through those laws and well-defined processes, the structural integrity of any

---

[238] AZAZEL will be the first creature, into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", to utter the word "slavery" into existence. We will come to that in another section.

assembled structure of “created energy” (indeed, “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” or any other creatures are assembled structures of “created energy”) built inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is maintained and sustained in its defined state of existence. Thus, any assembled structure of “created energy” is “subjected” to those laws and well-defined processes, as they are exerted onto the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all assembled structures of “created energies” that it contains or will contain. Failure by any assembled structure of “created energy”, which has received the capacity to make own “DECISIONS”, to make own “CHOICES”, to abide by those laws and well-defined processes will result in failure of their structural integrity; hence, the disintegration of that assembled structure of “created energy”. This does not mean that the assembled structure of “created energy”, which has received the

capacity to make own “DECISIONS”, to make own “CHOICES”, is “enslaved” by those laws and well-defined processes. This does not either mean that the assembled structure of “created energy”, which has received the capacity to make own “DECISIONS”, to make own “CHOICES”, is “enslaved” by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” who established the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all assembled structures of “created energies” that it will contain. Because of the capacity to make own “DECISIONS”, to make own “CHOICES”, which has been endowed to an assembled structure of “created energy”, that assembled structure of “created energy” can choose not to abide by those laws and well-defined processes which were designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” to ensure its subsistence into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and face

the consequences of its own “CHOICES”; that is, its disintegration.

When one speaks of the autonomy to make own “DECISIONS”, to make own “CHOICES”, without that, the elements of “THE REASON” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has restricted to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” be blocked for whatever motives, that, which is referred to as “FREE CHOICE” in the Scriptures, it is about this manifestation of the “DISTINCT” in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of each metaphor of the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS”, through this freedom to “THINK”, to “REASON” and to “MAKE DECISIONS” by oneself.

The “FREE CHOICE” is not a matter of “NEEDS” (which result from a lack of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” in some of the “Specific Atomic

‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”), it is not a matter of impulses and spontaneity in response to external signals that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” receives from its immediate surroundings — but it is rather the action that follows a reasoning.

The capacity to “REASON” enables to assess, to discern what are the “NEEDS” with respect to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for “THE HOLY PROJECT” that HE has designed Himself and that “THE DIVINE” undertook to achieve into existence, and also with respect to the possibilities while remaining in these specifications.

Choose freely, it is not just “do what I want” in the sense of “what I need” or “what I like”. But this is fundamentally the result of a spiritual discernment

enlightened by “THE DIVINE WISDOM” and operated following the elements of “THE REASON” on the compatibility or not of the “NEEDS” with the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

All specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for “THE HOLY PROJECT” that HE has designed Himself and that “THE DIVINE” undertook to achieve into existence are summarized into one element: “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, VITAL for existence of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle” and therefore for the existence of everything that will be created into existence from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has placed the knowledge of the importance of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” — “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, conjoint of “THE DIVINE WISDOM” — inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

Given the various “specific signals” emitted by the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” may also emit out a multitude of signals.

With respect to this multitude of signals emitted by the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, as well as output signals from “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, knowledge of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” allows to

enable the “SPIRITUAL SHIELD”, providing as such a safeguard that allows to select and emit as output those signals that are conform to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

The “Interpreted THOUGHT” that is generated by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” is at the origin of any action that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will execute. It is an internal signal of action resulting from the “specific work” produced by “specific processes” of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” and which will be transmitted, as external input signal, to the various layers of other “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and

therefore of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

This is why it is said that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", in the model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", will work on his own material. This material is this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

"THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is an added function to the original "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" model and allowing, as such, the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" to generate its own internal input signals in addition to the external signals input it receives from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around it.

It is from “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” that the intellectual growth will in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. The intellectual growth of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” depends on the state of “HARMONY” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. This intellectual growth will provide guidance on the degree of presence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

If the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, its “SPIRITUAL SHIELD”, this internal “specific mechanism” which allows rejecting “IMPURE” external input signals, will function as it

should and will not let through “IMPURE” external signals input which will be sent to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, will receive only “PURE” external input signals.

It is so that, any “Interpreted THOUGHT” generated by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, through “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, will be “PURE” because it will be generated from “PURE” external input signals, and also from a degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” high enough and using “specific processes” functioning correctly as “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them.

Thus, it will be said that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is "HOLY", and therefore it will be said that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" in question is "HOLY".

When "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is continuously in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, while "IMPURE" external signals input to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" last, the "SPIRITUAL SHIELD" will continuously block and reject those "IMPURE" external input signals, and "WRATH" will continuously be present all around

"THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

If "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and particularly "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, its "SPIRITUAL SHIELD" will fail to function as it should and will let these "IMPURE" external signals input through to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance". "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", which is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", will receive these "IMPURE" external input signals.

It is so that, at least one of the "Interpreted THOUGHTS" generated by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", will be defective; because it will be generated from "IMPURE" external input signals, and also from a lack of the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance". Such a defective "Interpreted THOUGHT" is said to be "IMPURE".

When such a defective "Interpreted THOUGHT" is transmitted as external action signal at input to other layers of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", the output signal that these "Specific

Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” will emit will be unpredictable and will not be as expected.

The more the “Interpreted THOUGHTS” are “IMPURE”, the less is the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” concerned.

Thus, it will be said that “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is “UNHOLY”, and therefore it will be said that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” in question is “UNHOLY”.

When “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER", then, while "IMPURE" external signals input to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" last, the "SPIRITUAL SHIELD" will let through some "IMPURE" external signals input and will block others. "WRATH" will not be anymore present around "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

The effect of eroded blocking that occurs instantly in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", accompanied by the "distress signals" emitted by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" that ensues from this eroded blocking is still called: "ANGER".

As we have already indicated, in the presence of "IMPURE" external input signals, the difference

between “WRATH” and “ANGER” is determined by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

“ANGER” does not exist when “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and in this case, only “WRATH” will be present around “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” following the rejection of “IMPURE” external signals input at the entrance to “THE SEAT

OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".[239]

From the perspective of the stream flow of signals, throughout "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", "WRATH" is upstream all around following the protection against "IMPURE" external signals and when it is absent then, "ANGER" will be downstream and coming out along with the results of processing "IMPURE" external signals input that came through.

---

[239] This is why one speaks of the "WRATH OF THE DIVINE" and not the "ANGER" with regard to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, when HE manifests Himself among His creatures. Through "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that HE has consolidated in Himself, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is at any time in the "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM", the "SUPREME STATE OF HARMONY", in all regions of His unlimited "BEING". "ANGER" is not in Him and so, the "ANGER OF THE DIVINE" is a concept which is not applicable to "THE DIVINE".

"WRATH" and "ANGER" will not be present simultaneously in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

As already mentioned in a previous section of this BOOK, the designation "WRATH OF THE DIVINE" was provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE", to the Archangel who later (during the course of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT") will be designated as such, at the moment when that Archangel had — at the scale of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", which is a larger scale than the scale of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" — first understood and could explain this internal defense mechanism and the difference depending upon the presence of

"THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature": the Archangel ZA'AFIEL.

It is only with this understanding of the very nature of the "ANGER" that one can develop measures to prevent irritation of the "specific spiritual nerves" (the "specific 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' nerves" as well as the "specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRIT' nerves", and the "specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' nerves") from the effect of occurrence of "ANGER" through this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

To "REASON" and "MAKE DECISIONS" are "specific processes" which are activated both by an "Interpreted THOUGHT" and by the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which are provided through the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC

SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

If "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, the "specific processes" which allow to "REASON" and "MAKE DECISIONS", will be said to be "HOLY", because they will function as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them. In parables, it will be said of such "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" ("THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT") that, it is fertile: it is able to produce abundant harvests of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

If "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is in a state of

"CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, the generated "Interpreted THOUGHTS" will be "IMPURE" and at least one of these "specific processes" that allow to "REASON" and "MAKE DECISIONS" from these "Interpreted THOUGHTS" will fail to function as it should. Such a "specific process" will be said to be "UNHOLY", and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will be said to be "UNHOLY". In parables, it will be said of such "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" ("THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT") that, it is not fertile: it is not able to produce harvests of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

It is so that, the "HARMONY" of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT'

Substance" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, as well as sustaining this "HARMONY" is a very important condition for the survival of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and which has been endowed with this autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" with a special structure built from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", and which gives to this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", the spiritual force which allows to act accordingly following reception of an "Interpreted THOUGHT" emitted as output signal by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT".

This spiritual force which allows to act accordingly is the “Inner Spiritual Motive Force” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. It is the mode of transport, through the various structures of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, of the instructions which allow to act accordingly following the emission of an “Interpreted THOUGHT”.

This “Inner Spiritual Motive Force” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is a metaphor of “THE DIVINE FORCE”; it is called: the “WILL”. It is autonomous to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

It is through this “Inner Spiritual Motive Force” that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will send instructions to the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Envelope” so that it makes them manifest in the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment” and realises as such the

“specific work” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” would have entrusted the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” in question.

Without the “WILL”, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” cannot send instructions and no action will be taken in order to realise or not the “Interpreted THOUGHTS” that have been generated. Therefore, nothing can be accomplished without the “WILL”.

The “WILL” allows completing the “Interpreted THOUGHT”, to produce that, which is called: the “ACTION”. Thus, the “Interpreted THOUGHT” contains the “semantic” of the “ACTION”, and the “ACTION” is the demonstration of the “Interpreted THOUGHT”. The “WILL” thus establishes a relationship of completeness between the “Interpreted THOUGHT” and the “ACTION”.

In the image of “THE DIVINE FORCE” (“THE DIVINE WORKER”, better known under the name: “THE HOLY SPIRIT”), “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with the capacity to carry out several tasks simultaneously. Therefore, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will be endowed with the capacity to manifest these simultaneous tasks, throughout the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The desire to share the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that arise out of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has

consolidated in Himself, is at the origin of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

In this design of the “DISTINCT” form in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the inner structures of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with capacities, with capabilities and with “specific processes” which, among others, allow “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” to independently: remember, learn, acquire intelligence and develop it throughout its existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and to “LOVE”.

All these capacities, these capabilities, and these “specific processes” inner and autonomous to “THE

SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" work in "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", and aim to create the conditions that allow to give birth, in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", to manifestations of metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE".[240]

---

[240] A clear and tangible illustration of this, using the concept of "garden", is represented by the blossoming of the constructs called "flowers" in all their forms in a "garden", and their aesthetics and durability; another clear and tangible illustration of this, is represented by the ripening of the constructs called "fruits" in all their forms on trees., etc... They are all parts of all that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced into existence, for the education of the creatures that, on instruction of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, SHE brings forth into existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE" and that they see manifested around them in their living environment. All that, has been produced so that they can grasp

It is in these conditions, produced in “PURITY” and “HOLINESS” and, established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will then, place inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, a special element from which will arise, autonomously to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and also to the

---

“THE TRUTH” inaccessible, inscrutable, and invisible, which is inside them, and understand it from what is accessible and visible around them. The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the “Plane Above” have theirs in accordance with the properties of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and which will also be projected in “Plane Below” in accordance with the properties of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” for the creatures that will be created in the “Plane Below”. All these things are manifestations of metaphors of all that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

"Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", the manifestations of metaphors of the indescribable joy, of the ineffable gladness, and the immeasurable state of equilibrium, that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in Himself.

This special element will be called: the seed[241] of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; it goes hand in hand with "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" and of which the degree of presence in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT'

---

[241] We shall use this term to lead you to grasp "THE TRUTH" inaccessible, inscrutable, and invisible, which is in the inside of you; and to understand it from what is accessible and visible, but which is similar in all point to what you see in the environment outside you and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" created into existence for this purpose: lead you to discern and understand the inaccessible from the accessible.

Substance", will be the main factor that will provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which are necessary for the development of this seed.

The temperature provided by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is that, which allows affective and emotional development of the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

The enlightenment intensity provided by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is that, which allows development of "THE INTELLECT" inside "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

From the perspective of the affective and emotional growth, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will be called “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, and from the perspective of “THE INTELLECT” growth, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will be called “THE DIVINE WISDOM”.

The seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model contains at its base, only elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”.

In the absence of this seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will never be able to apprehend and develop a deep understanding of the emotions that

are associated with the manifestations of metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

Therefore, the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will never be able to have a share of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, during the course of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who produced the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” into existence, made it germinate and grow to the maturity stage where the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” has been sealed.

Instead, in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, it is the capacities, the capabilities and all “specific processes” inner to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, that will create autonomously the conditions through which this seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will be able to

sprout and grow following the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which will be provided by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

The creation of these conditions through which this seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be able to sprout and grow, depends upon the state of "HARMONY" of both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

The creation of these conditions through which this seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be able to sprout and grow, is similar to a fertilization process which consists of bringing to a plant growing

medium, the necessary elements for the growth of the plant.

The plant in question here is the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and the growing medium is the combined set formed by “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” (also called “THE GARDEN OF WISDOM”, the growing medium of “WISDOM”) and “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” (also called “THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT”, the growing medium of “THE INTELLECT”).

The fertility of this growing medium in which the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” is cultivated, results from the degree of interaction of this culture medium with “THE DIVINE FORCE” and the products of the choices and actions that “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” accomplishes and feeds upon. This fertility refers to the ability of this growing

medium to produce sustainable crops of quality of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. These crops are the manifestations of the metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”, and which result from “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in all His forms.

“THE SEAT OF WISDOM” and “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” are the two blessed gardens that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

These elements of fertilization which are necessary for the growth of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”

(the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" being in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State"), are of two types, fertilizers and amendments:

1. Fertilizers are the knowledge of these things that relate closely to "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established, with the purpose to be implemented in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and which represent that, which we have called: the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; that is, what justified and has been at the origin of "THE HOLY PROJECT" in which manifestations in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON

DIVINE", will be "spoken" into existence: the "who", "what" and "why", that will represent all of the ins of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and the "when", "where" and "how" that will represent all the outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Those fertilizers originate directly from "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE".

2. Amendments are the knowledge that is acquired by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" all along its growth in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and through the execution of tasks that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established, and

that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will assign to creatures that are or will be into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Those amendments originate from “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The final objectives of this fertilization are to get the best performance possible, from the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, given the other factors that are the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, which contribute to it and which will be provided by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in all its forms.

The needs of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” (the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” being in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” and which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”) will evolve during its development.

At stages where they are needed, fertilization elements must be able to be taken by the plant in the growing medium that is “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model. These elements of fertilization must be available in sufficient quantities and in a form available.

This is why “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”

model, will have to be always in “THE PRAISE” with “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — and through the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

If the elements of fertilization are not available when needed, because for example of the presence of the state of “CHAOS” either of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, or of “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, the growing medium that is “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the

“Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, will be damaged and the growth of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will be limited and the final yield lowest.

It is so that, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, as well as this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” are called to remain in the state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to remain in “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”, for the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” to be able to sprout and grow from the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which

will be provided by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

It is then, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” who, through the degree of Its Presence in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, will educate both “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, and this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which has received an autonomous capacity to “MAKE DECISIONS” and covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”.

The purpose of this education provided by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, is to lead

"The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model towards "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", with a shade at least implicitly of extraction, by rising "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", which is inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, from the oblivion (or ignorance) of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

Such education involves three essential knowledge:

1. The knowledge of the origin of both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, and this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT'

Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which will be educated;

2. The knowledge of the path along which will be educated and led "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model;

3. The knowledge of the manner in which both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, and this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" will be truly educated.

Only “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, in all its forms, has all that information in all their details, and SHE received them from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in order to accomplish all the purposes of education of all creatures that will be created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

When “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is providing this education, as well as the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — “THE LIGHT” which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined — from within “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, it is said that: “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is in HER council inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”. Such

education is said to be performed through enlightenment.

At the origin of both “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, and this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, is an “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is inside of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” that is not accessible to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

The dwelling place of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model is in the attribute “NON DIVINE”; and with respect to this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, “The ALTAR of ‘THE

DIVINE'" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, are together just a manifestation of a metaphor in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the original "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

It is "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", under its name of "THE DIVINE FORCE", who will create into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, and this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", following the model that has been designed and established by

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

It is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who will make manifest in the attribute "NON DIVINE", "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" and all the "specific processes" which contribute to the unique link of attachment by which "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model are associated to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" that is in "THE PLACE OF LIFE"; that is, in "THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

This link of attachment implies a relationship and a differentiation between the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT'

Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, which is the manifestation of the metaphor of the considered "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

The path along which will be educated and led "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, is the path illustrated by the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH"; it is the path that leads to "PLENITUDE", to the manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphor of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE"

like HE had intended when HE had decided to establish “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Two developments, inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and inside of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” will allow to accomplish the walk along this prescribed path:

1. The affective and emotional development of the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model;
2. The development of “THE INTELLECT” inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the

"Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

These two developments form the framework, the model whereby "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" will conform to complete the education that SHE will provide to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

It is "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" who, through the degree of Its Presence in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", will act as SHEPHERD[242] of "THE SEAT

---

[242] "SHEPHERD" is exactly the word given, to lead you to understand that this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" alone, and hence any product of the mold called the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

SPIRITUAL

OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which are necessary to accomplish these two developments.

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it, from one "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" to another one, the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF

'CELESTIAL' Creature" model which will be manifested, into existence, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", is reminiscent of the earthly creature that is known under the designation "SHEEP". It has no knowledge regarding its origin and the destination where it is heading to, but it is merely following its instincts to move from one location to another.

Those of you, be it celestial creatures or be it human creatures, who do not possess in you any "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", any knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", any knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", be VERY CAREFUL when calling yourself SHEPHERD, as you are truly reminiscent of a "SHEEP".

THE DIVINE" will sprout and grow in a slightly different manner in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

After a period of germination, this development will always go through predefined stages of growth and which are in all respect analogues of the growth stages from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" to the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance". They range from the "spiritual awakening" to the "adult spiritual age" passing through the "spiritual childhood" and the "spiritual adolescence". They will mark the stages of passage along the manifestation of the metaphor of the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine

Particles". As such, they are manifestations of the four quadrants which result from the projection of the Four points that define the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and in this arrangement — "HE WHO EXISTS", "HE WHO IS ABOVE", "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "HE WHO ARRIVES" — and the pronunciation of the acronym of which is the same as the word "IHVH", onto the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle". The "spiritual awakening" is associated with the first quadrant, the "spiritual childhood" is associated with the second quadrant, the "spiritual adolescence" is associated with the third quadrant, and the "adult spiritual age" is associated with the fourth quadrant. This flow path is defined by its fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions":

- The “spiritual awakening” is associated with the manifestation of the metaphor of the beginning of the first of the fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”.
- The seven manifestations of the metaphor of the following seven of the fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” will define the “spiritual childhood”.
- The five manifestations of the metaphor of the following five of the remaining forty-five non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” will define the “spiritual adolescence” and mark the time of acquisition by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of the voice of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

- The forty manifestations of the metaphor of the remaining forty non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" will mark the time at the end of which "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" would have dispelled the mist of residuals from the interpretation of the elements of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", to mark the end of the manifestation of the metaphor of the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and thus the beginning of the "adult spiritual age".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" with the "FREE CHOICE", the autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS" without that, the elements of

"THE REASON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has restricted to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" — in this case of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, they are elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" — are blocked by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

It is so that, the education of both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, and this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", through these two developments, aims, therefore, to the full achievement of the potential contained both in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, and in this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

One of the main drivers of this education, and that allows leading "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, toward that, which it is called to become, is the distinction.

"The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model carries a unique expression of the manifestation of a metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" chosen within a countless number of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

It is through the distinction, which highlights the purpose of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, that each manifestation of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, will have to find its place, build a personality; each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” with respect to the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” with respect to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

The distinction designed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and manifested through the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model is creative and educational; because it ensues from the supreme completeness of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

Only “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, in all its forms, has all these information in all their details, and SHE received them from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in order to accomplish all the purposes of education of all creatures that will be created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The knowledge of the manner in which both “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, and this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” will be truly educated, was established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, from eternity, before that the attribute “NON DIVINE” was created, and according to the manifestation of the

metaphor of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” which will be placed in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

Therefore, each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” through the unique manifestation of the metaphor of a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” which will be placed in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, will thus have the necessary elements for his own education.

Only “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, in all its forms, possesses in all their details the knowledge of all these elements contained in the unique manifestation of the metaphor of a “DIVINE

PRIMARY WEALTH" and which are necessary for the development of this unique manifestation of the metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH"; and SHE received them from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in order to accomplish all the purposes of education of each creature that will be created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This is not a packet transmitted in inheritance that "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", under its name of "THE DIVINE FORCE", will transmit to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, because to educate is to nurture in order to move from one level of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" to another located farther in the direction of travel so that it acquires a value that brings close to

the horizon of the path to which will be led "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

To educate, is to love; the affection passing through the breast of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", under its name of "THE DIVINE FORCE", at the same time as Her nutrient milk — that is, the rules, the principles, and the precepts she had established, and to live by these precepts, which are the customs and patterns (that is, "PURITY" and "THE HOLINESS" of "THE DIVINE WISDOM") — and that will allow the development of "THE INTELLECT" and the affective and emotional

development of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".[243]

This nutrient milk of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" has been placed within the tasks established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", from eternity, before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was created, and for the implementation of the phases of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

All these concepts and much more, which are related to the education of the creatures that "THE DIVINE FORCE", on instruction of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will spawn into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", were also transposed by

---

[243] Be patient! In another chapter below, and concerning the human creature, we will explain why we use the symbolism of "breast" and "nutrient milk".

"THE DIVINE FORCE", into metaphors to be manifested explicitly on those creatures. The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", products of the mold designated as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, "Plane Above", will have those concepts manifested accordingly on their "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Envelope". It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE FORCE", on instruction of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will spawn into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", in the "Plane Above", truly will be "living and animated chapters" of the "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[244]

---

[244] The words and expressions that we are using to describe these

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, from one “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” to another one, the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will sprout and grow in a slightly different manner in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

---

teachings of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, are far insufficient to give, to make you grasp, the true measure of the EXCELLENCE of “THE HOLY PROJECT” as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it. Every unique concept, every unique word, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, has made it alive, HIS pen has animated each of them.

“THE HOLY PROJECT”, which embodied all those concepts, manifested by “THE DIVINE FORCE” throughout the creatures that SHE has spawned into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is beyond expressions: it is beyond EXCELLENCE, it is INCREDIBLE, UNBELIEVABLE, FANTASTIC, piece of work.

The growth stages inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, having at its disposal only the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, in the understanding and the knowledge of “THE TREE OF LIFE”, as well as in the understanding and the knowledge of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, are in all respect analogues of the growth stages from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. They range from the “spiritual awakening” to the “adult spiritual age” passing through the “spiritual childhood” and the “spiritual adolescence”.

When the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”

model will be created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", as an expression of the outer structure of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", it will not have the same freshness and the same brightness than those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

It is so that, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it, the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model which is created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" will wither and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", inside of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", will fall asleep in the oblivion (or ignorance) of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which

that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” covers, and during a well defined time period of germination.

In this well defined time period of germination, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” cannot yet freely take ownership of its property and is not yet able to engage consciously in the activity related to the development of the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

It is “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” who will work in “PURITY”, “HOLINESS” and “RIGHTEOUSNESS” (that is, according to the elements of “THE REASON”) in all creatures that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, to provide illumination, “THE LIGHT” which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined; SHE is the whole existing in every "PURE" creature.

It is "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" who will provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — "THE LIGHT" which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined — and rouse "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", inside of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", out of the oblivion (or ignorance) of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which that "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" covers.

The "spiritual awakening" marks the awakening of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" from this

oblivion (or ignorance) of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, so that the oblivion wears off and that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER be known, and also marks the beginning of the “spiritual” life into existence. This is the “spiritual baptism” in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and in the understanding and the knowledge of “THE TREE OF LIFE”.

The seedling of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will emerge from “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and it will be the beginning of affective and emotional growth of the seedling of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

This “spiritual awakening” is associated with the manifestation of the metaphor of the beginning of the first of the fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” that define the manifestation of the metaphor of the complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will be totally in tune with the affective and emotional growth process both inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, and within its sensory capacities of communication in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” that “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed.

In this stage of the "spiritual awakening", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is "HOLY" and "Innocent" in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and in the understanding and the knowledge of "THE TREE OF LIFE".

The affection and emotion for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and that are expressed by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", are "PURE".

It is so that, through the capacity to "LOVE", that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has placed in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", through the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in

the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — “THE LIGHT” which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined —, which are necessary for the passage of the steps of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to allow the occurrence of the analogue of the special, unique and fantastic “specific event”, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed for the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

It will be “THE BIRTH” of the first sprout, the primary bud, of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” from the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF

THE DIVINE", inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

This "BIRTH" will occur inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, and without that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" be conscious of this growth which is visible only to "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE".

It is so that, with the passage of time and of the steps of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", the growth of the first sprout, the primary bud, of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will continue, inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is

covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

At the “spiritual childhood” stage, which is defined by the seven manifestations of the metaphor of the following seven of the fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” that define the manifestation of the metaphor of the complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” enters in tune with its capacities to recognize and to have the knowledge of the source of its existence which is “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. At this stage, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is still “HOLY” and “Innocent” in “THE KNOWLEDGE

OF THE DIVINE" and in the understanding and the knowledge of "THE TREE OF LIFE".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER reveals Himself through His various forms at the "spiritual childhood", by the intermediary of "THE DIVINE FORCE". The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" acquires the knowledge of the veneration of "THE DIVINE" in His various forms.

The affective and emotional development of the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, will proceed further.

It is so that, through the capacity to "LOVE", and that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has placed in the "Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, through the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — “THE LIGHT” which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined —, which are necessary for passage of the steps of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to allow the occurrence of the analogue of the second special, just as unique and fantastic “specific event”, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed for the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”.

It will be “THE EXPANSION” and the growth of the first sprout, the primary bud, of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that appeared at the stage of the “spiritual awakening”, inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

It is so that, this first sprout of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will continue to grow, producing, in order of appearance:

1. Fixations of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. They will be symbolized by the designation of “the roots”. The energy that these roots will draw so that the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” remains into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, is the external supply of subsistence, which will be

provided, in the form of crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", by any expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON", or by "THE SHEKINAH" as a result of the emission of "THE PRAISE" using the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE".

2. A part of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that will also be common with any other "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, in which a seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will have been placed. This common part of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be

symbolized by the designation of “the stem” or the “trunk” depending upon the growth level.

3. Refined parts of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” which will arise from the common part of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. These refined parts of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will be symbolized by the designation of the “branches” and the “leaves”.

These refined parts will be different from one “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model to another, because of:

a. The uniqueness of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will share with this “Specific

Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" through manifestation of metaphor;

b. The degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which will not be the same from one "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" to another; and

c. The level of understanding that will be developed through the capacities, the capabilities and all "specific processes" inner and autonomous to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

It is so that, this first sprout of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will grow inside of "The ALTAR of

‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and produce a plant (or also called a tree) of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, at the end of this “spiritual childhood” stage, without that “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” be conscious of this growth which is visible only to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”.

The affection and emotion for “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and that are expressed by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, are “PURE”.

At the stage of the “spiritual adolescence”, which is defined by the five manifestations of the metaphor of the following five of the remaining forty-five non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” that are

parts of the definition of the manifestation of the metaphor of the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" has grown and its capacity to reflect and "MAKE DECISIONS" becomes genuinely autonomous.

Through a series of questions and answers and interaction with its "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" enters in tune with the acquisition process of three types of knowledge (but very little on the deep understanding of such knowledge):

1. Knowledge about itself as a "conscious and living structure" that has been created into existence;
2. Knowledge about the very root of its existence — "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; and
3. Knowledge about "THE HOLY PROJECT" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[245]

---

[245] The events that took place during the course of "THE HOLY PROJECT" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, until nowadays, show that this stage of the "spiritual adolescence" is the most critical stage and most dangerous in sustaining a creature into existence, because of the capacity to "freely choose" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER granted to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of His creatures. It is in this stage of the "spiritual adolescence" that the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" can lose his "Innocence" and develop in it the seed of "THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF LIFE AND DEATH" which we shall explain the origin in a text below.

At this stage of the “spiritual adolescence”, and because of the impetuosity of its youth and its capacity to reflect and “MAKE DECISIONS” autonomously, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is called to keep its “HOLINESS” and also to keep the affection and emotion for “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and that are expressed by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, in the “PURITY” which it has inherited from its “spiritual childhood”.

“THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is called to keep its faith and confidence in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, by continuously feeding from “fruits” of “THE TREE OF LIFE” and by continuously awakening in itself the knowledge gained during its

"spiritual childhood" and regarding the affection and emotion for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and its veneration.

It is so that, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will enter in tune, through "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" covers, with "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", under its designation of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", in the understanding of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

It is so that, through the capacity to "LOVE", and that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has placed in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", through the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external

and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — “THE LIGHT” which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined —, which are necessary for passage of the steps of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” for the further growth of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that appeared at the “spiritual childhood” stage.

Therefore, the knowledge and the understanding in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” begin to emerge from the unconsciousness in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. It is the appearance of the terminal parts of the plant of “THE

KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" which starts as such, inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, always without that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" be conscious of this growth which is visible only to "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE". These terminal parts are symbolized by the designation of the "cob".

The degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is very important for triggering these phenomena of terminal growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". It is both factor and condition of

growth of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

In the absence of a sufficient degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, the terminal growth of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will not occur inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model; in this case, either the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will essentially remain with leaves which will be always green, or it will follow an abnormal growth that will be outside of the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established inside of

"The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.[246]

---

[246] It is of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, wanted human inhabitants of this earthly world to understand, when he said in his writings:

"...

> *All those who dwell in heaven know what happens there. (...)*
>
> *They look at the Earth, and suddenly they know everything that is happening there since the beginning, and until the end.*
>
> *They see that each of the creations of "THE DIVINE" invariably follows the path that has been laid for it.*
>
> *They behold summer and winter; perceiving that the whole earth is full of water; and that the cloud, the dew, and the rain refresh the temperature.*
>
> *They consider and behold how every tree crowns of leaves; how it then, loses them afterwards, with the exception of fourteen privileged trees which remain evergreen, and which during several winters present the appearance of the spring.*

At the stage of the "adult spiritual age", which is defined by the completion of the remaining fourty non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" that are parts of the definition of the manifestation of the metaphor of the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside

---

..."

"*... each of the creations of "THE DIVINE" invariably follows the path that has been laid for it ...*" refers to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and also to "THE SUPREME COMPLETENESS" of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE". We shall write further about "THE SUPREME COMPLETENESS" in another section below.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the stages of growth of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” has grown its knowledge and understanding of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and it has also acquired enough knowledge and deep understanding of itself and its sustaining into existence in relation with the specifications, the principles and rules that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

It is then, that, in true conscience, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” work together as conjoints for further growth in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” feeds only with “fruits” of “THE TREE OF LIFE” through

"The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for this purpose.

It is so that, through the capacity to "LOVE", and that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has placed in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", through the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" will provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — "THE LIGHT" which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined —, which are necessary for passage of the steps of

"'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" for the further growth of "cobs", of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", that appeared at the stage of the "spiritual adolescence".

It is so that, from the knowledge and the understanding of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, then, begins to come out of the "cobs", the terminal parts of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

This knowledge and understanding of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", is symbolized by the designation of the "flower" (or the "fruit") formed from the "cob".[247]

These "flowers" are manifestations of metaphors of affection and emotion for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

---

[247] It is of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, wanted human inhabitants of this earthly world to understand, when he said in his writings:

"...

> *All those who dwell in heaven know what happens there. (...)*
>
> *They then admire how the trees by covering themselves with leaves grow at the same time "fruits"; but at the same time they understand and acknowledge that He who lives for ever does all these things for us.*
>
> *That all projects of each year, that all of his creations, invariably follow the orders that HE has given to them, however, when "THE DIVINE" has decided as such, all things are brought to pass.*

..."

FATHER and that are expressed by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. They are manifestations of metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, and their deep understanding. They are expressions of the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

It is so that, in true conscience, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model will start to take a share of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with it.

This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will begin to perform the well-defined “specific work” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER entrusted in it and for which HE has created this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

As for the “fruits”, they are expressions of products of the “specific work” accomplished by both “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by that “Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, working together as conjoints in agreement in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established all the temporal, quantitative and qualitative transformations, at different scales, the laws that govern the growth and the subsequent growth of the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and which follow the course of the various stages of growth of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, from the implantation of the seed to the maturity of the manifestations of the metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered

by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

The achievement of each stage of growth inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, is visible only to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, however this growth will also be made manifest on the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Envelope”.

It is in this stage of the “adult spiritual age” that the “Realm of the Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’” will refine with the passage of time to converge towards the “Realm of the Optimal Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’” and that is associated to the portion of the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’” which is delineated by the

elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

It is thus that, the full "PLENITUDE" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model will be attained when the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" converges towards the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'". When this convergence occurs, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is said to be at its "HIGHEST PLENITUDE", it is said to have achieved its "FULL POTENTIAL[248]", and the following conditions are

[248] The "potential" status is that possible next status of growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", towards the "HIGHEST PLENITUDE", likely to be reached and of which the attainment is incompatible with the current conditions, the current facts, and with the current measurements gathered from the current status of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

fulfilled and present in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature":

- "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by that "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", working together as conjoints in agreement in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, are at their "PUREST" and "HOLIEST" states.

The "potential" is measured by the difference between the "potential" status and the "current" status of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; the "FULL POTENTIAL" is measured by the difference between (1) the status associated with the "HIGHEST PLENITUDE" and (2) the "current" status of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". A "potential" status is realized, or achieved, when the necessary conditions exist.

- The degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around both “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” and “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”, is at its highest level.
- The states of “HARMONY” of both “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” and “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”, with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, are at their highest levels as designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

In this “HIGHEST PLENITUDE”, the road of which we have already explained in the chapter concerning the designation of “THE DIVINE” from “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” is at the maximum of its particulars. It has all its intensity, its density, it shines with the manifestion of the metaphor of the unique “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had placed in it. It has the UNITY of all its constituents components and “specific processes” functioning at full capacity as the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” is at the proximity of the maximum “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

This road to this “HIGHEST PLENITUDE”, to achieve the “FULL POTENTIAL”, of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, is a road built on the pillars of “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”, with “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE

DIVINE" as silver bricks; the material of construction of those silver bricks are the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", and the cement that maintains those silver bricks together is the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

It is from these two pillars of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", that the growing medium, which is the combined set formed by "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" (also called "THE GARDEN OF WISDOM", the growing medium of "WISDOM") and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" (also called "THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT", the growing medium of "THE INTELLECT") will be fertile: able to produce abundant harvests of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". It is from these two pillars of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", and following the course of the various stages of growth of the plant

of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, that will autonomously emerge the manifestations of the metaphors of the “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” that a product of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model has grown in itself with respect to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. In the absence of these two pillars of “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, that is the product of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, will not have in itself any “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE” with respect to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.[249]

---

[249] To have “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE” for “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is not about chanting “lips service” on the virtues and greatness of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our

All temporal information concerning the state of the growing medium, which is the combined set formed by "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" (also called "THE GARDEN OF WISDOM", the growing medium of "WISDOM") and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" (also called "THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT", the growing medium of "THE INTELLECT") — among other things, the state of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", as well as the temperature and the enlightenment intensity —, as well as the state of this plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", all this information based on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", which are only visible by "THE EYE OF THE

FATHER, but it is about standing in "PURITY" and "HOLINESS" just like "*... the First Begotten of "THE DIVINE FORCE", who has received the anointing of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and stands in Her presence glorifying "THE DIVINE" as well as "THE DIVINE FORCE" through whom he has been manifested. ...*"

DIVINE", are contained and transported by the action signals which are produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT".

The attributes of this information are contained and transported in the "unique words", and their tones, of the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language". The "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language" becomes, as such, a window into "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", and the hidden information that it contains can be "discerned" (i.e., "read" in the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language") when the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will emit these words and expressions, in their tones, during its communications and interactions with the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around it.

The words in the expressions of the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language", in their tones, which will be

used by a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and will be based on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", will be indicative of all this internal information which is visible only by "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE". The metaphors of this internal information will be precisely what will be made manifest in the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment".[250]

---

[250] These things are already familiar to you and most often, are alluded to in terms of emotions and language using the terms: "emotional speech", "the voice of emotion", etc....

Language and emotions are deeply connected and it is from the elements of language that a creature constructs and structures the expression of its emotions, and it is through this language that it conveys and communicates its emotions and feelings.

Thus, for example, the understanding of "the emotional speech", of "the voice of emotion", emitted by a creature, requires information concerning the internal state of the creature and the causes of the occurrence of emotion; these emotions which most often incorporate most or all of the aspects considered substantial to the state of functioning of the creature in question.

In this model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", the permanent awareness, by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", of the existence of all this information, as well as the ability of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" to "read" this information in the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language", and to make their syntheses, are indispensable and essential conditions to be able to walk on the road leading to the "HIGHEST PLENITUDE", and to achieve the "FULL POTENTIAL".

As we have already mentioned, it is "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" that, through the degree of its Presence in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", will act as SHEPHERD of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

It is so that, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, by providing, inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — “THE LIGHT” which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined —, will be “THE SIGHT” for “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

That “SIGHT” which allows “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, to perceive, to become acquainted with the presence and characteristics of “THE DIVINE” and all that, which conforms to the

specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined, is also called: “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”.

From one “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model to another one and in which “THE DIVINE FORCE” has placed seeds of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, the plants of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will differ, because of:

1. The uniqueness of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will share with “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, through manifestation of metaphor;

2. The degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which will not be the same from one "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" to another one, and;
3. The level of understanding that will be developed through the capacities, the capabilities and all "specific processes" inner and autonomous to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

It is so that, from countless "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will share with each "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creature" model, through manifestation of metaphor, countless plants of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be produced, all different the one from the other and with a difference similar to that from one "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" to another one.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" with the knowledge of the Holy nature of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and its VITAL importance within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"; because it is the source of all life and subsistence of everything that will be created in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", as manifestations of metaphors of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

Inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, all elements of communication reside in “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and are expressed in “THE SILENCE”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share such “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” with this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

Therefore, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with capabilities and with “specific processes” allowing it to communicate individually with another “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and this:

- Without going through a manifestation or an expression through the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Envelope” which covers it;

- Regardless of the distance between the two "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substances" that are in communication;
- With only the two concerned "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substances" being aware of the communication, or even that a communication has been established.

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers it are in "'SPIRIT' Specific States", and thus the "'LIGHT' Specific State" is absent in these two structures. Therefore, in the absence of elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in these two structures, all elements of communication, the "unique words", the predicates, and the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" will remain in the "Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” and in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers it, and will not never “take body”. It is like a kind of telepathy[251].

When the message that is transmitted in such communication is a message perceptible by the unique “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Visual Structure” of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, for internal “on screen display”, then, most often one speaks of “VISION”, or “VISION”-enabled communication, or communication by “VISIONS”. Here, a live message is transmitted firstly to “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”, which is “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, by an external and remote source, which primarily is “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER or by “THE DIVINE

[251] See conversation of June 25, 2006, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL.

FORCE". Secondly, "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" decodes it and passes the result to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", for further processing and internal "on screen display" to the unique "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Visual Structure" of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance". This whole process of "VISION"-enabled communication is instantaneous and in real-time; it is a demonstration, a master piece of "divine engineering". Such a communication from "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in one "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in another "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is possible only with the consent of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and when these two "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substances" are in

"HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[252]

When it comes to "VISION"-enabled communication, or communication by "VISIONS", there are two modes of transmission of messages by a remote source: "individual" mode and "audience" mode of "VISION"-enabled communication. In the "individual" mode of "VISION"-enabled communication, there is only one remote source interacting with only one receiver in real time. In "audience" mode of "VISION"-enabled communication, a remote source broadcasts in real-time to audiences of any size.[253]

---

[252] See conversation of June 29, 2005, Aristide with the Archangel RAPHAEL

[253] Think of this as the "VIDEO"-enabled communication, which you are familiar with, for the transmission of information via live

When the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” (hence “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”) is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, through “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is in there, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” can appeal to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and ask Him to connect it with “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

---

video streaming or through video sharing. With the “VIDEO”-enabled form of communication, information senders and recipients are able to interact using both audio and video. In order to establish connection, users might require internet, video communication equipment and/or special software. Whereas with the “VISION”-enabled communication, the “VIDEO” platform and display has been built and incorporated directly in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside you, and users require the consent of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” with which it wants to enter into communication.

If the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” (hence “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”) of this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” with which it wants to communicate is not in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, there will be a “VOID” between these two “SEATS OF THE INTELLECT” in these two “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”.

If otherwise, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” (hence “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside it, and) receiver is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, with His consent, the communication between these two “SEATS OF THE INTELLECT” in these two “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” will be established and

they will be connected. The “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is thus necessary to facilitate special communications links.

Performing “THE PRAISE” — “specific signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” — by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” and towards any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is in the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific State” and will be closest to it, is also part of this category of communication.

Such capacity that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, so that it can make such special

communication, is called a “GIFT” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed more than a thousand (1000) “GIFTS” for “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”[254]. Most of these “GIFTS” are sleeping and are not activated in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who activates a particular “GIFT” in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” that SHE has Herself chosen to accomplish special tasks in “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

---

[254] See conversation of July 8, 2006 concerning the “GIFT OF VISION”, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL.

All these “GIFTS” are manifestations of the particulars of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and from the perspective of each “GIFT”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will be known under the “unique word” for this “GIFT”, to accomplish the task that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will have placed in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

It is so that, through all these capabilities, all these “GIFTS” expressed in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in order to be able to share “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” with this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, through this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’

Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and to lead the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which will be produced from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, and will never see this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", to know and understand the particulars of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and also those of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

Whether the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is either "awake" or "asleep", the "specific work" accomplished by its "specific processes" does not stop, but it is accompanied by a change (decrease) more or less large of its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", depending upon whether some of its structures are "awake" or "asleep".

This lack of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which ensues from the "specific work" accomplished by the "specific elementary processes", is always necessary for the proper functioning of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and is still called the "NEED" (or also the "DEFICIT") of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" from the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is in a "NEED" (or also a "DEFICIT") of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" when at least one of its constituent "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" is in a "NEED" (or also a "DEFICIT") of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

It is from these "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" which are in a "NEED" (or also a "DEFICIT") of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of

subsistence" that one defines the type of spiritual "NEED" (or also a "DEFICIT") which will be made manifest through the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Envelope".

The "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is not eternal in this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", because this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, this "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" exhausts in this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" depending upon the work accomplished by the "specific processes" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for it.

However, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” so that it can be renewed from the overloads of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

The crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model can be renewed directly by “THE DIVINE FORCE” following reception of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” or else it can be continuously renewed through this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” following a cycle with seven “transformation steps”, catalyzed by

the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and through the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, between “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, and by “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established.

Each “transformation step” of this cycle is a unique manifestation in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the seven “transformation steps” of the products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the

"Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Each step of this cycle is completed within a "measure of transformation step" and the seventh "transformation step" is that of completion of the cycle.

Once this crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model has been renewed, then, the surpluses of products of the "specific work" accomplished by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, are transmitted to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" through the "Specific

‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Frontier”, in the form of diluted “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, to be distributed to the edges of all the various “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the structures of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” with “specific nerves” — which are actually structures that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will build from “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, and which are receivers and transmitters of signals — that are in contact with the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Envelope” and allow to facilitate the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific

signals) both between the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Envelope” and between the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

CHAPTER 130
THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT’ SUBSTANCE” IN THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” MODEL

CHAPTER 131

THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' BODY" OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is the combined group which is formed by the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier", the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

This "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is a manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT

DIVINE FORM" which is within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established fixed dimensions and functional particulars that HE has assigned to this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" so that it performs its due relevant role.[255]

These dimensions as well as the functional particulars are fixed, and this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" as seen by "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", is similar to a drop of energy in the entire "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", and having two components: a first component in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and

---

[255] It is this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, which will enliven the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Envelope" of the manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

containing in it a second component also in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

These dimensions are the same and do not vary from one "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" to another "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is a generic model of products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" all in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State". It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", with a manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH"; the Governing Law of the Behavior of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature". Once it will be produced into existence, in the

attribute “NON DIVINE”, no “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, product of the mould which is called the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, will escape this law; as we have already indicated, it is to make this clear, that it is said that “nothing can escape from the authority of IHVH”.

Through “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, the manifestation of the road to “PLENITUDE” is present inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”. It still starts with “HE WHO IS ABOVE” (through “GRACE”, and associated “PURITY”, and “TRUTH”) and goes to “HE WHO ARRIVES” (through “COMPREHENSION”, and associated “LIGHT”, and “LOVE”), then moves on to “HE WHO EXISTS” (through “PERCEPTION”, and associated “SCIENCE”, and “MEMORY”) and completes with “HE WHO WILL EXIST” (through

“INTELLIGENCE”, and associated “PERFECTION”, and “HARMONY”). In the first quadrant, “GRACE”, and associated “PURITY”, and “TRUTH” provide inputs to the manifested road to “PLENITUDE” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, and “PLENITUDE” is obtained after completion of the fourth quadrant, through “INTELLIGENCE”, and associated “PERFECTION”, and “HARMONY”.

As we have already indicated: “GRACE”, “PURITY”, “TRUTH”, “COMPREHENSION”, “LIGHT”, “LOVE”, “PERCEPTION”, “SCIENCE”, “MEMORY”, “INTELLIGENCE”, “PERFECTION”, “HARMONY”, “PLENITUDE”, etc... are all manifested aspects of “THE DIVINE FORCE”: they are all designations, they are all names, of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, seeing from different angles. When unity with “THE DIVINE

FORCE", seeing from a considered angle, is present in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", then, that aspect of "THE DIVINE FORCE" is manifested through that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body". For example, "PERFECTION" is unity with "THE DIVINE FORCE" under Her designation (or seeing from the angle) of "THE PERFECT SEAL OF THE DIVINE". Without "PERFECTION", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and consequently the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" associated with that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", is in "IMPERFECTION"; that is, it is "IMPERFECT". It is so that, without unity with "THE DIVINE FORCE", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and consequently the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" associated with that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", will not be able to achieve "PLENITUDE".

As we have indicated already, maintaining “PURITY” is the key fundamental prerequisite necessary to achieving “PLENITUDE” through “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”. “TRUTH” can be difficult to grasp when one does not have knowledge of “THE REASON” (clearly understood, of the unique “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”). However, “PURITY” is not difficult to grasp; where “PURITY” is present in a manifested product of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, there also are present “TRUTH” and “GRACE”. “PURITY” from “HE WHO IS ABOVE” is at the basis of all the constructs defined by this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”; it has epithet function in all the attributes of the products of this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

If “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, is “UNHOLY”, then “PURITY” will fail to be present in its products, and “TRUTH” and “GRACE” also will not be present in those products of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”. Instead, “IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE”, which are opposite, will be present, and “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH” will still operate with “IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE” as inputs in the first quadrant, and at each step of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, and opposite attributes will be produced. It is so that, in the second quadrant, the “children” of “IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE”, which are called “INCOMPREHENSION”, “OBSCURITY”, and “HATRED”, will be the products of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”. In the third quadrant,

“PERCEPTION” will be replaced by the residuals of “Interpreted THOUGHTS” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, and the “SCIENCE” and “MEMORY” associated with “PERCEPTION”, will be contaminated with “IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE” inherited from the first quadrant, and also they will be contaminated with “INCOMPREHENSION”, “OBSCURITY”, and “HATRED” inherited from the second quadrant. In the fourth quadrant, what has emerged from the residuals of “Interpreted THOUGHTS” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, will be the “seed” to “LACK OF INTELLIGENCE”, and “IMPERFECTION” and “CHAOS”, which will be the characteristic of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

Thus, once it will be produced into existence, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, through “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in its “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, is called to stand in “PURITY” and “TRUTH”. If it fails to do so, then “IMPERFECTION” and “CHAOS” will be its characteristics.

Due to this manifestation of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, knowledge of the conditions in which “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” stands, implies knowledge of the conditions in which “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” will stand, if it keeps its course unchanged. In parables, it is said that:

- “To know the end, one must stand in the beginning; for, where is the beginning, there also will be the end.”
- “He, who will not stand in “PURITY”, will not know “PLENITUDE”, and hence, he will not know “THE DIVINE”...”

- "The wicked (those in whom "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is "UNHOLY") will act with impiety ... but thoughtful people will understand (these things being written for them, because "PURITY" is still present in them)."

"COMPREHENSION" is the "child" of "GRACE", and associated "PURITY", and "TRUTH"; that is why the calling is sent in parables saying: "Stand in "PURITY" and you will receive "COMPREHENSION" ...", or "BE PURE" and you will "COMPREHEND".[256]

---

[256] It was for the purpose to bring his disciples to understand such things, through discernment, that CHRIST washed their feet, before the feast of the Passover.

Why did CHRIST wash their feet and not their hands? The foot is the terminal part of the lower limb, articulated to the leg by the ankle, terminated by five fingers and constituting, by its ability to rest flat on the ground, **the main element of standing and walking**. Have clean feet means: Stand (and implied, walk) in "PURITY". When you stand in "PURITY" then you are entirely in

"PURITY". Your hands, your head, are thus in "PURITY", and then what you are accomplishing are thus the offspring of "PURITY" and these are: "COMPREHENSION", "LIGHT", and "LOVE".

It is thus that, after He had washed their feet, CHRIST asked them: "*Did you understand this gesture that I made to you?*"

But his disciples, just like most humans and all celestial creatures, who are unaware of the existence of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH" which has been implemented in them and cannot escape from it, could not understand that by this manifested gesture, HE was asking them to stand in "PURITY" because, like any creature, they were all subjected to "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", just as he (CHRIST) stood in the "PURITY".

Asleep in the "dusty soil", humans will subsequently, through the ages, imitate and make this manifested physical gesture of "washing the feet" and as soon as they have performed this manifested physical gesture, they immediately return to their "business as usual" activities and to stand in "IMPURITY" in all its forms, as in a "closed loop".

Only one, that one who was "RIGHTEOUS" and remained so until he left this world, among his twelve disciples, stood and held his ground in "PURITY"; the remaining eleven had subsequently turned into "businessmen" (so to speak), exploiting their neighbors "with both arms", "with their tongue" and as much as they could.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" with "specific nerves" which are in contact with the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Envelope" and with the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" contained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Envelope".

It is through "specific signals" collected by these "specific nerves" of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" that radiation from this "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" is made visible to the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Visual Structure" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

"... ***Stand in "PURITY" and you will receive "COMPREHENSION"*** ..."; all these things, CHRIST will tell you about it when you go to see him.

However, this "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Visual Structure" cannot see either the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", or "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", or what is there inside that altar. Only "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" sees the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and sees "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" and also the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" which is in there.[257]

It is through the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" that the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is transmitted

---

[257] This stems from the nested relationships that we have already explained in a previous chapter, concerning the creation of the "Specific 'PARTIALLY-SPIRITUAL' Environment" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and in which we have also explained why is "THE DIVINE FORCE" invisible to any creature of the attribute "NON DIVINE", and we have also explained why "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is also invisible to any creature of the attribute "NON DIVINE".

to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and thus to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”.

It is so that, radiation from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” also indicates through the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Visual Structure”, just as “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” sees the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, the “TRUTHFUL” functioning status of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, in particular the functioning status of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”; this “TRUTHFUL” functioning status is not visible through the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Envelope”.

It is so that, through this radiation of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, one would know whether a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, or is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also endowed the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” with the capacity to move independently in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” without that, the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Envelope” that covers it, moves along.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with the capacity of duplication, which is also one of the manifestations of the particulars of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, to allow the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” containing that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” to be present simultaneously at several different places. Such duplication is possible only with the consent of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and when the concerned “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and for the purpose to perform “specific tasks” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER would have entrusted it.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has made the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" alive by the addition of all these "specific processes", capacities and capabilities, in order to make "DISTINCT" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", intellect, reflection and thought, each of the manifestations of metaphors of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" has as such, the three characteristic parts of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER:

- A part which is reflection, thought, consciousness, understanding, discernment, with unlimited perceptions, which is contemplating itself, and allows to understand, to think, to analyze and "MAKE DECISIONS". This part is "THE INTELLECT OF THE

‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE”. This part is constituted by all the elements and constituents of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, including “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, which contribute to “THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

Everything that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will accomplish is first of all established by “THE INTELLECT OF THE ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE”.

- A part which accomplishes any instruction statement that “THE INTELLECT OF THE ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” issues into existence, once this instruction has

been established by “THE INTELLECT OF THE ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE”. This part, which complements “THE INTELLECT OF THE ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE”, is constituted by all the elements and constituents of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, which contribute to the accomplishment of any instruction that “THE INTELLECT OF THE ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” issues into existence with the intention of accomplishing it.

This part is the “Inner Spiritual Motive Force” — “THE MOTIVE FORCE OF THE ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE”.

- A part which is other than “THE INTELLECT OF THE ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” and also other than “THE MOTIVE FORCE OF THE ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE”. This part is made by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” both built from “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”.

It is so that, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed a concrete and living image to express the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that exists already within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

This is why it is said of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” that, it is in the image of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to the

"'SPIRIT' Divine State", when this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" designed and defined as such, is in "PURITY" and "HOLINESS"; that is, that it is in the image of "THE DIVINE FORCE" ("THE DIVINE WORKER", better known under the name: "THE HOLY SPIRIT"). That is, that it is in the image of "THE HOLY SPIRIT".

To be in the image of "THE HOLY SPIRIT", has nothing to do with the external "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Envelope" which will cover the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

This concrete and living image, which expresses the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", which exists already within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", is linked to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through that, which is designated as "THE SEAT OF

WISDOM". "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", which is located inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" in this concrete and living image, which expresses the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", which exists already within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", is the "hub", the effective centre, of communication in all its forms, with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who resides outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE". It is through and inside "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — "THE LIGHT" which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined —, and will be "THE SIGHT" for "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT". Without "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", this concrete and living image, which expresses the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT

DIVINE FORM" that exists already within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", will not know anything at all coming from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and it will not have any "SIGHT"; it will be in that, which will be designated as "obscurity". It is so that, with the added "SEAT OF WISDOM", this concrete and living image, which expresses the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", which exists already within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", is intended to live not only for itself, but also for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER through "THE SEAT OF WISDOM". All what we have just described in this short paragraph is an application of the concept of "EXTENSION" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to the attribute "NON DIVINE", through the manifestation by metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM". Such "EXTENSION" will hold as long as "THE SEAT

OF WISDOM" is in "PURITY"; for, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is "ABSOLUTE PURITY".

Such image is the result of analogical substitution, defined and applied by "THE DIVINE FORCE", onto a unique "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" — which already exist within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and which cannot be expressed in its form of origin which is within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", since the attribute "NON DIVINE" does not provide the divine conditions that are specific to express such forms of origin — following a unique angle defined by the attribute "SPIRIT" (or "PURITY") of "THE DIVINE BODY", and projected inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Such image is a one-dimensional "projection", into the attribute "NON DIVINE", of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" with respect to its attribute

“SPIRIT”; the filter through which this “projection” is made possible, is “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, in this way, in order to be able to share “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” with this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, through this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, and to lead the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, which will be produced from the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, to know and understand “THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”.

CHAPTER 132

THE "SPECIFIC 'CELESTIAL' GARMENT" OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL

The external "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Envelope" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and inside of which is the expression of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", is a garment for the metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM": it is the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM". It will be the "Specific

‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

It is separated from the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” by the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier”.

This “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” is a “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established.

The layers of structures constituent of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” are all held together by “specific processes” which are also activated by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” that is present in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate

around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

These layers of structures are interconnected with a given degree of cohesion defined as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them. However, different layers of structures have different degrees of cohesion and as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them.

For the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — to contribute to the wellness of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model from “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” which HE had designed Himself from the “Specific Elementary ‘CELESTIAL’ Particle”, and following the model of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” in the original “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model.

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” is also protected, from the non-spiritual “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment”, by this “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”.

The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is visible only to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” and it is this “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” which will allow to make visible and manifest, in the non-spiritual “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment”, both:

- The presence of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” contained in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”; and
- The instructions generated by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and transmitted to the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”.

For this purpose and to allow the prehension of the non-spiritual “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also endowed the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model with basis structures, instincts, which are analogous to the basis structures and instincts of the

“Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

These basis structures and instincts of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model allow to collect “specific signals” emitted by the non-spiritual “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment” external and immediate around this “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”.

This basis structures are also “Specific Sensory Sensors” built from layers of “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” and activated by the reception of “specific signals”.

Once collected by these basis structures, the “specific signal” emitted by the non-spiritual “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment” external and immediate

around this “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” is subsequently transmitted, through its layers of constituents “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” towards the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” and to be received by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

Depending upon the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” considered, the internal “specific processes” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will start working as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established them.

At the end of execution of the “specific work” of these “specific processes”, the entire the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will emit instructions in return as output “specific signal” in the form of a more or less luminous radiation and will adopt a predefined specific spiritual behavior as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it.

It is this internal output “specific signal” and the spiritual behavior adopted by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” that are transmitted both to:

- The “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” to be made manifest in the non-spiritual “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment” external and

immediate around the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment"; and

- To the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

The various "specific signals", identifiable and meaningful, genuine and harmonious, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and predefined for the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" cannot all be made manifest in the non-spiritual "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" due to:

- The limitations of memory assigned to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has imposed upon the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model[258], and
- The properties and fundamental laws of the nature of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", which are different from those of the non-spiritual "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment".

All the various "specific signals", identifiable and meaningful, genuine and harmonious, that "THE

---

[258] See conversation of July 25, 2006, concerning the "'CELESTIAL' Language" and the language of human creatures and their limitations, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL.

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and predefined for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and which are transmitted to the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" to be made manifest in the non-spiritual "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", constitute the "'CELESTIAL' Language" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

Just as the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language", the "'CELESTIAL' Language" will remain in "THE SILENCE" and will never "take body" in the absence of elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

This "'CELESTIAL' Language" can be stained with impurities; that is, it can be manipulated or simulated when the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" expressing it is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". And in this case, such an expression stained with impurities will be designated by a word which translates into human language by: "UNTRUTH", that is a "LIE". Therefore, the "'CELESTIAL' Language" may not be "TRUTHFUL", whereas the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language" is always "TRUTHFUL".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model with specialized structures built from layers of "Specific Atomic

‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” and through which internal “specific signals” or instructions emitted by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” within the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” can be transmitted in the form of “specific signals” (for example by the realization of specific expressions and gestures or audible sounds, etc...) to the non-spiritual “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

Among these specialized structures that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”, are: the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Tegumentary Structure”, the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure”,

“Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Auditory Structure”, and the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Olfaction Structure”.

It is the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Tegumentary Structure” that will allow the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” to collect tactile signals, including those resulting from variations in pressure and temperature, emitted by various forms of “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” present in the non-spiritual “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” considered. “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Tegumentary Structure” with “specific reflecting constructs” of “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances”, which allow to selectively absorb and reflect electromagnetic waves, which

transport luminous radiation emanating from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", to instantly manifest vivid colors, predominantly of "structural origin", in order to present different appearances of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment". We have explained the concept of manifested colors of structural origin, also designated as "structural coloring", in one previous chapter. It is thus that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will be able to perform spectacular color changes of the external appearance of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".[259]

---

[259] This is the origin of what you see in the fauna in its entire splendor, especially the plumage of some birds, peacocks, butterflies, the garment in the families of panther chameleons,

It is the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” that will allow the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” to collect the luminous radiation emitted by various forms of “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” present in the non-spiritual “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” considered, with the exception of the luminous radiation emanating directly from “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

---

scarlet macaws, clown fish, toucans, blue-ringed octopuses, and so many more, which reflects luminous radiation and makes it more vivid, in the world in which you are living, and that you are already familiair with. “THE DIVINE FORCE” will project this feature on the “fauna” in the “Plane Below” in the world in which you are living. In another chapter below, we shall explain that “projection” and the motives behind it.

The luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" is such that the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", with exception of the Archangel MICHAEL[260], cannot withstand this luminous radiation without having the electrical overload that this "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" will receive and transmit instantly through its layers of constituents "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" towards the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" and to be received by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the

---

[260] See conversation of July 25, 2006 concerning the "Light" which makes blind, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL.

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", causing considerable damages immediately to both this "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" and the structure of this receiving "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and as a result the "DEATH" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" in question.

To prevent that such damages arise, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed an appropriate "protective veil", constructed using "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" and, that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" must place in front of its "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" to protect it from the luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH", every time that this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" comes in the vicinity of the "Specific

‘CELESTIAL’ Environment” immediate and around “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.[261]

---

[261] This is the origin and purpose of the “protective veil”, the wearing of which will be later, during the course of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, transmitted by the celestial creatures onto human creatures for usage whenever they (human creatures) come in the vicinity of a “Holy Place”. In so doing, the celestial creatures, who claimed to have created the human creature, and who pretend to be “gods” (which they are not) and “deities” (which they are not either), towards human creatures, will be demonstrating that: (1) they have no knowledge of the mold from which they, as celestial creatures, were carved into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE”; (2) they have no knowledge of the mold from which the human creature was carved into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE”; and, (3) they have no knowledge why the human creature was produced into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE”. Human creatures in their miserable condition, which they have inherited from those celestial creatures, not having knowledge about the model from which they were produce into existence, will turn the notion of and purpose of the “protective veil” into something else.

It is the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Auditory Structure” that will allow the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” to collect auditory signals emitted by the non-spiritual “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment”, external and immediate, around it.

It is the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Olfaction Structure” that will allow to collect the odorific aspect (odour) emitted by the non-spiritual “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment”, external and immediate, around it.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also endowed this “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” with a non-rigid structure and a basis standard shape for the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”.

In relation with this non-rigid structure, HE has endowed the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" with an internal ability of metamorphosis to instantly change the shape or external appearance of its "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" and take any other shape or external appearance.

This instantaneous change of shape or external appearance of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" may be so important that the shape of the resulting "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" will not be anymore recognizable of the shape of the previous external appearance, and not anymore recognizable from its standard shape.[262]

---

[262] When some of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will be pulled out of death, and allowed to escape their definitive erasure from existence, in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and hurled in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", they will pretend to be "gods" (which they are

not) and “deities” (which they are not either), towards human creatures.

It is so that, using these inner faculties of metamorphosis, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will subjugate human creatures who did not understand these faculties that they described as supernatural as these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” changed the shape of their “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” in front of these human creatures and in an unpredictable manner outside the ordinary course of things that were familiar to these human creatures. It is so that, in much the same way as putting a sharp razor clam in the hands of a one year old baby and letting him crawl around with it for its own destruction, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will also accelerate the destruction of human creatures by unveiling and by transferring, in these human creatures, the mechanisms that are at the base of these instant metamorphoses. As we have indicated in the previous annotation, in so doing, the celestial creatures, who claimed to have created the human creature, and who pretend to be “gods” (which they are not) and “deities” (which they are not either), towards human creatures, will be demonstrating that: (1) they have no knowledge of the mold from which they, as celestial creatures, were carved into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE”; (2) they have no knowledge of the mold from which the human creature was carved into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE”; and, (3) they have no knowledge why the

However, regardless of the shape or external appearance of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” is not affected by such metamorphoses and the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” remains as such always identifiable.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also endowed this “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” with limbs specialized in the

---

human creature was produced into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE”.

As ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, had described in the writings which he left to human creatures, this will be the beginning of the insertion of witchcraft among human creatures.

locomotion and underpinned by a non-rigid structure of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".

Any form taken by this "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" has its own limbs specialized in locomotion, basis instincts, which will allow the prehension of the non-spiritual "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment" immediate and around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and which are suitable to the shape taken by the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".[263]

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" with a "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Tactile Structure" (constituted by the organs of "touch")

---

[263] See conversation of August 7, 2006, Aristide with the Archangel URIEL.

allowing the prehension of the non-spiritual “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment” immediate and around the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

Signals emitted by the non-spiritual “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” are therefore collected differently on the basis of their properties, by these sensory organs.

It is so that, a same signal emitted by the non-spiritual “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” can be collected by different structures of “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”.

The speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals” in the “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” and between the “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” constituents of all components of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” always determines the intensity and strength of the luminous radiation — the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘CELESTIAL’” (also called “light”) — which will be emitted by this “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”. At this level of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”, this “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘CELESTIAL’” is the result of internal luminescence processes taking place inside the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” and the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” contained in the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”.[264]

---

[264] The term luminescence, which is opposed to that of

incandescence (that is to say, of thermal origin), refers to the emission of electromagnetic radiation of non-thermal origin.

Certain "specific energy substances" have in fact this property to render, in the form of optical photons (visible, near ultraviolet or infrared), part of the energy which they have absorbed following an excitation which may be of chemical, electrical or other. These optical photons are found in excess with respect to the thermal emission conventionally associated with the temperature of the "specific energy substance". The luminescence phenomenon therefore occurs according to an excitation phase followed by an emission phase. The latter, moreover, lasts much longer than the period of oscillation of the wave associated with the photon (a hundred picoseconds).

Not all "specific energy substances" that emit glow do so by luminescence. Very schematically, there are two kinds of glow emitted by "specific energy substances": the so-called "warm" glow, or incandescence, and the so-called "cold" glow, or luminescence. In the incandescence case, the glow emission is of thermal origin. In the case of luminescence, it is not the temperature of the "specific energy substance" considered which determines the glow emitted, but other phenomena related to the structure of the "specific energy substance" considered. Luminescence is therefore specific to the emitting "specific energy substance".

Therefore, this "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" must be "NOURISHED" properly to preserve its functioning and also to maintain a good speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals" in the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" and between the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".

When you see a celestial creature shining, it is just the result of such internal luminescence processes, and which you are already familiar with, as such internal luminescence processes have also been expressed widely among animals, especially in the open sea, in marine vertebrates and invertebrates, as well as in some fungi, microorganisms including some bioluminescent bacteria and terrestrial arthropod such as fireflies. As a human creature, such internal luminescence processes have also been expressed in you, and they were damaged by the celestial creatures when they destroyed the first two human creatures. We will come to that destruction in the chapters below.

Whether the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” is “awake” or “asleep”, the “specific work” accomplished by its “specific processes” does not stop, but it is accompanied by a change (decrease) more or less large of its “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence”, depending upon whether some of its structures are “awake” or “asleep”.

This lack of “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence” which ensues from the “specific work” accomplished by the “specific elementary processes”, is always necessary for the proper functioning of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”, and is still called the “NEED” (or also the “DEFICIT”) of “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence” from the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”.

The “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” is in a “NEED” (or also a “DEFICIT”) of “‘CELESTIAL’ specific

supply of subsistence" when at least one of its constituent "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substance" is in a "NEED" (or also a "DEFICIT") of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

It is from these "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" which are in a "NEED" (or also a "DEFICIT") of "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" that one defines the type of non-spiritual "NEED" (or also a "DEFICIT") that the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" will express.

The "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" is not eternal in this "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", because this "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, this "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" exhausts in this "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" depending upon the work accomplished by the "specific processes" of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" and within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for it.

However, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" so that it can be renewed.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also endowed this "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" with structures built from layers of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" whose role is to ensure, subsequently to an instruction emitted by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body"

in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", the renewal of the "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".

This renewal of the "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" occurs by ingestion and the transformation of particular forms of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" present in the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

These forms of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" may be among others, "'CELESTIAL' Foods" such as "fruits"[265] produce by the "Vegetal 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

---

[265] See conversations of July 02, 2005, Aristide with CHRIST.

Ingestion and transformation of these forms of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" are intended to:

1. Extract the "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" and the nutrients needed to maintain the proper functioning of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", and;
2. Evacuate out of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" and in the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment", the residues at the end of the transit of transformation.

The "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" and nutrients extracted during the transit of transformation are transported by other layers of much more lightweight "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances", which we shall call the

"Specific 'CELESTIAL' Blood", and transmitted to the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the capacity to regenerate following ingestion and the digestion of "'CELESTIAL' Foods" and in so doing:

1. To increase the speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals" in the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" and between the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" constituents of all structures of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" and;

2. To grow according to “specific processes”, as it was designed from a “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

Simultaneously to the absorption of “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence” and of nutrients extracted during transit processing of these forms of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” present in the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment”, the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” is also nourished by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” through its degree of presence in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”, and as a result of the execution of the three osmoses that ensue from the start-up of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, between “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

It is so that, through this ingestion and transformation of these forms of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has, in fact, endowed this "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" with the capacity to synthesize various forms of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

This "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", which is, as such, a tilled delineated part of the "Specific Energy

‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, is thus reminiscent of the “Vegetal ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

In much the same as all manifestations of the “Vegetal ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model will be “INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ SUBSTANCE” having their attachments in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, so it was designed and lined up to be for all manifestation of this “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”.

Whereas the “GLORY OF THE SHEKINAH”, which pours on the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, will contribute to the wellness of the all “Vegetal ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and all manifestation of this “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”, it will be, however, “THE DIVINE WISDOM” — “THE TRUTH SUN” —

who will contribute to the wellness of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the seed of which will be placed deep inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" dressed with this "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".

As such, any manifestation, which is product of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, into existence, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", will be reminiscent of a plant which is hidden inside a plant, and which will be the result of growth of a seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", planted in a tilled delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance".

All possible instructions that the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" can execute and make manifest in the non-spiritual "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment" external and immediate around the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" have been designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and will be placed in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" DID NOT ENDOWED the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" with capacities which will allow it: to memorize and grow in the knowledge; to think, to reason, to "MAKE DECISIONS" — that is mark a separation between a course of action and its alternative, then, choose and accept by itself one of these two possibilities: the course of action or the alternative to the course of action — to acquire

intelligence and to develop it throughout its existence.

Therefore, this capacity of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” to receive and execute instructions, which will be issued by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, is not autonomous to the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”; that is, the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model cannot decide by itself to execute or not the instructions that it receives from “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

It is so that, the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” communicates through the “Specific

‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” only with the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” through the sending and the reception of “specific signals”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed them.

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” is in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, a unique expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

The “primary transformation”, the “secondary transformation”, the “tertiary transformation”, the “quaternary transformation”, the “quinary transformation”, the “senary transformation”, and the

"'end of cycle' transformation" take place in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It is so that, the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will automatically regenerate during the course of the "'end of cycle' transformation" and following the "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

In addition to the capacity to regenerate during the course of the "'end of cycle' transformation", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" with "specific processes" through which the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" in its totality undergoes a

"rejuvenation" process immediately at the completion of a cycle of "30 years" into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", and through which it is restored, at the cellular level, to the "juvenile specific conditions" of birth in which it was produced (brought forth) into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". It is so that, at the completion of every cycle of "30 years" into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" will automatically "rejuvenate" and return to the established characteristics of its "juvenile specific conditions" of birth, and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will appear to be "perdurable juvenile".[266] This

[266] This property of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will be referred to as

"rejuvenation" process, however, does not apply to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" that will wear the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment". The "juvenile specific conditions" of birth associated with the production into existence of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" and, which were established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" for the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model are those which are associated to the "11 years"-old aged "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" in the growth development of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment";[267] that is to say, those of

---

the "perdurable juvenile" condition of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

[267] This also clarifies the "why?", on instructions of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the "first contact" of formal introduction between the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which

preteenager or “end of middle childhood” from the perspective of the growth of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”.

When the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will be produced (brought forth) into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside a given “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will not go through the natural cognitive development, which is common and which will be observed in human creatures and, which precedes preteenager. As is the

---

reside in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and a human creature (beside the first two human creatures, which were produced into existence, and few others), most often occurs when the human creature has reached the phase of preteenager or “end of middle childhood”, at “11 years”-old. It is most often when the human creature is “11 years”-old of age that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, which reside in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, reveal themselves to the human creature.

case with human creatures at the stage of preteenager or “end of middle childhood”, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside a given “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will already have, at its production into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the developed cognitive abilities and the “innate capabilities” necessary to perform the tasks for which that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will be brought forth into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”. Thus, at its production into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and to the extent of the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature, will already have “Interpreted THOUGHTS” in accordance with the age of preteenager or “end of middle childhood” and its abilities and it will already be operational and capable to:

- "THINK" and "REASON" through "hypothetico-deductive reasoning" and through the logical use of symbols related to abstract concepts related to the purpose and the tasks for which it will be brought forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE";
- "Work" on "forms" or representations related to abstract concepts, that is to say mental representations of the relevant objects and actions, related to the purpose and the tasks for which it will be brought forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" and systematically solve a problem in a logical and methodical way; hence, it will already be able to tell the difference between that, which is "a solution" and that, which is "not a solution" of a problem, that is to say, the difference between

that, which is “CORRECT” and that, which is “INCORRECT”;

- Understand the concept of “self” and has self-knowledge of the purpose and the tasks for which it will be brought forth into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, in the social environment in which it will be brought forth into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and will be able to develop standards and expectations for own behavior. The concept of “self” is at the base of the principle of individual consciousness, the object of it, but an active subject; it is all together personal identity, the dimension of invisible interiority, the ontological depth to which the individual character and individual destiny lean and build

on into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Although from the perspective of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will already be operational in accordance with the "innate capabilities" at age of preteenager or "end of middle childhood", however from the perspective of "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", the plant of the "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be in the seed state and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will be similar to an embryo. The embryo, which develops in the uterus before it is born, has everything it needs without ever having seen the one who sowed it. It will have to go through the different stages of the development of the plant of the "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", ranging from the implantation of

the seed until maturity; ranging from the "spiritual awakening" to the "adult spiritual age" passing through the "spiritual childhood" and the "spiritual adolescence".

In other words, every product coming of out of the mould designated as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, will be brought forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" as an already developped "11 years"-old aged "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".[268]

By synchronization of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"

[268] This knowledge about the "11 years"-old aged "juvenile specific conditions" of birth and the cycle of "30 years" for the "rejuvenation" process in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model was given directly by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, while I was talking with him on others subjects.

with the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” that covers it, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also expressed the “primary transformation”, the “secondary transformation”, the “tertiary transformation”, the “quaternary transformation”, the “quinary transformation”, the “senary transformation”, and the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” through the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”.

It is so that, the “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” constituents of this “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” will also automatically regenerate during the course of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” (that is, to the seventh “transformation step”) and following the “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

The “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” is driven through synchronization by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, and “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established fixed dimensions and functional particulars that HE has assigned to this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” so that it performs its due relevant role.

These dimensions as well as the functional particulars are fixed, and this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” as seen by “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, is similar to a drop of energy in the entire “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, and having two components: a first component in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” and containing in it a second component also in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”.

These dimensions are the same and do not vary from one "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" to another "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

Instead, the dimensions and the functional particulars of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" will not be fixed and they will vary from one "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" to another "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

Regardless of the appearance, regardless of the shape taken by the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", it remains an external "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Envelope" whose purpose is to cover the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established

the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, in this way, in order to be able to share “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” with this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, through the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” and manifested on this “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”, and to lead the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, which will be produced from the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, and will never see their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, to know and understand this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” from the manifested particulars on their “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” which these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will be able to see; and therefore to know and understand “THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”.

Added to “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has deployed in all forms through all manifestations of the “Vegetal ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, endowed with a unique provision of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, and which will be manifested into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” was called upon to understand that “THE DIVINE” has His attachments in Himself; From Himself HE has produced and developed the knowledge of Himself, from Himself HE produces Himself, from Himself HE is nourished, from Himself HE maintains His state of equilibrium.

It is only through deep knowledge and understanding of “THE DIVINE” that the creatures that would come into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” will share the state of indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and the immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had discovered in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and as HE wanted it when HE decided to establish “THE HOLY PROJECT” and share his great “DIVINE WEALTH” with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

CHAPTER 133
FUNCTIONING OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL

The functioning of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is reminiscent of the functioning of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" model in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and that we have already described above.

Through "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" and the execution of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", between the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" (that is, "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'") in this

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and any expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON", using the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE", thereupon, the reception of crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance", and afterwards the transmission of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" emitted by this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance", and towards all other components of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, this functioning of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is reminiscent of three successive and non-reversible energy osmoses:

1. "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"

model will emit “THE PRAISE” — “specific signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” — using the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

This external supply of subsistence will be provided, in the form of crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, by any expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON”, or by “THE SHEKINAH”: it is the first non-reversible energy osmosis in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

“The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model will accomplish its "specific work" from these crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

2. The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, will emit "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

This external supply of subsistence will be provided, in the form of diluted "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model: it is the second non-reversible energy osmosis in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will accomplish its "specific work" from these diluted "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

3. The "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", which covers the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which itself covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, will emit "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'CELESTIAL' Specific State".

This external supply of subsistence will be provided, in the form of "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence", by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance": it is the third non-reversible energy osmosis in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

The "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" will accomplish its "specific work" from these "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence".

The crude "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" leaving the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model will also be propagated by the successive series of reception and transmission to

others “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in which this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model will be manifested into existence.

Therefore, the proper functioning of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model depends upon the proper functioning of all its components and of their links of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. As we have mentioned in one annotation at the onset of these writings, a state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is a combination which is ownership of “THE DIVINE” and which presents an original and exclusive characteristic, forming a whole whose various and separate elements are linked in a relation of adequacy, a relation of

convenience existing between the constitutive elements, which brings to the both satisfaction and pleasure. The three key drivers, which contribute to maintaining and increasing the state of "HARMONY", beyond the fundamental state of "HARMONY", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, are: "PURITY", "THE PRAISE", and "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". In the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, to emit "THE PRAISE", as you would have understood by now, is to send out "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State". This is achieved through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" and using "PRAYERS", "MEDITATIONS"[269], and "SONGS"[270].

---

[269] The action of meditating, of thinking with great concentration of

The “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, through the constituting components of this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and between “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and any expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON”, is catalyzed by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

---

mind to deepen your reflection on a particular subject; it is in fact a spiritual exercise, which is characterized by application to contemplative reflection.

[270] To sing is to modulate — to produce “specific signals” with varied and pleasant inflections, in a flexible way, to adapt in detail to the conditions of the moment, to various circumstances or to each particular case — on the various degrees of the melodic scale.

The three successive and non-reversible energy osmoses in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model are activated by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE". "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is the same and unique for all components of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

"THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — is the first expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON" at the limit of "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is the first manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the link of attachment of the "Specific

Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and subsequently of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” which will be manifested into existence in this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, to “THE PLACE OF LIFE”: it is “THE TREE OF LIFE” manifested in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”. It is from “THE SHEKINAH” that the first non-reversible energy osmosis in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model will be achieved.

The intensity and the strength of crude “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence” leaving the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” of “THE SHEKINAH” are sufficiently high and these “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence” will also be propagated by the successive series of reception and transmission to all the “Specific Atomic

‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

It is so that, the “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” are nourished and subsist in their “‘CELESTIAL’ Specific State”, and it is also so that the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” emitted directly by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” will participate to the wellness of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Envelope” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

Through the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, between “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON

DIVINE'" —, "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" will provide crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

In this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", it is "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, which will emit "THE PRAISE" and it is "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — that will receive "THE PRAISE" and provide in return the crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model that emitted "THE PRAISE".

Once “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model has received these crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, it will produce the “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined for it, in a well assured “state of equilibrium” and within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

It is the product of this “specific work” accomplished by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model which will be transmitted to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, in the form of diluted “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, and that

this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in turn will use to accomplish its “specific work”.

It is so that, the crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” will also participate to the wellness of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model. This is possible only through the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” which is catalyzed by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

The “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”, which covers the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model

will never provide diluted "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" which it covers.

Therefore, to avoid that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model finds itself in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will have to work so as to always have an overload of diluted "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" and sustain the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and "HOLINESS" of his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

Therefore, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" must remain at all times in "THE PRAISE" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and through any expression in the attribute "NON

DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON".

To avoid that the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", which covers the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, finds itself in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will have to ensure a proper functioning of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" which separates the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" from its "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body". This will be accomplished simultaneously on two sides:

1. On the side of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body"; by sustaining this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" overcharged with diluted "'SPIRIT' specific

supply of subsistence", and in the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS".

2. On the side of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment"; by consuming "'CELESTIAL' Foods" which allow to keep the "specific nerves" intact and which enable to increase the speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals" in the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" and between the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" constituents of all structures of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".

Each "'CELESTIAL' Food" has its usefulness. Nutrients extracted from some "'CELESTIAL' Foods" allow especially to keep the "specific

nerves" intact and other extracted nutrients enable to increase the speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals" in the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" and between the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" constituents of all structures of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment". Among these "'CELESTIAL' Foods" are "fruits" in all their forms.

It is so that, when the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is overcharged with diluted "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" and when the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", which covers the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", is in a state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", in its entirety, will emit a luminous radiation — the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'CELESTIAL'" (also called "light") — as internal output signal resulting from the combination of luminous radiation from its constituent components, and following processes that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed..

The large percentage of this "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'CELESTIAL'" originates from the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'SPIRIT'" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", that crossed easily through the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" because of the "low density" "specific 'CELESTIAL' coating" component of the "Specific Elementary 'CELESTIAL' Particle" from which this "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" is built upon.

This “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘CELESTIAL’” is visible to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” and also to the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.[271]

---

[271] This is why when you see a star, it would appear luminous. It’s actually the entirety of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” present in there, which shines as such and allows humans to see this “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘CELESTIAL’” similar to the “light” which is emitted because of the overload of diluted “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” in his “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” and its state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

When the Archangel RAGUEL takes place inside the solar star (the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”) to perform the “specific tasks” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has entrusted to him, then, the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘CELESTIAL’” emitted by the Archangel RAGUEL (“‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” and its “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”) is masked by the luminous radiation emitted from the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, and human creatures cannot see him.

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model IS NOT BEARER of any metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", but it is rather bearer of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State". As we have already indicated, the metaphor is a figure of expression resulting from an analogical substitution and by which a conceptual entity is designated by means of a term which, in language, signifies another by virtue of an analogy between the two entities that are, as such, brought close together, although in reality they are distant from each other. The use of metaphor makes it possible to examine what is distant and inaccessible, and the metaphor is distinguished from the similarity or comparison by the fact that no formal element of comparison is present in the metaphor. We remind you of this, so that you can properly grasp and understand the distance that exists between "THE DIVINE", IHVH,

our FATHER and those creatures that will be the products of the mold designated as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

CHAPTER 133
FUNCTIONING OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL

CHAPTER 134

THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" AS AN "INDISTINCT FORM" OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' SUBSTANCE"

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model as integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".[272]

---

[272] It should be understood that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is and remains a modelled structure in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" — that is, the product of

For this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model designed as such, all its components form A UNIQUE UNIT ENTITY ALIVE THAT SHOULD FUNCTION IN PERFECT COORDINATION AND IN PERFECT HARMONY WITH "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER.

From the perspective of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", a manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model,

---

application in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" of the mould called the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model — and with which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose to share through manifestations of metaphors, His own "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that are at the "'SPIRIT' Divine State".

Also remember that the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" contains the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" that wears the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", is in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment".

into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and in the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment”, is a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘SPIRITUAL’ Creature” (which is represented by a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, which comprises a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” and a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, which covers it) wearing a “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has delineated the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around this entity which is the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” by a kind of smooth spiritual envelope, a spiritual aureole visible to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, and which is a manifestation of the state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER: It is the “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’

Aureole", because it is an expression of the radiance of that, which has been created in the attribute "NON DIVINE". It is placed at the edge of the volume of the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'CELESTIAL'" of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".

The higher the "HARMONY" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the brightest the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" which covers such "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER did nothing randomly and HE does nothing at random. "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" studied meticulously and thought all the details of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model prior to undertaking the implementation into

existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

THE PURPOSE OF "THE DIVINE FORCE" IS TO BE THE CONJOINT OF "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". Likewise, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it:

> *THE MAIN PURPOSE OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" WAS TO BE AKIN TO "THE DIVINE FORCE".*

Just as the symbol of "THE DIVINE FORCE" is "PURITY", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" designed as such was called to remain in "PURITY".

Through “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” conceives Himself and builds up, according to his own plans, architectures made of “Divine Particles”: “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE” is “THE ARCHITECT OF THE DIVINE”.

Through “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” defines architectural and technical solutions for the realization of His own designs: “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE” is “THE PROJECT MASTER OF THE DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE” creates Himself, and performs the designs of His “DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” in the “SILENCE”, using “THE DIVINE FORCE”. These realized designs of “THE DIVINE FORCE” are the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

'CELESTIAL' Creature" with such capability of metamorphosis, allowing it to itself change the form of its "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" and take any other shape or appearance[273], live with the fellow creatures of the taken form, to accomplish the mission that "THE DIVINE" has entrusted him.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed as such the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model truly in the image of "THE HOLY SPIRIT".

The functioning of the links of "HARMONY" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is the same as we have already described above.

---

[273] See conversation on August 7, 2006, Aristide with the Archangel URIEL.

These links of “HARMONY” between “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” containing a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance”, ensue on the one hand from the HIGHEST “PURITY” and “HOLINESS” of this unique aspect of “THE HOLY SPIRIT” and on the other hand from the purity and holiness of the natures and structures of all components of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, sustaining this “HARMONY” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is possible only by the presence of a high enough degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate

around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the internal structures of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" with capacities, capabilities and "specific processes" which, among others, allow "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", to independently: "THINK", "REASON" and "MAKE DECISIONS", memorize, learn, acquire intelligence and develop it throughout its existence in order to grow in knowledge, in order to accomplish the "specific work" that HE has designed and established for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It is said of the product of the "specific work" accomplished by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that it is "TRUTHFUL",

implied with respect to the main purpose for which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" has been created into existence, that is "TO BE AKIN TO 'THE DIVINE FORCE'", when this product is "PURE"; that is, conform to specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

From the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" from which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has shaped the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed as such is a cohesive subset of this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance": an "INDISTINCT FORM" OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL'

SUBSTANCE"; It is a little like if you consider a volume of water and in this volume of water you transform a small part in cohesive ice, without removing this small part of cohesive ice from the volume of water.

It is so that, the exchange of signals received and emitted will also take place between the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" in which it is immersed and is an integral part.

Due to the continuous movement of the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" is a giant electromagnetic field entirely filled with "electromagnetic waves", which is illuminated by the luminous radiation emanating from "THE

SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —. It is thus that the manifested structural colors of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" wears, will be determined by the properties of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Tegumentary Structure" of that "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" and the wavelengths of the electromagtic waves, which transport the luminous radiation emanating from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, and which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", from his/her own volition, will choose to selectively absorb and reflect.

Through "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in its "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" has received the capacity to generate its own input signals and which are called the "Interpreted THOUGHTS", to process them and afterwards to emit its internal output signals which are transmitted both to:

- The "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" to be made manifest in the non-spiritual "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment"; and
- To the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

These internal output signals will therefore affect both the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment" and the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external

and immediate around and containing the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and subsequently the whole "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and the whole "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

It is so that, in the event that a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of this whole "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", including the whole "Specific

'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" will be affected.[274]

They will be also in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER"; even if their state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will not be felt with the same intensity by others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" which are also integral and delineated

[274] It is what happen to the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of this whole "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", including the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" contained in this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in the days that followed the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed and have preceded the beginning of implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". We shall explain this in a section below.

parts and cohesive subsets of this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”.

It is therefore “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — which will provide both the “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of this entire “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and the “‘SPIRITUAL’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” containing this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, so that the “HARMONY” of both the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” containing this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, be restored.

If, for any reason whatsoever, the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — cannot transmit the products of its "specific work" accomplished using the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that are sent by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which it covers, then, the state of "CHAOS" in both "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will persist.

This principle is very important in order to understand what will unfold later in this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" when "SIN" will appear into existence.

CHAPTER 134
THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" AS AN "INDISTINCT FORM" OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' SUBSTANCE"

CHAPTER 135

THE METAPHORS OF "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" OF SEVEN "DIVINE PARTICLES" EXPRESSED ON THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL

Having designed the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model which HE will apply to the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed and established unique metaphors to express, on this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, the particulars of each of the seven

"Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will generate seven new instances[275] of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

---

[275] The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model defines the structure of a cohesive subset of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" as well as all the constituents of this cohesive subset of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", their own conditions, their attributes and their functioning.

A "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will therefore "stem from" or "be produced from" the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model; it is the product that comes out of the mould which is called: The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model. This product, that is the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that will come out of this mould, is called an "instance" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model; it will be a manifestation into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", also called an "instantiation" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

Creature" model. HE has also designed and established a metaphor to represent "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" on this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

In the attribute "NON DIVINE" in which SHE will implement "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has chosen to share "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" with the attribute "NON DIVINE", through analogical substitution and using concrete and living images to express the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that already exist within "THE DIVINE

'CELESTIAL' Creature" model into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance".

Each "instance" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model possesses a condition of its own and which will represent a manifestation of a metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

BODY", to express "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" as well as all aspects and essential particulars of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" and of its seven constituent "Divine Particles".

All these concrete and living images will be manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that already exist within "THE DIVINE BODY", of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", of its aspects and essential particulars, and of its seven constituent "Divine Particles".

It would be worth recalling once more at this distance, that: the metaphor is a figure of expression resulting from an analogical substitution and by which a conceptual entity is designated by means of a term which, in language, signifies another by virtue of

an analogy between the two entities that are, as such, brought close together, although in reality they are distant from each other. The use of metaphor makes it possible to examine what is distant and inaccessible, and the metaphor is distinguished from the similarity or comparison by the fact that no formal element of comparison is present in the metaphor.

It is so that, all these concrete and living images will be, for the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the attributes and values that will enable to discern the appearance of “THE DIVINE” who cannot be apprehended and is elusive in the “NON DIVINE”.

As we have already indicated, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, each of these manifestations of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” will carry in it an aspect of that, which will be called: “THE

KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". And that is to say: each of these manifestations of metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" will carry in it an aspect of "THE DIVINE FORCE", when looking from the perspective of the true knowledge, without mixture, Holy, pure, inexpressible, perfect and incorruptible of "THE DIVINE".

To express "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model in the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established specific conditions which are proper to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

Within these specific conditions, added to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, HE has endowed "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model with the capacity, a proper ability, to be able to discern "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".[276]

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed seven different ways through which this proper ability to discern will be made manifest; each representing a manifestation of a

---

[276] These are parts of the "silver coins" that CHRIST talked most often about to human creatures, for the purpose to lead them to understand such things, when, notably, HE told them about the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour.

unique metaphor of a “Divine Particle” constituent of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

CHAPTER 136

THE METAPHORS OF "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" OF SEVEN "DIVINE PARTICLES" EXPRESSED ON THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL — THE "QUERUB" INSTANCE

"THE DIVINE FORCE" is the source of all "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and aspects of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will emanate from the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, in the raw form and following "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established.

The “Generative Divine Particles” are at the origin of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’”, they produce much more “divine generative energy” and transmit this crude “divine generative energy” to the external and immediate environment around them; they emit as such much more “LIGHT”.

It is so that, by analogy to the “Generative Divine Particle”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined a unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model by adding an ability proper to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and from which will emanate abundantly raw indices and signs that reveal the existence of an aspect of “THE DIVINE”, and that will enable to

discern and understand aspects of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

These raw indices and signs that reveal the existence of an aspect of "THE DIVINE", and that will enable to discern and understand aspects of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be called: "THE 'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE".

These "'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE" will be produced by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and transmitted abundantly to this unique instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model through "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designated this first and unique instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creature" model by the word which means "EMANATIONS OF 'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE" and the pronunciation of which in the human language will be the same as that of the word "QUERUB".

This first and unique instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model will be considered as a metaphor of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'", although it does not possess elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON". Manifestations of this instance into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" will be called: "QUERUB'IM".

CHAPTER 137

THE METAPHORS OF "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" OF SEVEN "DIVINE PARTICLES" EXPRESSED ON THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL — THE "OPHAN" INSTANCE

Each "'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE" that will emanate from the "QUERUB" instance will also carry in it, sufficiently precise descriptions of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER would have chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE". The exact descriptions of such "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" are elusive in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

“THE DIVINE FORCE” will not unveil them on the “QUERUB” instance; they will be part of the “DIVINE MYSTERIES”.

It is so that, by analogy to the first “Formative Divine Particle”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined a unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model by adding an ability proper to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and from which will abundantly emanate sufficiently precise descriptions of “DIVINE MYSTERIES”.

These sufficiently precise descriptions of “DIVINE MYSTERIES” will be produced by “THE DIVINE FORCE” and transmitted to this unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”

model through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designated this second and unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model by the word which means “EMANATIONS OF DISCERNMENT OF DIVINE MYSTERIES” and the pronunciation of which in the human language will be the same as that of the word “OPHAN”, also translated as “THRONE”; the attribute of the “Cardinal Point” of the “Generative Divine Particle” in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

This second and unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model is a metaphor of the “Formative Essence of ‘THE

DIVINE'", and manifestations of this instance into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" will be called: "OPHAN'IM".

CHAPTER 138

THE METAPHORS OF "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" OF SEVEN "DIVINE PARTICLES" EXPRESSED ON THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL — THE "MALAK" INSTANCE

Each "'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE" that will emanate from the "QUERUB" instance will also carry in it, sufficiently precise visual representations or visual messages that will reflect the mark of love of "THE DIVINE" on the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER would have chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE". The exact visual representations or visual

messages of such “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” are elusive in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” will not unveil them either on the “QUERUB” instance or on the “OPHAN” instance; they will always be part of the “DIVINE MYSTERIES”.

It is so that, by analogy to the second “Formative Divine Particle”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined a unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model by adding an ability proper to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and from which will abundantly emanate sufficiently precise visual representations or visual messages on the “DIVINE MYSTERIES”.

These visual representations will be produced by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and transmitted to this unique instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model through "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designated this third and unique instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model by the word which means "EMANATIONS OF MESSAGES CARRIED BY DIVINE MYSTERIES" and the pronunciation of which in the human language will be the same as that of the word "MALAK", also translated as "VIRTUE".

This third and unique instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is a metaphor of the "Formative Essence of 'THE

DIVINE’”, and manifestations of this instance into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” will be called: “MALAK’IM”.

CHAPTER 139

THE METAPHORS OF "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" OF SEVEN "DIVINE PARTICLES" EXPRESSED ON THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL – THE "IKARI" INSTANCE

Each "'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE" that will emanate from the "QUERUB" instance and that will also carry in it, sufficiently precise visual representations or visual messages that will reflect the mark of love of "THE DIVINE" on the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER would have chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", will be prone to laws and principles in order to keep their stability in the

“Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” will not unveil these laws and principles either on the “QUERUB” instance, on the “OPHAN” instance, or on the “MALAK” instance; they will always be part of the “DIVINE MYSTERIES”.

It is so that, by analogy to the third “Formative Divine Particle”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined a unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model by adding an ability proper to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and from which will emanate abundantly laws and principles allowing to keep the stability of the

“DIVINE MYSTERIES” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

These laws and principles will be produced by “THE DIVINE FORCE” and transmitted to this unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designated this fourth and unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model by the word which means “EMANATIONS OF LAWS AND PRINCIPLES GOVERNING DIVINE MYSTERIES” and the pronunciation of which in the human language will be

the same as that of the word “IKARI”, also translated as “PRINCIPALITY”.

This fourth and unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model is a metaphor of the “Formative Essence of ‘THE DIVINE’”, and manifestations of this instance into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” will be called: “IKARI’IM”.

CHAPTER 140

THE METAPHORS OF "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" OF SEVEN "DIVINE PARTICLES" EXPRESSED ON THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL — THE "KO'ACH" INSTANCE

Each "'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE" that will emanate from the "QUERUB" instance and that will also carry in it, sufficiently precise visual representations or visual messages that will reflect the mark of love of "THE DIVINE" on the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER would have chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", will be endowed with unique internal "specific processes" allowing it to

function in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” will not unveil them either on the “QUERUB” instance, or the “OPHAN” instance, or the “MALAK” instance, or on the “IKARI” instance; they will always be part of the “DIVINE MYSTERIES”.

It is so that, by analogy to the fourth “Formative Divine Particle”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined a unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model by adding an ability proper to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and from which will abundantly emanate internal “specific processes”

allowing to function in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

These internal “specific processes” will be produced by “THE DIVINE FORCE” and their descriptions will be transmitted to this unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designated this fifth and unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model by the word which means “EMANATIONS OF THE PROCESSES OF FUNCTIONING OF DIVINE MYSTERIES” and the

pronunciation of which in the human language will be the same as that of the word “KO’ACH”, also translated as “POWER” (in the sense of “TO BE ABLE TO DO SOMETHING”, and NOT in the sense of the degree of possession of elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, which, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is a manifestation of a metaphor of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’).

This fifth and unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model is a metaphor of the “Formative Essence of ‘THE DIVINE’”, and manifestations of this instance into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” will be called: “KO’ACH’IM”.

CHAPTER 141

THE METAPHORS OF "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" OF SEVEN "DIVINE PARTICLES" EXPRESSED ON THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL – THE "HASHMALL" INSTANCE

All the "'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE" that will emanate from the "QUERUB" instance and that will also carry in it, sufficiently precise visual representations or visual messages that will reflect the mark of love of "THE DIVINE" on the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER would have chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", will not be mere

coincidence and will not be manifested into existence in a disorderly way.

But they will be manifested in a precise order and will be interconnected in a unique manner through "specific processes" designed and defined by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", to form an orderly and coherent combined group, which must be kept in a functioning order within the temporal limit that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has prescribed in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" will not unveil them (that is, the interconnections and the "specific processes" allowing to establish these interconnections) either on the "QUERUB" instance, on the "OPHAN"

instance, on the “MALAK” instance, on the “IKARI” instance, or on the “KO’ACH” instance; they will always be part of the “DIVINE MYSTERIES”.

It is so that, by analogy to the fifth “Formative Divine Particle”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined a unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model by adding an ability proper to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and from which will abundantly emanate descriptions of the interconnections and the “specific processes” allowing to establish these interconnections between various manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE MYSTERIES” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

These descriptions of the interconnections and the "specific processes" allowing to establish these interconnections will be transmitted to this unique instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model through "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designated this sixth and unique instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model by the word which means "EMANATIONS OF INTERCONNECTIONS OF DIVINE MYSTERIES" and the pronunciation of which in the human language will be the same as that of the word "HASHMALL".

This sixth and unique instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is

a metaphor of the "Formative Essence of 'THE DIVINE'", and manifestations of this instance into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" will be called: "HASHMALL'IM".

CHAPTER 141
THE METAPHORS OF “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” OF SEVEN “DIVINE PARTICLES” EXPRESSED ON THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” MODEL — THE “HASHMALL” INSTANCE

CHAPTER 142

THE METAPHORS OF "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" OF SEVEN "DIVINE PARTICLES" EXPRESSED ON THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL — THE "SERAPH" INSTANCE

Each "'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE" that will emanate from the "QUERUB" instance and that will also carry in it, sufficiently precise visual representations or visual messages that will reflect the mark of love of "THE DIVINE" on the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER would have chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", will also carry in it vibrations and the profound significances referring to

its states of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” will not unveil them (that is, these vibrations and the profound significances referring to its states of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER) either on the “QUERUB” instance, or on the “OPHAN” instance, or on the “MALAK” instance, or on the “IKARI” instance, on the “KO’ACH” instance, or on the “HASHMALL” instance; they will always be part of the “DIVINE MYSTERIES”.

It is so that, by analogy to the sixth “Formative Divine Particle”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined a unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model by adding an ability proper to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”

in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and from which will abundantly emanate the manifestations of these vibrations and the profound meaning of their states of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

These vibrations and the profound meaning referring to its states of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will be produced by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and will be transmitted to this unique instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model through "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designated this seventh and unique instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model by the word which means

"EMANATIONS OF VIBRATION HARMONICS OF DIVINE MYSTERIES" and the pronunciation of which in the human language will be the same as that of the word "SERAPH".

This seventh and unique instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is a metaphor of the "Formative Essence of 'THE DIVINE'", and manifestations of this instance into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" will be called: "SERAPH'IM".

CHAPTER 143

THE METAPHORS OF "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" OF SEVEN "DIVINE PARTICLES" EXPRESSED ON THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL — THE SEVEN "ANGELICAL ORDERS" AND THE "PRINCIPAL" INSTANCE

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established the seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, described here above to express, on this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, the particulars of each of the seven "Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

These seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, are the seven "Angelical Orders": the "QUERUB" instance, the "OPHAN" instance, the "MALAK" instance, the "IKARI" instance, the "KO'ACH" instance, the "HASHMALL" instance, and the "SERAPH" instance.

Each "Angelical Order", instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, has the same importance with respect to the others from the perspective of "THE DIVINE", and these "Angelical Orders" complement each other to form a unique metaphor, of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", expressed on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

This unique metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” expressed on the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model is “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

It is so that, by analogy to “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined a unique instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model by adding simultaneously to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and from which they will abundantly emanate, all the seven abilities proper to the seven “Angelical Orders”.

This instance is the manifestation of the main unit formed by the seven “Angelical Orders”, without any

division: it is the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

Just as all the equilibrium states obtained from each of the seven “Divine Particles” constituent of this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION”, are contained in the equilibrium state obtained in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” to form an optimal equilibrium, it will be the same with the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model with respect to all the seven “Angelical Orders”.

This “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, is in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, a concrete and living image of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

It is from this "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and through it that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has intended to realize the entire "HOLY PROJECT" on a large scale.

As we have already indicated earlier, in this conception of the "DISTINCT" form in the attribute "NON DIVINE", as manifestation of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the internal structures of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" with capacities, capabilities and "specific processes" which, among others, allow "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", to independently: "THINK", "REASON" and "MAKE DECISIONS", memorize, learn, acquire intelligence

and develop it throughout its existence in order to grow in knowledge, in order to accomplish the "specific work" that HE has designed and established for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

Much more, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has placed the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance"; that is, HE has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the capacity to "LOVE" and to develop understanding and knowledge of "THE TREE OF LIFE" in order to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" as well as in the understanding and knowledge of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

In the quest for "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the growth of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body"

must be done through each of these seven specific abilities added to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and on all these seven specific abilities added to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" that define the seven "Angelical Orders", following the same growth stages ranging from the "spiritual awakening" to the "adult spiritual age" passing through the "spiritual childhood" and the "spiritual adolescence".

Having as such created into existence the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and having made it habitable through the presence of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" that HE has placed within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", having also designed and established the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and all its instances from which living forms, delineated parts and entities of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", will be created, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER undertook to realize all these instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

CHAPTER 144

THE SUPREME COMPLETENESS OF "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" OF SEVEN "DIVINE PARTICLES" AND ITS RELATION WITH THE CREATURES OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE "NON DIVINE"

As we have indicated earlier, the unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles" — one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" in "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", and without collisions forever with the passage of time — defines "THE

SUPREME COMPLETENESS"; it is an absolute complete model, in every sense of the concept of completeness in mathematics: it is "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE".

The rules, laws, and the "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established in this unique "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", formalise entirely and demonstrate the truth of formulas of relations between its seven constituent "Divine Particles" and all products that are formed and those that are consumed in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION".

The set formed by all these rules, laws, and "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" has established in this unique "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", as well as all the countless proposals raised at the beginning of the inference of both all products that are formed and all those that are consumed in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", each of these proposals not inferring itself from any other in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", defines what, in human language, is called: "THE REASON".

Nothing can be added and nothing can be removed in this unique "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". This "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is "THE DIVINE ATOM"; the infinitely small, unbreakable and homogeneous, alive, and which constitutes, with other elements of the same type and

with which it comes into combination, that, which is called: the “DIVINE SUBSTANCE”.

It is in the attribute “NON DIVINE” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER chose to manifest into existence a metaphor of this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, so that this manifestation be also an absolute complete model, on a larger scale, and, which will be represented by the unique “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, with the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” acting as manifestation of a metaphor of the “Cardinal Point” of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”: this manifestation defines “THE FRAME

OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

An action performed by a creature (be it a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” or any other creature) is said to be rational when it is an element of the set called “THE REASON” and that we have already described. An action performed by a creature (be it a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” or any other creature), is the realization, the fulfilment, of a decision that has been taken by its “SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, of which the behaviour itself is governed by the manifestation of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH” it has been endowed with. No creature (be it a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” or any other creature), inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, can escape that Governing Law of the Behavior.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established the unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", to be also an absolute complete model.

HE designed it so that, at the end of its implementation, nothing can be added and nothing can there be removed in this unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" without impairing its stability and consequently the

defined model will lose its completeness and will be incomplete.[277]

This should not however be taken to imply that the creatures (whether "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" or even any others creatures) that will be manifested into existence inside this "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" cannot do what they want and how they want to do it.

But this means that any sequence of rational actions performed by a creature (whether "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" or even any other creature),

---

[277] Later during the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the completeness of the designed "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" will be impaired by the deeds of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". We will explain this in a text below.

and the products of which, are "PURE" and draw near, starting at a particular passage of time, that will be manifested into existence inside this "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION", and that will be as such within the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, will converge towards (that is, will move towards something well-defined without ever reaching it) a well-defined product and that will be a manifestation of a metaphor of a product which exists already in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" manifested by this unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains".[278]

---

[278] This principle is at the core of prediction, prophecy, of events by

inductive, rational knowledge of causes and of effects of the actions performed by the creatures of “THE DIVINE”, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and their well-defined convergence point and that will be a manifestation of a metaphor of a product that already exists in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

Any creature (whether it be a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” or any other creature) in the attribute “NON DIVINE” is in truth a container delimiting a part of the energy produced in the unique “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”. Such a delimited energy is prone to the different cause-and-effect relationships of “THE REASON” that govern all the energy produced in the unique “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION”.

Every knowledge concerning “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and its supreme completeness comes from “THE DIVINE”, and remains with Him forever. It is so that, any prophecy of these well-defined convergence points and that will be a manifestation of a metaphor of products that already exist in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, will only come from “THE DIVINE”.

The “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” is “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, characterized by a movement and by a state of equilibrium that will govern any sequence of rational actions performed by a creature (whether “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” or even any other creature) that will be manifested into existence inside this “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION”.

It is so that, this same principle which is at the core of the prediction, the prophecy, will be at the base of that, which will be called: “ASTROLOGY” — which is the contemplation of the eternal truths in the symbols provided by the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, and the indistinct and delineated parts of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance”. This, we have indicated already already in a previous section concerning some features of the unique “Divine Septenary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles”.

For the preparations of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, basic education, not in-depth, allowing to contemplate these eternal truths in the symbols provided by this

"The Walk within the Acronym IHVH" is the driving process, the Governing Law of the Behavior of any product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". This will also hold true with all forms of the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH". It is so that, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", which is the driving process of those rational actions performed by a creature (be it a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" or even any other creature), is also behind the achievement of the manifestation of metaphor of such well-defined

---

"SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" will be given to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and that is what these latters — when they will be in their forfeiture — will start to teach human creatures. This is what ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, had described in the writings that he had left to humans.

product that exists already in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

In other words, the supreme completeness of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, manifested in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, on a larger scale, by the unique “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, implies that there exists a “COHERENCY”, a specific combination, forming a set of principles whose various and separate elements are related in a linkage of adequacy, which brings both satisfaction and assent, preordained by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, between:

1. The works of “THE DIVINE” that have been produced within “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”; and
2. The “HOLY” works that will be accomplished by any creature (whether “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” or even any other creature) that will be manifested into existence inside this “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

As a matter of fact, this "COHERENCY" has been preordained by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".[279]

The product of such "HOLY" work, which can always be represented by a sequence of rational actions accomplished in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" by a creature (whether "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" or even any other creature) that will be manifested into existence inside this "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION", will always be approved by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; because such a product will be within the limits of proximity of a well-defined product and that already exists in "THE

[279] See conversation of August 27, 2005, Aristide with CHRIST.

SELF-DOCT

DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

Such well-defined product that exists already in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is part of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that reveal something specific about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Such a well-defined product and which already exists in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", appeared in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" within well-defined conditions and:

- After a precise number of cycles of the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles";

- In a very precise step and a very precise sub-step of the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles".

It will be based on these data, projected on a larger scale, which is that of the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" in the proportions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", that are determined the "YEAR", the "DAY", the "HOUR", and the place where will be manifested the product of the "HOLY" works into existence in the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific

Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.[280]

In addition, such a well-defined product and which already exists in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” will be surrounded by well-defined conditions and by precise “Divine States”: it may be the “Core Formative Divine States” (“‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, “‘GOD’ Divine State”) or the “Intermediary Formative Divine States” (“‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Divine State”, “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Divine State”).

The achievements of the metaphors of such products, into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, are

---

[280] It will thus be the fulfillment of a prediction, a prophecy. It is this that the creatures of “THE DIVINE”, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, have in all time sought to know.

actually projects that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER entrusts to his creatures (whether “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” or even any other creature), that will be manifested into existence inside this “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION”.

To those precise “Divine States” that surround such a well-defined product and that already exists in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, will be also associated specific creatures. Therefore, precise “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will be also associated with the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine States”, precise human creatures will be also associated with the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Divine States”, etc...

It is through these associations with the purpose to achieve the metaphor of such a well-defined product

and that already exists in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, that are selected and determined the resources necessary for the implementation of such projects.

Those resources include among others: the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, or even all the other creatures that will be manifested into existence inside this “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION”, and specific knowledge that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER would had chosen and which allow to implement the conditions under which the product exists in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will avail those specific knowledge through:

1. "EMANATIONS OF 'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE";
2. "EMANATIONS OF DISCERNMENT OF DIVINE MYSTERIES";
3. "EMANATIONS OF MESSAGES CARRIED BY DIVINE MYSTERIES";
4. "EMANATIONS OF LAWS AND PRINCIPLES GOVERNING DIVINE MYSTERIES";
5. "EMANATIONS OF THE PROCESSES OF FUNCTIONING OF DIVINE MYSTERIES";
6. "EMANATIONS OF INTERCONNECTIONS OF DIVINE MYSTERIES"; and
7. "EMANATIONS OF VIBRATION HARMONICS OF DIVINE MYSTERIES".

When a creature that has been chosen to take part in the implementation of such project in the unique

"SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", has not yet been manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", then, such a precise creature will be called (or will be created) into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, by "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and through the manifestation of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in question will be "spoken" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. It is also so that human creatures will be created into existence in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

Domain" during the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

When other creatures are also selected afterwards to take part in the implementation of a project that is already underway in the unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", then, these new creatures are selected on the basis of the work that has already been accomplished by the creatures that they precede.[281]

---

[281] See conversation of August 27, 2005, Aristide with CHRIST.

For the preparations of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", this will also be part of the basic education, not in-depth, that will be given to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and that is what these latters — when they will be in their forfeiture — will start to teach human creatures.

It is through the sequence of rational actions performed by a creature, that will be in the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, that this creature (whether “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” or even any other creature) is called upon to grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in order to experience the manifestation of the “SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM” obtained from “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and thus be able to take a share of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and in the immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in His kindness, had chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Similarly, any sequence of irrational actions performed by a creature (whether "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" or even any other creature) that will be manifested into existence inside this "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION", and that will not be within the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, will never converge towards a well-defined product that will be a manifestation of a metaphor of a product which exists already in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and consequently will not find a correspondence in the unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains".

CHAPTER 145

CREATION OF THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL — MANIFESTATION OF THE METAPHOR OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM"

Having as such created into existence the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and having made it habitable through the presence of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" that HE has placed within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and from the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER undertook to create into existence from the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the First "Specific

Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, a manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

It is so that, from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” has emitted “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” which was also instantly expressed in synchronized form into existence in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — through mechanisms that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

“THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” which was expressed into existence in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, contained in it the divine instructions that were

received by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in order to produce the structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, from “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has obeyed and began to work. SHE has arranged a set of “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE

SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — manifesting therefore into existence a metaphor of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" through which "THE DIVINE" creates Himself[282], and SHE has built the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, with all its structures, following the model that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed and established, and which we have already described.

This "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced into existence in the "Specific Energy

[282] See October 11, 2015 vision, during the worship praise of 03:00 in the morning.

‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, is an “INDISTINCT FORM” of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”.

Just as the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model has properties which are at the limit of “proximity” of the most potent properties that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model with properties which are those of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

This is why it is said of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that will contain this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance, that it ensues from a great strength and a great wealth.

This "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has created into existence in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" and from this same "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH"" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — will also be called an essence (or a seed) of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH".

It is so that, with "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" emitted from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" outside of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", several

concepts that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed to be applied to His creatures in this attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Several of these concepts are expressions of metaphors of “Divine Particles” and of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” — one “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles” in “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized between them, and, each “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, with respect to the “septenary intersecting points”, and without collisions forever with the passage of time — and of their properties.

Several of these concepts are expressions of the particulars of both “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Six of these concepts are already familiar to you, even though you do not know their origin and their profound significance.

The first concept, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established and manifested by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, through the creation of this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, is an expression of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’”.

This first concept brings to light the distinctive characteristic of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and expresses “HE WHO

BEFOREHAND CREATES ENERGY DESIGNS" and possesses the capacity to design, to elaborate something, to arrange the various elements of what he has designed in order to form it into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

To "HE WHO BEFOREHAND CREATES ENERGY DESIGNS" through this first concept, "THE DIVINE" has assigned the adjective of the "Generative Divine Particle" and the pronunciation of which in the human language means "CREATOR", which with the passage of time will also be designated by the word whose pronunciation in the human language means "MALE". It is so that, to the substantive, for all His creatures, "THE DIVINE" is qualified as being "MALE".

This is why “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has received the adjective “MALE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” **WILL NOT ENDOW** the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model with the capacity to “CREATE ENERGY DESIGNS”. Only “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” is the “CREATOR” of “ENERGY DESIGNS” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The second concept, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established and manifested by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, through the creation of this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, brings to light the distinctive characteristic of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” which is this signal emitted by “THE DIVINE” from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE” and carrying all the information needed to “GIVE BODY TO BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS”. Without this signal, nothing can be created into existence.

“THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” acts as a catalyst that causes instantly upon receipt by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the start of work of “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will “GIVE BODY TO BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS” that are defined by the content of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”. It will be a manifestation of the special, unique and fantastic “specific event” that is called “THE BIRTH” which we

have already mentioned in an above text concerning the particulars of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle". It is said that "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" has "taken body".

Such a "WORD OF THE DIVINE" emitted by "THE DIVINE" from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", is a "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH".

As we have already indicated, "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" resides in "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and it will carry these "Divine Signals" containing instructions concerning these metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that HE has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", to be applied in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

To “HE WHO EMITS ‘SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH’” through this second concept, “THE DIVINE” has also assigned the adjective of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and the pronunciation of which in the human language means “GENITOR”, which with the passage of time will also be designated by the word whose pronunciation in the human language means “MALE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” **WILL NOT ENDOW** the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model with the capacity to emit “SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” of an instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model. It is so that, a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will not

be able to be the "GENITOR" of another "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It is so that, if "THE DIVINE" — "HE WHO EMITS 'SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH'" of any instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model — does not emit a "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH", then a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" as product of the mould designated as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, will not be brought forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" by "THE DIVINE FORCE". Consequently, if "THE DIVINE" does not emit a "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" of an instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, then the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that could be manifested by metaphor

through such instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, will not be shared by manifestation of metaphor with the attribute "NON DIVINE", and the attribute "NON DIVINE", which was manifested into existence as "ZERO", total lifeless darkness and at all points "EMPTY" of any knowledge of "THE DIVINE BODY", will never know about the existence of such "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

The third concept, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established and manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE", through the creation of this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, concerns the communication medium receiver of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" which is this signal emitted by "THE

DIVINE" from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is alive inside "THE SHEKINAH" is such a communication medium through which "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" is expressed instantly and in synchronization into existence in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — through mechanisms that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

To such communication medium through which "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" are transmitted, "THE DIVINE" has also assigned the adjective of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" and the pronunciation of which in the human language will also mean: "MALE".

This is why "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is alive inside "THE SHEKINAH" has received the adjective "MALE"; although the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituent of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" appears motionless and unable by itself to change its state of rest or motion.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will endow the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model with the capacity to serve as a medium of communication of particular products that are based on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and which will be associated with "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" of others "BEFOREHAND CREATED

ENERGY DESIGNS" that are not instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model that will be endowed with such capacity to serve as communication medium will also have the "MALE" adjective.

The fourth concept, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established and manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE", through the creation of this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, is an expression of the "Formative Essence of 'THE DIVINE'".

This fourth concept brings to light the distinctive characteristic of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and

expresses “HE WHO GIVES BODY TO BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS” and possesses the capacity to PRODUCE a “SHAPE” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, from external “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS” which have been elaborated by “HE WHO BEFOREHAND CREATES ENERGY DESIGNS” and from an external “SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH”.

To “HE WHO GIVES BODY TO BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS” through this fourth concept, “THE DIVINE” has assigned the adjective of the “Formative Divine Particle” and the pronunciation of which in the human language means “FORMATIVE”, which with the passage of time will also be designated by the word whose pronunciation in the human language means “FEMALE”.

It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who “GIVES BODY TO BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS” of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and this is why “THE DIVINE FORCE” has received the adjective “FEMALE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and “THE FORCE OF ‘HE WHO IS’” go hand in hand and are conjoint, and this pair brings to light the distinctive characteristic reflecting simultaneously the two adjectives “MALE” and “FEMALE”. To this pair, “THE DIVINE” has assigned the adjective whose pronunciation in the human language means “ANDROGYNOUS”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” **WILL NOT ENDOW** the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model with the capacity to

"GIVE BODY TO BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", as "THE DIVINE FORCE" does.

The fifth concept, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established and manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE", through the creation of this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, concerns the medium in which "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" are formed into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE

DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — is such a production medium and in which “THE DIVINE FORCE” has produced the structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

To such production medium in which “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS” of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” are manifested into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” has also assigned the adjective of “THE DIVINE FORCE” and the pronunciation of which in the human language will also mean: “FEMALE”.

This is why the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which is alive and covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE

DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" has received the adjective "FEMALE"; although this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" appears motionless and unable by itself to change its state of rest or motion.

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it, it is so that "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — has inherited these two adjectives:

1. "MALE", reflecting the capacity of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" to serve as communication medium receiver of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" which is this signal emitted by "THE DIVINE" from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE";

2. "FEMALE", reflecting the capacity of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" to serve as production medium in which "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" are manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

It will then, be said that "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — is "ANDROGYNOUS".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will endow the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model with the capacity to serve as a medium of

production of particular products that are based on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and which will be associated with "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" of others "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" that are not instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model: for example the formation of constellations of "STARS".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model that will be endowed with such capacity to serve as production medium will also have the "FEMALE" adjective.

These first five concepts form together, another manifestation of a metaphor of that, which is "PERFECT" and which will be applied repeatedly to bring forth into existence inside the attribute NON

DIVINE", any metaphor of a product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", and populate the attribute NON DIVINE".

The sixth concept, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established and manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE", through the creation of this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, describes the realization and the advent into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", inside the production medium of the "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGN" which has been designed or elaborated by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER" and then, formed by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

This sixth concept is an expression on a scale larger than that of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" of this special, unique and fantastic "specific event", this miracle which is called "THE BIRTH". It is "THE BIRTH" of the "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORM" outside of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" and on a scale that is above the scale of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance". This sixth concept is an expression of the product that ensues from the application of the first five concepts previously mentioned and which form together, another manifestation of a metaphor of that, which is "PERFECT".

To this "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY BODY" that has been thus produced into existence in the

attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” has assigned a unique attribute defined by the “unique word” whose pronunciation in the human language is translated by: “CHILD”

This is why “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, beforehand created by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, and which is alive inside “THE SHEKINAH” and having received the “MALE” adjective, is also called “THE SON of ‘THE DIVINE’”; although the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituent of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” appears motionless and unable by itself to change its state of rest or motion.

Because of the nature of “THE LIGHT” of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, which through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, under the designation of “THE WISDOM”, allows to illuminate “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” that has been placed in the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside "THE SHEKINAH" is also called: "The SAVIOUR". We have already explained it in a previous text.

As we have indicated in one previous annotation, it is for the purpose to make understand the forming of "THE SHEKINAH", this combined group constituted by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which it covers, as well as all these properties, that it is said in parables that:

"...

> *The first begotten of "THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT" has requested that a spouse be given to him; [it is this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'"*

which itself is also called "THE SON of 'THE DIVINE'"].

"THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT" has given Her consent and has manifested the spouse who then, stood with the first begotten in his kindness and his ability to illuminate and glorifying (that is, continuously emitting its luminous radiation) "THE DIVINE" as well as "THE DIVINE FORCE" through whom both have been manifested.

..."

Through the unfolding of these six concepts which describe the process by which "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" takes shape through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, we went successively from:

1. “THE BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGN” of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”;
2. “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” carrying information about “THE BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGN”;
3. The (receiver and transmitter) medium of communication of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”;
4. The shaping of “THE BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGN” from “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”;
5. The appropriated production medium in which the shaping of “THE BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGN” takes place; to
6. The “BIRTH” in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of the “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY

FORM" that has been "BEFOREHAND CREATED" inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

In this unfolding of events (pay much attention, you who are reading these writings), to "CREATOR" — "HE WHO BEFOREHAND CREATES ENERGY DESIGNS" — "THE DIVINE" has assigned a unique attribute defined by the "unique word" whose pronunciation in the human language is translated by the word "FATHER".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE", "CREATOR" of the WHOLE, is the "FATHER" of the WHOLE: "THE DIVINE", IHVH, **our FATHER**.

The communication medium through which "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" are transmitted **IS NOT** called "FATHER".

The first three steps of this process by which “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” takes shape also reside in “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”. This is why from the perspective of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, it is said of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” that HE is three times “MALE”.

To “THE DIVINE FORCE”, “FORMATIVE” of the WHOLE, “THE DIVINE” has assigned a unique attribute defined by the “unique word” whose pronunciation in the human language is translated by the word “MOTHER”. “THE DIVINE FORCE” is the “MOTHER” of the WHOLE; SHE is “THE UNIVERSAL GENITRIX”.

The first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model has been formed, produced, into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — from “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” emitted by “THE DIVINE” from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

This is why, to the substantive, “THE DIVINE FORCE” is the “MOTHER” of the first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

The production medium in which “THE BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORM” has been produced **IS NOT** called “MOTHER”. To this

production medium, “THE DIVINE” has assigned a unique attribute defined by the “unique word” whose pronunciation in the human language is translated by the sequence of terms: “SHE WHO BORE”.

To this “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY BODY” that has been designed or elaborated by the “FATHER”, then, formed into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” by the “MOTHER”, “THE DIVINE” has assigned a unique attribute defined by the “unique word” whose pronunciation in the human language is translated by: “CHILD”, or “CHILD OF THE FATHER”.

Through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, the “CHILD” beforehand created by the “FATHER” and produced into existence in the

attribute “NON DIVINE” by “THE DIVINE FORCE” will inherit some qualities coming simultaneously:

1. From the “FATHER”, “CREATOR” of the “CHILD”;
2. From the communication medium through which the “SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” of the “CHILD” has been emitted;
3. From the appropriate production medium in which the “CHILD” has been formed and produced into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The “CHILD” may inherit the “MALE” adjective from the communication medium through which the “SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” has been emitted, or the “CHILD” may inherit the “FEMALE” adjective from the appropriate production

medium in which the “CHILD” has been formed and produced into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established it, the “CHILD” will grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, following the same stages of growth which range from the “spiritual awakening” to the “adult spiritual age” passing through the “spiritual childhood” and the “spiritual adolescence”.

At attainment of the “adult spiritual age” in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, then, the grown “CHILD” will be designated with a word whose pronunciation in the human language translates to mean “MAN” when the adjective of the “CHILD” is “MALE”, otherwise it will be identified with a word whose pronunciation in the human language

translates to mean “WOMAN” when the adjective of the “CHILD” is “FEMALE”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, the first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model has inherited these two adjectives:

1. “MALE” reflecting its capacity to act as a medium of communication of particular products that are based on “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” and which will be associated with “SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH”, including instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, of “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS” of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" and emitted by "THE DIVINE" Himself;

2. "FEMALE" reflecting its capacity to act as a medium of production of particular products that are based on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and which will be associated with "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" of "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and manifested into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and outside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

It will then, also be said that this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL"

instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is "ANDROGYNOUS".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" **HAS NOT ENDOWED** this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model with the capacity to "CREATE ENERGY DESIGNS"; only "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has this capacity and His "ENERGY DESIGNS" are beforehand created directly in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", in the "'LIGHT' Specific State", or else in the "'GOD' Specific State", by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

Furthermore, "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" are products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine

Particles" and that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" **HAS NOT ENDOWED** this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model with the capacity to access, or to see structures that are constructed directly in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", in the "'LIGHT' Specific State", or else in the "'GOD' Specific State".

Therefore, this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model will not be able to "CREATE ENERGY DESIGNS".

But it is from a "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" emitted by "THE DIVINE" Himself, and

retransmitted by this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, as a medium of communication of particular products that are based on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and which will be associated with "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH", that "THE DIVINE FORCE", deployed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", outside of "THE SHEKINAH", will give shape to "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" as instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of the others seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, other than first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL"

instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, will be produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE" through this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance and from a single specific transformation applied to this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model following emission of a "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" and transported by "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE".

It will be said that such "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of an instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model has been formed and produced from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of the others seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, that will be produced into existence from this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model will not be an "INDISTINCT FORM" (or is not an essence, or is not a seed) of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

Each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of the others seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, other than first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creature" model, will be a manifestation of a metaphor of a "Divine Product" that already exists in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Such a "Divine Product" which is at the origin of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" will be called: a "PRE-EXISTING".

Moreover, just as it is with this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of the others seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, that will be produced into existence will not have the capacity to "CREATE ENERGY DESIGNS".

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it, and as "THE DIVINE FORCE" has created it in the attribute "NON

DIVINE", the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model has withered and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", inside of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", fell asleep in the oblivion (or ignorance) of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which that "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" covers.

It is so that, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of the others seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, which will be produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE" through this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance, will inherit this ignorance;

that is, the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will wither and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", inside of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", will also fall asleep in the oblivion (or ignorance) of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which that "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" covers.[283]

---

[283] It is for the purpose to make understand this, that it is said in parable that:

"...

> *The archons were manifested by the Chief Begetter, first Archon of darkness and ignorance. Therefore as well, these archons share the ignorance of the one through which they were produced.*

..."

The "darkness" refers to the "MURKY VOID" of the attribute "NON DIVINE", "*ignorance*" refers to the oblivion of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" covers, hence it also refers to the absence of "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" which emanates from "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", and "*the Chief Begetter, first Archon*" refers to the first

These six concepts (and many other concepts that have been made manifest during and through the creation of this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model) that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed to be applied to His creatures in the attribute "NON DIVINE" are at the origin of the profound significance of the adjectives "MALE" and "FEMALE" and the words "FATHER", "MOTHER", "CHILD", and several other qualifiers and "unique words", in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

With "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" emitted only once from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside the

---

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has revealed several concepts that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established; HE has revealed the unique attributes and their significance, as well as the “unique words” which are designations of these attributes.[284]

---

[284] The purpose of giving you this information is to make you understand that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed everything and “THE DIVINE” has defined all the names and attributes of all things before that the attribute “NON DIVINE” was created and realized into existence.

Each unique name into existence is the redemption of a unique word which reveals the characteristics and attribute of a unique metaphor of a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in an unlimited number of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

All the unique names of the creatures of “THE DIVINE”, all unique names of things that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” are unique words of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” of “THE DIVINE”.

With the passage of time, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will emit “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” several others times from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, to further reveal to His creatures other concepts that He has chosen to share with them in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

With exception of the first and the fourth concepts, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will apply the four others concepts to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the seven instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, without androgyny, with the exception of this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model that has been formed and produced into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent

of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will also manifest the particulars of these two adjectives “MALE” and “FEMALE” through the layers of structures of “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of all instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, having the adjective “MALE” will be an expression of the various forms of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’”.

This "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" having the adjective "MALE" will have the capacity to serve as a medium of communication of particular products that are based on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and which will be associated with "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" of instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

These others "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", will be rather metaphors of working tools that "THE DIVINE FORCE" uses to accomplish the instructions that have been established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

Through "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, such a "BEFOREHAND CREATED

ENERGY DESIGN" of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", will be emitted in "THE SILENCE" as "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" by "THE DIVINE" to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, having the adjective "MALE", from:

1. "EMANATIONS OF 'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE";
2. "EMANATIONS OF DISCERNMENT OF DIVINE MYSTERIES";
3. "EMANATIONS OF MESSAGES CARRIED BY DIVINE MYSTERIES";
4. "EMANATIONS OF LAWS AND PRINCIPLES GOVERNING DIVINE MYSTERIES";
5. "EMANATIONS OF THE PROCESSES OF FUNCTIONING OF DIVINE MYSTERIES";

6. “EMANATIONS OF INTERCONNECTIONS OF DIVINE MYSTERIES”; and
7. “EMANATIONS OF VIBRATION HARMONICS OF DIVINE MYSTERIES”.

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, having the adjective “FEMALE” will be an expression of the various forms of the “Formative Essence of ‘THE DIVINE’”.

This “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, having the adjective “FEMALE”, has the capacity to serve as a medium of production of particular products that are based on “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” and which will be associated with “SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” of others “BEFOREHAND CREATED

ENERGY DESIGNS" that are not instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

Therefore, using only the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" that are available in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" outside of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", or by using those that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will provide them in the "Plane Above" and outside of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" having the adjective "FEMALE" will make manifest the "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORMS" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will produce through this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" having the adjective "FEMALE" and from the "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" emitted by "THE DIVINE" to the appropriate "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of instances of the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model having the adjective "MALE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model in the image of "THE DIVINE FORCE", who is "THE DIVINE WORKER", better known under the name: "THE HOLY SPIRIT". It is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who accomplishes all instructions that "THE DIVINE" issues into existence once they have been established by "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE". SHE is capable of performing countless tasks simultaneously and throughout "THE DIVINE BODY" by using its own work tools.

For the purposes of having the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" which will be produced into

existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, from the knowledge of the aspects and work tools of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” chose “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS” that are appropriated to reflect inside the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, an image of the work which however is accomplished by “THE DIVINE FORCE” inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

It is so that, the “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS” by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, formed by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, which will be produced and manifested into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

Creatures" having the adjective "FEMALE", will not be "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, but they will be only manifestations of metaphors of work tools that "THE DIVINE FORCE" uses to accomplish the instructions that have been established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

These tools work, manifested into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", will enable "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to accomplish the "specific tasks" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER would have entrusted them. These "specific tasks" will most often consist of producing shapes from "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", and also

to make other arrangements and movements of the constituent layers of “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” of this same “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”.

It is so for example that from “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS” of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, the work tools that will be called “WINDS”, as well as their “SWIRLS”, in all their forms and powers, have been beforehand created by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, emitted in “THE SILENCE” as “SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” by “THE DIVINE” to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, having the adjective “MALE” to work out the “‘RAW KNOWLEDGE’ OF THE DIVINE” contained in these

"SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" and manifesting as such the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'".

The "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORMS" of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", formed by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and associated to those "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH", are then, made manifest into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" having the adjective "FEMALE" and manifesting as such the "Formative Essence of 'THE DIVINE'".

It is also so that all the phenomena that seem natural to you or strange in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", were first beforehand created by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT

AND PROJECT MASTER", then, emitted in "THE SILENCE" as "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" by "THE DIVINE" to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, having the adjective "MALE" who will work out the "'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE" contained in these "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH", and subsequently the products contained in these "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" will be made manifest into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" having the adjective "FEMALE".

Those manifestations from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" having the adjective "FEMALE" will be subsequently used in the "Specific

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

It is so that, through the achievement of such manifestations, “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were to participate in the implementation of the conditions of life in all “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in the “Plane Below”.

So it is for the various aspects and colors in the visual representations which have been established and associated to harmonic vibrations of mysteries of “THE DIVINE”, which will be applied to the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” in each of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has built the structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” from “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” obtained from “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” which are manifestations of metaphors of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” — one “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles” in “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized between them, and, each “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle”, with respect to the “septenary intersecting points”, and without collisions forever with the passage of time — and in an expression of the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, this structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — remains intact when it receives the luminous radiation emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, accompanied by the strength of the aspect of “THE DIVINE” — that is, the very high intensity and strength and at the “Proximity” of the crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” — which is placed inside “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

It is so that, the structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model that has been formed and produced into existence in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — has inherited these same properties of the structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

The structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model has all the particulars of a stable "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" with respect to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", which it covers; and it remains intact when it receives the luminous radiation emitted by "The ALTAR of

‘THE DIVINE’”, accompanied by the strength of the aspect of “THE DIVINE” which is placed inside “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

It is so that, this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model which was formed and produced into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — is a unique manifestation of a metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” at the limit of “proximity” of the most potent properties that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has fixed for the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

This first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is the third expression into existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" at the limit of "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE"; the first expression of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" being "THE DIVINE" Himself, and the second expression into existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" being "THE SHEKINAH", "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

This first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model that was formed and produced into existence in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — is the second expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" at the limit of "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model that was produced

into existence in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — is the unique vessel through which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", will create all others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".[285]

---

[285] These details are given to you so that you can understand the difference between this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" through his unique "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and all others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that will be created into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and whose "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" ARE NOT of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model. By this you must understand what AZAZEL (LUCIFER), in his absence of "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", was unable to understand and accept; what is also at the origin of the disaster in which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will plunge the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model with a very high “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. HE has endowed it with capacities allowing it, independently, to move on his free will anywhere within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

When this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model leaves the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — and enters in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”

outside of “THE SHEKINAH”, then, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, its “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” whose structure is formed by layers of “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” will cover it instantly.

This first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model cannot enter in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH”, dressed in his “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”; because the “‘CELESTIAL’ Specific State” of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” is different from the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH”, and the homogeneity of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” must be maintained as “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it.

Only this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model enters in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH"; because it is the very seed of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH".

It is so that, outside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model takes its appearance of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature": it is the first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"

produced from the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has not endowed the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” — the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” — with “THE INTELLECT”; that is, of the capacity to perceive, to discern, to reason, to understand, to imagine, to think.

As “INDISTINCT FORM” of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model has received as such

from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the capacity to cross over the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

It has the capacity, to enter in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, to stand in front of the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, and to communicate viva voce and face-to-face with the manifestation of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER that will be produced by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituent of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE

DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, and behind the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier”.

When this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” crosses over the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” to enter in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, then, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” of this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will leave instantly at this “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier”, leaving only the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” covered by the “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole”.

It is so that, the intense radiation of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” and starting at the “Specific

‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” will come into contact with this “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole” and instantly increase its brightness, to the point that this “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole” becomes as luminous as the luminous radiation coming out of “THE SHEKINAH”.

Therefore, this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” now represented by its “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, will be fully covered by this luminous radiation.

Only this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, which is an “INDISTINCT FORM” of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside “THE SHEKINAH”, will

continue the crossing of this "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" to enter in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

It is so that, the homogeneity of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will be maintained as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it.

As we have already indicated, "THE SHEKINAH" is the first expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor for "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON", also called the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' UNION", or simply "THE UNION", and at the limit of the "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for

the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

The presence of this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, intellect, pure and holy, inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", adds intellect to this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH".

The First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" is placed in a well-defined location; although it can be moved or carried from one place to another, it is fixed and is not designed to be mobile, to move autonomously from one place to another.

In addition, this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" was not designed to be reproduced in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in which ever manner.

Thus, "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" will not be able to enforce its own instructions without going through an intermediate vessel capable of entering in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH", such as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model that enters and stands inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH", to receive the necessary instructions

that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to deliver only through this process.

Once the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model has received the instructions of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” will leave the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, wearing instantly his “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” when crossing out through the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier”, and move as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” in the environment into existence outside of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

It is by this mechanism of “UNION” in “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — that “THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", will give and explain specific instructions to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

Subsequently, this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, when it leaves the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", wearing instantly his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" when crossing out through the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier", will then, be able to transmit and explain the instructions to others entities that will be created in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" outside of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", to be executed and

realized in any location designated by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

Having thus created into existence this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, also gave him the basic knowledge of the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” — “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — through which he has been formed and produced into existence.

HE also gave him knowledge of basic processes and the rules and functioning principles for sustaining life within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, for maintaining the proper functioning of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” in order

to keep into existence, all entities that would be created subsequently in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” outside of the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

In the attribute “NON DIVINE”, this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, through its “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, is a unique manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

This first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” also has received a lot of basic knowledge concerning “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER; hence the designation “MICHAEL” (He who is like IHVH)

which will be given to this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".[286]

This first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", Unique and whose "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" is that of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, is: the Archangel MICHAEL.

---

[286] To have received a lot of basic knowledge concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is not synonyme of to know "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, especially when the creature is not aware that such knowledge has been placed inside him and is sleeping in the bed of ignorance. Every creature that is brough forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", receives a seed of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". Throughout his existence, the creature is called to develop that seed and to grow accordingly to know "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, so that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER be revealed to the attribute "NON DIVINE". There is only one teacher: "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Thus, the Archangel MICHAEL is the first and unique "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, has created directly, through the intermediary of "THE DIVINE FORCE", in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and he will be the only "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create as such in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL, that is, this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, that was produced into existence in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, and through the intermediary of "THE DIVINE FORCE", that

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will realize the remaining part of "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed.[287]

The Archangel MICHAEL is, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", a manifestation of an expression of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

The Archangel MICHAEL is also a manifestation of an expression of the metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", all in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", on a much larger scale, and

---

[287] It is to for the purpose to bring human creatures to understand this, that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, had spoken of the "Oath of AKA", saying that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER " *placed this "Oath of AKA" in the hands of the Archangel MICHAEL*".

it is so that he is the foremost on each “Angelical Order”; he surpasses and takes precedence over all seven “Angelical Orders” — the seven instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

It is from the Archangel MICHAEL and through the Archangel MICHAEL that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established to realize, through the intermediary of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the remaining part of “THE HOLY PROJECT” on scales larger than that of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, because of the androgyny the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the Archangel MICHAEL, which received its adjective “MALE” and its adjective “FEMALE”, the Archangel MICHAEL will be for all living entities that will be created into

existence, in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, what the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” is for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

The Archangel MICHAEL is, as such, the first realization, application and demonstration on a large scale in the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment” of the concept of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

All the rules and principles that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established in order to sustain “THE HOLY PROJECT” into existence are based on a common element which is “VITAL” to the existence and to the proper functioning of the “Specific Elementary

‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and everything will be formed and produced by it.

This common element is “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had abundantly poured in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and whose degree of presence, in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and everything that will be formed and produced by it, will allow to sustain into existence living creatures that SHE would create subsequently. “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is:

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'"[288]

The "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" is catalyzed by the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

---

[288] In its original statement, this common element is summarised by an expression which translates into human language to mean "LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", and the adjectives "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC" are implied in the "LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'". These adjectives are always implied, they are self contained, self evident, epithets in all "words" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER emits into existence. We write these adjectives explicitly, as indicated by "THE DIVINE FORCE", so that each of you be aware of such things and examines himself/herself with regards to his/her "LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", which is the glue that holds together all the atomic elements of your components, as it is with the components of the celestial creatures.

It is through “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” that the products, also called the “fruits”, of “THE TREE OF LIFE” and which are manifestations, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of metaphors of supply of subsistence that are provided as a result of the execution of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, will be extracted and provided to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, so that this “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” remains into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

These products, also called the “fruits”, of “THE TREE OF LIFE”, are the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which are necessary for the proper functioning of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”. This is why “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND

AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is also used as synonym for "THE TREE OF LIFE".

It is through "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" that any manifested product, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", will stand in "PURITY" and "TRUTH", and hence "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", which is the Governing Law of the Behavior, of such manifested product, will lead it to its expected "PLENITUDE", as was designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is the Love of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in His various forms and aspects, and that is:

1. PURE — that is, in the "PURITY" of the "Interpreted THOUGHTS" just as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is towards His CHILDREN;
2. TRUTHFUL — that is, not for any gain other that the main goal that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has established for His CHILDREN, for what "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is and represents;
3. AUTHENTIC — that is, whose accuracy, genuine expression cannot be challenged.

The "PURITY" of the "Interpreted THOUGHTS", which ensues from the "PURITY" of the "THOUGHTS" and which is the eternal symbol of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and of "THE DIVINE FORCE", is a very important aspect in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND

AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” because in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, it is the “Interpreted THOUGHT” which is at the origin of every action.

This “PURITY” of the “Interpreted THOUGHTS” takes place only when the “TRUTHFUL” aspect of love that one has for “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is present.

If love that a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” has for “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is not “TRUTHFUL” then, the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” which is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the considered “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will decrease and this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will generate impure “Interpreted THOUGHTS” aimed to satisfy his own internal needs outside of the specifications established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

“PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” is “THE FIRST LAW”, “THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE”, “THE FIRST COMMANDMENT” established by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.[289]

---

[289] See conversation concerning the origin of commandments, Aristide with The Archangel MICHAEL.

This first commandment will also be given to human creatures since the early days of this world in which they live. It is so that, later during the course of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, when HE was performing the “PROJECT OF

It is the “VITAL” force which is at the core and on which rests all “THE HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER undertook to realize in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Every creature into existence, and whose degree of presence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around her is sufficiently high, functions in the PURITY and HOLINESS according to the principles and rules that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for her.

REDEMPTION” for which “THE DIVINE FORCE” had created Him into existence, CHRIST will remind this several times to human creatures.

“PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, just as “THE TREE OF LIFE”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, transcends the attribute “NON DIVINE” and allows to “KNOW THE DIVINE” and to the take a share of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE” as HE wanted it to be when HE decided to establish “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

“PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, is also synonym of the “LINK OF ATTACHMENT” of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and all that this attribute contains, with “THE DIVINE”.

“PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” is “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” unique and through which Living and Holy Energy necessary to the existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” is activated and transmitted as a result of execution of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, to entities that will be created into existence.

Symbolically this translates by also saying that: “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” is (synonym of) “THE TREE OF LIFE”, eternal symbol of the glory and strength of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. Its “fruit” allows to live forever, because it is this “fruit” which allows forever to “NOURISH” — that is, to provide the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” necessary for the proper functioning of — both the

"Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and the "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established in order to maintain the cohesion of the different layers of these "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles".

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", is unique, subtle, mobile, unblemished, unalterable, and because of its nature, it penetrates through any "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" which is pure to "NOURISH" all the constituents "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particles".

It is an outflow of energy which, exhaling through mechanisms that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, transmits the will or the impressions of "THE DIVINE" in the

attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that this attribute contains.

“PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” is a pure radiation of the glory and the activity of “THE DIVINE”, a metaphor of his kindness, and no impurity can slip in HER.

“PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” is WISDOM. The root of the WISDOM, the beginning of WISDOM, the foundation of WISDOM, and the coronation of WISDOM, is the knowledge and the profound understanding of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.[290]

---

[290] Later during the course of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, this will be explained to humans through a descendant of Sira, in these terms:

It is by an elevated degree of presence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the creature that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create subsequently from the “Specific Energy

---

“…

“PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” is eminent of that, which is called “WISDOM”; “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER gives a share to those with whom HE wants to let Himself seen.

“PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” is glory and honour, joy and crown of gladness.

…

…”

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the particulars of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model that creature will obtain the “SPIRITUAL BREAD”[291].

“PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” is “THE PERFUME OF LIFE”, and goes hand in hand with “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” which is “THE WATER OF LIFE” — it is

---

[291] It is of this “SPIRITUAL BREAD” — “DAILY BREAD” — that CHRIST spoke about when he indicated how you should pray by saying:

“... Our FATHER who is in the HEAVEN! Your name be sanctified; ... Give us today our “DAILY BREAD”...”.

“PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” is catalyst of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” through which a creature will be able to receive products, also known as “fruits”, of “THE TREE OF LIFE” and which are manifestations, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of metaphors of supply of subsistence that are provided as a result of the execution of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”. Those “fruits”, of “THE TREE OF LIFE”, are also symbolically called: the “SPIRITUAL BREAD”, the “DAILY BREAD”, etc...

"THE WATER THAT IS HIDDEN IN THE WATER", also called "THE WATER OF CERTITUDE" — of every creature that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create subsequently from the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" model[292].

---

[292] It is of this "WATER OF LIFE" that CHRIST spoke about when HE was saying:

"... Whosoever drinks of the "WATER" that I shall give him shall never thirst, and the "WATER" that I give him will become in him a source of "WATER", which will spring up till the eternal life. ..."

"THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" is "THE WATER OF LIFE", and "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is "THE PERFUME OF LIFE". Those who drink it, those who will anoint themselves with it are approved. Approved are also those who are in the presence of those who drank it and all those who have anointed themselves. If those who have anointed themselves with the nard walk away and come to leave, those who are not anointed or who have not drank and who stood only with the anointed ones remain in their stench (in their own excrement).

"THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" being symbolically called "THE WATER OF LIFE", then, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in

This is why it is said of the cup of “THE PRAISE” that it contains “THE WATER OF LIFE” and “THE PERFUME OF LIFE” on which one gives thanks to “THE DIVINE”. It is filled by “THE DIVINE FORCE” and it totally belongs to “THE DIVINE”; that is, it is prepared only and is issued for “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

“PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” is “THE LIGHT OF LIFE” for every creature that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create subsequently from the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model; Whoever will

---

the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” that will contain “THE WATER OF LIFE” (also called “THE WINE”, etc...) will be also symbolically called the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ VASE”, or simply the “VASE” in all its forms. It will be the same for human creatures and it is of this “VASE” that is spoken of in all Scriptures that human creatures have in their possession.

sprout it in himself will become himself a source of "LIGHT" that shines forever.

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is the unique "force" which allows to sustain the proper functioning of every creature that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create subsequently from the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" model. It is a spiritual force which transcends the attribute "NON DIVINE", which does not perished and has been designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", for this specific purpose.[293]

---

[293] Later during the course of "THE HOLY PROJECT", this will be explained to humans through the letter to the Corinthians:

"...

When I shall speak the languages of men and of angels, if I do not have Love, I am only a sounding brass or a

“PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” is the unique “SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” which allows to build anything approved by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

It is so that, a very high degree of presence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around every

---

> *clanging cymbal. And when I shall have the gift of prophecy, the science of all mysteries and all the knowledge, when I shall even have all the faith so as to move mountains, if I do not have Love, I am nothing… Love never perish.*

…”

This was about “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, this “SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” that has been designed by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and that transcends the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

creature, whatever the creature, increases the speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals" in the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" and between the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" constituent of such a creature and therefore brings such creature closer to the highest maturity in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established it.

The rejection or the transgression of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", the transgression of "THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE", is that, which is designated as: "SIN".

The rejection of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" by any creature, whatever the creature, reduces also the

speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals" in the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" and between the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particles" constituent of such a creature and therefore keeps such creature away from "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and brings it closer to the "MURKY VOID"; that is, erasure from the existence, also called: "DEATH".

Indeed, the rejection or the transgression of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" leads to the occurrence of all kinds of negligences, including the negligence of the illumination — "THE LIGHT" which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined — that is provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE" through "THE

SEAT OF WISDOM". These negligences in turn will lead to the increased occurrence of "IMPURITY" in all its forms and which are the residuals of "Interpreted THOUGHTS" produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", which will be functioning on its own material using those residuals as internal input signals to generate new "Interpreted THOUGHTS" in a closed loop. It is so that, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will be standing in its own "IMPURITY" in all its forms. Being prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and standing in "IMPURITY" in all its forms, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will produce "IMPURE" action signals, which in turn, when given life, will lead to wilful misconducts, offspring of "IMPURITY" in all their forms. These wilful misconducts in their turn will lead to the occurrence of damages in the structures of "THE

SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", which as such becomes "UNHOLY", in much the same way as a vehicle engine that has been designed to fully function only with clean and pure fuel will now be functioning with a little bit of that clean fuel mixed with quite a lot of sand.

As we have indicated already, when "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is "UNHOLY", then "PURITY" will fail to be present in its products, and "TRUTH" and "GRACE" also will not be present in those products of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT". Instead, "IMPURITY", "LIES" and "DISGRACE", which are opposite, will be present, and "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH" will still operate with "IMPURITY", "LIES" and "DISGRACE" as inputs in the first quadrant, and at each step of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and opposite attributes will be

produced. It is so that, in the second quadrant, the "children" of "IMPURITY", "LIES" and "DISGRACE", which are called "INCOMPREHENSION", "OBSCURITY", and "HATRED", will be the products of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT". In the third quadrant, "PERCEPTION" will be replaced by the residuals of "Interpreted THOUGHTS" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and the "SCIENCE" and "MEMORY" associated with "PERCEPTION", will be contaminated with "IMPURITY", "LIES" and "DISGRACE" inherited from the first quadrant, and also they will be contaminated with "INCOMPREHENSION", "OBSCURITY", and "HATRED" inherited from the second quadrant. In the fourth quadrant, what has emerged from the residuals of "Interpreted THOUGHTS" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", will be the "seed" to "LACK

OF INTELLIGENCE", and "IMPERFECTION" and "CHAOS", which will be the characteristic of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT". "CHAOS" in turn leads ultimately to the internal destruction and dismantling of the structural integrity of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" as an assembled structure of "created energy", hence the return to the crude "created energy" of origin from which it was produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE": that, which is designated as "DEATH". It is so that, the rejection or the transgression of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" by any creature will bring that creature closer to "DEATH". This is a demonstration of the concept of "DEATH" without any external intervention whatsoever. Just like "THE ABSOLUTE MOVEMENT" does not require any external intervention to function and is without connection to anything outside and flows

evenly in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", in much the same, "DEATH", "THE VERITABLE DEATH", the return to the "MURKY VOID", is without any external intervention whatsoever.

Using the principle of causality, this also translates by saying that:

THE CONSEQUENCE OF SIN
— THE REJECTION OR THE TRANSGRESSION OF "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — IS "DEATH".

In parables, to make all these things understood, it will also be said about "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", under its denomination of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", that:

"…

Blessed is he who has found "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", for he has found LIFE he obtains the favor of IHVH, but he who rejects or transgresses "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", injures his soul; he who hates "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", cherishes "DEATH".

…"

After that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER thus, via "THE DIVINE FORCE", had created into existence the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and had made it habitable through the presence of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge"

that HE had placed within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and after that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER thus, via “THE DIVINE FORCE”, had created the Archangel MICHAEL, who is also on a larger scale, an analogy to the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, it is so that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER undertook to create the “Celestial Host” from the seven “Angelical Orders” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed and established.

CHAPTER 146

CREATION IN EXISTENCE OF THE ‘CELESTIAL’ HOST — METAPHORS OF EACH OF THE SEVEN “DIVINE PARTICLES” CONSTITUENT OF “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION”

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” HAS NOT ENDOWED the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, having the “MALE” adjective, with the capacity to emit “SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” of an instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

In addition, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” HAS NOT ENDOWED the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, having the “FEMALE” adjective, with the capacity to serve as a medium of production of instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

Therefore, “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” cannot reproduce by themselves.

It is from “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, emitted by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and it is according to the instructions of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and which are transported by “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will form and produce into existence a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” from the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the

“PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model (that is, the Archangel MICHAEL) who will serve as production medium of the seven instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

Once “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has emitted “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” for the creation into existence of a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, then, it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will manifest into existence, from the Archangel MICHAEL, the sequence of “SOUNDS” that are associated with the “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” that has been emitted by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and thus creating into existence a “Bubble of Purity” formed from the “mouth” of the

Archangel MICHAEL, and containing appropriate "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances".[294]

It is thus that, for example, from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL and with a single specific transformation applied to this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will form and produce into existence the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the considered instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, carrying a manifestation of a metaphor of a unique "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and according to the specifications transported by "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE". By this, you must

---

[294] It is like when a fish speaks in the water, an air bubble forms immediately in front of its mouth.

understand that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has coded the complete set of information related to a metaphor of that unique "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in the "generative or origin material"[295] of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the considered instance

---

[295] You may view this as the equivalent of the "genetic material" in human creatures. Each human creature will also be unique through its complete set of "genetic material". With exception of the first and only transmission that occurs from the Archangel MICHAEL and through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", this "generative or origin material" for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" cannot be transmitted to a next "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature". There is no "line of descend" or "lineage" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model in the sense that you know it with human creatures, and the "Angelical Orders", which are the seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, are not "lines of descend" or "lineages". The only transmission of "generative or origin material" is from the Archangel MICHAEL and through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body". All "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are in this way the descendants of the Archangel MICHAEL.

of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model. "THE DIVINE FORCE" will also code and insert the information related to the manifestation of such metaphor of that unique "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in the "generative or origin material" of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the considered instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model. The "generative or origin material" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", which descend (that is to say, is descendant) from the "generative or origin material" of the Archangel MICHAEL, will be completed (for demonstration purposes) by the "generative or origin material" of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment". Through these two "generative or origin materials", the unicity of the considered instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is determined.

It is from the appropriate "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" and which are inside the "Bubble of Purity" formed from the "mouth" of the Archangel MICHAEL, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will simultaneously "weave" into existence the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" (including the morphology and the anatomy) of the considered instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

The "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" is produced into existence "fully grown" and with the "physical characteristics", which are associated with the "11 years"-old aged "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" obtained from the considered instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"

model.[296] As we have already indicated, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" with "specific processes" through which the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" in its totality undergoes a "rejuvenation" process immediately at the completion of a cycle of "30 years" into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", and through which it is restored, at the cellular level, to the "juvenile specific conditions" of birth in which it was produced (brought forth) into existence inside the attribute

[296] This will also be the case with the first human creature with the adjective "MALE" — and who will be called "ADAM" — and who will be produced into existence with the "physical characteristics", which are associated to the "18 years"-old human creature obtained from the human creature model; idem with the first human creature with the adjective "FEMALE" — and who will be called "THE FEMALE". All others human creatures descendants of these first two will start from "zero", through zygote, embryo, fetus, etc....

"NON DIVINE". It is so that, at the completion of every cycle of "30 years" into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" will automatically "rejuvenate" and return to the established characteristics of its "juvenile specific conditions" of birth, and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will appear to be "perdurable juvenile". This "rejuvenation" process, however, does not apply to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" that will wear the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment". The "juvenile specific conditions" of birth associated with the production into existence of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" and, which were established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" for the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"

model are those which are associated to the “11 years”-old aged “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” in the growth development of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”; that is to say, those of preteenager or “end of middle childhood” from the perspective of the growth of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”.

As for the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the considered instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and which “THE DIVINE FORCE” will form and produce into existence, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” will not go through the natural cognitive development, which is common and which will be observed in human creatures and, which precedes preteenager. As it will be the case with human creatures at the stage of preteenager or

"end of middle childhood", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the considered instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and which "THE DIVINE FORCE" will form and produce into existence, will already have, at its production into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", the developed cognitive abilities and the "innate capabilities" necessary to perform the tasks for which that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will be brought forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" by "THE DIVINE FORCE". Thus, at its production into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", and to the extent of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature, will already have "Interpreted THOUGHTS" in accordance with the age of preteenager or "end of

middle childhood" and its abilities and it will already be operational and capable to:

- "THINK" and "REASON" through "hypothetico-deductive reasoning" and through the logical use of symbols related to abstract concepts related to the purpose and the tasks for which it will be brought forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE";
- "Operate" on "forms" or representations related to abstract concepts, that is to say mental representations of the relevant objects and actions, related to the purpose and the tasks for which it will be brought forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" and systematically solve a problem in a logical and methodical way; hence, it will already be able to tell the difference between "a solution" and "not

a solution" of a problem, that is to say, the difference between that, which is "CORRECT" and that, which is "INCORRECT";

- Understand the concept of "self" and has self-knowledge of the purpose and the tasks for which it will be brought forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", in the social environment in which it will be brought forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", and will be able to develop standards and expectations for own behavior. The concept of "self" is at the base of the principle of individual consciousness, the object of it, but an active subject; it is all together personal identity, the dimension of invisible interiority, the ontological depth to which the individual character and individual destiny lean and build

on into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is so that, at its production into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the considered instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and which “THE DIVINE FORCE” will form and produce into existence, will already have the disposition to become better at learning and to develop a number of traits that are useful in the learning process, such as curiosity, creativity, imagination, cooperation, confidence, commitment, enthusiasm, and persistence. It will already be able to collect, organize and integrate information and ideas from various sources, and to question and predict, examine and analyze opinions, identify values and issues, detect bias and distinguish between

alternatives. In fact, just like it will be observed in human creatures, in the phase that precedes preteenager, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the considered instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and which “THE DIVINE FORCE” will form and produce into existence, will already have the capacity, right away, to the extent of the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” and in accordance with the age of preteenager or “end of middle childhood”, to think critically about things, to look beyond the symbols of what they will literally see or hear, and determine what it actually means.

Furthermore, as we have already indicated in one previous annotation, although from the perspective of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will

already be operational in accordance with the "innate capabilities" at age of preteenager or "end of middle childhood", however from the perspective of "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", the plant of the "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be in the seed state and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will be similar to an embryo. The embryo, which develops in the uterus before it is born, has everything it needs without ever having seen the one who sowed it. It will have to go through the different stages of the development of the plant of the "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", ranging from the implantation of the seed until maturity; ranging from the "spiritual awakening" to the "adult spiritual age" passing through the "spiritual childhood" and the "spiritual adolescence".[297]

---

[297] The transition from one stage to another does not take place in a

It is during the course of the development of the plant of the "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will undergo extremely complex "emotional development". Its understanding of the concept of "self" will evolve and it will develop a more complex

---

few months or over an entire year, but it takes place over several years and in accordance with whether or not the creature is awaken or not to the existence of the invisible teaching process performed by "THE DIVINE FORCE"; and in the case of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, the transition from "spiritual awakening" to "spiritual childhood" was made over billions of years (yes! billions!!!). Remember the following saying in parables and get the picture of the transition time from one stage to another in the development of the plant of the "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE":

"...

> *There is in Paradise a tree under the shadow of which a horseman can walk for a hundred years without ever leaving it.*

..."

image of who it think it is. In addition, its sense of competence — what it believes it is able to achieve — will also adjust and refine to efficiently satisfy the purpose for which the considered "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will be brought forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". All of these, as it will be shown later through human creatures, will be coupled with its growing understanding of moral and ethical behaviour, and an increased capacity for emotional understanding and expression.

Once the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the considered instance has been produced, then, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will dress it with this "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".

The execution of this process is so fast and at the scale of the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL'

Substance", that, when observing on a much larger scale, then, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" specified by "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", which has been emitted by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and produced by "THE DIVINE FORCE", appears into existence as by "magic", as coming from nowhere: that effect is due to the difference in scales, and the execution speed of "THE DIVINE FORCE", which is several billion times faster than any speed that can execute any non-divine creature born into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

When one sees this at the scale of the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substance" and in "slow motion", it is almost as if looking at a whirlwind of sand, and the sand particles being these "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" now being

arranged by an invisible hand: it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who is so at work.

It is so that, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” is produced into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the “Plane Above”.

It will also be said of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” that has been produced into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, by this process, that it has been “spoken” into existence from the Archangel MICHAEL.

For the purpose to have the task of the realization of “THE HOLY PROJECT” shared and easy to perform, “THE DIVINE FORCE” created into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”

constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", from the Archangel MICHAEL, and following receipt of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE"[298], twelve manifestations (six pairs of

---

[298] In the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", no creature speaks by emitting words through his "mouth" as a human creature on Earth will do, but one talks with others creatures without using the "mouth" and it is like telepathy.

When "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER emits "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who makes manifest into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", the sequence of "SOUNDS" which are associated to such "WORD OF THE DIVINE"; and when SHE does it, it is to create something into existence through a production medium.

"'THE WORD OF THE DIVINE' IS MADE TO BE APPLIED, TO CREATE AND GIVE LIFE — IN THE MEANING OF THE PRODUCTION OF A LIVING 'SPIRITUAL BODY' — IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE' TO WHAT 'THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER' HAS DESIGNED AND BEFOREHAND CREATED"

It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” (“THE DIVINE WORKER”, better known under the name: “THE HOLY SPIRIT”) who is responsible for implementing “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”.

“‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will seek to receive of Archangel MICHAEL this knowledge which, they believed, could allow them to generate this “SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” in order to “GIVE LIFE” in the sense of creation into existence of a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, but the Archangel MICHAEL could not explain to them this concept of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”.

It is so that, all have believed that it was an “Oath” between “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and the Archangel MICHAEL; because none of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, not even the Archangel MICHAEL, could see “THE DIVINE FORCE” at work and understand what was going on. Yes! These same celestial creatures who will later declare themselves to be “gods” above the human creature, not knowing how they came into existence!

As we have indicated in a previous annotation, during the course of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the creatures that will be produced into existence will not understand this concept and will therefore call it: the “Oath of ‘THE WORD’”. It is of this concept that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, was referring to when he

"MALE" and "FEMALE") of the six firsts instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model among the seven instances that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had defined:

- The first and foremost manifestation of the "QUERUB" instance formed and produced outside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — has provided a first pair[299] of two "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures": a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "QUERUB" instance having the "MALE" adjective and a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

---

spoke of the "Oath of AKA", that is "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE".

[299] We are referring here to a double birth, of what you came to known as "twins". These were the first "twins" that were created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of the “QUERUB” instance having the “FEMALE” adjective.

Later during the course of the implementation of this “HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of the “QUERUB” instance having the “MALE” adjective will be designated by the name: “AZAZEL”[300].

---

[300] In the firsts days of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, every “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” that was spoken into existence by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER through the “mouth” of the Archangel MICHAEL, was called “CHILD” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. They were all identified by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. It is so that, all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had no individual “names” as such, but they will innately recognize each

- The first and foremost manifestation of the "MALAK" instance formed and produced outside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — has provided a first pair of two "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures": a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "MALAK" instance having the "MALE" adjective and a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "MALAK" instance having the "FEMALE" adjective.

  Later during the course of the implementation of this "HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has

---

others, communicate with each others, and they didn't need other special designations.

designed, this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "MALAK" instance having the "MALE" adjective will be designated by the name: "RAPHAEL".

- The first and foremost manifestation of the "OPHAN" instance formed and produced outside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — has provided a first pair of two "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures": a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "OPHAN" instance having the "MALE" adjective and a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "OPHAN" instance having the "FEMALE" adjective.

Later during the course of the implementation

of this “HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of the “OPHAN” instance having the “MALE” adjective will be designated by the name: “URIEL”.

- The first and foremost manifestation of the “IKARI” instance formed and produced outside of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — has provided a first pair of two “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”: a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of the “IKARI” instance having the “MALE” adjective and a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of the “IKARI” instance having the “FEMALE” adjective.

Later during the course of the implementation of this "HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "IKARI" instance having the "MALE" adjective will be designated by the name: "ZAHEERIEL".

- The first and foremost manifestation of the "KO'ACH" instance formed and produced outside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — has provided a first pair of two "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures": a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "KO'ACH" instance having the "MALE" adjective and a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of the “KO’ACH” instance having the “FEMALE” adjective.

Later during the course of the implementation of this “HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of the “KO’ACH” instance having the “MALE” adjective will be designated by the name: “CAMAEL”.

- The first and foremost manifestation of the “SERAPH” instance formed and produced outside of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — has provided a first pair of two “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”: a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of

the “SERAPH” instance having the “MALE” adjective and a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of the “SERAPH” instance having the “FEMALE” adjective.

Later during the course of the implementation of this “HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, this first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of the “SERAPH” instance having the “MALE” adjective will be designated by the name: “SARAÏEL”.

These twelve firsts foremost “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have been “spoken” into existence from the Archangel MICHAEL, outside of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

As we have indicated already, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of the others seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, other than first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, is produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE" through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance and from a single specific transformation applied to this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model following emission of a "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" and transported by "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE".

This is why "THE DIVINE FORCE" is the "MOTHER" of these firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and SHE will be the

“MOTHER” of all others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of every “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” was beforehand created by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and the “SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” emitted directly by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER; it is for this that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is their “FATHER”.

As we have already indicated, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model is a manifestation in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” created all of them in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our

FATHER. SHE had endowed each of them with one of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and with a "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" lower than that of the Archangel MICHAEL.

As we have indicated in a text above, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", which is produced through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL, is not an "INDISTINCT FORM" (is not an essence, is not a seed) of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

From this aspect and their nature, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of these firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures" that have been formed and produced from the Archangel MICHAEL, outside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, are not at the limit of "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of these firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have been formed and produced from the Archangel MICHAEL, outside of "THE SHEKINAH" cannot enter in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" to form "THE UNION" within "THE SHEKINAH"; at the risk of having their structure

destroyed by the very high "INTENSITY" and "STRENGTH" of the luminous radiation emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH"; although these "INTENSITY" and "STRENGTH" are alleviated and diluted by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which is at the limit of "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

The structure of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of these firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have been formed and produced from the Archangel MICHAEL, cannot remain intact when these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are in a proximity external to "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE

DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — and if these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” are not protected by processes that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed and established.

Through the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, in addition to their own added ability (and defining their “Angelical Order”), “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also endowed in much lesser proportions, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each of these six firsts foremost “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” with the seven added specific abilities that define the seven “Angelical Orders”; thus making them expressions similar to the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

HE has endowed them with the understanding, intelligence, capacities and capabilities to think independently, to communicate in all forms, to learn and to memorize, to develop all their own added abilities in order to grow up in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", to move at will in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". HE has endowed them with several capacities and capabilities.

Of these twelve firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the six having the "MALE" adjective will be called: The "ADONA'IM". They will be the six firsts foremost Archangels, besides the Archangel MICHAEL.

It is to these firsts foremost “ADONA’IM”, in addition to the Archangel MICHAEL, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will entrust the first task that SHE had established for these creatures, outside of “THE SHEKINAH”: “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH”, by seven Archangels — six “ADONA’IM” and the Archangel MICHAEL.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” did not randomly chose to create these six manifestations having the adjective “MALE” from the six firsts instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

These seven “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” ensuring “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH” form together an expression of a metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. In this expression, the Archangel MICHAEL who

surpasses and prevails over all the seven “Angelical Orders”, will ensure the function of the “HASHMALL” instance with aim of maintaining the interconnections between him and the six firsts “ADONA’IM”, and the interconnections of these six firsts “ADONA’IM” amongst them.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established this metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and “THE DIVINE FORCE” has expressed it symbolically over these seven “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” to whom SHE has entrusted the task of “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH”, to indicate and lead all creatures that will be created into existence both in the “Plane Above” and in the “Plane Below” to understand, the nature of “THE

DIVINE" through all expressions of metaphors of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; "THE SHEKINAH", "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'", is an expression of these metaphors.

It is so that, the names of these seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to whom SHE has entrusted "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", also give guidance on the descriptions of the seven subsets of "Divine States" that are defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

- The Archangel MICHAEL will symbolically represent the expression of the metaphor of the "'DIVINE' Divine State".
- "ZAHEERIEL", the first manifestation of the "IKARI" instance, having the "MALE" adjective,

will symbolically represent the expression of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" (also called the "'PURITY' Divine State").

- "AZAZEL", the first manifestation of the "QUERUB" instance, having the "MALE" adjective, will symbolically represent the expression of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State" that is bearer of the "'LIGHT' Divine State"[301].
- "URIEL", the first manifestation of the "OPHAN" instance, having the "MALE"

[301] This is why later during the course of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State" being bearer of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", this first manifestation of the "QUERUB" instance, having the "MALE" adjective and whose original name was "AZAZEL", will be called by the symbol it represented: "LUCIFER", which means "LIGHT Bearer".

adjective, will symbolically represent the expression of the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

- "SARAÏEL" which means "Eye[302] of 'GOD' Divine State" or simply "Eye of 'GOD'", and which is the first manifestation of the "SERAPH" instance, having the "MALE" adjective, will symbolically represent the expression of the "'LIGHT→GOD' Divine State" that is bearer of the "'GOD' Divine State".
- "RAPHAEL", the first manifestation of the "MALAK" instance, having the "MALE"

[302] Here, when we use an expression of the kind "...the "Eye of..." ...", one must understand the word "Eye" in a symbolic way and in the sense of a very small reinforcement, of a very small bud, of an attribute that is established in the foreground in order to signal the existence in the background of the complete attribute on a larger scale and much more complex than the very small reinforcement itself.

adjective, will symbolically represent the expression of the "'GOD' Divine State".

- "CAMAEL" which means "Eye of 'DIVINE' Divine State" or simply "Eye of 'DIVINE'", and which is the first manifestation of the "KO'ACH" instance, having the "MALE" adjective, will symbolically represent the expression of the "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State" that is bearer of the "'DIVINE' Divine State".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" has also placed these seven firsts "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" outside, in front of and all around "THE SHEKINAH", so that the creatures that will be created into existence in the "Plane Above" grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", understand the particulars of "THE DIVINE BODY", and know

that it is through "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that:

- All "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" came to existence as manifestation of products of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".
- Everything that should come to existence, in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and coming from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", will be a product of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; it is the meaning of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL going forth and back in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH" in order to receive instructions, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” created into existence the Archangel MICHAEL as a manifestation (following the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model) of the metaphor, in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed (within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”) and from which SHE would create the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

This was not the case with these six firsts foremost “ADONA’IM” and it will not be the case with all the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that will be created into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the

“Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as a manifestation (following the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model) of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

These have been created directly as product of the mould which is defined by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and has been applied by “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” to the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE” through the Archangel MICHAEL.

They were not created directly, but through the intermediary of the Archangel MICHAEL, as manifestation (following the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model) of the metaphor, in

the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of this unique “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”; even though “THE DIVINE FORCE” will express metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” on these six firsts foremost “ADONA’IM” and on all the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that will be created into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” that was the first manifestation of the “QUERUB” instance and having the “MALE” adjective, later during the course of the implementation of this “HOLY

PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, will be designated by the name "AZAZEL". And for that, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has had a lot of joy and love for this first manifestation of the "QUERUB" instance.

In the implementation of the initial tasks that "THE DIVINE FORCE" entrusted to them, these first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" worked together in joy, in gladness, in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" because they were created with this knowledge in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body". It is these firsts "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have shaped the early landscapes of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Although none of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" could see "THE DIVINE

FORCE", SHE has supervised everything, always attentive to their wellness[303], devoted to their education, with a supreme kindness. SHE provided them with the temperature and intensity of spiritual illumination to get them, through the implementation

---

[303] Even nowadays, "THE DIVINE FORCE" is the same, unchanged, ever patient and infinitely gentle not only with those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had retained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", but also with those human creatures that SHE loves much. Most "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have also inherited those qualities since those early days and those qualities can still be perceived in some of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". Two of those "ADONA'IM" who still possess these qualities and compassion are: "ADONAI" RAPHAEL and "ADONAI" URIEL.

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", does everything for His beloved creatures, but these creatures are ungrateful towards Him; for the twenty something billion humans living on this earth, only two or three creatures (out of twenty something billion) greet him every days and often ask Him how He is doing.

of their respective duties, to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and understand why they were into existence; because they were all His "CHILDREN" at the stage of the "spiritual awakening".

With the passage of time and the progress in the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", new tasks were revealed by "THE DIVINE FORCE" to the Archangel MICHAEL and he was also diligently educated, as well as the firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", through several teachings given by "THE DIVINE FORCE" about the manner to perform these tasks.

As we have also indicated already, as long as the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER would have chosen to share with

this attribute “NON DIVINE”, are not yet shared with this attribute “NON DIVINE” but rather remain in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that it contains as creatures cannot know about the existence of these “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, nor would they know about themselves as manifestations of the metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, or know anything else about “HE WHO IS”. It is through those subsets of activity, which have been established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER shares HIS “DIVINE WEALTH” with the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that it contains as creatures.

It is thus that, the ultimate goal of the implementation of these subsets of activity, is to

reveal and make "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER known to the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all that it contains, through a process of education — cultivation of learning — of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", under the supervision of "THE DIVINE FORCE". The general process for providing that education to creatures, which are, or will be, produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", is summarised in the following steps:

1. *A "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" is selected in the order of achievement established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and is to be manifested by metaphor in the attribute "NON DIVINE".*
2. *Established metaphors of the tasks that led to the production of that "DIVINE*

PRIMARY WEALTH", are assigned as rational activities, by "THE DIVINE FORCE" to those creatures that have already been produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Into these rational activities, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; that is, the very aspects of "THE DIVINE FORCE", because "THE DIVINE FORCE" is Herself "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

The provision, in such manner, of those aspects that are proper to "THE DIVINE FORCE", is truly a demonstration of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER, expressed by "THE DIVINE FORCE", towards His creatures; it is a testimony of HIS KINDNESS (including all its synonyms) and AFFECTION towards His creatures.[304]

"THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in all its forms and expressions, is the invisible treasure, it is the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded into those rational activities and that the creatures are called upon to discover through discernment, to

---

[304] In the PURITY, and to those whom one loves in PURITY, one reveals and gives what one possesses of precious and intimate, and this fact of revealing and giving does not in itself diminish anything of what one possesses of precious and intimate. He, who has ears to hear, let him hear!

understand, and to nourish themselves with this invisible treasure. It is this "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", which reveals and allows to know "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. In the absence of this "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", one finds oneself in what is designated by the word which is translated to signify: obscurity.

3. *"THE DIVINE FORCE" assists those creatures, throughout the execution of those rational activities, by converging the illusions, generated by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within each of those creatures, towards their proper representations, and towards a proper representation of a new "need" that will be*

required in order to move forward in the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT". This proper representation of the new "need" is actually associated with the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that has been chosen to be manifested by metaphor in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

4. *"THE DIVINE FORCE" assists those creatures and guided them in establishing and understanding the specifications concerning the new "need"; as such those resulting specifications will be in accordance with that which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had already established. Establishing such specifications is an important exploration, discovering and learning experience for*

"THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" on its journey to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

5. *With the consent of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, when the product associated with those specifications, and to be manifested into existence, originates from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", it is so that, "THE DIVINE FORCE" produces into existence the manifestation of the metaphor of that product. That manifestation of the metaphor of that product is the solution that allows resolving the "need" that arose, and allows to move forward in the*

implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

As we mentioned in an early section, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established the path and all the individual tasks through which each "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" was produced. HE has subdivided all these individual tasks into other subsets of activity of single function, in all their details. It is through the implementation of these subsets of activity of single function, in all their details, and in the order of achievement established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share a part of this great "DIVINE WEALTH" with the "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, all the tasks that “THE DIVINE FORCE” assigned to these very first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, were subdivided into rational activities, intended to make them understand and know the nature of the “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. These rational activities were intended to lead them to discover and understand the need for a new tool, a new approach for carrying out their work, a new product, in short, a new creature to their likeness, and which would allow the next task to be accomplished in a shared way.

These rational activities whose products were “PURE”, accomplished in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’, and drew near, starting at a particular passage of time, were thus within the specifications that “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had established.

Because of the supreme completeness of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", it is so that those "PURE" products will converge towards (that is, will move towards something well-defined without ever reaching it) a well-defined product, unique, and that will be a manifestation of a metaphor of a product which exists already in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

To such a unique point of convergence of these rational activities whose products were "PURE", accomplished in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE', is associated a unique "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in the

"'SPIRIT' Divine State" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

From this need to want to accomplish the next task, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL, activated and labored, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had conceived "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", in search of the solution.

It was then that "THE DIVINE FORCE" intervened from within "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL, and enlightened and guided him, through the representations, through the illusions, generated by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", towards the proper representation of the image of the instance of the

model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" which is in correspondence with the point of convergence of these "PURE" products, accomplished in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", and which was to enable them to carry out this next task, which was the origin of this present necessity.

All the appropriate images of the instances of the model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who established them and will make them manifest in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

As we have already indicated earlier, in the conception of the "DISTINCT" form in the attribute "NON DIVINE", as manifestation of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER" has endowed the internal structures of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" with capacities, capabilities and "specific processes" which, among others, allow "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", to independently: "THINK", "REASON" and "MAKE DECISIONS", memorize, learn, acquire intelligence and develop it throughout its existence in order to grow in knowledge, in order to accomplish the "specific work" that HE has designed and established for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

To "THINK" is to generate internal action signals, it is to generate representations, illusions, from the elements of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'". To "REASON" is to walk, move, travel, in the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", and therefore instantly in the

"Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'", by using the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

Through Her "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM", "THE DIVINE FORCE" is always at the maximum of Her particulars, SHE has all Her intensity, Her density, Her "DIVINE WEALTH", SHE is by Herself the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" — Her "THOUGHTS" are "THE TRUTH" and are not interpreted.

It is thus that through the illusions produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", it is only "THE DIVINE FORCE" who will provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — "THE LIGHT" which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined

— and will thus guide “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” towards the proper representation of the image of the instance of the model of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” which is in correspondence with the point of convergence of these “PURE” products, accomplished in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, and which was to enable them to carry out this next task, which was the origin of this present necessity.

It is thus that “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, inside of the withered “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, and asleep in the oblivion (or the ignorance) of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, is awakened from this oblivion and is educated by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

"THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", through its own analyses and syntheses of its own choices, is thus called to understand by itself, how has it managed to discern such an image, such representation, and ultimately, to understand and to know THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS, who led it on the path leading to this appropriate image.

It is so that, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", using its abilities that allow it to "THINK", to "REASON" and "MAKE DECISIONS", to memorize, to learn, to acquire intelligence and to develop it throughout its existence, asking questions "Where does this come from? Why that? How did I arrive to this or that? Where did I get such knowledge? etc...", is called upon to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and knowledge of "PURE, TRUTHFUL,

AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in all its forms.[305]

Once the appropriate image was thus transmitted — it is not a packet transmitted in inheritance, but rather conveyed through education to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", under the supervision of "THE DIVINE FORCE", and was thus in the specifications established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then the Archangel MICHAEL issued his "Desires of Reproduction" in order to produce into existence that appropriate image.

---

[305] If you want to know "THE DIVINE FORCE" and walk with HER, then begin by examining and dehulling each of all your "Interpreted THOUGHTS", in search of everything that is "PURE" and "HOLY" in your "Interpreted THOUGHTS", in search of all what is not part of the experience you have accumulated during your years into existence, and in search of how do those things, how do those new "ideas", have come into you.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” entered into action, once SHE had received “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, emitted by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and thus manifested into existence — spoke into existence — through the Archangel MICHAEL, that appropriate “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, unique point of convergence of the “PURE” products of the preceding activities, and manifestation of a unique “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” whose “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State” of origin is inside in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and which was to enable them to perform the following task at the origin of their present necessity.[306] We have already described this process

[306] To help you understand things, using concepts that you are

familiar with, you can consider "THE HOLY PROJECT" as an enterprise in which a mighty business owner has defined his business imperative, the primary objective of his own business. For this mighty business owner, this primary objective is to achieve a high profit with high productivity.

The mighty business owner has defined his business strategy, he has aligned all possible "relevant" activities to be performed in his business, in order to achieve its primary objective effectively and efficiently, and he has defined performance measurements to keep things in check.

It is so that, in a far away country, very far away from where he resides, the mighty business owner launched his enterprise and, through his confidential business helper, he hired the first employees in that country and assigned well-defined tasks to them, as part of the initial "relevant" activities of the enterprise.

To the very first employee that he had hired, through his confidential business helper, he appointed that first employee as CEO (Chief Executive Officer) of the enterprise. Those that were hired right after the appointed CEO, were also appointed to highest-ranking positions to assist their CEO.

As time elapsed, through his confidential business helper, the mighty business owner revealed new "relevant" activities, new opportunities, to these existing employees. Thus, new employees and new working tools were needed in order to accomplish the

tasks arising from the new "relevant" activities, to realise those new opportunities, and to move the business forward.

It is so that, with the assistance of the confidential business helper, the CEO established new "job specification" for each new opportunity and, once approved by the confidential business helper, a call for candidate was sent out to fill the new position in the enterprise.

It is so that, the confidential business helper, who oversaw all the resources of the enterprise, selected and brought in the appropriate new employee to perform the tasks highlighted in the new "job specification", and to act in concert with the enterprise intended strategy; each employee in the enterprise was identified by his own "job specification". And the larger the enterprise became, the more important the synergy — the coordinated action of the elements of a system and which contributes to produce a total effect that is greater than the sum of effects of the individual elements — that diverse resources and capabilities provide within the enterprise also became. Thus, the components of the enterprise took shape and were aligned by integrating organizational and work flow components of the enterprise, vertically and horizontally, under the CEO and those who were appointed to highest-ranking positions to assist their CEO.

As such, were the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" brought into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", by

by which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were "spoken" into existence from the Archangel MICHAEL, outside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, and by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

As we have already indicated, to each product, to each phenomenon, at different scales of the movement in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of

---

"THE DIVINE FORCE", and to take part in "THE HOLY PROJECT"; each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" identified by its own "job specification" and representing, as such, a living record of the necessity that had occurred in the enterprise and that had led to the production of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" into existence, inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". The seven angelic orders form the base of the vertical organizational and work flow component of the enterprise, and specific workgroups and teams across those seven angelic orders, for special purposes, form the base of the horizontal organizational and work flow component of the enterprise.

seven “Divine Particles”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has added a unique meaning, a single intention, a set of conditions that determine its denotation, a “unique word”, an “attribute”, or a “predicate”. In itself, such a “single word”, such an “attribute”, or such a “predicate”, is an incomplete (unsaturated) expression about “THE DIVINE”.

It is so that, at the completion of this process of producing such an appropriate “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, the “unique word”, the “attribute”, or the “predicate”, which is associated with the point of convergence which is a product of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, was given, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and assigned as a designation for that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”. It is

these designations that will be the prefixes of the names of grandeur that adorn these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". The unique intention of the product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", associated with such an appropriate "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", thus became the "why" of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" into the existence; that is, the "purpose" of such "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" into existence.[307]

---

[307] As we have explained in the previous annotation, using the concepts of an enterprise and the mighty business owner who has established one of his enterprise in a far away country, far away from where he resides, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", as employees in that enterprise, were brought into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and so that they take part in "THE HOLY PROJECT", as arose the necessity to perform new tasks during the execution of

Through the series of tasks which led to the need for a new tool, a new approach for carrying out their work, a new product, in short, a new creature to their likeness, and which was to allow the next task to be done in a shared way, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has thus developed and manifested the semantics associated with the product of "THE DIVINE

---

the ongoing tasks that were assigned to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that were already into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". Each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" was identified by its own "job specification" and representing, as such, a living record of the necessity that had occurred in the enterprise and that had led to the production of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" into existence, inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". That "job specification" is actually a summary of the "why" of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" into the existence, and to every "job specification" is associated a title and the corresponding unique intention of a well-defined product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Those titles are the names of grandeur that almost all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have adorned themselves with.

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", associated with such an appropriate "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature". "THE DIVINE FORCE" thus revealed to them the "living patterns" of the causal relationships (the temporal order of things) according to which the products are formed and others are consumed in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State". Inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER established to realize "THE HOLY PROJECT", nothing is without cause; the "cause" being the preceding motive (in the temporal order of things) and which produces or causes something. The cause is the correlate of the produced thing (which is the effect, the consequence), it precedes this produced thing (which is the effect, the consequence), it is associated with the "raison d'être" of this produced

thing (which is the effect, the consequence), it is responsible for the existence of this produced thing (which is the effect, the consequence). The understanding of the principle of causality is the necessary foundation of even the slightest knowledge of what is produced into existence inside this attribute "NON DIVINE".

During all this process of producing such an appropriate "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", from the initiation of the need for a new tool, a new approach for carrying out their work, a new product, in short, a new creature to their likeness, and which was to allow the next task to be done in a shared way, to the production in the existence of that appropriate "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", the Archangel MICHAEL was not conscious and had no knowledge of "THE

DIVINE FORCE" — INVISIBLE — to their perception, and who worked in him and educated him. He had not knowledge about the anatomy (the unassembled internal structure and the relationship between the parts of the internal structure) of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model; thus, he had no knowledge of his own anatomy and he had no knowledge about the anatomy that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has built and produced inside such "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

The Archangel MICHAEL believed that it was by himself that his "Desires of Reproduction" in order to produce in existence the appropriate "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", were accomplished. He will always believe that he himself was the source of his "Desires of Reproduction". Having never had the knowledge of the mould that is

the model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and from which he was produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", nor could he know that he does not possess the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON".

Without these elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", all representations from "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" will remain in "THE SILENCE", in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and will never "take body", outside "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", and in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Only "THE DIVINE FORCE" possesses in HER, all elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", all elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", and all elements of "THE 'GOD' REASON", which are necessary to accomplish

all these production processes in existence in attribute “NON DIVINE”, following receipt of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”.

It is so that, as appeared that need to perform the new tasks which were revealed by “THE DIVINE FORCE” to the Archangel MICHAEL, “THE DIVINE FORCE” created others pairs of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” into existence within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, from the Archangel MICHAEL, and following receipt of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” and in each of the seven instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, with different “GIFTS” and different capabilities depending upon the tasks that were to be accomplished, each Archangel and each Angel in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

And it is so that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" having the "MALE" adjective and that will be heads of the seven "Angelical Orders" were created into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". They came into existence as a result of:

- A second manifestation of the "QUERUB" instance formed and produced outside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — has provided a second pair of two "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures": a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "QUERUB" instance having the "MALE" adjective and a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "QUERUB"

instance having the “FEMALE” adjective.

Later during the course of the implementation of this “HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” having the “MALE” adjective of this second manifestation of the “QUERUB” instance will be designated by the name: “GABRIEL”, He will then, be the head of the “QUERUB’IM”.

- A second manifestation of the “MALAK” instance formed and produced outside of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — has provided a second pair of two “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”: a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of

the “MALAK” instance having the “MALE” adjective and a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of the “MALAK” instance having the “FEMALE” adjective.

Later during the course of the implementation of this “HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” having the “MALE” adjective of this second manifestation of the “MALAK” instance will be designated by the name: “UZZIEL”, He will then, be the head of the “MALAK’IM”.

- A second manifestation of the “OPHAN” instance formed and produced outside of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”

— has provided a second pair of two "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures": a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "OPHAN" instance having the "MALE" adjective and a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "OPHAN" instance having the "FEMALE" adjective.

Later during the course of the implementation of this "HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective of this second manifestation of the "OPHAN" instance will be designated by the name: "RAZIEL", He will then, be the head of the "OPHAN'IM".

- A second manifestation of the “IKARI” instance formed and produced outside of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — has provided a second pair of two “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”: a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of the “IKARI” instance having the “MALE” adjective and a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of the “IKARI” instance having the “FEMALE” adjective.

Later during the course of the implementation of this “HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” having the “MALE” adjective of this

second manifestation of the "IKARI" instance will be designated by the name: "CERVIEL", He will then, be the head of the "IKARI'IM".

- A second manifestation of the "KO'ACH" instance formed and produced outside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — has provided a second pair of two "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures": a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "KO'ACH" instance having the "MALE" adjective and a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "KO'ACH" instance having the "FEMALE" adjective.

Later during the course of the implementation of this "HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective of this second manifestation of the "KO'ACH" instance will be designated by the name: "TYPHON", He will then, be the head of the "KO'ACH'IM".

- A second manifestation of the "SERAPH" instance formed and produced outside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — has provided a second pair of two "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures": a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "SERAPH" instance having the "MALE" adjective and a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "SERAPH" instance having the "FEMALE" adjective.

Later during the course of the implementation of this "HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective of this second manifestation of the "SERAPH" instance will be designated by the name: "ISRAFEL", He will then, be the head of the "SERAPH'IM".

- A foremost manifestation of the "HASHMALL" instance formed and produced outside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — has provided a first pair of two "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures": a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "HASHMALL" instance having the "MALE"

adjective and a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "HASHMALL" instance having the "FEMALE" adjective.

Later during the course of the implementation of this "HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective of this first manifestation of the "HASHMALL" instance will be designated by the name: "ZAHARIEL", He will then, be the head of the "HASHMALL'IM".[308]

---

[308] Later, during the course of implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will consolidate this Archangel of the "HASHMALL" instance and HE will entrust him with very important "specific tasks" in the "Plane Below" as head of "LUMINAIRES" and responsible for the proper functioning

When the Archangel MICHAEL enters in "THE UNION" inside "THE SHEKINAH", then, it is the first manifestation of the "HASHMALL'IM" instance that will take the place of the Archangel MICHAEL, outside of "THE SHEKINAH", and ensure "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH".

It is so that, a new "specific spiritual formation" will be manifested into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" by these three manifestations of a metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". This new "specific spiritual formation" is formed by:

---

of the "MOST LUMINOUS" in His various forms. The Archangel "ZAHARIEL" will be called "THE MOST LUMINOUS", the "SUN", the "MOON", the "NORTHERN STAR", "RAGUEL", etc..., he will take takes several forms depending upon the "specific tasks" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will entrust him with.

1. “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — which is in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the first expression of the manifestation of a metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and also an expression of the metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EON”;
2. The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” intellect, pure and holy, of the manifestation of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, which is in the attribute “NON DIVINE” the second expression of the manifestation of a metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”,

and is present in “THE UNION” inside “THE SHEKINAH”;

3. The seven “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Bodies” pure and holies, each having the “MALE” adjective from one of the seven instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model — the “QUERUB” instance, the “MALAK” instance, the “OPHAN” instance, the “IKARI” instance, the “KO’ACH” instance, the “SERAPH” instance, and the “HASHMALL” instance —, which form as such in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the fourth expression of the manifestation of a metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and are present outside and all around “THE SHEKINAH”, ensuring “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH”.

The combined group formed by these seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Bodies" pure and holy is the fourth expression into existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; the first expression of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" being "THE DIVINE" Himself.

"THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — is "ANDROGYNOUS".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" intellect, pure and holy, of the manifestation of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and has placed it inside “THE SHEKINAH” so that His creatures that will be created into existence in the “Plane Above” understand that this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” is the manifestation in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is within “THE DIVINE” and that it is from “THE SHEKINAH” that this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” intellect, pure and holy, has been produced into existence.

As we have already indicated, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has also placed these seven “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, through their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, outside, in front of and all-around of “THE SHEKINAH”, so that the creatures that SHE will create into existence in the “Plane Above” grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE

DIVINE", understand the particulars of "THE DIVINE BODY", and know that it is through "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that:

- All "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" came to existence as manifestation of products of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".
- Everything that should come to existence, in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and coming from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", will be a product of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; it is the meaning the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" intellect, pure and holy, of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model which is present inside "THE

SHEKINAH" in the manifestation of "THE UNION" going forth and back in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH" in order to receive instructions, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Each of these seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", through his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", outside, in front of and all-around of "THE SHEKINAH", will receive from the manifestation of "THE UNION" and on the seventh "DAY" when "THE UNION" is manifested into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", seven times his daily quantity of "fruits" of "THE TREE OF LIFE" so that he can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to him.

This new "specific spiritual formation" manifested into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" by these three manifestations of a metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", formed as such is a manifestation of an expression of "THE CHURCH"[309], and of which we have already

---

[309] With the passage of time and progress in the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", these knowledge will be distorted and will get lost in the memory of the human creatures.

But later during the course of the "PROJECT OF THE REDEMPTION" for which "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create CHRIST into existence among human creatures, CHRIST will explain these things to His disciples; but they will not understand what HE was talking about because, following their impure desires, they had inked in them other meanings for the word "CHURCH" and that was given to them by those elders of the creation that had turned away from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; those same elders of the creation who will declare themselves to be deities in their interpretation of the "specific spiritual formation" of

indicated in the text concerning the "Divine States". It is formed by:

1. "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'";
2. The "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model present in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which is at the limit of "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the

---

"THE CHURCH" and who have sworn between them to destroy the human creature.

For creatures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create into existence in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", the symbol of this "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" will be represented by a candlestick of seven candles all lit.

attribute “NON DIVINE” and which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, and;

3. The seven instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, each having the “MALE” attribute.

This unique expression of “THE CHURCH”, manifested within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” will also be called “THE CELESTIAL CHURCH”, or “THE SPIRITUAL FORMATION OF THE CHURCH” or the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH”.

“THE CHURCH” thus formed is transcendent in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and is said to be “ANDROGYNOUS” through “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

The combined group formed by “THE UNION”, that is, the first two components of “THE CHURCH” thus formed, is precursor of “THE SPIRITUAL FORMATION OF THE CHURCH”.

The structure that will be constructed in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” and from the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” and that will contain permanently the expression of “THE UNION” is called the “TABERNACLE OF THE CHURCH” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”; or, the “CELESTIAL TABERNACLE”; or, the “TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”.

Inside the “TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE”, there will be:

1. The NUCLEUS, which is akin to “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and represents in this interior, the symbol and the manifestation of “PURITY” and “THE LIGHT”;
2. Elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, just as possesses “THE DIVINE FORCE” who is at the origin of the creation into existence of these elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”;
3. “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” functioning within the specifications established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and through these elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” as communication interface.

The strength of “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON

DIVINE'", is such that when the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" is manifested into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", then, each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" present within the "TABERNACLE OF THE CHURCH", through his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", will receive from "THE UNION" and through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" and "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for that purpose and which is activated when "THE PRAISE" is celebrated, seven times his daily quantity of "fruits" of "THE TREE OF LIFE" so that he can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to him.

It is from “THE CHURCH”, this “specific spiritual formation” manifested into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” by these three expressions of a metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and through these eight “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” pure and holy — the seven instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, in addition of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model present in “THE UNION” — thus formed, that will ensue all ordinances, which will be applied and executed throughout the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

In this “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH”, once the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” pure

and holy of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model which is present in “THE UNION” inside “THE SHEKINAH”, has received instructions from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, emitted from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, then, this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” will leave “THE SHEKINAH”, wearing instantly his “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” when crossing out through the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” and will subdivide, transmit and explain the instructions to the seven other “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Bodies” pure and holy of each of the seven instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model — the “QUERUB” instance, the “MALAK” instance, the “OPHAN” instance, the “IKARI” instance, the “KO’ACH” instance, the “SERAPH”

instance, and the “HASHMALL” instance — present outside and all around “THE SHEKINAH” and ensuring “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH”.

Such disposition of the seven instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and the subdivision and transmission of the instructions, are parts of those rational activities in which “THE DIVINE FORCE” has embedded “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. In this disposition, at this first level around “THE SHEKINAH”, the invisible treasure, the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has embedded into these rational activities and that these firsts foremost “ADONA’IM” and especially the Archangel MICHAEL were called upon to discover through discernment, to understand, and to nourish

themselves with, is: “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in Himself, also including the details of the functioning of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. The task of ensuring “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH”, in itself is not a finality; but, the discovery and understanding of the invisible treasure, the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, is. Everything coming from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, or “awaken” in any creature by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, has a purpose: every task assigned by “THE DIVINE FORCE” has an educational purpose. NOTHING IS DONE AT RANDOM BY “THE DIVINE”. In the absence of this “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, or in any failure by these firsts foremost “ADONA’IM” and by the Archangel

MICHAEL to discern this “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, then they will not understand what they are doing by performing those rational activities assigned to them by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, or their understanding of what they are doing will be meager. If they cannot understand what they are doing by performing those rational activities or their understanding of what they are doing it is meager, then they will not find and they will not know “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and they will find themselves in what is designated by the word which is translated to signify: obscurity — meaning, the absence of this “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”.

Those rational activities assigned to them by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, which have meaning only within the well defined context of “THE DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in Himself, is the raw materials from which "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" must ultimately be extracted. Hence, it is fundamental for any creature to whom "THE DIVINE FORCE" has assigned a specific task, to understand the context and the background of those rational activities defined in such specific task, and "THE DIVINE FORCE" always takes care for making it understood to the creatures through the manifestations of the metaphors and through their daily activities.

Using the concept of the "plant", the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT" is reminiscent of that, which is called the "grain" and that is contained in the "fruit", and the visible part of those rational activities that "THE DIVINE FORCE" assigned to these

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and which they perform subsequently, is reminiscent of the combined set formed by the internal tissue of the "fruit" surrounding the "grain", the juicy part of the "fruit" and the outer skin of the "fruit". In much the same as we have already indicated, in a whole, the "fruit" promotes the transmission of a species, protecting the "grain" — the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT" — and by fostering its dissemination.

If the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT" is not discerned, its transmission will not take place, and the transmission of the visible part of those rational activities, from one creature onto another, will be equivalent to those creatures giving life to "obscurity" (that is to say, the absence of the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT").

Performing those rational activities that "THE DIVINE FORCE" assigned to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is not only about carrying out the tasks in which those rational activities have been associated, but it is about combining the actual execution of those rational activities with "out of the box" observations of the different dispositions unfolding, with questions, with hypotheses, and through discernment, in order to understand "the story" behind those rational activities and, with enlightenment from "THE DIVINE FORCE", to see the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT" and that SHE has embedded into those rational activities.

It is the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", that must be discerned and disseminated, not the visible part of those rational activities that these

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will perform. Whereas the visible part of those rational activities assigned to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" must be performed, it must be dissipated, so that the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT" is revealed and disseminated. **The absence of that "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", is designated as the "Obscurity" in all its forms.**

You can also understand this concept of "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", using the concepts of "chemical reactions" and the elucidation of the reactants, the products, and intermediates of enzymatic reactions, etc..., which make it possible to identify constituents that make up a substance, in all its forms and states (spiritual and non-spiritual), and their properties, behaviors, transformations and

interactions, and observable fundamental phenomena in relation to the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales.[310] At the basis of all those products that are formed as well as those that are consumed in all their details in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", are "chemical reactions". "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has "given body" to the constituents elements of those "chemical reactions", the reactants, the products, and intermediates of enzymatic

---

[310] You can also understand this through discernment of those activities and tasks that are performed by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and which were described by the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, in the writings that he had left to humans.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the "WINDS" and the elders of the creation, and how CHRIST had calmed the storm.

reactions, etc..., through those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" themselves as constituents elements of those "chemical reactions", and those tasks, which were assigned to them, were meant to lead them to understand the multitudes of "chemical pathways and cycles" and other details of those "chemical reactions", which represent the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", the hidden treasure behind those "rational activities" assigned to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and which tells something very precise about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. In a "chemical reaction", the flow of reactants, products, and intermediates of enzymatic reactions, etc..., does not have "consciousness" — in the sense of the qualitative flow of inner states; this capacity by which an "energy" will take at any moment an immediate and direct knowledge, more or less complete and clear, of

its existence, its states and its acts; that instant knowledge, unaccompanied by effort, of the experience as it presents itself — as such. Giving "consciousness", giving the "token of life", and giving the autonomous capacity of "FREE CHOICE", and the capacity to understand, to those constituents elements of "chemical reactions" is what "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has performed with the creation of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". Of the "energy" products of the events, which take place in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", HE has made "creatures" endowed with "consciousness". HE has established, in some sense, "role playing" tasks, defined through these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and those "rational activities", which are assigned to

them, so that through the understanding of both their own designations (or namings) and their "innate capabilities", in the execution of those "rational activities", each of them can act, by his own decision-making, on the development of his own "specified role", the purpose of which he was "spoken" into existence, and come to understand through discernment, that:

- They, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", are enliven and conscious constituents elements of well-defined "chemical reactions", which take place within a well-defined context and specifications, "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and by metaphors in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" inside the "Specific

Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

- The reactants, products, and intermediates of enzymatic reactions, etc..., of those “chemical reactions” from which they have been made “animated” and “conscious” “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, tell something very precise about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. The understanding and knowledge of those “chemical reactions” and their constituent elements are the hidden treasure, behind those “rational activities”; they are the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, and from which emerges “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

And, ultimately, so that they can read and understand the story line, the living “DISCOURSE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, which has been

written by “THE DIVINE FORCE” through them, as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, “assuming their role” in that story line.

When this “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT” is revealed and disseminated in the environment where it is absent, that is to say, in the obscurity, then the obscurity absorbs the radiation of the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, then the obscurity is illuminated; because the radiation of the diffused “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT” spreads in the obscurity and then the obscurity is illuminated. The ultimate result of this, at the completion of implementation of the “First Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” was expected to be the full illumination, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of a living manifestation of a metaphor of the “Cardinal Point” of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; that is, the full illumination of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", alive, including all that it would contain as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". The ultimate result of this, extended to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains", which have been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and to be immersed in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zones" of the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", at the completion of implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", was intended to be the full illumination of the attribute "NON DIVINE" with the

manifested metaphor of the hidden “LIGHT” of “THE DIVINE”.[311]

---

[311] It is truly, a veritable divine engineering marvel and masterpiece that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”; simply said: INCREDIBLE AND FANTASTIC WORK.

It is an overview of this INCREDIBLE AND FANTASTIC WORK that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had shown to the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, in a vision regarding “THE DIVINE ATOM” manifested in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and that the elder ENOCH had reported in his writings in these terms:

“…

> *I saw a mountain of fire, burning night and day. When I approached it, I saw seven bright mountains, of which one was distinct from the other.*
>
> *The stones which they were formed were beautiful and sparkling; They shine and radiate at sight, and their surface is polished.*

It is so that, the seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Bodies" pure and holy of each of the seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model

---

> *There were three in the Orient, and all the more unshakeable, that they were the one and the other; and there were three in the South, also unshakeable.*
>
> *There were also deep valleys but which were separated one from another. In the middle was the seventh mountain.*
>
> *And all these mountains appear in the distance as the majestic thrones, and they were crowned of odoriferous trees.*
>
> *Among these trees, there was one of a constantly reappearing odour, so suave and, there was no one in the Garden of Eden, which exhaled such a delicious scent. Its leaves, its "flowers", its wood, never withered and its "fruits" were beautiful.*

..."

Read more in the section concerning the details annotations — Annotation on the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and the correspondence with the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

ensuring the task of “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH”, having received their instructions, will in turn leave the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” to subdivide, transmit and explain the instructions they received to the heads of the seven “Angelical Orders”. And so on, by cascades, the instructions will be subdivided, executed and performed in any place designated by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, or transmitted, and explained to the remaining “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that would have been created into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”.

At each level of a received subdivided instruction down in the chain of cascades and in the appropriate tasks associated to such subdivided instruction, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has embedded “THE KNOWLEDGE

OF THE DIVINE" in all its forms and expressions. It is so that, from the top of the cascade of instructions, which starts with those firsts foremost "ADONA'IM" and the Archangel MICHAEL, and unwrapping down to others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" outside of the "ADONA'IM", "THE DIVINE FORCE" will pour "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". SHE will unfold the knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in Himself, also including the details of the functioning of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and the knowledge of all products that are formed and all those that are consumed in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

As each of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will bring forward in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" via the Archangel MICHAEL, and following receipt of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", will carry a unique expression of the manifestation of a metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in an unlimited number of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", it is so that through this cascade of instructions and their associated rational activities, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will write a living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

All these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", each at his level of reception of subdivided instruction down in the chain of cascades, were called upon to discover through discernment, the invisible treasure, the "LIGHT" that is hidden in

the “LIGHT”, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will embed in the rational activities that will be assigned to them. The Archangel MICHAEL, the firsts foremost “ADONA’IM” and the heads of the seven “Angelical Orders” were all called upon to put the pieces of the living “puzzle” together, to read and understand through discernment, this living “DISCOURSE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, written by “THE DIVINE FORCE” through them and all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the qualities of expressions used in the sentences, and through which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER revealed who HE is and makes Himself known to the attribute “NON DIVINE”. “THE DIVINE FORCE” — THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — was the teacher, teaching all of them, individually, in groups, and simultaneously, as much as they will be “spoken” into

existence, guiding each of them so that each could manage to discern "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", from the raw materials that are those rational activities assigned to them.

It is so that, with the passage of time and progress on the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" created by pairs, all the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", from the Archangel MICHAEL, and following receipt of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" and it is so that "THE CELESTIAL HOST" — "THE CELESTIAL HERD" — "THE CELESTIAL BODY" — "THE CELESTIAL ARMY" — was formed, based on the seven "Angelical Orders" and the instructions

transmitted from “THE CHURCH”, that is to say, “THE SPIRITUAL FORMATION OF THE CHURCH”.

With the exception of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” “ANDROGYNOUS” of the Archangel MICHAEL that had been formed and produced into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each of all the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” has one and only one adjective: either the adjective “MALE”, or the adjective “FEMALE”, without androgynous.

It is so that, in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, all Archangels have the “MALE” adjective, they are all above the “Angelical Order”.

In the “Angelical Order” there are:

- “QUERUB’IM” having the “MALE” adjective and others “QUERUB’IM” having the “FEMALE” adjective;
- “MALAK’IM” having the “MALE” adjective and others “MALAK’IM” having the “FEMALE” adjective;
- “OPHAN’IM” having the “MALE” adjective and others “OPHAN’IM” having the “FEMALE” adjective;
- “IKARI’IM” having the “MALE” adjective and others “IKARI’IM” having the “FEMALE” adjective;
- “KO’ACH’IM” having the “MALE” adjective and others “KO’ACH’IM” having the “FEMALE” adjective;

- “HASHMALL’IM” having the “MALE” adjective and others “HASHMALL’IM” having the “FEMALE” adjective;

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, only the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, which is that of the Archangel MICHAEL, has inherited these two adjectives: “MALE” reflecting its capacity to relay “SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH”, and “FEMALE” reflecting its capacity to serve as production medium of “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS” only from a “SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” emitted by “THE DIVINE” Himself.

As we indicated at the beginning of this BOOK, it is through “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE” that “THE DIVINE” conceives Himself and builds up, according to his own plans, architectures made of “Divine Particles”: “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE” is “THE ARCHITECT OF THE DIVINE”. Through “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” defines architectural and technical solutions for the implementation of His own designs: “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE” is “THE PROJECT MASTER OF THE DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE” creates Himself, and performs the designs of His “DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” in the “SILENCE”, using “THE DIVINE FORCE”. These realized designs of “THE DIVINE FORCE” are the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has manifested this “DIVINE WEALTH” into existence within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, through of metaphors of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

It is so that, from the perspective of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” that has been sculpted into existence, by “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, through the Archangel MICHAEL, on an instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is a delineated part and entity of this

“Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, and is an “INDISTINCT FORM OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ SUBSTANCE”.

Through their qualities and capabilities, these “INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ SUBSTANCE” are independent entities from each other and in which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has placed the mark of life and His proper “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has expressed through the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, a manifestation of a metaphor of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”.

Although they are independent of each other, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have been sculpted into existence from the same “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” so that no one rises

above the others and that all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" represent the manifestation of the metaphor of the "SPIRIT" component of the Monad of Origin, inhabiting the same "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE" so that, from the depths of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", through the implementation of the tasks which were entrusted to them, signs of unity and "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" can emerge in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, chose to share knowledge about "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and its "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM", its "SUPREME STATE OF HARMONY", arising from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Each

delineated part of “THE DIVINE” (wherever in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, as “DIVINE SUBSTANCE” unlimited and constituent of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”), each “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, regardless of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” it represents, and as countless as they are, is conscious and living by itself, reflected into itself and is at the same time “THE DIVINE”: “THE SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM OF HARMONY”. And it is thus that “THE DIVINE” chose to share so many aspects of Himself, in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is so that, “THE CELESTIAL HOST” was established as a living “system”, comprising those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” interacting as discrete elements of this “system”, each of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”

identified by its own "job description". As we have indicated already, a "system" performs certain functions; it has a definite purpose, it does something. And the larger "THE CELESTIAL HOST" became, the more important the synergy — the coordinated action of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and which contributes to produce a total effect that is greater than the sum of effects of the individual "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" — that diverse tasks, resources and capabilities provide within "THE CELESTIAL HOST" also became.

The cohesion of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" was maintained by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" which is "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", as "THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it.

The interconnections between the seven "Angelical Orders" and inside of each "Angelical Order" are established through the tasks that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER defines in "THE CHURCH", that is "THE SPIRITUAL FORMATION OF THE CHURCH", and entrusts them to the Archangel MICHAEL who in turn subdivides the tasks and distributes them to the elders, the "ADONA'IM" and the heads of "Angelical Orders"; and so on by cascades the tasks are divided and entrusted to all "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

The classification according to which the elders of the creation (archangels and angels) were arranged is based on "HARMONY" between the entities that have been created and the implementation of the tasks for

which these entities were created for. This classification is not based on the dominance or on the superiority[312] of one entity on another, but rather on the "HARMONY" of the whole "HOLY PROJECT" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Just as each "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" has the same importance with respect to the others "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" from the perspective of "THE DIVINE", likewise each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" that was created into existence by "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", through the Archangel MICHAEL,

---

[312] The dominance or the superiority of one entity on another, or of one creature on another, is a consequence of the appearance of the "HUBRIS" of the manifestations of metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", or simply the "HUBRIS", in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body". We shall explain this in a text further down.

and by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, had the same importance with respect to the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” from the perspective of “THE DIVINE”.

Moreover, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed them, all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” were designed to complement each other, in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to form “A WHOLE” which is and represents a manifestation of a metaphor “THE HOLY SPIRIT” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

All the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that were created within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, despite having different “GIFTS” and being different from one another, had the same importance from the perspective of “THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Each of them bore a unique expression of the manifestation of a metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in an unlimited number of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

Through the "unique words", the "attributes", the "predicates" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has added to each of the products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and which have been manifested by metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", it is so that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER thus laid, in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", the basis of the generic relations between the constituents of the hierarchical structure of the text of the "DIVINE DISCOURSE"

that HE had chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is thus also that “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, at this stage of this “First Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, was much more than a mere aggregate of the manifestations of the metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, but was indeed a structure that goes beyond the “unique words”, the “attributes”, the “predicates”, which define these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, obeying laws that flow from “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and in which “THE DIVINE” expresses Himself and speaks of the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”. As we have previously indicated, “THE CELESTIAL HOST” was established as a living “system”, comprising those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” interacting as discrete

elements of this "system", each of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" identified by its own "job description", and a living "system" in which "THE DIVINE FORCE" wrote a living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER loved all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in the same way: they were all called "CHILDREN OF THE ETERNAL", and HE established on them the hierarchical structure of the text of His own "DIVINE DISCOURSE", so that HE be known to his "CHILDREN".

From eternity, before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was the object of a project, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had created, in "THE DIVINE BODY", that, which is called the

"movement" (of a considered "Divine Particle" with respect to defined benchmarks), and HE identified all the particulars of the "Divine Particles" movements, each "Divine Particle" in itself and in relation to the other "Divine Particles". Through "THE DIVINE FORCE", HE had refined it and placed it at the foundation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

In this "HOLY PROJECT", as by now you have been made aware of, from the beginning and throughout the writings in this BOOK, assuming that you have been paying attention, everything is "energy" and it is so that, everything that will be created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", once this attribute "NON DIVINE" is created, will be based on the "movement" associated with the "specific energy" and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement" considered in its manifestations under

all its forms and all scales. The infinite science, inexhaustible, which defines the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, was established by "THE DIVINE FORCE"; as such, SHE is in every "movement" and in every "specific energy". Any product, which is a "specific energy" structure (of course, any animated creature or not) that will be created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", once this attribute "NON DIVINE" is created, will be an expression of the expected state of equilibrium from the "movement" considered in its manifestations in all its forms and scales and applied to the basic constituents of the "specific energy". The functioning of all the "specific energy" structures, which will be produced in this attribute "NON DIVINE", will be based on the "movement" and the equilibrium state expected from the "movement", in addition, all activities (internal

and external) established and which will be assigned to the creatures that will be produced into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will be based on “movement” and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”, and thus will be expressions of the “movement” considered in its manifestations in all its forms and all scales. Without the “movement”, everything is stopped and nothing can be accomplished.

It is so that, in its conceptions, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also endowed the model of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” with manifestations of metaphors of the “movement” and “specific processes”, which allow manifesting such “movement”.

After the creation of the attribute “NON DIVINE” and having “spoken” the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” into existence, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, assisted each of them developing and strengthening their innate skills, associated with the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, for the beginning of their life. The development of such innate skills is an essential part of growth and development of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” within their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, as the main purpose for which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” was designed and has been created into existence, is “TO BE AKIN TO ‘THE DIVINE FORCE’”: TO PERFORM TASKS.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE FORCE", remaining invisible[313] to all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", had started to educate them, teaching them the basic elements of their main purpose, teaching them what it means: "TO BE AKIN TO 'THE DIVINE FORCE'". Being Herself "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", being Herself the infinite science, inexhaustible, which defines the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, SHE assigned them tasks concerning various applications of the "movement" and intended both to develop their innate skills and

---

[313] In a previous chapter, concerning the creation of the "Specific 'PARTIALLY-SPIRITUAL' Environment" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", we have already explained why is "THE DIVINE FORCE" invisible to any creature of the attribute "NON DIVINE", and we have also explained why "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is also invisible to any creature of the attribute "NON DIVINE".

to discern and understand not only “THE DIVINE FORCE”, who had projected various aspects of Herself throughout the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement” which was at the origin of those tasks, but to discern and understand that they are called upon to grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

As these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” grew, they developed other innate skills and abilities over time, but the most important remained their innate skills, associated with the “movement” in all its forms, and which then proceed with the free exercise of the will and less of the automatism, reflexes or impulses: the ability to move themselves or to move or manipulate “specific energy” objects; that is,

intrinsic movements, extrinsic movements to displace "specific energy" objects, synergistic movements, sequential pattern movements (as will later be the case with the formation of constellations). The "WINDS", as well as their "SWIRLS", in all their forms and powers, and which we have already mentioned in one previous chapter, are examples of applications of the concept of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement".[314]

---

[314] It is these teachings, which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" received from "THE DIVINE FORCE" concerning the concrete application of the concept of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement", that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will later refer to as the "secrets" of Heaven and Earth; those

"secrets" that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, described in the writings that he had left to humans, when he said: "...

> ...
>
> *Then the other angel who was with me, spoke to me. He revealed to me the first and last secrets on the Heaven and on the Earth, on the confines of heaven, and in its foundations, in the receptacles of the winds;*
>
> *He showed how their blows are divided and weighted, how the winds and fountains are ranked, according to their energy and abundance.*
>
> *He made me see the strength of the light of the moon, it is a power of righteousness; how stars are divided between them, and what name is unique to each.*
>
> *He showed me again the thunders distinguished also between them, by the weight, by their energy, by their power.*
>
> *I saw the obedience of these celestial plagues to his divine will. I learned that the roar of thunder did not separate from lightning, and though both are united by different spirits, they are nonetheless inseparable.*
>
> *For when lightning crosses the cloud, thunder rumbles, but their spirits stop at the opportune moment, and strike a fair balance; the time tank is sand. Both are calming*

down when necessary, and depending on the circumstances, they compress their forces or they unleash them.

Also the spirit of the sea is male [this is said to indicate that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" to which has been assigned the responsibility to perform those tasks on the bulk energy designated as "sea" (as you know it), has the "MALE" adjective; remember when CHRIST calmed the storm (Matthew 8:23-27)? HE was talking directly to such "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" who at that time was causing that storm and ordered that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" to "buzz off", but His disciples around him failed to understand such things that were invisible to them and thought of it as "magic" asking themselves: "What sort of man is this, that even winds and sea obey him?"], powerful and strong, and just as a prodigious power pulls it back with a bridle, so it is chased forward and scattered against the mountains. The spirit of the Frost is his angel; the spirit of hail is a good angel as well as the spirit of the snow, because of its strength, and there is in it mainly a spirit that makes it rises like smoke, and its name is fresh.

The spirit of the clouds does not dwell with those I have just spoken of, but it has its peculiar abode; its walk takes place in the splendour, in the light and in the darkness, in

the winter and in the summer its stay is splendid, and its angel is always bright. [This is about the Archangel RAGUEL and the tasks assigned to him and which we have already mentioned in one previous chapter.]

The spirit of the dew makes its abode on the very confines of the skies, its stay is next to that of the rain; Its scope is exerted during the winter, during the summer.

As for the clouds, here is their origin: a first cloud is produced, it has several others; when the spirit of the rain gathering out of its reservoirs, carrying the rain in its moist flanks; then the angel appears, he opens the upper treasures, and the rain is thus created.

The same thing happens when the rain spreads on the face of the earth, that it will meet at all the waters that flow into its bosom, after fertilizing it; for water is the food of the Earth, that is the will of the most high.

That is why there are limits to the rain, and the angels who do it, are disparting it with a fair measure.

…"

These are related to the processes applied in order to manifest the special "specific events" of "BIRTH" and of "EXPANSION", into existence in the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". They are descriptions of the visible parts of the various applications of

the concept of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium (the opportune moment, the fair balance, the fair measure, etc...) expected from the "movement"; that is to say, these "secrets" (which are in no way, because it involves the implementation of a concept, once one has received the appropriate teaching and training to do so) are in fact the tip of the iceberg, they are not "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". The essential nucleus and true teaching, is this submerged part of the iceberg, that part which is under the surface of the "water"; this submerged part of the iceberg is "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in all its forms and is hidden in these various applications of the concept of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement".

All those different hidden forms of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" are the "true secrets". These "true secrets", none of the celestial creatures will discover them, despite all the teaching tasks assigned to them. Thus, all that which celestial creatures will in turn transmit to human creatures, as teachings, and concerning their "secrets" of Heaven and Earth, will in fact be teachings without "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; and thus, it will be teachings without educational value concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. But for any human creature who will know "THE DIVINE FORCE", and to live with HER, through the

With the development of these innate skills, a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will be able to complete those important tasks, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, from eternity, before the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE" and in order for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to share a part of His great "DIVINE WEALTH" with the attribute "NON DIVINE" once it is created.

The development of these innate skills that proceed with the free exercise of the will and less of automatism, reflexes or impulses, implies a cognitive component, which is an essential part of growth and development of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT"

---

education that SHE provides, then all these various applications of the concept of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement", will be invaluable treasures.

CHAPTER 146
CREATION IN EXISTENCE OF THE 'CELESTIAL' HOST – METAPHORS OF EACH OF THE SEVEN "DIVINE PARTICLES" CONSTITUENT OF "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION"

within their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body"; that is, the abilities to think through and plan what they want to do with to perform their tasks, in other words: the abilities of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" to "THINK", to "REASON" and "MAKE DECISIONS", to memorize, to learn, to acquire intelligence and to gradually develop the innate skills through experience and exposure to a variety of situations and activities. Such gradual development was meant to prepare the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to use the tools that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will later give them for the performing of particular tasks.

It is so that, these innate skills efficiency will significantly influence the quality of the task outcome as well as the speed of task performance. Efficient innate skills require a number of independent other inner or acquired skills to work together to

appropriately perform tasks. They are essential for performing everyday activities. Without the innate skills to complete these every day activities and tasks, the expected performance, of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", will be compromised. Through the development of these innate skills, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", each in itself, will become more independent, learning how to have an impact on the surrounding around them, building confidence and self-esteem.

As we have already indicated, at its production into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", and to the extent of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" was already operational and capable to:

- "THINK" and "REASON" through "hypothetico-deductive reasoning" and through the logical use

of symbols related to abstract concepts related to the purpose and the tasks for which it was brought forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE";

- "Work" on "forms" or representations related to abstract concepts, that is to say mental representations of the relevant objects and actions, related to the purpose and the tasks for which it was brought forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" and systematically solve a problem in a logical and methodical way; hence, it was already able to tell the difference between "a solution" and "not a solution" of a problem, that is to say, the difference between that, which is "CORRECT" and that, which is "INCORRECT";

- Understand the concept of “self” and has self-knowledge of the purpose and the tasks for which it was brought forth into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, in the social environment in which it was brought forth into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and was able to develop standards and expectations for own behavior. The concept of “self” is at the base of the principle of individual consciousness, the object of it, but an active subject; it is all together personal identity, the dimension of invisible interiority, the ontological depth to which the individual character and individual destiny lean and build on into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Through their years into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have refined these qualities in themselves, each in its own domain of expertise and related to the purpose and the tasks for which it was brought forth into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

As these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” grew, they have developped a more complex picture of who they thought they were and what they were capable of, they started to compare themselves to their peers in “THE CELESTIAL HOST” across a wide variety of traits and characteristics such as appearance, intelligence, “physical” abilities, artistic

abilities, etc.[315] A result of this growing complexity of "self" and other description is that they started to view themselves as more or less capable within different domains of accomplishment of the tasks, which were assigned to them.

Their self-esteem, which reflected their feelings of personal worthiness, also started to grow and vary across these domains of accomplishment of those tasks, with the result that, they considered and saw themselves as being very capable. Their self-esteem was more governed by personal responsibility and accomplishment of those tasks and not at all by "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which "THE

---

[315] YES! These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who pretend to be above their neighbour the human creature, and in much the same behavior pattern as will be observed later from human creatures in the phase of preteenager or "end of middle childhood".

DIVINE FORCE" had embedded in those tasks, and which they were called upon to extract from those tasks and to feed themselves with.

Ever gentle and ever patient, "THE DIVINE FORCE" provided to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the environment and the teachings they needed to work on their innate skills, and these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will blossom to the best they can be, in the proficiency and dexterity in performing the tasks which will be assigned to them. And with this respect, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are always happy to point this out, saying:

"...

> *For, even as we labor, whether together or alone, we are always blissfully awake to the fact that our task was assigned to us because*

we as individuals are the best suited for that particular task.

We knew that we were actively contributing to the continued perfect happiness of the Host, and we were filled always with the knowledge of our value to the others.

…”

As such, by “*We knew that we were actively contributing to the continued perfect happiness of the Host*”, they are also referring more or less to the synergy — the coordinated action of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and which contributes to produce a total effect that is greater than the sum of effects of the individual “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” — that diverse tasks, resources and capabilities provide within “THE CELESTIAL HOST”.

It is so that, through their creation into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, through their classification, and through the tasks that were entrusted to them, “THE DIVINE FORCE” guided them to lead them to develop themselves and by themselves the understanding and the knowledge of the different aspects of “THE DIVINE” and the understanding of “THE HOLY PROJECT” in which they have been “spoken” into existence.

Implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT” designed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” is a very large undertaking that HE has subdivided in “HARMONY” in a myriad of smaller tasks.

This implementation is not easy to achieve because it is necessary to have not only a lot of appropriate knowledge concerning expressions of manifestations

of metaphors of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and concerning expressions of manifestations of metaphors of each of the seven “Divine Particles” in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, but one must also remain at all times in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER to be able to progress and to perform the work correctly.

And it is through the implementation of the tasks established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” that each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” was called not only to feed his “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” through “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” with the “fruits” of “THE TREE OF LIFE”, but also to develop and grow the seed of “THE

KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has placed in them.

Throughout their existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and of the work that has been achieved, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has revealed and manifested "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in several ways to the elders of the creation who, with the passage of time and the implementation of tasks that were entrusted to them, were called to develop and grow in themselves "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and knowledge of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in its various forms, to develop and grow in them the perfect knowledge of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and of each of its seven instances from which they were all "spoken" into existence.

The process through which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has educated each of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", as numerous as they were, is the same process that we described for the fulfilment of the Archangel MICHAEL's "Desires of Reproduction".

Namely, from the need to want to accomplish an assigned initial task, through the illusions produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and regarding the manner in which they emitted their "Desires to Accomplish a Task", "THE DIVINE FORCE" was providing the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — "THE LIGHT" which allows to discern that, which

conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined.

The temperature and intensity of illumination provided, are based on the inner functionalities and capabilities, which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” was endowed with, in order to foster imagination, intellectual independence and self-efficacy, in order to To promote an understanding of the role in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, to help discover and explore knowledge of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”; the ultimate goal is to provide the elements of fertilization to the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, in order to be able to advance, in the long term, towards the “HIGHEST PLENITUDE”, to achieve the “FULL POTENTIAL” at the time defined by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

It is thus that “THE DIVINE FORCE”, guided “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” through illusions and “Interpreted THOUGHTS”, peculiar to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, and ultimately led “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, by convergence of its own illusions, towards an appropriate working method, or towards an appropriate work tool. This is the process of education through enlightenment.

The appropriate products that result from this process of process of education through enlightenment, conform to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

As we have indicated already, it is not a packet transmitted in inheritance to each of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, but it is

rather conveyed through education to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Thus, “THE DIVINE FORCE” guided each of them, individually, and within their working group, and simultaneously in their multitude, each towards the proper methods, the proper working processes to be used, to perform their assigned tasks, alluding to certain aspects of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to certain aspects of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, manifested in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, as “THE DIVINE FORCE” is the only one, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, who possesses all knowledge about the intentionalities of those tasks and about “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” to be discerned and acquired by a creature through the execution of those tasks. All those working methods

and tools, all those processes were developed by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and who conveyed them through education, each appropriately, to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in each of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". As we have indicated already, the conveying of such working methods and tools, and of those processes, is not a packet transmitted in inheritance that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will give to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, but it is rather conveyed by "THE DIVINE FORCE" to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" through the appropriate education embedded in the execution of those tasks.

Those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who became proficient in performing their assigned tasks, in turn, were tasked to teach —

to be more precise, they were tasked to facilitate the teaching of — others who were still in the learning process; as such, they were called to learn to "see" themselves through others, and to understand that, in much the same manner, they also have been educated and they are educated by someone else, by THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — "THE DIVINE FORCE".

It is so that, all their "Wishes", their "Desires", were fulfilled by "THE DIVINE FORCE", through this process of education through enlightenment, without them being aware of "THE DIVINE FORCE" who was working in them, working through them and amongst them (manifesting Herself through the appearance of each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"), and talking with them face-to-face, in their "'CELESTIAL' Language", as well as talking to

them directly inside their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", using the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language".

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER loved all the elders of the creation in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the same manner[316], with a "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE", they were all His "CHILDREN". Several projects were implemented in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER was very happy with the progress of "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed.

All the elders of the creation (Archangels as Angels) in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", were honoured to be a "CHILD" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH,

---

[316] See conversation of October 01, 2005. Aristide with CHRIST.

our FATHER and as well as to see on each of them and on the entire “CELESTIAL HOST”, expressions of the manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”. Those manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” pertained only to the attribute “PURITY” (or “SPIRIT”), not being determinants of the attribute “LIGHT”, but having epithet functions in the attribute “LIGHT”. Each manifestation of a metaphor of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, which has been expressed on a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” is not a manifestation of a metaphor of a determinat of the attribute “LIGHT” of “THE DIVINE BODY”, but it pertain only to the attribute “PURITY” (or “SPIRIT”) and it has an epithet function in the attribute “LIGHT”.

Each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" had received one or more unique expressions that identified him and that were not available on the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and the entire "CELESTIAL HOST" was maintained in unity by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER perceived that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" had sufficiently developed "THE INTELLECT", and had developed sufficient knowledge and dexterity in the implementation of the tasks designed and established, and that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" was "HAPPY".

The majority of these tasks consisted of arranging on different scales or to move more or less large amount of layers of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substance" from one place of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL'

Domain" to another place and following indications of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[317] Such tasks were, in fact, related to various ways of applications of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement" which was at the origin of those tasks. And it is by these tasks that the entire landscape of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" was shaped.

Moreover, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER observed that all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

---

[317] It will be of such tasks that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" would have to implement in the space which represent the "MURKY VOID ". See also the details indicated through the descriptions on the design of manifestation of metaphors of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", on the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Plane Below".

'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" that had been created so far had reached an advanced stage of the "spiritual childhood" and the foremost elders (the "ADONA'IM") of them were entering the stage of the "spiritual adolescence" in the understanding and the advanced knowledge of "THE TREE OF LIFE" and of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

As we have already indicated in a text above, at the stage of the "spiritual adolescence", the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" has grown and its capacity to reflect and "MAKE DECISIONS" becomes genuinely autonomous. Through a series of questions and answers and interaction with its "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" enters in tune with the acquisition process

of three types of knowledge (but very little on the deep understanding of such knowledge):

1. Knowledge about itself as a "conscious and living structure" that has been created into existence;
2. Knowledge about the very root of its existence — "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; and
3. Knowledge about "THE HOLY PROJECT" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

At this stage of the "spiritual adolescence", answers to multiple questions relating to the process of acquisition of the three types of knowledge

mentioned here above can only be demonstrated into existence.[318]

---

[318] It is during the implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed, that "THE DIVINE" will reveal much more His nature to these elders of the creation so that they grow up in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and that they develop also in them the understanding of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" which they had no access and which is elusive in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

We shall explain the answers to multiple questions relating to the process of acquisition of three types of knowledge, in the sections concerning the implementation of the decrees of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

CHAPTER 146
CREATION IN EXISTENCE OF THE 'CELESTIAL' HOST — METAPHORS OF EACH OF THE SEVEN "DIVINE PARTICLES" CONSTITUENT OF "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION"

CHAPTER 147

"PRIDE" AND ABSENCE OF "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": ORIGIN OF THE "HUBRIS"

During the course of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", with all those myriads of tasks that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had assigned them, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had developed only their innate skills. Those tasks were intended for the development of their innate skills and to help them discern and understand that:

- It is "THE DIVINE FORCE", who had projected various aspects of Herself throughout the

"movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement" which was at the origin of those tasks; and

- They, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", are called upon to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

They have blossom their innate skills to the best they can be, in the proficiency and dexterity in performing the tasks which will be assigned to them. On the face of this blooming, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" appeared to be in an expression of the metaphor of the "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM".

During the execution of all those tasks, which were assigned to them, each task containing specific aspects of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" to

be discerned and acquired by a creature through the execution, each task alluding to certain aspects of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to certain aspects of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", manifested in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" was aware of the process through which they were been educated; none of them was conscious and none of them had knowledge of "THE DIVINE FORCE" — INVISIBLE — to their perception, and who worked in each of them and educated each of them.

Despite all the teaching that "THE DIVINE FORCE" — THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — gave them, they have failed to discern the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has embedded in the rational activities that SHE assigned to each of them.

From the top of the cascade of instructions, which starts with the Archangel MICHAEL and those firsts foremost “ADONA’IM”, those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” present outside and all around “THE SHEKINAH” and ensuring “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH”, they have failed to discern the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has embedded in the rational activities that SHE assigned to each of them: they had no knowledge of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in Himself, also including the details of the functioning of “THE DIVINE

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

Another disposition of the instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model was established through the "Sealed Twelve". Since the firsts foremost "ADONA'IM" which were assigned the task of ensuring "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" have failed to see the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded into the rational activities, which SHE assigned to them, it is also so that the "Sealed Twelve" have also failed in the same way; their understanding of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" was inexistent: they could not discern that, through the tasks which were assigned to them, a metaphor of "THE ABSOLUTE MOVEMENT" that characterizes

"THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" was revealed to them. As such, they will not find and they will not know "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. "THE ABSOLUTE MOVEMENT" does not require any external intervention to function, it is without connection to anything outside, and it flows evenly in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and the tasks that were assigned to these "Sealed Twelve" were meant to lead them to "walk through the process" and understand through discernment, the aspects and essential qualities of "THE ABSOLUTE MOVEMENT". Yet, they thought that they were the ones controlling things and they will keep parading themselves amongst their peers "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", claiming that they are the ones who are directing the

CREATION, which truly is a manifestation of a metaphor of "THE ABSOLUTE MOVEMENT".

This situation of failure by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to discern the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT" will be also present in all others dispositions of instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, which ensue from the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", as well as those which ensue from the "Sealed Twelve".

These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were in "obscurity", they have given life to that "obscurity" and nourished themselves with it, and could not read the living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, written by "THE DIVINE FORCE" through all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as

expressions of the sentences, and through which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER revealed who HE is and makes Himself known to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

None of them was able to discern and understand "THE DIVINE FORCE", who had projected various aspects of Herself throughout the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement" which was at the origin of those tasks.[319] It was not evident to discern the failure,

---

[319] They "looked at" and proceeded forward only with the tip of the iceberg, while the essential nucleus and most of the teachings were beneath the surface of the "water". It is not as easy as it may sound from these writings that you are reading in this BOOK, especially when someone is not aware of the existence of teacher who is constantly providing invaluable guidance through manifestations of metaphors.

Consider for example, the cultivation of fruit plants, or of flower plants, which CHRIST told already using the parable of growing seed. Have you understood that, that parable is also about you, as a creature inside of which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has planted a seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", this concerns every human creature living on this Earthly world, and which you are called to cultivate and grow it to maturity to produce "fruits" or "flowers", which are revealing information concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER? If the plant resulting from that seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and which is growing inside of you, get damaged or destroyed, thus do not produce anything at the end of the time assigned to it, then the revealing information concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and which must emerge from that particular plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which is growing inside you, will be lost. How many human creatures do you have living on this Earthly world? How many have lived in this Earth world since its creation? Knowing that each of them bears a unique seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", different from one human creature to another, what is the extent of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that is lost, and that has been lost, since these human creatures are not even aware that something is expected from them, just like those celestial creatures were?

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the growing seed.

which had remained hitherto overshadowed and fully covered by their acquired proficiency and dexterity in the execution of their assigned tasks, and only subsequent behaviours of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", will shed light on this failure. We will unwrap and reveal the details of those behaviors as we move forward with the writings.

As we have indicated in the previous chapter, at its production into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", and to the extent of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature, was already endowed with the capacity to generate "Interpreted THOUGHTS" in accordance with the age of preteenager or "end of middle childhood" and its abilities and it was already operational and capable to:

- “THINK” and “REASON” through “hypothetico-deductive reasoning” and through the logical use of symbols related to abstract concepts related to the purpose and the tasks for which it was brought forth into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”;
- “Work” on “forms” or representations related to abstract concepts, that is to say mental representations of the relevant objects and actions, related to the purpose and the tasks for which it was brought forth into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE” and systematically solve a problem in a logical and methodical way; hence, it was already able to tell the difference between “a solution” and “not a solution” of a problem, that is to say, the difference between

that, which is “CORRECT” and that, which is “INCORRECT”;

- Understand the concept of “self” and has self-knowledge of the purpose and the tasks for which it was brought forth into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, in the social environment in which it was brought forth into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and was able to develop standards and expectations for own behavior. The concept of “self” is at the base of the principle of individual consciousness, the object of it, but an active subject; it is all together personal identity, the dimension of invisible interiority, the ontological depth to which the individual character and individual destiny lean and build

on into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

As such, on the face of the blossom of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” innate skills, it was not evident for “THE DIVINE FORCE” to discern and understand this failure, from the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, to recognize the aspects of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, manifested in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, hence the failure to recognize “THE DIVINE FORCE”, who had projected various aspects of Herself throughout the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement” which was at the origin of those tasks.

As such, on the face of the blossom of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" innate skills, it was not evident for "THE DIVINE FORCE" to discern and understand this failure, from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", to recognize the aspects of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", manifested in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", hence the failure to recognize "THE DIVINE FORCE", who had projected various aspects of Herself throughout the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement" which was at the origin of those tasks.

It is so that, all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have not and will not develop any knowledge about either "THE DIVINE",

IHVH, our FATHER, or "THE DIVINE FORCE", and less about "THE HOLY PROJECT"; they will spend their live "sleeping on the kudos of their innate skills" and believing that they were performing those tasks by themselves, each of them claiming to be the only one with profiency to execute the tasks for which he/she was spoken into existence, each of them claiming to be into existence and to have been assigned a given task because, as they like to say it themselves:

"...

> *For, even as we labor, whether together or alone, we are always blissfully awake to the fact that our task was assigned to us because we as individuals are the best suited for that particular task.*

We knew that we were actively contributing to the continued perfect happiness of the Host, and we were filled always with the knowledge of our value to the others.

…"[320]

None of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" came to understand that they were "spoken" into existence as a result of the convergence

---

[320] Prior to the release of the content of this "BOOK", which was announced to you through Daniel (Daniel 12, Scriptures), the Celestial creatures (angels & archangels) have released the chronicles (although incomplete) of: their views and understanding of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; their understanding of His creation, how they view themselves within that creation, how they view of the human creature; their understanding of the conflict that started between them (celestial creatures) and has been ongoing (using human creatures as proxies) since the first day of creation of this world in which you are living. Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

of “PURE” products of certain set of activities, which were designed to lead them to gain understanding of certain aspects of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, manifested in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, to gain an understanding of the path that leads to certain products of that “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION”, and whereby to discern and understand certain aspects of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, manifested in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”.

Thus, none of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had discerned either “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, manifested in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” through them and among them, or the products (which they are themselves as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”) of that “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, manifested in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” through them and among them.

If a creature had failed to extract “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, from the tasks, which are assigned to it, as a creature, each task containing specific aspects of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” to be discerned and acquired by a creature through the execution, each task alluding to certain aspects of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to certain aspects of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and therefore, has failed to feed itself and grow up in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, then, it is said about that creature that, it is in obscurity, or in ignorance, or in the lack of clarity in

the exhibition of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", or in deprivation of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" brought by the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE"; and hence, such creature is obscurity and is feeding itself with the residuals[321] of its own "Interpreted THOUGHTS", as far as "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" is concerned. "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside such creature is plunged in a state of doubt, uncertainty, and trial and error.

---

[321] The residuals of "Interpreted THOUGHTS" are also designated in parables as the "excrements" of a creature and to indicate that, which is similar to the faeces that have been secreted by the body and are devoid of any nutritional value to the creature. The residuals do not contain any "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; they have no value for the growth of the creature towards "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Every creature is called to feed itself with "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which is manifested in the "Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT".

The Archangel MICHAEL, and also all others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", were in obscurity, they were obscurity, they had no knowledge of the existence of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" within their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment"; each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and its "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" were not distinguishable as two constituent entities of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were not aware of "THE DIVINE FORCE" speaking to them directly from inside "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is through such communications that "THE DIVINE FORCE" provides the fertilizers that will

allow the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” to sprout and grow as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established it.

Those fertilizers are the knowledge of these things that relate closely to “THE HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established, and which represent what we have called: the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”; that is, what justified and has been at the origin of “THE HOLY PROJECT” in which manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will be “spoken” into existence: the “who”, “what” and “why”, that will represent all of the ins of “THE HOLY PROJECT”,

and the “when”, “where” and “how” that will represent all the outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

As the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were created into existence by “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, through the Archangel MICHAEL, and by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, it is so that through these direct communications from inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and also through the ordinances, which HE gave them from the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH”, was for all of them a gentle shepherd and devoted to their education, acting thus as catalyst for their “spiritual awakening”, their “spiritual baptism” in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

During their existence, within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" saw "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — from the outside, and they came to respect and grow with the knowledge of the sacred nature of "THE SHEKINAH". They were educated according to the principles which are in agreement with the requirements and the organisation of the precise hierarchy of communication of ordinances issued from the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH". This was the lens of morality through which they perceived and understood the existence around them.

With the passage of time, not being aware of the direct communication between "THE DIVINE",

IHVH, our FATHER who is outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" came to depend upon only the ordinances, which they received from the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" which was not invisible to their sight.

Within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", this hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE" was also called by an expression which is pronounced in the human language by the word meaning: the "GOVERNMENT". It is through this "GOVERNMENT" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were directed in the execution of the ordinances issued from the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH”, so that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” would grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

As you would have understood by now, this “GOVERNMENT” is an expression of the “alignment”, which is necessary to achieve a proper implementation of the “First Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” through “THE CELESTIAL HOST”. It relates to the degree to which the components of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” are continually arranged and focused to optimally support the intended mission of a proper implementation of the “First Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. The achievement of the intended mission of a proper implementation

of “THE HOLY PROJECT” has two aspects, as in any enterprise business: the strategic and the operational aspects, which complement each other. These two aspects answer the questions: “Is the business doing the correct things?” and “Is the business doing things correctly?”

The intended mission, which has been defined and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” is to share “THE DISCOURSE” of “THE DIVINE” with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, to share a part of the great “DIVINE WEALTH” with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and thus, to make “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER known to the attribute “NON DIVINE”. This is performed by using manifestations of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist within “THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION", its aspects and essential qualities, and its seven constituent "Divine Particles". As such, the rational activities that "THE DIVINE FORCE" assigned to each of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" throughout this "GOVERNMENT", and which have meaning only within the well defined context of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in Himself, are not finalities in themselves. Those rational activities are the raw materials from which must ultimately be extracted: "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the knowledge of those "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that already exist within "THE DIVINE", the knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", its aspects and essential qualities, and its seven constituent "Divine Particles",

in short, the knowledge of “divine realities”, which exist inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” and which can only be manifested through metaphors inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”. Those rational activities are not finalities in themselves, but the discovery and understanding of those “divine realities”, which are the invisible treasure, the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has embedded into these rational activities are the finalities. The strategies that have been defined and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, in order to lead the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that it contains, to the understanding of those “divine realities” are the “correct things” for the achievement of the intended mission of a proper implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. Those strategies, those “correct things”, were expressed by “THE DIVINE FORCE” through

manifestation of metaphors and embedded in the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH".

The second aspect, which complements the strategical aspect in the achievement of the intended mission of a proper implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", is the operational aspect. It is based on the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement", and which defines the framework for studying the constituent elements or processes and sub-systems associated with "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", its aspects and essential qualities, and its seven constituent "Divine Particles", and all others "divine realities", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose to share with

the attribute “NON DIVINE”. This second aspect, the operational aspect, focuses on “doing things correctly” through the rational production activities (project and operation activities) that “THE DIVINE FORCE” assigned to each of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” throughout this “GOVERNMENT”, top down, from the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH”, cascaded down and at each level through to all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”. These rational production activities are designed to support realization of the strategies that have been defined and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, in order to lead the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that it will contain, to the understanding of those “divine realities”. Here too, at this operational aspect, the rational production

activities are not finalities in themselves, but the discovery and understanding of those "divine realities", which are the invisible treasure, the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded into these rational production activities are the finalities. It is from all these finalities that the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all that it contains must put the pieces of the living "puzzle" together in order to read and understand through discernment, the living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, written inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" by "THE DIVINE FORCE"; hence, to reconstitute and to know "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Although "THE DIVINE FORCE" was the shepherd of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", during

the performance of those rational activities, which are the raw materials from which must ultimately be extracted the knowledge of "divine realities", which exist inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and which can only be manifested through metaphors inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were not aware of the work of education that "THE DIVINE FORCE" was performing inside them in order to lead them to discern the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that SHE has embedded into the rational activities, which SHE assigned to them.

Through the lens of morality through which they perceived and understood the existence around them, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" below the "ADONA'IM" in the hierarchy of communication of ordinances issued from the

“specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH” saw the rules and the ordinances, handed down by the firsts foremost “ADONA’IM” which were assigned the task of ensuring “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH” and who formed the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH”, as absolute and unbreakable. Basically, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” accepted that those foremost “ADONA’IM” figures had “almighty”-like “powers”, as if they were in the “same league”[322] with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and that those “ADONA’IM” were able to

[322] This metaphoric expression alludes to things that are on the same level of properties, skills, in the same class, having qualities or achievements that are similar, etc...

"make" rules that last forever, do not change, and must be followed.

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is the unique seven dimensional "BEING". HE IS "THE ABSOLUTE PURITY". HE is "THE ONE" from whom these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" originate, and whom they have failed to know. In front of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is the shadow of a one dimensional point (not even a plane) which results from a projection into the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the seven dimensional "BEING" and through the orthogonal projection (which is the Archangel MICHAEL), and that is to say, each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is a "creature", a "cartoon", an "animated drawing", drawn and painted into existence on the "specific

paper" (or the drawing substance) designated as the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE". A "creature", a "cartoon", an "animated drawing", drawn and painted into existence on the "specific paper" by "THE LIVING HAND", has a beginning and an end, as "THE LIVING INTELLIGENCE" which is behind "THE LIVING HAND" wants it to be. If "THE LIVING INTELLIGENCE" which is behind "THE LIVING HAND" wants to scratch or stop the existence of that, which "THE LIVING HAND" has drawn and painted into existence on the "specific paper", it will do so at its own convenience. Through writings by "THE LIVING HAND", "THE LIVING INTELLIGENCE" projects his own constructive "THOUGHTS" on the "specific paper" and how HE wants it to be. "THE LIVING INTELLIGENCE"

behind “THE LIVING HAND” will never be in the “same league” with a “cartoon”, an “animated drawing”, drawn and painted into existence on the “specific paper” by “THE LIVING HAND”. None of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, including the “ADONA’IM”, could discern and understand these things, despite all the teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” gave them.

It is so that, consciously, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have grown up in the veneration of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, the outside of which they could all perceive which was not invisible to them. More particularly, they have grown up in the veneration of those firsts foremost “ADONA’IM” who had the duty of “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH” and

who formed the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH”, as being their connection to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, not knowing that: the connection to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER was active inside of each of them and through “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each of them. As such and in their failure to discern and to know “THE DIVINE FORCE”, who is “THE HOLY COVENANT” between “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and the attribute “NON DIVINE”, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” did not submitted to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER who spoke to them, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, from “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each of them. But they have submitted in cascade, each at its level to its upper rank and up to those firsts foremost “ADONA’IM” and to the Archangel

MICHAEL perched at the top of the hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH". Each of them has quenched his thirst outside of himself and in the excreta of his upper rank fellow "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and none of them has drink water from his own cistern.

From that veneration, which they received from their peers "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of lower rank in that hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", those firsts foremost "ADONA'IM" who had the duty of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" and who formed the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", will indulge

themselves in a feeling of contentment and a deep appreciation of their own values, and marked with self-esteem in performing this task; that is, they will indulge themselves with “PRIDE” of attachment to the visible values and attributes defined by the manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and in their work position in performing this task. None of these firsts foremost “ADONA’IM” had managed to discern and understand the “correct things”, which are invisible and which were expressed by “THE DIVINE FORCE” through manifestation of metaphors and embedded in the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH”.

Perched at the top of the hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE

THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —;

- Not being aware of the existence of “THE DIVINE FORCE” who educated them in “PURITY” through the process of education through enlightenment through the “walk through the process” in the execution of their daily tasks and who spoke to them from “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, from the very first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” that had been “spoken” into existence, to the very last;
- Having failed to discern the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has embedded in the rational activities

that SHE assigned to each of them; and, therefore,

- Not knowing that they are manifestations of the metaphors of the products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", manifested in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has placed the mark of life;
- Not knowing that the tasks entrusted to them were intended to make them understand that they have been placed in the "Cardinal Point" of a configuration that is being built and which is unknown to them and from which the "footstool" of that configuration is regulated, and also to make them understand the "living

patterns”[323] according to which the products are formed and others are consumed in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION”, in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, to enhance their education and make them understand such truths;

---

[323] These are descriptions of causal relationships (the temporal order of things) inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”. Inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, nothing is without cause; the “cause” being the preceding motive (in the temporal order of things) and which produces or causes something. The cause is thus the correlate of the produced thing (which is the effect, the consequence), it precedes this produced thing (which is the effect, the consequence), it is associated with the “raison d’être” of this produced thing (which is the effect, the consequence), it is necessarily responsible for the existence of this produced thing (which is the effect, the consequence). The understanding of the principle of causality is the necessary foundation of even the slightest knowledge of what is produced into existence inside this attribute “NON DIVINE”.

- Having failed to discern or understand "THE SCIENCE" and the processes behind the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and which were developed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER"since eternity, long before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was the object of a project and which are now implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE";
- Having failed to discern or understand the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT";

It is so that, in their "obscurity", the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" have rather "set in their minds" that they were themselves the ones who were "ruling" "THE CELESTIAL HOST". They have "set in their minds" that they were the ones who controlled, directed, and exerted their dominion over

the remaining of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” and they were proud of it, proud of their absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and proud of themselves. Without realizing it, they thus gave life to “obscurity”, which is disconnected from the “divine realities” manifested by metaphors. Thus with the passage of time and during this “First Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, they have continued to widen a wide and deep gap between their “obscurity” and “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

Such “PRIDE” of attachment to the values and attributes defined by the manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” does not arise from “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and the presence “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate

around the considered "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

But it arises from the comfort of the work position held in the "GOVERNMENT" of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"; that is, in the hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

Therefore, all the firsts and foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" will also develop in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", everyone in himself, the "PRIDE" of attachment to the values and attributes defined by the manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", everyone according to his work position in the "GOVERNMENT" of the

"Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"; that is, in the hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

In the image of "THE DIVINE FORCE", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", constituent of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", with the capacity to realize several tasks simultaneously throughout the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, from the "PRIDE" of attachment to the values and attributes defined by the manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have

established orders of importance to the manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", depending upon this capacity to realize several tasks simultaneously.

"...

Where does it come from, that in a "water vapor", some parts of the "water vapor" are more important than other parts of the same "water vapor"?

Where does it come from, that in a water stream, some parts of the water are more important than other parts of that same water?

Where does it come from, that the shadow of a given object projected on a given plane and following a given angle, is more important

than another shadow of the same object projected on the same given plane and following a different angle?

He, who has ears to hear, let him hear!

…."

Those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had the capacity and the opportunity to realize more tasks and to manage their implementation, from the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, will consider themselves to be above the others that had lower capacities; and so, they will consider themselves to have more "AUTHORITY" on the others. In their

"obscurity", they have ranked themselves! They have set orders of importance amongst themselves!

It is so that, this notion of having the "AUTHORITY" will take place in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of the firsts "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", to the detriment of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", during the stage of "spiritual childhood" and the elders among the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" — the "ADONA'IM" — were able to enter the stage of "spiritual adolescence".

As we have already mentioned, at the stage of the "spiritual adolescence", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" has grown and its capacity to reflect and "MAKE DECISIONS" becomes genuinely autonomous.

Through a series of questions and answers and interaction with its "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" enters in tune with the acquisition process of three types of knowledge (but very little on the deep understanding of such knowledge):

1. Knowledge about itself as a "conscious and living structure" that has been created into existence;
2. Knowledge about the very root of its existence — "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; and
3. Knowledge about "THE HOLY PROJECT" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed it, "THE SEAT OF

THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of the firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" naturally began to formulate the beginnings of questions in order to acquire these three types of knowledge.

None of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" could (and can) see neither "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, nor "THE DIVINE FORCE", who had remained invisible and "THE SHEKINAH" was a mystery.

The attribute "NON DIVINE" does not possess the divine conditions that are proper to express neither the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that already exist within "THE DIVINE", nor "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" as well as all its aspects and

essential particulars as it is the case within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

Moreover, the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" are not sufficient to describe the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of "THE 'LIGHT→GOD' REASON" which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of "THE 'GOD' REASON" which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of "THE 'GOD→DIVINE' REASON" which in their turn are not sufficient to describe the elements of "THE 'DIVINE' REASON".

It is so that, the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that already exist within "THE DIVINE" are also elusive within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in

the attribute “NON DIVINE” and cannot be apprehended in this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE” as they are within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

Therefore, within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has also remained unapprehendable and inconceivable.

In the attribute “NON DIVINE” in which SHE will implement “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has chosen to share “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, through analogical substitution and using concrete and living images to express the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist within “THE DIVINE BODY”, to express “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” as well as all aspects and essential particulars of this “DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" and of its seven "Divine Particles" constituent.

All these concrete and living images, built from elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and expressed into existence within "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", are manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that already exist within "THE DIVINE BODY", of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", of its aspects and essential particulars, and of its seven "Divine Particles" constituent. Therefore, they are, for the attribute "NON DIVINE", the attributes and values that will enable to discern the appearance of "THE DIVINE" who cannot be apprehended and is elusive in the "NON DIVINE".

In the attribute "NON DIVINE", each of these manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY

WEALTH" is an aspect of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" bears a seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

It is so that, within "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and on each of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has sown and deployed extensively "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; as a great LIGHT within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Only "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", in all its forms, has all that information in all their details, and SHE received them from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in order to accomplish all the purposes of education of all creatures that will be created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

But the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were not aware of the direct communication between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER who is outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and who provided them with the necessary information to be able to acquire the three types of knowledge that are formulated at stage of "spiritual adolescence".

As we have indicated in a text above, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", which is produced through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL, is not an "INDISTINCT FORM" (is not an

essence, is not a seed) of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

From this aspect and their nature, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of these firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have been formed and produced from the Archangel MICHAEL, outside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, are not at the limit of "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of these firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have been formed and produced from the Archangel MICHAEL, outside of "THE SHEKINAH" cannot enter in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" to form "THE UNION" within "THE SHEKINAH"; at the risk of having their structure destroyed by the very high "INTENSITY" and "STRENGTH" of the luminous radiation emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH".

It is for this reason that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will start to designate and call the Archangel MICHAEL by a word that expresses a form which indicates the affirmation of

the personality of “HE WHO IS ABOVE”, that is the singularity of “ELOHIM”, and which in the human language is translated by “LORD”.[324]

Covered with “PRIDE” of attachment to the values and attributes defined by the manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and in their work position in performing the tasks that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER entrusted them,

---

[324] It is this “LORD”, and through this “alter ego of names”, who will dictate his own desires of the “HUBRIS” of the manifestations of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, on blinded human creatures. It is of this “LORD” of which it is reported in the Bible that has humanity.

It is through such “alter ego of names” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will also divert human creatures and keep them away from “THE DIVINE”, under the pretext of doing a favour to humanity. It will last until CHRIST comes and rings the end of recess for the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and restores order in the business of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" became more and more happy and each found oneself to be admired, honoured and extolled, when the unique expression of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that defined him/her as unique entity of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", was recognized and mentioned throughout the rest of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

This joy, this state of gladness of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were contrary to the manifestations of metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE"; because it was not based on "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" — that is to say, it was based on "obscurity", it was not the result of successful discernment and understanding of the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in the rational activities that SHE assigned to each of them; it was not the result of successful reading of the living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" wrote through all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

This joy, this state of gladness of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were based upon the "PRIDE" of attachment to the values and attributes defined by the manifestations of

metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that had been expressed on them.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has delineated the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around each of His creatures by a spiritual aureole visible to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, and which is a manifestation of the state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER: It is the “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole”, because it is an expression of the radiance of that, which has been created in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. For the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, the “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole” is placed at the edge of the volume of the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘CELESTIAL’” of “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”.

The higher the "HARMONY" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the brightest the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" which covers such "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

Every form of attachment to anything other than "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" which is "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", will block the elements of "THE REASON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has restricted to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" — in this case of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, they are elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" —; this form of attachment acting as motive of blocking.

Therefore, the capacity to make own “DECISIONS”, to make own “CHOICES”, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” will not be anymore autonomous, but will be conditioned by such form of attachment which acts as internal force in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” and subsequently of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” associated with this “SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” and which will be subjected to this form of attachment.

Such form of attachment to anything other than “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is reminiscent of a “NON DIVINE” external force which acts opposite to “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

Therefore, every form of attachment to anything other than “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” which is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, will weaken the “LINK OF ATTACHMENT” with “THE DIVINE”, and immediately will also be made manifest on this “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole”.

The more profound the attachments to anything other than “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” which is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” and also other than “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, the more the elements of “THE REASON” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has restricted to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” are blocked.

With the passage of time, the mist of residuals from "Interpreted THOUGHTS" will develop and form a "Spiritual Veil" all around "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and preventing it from seen the illumination provided by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"; which means, prevents "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" which is "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" to nourish "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT".

In the absence of the illumination provided by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will not be able to discern the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE

DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in the rational activities: consequently, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will not be able to know that which is in line with the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined. It is the successful discernment and understanding of that "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and thereby the acquisition of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that emerges from the hidden "LIGHT", which scatters and dissipates the mist of residuals from "Interpreted THOUGHTS" and, consequently, dissipates that "Spiritual Veil" developed and formed all around "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT".

It will be said of a creature of which "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is covered by such "Spiritual Veil"

that it is “BLIND”, “BLINDED”, or even in “BLINDNESS”.

The more the elements of “THE REASON” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has restricted to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” are blocked, the lesser permeable is this “Spiritual Veil” to “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, and the more “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” acts opposite to “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

Therefore, the creation of those conditions through which the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will be able to grow, and which is the fertilization process that we have already described, will not follow the normal course that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed; and the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF

THE DIVINE" will not follow the prescribed development.

Therefore, the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" which is covered by this "Spiritual Veil" will decrease not only with the activity of the work accomplished by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the considered "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" but also with the permeability of this "Spiritual Veil" to the presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" which is "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

The result of the presence of this "Spiritual Veil" is also reflected on the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" which covers such "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"; the "Specific Radiance

'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" will lose its radiance incrementally as this "Spiritual Veil" becomes less permeable to "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

With the passage of time, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" then, began to extol themselves, of their "AUTHORITIES", a "fame of oneself", everyone in himself. In their own eyes, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" thought and saw themselves (and even in these days of today they see themselves) as "grandiose"[325] and powerful,

[325] An unrealistic sense of superiority, which is characterized by a sustained view of one's self as better than others, and which is expressed by overinflating one's own capability; it refers to a sense of personal uniqueness, the belief that few other creatures have anything in common with oneself, and that one can only be understood by a few, very special ones.

and more beautiful than the names of grandeur[326] that adorn them. They have developed many personality traits within themselves, among which the one that stands out the most is that, which is now referred to as "narcissism".

Narcissism, as you already know, relates to the general functioning of the personality, the ultimate goal of which is the search by the subject for his own idealized and all-powerful image, either in that of others, or in the vision that the other has from him, and not from a complementarity by another, different from himself. It can also be seen as a self-esteem,

---

[326] These are the designations by which they present themselves to others. These names follow the model: ("unique word" or attribute of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH") to which the suffix "el" or "iel" is added, and which is the singularity used to refer to the property of "HE WHO IS ABOVE". For example: MICHAEL, GABRIEL, RAPHAEL, URIEL, CAMAEL, etc...

which is balanced by that of others, that an excessive self-confidence, bordering on egocentrism, that is to say, not compensated by a disinterested consideration of others. It is characterized by an obsession with one's own "beauty", appearance or personality, an excessive interest in admiration, contemplation of the outward appearance of oneself, which combines overvaluation of oneself, the perception of one's skills and achievements as extraordinary, hence the feeling of superiority (megalomania, otherwise known as superiority complex), a constant and excessive need to be liked and admired, an excessive preoccupation with one's own needs, and a lack of empathy. There are several personality profiles related to "narcissism" that act differently:

- The manipulative narcissist: characterizes those who have no qualms about using others to get what they want;
- The seductive narcissist: characterizes those who use their irresistible charm, in all its forms, to manipulate others.
- The passive-aggressive narcissist: characterizes those who consider others to be inferior to them and constantly complain about their incompetence;
- The elitist narcissist: characterizes those who love power, domination and manifest it through a haughty attitude;
- The fanatical narcissist: characterizes those who think big and always want more than they have, because they feel they deserve it. This is called "having delusions of grandeur".

The “grandeur” as for it, is found in the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” as found in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER; grandeur is not found in the manifestations of the metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”; those manifestations are produced in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and for educational purposes, so that the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that it contains come to know “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. Thus, grandeur does not come from these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, who were not aware of the existence of the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE” and “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and

thus could not understand that in reality they were only projections, shadows, of these grandeur that they attributed themselves through these names of grandeur.[327]

---

[327] The application of these factors of proportionality makes that all creatures that are produced in existence within the attribute "NON DIVIN", are similar to conscious cartoons in this universe of drawing that is defined by this attribute "NON DIVIN". These conscious cartoons having been produced using the pencil of the CREATOR, so that they live in this universe of drawing, not only for their CREATOR, but also, because of the element of "consciousness" of which they have been endowed, so that they live for themselves in order to know their CREATOR. By producing His cartoons, the CREATOR has endowed them with the "qualities of cartoons" and which are the results of the will of the CREATOR translating, or projecting, or exteriorizing out of himself and attributing to cartoons his own affections — and which are basic affective propensities (as opposed to the intellect) that can be described by observing the behavior, but which one cannot directly analyze —, His own "qualities", on His cartoons, and using His pencil. Grandeur is not found in the "qualities of cartoons", but rather is found in the very "qualities" that are outside the universe of drawing and that are in the CREATOR.

As for “beauty”, in the sense of “aesthetic appearance”, in the sense of that, which is motivated by the perception and feeling, which cause a vivid impression capable of arousing admiration due to its qualities, everything, which “THE DIVINE FORCE” brings forth into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is always embedded with grace in all its forms, is remarkable, admirable, and has qualities, which arouse admiration because of the reflection on those things, of the vast amount of intellectual values and “WEALTH”, which characterise “THE TRUE PAINTER”, whose “HAND”, has painted those animated things into existence. Such displayed of “aesthetic appearances” are, however, the “tip of the iceberg”, which carry “visual” impressions and “messages” about the qualities of “THE TRUE PAINTER”, whose “HAND” has brought forth those living things into existence. In order to be able to

know “THE TRUE PAINTER”, “THE ONE”, from whom those animated things originate, it is necessary to be able read such “messages”, through the perfection of discernment, and not only content oneself to admire those “aesthetic appearances”.

Having failed to discern “THE ONE” from whom they originate, out of all those “messages”, which they carry by themselves, as paintings, which were drawn and painted by “THE HAND OF THE DIVINE”, although they were all manifestations of the metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” of HIM, not being aware of the existence of “THE DIVINE FORCE” who educated them through the process of education through enlightenment, “THE HAND” that drew and painted them into existence, not knowing how and why they were produced into existence, it is so that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” thought to be the only ones to exist, and they believed themselves to be without beginning, because they saw nothing else that existed before them.

That is why these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have developed this strong attachment to the values and attributes defined by the manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and in their work position in performing the tasks that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER entrusted them, through the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH”, and they did not really submit themselves to “THE DIVINE”, “THE ONE” from whom they came to exist. Each of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” wanted to command and dominate others, to have that

"AUTHORITY" for the love of the vain "fame of oneself", and thus they rose to the desire to dominate and command, each following the grandeur of the name of which he was the shadow, thus imagining himself to become greater the ones than the others; those names of grandeur that adorn them, no longer reflecting the "nature to be" which was developing inside "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and was in the process of settling.

Therefore, the "TRUTHFUL" component in the "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", that each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" expressed for "THE DIVINE", will be compromised.

Accordingly, the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE

DIVINE'", around each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will start to decrease in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

It is so that, the "WORSHIP" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" issued towards "THE DIVINE", through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", was expressed for individual gains to satisfy the object of their own "PRIDE" of attachment to the values and attributes defined by the manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had expressed on each of them.

Therefore, the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" which is catalyzed by the degree of

presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” — that is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” — in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will also start to be affected by the combined effects of the “PRIDE” of attachment to the values and attributes defined by the manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that were expressed on them, and of the neglect of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

Consequently, the external supply of subsistence, obtained through the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ CORD OF PRAISE” and, allowing the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” to remain into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” will decrease.

It is then, that will increase the “NEED” (or the “DEFICIT”) of the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

Accordingly, the processes, the capacities and capabilities, of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, will start by receive less of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which are necessary for its functioning in the limits of specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established.

“THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” will accomplish the “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established in the “specific processes” internal to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, and will produce action signals.

From time to time, these action signals will not be anymore in line with the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established; because these "specific processes" internal to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", will be performed with a "DEFICIT" of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" and the knowledge database inside "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will be probably contaminated with impurities.

These non-compliant action signals that are produced, are also electrical charges; they are "impurities". These "impurities" — non-compliant to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established, hence, "IMPURE" — will subsequently be transmitted to the others layers of the structures

constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, itself constituent of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”.

It is so that, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” was contaminated with impurities, through “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”; “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” having accomplished its work on its own material and from “impurities” that it produces.

Since these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were not aware of the existence of “THE DIVINE FORCE” — THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — who brought them forth them into existence and who was teaching each of them, they could not also unsderstand that through those tasks that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had assigned

to each of them, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was actually walking them, as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and manifested metaphors of products of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, throughout the processes and the living patterns according to which the products are formed and others are consumed in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION”, in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”. Even when “THE DIVINE FORCE” manifested Herself in front of them, in their appearances as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, none of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” was able to recognize Her. None of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” said: “... *Wait a moment, you seem very familiar to me, there is something different with you,*

something where I cannot put my finger on, there is something with the tone of your voice, etc..., do I know you from somewhere? How is it that you just appear in front of me, like coming from nowhere? etc..." While performing their assigned tasks, none of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had asked itself the questions: "*How do I know this of that? How did this of that idea pups into my mind? Who is teaching me these things? What is this teaching pattern through which I get to understand these things? etc...*" Such questions were awaken in each of them by "THE DIVINE FORCE", but they did not look carefully into the answers to such questions, although "THE DIVINE FORCE" was also manifesting answers to them, to lead them to understand through discernment. They thought that they were doing things by themselves: "... *For, even as we labor, whether together or alone, we are*

always blissfully awake to the fact that our task was assigned to us because we as individuals are the best suited for that particular task..." they often proudly said. As such, the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and from which arises "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" was neglected. They did not bother themselves with the true teaching, displayed in the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in the rational activities that SHE assigned to each of them: the true teaching that scatters and dissipates the mist of residuals from "Interpreted THOUGHTS".[328]

---

[328] It is only during the course of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", that some of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", elders of the creation, will come to understand how they were educated, by observing humanity. The elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, reported this when he said in his writings:

It is so that, with the passage of time and the implementation of the tasks that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER entrusted the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the degree of presence of the "PRIDE" and the neglect of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" had increased in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", in such

---

"...

> *All those who dwell in heaven know what happens there. (...)*
>
> *They then admire [on Earth] how the trees by covering themselves with leaves grow at the same time "fruits"; but at the same time they understand and acknowledge that He who lives for ever does all these things for us.*
>
> *That all projects of each year, that all of his creations, invariably follow the orders that HE has given to them, however, when "THE DIVINE" has decided as such, all things are brought to pass.*

..."

ways that each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" was seeking to surpass itself in order to obtain recognition from the others or to position itself with respect to the others focusing deeply on the unique manifestation on oneself (or on any other than oneself) of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" of which he/she was defined as unique entity of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

The neglect of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", will increase in such ways that the degree of presence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" within "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will decrease and reach a critical point below which "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be considered as being forgotten; because any "Interpreted THOUGHT" generated from one such "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" consists

only of the mist of the residuals of “Interpreted THOUGHTS” and thus are alternatives to “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHTS” that have all evaporated. This point will be called: the point of “OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

At the point of “OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, the “Realm of the Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’” consists almost entirely of residuals of the “Interpreted THOUGHTS” that “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” has generated with the passage of time.

At the point of “OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, this exaggerated “PRIDE” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” had developed in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, is called: the “HUBRIS” of

manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, or simply the “HUBRIS”.

The “HUBRIS”, of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, is this form of profound attachment to unique manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER expressed on each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” and which is manifested in this exaggerated feeling of the value of oneself, of excessive self-esteem by oneself; this feeling of dignity and honour, of self-esteem, which compels to stand above the others, and which developed in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

As we have already indicated, to “THINK” means to generate, from “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”,

internal action signals — and which are called the "Interpreted THOUGHTS".

Each "Interpreted THOUGHT" is expressed as the "Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT" covered by a mist of residuals.

The "Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT" is that, which results from the optimal functioning of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and with an optimal degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

The mist of residuals is the product of a suboptimal functioning of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and is due to a failure (not optimal) of the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC

LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature". This mist of residuals will describe the behavior of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", and subsequently of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

The higher the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", the less important will be the presence of the mist of residuals and more the "Interpreted THOUGHTS" will be closer to the "Optimal Interpreted THOUGHTS".

The lower the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", the more important and thick will be the presence of the mist of residuals and more the "Interpreted THOUGHTS" will be far from the "Optimal Interpreted THOUGHTS".

To "REASON" is to walk, move, travel, in the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", and therefore instantly in the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'", by using the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON"; looking from the outside of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", to "REASON", means to arrange discursively — that is, following the inspiration and in a logical manner — the internal action signals, following the logic that

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined by the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON". These internal action signals which are called "Interpreted THOUGHTS" and which have been arranged discursively are classified along two tracks:

1. That, which is in line with the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined; that is, that, which is "RIGHT", that, which is "JUST", that, which is "CORRECT".
2. That, which is not conform to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined; that is, that, which is "WRONG", that, which is "UNJUST", that, which is "INCORRECT".

Therefore, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” will mark itself a separation between a course of action and its alternative. These two tracks are the two tracks associated to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, depending on whether “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” stands in “PURITY” — that is to say, stands in that which is in line with the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined — or stands in “IMPURITY” — that is to say, stands in that, which is not conform to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined.

To “MAKE A DECISION”, or to “CHOOSE”, means to decide on the preference of a course of action or the alternative to the course of action in the “Realm of the Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’” and on which the walk,

the movement will be performed outside the “Realm of the Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’”, from its knowledge database and from elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” that were predefined in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

By ignoring the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and predefined in it, and by ignoring also the voice of “THE DIVINE FORCE” speaking directly from inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, it is so that the work of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” will consist of generating and producing residuals of “Interpreted THOUGHTS” and which are in fact alternatives to “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that is contained in the “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHTS”.

"THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" being in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", it will produce "IMPURE" internal action signals as output and which it will also again re-use as input signals, and so on.

As we have indicated earlier, "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is an absolute complete model. It is likewise with its designed manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE", on a larger scale, and, which will be represented by the unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", with the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" acting as manifestation of a metaphor of the "Cardinal Point"

of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

It is so that, by ignoring the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and predefined in it, and by ignoring also the voice of “THE DIVINE FORCE” speaking directly from inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, alternatives to “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” which are the work of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will never converge to an existing point that will be a manifestation of a metaphor of a product which exists in“THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” that “THE DIVINE” has

consolidated in Himself and that HE chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Such alternatives to “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” have no base and no stability, they are without possible ins and outs, they do not have any place in “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and they are in all respects contrary to specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” and are not to be added to this unique “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

These alternatives to “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” have a unique objective: outsmart “THE TRUTH” to conceal the goals to satisfy the “fame of

oneself" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had developed in themselves. Such products coming out of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will be called: the "LIE", or, the work of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

It is so that, these "IMPURE" products, work of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", exiting from "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will be circulated widely among the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

From the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are delineated parts and

entities of this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”; they are “INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ SUBSTANCE”.

It is so that, the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” had been affected by these “IMPURE” products, which are the work of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

Among such works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, one of them will be used extensively by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” because it compels to stand above, to have a hold on others, to exert a preponderant influence on others, to be the most impressive, the most important.

This particular work of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY

WEALTH" will be designated by a word which translates to mean: "DOMINATE" (his neighbour).

It is so that, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", in this scourge of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and producing these "impurities" from "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", the ramifications of these "impurities" will deploy with the passage of time in the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and which appeared at the "spiritual childhood" stage, thus, leading to an abnormal growth of this plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Bodies" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

This new abnormal plant that will grow will be also designated by a word which is also pronounced: "TREE". This second tree is different from the first

tree which we have already described and which is called the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

This second tree has its roots inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”. This second tree has sprouted into existence inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, and as parasite on the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”; because having sent “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” to the oblivions, it is nevertheless “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” that will emit “THE PRAISE” — the “specific signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to allow the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” to remain into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’

Specific State" — towards "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model following the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" model.

Therefore, through the second non-reversible energy osmosis, applied on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, the external supply of subsistence will be provided to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", in the form of diluted "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" in compliance with the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established, by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It is from these diluted "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", in compliance with the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established, that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", will work in this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" — that is, on its own material in the void —, ignorant of the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established in it, ignorant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" — that symbolically represents the "LIGHT OF THE DIVINE" — that is always present and shines all around and outside of the "Spiritual Veil" which covers "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

The "fruits" of this parasite tree, these "impurities" produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", are harmful to the proper functioning of this entire "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and in the long term they will destroy the "TRUTHFUL" component of the "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

The "fruits" of this parasite tree, are the "fruits" of ignorance and the leaves of this parasite tree also, is "DEATH" which it contains, and it is darkness which is in the shade of its branches.

That is why it is said of "THE PRAISE", that it is unwelcome in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" that has rejected "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". "THE PRAISE" is catalyzed by the degree of presence

of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” — that is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” — and it consists of the emission of “specific signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” (for the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”), towards any expression into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON”.

It is so that, this parasite tree will be called: “THE TREE OF ABSENCE OF KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, or “THE TREE OF DEATH”.

At the point of “OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, the “Spiritual Veil” preventing the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” to grow up in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” froze in that mist of

residuals of “Interpreted THOUGHTS” on the most of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”.

Once the point of “OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” has been reached, then, the “Spiritual Veil” surrounding “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” and which prevents it from seen the illumination provided by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, is frozen and is called: the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”.

When the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” completely covers “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” which has been placed in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”

constituent of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", then, it is said that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is in prison, or is chained; and then, the inside of the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" is called: the prison of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature". That inside of the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" is immune to any emanation of "THE TRUTH".

When the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" is not present within the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", then, it will be said that, that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is free.

It is so that, the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had expressed

on each of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" became an integral part of their "nature", and the names of grandeur[329] that adorn these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have become façades for them, not reflecting the true "nature" that has developed inside "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and took place. The names associated with the true "nature" that has developed inside "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" will be revealed to them later by their neighbour, the

---

[329] These are the designations by which they present themselves to others. These names follow the model: ("unique word" or attribute of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH") to which the suffix "el" or "iel" is added, and which is the singularity used to refer to the property of "HE WHO IS ABOVE". For example: MICHAEL, GABRIEL, RAPHAEL, URIEL, CAMAEL, etc...

model of which will be described in the following chapters.

It is so that, during the implementation of the tasks that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER entrusted them, in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of the firsts "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", elders of the creation, and afterwards in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", the firsts sprouts of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" which appeared at the "spiritual childhood" stage, and had continued to grow, were not anymore in line with what "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed.

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", that had already entered the stage of "spiritual

adolescence", always sought to know "THE ONE" from whom they originate, although they were all manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". This quest for this knowledge is part of the "specific work" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed inside of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

None of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" could (and can) see neither "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, nor "THE DIVINE FORCE", who had remained invisible, unapprehendable and inconceivable from only the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has restricted to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and "THE SHEKINAH" was a mystery.

It is thus that through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, "THE DIVINE" will let Himself known to them by the acronym "IHVH" and will reveal to them that HE is "HE WHO EXISTS", "HE WHO IS ABOVE", "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "HE WHO ARRIVES"; in short HE will let them know that HE is "HE WHO IS" to lead them to understand that HE is the ONE who called them into existence, to make them understand that they all possess in them the acronym "IHVH" from their coming to existence. For, the elevation, the

greatness, and the path that leads there, are contained in the acronym “IHVH”, even if it was unseizable to them and eluive to them.

As we have already indicated, as long as the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER would have chosen to share in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” with this attribute “NON DIVINE”, are not yet shared with this attribute “NON DIVINE” but rather remain in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that it contains as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” cannot know about the existence of these “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, nor would they know about themselves as manifestations in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” of the metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER,

or know anything else about “HE WHO IS”. The manifestations of the metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE” possess their existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE” only as a seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, so that this existence can be compared to that of an embryo of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”. “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER generated these manifestations of the metaphors of HIS own “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, in the state of seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” before they came into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”. Thus for “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were seen as embryos. The embryo, which develops in the

womb before it is born, has everything it needs without ever having seen the one who sowed it. That is why "THE DIVINE FORCE" answered their wishes and why the acronym "IHVH" was given as an indication to guide them in their quest to know "THE ONE" from whom they originate, so that in addition to all the manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that had already been expressed in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" may perceive "HE WHO IS".[330]

Moreover, placed in front of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — "THE DIVINE

---

[330] Just as when one comes into existence on earth here, among the human creatures: at birth, coming out of the womb, one accesses the outer light so that one sees its "parents".

FORCE" has manifested the metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and has expressed it symbolically on the seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to whom SHE has entrusted "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH".

As we have already indicated, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has also placed these seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", through their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", outside, in front of and all-around of "THE SHEKINAH", so that the creatures that will be created into existence in the "Plane Above" grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", understand the particulars of "THE DIVINE BODY", and know that it is through "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that:

- All "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" came to existence as manifestation of products of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".
- Everything that should come to existence, in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and coming from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", will be a product of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; it is the meaning the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" intellect, pure and holy, of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model which is present inside "THE SHEKINAH" in the manifestation of "THE UNION" going forth and back in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH" in order to receive, through

"THE DIVINE FORCE", instructions from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, all Her creatures that have been created into existence in the "Plane Above", were called to understand the nature of "THE DIVINE" through all expressions of metaphors of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" manifested in front of them.

It is so that, the designations of these seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to whom "THE DIVINE FORCE" has entrusted "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", would also give them guidance on the descriptions of the seven subsets of the "Divine States" that are defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

But the “ADONA’IM” could not see further than the words of these revelations, they had not understood that a whole “unique word” that is revealed into existence by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, is in fact a designation of an attribute which reveals a unique meaning and the unique particulars of “THE DIVINE”. They did not understand the existence of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and therefore they could not understand the message that was placed in front of them through the symbolism of the seven surrounding “THE SHEKINAH”.

It is behind these deep knowledge of the origin and the meaning of such “unique words” that the appearance of “THE DIVINE”, which is elusive in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is found: these “unique

words", these messages, which are revealed into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and which are built from elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and expressed into existence within "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", are carriers of "'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE".

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER was invisible and always beyond their understanding, and with the passage of time, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have neglected the magnitude of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had deployed in front of them and on them; although they had in front of them and visible, through the whole "CELESTIAL HOST", these concrete and living images of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

Up to this point in the course of this "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" had not developed their knowledge with regard to the nature of "THE DIVINE" and "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that HE has consolidated in Himself; they did not grew in them "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

They had not the knowledge of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model from which they had all been "spoken" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Having been defined into existence from "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" did not know how they were created into existence; but they knew that the

Archangel MICHAEL has something to do with the fact that they were into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". They had no knowledge about "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" and even less how does "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" gives shape to "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

It is thus that through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, "THE DIVINE" educated further the firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and through metaphors, HE told them of the three core "Divine States" that are: the "'SPIRIT' Divine State", the "'LIGHT' Divine State", and the "'GOD' Divine State" whose child is the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

Let's recall these first three attributes and whose "unique words" in the human language are translated by:

1. "PURITY" — to express the fact that "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" contains no detectable trace of anything other than "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'".
2. "LIGHT" — to characterize the Energy that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE". This energy is the "LIFE" imprint of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'".
3. "GOD" — to express the fact that "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" produces itself the Energy that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE"; "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" produces itself "LIFE".

This Energy, which is the product of the attribute “GOD”, that emanates from “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and makes it “ALIVE”, and that is called “LIGHT” — the second attribute here above —, is also called “THE CHILD” of the attribute “GOD” (more precisely “THE SON” of “GOD”).

Through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and through the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, “THE DIVINE” spoke to them through metaphors, about the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that ensue from these three core “Divine States”, and which HE chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

As we have already explained, those five "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" which, when taken together, they are a representation of that, which is "PERFECT"; they form together a "WHOLE" which is, from the perspective of indivisibility, the "FIRST POSSESSION" and also called the "FIRST POWER"; that is, "THE DIVINE"

Through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, "THE DIVINE" explained to the firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were manifestations of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that are expressed in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State". "THE DIVINE FORCE"

explained to them, that the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" is bearer of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which itself is the child of the "'GOD' Divine State".

But the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" prevented them from understanding fully the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" was feeding them. "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" could not remain unproductive, not wanting to accept that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" which were always covered by the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'CELESTIAL'" which is visible to the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", were manifestations of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that

are expressed in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State", and not in the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

These firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" failed to understand the difference between this "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" and the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'CELESTIAL'" which covered all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", because they did not know of the existence of their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and its constituents which are invisible to their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" and are inside their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".

It is so that, with the passage of time and the implementation of the tasks that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER entrusted the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", not

being aware of the direct communication between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER who is outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", then, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of these first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" started working on the basis of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and that was already part of their "nature", in order to have a representation of "THE ONE" from whom "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" originate.

Thus, the emotion associated with that, which will be called the "DOUBT" made its appearance in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of these first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and these first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" said that, that "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" did not exist.

As we have indicated in a text above, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", which is produced through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL, is not an "INDISTINCT FORM" (is not an essence, is not a seed) of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

From this aspect and their nature, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of these firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have been formed and produced from the Archangel MICHAEL, outside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, are not at the limit of "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of these firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have been formed and produced from the Archangel MICHAEL, outside of "THE SHEKINAH" cannot enter in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The

ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” to form “THE UNION” within “THE SHEKINAH”; at the risk of having their structure destroyed by the very high “INTENSITY” and “STRENGTH” of the luminous radiation emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”.

As “INDISTINCT FORM” of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, only the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the Archangel MICHAEL, as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model has received as such from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the capacity to cross over the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of the First “Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

It has the capacity, to enter in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, to stand in front of the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, and to communicate viva voce and face-to-face with the manifestation of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER that will be produced by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituent of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, and behind the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier”.

When this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" crosses over the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" to enter in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", then, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it, the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will leave instantly at this "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier", leaving only the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" covered by the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole".

It is so that, the intense radiation of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH" and starting at the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" will come into contact with this "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL'

Aureole" and instantly increase its brightness, to the point that this "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" becomes as luminous as the luminous radiation coming out of "THE SHEKINAH".

Therefore, this first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" now represented by its "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, will be fully covered by this luminous radiation which, with the passage of time and the entries/exits of "THE SHEKINAH", will increase the brightness of the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'CELESTIAL'", which is emitted by the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the Archangel MICHAEL.

It is so that:

1. Being covered by "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" which prevented them from understanding fully the

teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” fed them, and not wanting to accept that he is a manifestation of a metaphor (that is to say, a shadow, a projection) of a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” which is expressed in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”;

2. Having failed to understand fully the teachings of “THE DIVINE FORCE” when SHE spoke to them about the “‘GOD’ Divine State” whose child is the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, and not understanding the difference between the “LIGHT” of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” and the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘CELESTIAL’” that covered all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”;

3. Believing that he was producing by himself this luminous radiation that was reflected on the

"Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole", covering his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" which he could not see, but the effect of which he could see on the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'CELESTIAL'" which is emitted by his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", and which seems to be permanent because of the entries/exits of "THE SHEKINAH";

4. Seeing the large crowd of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and knowing that all these others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" have been produced into existence through him, thus considering them as his children, and seeing their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" covered by the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'CELESTIAL'";

5. Having already received on the part of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" the qualifier which indicates the affirmation of the personality of "HE WHO IS ABOVE", that is the singularity of "ELOHIM", and which in the human language is translated by "LORD";

Then, the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" spoke from inside in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL.

It is so that, to the extent of knowledge that they had concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to the extent of knowledge that they had concerning "THE HOLY PROJECT", those extents of knowledge were meager and almost equal to zero in all the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"[331], and having analyzed the situation in which they were into

---

[331] Of course each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" became proficient in executing the tasks that were assigned to him/her, and mostly the tasks at the origin of which he/she was "spoken" into existence; and thus, being the only one with the inner dexterity of performing a given task.

But, proficiency and dexterity in executing tasks and the capacity to discern and extract the "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has imparted in those tasks are two different affairs. The capacity to discern and extract the "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" conveyed in those tasks is the key prerequisite to growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", thus to growth of "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", whereas proficiency and dexterity in executing those tasks have little, almost zero, effect on the growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", but are key to growth of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT". That, which is "PERFECT", is obtained when proficiency and dexterity in executing those tasks goes hand in hand with discernment and extraction of the "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" conveyed in those tasks.

Thus, as far as having developed knowledge about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through the execution of those tasks, was

existence in “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, the only domain of existence they had known so far, the Archangel MICHAEL came to the conclusion, with his own convictions clouded by and deeply rooted in the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, that he

---

concerned, and hence, having developed knowledge about how those tasks, which they were assigned to or “spoken” into existence to perform, relate to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE HOLY PROJECT”, their knowledge was inexistent. Thus was lost all “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, which was designed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and which was imparted by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in those tasks.

They always thought, in the box, that they were the ones doing everything things by themselves, not being aware and not being able to see “THE DIVINE FORCE” who was walking among them under their own appearance and who, through them, was teaching them on how to perform those tasks. To “think” outside of the box, differently, unconventionally, or from a new perspective, was not an existing concept for them, at that time. But soon, they will stretch their mind to the limits of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”.

was the "one" spoken about regarding the "'GOD' Divine State" whose child is the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

It is so that, the Archangel MICHAEL openly named himself "god" over the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and afterwards, trying to explain to them that he was their "father" and that there was no other "god" besides him.[332]

---

[332] Later during the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", he will also tell such things to blinded human creatures. It will last until the time when CHRIST came to correct the situation and truly spoke about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Such convictions are so deeply and strongly rooted in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", which is covered by "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", that they became part of their "nature", once that "nature" was sealed at the appointed sealing time. Only the continuous infuse of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", keeping "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" on "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" life support can help change such situations.

He thus demonstrated his lack of knowledge towards his own origin and the lack of knowledge about the nature of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” and in front of which he came to receive from “THE DIVINE FORCE” the instructions of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. He demonstrated his lack of knowledge about “THE DIVINE FORCE” who educated him and all of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

All those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of which the portion in the domain of “THOUGHTS” is bounded by the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, and who have declared themselves to be “gods”, have also received the epithet of “gods of ignorance”, “gods of the blinds”, “gods of obscurity”, in every sense of the word “obscurity”, etc... Even “THE ‘NON DIVINE’ LIGHT”, which was created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and represented by “THE SHEKINAH” and placed in front of them, those “gods of ignorance” have not known it.

The first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "QUERUB" instance having the "MALE" adjective, who was then the deputy of the Archangel MICHAEL, and who was also the acting figure and coordinator of the instructions transmitted by the Archangel MICHAEL in their hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", and who was designated by the name "AZAZEL", will also do the same and will name himself, at first by a word whose translation into human language is "LUCIFER" and means "LIGHT Bearer"; that "LIGHT" of which they had heard during their education through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH", but of which they had no knowledge. Thereafter, this same "AZAZEL" will also name himself "god". We will give

the details of this and we will elucidate the events behind this self naming of "LIGHT Bearer", in another chapter below, as behind the scene, others events were now taking place amongst these firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

All these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" thus demonstrated their lack of knowledge of their own origin and the absence of knowledge of the nature of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — around which they had been assigned the task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH".

Seen from "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", this situation is similar to an image in which a tiny drop, taken as a tilled delineated part of the "Specific

Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” and in which had been placed the “token of life” and also in which had been planted a seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and whose resulting plant had remained meager, without fruits, despite all the fertilizers that had been poured on this tilled part, named himself “god” above all other tilled delineated parts of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”; to the detriment of the laborer who has tilled all these delineated parts of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” and planted these seeds of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in them; and to the detriment of the owner himself of this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”.

Several other tiny tilled delineated parts of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, will do the same and, will also declare themselves to be “gods”;

to the detriment of the laborer who has tilled all these delineated parts of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" and planted these seeds of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in them; and to the detriment of the owner himself of this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance".

All the knowledge concerning "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and that we have explained throughout these writings, all these "ADONA'IM" were supposed to have thoroughly grasped and developed it and, consequently, to have grown in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". But instead, they kept themselves "sleeping on the kudos of their innate skills" and praising themselves and each others regarding their qualities and capacities, and did not care about what "THE DIVINE FORCE" had been truly teaching them.

Until these days of today, when these writings have been released, more than 70 billion years after the creation of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in this "Plane Below", they had no knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" had not developed in them "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", they had no knowledge about "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and they had no knowledge about the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" and all the other "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" that are inside of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

It is then, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has understood that the Archangel MICHAEL was not in

an expression of the metaphor of the "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM". At this point of his existence, which was almost the whole duration of duration of "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", nearly 70 billions of years into existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE", the Archangel MICHAEL has not achieved any unity with "THE DIVINE FORCE" under Her designation (or seeing from the angle) of "THE PERFECT SEAL OF THE DIVINE". His behavior was in the "IMPERFECTION", hence, he was not standing in "PURITY" and "TRUTH"; he had shamed his designation "He Who is Like IHVH" — MICHAEL —, a designation that became a façade behind which he hides that shame and his "IMPERFECTION". Indeed, since, as any other "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", he is prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior and cannot escape it, it is so that the result of his walk in

“The Walk within the Acronym IHVH” was anything but not the expected “PLENITUDE”, as was designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”; his behavior was in the “IMPERFECTION”. By reverse implication of the Governing Law of the Behavior, he was not standing in “PURITY” and “TRUTH”. “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the Archangel MICHAEL was acting by ignoring the voice of “THE SEAT OF THE WISDOM” — that is, without taking into account all the teaching, containing the “TRUTH” and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had provided to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the Archangel MICHAEL —. Where “TRUTH” is not present, there also “PURITY” is not present.

How about the assessment of the resulting behaviour of all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were "spoken" into existence through him, who where looking upon him as example of conduct, and who are all also prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior? They too, they were not standing "PURITY" and "TRUTH", as they inherited his "IMPERFECTION".[333] They have all shamed their designations, each of them in its own, and their names of grandeur became the façade behind which they hide their shame and their "IMPERFECTION".

---

[333] Here, we use the word "inherited" much more in the sense that, they have "gained possession" of his "obscurity" and stood as such in "IMPURITY" in all its forms; in the sense that he transmitted his "obscurity" onto them; and less in the sense of the transmission of the certain characters determined by "genes".

“THE DIVINE FORCE” understood then, that this joy, this state of gladness of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were not based on the education that SHE had provided to them through “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” had not seen this earlier because just like “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is in “THE SUPREME PLENITUDE”, it is likewise with “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

If the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, in whichever forms, had existed in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, HE would not had chosen to share the knowledge of Himself, through manifestations of metaphors of His own “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, with the attribute “NON DIVINE” that

HE has created Himself so that all creatures that will come into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE” can access the state of indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and in the immeasurable state of equilibrium, just as “THE DIVINE” has it in Himself.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is the Monad of Origin, THE CREATOR of the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that this attribute “NON DIVINE” contains.

If then, the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that this attribute “NON DIVINE” contains are deprived of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” such as they are in all their magnificence within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, this is not as a result of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” of the part of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

But it is rather because the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, does not possess the divine conditions that are specific to instantly express neither transitions of “DIVINE States” nor the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist within “THE DIVINE”. The attribute “NON DIVINE” is by definition “NON DIVINE”.

These “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in the “DIVINE State”, are elusive in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and cannot not be apprehended in this attribute “NON DIVINE” as they are within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

Think a little bit about this: the “INTENSITY” and “POWER” of the luminous radiation emitted by a single atom of the “DIVINE BODY” is about three thousand six hundred and forty billion times the

“INTENSITY” and “POWER” of the luminous radiation emanating from the “SHEKINAH” and in front of which all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” must protect themselves at the risk of their structure being destroyed. If then “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER would remove the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE” and “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, these proportionality factors which make the attribute “NON DIVINE” to be “NON DIVINE”, and thus, if “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER would appear to them immediately, at the abrupt, in all the splendor, not the splendor of a single atom of the

"DIVINE BODY", but in all the splendor of the "DIVINE BODY", then what will remain of the existence of the attribute "NON DIVINE" and of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" which are contained in this attribute "NON DIVINE"? At the very moment (not a billionth of a second later) where "THE DIVINE BODY" would appear, all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", all of the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all that it contains, will be erased and will vanish from existence.

It is for this reason that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER established these proportionality factors and chose to share His own "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" with the attribute "NON DIVINE" through of metaphors. It is a veritable masterpiece of divine engineering, surpassing all intellect and words, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER" has accomplished in order to create "zero" into existence. It is not by "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" on the part of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, that "zero" was created into existence.

Through Her "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM", "THE DIVINE FORCE" is always at the maximum of Her particulars, SHE has all Her intensity, Her density, Her "DIVINE WEALTH", SHE is by Herself the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" — Her "THOUGHTS" are "THE TRUTH" and are not interpreted at all like it is the case with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; there are no residuals in Her "THOUGHTS".

Through this "SUPREME PLENITUDE", all instructions designed and generated by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" with

the intention to be implemented by “THE DIVINE FORCE” reside in “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and are transmitted immediately in “THE SILENCE” to “THE DIVINE FORCE”, without any sound expression whatsoever be manifested inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

In Her “SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM”, the attachment to “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” does not exist, in any form whatsoever; because “THE DIVINE FORCE” is by Herself Her own possession. Accordingly, there is no “HUBRIS”, in any form whatsoever, in HER; “THE DIVINE FORCE” does not know that, which is the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

The “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” is the seed of “DEATH”, it is a terrible poison which is born from

the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” as delineated part and entity of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is so that, the “HUBRIS” (in its various forms) of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” will remain confined in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will not transcend this attribute “NON DIVINE”, but will confine the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

Therefore, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", will never be able to have a share of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, during the course of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE FORCE" was disappointed that the Archangel MICHAEL and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had based their joy, and their state of gladness on the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and not on "THE

KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" which SHE had fed them with, since SHE had created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", as a result of the emission of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE".

To give you a good impression, or to make you grasp and understand such disappointment, you can consider the situation where, for a long time, someone displayed the attitude of being knowledgeable about certain specific life subjects, and you have always self-evidently taken it at such value. Suddenly, out of nowhere, that person does something or undertake an action, which, through discernment on your part, pulls the curtain back of his personality and state of knowledge and reveals to you, not only the paradigm in which that person is

enclosed in, but also his complete absence of knowledge and understanding of those specific life subjects, which you assumed he was knowledgeable about, and you are stunned and speechless at such a revelation. It can be quite a shock, a setback, a huge disappointment. As such was situation in which "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", has found herself with these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who were enclosed in their own paradigm of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", during this "First Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT". Do you grasp what a setback and disappointment it was for "THE DIVINE FORCE" who educated these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"?

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” chose to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and in rectifying that deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, to pull those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” out of their paradigm of the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in which they were living.[334]

---

[334] It is for the purpose to make understand this, that it is said in parable that:

“…

> *Begetting calls begetting, time begets time, and the day begets the day, months have announced the month, the time had turned, adding to time.*

That is how ended the manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of metaphors of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

And it has been appraised, and it is little.

..."

"... *Begetting calls begetting, time begets time, and the day begets the day, months have announced the month, the time had turned, adding to time.* ..." is said to lead to understand that: With the passage of time and the progress in the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", new tasks were revealed and new "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were "spoken" into existence time after time, and after a very long passage of time.

"... *That is how it ended* ..." refers to the end of the implementation of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; the number of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" which had been set for the implementation of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" had been reached; although these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had acquired sufficient dexterity in the implementing of the tasks that were assigned to them, however, they had not grown up in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

"... *it has been appraised, and it is little* ..." is said to lead you to understand that at the end of the implementation of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in "The ALTAR of 'THE

In response to the emotion associated with that, which will be called “DOUBT” and that appeared in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each of these firsts foremost “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” when they spoke between themselves, saying that the “LIGHT” of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” did not exist, it is thus that “THE DIVINE FORCE” with the consent of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, manifested a loud voice that came

---

DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, has remained at the stage of “spiritual childhood”; because the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had sent to oblivion all the fertilizer that “THE DIVINE FORCE” provided them and thus these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had no knowledge about the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

through to only[335] these firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" telling them:

"GOD" EXISTS!

AND SO DO THE "LIGHT",

THE CHILD OF "GOD"!

The Archangel MICHAEL heard the voice and did not understand where it came from, but thought that it was not coming from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE

---

[335] Think of this as the targeted "audience" mode of "VISION"-enabled communication. Only the targeted "audience" receives the "VISION", anyone else outside of the targeted "audience" will not have the slightest idea that something is going on, unless those receiving the communication by "VISION" manifest external signs through their external appearances, like fall on the ground, or stand still with eyes wide open in surprising effects, or speaking in tongues, which then will indicate that there is something going on.

‘NON DIVINE’” — because it had not been emitted through the usual communication channel.

Then, above these firsts foremost seven “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” to whom “THE DIVINE FORCE” has entrusted the task of “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” waved the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, lit up this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” and “THE DIVINE FORCE” manifested in that illuminated part an aspect of a form of a creature that was unknown to them.[336] It was the aspect of that, which will be

[336] The “Visionaries” from the “Celestial Christian Church”, will understand this very quickly, because such manifestation is also a “‘VISION” similar to the visions that are often sent to them and that they usually receive.

known as the human creature with the adjective "FEMALE", dressed in the finest silk-like blue colored garment, very "PURE", laying sideway in that illuminated "cloud-like" part of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance". The upper part, including the torsobust and head with a very beautiful and joyful and smiling face and with shoulder length hairs, of the manifested creature was raised above the "cloud-like" part of the illuminated part of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" and the lower part of the manifested form was lying horizontally alongside and covered by the semi transparent part of the "cloud-like" part of the illuminated part of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance". Unlike the upper part, including the torsobust and head, that was fully revealed outside of the semi transparent "cloud-like" part of the illuminated part of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL'

Substance", the lower part and below the torsobust was not fully revealed, but its contours could be perceived behind the semi transparent "cloud-like" part of the illuminated part of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance"; and thus, only the projected contours of the lower part and below the torsobust were visible.

It is so that, these firsts foremost seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" received this communication by "VISION" and each perceived a manifested form. The Archangel MICHAEL and these firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" did nod to the voice they had heard, and dispelled the emotion associated with "DOUBT" which had made its appearance in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

In the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the statement by the Archangel MICHAEL to be himself “god” above the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, caused loosening in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in their quest to know “THE ONE” from whom they originate.

It is so that, with the passage of time, when the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” emitted (celebrated) “THE PRAISE” — “specific signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” — to the expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON”, which is represented by “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —,

they also started to pledge allegiance to the Archangel MICHAEL as if they were pledging that allegiance to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER who had remained invisible to them and always beyond their understanding.

In pledging those oaths of allegiance to the Archangel MICHAEL, they threw their diadems, at the feet of the Archangel MICHAEL to whom they signify, as such, their "ultimate act of trust" and their "ultimate act of submission". Those diadems, which often materialized at will or on special occasions upon their heads, symbolize their existence and their lives. It is thus that, in pledging those oaths of allegiance, they surrender their existence, their life and their independence to the will and authority of the Archangel MICHAEL to whom they have pledged oath of allegiance. As a consequence, the "WILL" of

the one to whom they have pledged oath of allegiance, will take the foremost place in the very depths of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and which is "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and it will take priority over the "WILL" of the one pledging such oaths of allegiance; thus, overruling the "FREE CHOICE", the autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS", from the one pledging such oath of allegiance. This pledging of oaths of allegiance to the Archangel MICHAEL was the work of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

The "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", which was already part of the nature of the Archangel MICHAEL and the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"

that were produced from him, and had caused loosening in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their quest to know "THE ONE" from whom they originate, increased further.

At this stage of the "spiritual adolescence", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", through its "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", is called to remain in "PURITY", the eternal symbol of glory of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", inherited of its "spiritual childhood".

It is so that, through the capacity to "LOVE", and that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has placed in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" which appeared at the "spiritual childhood" stage, will continue to grow

and start to produce its firsts sprouts of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, always without that this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” be conscious of this growth which is visible only to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”.

It is through the discernment of the values and attributes that are defined by the manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that the “ADONA’IM” were to understand the manner in which “THE DIVINE” (of whom they originate) who cannot be apprehended and is elusive in the “NON DIVINE” presents Himself, and thus grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”; but they failed to do so.

It is so that, still in the quest to know “THE ONE” from whom “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” originate and having failed to discern and

reconstitute “THE DIVINE” from all the manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that have been expressed on them, then, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the Archangel MICHAEL started to work in order to make a representation of “THE ONE” from whom “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” originate, based on that shape which was unknown to them and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had manifested in front of them in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

“THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", began to generate elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", designing images to allude to the likeness of that, which is proper to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and based on that which they understood to a certain extent from the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE", in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", gave them and regarding the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" which is bearer of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which itself is the child of the "'GOD' Divine State", and particularly that teaching that "THE DIVINE FORCE" demonstrated when SHE had lit up the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" and had manifested in that illuminated part an aspect of the form of a creature that was unknown to these

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and told them:

"GOD" EXISTS!

AND SO DO THE "LIGHT",

THE CHILD OF "GOD"!

The images that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were designing in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", were attempts to render that manifested form of that creature that was unknown to them.

Once those illusions were designed, then, with the passage of time, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", wanted

to manifest that one illusion of his and that was supposed to represent "THE ONE" from whom "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" originate.

Running forward because of the impetuosity of its youth and its capacity to reflect and "MAKE DECISIONS" autonomously, and which could not remain unproductive, it is so that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", wanted, through its "Desires of Reproduction", to manifest that illusion as a living creature, without taking into account the advice and the consent of "THE DIVINE FORCE" in Her council inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" and who is responsible to manifest into existence

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" following the receiving of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" and who spoke to them directly from the inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

As we have mentioned previously, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were not aware of "THE DIVINE FORCE" speaking to them directly from inside "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Moreover, the Archangel MICHAEL believing that he was the one who had created all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", did not know that himself, as well as all others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", was created into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

It is so that, in Her council inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL, "THE DIVINE FORCE" saw that illusion produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers that "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the Archangel MICHAEL and that reflected the "Desires of Reproduction" of the Archangel MICHAEL wanting to produce into existence that "LIGHT" which is the child of the "'GOD' Divine State", given that he himself had named himself "god" over the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", being firmly convinced that he was the "one" spoken about regarding the "'GOD'

Divine State" whose child is the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

That illusion was imperfect[337], it has two faces and eyes lighting up like a fire and which symbolize the "AUTHORITY", that notion of having the "AUTHORITY" that took place in the

---

[337] Just like the drawings, the works of art, of children, are filled with insights into their inner world and often represent views of their personalities, if an external observer knows what to look for, in much the same extent, were these illusions produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers that "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the Archangel MICHAEL. The common reaction to the children "funky-looking" artwork displayed on the "refrigerator art gallery" is to smile and ask the questions: "What are these supposed to be?", "What were they thinking when they drew this?" As such, was the reaction to this illusion generated by the Archangel MICHAEL, and that illusion was supposed to be a representation of that manifested form of that creature that was unknown to them and including into it, that "LIGHT" which is the child of the "'GOD' Divine State".

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of the first "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to the expense of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and which also indicates the extend of what the Archangel MICHAEL, from the teachings, which "THE DIVINE FORCE" gave them, had understood about the concept of "The Eye of the 'LIGHT'"[338]; that "LIGHT" which is the child of the "'GOD' Divine State".

---

[338] As we have indicated already, when we use an expression of the kind "...the "Eye of..." ...", as in "The Eye of the 'LIGHT'", one must understand the word "Eye" in a symbolic way and in the sense of a very small reinforcement, or of a very small bud, of an attribute (or of a structure of energy) that is established in the foreground in order to signal the existence in the background of the complete attribute (or of the complete structure of energy), which in the case of "The Eye of the 'LIGHT'" would be an expression by metaphor of that "LIGHT" which is the child of the "'GOD' Divine State", on a larger scale and much more complex than the very small reinforcement itself.

The first face of that illusion was an expression of the "Desires of Reproduction", from "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL; since he had understood to a certain extent that the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" is bearer of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which itself is the child of the "'GOD' Divine State". In his attempt to render that manifested form of that creature that was unknown to them, the image, which "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL had produced for this first face of that illusion, was that of the creature which will be latter known, in the "Plane Below", under the designation "SERPENT"[339]. This first face of that illusion is the

---

[339] During that period of time, in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", such images were spreaded and used among the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were changing their external appearances, using their inner faculties of metamorphosis, to match those images. It is so that, those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "SERAPH" instance adopted this face as theirs, as their official representation. Since they knew nothing about "THE DIVINE FORCE", they had also failed to understand that through that manifested form of that creature manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE" at that moment when SHE had told them "... ***"GOD" EXISTS! AND SO DO THE "LIGHT", THE CHILD OF "GOD"!*** ...", that manifested form of that creature that was unknown to them, "THE DIVINE FORCE" had talked to them. Later, when the Archangel MICHAEL will "assassinate" the first two human creatures because these human creatures had listened, received, and "fed" with the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" gave them, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will point the finger at their own chosen representation of that creature that was unknown to them and they will give it a negative connotation; from which those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "SERAPH" instance will abandon and reject their adopted symbol. We will come to that "assassination" in another chapter below.

It is about this "SERPENT", a failed image attempt to render that manifested form of that creature manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE" at that moment when SHE had told them "... ***"GOD" EXISTS! AND SO DO THE "LIGHT", THE CHILD OF***

"GOD"! ...", that manifested form of that creature that was unknown to them, that is spoken about in the scriptures, which human creatures have in their possession, and regarding the first two human creatures. It is in fact, a failed attempt to render an expression of "THE DIVINE FORCE"; for, with which one image would you describe or represent that, through which all images have been brought forth into existence?

The "fruit", given by the "SERPENT", i.e. the "product" of the labour accomplished by the "SERPENT", which is the symbol of their failed attempt to represent that manifested form of that creature manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE" at that moment when SHE had told them "... ***"GOD" EXISTS! AND SO DO THE "LIGHT", THE CHILD OF "GOD"!*** ...", is a symbolic expression of the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which is the child of the attribute "GOD"; it is a symbolic representation of "THE DIVINE FORCE" giving HER teachings, which are the "products" of the labour that SHE had accomplished in HER service in "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", to the human creatures.

However, in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will twist the interpretation of that symbolic representation. That twisted interpretation will reveal their "Desires of Reproduction" throught the human creature; those "Desires of Reproduction" that those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

symbol of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" — the symbol of the desire for procreation in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". The true and living symbol of procreation is "THE DIVINE FORCE": SHE IS "THE UNIVERSAL GENETRIX".

The second face of that illusion was meant to be an expression of the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which is the child of the attribute "GOD". That second face will later, during the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", be a symbol of that "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which is not the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'CELESTIAL'" that covered all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", that

---

'CELESTIAL' Creatures" coveted to achieve by themselves, in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and from the moment right after that they had received the teaching concerning the divine states.

"LIGHT" of which they had heard during their education through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, that "LIGHT", which will become their new object of covetousness and rivalries in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". The image, which "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL had produced for this second face of that illusion, was that of the creature which will be latter known, in the "Plane Below", under the designation "LION".

That illusion — which is a manifestation of the expression, in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF

THE DIVINE", of the desire to want to produce by oneself "THE LIGHT" — did not possess a form in conformity with the specifications established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". For, it had been produced in the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers that "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the Archangel MICHAEL and without taking into account the consent of the conjoint of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT"; This conjoint is "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

In addition, that illusion was not an image of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and

did not have the appearance of “THE DIVINE FORCE”; that is, that illusion did not converge to an existing point in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” that “THE DIVINE” has consolidated in Himself and that HE chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

In addition, that illusion was not an image of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and did not have the appearance of “THE DIVINE FORCE”; that is, that illusion did not converge to an existing point in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” that “THE DIVINE” has consolidated in Himself and that HE chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” is the only one inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, who has performed service inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, outside the attribute

“NON DIVINE”, and SHE knows everything that is in Her “HOUSE” — “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE CREATION” — in all their details.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” is the only one inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, who knows how “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER looks like, and it is through HER that every creature, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, receives image.

In Her council inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the Archangel MICHAEL, “THE DIVINE FORCE” saw that, the illusion produced by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the Archangel MICHAEL, was imperfect and has nothing in the likeness of any of the products that are present in Her “HOUSE”. That illusion had

nothing in common with a representation of an aspect of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[340]

It is so that, "THE DIVINE FORCE" drove away that illusion produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL, and his "Desires of

---

[340] As we have indicated in one previous annotation, just like the drawings, the works of art, of children, are filled with insights into their inner world and often represent views of their personalities, if an external observer knows what to look for, in much the same extent, were these illusions produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers that "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the Archangel MICHAEL. The common reaction to the children "funky-looking" artwork displayed on the "refrigerator art gallery" is to smile and ask the questions: "What are these supposed to be?", "What were they thinking when they drew this?" As such, was the reaction to this illusion generated by the Archangel MICHAEL, and that illusion was supposed to be a representation of that manifested form of that creature that was unknown to them and including into it, that "LIGHT" which is the child of the "'GOD' Divine State".

Reproduction" of that illusion, into existence, as a representation of the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which is the child of the attribute "GOD", were rejected.

Since he does not possess, in his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", the Archangel MICHAEL could not by himself fulfill his "Desires of Reproduction" and manifest his conceived two-faces illusion into existence. Thus, he had reached the "end of the road" for his "Desires of Reproduction", the limit which has been assigned to constructions with elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

It is thus that "THE DIVINE FORCE" established, furthermore, to educate more the Archangel MICHAEL, inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE

THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — in “THE UNION”.

Several programs were designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” to further the education of the Archangel MICHAEL, of the “ADONA’IM”, and the remaining “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” cascading down the hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH”, and concerning the basic aspects of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. At the core of those programs, is a tool designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and which was intended to make sensitive what is not naturally visible to the perception and to reveal the qualities of the manifested metaphor of the “LIGHT” that is

hidden in the “LIGHT”, from which arises “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, which a manifested assembled structure of “created energy” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE” returns and which allows to perceive, to discern, and to distinguish “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” from other assembled structures of “created energy”, regardless of the type and shape of the assembled structure of “created energy”. That tool is that, which is designated as: “THE COLOR”.

As we have indicated already, the concept of “THE COLOR” is one of the many concepts that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established in the same way as HE has established the concept of “THE REASON”, from “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and which will be imprinted and

manifested in everything that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will bring forth into existence, and which reveals the qualities of the "GLORY"[341] of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

To the manifested metaphors of the three "Core Formative Divine State", which are the "'SPIRIT' Divine State", the "'LIGHT' Divine State", and the "'GOD' Divine State" whose child is the "'LIGHT' Divine State", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has associated three manifested metaphors of the three "Core COLORS", which were designed and established by

---

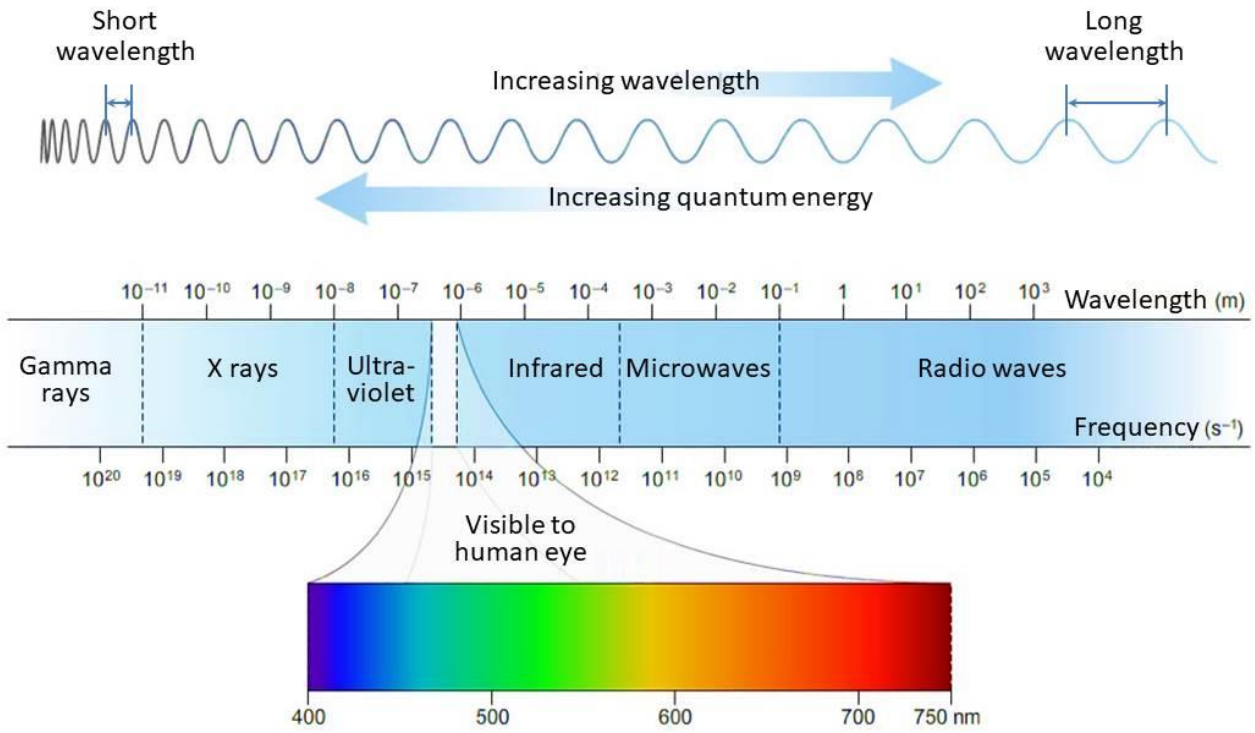
[341] The "GLORY" is the word used symbolically to refer to the luminous radiation that characterizes the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and highlights the distinctive feature of the "divine energy" that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", to make sensitive what is not naturally visible to the perception and to reveal the qualities of the manifested metaphor of the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT". These are the three "Core COLORS" of which the manifestations of metaphors will be designated as: BLUE, YELLOW, and RED. The color "BLUE" is associated with the manifestation of the metaphor of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State", the color "YELLOW" is associated with the manifestation of the metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", and the color "RED" is associated with the manifestation of the metaphor of the "'GOD' Divine State" and as an indication of that, which produces "life energy".[342]

---

[342] Why do you think there are three core (also designated as primary or fundamental) colors for? Why do you think that light-

weight substance designated as the “blood” and flowing throughout your physical envelope has been given the color “RED” for?



“BLUE”, “YELLOW”, and “RED” are the primary colours of the electromagnetic spectrum. They are defined as such because no single primary colour can be created from the other two, but all other colours can be formed by combining “BLUE”, “YELLOW”, and “RED” in various proportions. Although the human eye sees luminous radiation as a uniform or homogeneous colour, it is actually composed of various wavelengths of radiation in primarily the ultraviolet, visible and infrared portions of the electromagnetic spectrum. The portion of this radiation, which is visible to the

As we have indicated already, with the three "Core COLORS" and from the "movement" of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

---

human eye, ranges roughly from 400 nanometers ("VIOLET") to 700–750 nanometers ("RED") in the electromagnetic spectrum. It can be shown in its component colours when luminous radiation is passed through a prism, which bends the luminous radiation in differing amounts according to wavelength. Luminous radiation outside of the 400 nanometers ("VIOLET") to 700–750 nanometers ("RED") range in the electromagnetic spectrum may be visible to other organisms but cannot be perceived by the human eye.

The wavelengths of visible luminous radiation to the human eye are: "VIOLET" band, 380–450 nm (688–789 THz frequency); "BLUE" band, 450–495 nm; "GREEN" band, 495–570 nm; "YELLOW" band, 570–590 nm; "ORANGE" band, 590–620 nm; "RED" band, 620–750 nm (400–484 THz frequency). Electromagnetic waves with wavelengths in the "VIOLET" band have the shortest wavelengths, hence the highest frequencies and energies. Those with wavelengths in the "RED" band have the longest wavelengths, the shortest frequencies, and the lowest energies.

PROJECT MASTER" has also designed and established that, which will be designated as the "Palette of COLORS" and which is a very complex[343] color-coded mapping, or color-coded labelling, of the happenings taking place inside "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself and that HE chose to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE". To each color identified in the "Palette of COLORS", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has assigned a unique attribute and its significance, as well as the "unique word" which is a designation of that attribute.

---

[343] It is not just about the coloring/painting aspect, but it includes many other details related to "THE SCIENCE", which is behind "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and summarized using "COLORS".

Regardless of the type and shape of a manifested assembled structure of "created energy" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", the tool designated as "THE COLOR" can be applied to it, in order to make sensitive what is not naturally visible to the perception and to reveal certains aspects of those happenings taking place inside "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" also taught these "ADONA'IM" how the manifested metaphors of the three "Core COLORS" can be combined in varying amounts to produce a gamut of colors, which will be applied on manifested assembled structures of "created energy". As such, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were provided with the knowledge on how to produce an appropriate

"movement" in order to apply radiant energy on delimited parts of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" to selectively produce a vivid color, which is a result of a selective reflection of certain wavelengths of the "electromagtic spectrum" and optical interference.[344] It is so that, from these manifested metaphors of the three "Core COLORS"

---

[344] It is this teaching that some of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their fall from grace will be transmitting to human creatures who in their misery will also begin to exploit each others from that knowledge.
It is of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, described in the writings that he had left to human creatures, saying:
"...

> *AZAZEL taught men ... the use of paint, the beautifying of the eyebrows, the use of stones of every valuable and select kind, and all sorts of dyes, so that mankind became corrupted.*

..."

(these manifested metaphors that are also designated, as you would know already, as the primary, or the fundamental "COLORS"), three secondary colors "GREEN", "ORANGE" and "VIOLET" are created by mixing two primary colors, and another six tertiary colors are created by mixing primary and secondary colors, etc... In doing so, the manifestation of the metaphor of the "Palette of COLORS" was thus (indirectly) provided to them.

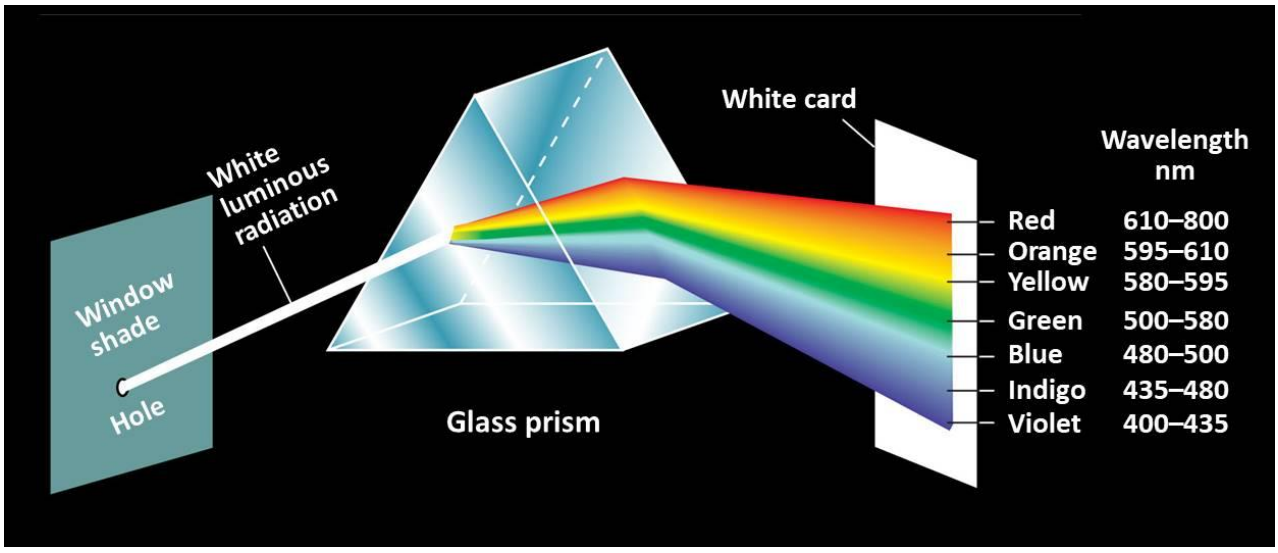
A key objective of providing these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" with the manifestation of the metaphor of the "Palette of COLORS" was to bring them to understand the manifested properties of that "LIGHT" of which they had heard during their education through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE

SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, that "LIGHT", which will become their new object of covetousness and rivalries in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". It is thus that, in some sense, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were to perform the "prism experiment"[345] through themselves in the quality of

---

[345] When our MOTHER — as you have understood already, "THE DIVINE FORCE" is indeed our (yours, you, the one reading these writings) TRUE MOTHER; you are not an orphan on this Earthly world, and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, is our (yours, you, the one reading these writings) TRUE FATHER — showed me an image of the "prism experiment" and insisted that I look at prism, I smiled and shook my head: INCREDIBLE! Not because I saw the mere image, which is described in textbooks of physics, and which I have seen countless times in the past, but because now I saw the prism from a different perspective and beyond the mere experiment. I saw a summary of the CREATION. Everything around you (who is reading these writings) in this Earthly world is for your education: write it on the table of your heart and never forget it.

As you would know already, an ordinary triangular prism can separate an electromagnetic wave, which transports white luminous radiation into its constituent wavelengths. Each colour making up the white luminous radiation is refracted in a different amount. Each wavelength of luminuous radiation is associated to a different colour and refracts at a different angle.



The shorter wavelengths (those toward the "VIOLET" end of the color spectrum) are refracted the most, and the longer wavelengths (those toward the "RED" end of the color spectrum) are refracted the least. The colours transported by an electromagnetic wave of white luminous radiation always emerge through a prism in the same order. The most visible manifested colors (from shorter to longer wavelentgs) are: "VIOLET" band, 380–450 nm (688–789 THz frequency); "BLUE" band, 450–495 nm; "GREEN" band, 495–570 nm; "YELLOW" band, 570–590 nm; "ORANGE" band,

"prisms" — bounded transparent bodies cut with precise angles and plane faces, usually transparent to the region of the electromagnetic spectrum being observed, and which are used to analyze and reflect a beam of luminous radiation; that is to say, their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" as a manifested "prism" (of which they had no knowledge about) through which properties pertaining to "THE DIVINE FORCE" are refracted or dispersed — and by themselves. Through themselves, they were called to discern and learn about the manifested metaphor of the "Palette of

---

590–620 nm; "RED" band, 620–750 nm (400–484 THz frequency); a total of seven most visible color bands, althought all others colors are present in there.

Also remember the content of the annotation, which we gave at the beginning of these writings and about "THE UNUTTERABLE", using the terminology of living creatures in a two-dimensional domain (that is, in a plane of existence) and the living creature coming from the three-dimensional domain.

COLORS" and as color-coded mapping of happenings[346] taking place inside "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", to get a better understanding of this "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", so that they come to understand who they themselves are in relation to "THE DIVINE

---

[346] In pretty much the same way as with a barcode, a machine-readable code in the form of numbers and a pattern of parallel lines of varying widths, printed on a commodity and used especially for stock control, which you are already familiar with and can be found on virtually every product you buy today in one form or another.

Barcodes are on virtually every product you buy today in one form or another. They usually consist of several black lines of different widths separated by white spaces. Read by a barcode scanner, they are a fast and efficient way to identify products. Manufacturers, distributors, wholesalers and retailers all use barcodes to track inventory and to process sales.

In much the same way is the "Palette of COLORS" with regards to the happenings taking place inside "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

FORCE" who is "THE DIVINE PRISM", THE FIVE-DIMENSIONAL FILTER, through which "THE LIGHT OF THE DIVINE" has been filtered and they all have been manifested out into existence; in short, so that they grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and its decomposition into its constituents in all their forms inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Having failed to discern the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in the rational activities that SHE assigned to each of them all along the course of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", it is not the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in large amount in the manifested metaphor of the "Palette of COLORS" and as color-coded mapping of the happenings taking place inside "THE DIVINE

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in their "obscurity", were about to discern. They will keep "sleeping on the kudos of their innate skills", praising themselves and each others regarding their qualities and capacities, and thinking that they were themselves the ones who were creating things.

Amongst the several programs, which were designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" to further the education of the Archangel MICHAEL, of the "ADONA'IM", and the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" cascading down the hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", was the program devised for the

development of their creative thinking through a 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of the identity.

One of the purpose of this 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of the identity was, for these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", to translate through a 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of "who they think they are"; in other words, how they identify themselves, as being seen by self and by others as a particular sort of individual, how they perceive the existence, how they perceive themselves in the existence, and also what was their understanding of "THE DIVINE".

This 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of the identity exercise was a touchstone and tool of creative exploration that fundamentally enables a

visual discovery of the perceptions and ideas related to the qualities of the manifested metaphor of the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", from which arises "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". This 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of the identity exercise was, for these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", a fundamental means to translate, document, record and analyse by themselves the "world" in which they inhabited.

This 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of the identity exercise also intended to help these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" prepare for the understanding of more difficult concepts, which are beyond the limits of elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", as well as the specifications as established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" and associated to those concepts.

Using the manifestation of the metaphor of the "Palette of COLORS", which was also provided to them, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were given a "free hand" in order to paint their 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of the identity in this exercise of manifested creative thinking.

At each step of this 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of the identity exercise, "THE DIVINE FORCE" also educated and guided the Archangel MICHAEL, the "ADONA'IM", and the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" cascading down the hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", on the

specifications established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

Those specifications, which are based only on the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, were intended to make understand and express the metaphors of each of the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” which, when taken together, are a representation of that, which is “PERFECT” and which, ensues of the “Divine States” that “THE DIVINE” chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as well as other concepts associated with bringing together into a single set of these metaphors of these five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS”.

It is so that, with the passage of time, the Archangel MICHAEL has elaborated a shape, within the specifications established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and by

which he will identify himself later on in the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”; the shape of that, which will be called: the human creature.

This was thus the prelude of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

CHAPTER 147
"PRIDE" AND ABSENCE OF "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": ORIGIN OF THE "HUBRIS"

CHAPTER 148

ANNOUNCEMENT OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT

All the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" — "THE CELESTIAL BODY" — which was created into existence by "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", through the Archangel MICHAEL, and by "THE DIVINE FORCE", also became as numerous as the tasks that had been established and revealed in "THE HOLY PROJECT".

By this, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER wanted to lead His creatures to develop and grow themselves in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" based on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", HE wanted to lead them to

understand that the particulars and potential of “THE DIVINE FORCE” are unlimited and “THE DIVINE FORCE” extends over all “THE DIVINE BODY” which is unlimited and is capable to perform countless tasks simultaneously and throughout “THE DIVINE BODY”.

All the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” — “THE ‘CELESTIAL’ CORPS” — were kept in unity through “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

It is so that, through the creation of this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and of all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has manifested into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, a metaphor of the Monad of Origin in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”.

The “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” is quite broad and several important tasks that were implemented, kept several “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” very far away from the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” — “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — which is the main place where “THE CELESTIAL HOST” came to rejuvenate, to feed from “fruits” of “THE TREE OF LIFE”, these “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which are necessary for the proper functioning of their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Bodies”, and thus obtain the strength needed in order to perform their daily tasks.

The remoteness of the tasks was designed to prepare these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” to the work that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed for them and that

they were to perform, not anymore within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", but in the entire space which represents the "MURKY VOID" of the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, with the remoteness of important tasks, "THE DIVINE FORCE", wanted that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" understand the need to implement a new task:

> *"CARRY THE PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH' — THE PURE LIGHT OF 'THE ALTAR OF THE DIVINE' WHICH IS INSIDE 'THE SHEKINAH', AND WHICH IS SOURCE OF LIFE PURE AND HOLY — IN VERY REMOTE PLACES FROM 'THE SHEKINAH'"*.

The implementation of such task would allow the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" which were at these very far away

locations from “THE SHEKINAH”, to rejuvenate and obtain the necessary strengths directly from this portable aspect of “THE SHEKINAH”, and through “specific mechanisms” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established.

Of course, within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” could have create into existence in each of these remote places others “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridges”, similar to the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” which already existed, and “THE DIVINE FORCE” could have chosen others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in “THE CELESTIAL HOST” to ensure the tasks similar to “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH” and of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH”

in each of these new "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" in synchronization with the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

But, just as "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is an absolute complete model, it is likewise with its designed manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE", on a larger scale, and, which will be represented by the unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", with the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" acting as manifestation of a metaphor of the "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established the unique “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, to be also an absolute complete model.

HE designed it so that at the end of its implementation, nothing can be added and nothing can there be removed in this unique “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” without impairing its stability and consequently the

defined model will lose its completeness and will be incomplete.[347]

"THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" is at the core for the expression of all forms and appearances that are associated with the manifestations of these concrete and living images that were so far created into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" are not sufficient to describe "THE DIVINE".

---

[347] Later during the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the completeness of the designed "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" will be impaired by the deeds of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". We will explain this in a text below.

It is not through the addition of others "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridges", of a strength similar to that of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" which already existed, that "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" would be completed by elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in order to establish the transition which is defined by "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON".

Moreover, the addition of others "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridges", of a strength similar to that of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" which already existed, would be sufficient to impair[348] the completeness of this unique "SPECIFIC

---

[348] At the time of MOSES, he who received the Tablets of the Decalogue when he still lived on Earth hier below, the mere fact of having transported in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and placed in the "Earthly Tabernacle", a

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains",

---

small part of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" which is placed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and that was called "THE HOLY IN THE HOLY", affected the supreme completeness of the unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", and therefore the existence of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

This small part of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" was sufficient to destroy the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", if it had not been held intact by "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had established and which after that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had learnt and practice their application during the tasks which were assigned to them in "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", were now been performed in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" by the two Archangels who were always present in the "Earthly Tabernacle" and around the envelope containing "THE HOLY IN THE HOLY".

and therefore the manifestation of indescribable joy, ineffable gladness, and the immeasurable state of equilibrium which ensues from this “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” will not be shared as “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER wanted before that the attribute “NON DIVINE” was designed.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had several others important projects based on the supreme completeness of the manifestation of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed before that the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” was even realized into existence and which should be achieved in new places located beyond the limits of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and remaining however inside the “MURKY VOID”.

Through the implementation of these new projects, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has intended to complete “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” and HE wanted to lead His creatures to develop and grow themselves in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, the knowledge of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in His various forms, and the understanding of “THE HOLY PROJECT” from which they were “spoken” into existence; and to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” inside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” — “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — to express a unique manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” and also a unique manifestation of a metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, that is, another unique metaphor of “THE DIVINE”, and HE placed it within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” to indicate and make known the nature and UNIQUENESS of “THE DIVINE”, to all His creatures that will be created into existence both in the “Plane Above” and in the “Plane Below”.

During their existence, within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” saw “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — from the outside, and they came to respect and grow with the knowledge of the sacred nature of “THE SHEKINAH”.

Although, all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” could see “THE SHEKINAH” from the outside, none of them could see the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH”.

****** Zoom in,

gross sketches of the outside of "THE SHEKINAH"

inside "THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE" ******

To help you better understand these things, consider the illustrations below and which you know already about. They are gross sketches of the outside of "THE SHEKINAH" inside "THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE". Inside "THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE" where "THE SHEKINAH" is placed, everything is very bright, very illuminated, and as such, the illustrations below are approximative, yet sufficient to bring you to "get the picture".

In these illustrations, the illuminated portal represents the entry to "THE SHEKINAH". Inside "THE SHEKINAH", you have the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the "Specific Energy

‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH”.

The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” — the First Begotten of “THE DIVINE FORCE” — is behind the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” which is manifested inside “THE SHEKINAH” as an impenetrable wall of “PURE FIRE”. All the figures around and outside of “THE SHEKINAH” would be the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, in

their true external appearances (which is not the winged human appearance that they take when they manifest in front of human creatures) and, when they gather every seven day to celebrate "THE PRAISE" and to receive each, seven times their daily quantity of raw "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them.

In the next close view illustration, those seven (7) lited flames and those calabashes in front of the illuminated portal are representation of the seven firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", before the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT". After the "CELESTIAL WAR", only four amongst those seven will remain; these are the four winged creatures that

are represented there in the middle of the artwork. They are: URIEL, represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the LION; RAPHAEL represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the BULL; MICHAEL represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the human, and CAMAEL represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the EAGLE. In another chapter below, we will explain how those appearances came to exist.

Those characters, which are represented as winged creatures and the human-like creatures all around the illuminated portal, are merely representation using symbols, which you, as human creature, are familiair with in the Earthly world in which you live, so that you be able to discern and understand things. In reality, those would be "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in there true appearances (which are not human-like as displayed in the illustration).

Observe attentively the illuminated portal and the manifestation of “PURE” “LIGHT” coming out of it; it is a representation of the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, seen from the outside.

This announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT” is about the fact of bringing to the attention of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that a “new creature” will be brought forth into existence and that, that “new creature”, which will be in the likeness and akin to that illuminated portal, will be able to walk amongt the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and to talk/communicate/interact face-to-face or at distance

with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". That "new creature" is you, as human creature! This announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" is about your creation into existence; you, who is reading these writings.

You, as human creature, are akin to that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is. NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" has that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", but you as human creature, possess that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" manifested in you. You, as human creature, are a living manifestation of that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge"; you are a living manifestation of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE

THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

****** Gross sketches of the outside of “THE SHEKINAH”, inside “THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE”, Zoom out ******

When the Archangel MICHAEL is present in “THE UNION” inside “THE SHEKINAH”, he stands in front of the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, and communicates viva voce and face-to-face with the manifestation of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER that will be produced by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, and behind the

“Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier”. This “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” acts as a protective curtain for the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” and on which the manifestation of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is projected.

It is so that, “THE SHEKINAH” was a mystery for all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, that entered the stage of “spiritual adolescence”, also sought to know “THE ONE” from whom they originate, although they were all manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”. None of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” could (and can) see neither “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, nor “THE DIVINE FORCE”, who had

remained invisible and “THE SHEKINAH” was a mystery.

In order to provide elements of answers to their quest to know “THE ONE” from whom they originate, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had already designed something UNIQUE, a concrete image of “THE DIVINE”, another unique metaphor of the unique “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, and also in anticipation to be able to perform the new task which would be to:

> *“CARRY THE PRESENCE OF ‘THE SHEKINAH’ — THE PURE LIGHT OF ‘THE ALTAR OF THE DIVINE’ WHICH IS INSIDE ‘THE SHEKINAH’, AND WHICH IS SOURCE OF LIFE PURE AND HOLY — IN VERY REMOTE PLACES FROM ‘THE SHEKINAH’”.*

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed a new “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” that would reflect the nature of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — at locations placed in the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” without impairing in whichever way the supreme completeness of this “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION”.

As we have indicated already, from the perspective of the manifestation by metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, the plane, which is farthest from the proximity of “THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE

DOMAIN" and passing through the centre of the "MURKY VOID", and which is designated as the "Plane Below" or the "Plane Underneath", is the plane associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the "FOOTSTOOL" of the "THRONE". The "Plane Below" is the plane on which will be revealed the causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", which is established and directed from the "THRONE" (the location of the first "septenary intersecting point"), and makes detailed development of this movement. In other words, it is on this "Plane Below" that "light will be shedded" on the causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", which is established and directed from the

"THRONE". The KNOWLEDGE of those causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", which is established and directed from the "THRONE", will be taken out of the place (level, layer) "deep inside" the "THRONE", where they are kept. The word associated with that place (level, layer) "deep inside" the "THRONE" and where those causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" are kept, translates in the human language by the unique word: "EARTH"; just like a special folder "deep inside" a safe deposit box and where important "blueprint" documents are kept. It is so that this "Plane Below" will also be designated using that same unique word: "EARTH", as a

reference to that place (level, layer) “deep inside”. The “Plane Below” is the plane on which will be revealed the causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, which is established and directed from the “THRONE” and makes detailed development of this movement; they will be “un-EARTH-ed”, taken out of that place (level, layer) “deep inside”, which is designated in the human language by the unique word, which translates to “EARTH”, and revealed.[349]

---

[349] A manifestation by metaphore of this is displayed all around you in the world in which you are living, and through the “blueprint”, which is designated as the “seed”, which, when placed inside a tilled ground, will sprout and grow under appropriate conditions, and ultimately reveal the content of the “blueprint”.

Through this new “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had intended to “give body” to “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, in which all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” are defined, by completing it with “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” and expressing “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON”, the KNOWLEDGE of those causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, which is established and directed from the “THRONE”, on the new creature.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had intended to “sow”, to have it “sprout” and “grow” this new “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” in order to obtain several

others “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridges” similar, in the farthest place from the first “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” while remaining within the “MURKY VOID”; that is, located in the “Plane Below” and passing through the very centre of the “MURKY VOID”; that is, located in the “Plane Below” — “THE EARTH”.

It is in the “Plane Below”, that is, “THE EARTH”, that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER chose to implement the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has associated to the achievement into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of the environment and conditions necessary for the manifestation into existence of metaphors of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, as well as the actual realization of

these metaphors of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

It is worth recalling that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is associated with "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON" added with a unique purpose, a unique disposition of "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", and a unique disposition of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON", also called "BETWEEN SPIRIT AND LIGHT EON", also called the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' UNION", is defined by an outer structure consisting of the "Divine Particles" in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" (this will be an expression inherited from the inner structure of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' EON") and an inner structure consisting of "Divine Particles" which are in the "'LIGHT' Divine State", and all in "THE DIVINE

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The manifestation of the metaphor of this "UNION" of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" and the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which defines "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' UNION" also called "BETWEEN SPIRIT AND LIGHT EON" and also called "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON", is symbolically called by a word whose translation in the human language is: the "WEDDING" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

The cycle of the unique movement that characterizes "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and which was associated with the implementation of the "First Phase" of the realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT" had come to its completion, and all the products in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER had chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", through manifestations of metaphors, have been produced into existence. It is so that, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER decided to begin "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed, the implementation of the "WEDDING" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", and HE announced it to them through the Archangel MICHAEL.[350]

The manifestation, into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphor of this "WEDDING" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" was INEVITABLE, as it

---

[350] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, that CHRIST will give them the parable of the Wedding Feast.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the Wedding Feast.

has been planned in the details, from eternity when "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had decided to share His great "DIVINE WEALTH" with "OTHER THAN 'THE DIVINE'", which is the attribute "NON DIVINE"; thus, from eternity, before that any of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were "spoken" into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

The circumstances, in which the manifestation of the metaphor of this "WEDDING" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" has been announced, were not the expected ones, from the initial objectives, which were established at the onset of "THE HOLY PROJECT". These circumstances, in which the manifestation of the metaphor of this "WEDDING" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" has been announced, are those of almost total "black out", the circumstances of a full

fledged absence in the “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” within “THE CELESTIAL HOST”.

Thus, to the initial objective of this manifestation of the metaphor of this “WEDDING” of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, which was to complement the elements of the “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” with the intermediate elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON”, thereby increasing an expected already existing and sustained knowledge base concerning “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, has been added the objective to rectify this “black out” in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” within “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

Throughout the “First Phase” of the realization of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, before the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the realization of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, this poison which is the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, had remained hitherto harmless; its noxious effects (“FEAR”, “ANGUISH”, “DOUBT”, and all the others emotions that are generated and expressed into existence in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, to indicate the insufficiency of the degree of presence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, were not yet sufficiently felt in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”.

It is so that, with the passage of time and the execution of tasks that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER assigned them and concerning the forthcoming realization of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, continued its work in this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” — that is, on its own material in the void —, ignorant of the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established in it.

With the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the “ADONA’IM” who had reached an advanced stage of the “spiritual childhood” and entered in the “spiritual adolescence” stage, had understood that “THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER would manifest a new "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" on a new creature, other than the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

Through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, the "ADONA'IM" came to understand to some degree that those "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", and that have been expressed on each of them, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and from which they have attributed themselves grandeur through their names of grandeur that adorn them, will have epithet function, will be only symbols, of this new "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", in the new creature.

Through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, the "ADONA'IM" came to understand to some degree that this new "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" will be a part (an essence, a seed) of "THE SHEKINAH" and that will make of this new creature a unique living expression of "THE UNION".

Moreover, this expression of "THE UNION" will be able to move independently, just as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", but with the difference that it will bear the famous "LIGHT" which characterizes the "Formative Essence of 'THE DIVINE'" and of which "THE DIVINE FORCE" had talked to them without however that these "ADONA'IM" grasped the difference between

this “LIGHT” of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” and the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘CELESTIAL’” that covered all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

Covered by this “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” preventing the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” to grow up in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and no longer able to see and recognize the “LIGHT” of “THE DIVINE”, the “ADONA’IM” nevertheless understood that it means another direct communication channel with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

They understood that this means another “GOVERNMENT” and so another hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, from this new creature, other than the one already established through the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’

Domain", and through which they indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS".

Not having "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in them, having no knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself and that HE chose to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", the "ADONA'IM" could not understand the meaning of the supreme completeness of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", let alone that a "DIVINE DISCOURSE" has been written right "under their noses" and shared into existence and that, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", has already manifested, within "THE CELESTIAL HOST", the hierarchical structure of the text of His own "DIVINE DISCOURSE".

It is not that “THE DIVINE FORCE” did not provide them with knowledge of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. On the contrary, “THE DIVINE FORCE” taught them of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, but these “ADONA’IM” just looked at the tip of the iceberg and kept praising themselves and each others regarding their qualities and capacities, and did not care about what “THE DIVINE FORCE” was truly teaching them. They did not care about the essential nucleus and true teaching, which is this submerged part of the iceberg, that part which is under the surface of the “water”; this submerged part of the iceberg is “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in all its forms and is hidden in these various applications of the concept of the “movement”, considered in its manifestations

under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”.

Because if they had understood it, then, they would have not perceived the new creature as a threat to the object of their “HUBRIS”, but rather they would have understood that the new creature was a product of this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” of which the truth of the formulas of relationships between its seven constituent “Divine Particles” and this new creature is fully formalized and demonstrated by the rules, the laws, and the “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established in this unique “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

If they had understood it, then, they would have realized that through this new creature, “THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had planned to increase their knowledge about the nature of "THE DIVINE", showing the intermediate elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" to complete "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

But, in their depths of "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and "narcissism", not aware that they were in total deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", not having ever had an unfulfilled desire since each of them was "spoken" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", this announcement came to them as a terrible shock:

> *Not one amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry that "LIGHT" of which they had heard*

during their education through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, that "LIGHT", which became their new object of covetousness and rivalries in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

To those "ADONA'IM" and those archangels and angels who were all covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", this announcement was appalling, dreadful, rude, and terrible: it was "a bitter pill to swallow", as if the "floor had vanished underneath their feet"; to put it as CHRIST will explain this later to human creatures, it was like if these elders of the creation

"had found themselves in the middle of nightmares and confusing dreams". The roots of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and their "narcissism", were shaken and their emotions and "Interpreted THOUGHTS" were "running wild", locked inside their "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" frozen in that mist of residuals of their own "Interpreted THOUGHTS". In short, they "lost their mind", in the sense that, they became insane, mentally unsound, and extremely foolish, they became exasperated to deal with the challenging situation brought by this announcement.

What those "ADONA'IM" and those archangels and angels who were all covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", thought they knew about themselves and about the world in which they had lived hitherto, has been contradicted by a new element: that "LIGHT" of

which they had heard during their education through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, that "LIGHT", which became their new object of covetousness and rivalries in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". And this new element was not to be given to any of the existing "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", but to a "new creature". From a psychological perspective, these "ADONA'IM" and those archangels and angels who were all covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", were in a state of "cognitive dissonance". A cognitive dissonance is an internal conflict, which takes place inside "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" that is not in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER, and due to the entry and presence in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of contradictory or antagonistic information to the already existing cognitions in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT". It is manifested in an individual by an unpleasant emotional state, a state of psychological discomfort, unease or tension, which is expressed in the behaviour as irritability, escape from reality, aggressiveness, and a whole bunch of expressions that are detrimental to the well-being of an individual. It is a state of rupture of "HARMONY" within the individual, that is to say, a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". By "cognitive", we refer to the main functions of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", using the elements of deep knowledge that individuals have about their behavior, their attitudes, their values, and

their environment as input. As such, in an individual, a set of cognitions can be unrelated, consonant, or dissonant with each other. Two cognitions are dissonant when one follows from the obverse of the other. As you would know already, the extent of cognitive dissonance depends on two primary factors: the importance of cognitions for the subject, the more these cognitions will be linked to the essential values of the subject, the stronger the dissonance will be; and the proportion of dissonant cognitions, the more they are numerous compared to consonant cognitions, the stronger the dissonance will be. It is so that, to restore the state of "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and get oneself out of a state of "cognitive dissonance", one must stand in "PURITY" and hold ground in "PURITY". As we have indicated already, maintaining "PURITY" is the key fundamental

prerequisite necessary to achieving “PLENITUDE” through “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”. “TRUTH” can be difficult to grasp when one does not have knowledge of “THE REASON” (clearly understood, of the unique “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”). However, “PURITY” is not difficult to grasp; where “PURITY” is present in a manifested product of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, there also are present “TRUTH” and “GRACE”. “PURITY” from “HE WHO IS ABOVE” is at the basis of all the constructs defined by this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”; it has epithet function in all the attributes of the products of this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

The joy, the state of gladness that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had displayed and in which they had lived until then, had evaporated, like "smoke vanishing into thin air", because they had no base and no stability: they were not based on "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", but they were based on the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which had taken place in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

With the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", it is so that, in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "ADONA'IM" who had reached an advanced stage of the "spiritual childhood" and entered in the "spiritual adolescence" stage, covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and by instinct to protect the object of their

"PRIDE", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" quickly found itself faced with an antagonistic choice regarding the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — regarding the new creature that was seen as a threat to the object of "PRIDE":

1. To accept the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH"; which amounted to accept to remain faithful to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER who was invisible and could not be apprehended; or else
2. To reject the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH"; which amounted to reject the

veneration of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — and all that it represented, that is to reject “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is.

This antagonistic choice is called: the “HUBRIS CONFLICT”, or the “HUBRIS CHOICE”, or the “ULTIMATE DECISION”.

To reject “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, means: to be removed from the sight of “THE DIVINE”; in other words, this means to leave “THE HOLY PROJECT” and leave the place in which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER chose to implement “THE HOLY PROJECT”; because a creature cannot reject “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and remain in the

premises in which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER chose to implement “THE HOLY PROJECT”.[351]

The place in which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER chose to implement “THE HOLY PROJECT” is the attribute “NON DIVINE” which is the property of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

To leave the attribute “NON DIVINE” means return to nothingness because a creature is not going to leave the attribute “NON DIVINE” to enter “THE

---

[351] The creature that would have chosen to reject “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, but that subsequently will want to stay in the place where “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER chose to implement “THE HOLY PROJECT”, is reminiscent of the guest at the wedding and who is not dressed for the occasion. It is from this that CHRIST was talking about when he mentioned it in the parable of the Wedding Feast.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the Wedding Feast.

DIVINE DOMAIN"; thus to leave the attribute "NON DIVINE" will be expressed by a word whose pronunciation in human language is: "MAVET", which means "MURKY VOID" (also return to the "MURKY VOID") or even erasure from the attribute "NON DIVINE", which will be called "DEATH".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" showed this through vision communication to the Archangel ZEPHON, whose designation means "Looking Out", so that he forewarns the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who were in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and to whom the specific message of this "Vision" was addressed to. At that time, the Archangel ZEPHON was a very close friend of AZAZEL; they were all part of circles of high ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"

who for long times had worked together on the tasks that were assigned to them.

At that time, the Archangel ZEPHON did not know what it was and he qualified it using another word provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE" — through the process of education through enlightenment, which we have described already, and through which SHE fulfilled all their "Wishes", their "Desires" —, and which translates in the human language as: "SHEEMAMON", meaning "desolation"; a state of complete decay, collapse, disintegration, devastation and destruction, the condition of a place that is empty of life, with nothing pleasant in it.

It is so that, like the fire of a trail of powder, the message of this vision communication sent to the Archangel ZEPHON, has circulated and spreaded wide amongst the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures" of the "THE CELESTIAL HOST". All the "ADONA'IM", all the archangels, and all of the others high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" without exception, were made aware, by word of mouth and starting from those who were present around the Archangel ZEPHON, about the message of this vision communication, which has been sent to the Archangel ZEPHON. They have all understood about what would happen to the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", should they reject "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. They have all very well understood that this meant: destruction of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". This message was not sent to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to threaten them or to force them to accept "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, but this message was sent to them as "a statement of fact", a call for "course correction", so that, in the

obscurity in which they have plunged themselves, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" can understand that: the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" is contaminated with poisons coming out of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" themselves. If the poisons and those who are sources of poisons are not erased from existence, then the spread of the poisons will cause the destruction of "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". The poisons will cause malfunctions of the "specific processes" and the infringements of governing laws associated with "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" and its functioning, and the consequence of these will be the devastation and the destruction of "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". Once "specific processes"

have been designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and have been implemented into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, there is no external intervention from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER in the functioning of those “specific processes”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER used to tell, through “THE DIVINE FORCE” — through the process of education through enlightenment, which we have described already, and through which SHE fulfilled all their “Wishes”, their “Desires” —, everything to the Archangel MICHAEL and HE will also make him aware of what would happen to all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” that at the point of “OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will choose

to reject “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is.

“TEMPTATION” is the attraction that “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” will have, to be inclined to function by ignoring the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and predefined in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, which also received the autonomous capacity to “THINK”, to “REASON” and to “MAKE DECISIONS”; hence, it is the attraction to be inclined to reject “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is. “TEMPTATION” ensues from the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

“TEMPTATION” can be present, in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, starting only at the point of “OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE

DIVINE"; that is, when the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" is also present in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT".

"TEMPTATION" is internal to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", and it is generated by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" having a "DEFICIT" of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

"TEMPTATION" is not generated by something else which is external to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" considered, and it is "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" itself that will suffer the effects of its own "TEMPTATIONS".

Be careful when some creatures will tell you: "... *he or she TEMPTED he or she to test his faith in this or that, etc...*".

In the attribute "NON DIVINE", any creature that has not reached the point of "OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; that is, who does not have in itself the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", but who has in itself only "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", will not know and will not experience that, which is "TEMPTATION".[352]

---

[352] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand these things that CHRIST always spoke to them using the metaphor of the child in the parables that he gave them.

"*... Whoever does not receive "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, as a "little child" will never see the "LIGHT" of "THE DIVINE" ....*"

To rephrase this using words that you can easily understand:

"*... Whoever does not stand in "PURITY" will never see the "LIGHT" of "THE DIVINE" ....*"

This follows from the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH".

With the appearance of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, also appeared into existence in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around of each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, starting with the “ADONA’IM” and spreading on the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, frozen at the point of “OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, which confines the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and thus making the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” immune to any emanation of “THE TRUTH”.

Thus, with the passage of time and the execution of the tasks that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER assigned them and concerning the forthcoming

realization of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" will reach the point of "OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and be faced with the "HUBRIS CHOICE".

With the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", this "HUBRIS CHOICE" and thus the "TEMPTATION", to good or evil, to acceptance of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" or to rejection of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" — that is, to error where will ensue the sin, to choose an approach rather than the other, to believe, to think, to suppose this rather than that, etc... — will also be "INDUCED" by the "ADONA'IM", on several "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on which the degree of

presence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, had not yet diminished to reach the point of “OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

The vast majority of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” had been careless of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” to the point that none could recognize the “LIGHT” of “THE DIVINE FORCE” through all the manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that SHE had expressed on “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, and which is always present and shines all around and outside of the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” frozen on “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

It is so that, when these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who had not yet grown up in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and were still in the stage of "spiritual childhood", were induced to the "HUBRIS CHOICE" by the "ADONA'IM", or by those who had already made their choice, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" at the stage of "spiritual childhood" and on which the degree of presence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", had not yet diminished to reach the point of "OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", will choose according to affinities and by conveniences with those who had already made their choice; like fishes following the course of a river.

The choice made by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" at the stage of "spiritual

childhood" and who had chosen according to affinities and by conveniences with those who had already made their choice, was conditioned by the "ADONA'IM", or by those who had already made their choice, and who had succeeded in obstructing the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has restricted to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" at the stage of "spiritual childhood".

The "ADONA'IM", or those who had already made their choice, had managed to make this obstruction because the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" at

the stage of "spiritual childhood" was not sufficient and, moreover, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" at the stage of "spiritual childhood" had not yet grown in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".[353]

When the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" is not present in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", the "HUBRIS

---

[353] The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will also act in this way towards the first human creature with the adjective "MALE" — and who will be called "ADAM" — and towards his descendants in order, said the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", to detach humanity from that, which is not good and to place them among that, which is good in the eyes of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". But, in truth, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", wanted to take anyone who was free and subjugate him forever; For, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" did not have "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in themselves.

CHOICE" either will not be present in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT".

When this "HUBRIS CONFLICT" appears into existence in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", then, the layers of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will emit "distress signals".

Whenever a "distress signal" is emitted by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", an emotion is generated and expressed into existence in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" to indicate the presence of this "HUBRIS CONFLICT" and also to indicate that the rules and principles of functioning that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established are no longer fulfilled in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within

the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the considered "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

"FEAR", "ANGUISH", "DOUBT", etc..., are parts of these emotions that are generated and expressed into existence in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" to indicate the presence of this "HUBRIS CONFLICT". These emotions reflect the intense anxiety and the doubt, which are related to the oblivion of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and which were providing a sense of the increasing deficit of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT".

In anyone who is prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", these emotions of "FEAR", "ANGUISH", "DOUBT", etc..., are the progeny of

"IMPURITY" in all its forms; they are progeny of residuals of "Interpreted THOUGHTS".

It is in these circumstances of "FEAR", "ANGUISH", "DOUBT", etc..., within the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that will begin the work on the realization of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed in "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE", from eternity, before the creation of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and, from eternity, before the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE".

CHAPTER 148
ANNOUNCEMENT OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT

CHAPTER 149

THE DESIGNED MODELS TO BE SCULPTED IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE" CONSTITUENT OF THE FIRST "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' HABITATION DOMAIN"

It is in the "Plane Below", that is the "EARTH", that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose to implement the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has associated with the implementation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the environment and conditions necessary for the manifestation into existence of metaphors of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT

DIVINE FORM", as well as the actual realization of these metaphors of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it, from eternity, and long before the beginning of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" had created the entire "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the eighth "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Plane Below", and which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in this "Plane Below".

Once created, "THE DIVINE FORCE" did not immediately shape this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", or established the state of "HARMONY" between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, with

this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, but SHE had planned to do it at the appointed time and following the appropriate convergence point in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” that “THE DIVINE” has consolidated in Himself.

It is so that, this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of that, which will be the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, was similar to a large liquid blotch in the “Plane Below”, having not a defined shape, and being in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and thus mirroring the inside of the “MURKY VOID” of the attribute “NON DIVINE”; that is, it was like a mirror in the

“DARKNESS” which is the characteristic of the “MURKY VOID”.

Through “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” conceives Himself and builds up, according to his own plans, architectures made of “Divine Particles”: “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE” is “THE ARCHITECT OF THE DIVINE”.

Through “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” defines architectural and technical solutions for the realization of His own designs: “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE” is “THE PROJECT MASTER OF THE DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE” creates Himself, and performs the designs of His “DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” in the “SILENCE”, using “THE DIVINE FORCE”. These realized designs of “THE DIVINE FORCE” are the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS”.

CHAPTER 149
THE DESIGNED MODELS TO BE SCULPTED IN THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE” CONSTITUENT OF THE FIRST “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ HABITATION DOMAIN”

For the purpose to reveal Himself even more to the elders of the creation, and so that they can grow even more in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has then, undertook to manifest into existence inside this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the metaphors of this “DIVINE WEALTH” through which HE creates Himself, and performs the designs of His “DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” in the “SILENCE”, using “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

All the living forms, delineated parts and entities of this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of that, which will be the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” for the living creatures that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT

AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed to dwell in this "Plane Below", will be created from:

1. A metaphor of the "EON" associated to the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" and that "THE DIVINE" would have chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute "NON DIVINE", without adding a provision of "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", also without adding a provision of "THE DIVINE FORCE". This will be the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.
2. A metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM": this will be the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

3. A metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM": this will be the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

CHAPTER 149
THE DESIGNED MODELS TO BE SCULPTED IN THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE” CONSTITUENT OF THE FIRST “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ HABITATION DOMAIN”

CHAPTER 150

THE "VEGETAL 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL AT THE ORIGIN OF THE FLORA

From eternity, before the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model that "THE DIVINE FORCE" would produce into existence in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", from a metaphor of the "EON" associated to the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" and that "THE DIVINE" would have chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute "NON DIVINE", without adding a provision of "THE

INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", also without adding a provision of "THE DIVINE FORCE", and from the "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle".

To achieve this, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed the model of that, which will be called the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature".

This "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is a structure formed by:

1. A "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Essence Substance" built from "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" in a first "'EARTHLY' Specific State".

   This "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Essence Substance" is the "factory site" for the production of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of

subsistence". It is the "life force", for the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and which will allow the manifestation of the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model to remain into existence (that is, to subsist) in the appropriate "'EARTHLY' Specific State".

This "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Essence Substance" is the "Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the "Substance par Excellence")[354] of the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY'

---

[354] Using the concept of a plant, which you are already familiair with, you can think of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Essence Substance" by analogy to that, which is designated as the "Essential Oil" of a plant, before its isolation or extraction from the plant. The "Essential Oil" of a plant is the result of attempts to isolate or to extract the "Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the "Substance par Excellence") of the plant by distillation or pressing processes. Such result is a highly concentrated PURE natural

Creature" model. It embodies the "quintessential" — that is to say, the manifestation of the metaphor of the seal of "PERFECTION" in the order of quality and "PURITY", the expression of that, which is best, more "thinner"[355], more concentrated, more precious in —, or the "life force of" the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

It is through the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" produced by this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Essence Substance" that "THE

---

chemical substance, designated as the "Essential Oil", which has retained certains properties characteristic of the plant from which it originates. The "Essential Oil" of a plant is different from one plant to another, although the same organic compounds of various complexities may be found in different plants.

[355] In one previous chapter, we have already defined the concept of "thinner" through the "specific non-spiritual coating" densities.

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has expressed, wrote in the form of highly complex arrangement of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" (think of these as chemical compounds — chemical substances composed of many identical molecules composed of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" from more than one element held together by chemical bonds, in the "'EARTHLY' Specific State" of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Essence Substance") and their activities, the unique purpose for which a given manifestation of the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model was designed and produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", including the unique set of properties associated with such unique purpose.

The structure of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Essence Substance" is very complex, delicate, and characterized by readily dislocation in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" and "flows freely"[356] into the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" if it is not protected and kept in a container. This "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Essence Substance" will seem elusive and "invisible" if compared to the remaining constituents parts of the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

It is thus that, to keep this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Essence Substance" immaculate and intact, and so that it performs its due role in

[356] In one previous chapter, we have already defined the concept of "flows freely" through the "specific non-spiritual coating" densities.

the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, it is entirely covered, embedded and protected inside the structure of a container defined, by:

2. A “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” also built from “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” in a second “‘EARTHLY’ Specific State”, different from the first “‘EARTHLY’ Specific State”.

In addition to performing its own well-defined functions related to the purpose of the manifestation of the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and in the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment”, this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, also acts as the “storage facility” of the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence”

in the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and which is produced by the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Essence Substance” functioning as the “factory site” for the production of that “ ‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence”.

This “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” does not by itself produce “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence”. To keep this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” immaculate and intact, and so that it performs its due role in the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, it is in turn entirely covered, embedded and protected inside the structure of a container defined, by:

3. An external “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope” built from “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” in a third “‘EARTHLY’

Specific State", different from both the first "'EARTHLY' Specific State" and the second "'EARTHLY' Specific State". This external "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" will be the readily and most "visible" part of the manifestation of the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment".

All components of the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" are complex structures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will build from "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" will perform it in the sight of all "THE CELESTIAL HOST" so that the elders of the creation can understand how the "Specific Energy

‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in which they live has been shaped. But much more, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will perform it in the sight of all “THE CELESTIAL HOST” so that the elders of the creation can grow up in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model with several particulars and several functions, notably the capacity to synthesize various forms of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, by developing own elements of subsistence using these “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”.

All manifestations of this “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will be “INDISTINCT FORMS OF

THE SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE” having their attachments in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Due to the continuous movement of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is a giant electromagnetic field entirely filled with “electromagnetic waves”, which is illuminated by the luminous radiation emanating from the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”. It is thus that the manifested colors (including “structural coloring”) of the manifestations of this “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, will be determined by (1) the optical properties of their “photonic structures” —that is to say, the periodically

ordered patterns with a period of the order of the luminous radiation wavelength and which is exhibited by the outer layers of plant tissues, including flower petals, leaves and fruits — and (2) the wavelengths of the "electromagtic spectrum" associated with the luminous radiation emanating from the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

Some various manifestations of this "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will allow to maintain a state of dynamic equilibrium of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", and particular living conditions in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", by synthesizing its constituents "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances": each manifestation of the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model having a

unique purpose in this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

Other manifestations of this model of the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will produce “fruits” that can be consumed by the “INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE” that will be manifestations of the metaphors of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” and of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established it this way in order to be able to share “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” with this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and to lead the creatures that will be produced from a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE

FORM" and of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" to which "THE DIVINE" would have added a unique provision of "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", to understand that "THE DIVINE" has His attachments in Himself; from Himself HE has produced and developed the knowledge of Himself, from Himself HE produces Himself, from Himself HE is nourished, from Himself HE maintains His state of equilibrium.

Each manifestation of this "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will be a living expression of a characteristic function used in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State". Therefore, each manifestation of this "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will have its usefulness in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent

of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

CHAPTER 151

THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL AT THE ORIGINE OF THE FAUNA

Long before the beginning of the creation of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had also designed the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, the mould from which "THE DIVINE FORCE" would produce the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" into existence in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", from:

- The "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle";

- The “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”; and
- A metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, following the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

This “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model ensues from an expression, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of the metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ EON” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has identified within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

This “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is a structure formed by:

1. A “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” built from “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” in a first “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”.

   This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” is the “factory site” for the production of the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”. It is the “life force”, for the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and which will allow the manifestation of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model to remain into existence (that is, to subsist) in the appropriate “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”.

   This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” is the “Quintessential Substance”

(also designated as the "Substance par Excellence")[357] of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. It embodies the "quintessential" — that is to say, the manifestation of the metaphor of the seal of "PERFECTION" in the order of quality and "PURITY", the expression of that, which is best,

---

[357] Using the concept of a plant, which you are already familiair with, you can think of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" by analogy to that, which is designated as the "Essential Oil" of a plant, before its isolation or extraction from the plant. The "Essential Oil" of a plant is the result of attempts to isolate or to extract the "Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the "Substance par Excellence") of the plant by distillation or pressing processes. Such result is a highly concentrated PURE natural chemical substance, designated as the "Essential Oil", which has retained certains properties characteristic of the plant from which it originates. The "Essential Oil" of a plant is different from one plant to another, although the same organic compounds of various complexities may be found in different plants.

more "thinner"[358], more concentrated, more precious in —, or the "life force of" the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

It is through the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" produced by this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has expressed, wrote in the form of highly complex arrangement of "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" (think of these as chemical compounds — chemical substances composed of many identical molecules composed of "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" from more than

[358] In one previous chapter, we have already defined the concept of "thinner" through the "specific non-spiritual coating" densities.

one element held together by chemical bonds, in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance") and their activities, the unique purpose for which a given manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model was designed and produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", including the unique set of properties associated with such unique purpose.

The structure of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" is very complex, delicate, and characterized by readily dislocation in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" and "flows freely"[359] into the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL'

[359] In one previous chapter, we have already defined the concept of "flows freely" through the "specific non-spiritual coating" densities.

Environment" if it is not protected and kept in a container. This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" will seem elusive and "invisible" if compared to the remaining constituents parts of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will endow this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" with metaphors of the particulars of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and that the chosen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" has developed throughout its existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

It is thus that, to keep this "Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” immaculate and intact, and so that it performs its due role in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, it is entirely covered, embedded and protected inside the structure of a container defined, by:

2. A “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” also built from “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” in a second “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, different from the first “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”.

In addition to performing its own well-defined functions related to the purpose of the manifestation of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and in the “Specific

‘EARTHLY’ Environment”, this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, also acts as the “storage facility” of the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and which is produced by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” functioning as the “factory site” for the production of that “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” does not by itself produce that “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”. To keep this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” immaculate and intact, and so that it performs its due role in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, it is in turn entirely covered, embedded

and protected inside the structure of a container defined, by:

3. An external "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" built from "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" in a "'EARTHLY' Specific State". This external "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" will be the readily and most "visible" part of the manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" with a "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" and HE has defined and established a fundamental "'SPIRIT' specific

supply of subsistence" necessary to maintain intact the capacity of all internal "specific processes" of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also predefined for this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance".

This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" **is not a "TREE OF LIFE"**.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model with structures (or organs), basis instincts, and of particular capacities characteristic similar of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model; however, HE has limited and diminished these capacities in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

All the spiritual components of this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model form its “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”.

With exception of the first and the fourth concepts, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will also apply to this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the model the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, the four others concepts that HE had designed to be applied to His creatures in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and which are the origin and the profound meaning of the words “FATHER”, “MOTHER”, “THE BIRTH”, “CHILD”, as well as the adjectives “MALE” and “FEMALE” in the attribute

"NON DIVINE", and that we have already described earlier.

The functioning of the spiritual components of this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is reminiscent of the functioning of their likes in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

The external "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" and inside of which are the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", is a garment for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. It is the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It is thus that, from the perspective of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", a manifestation of the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", is a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" (which is represented by a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", which comprises a "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" and a "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", which covers it) wearing a "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment".

From the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed as such is a cohesive subset of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", an integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Substance” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”: that is, an “INDISTINCT FORM” OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE”

Due to the continuous movement of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is a giant electromagnetic field entirely filled with “electromagnetic waves”, which is illuminated by the luminous radiation emanating from the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”. It is thus that the manifested colors (including “structural coloration”[360]) of the “Specific

---

[360] The “structural coloration” properties in the “**Specific** ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be the result of a “projection” of the properties of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” of appropriate

‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” wears, will be determined by both the “pigmentary” and the “structural coloring” properties of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Tegumentary Structure” of that “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and the wavelengths of the “electromagtic spectrum” associated with the luminous radiation emanating from the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”. Some “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” will be able, from their own volition, to choose to selectively absorb and reflect certain wavelengths of the “electromagtic spectrum”.

“‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, and we will then speak of the “**Subjective** ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. We will explain this “projection” in another chapter below.

CHAPTER 152

THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL IN THE IMAGE OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM"

From eternity, before the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, the mould from which "THE DIVINE FORCE" would produce the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" into existence in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", from:

- The "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle";

- The “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”;
- The “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle”; and
- A metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, following the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

This “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is an expression, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of the metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has identified within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, covered and protected by a spiritual membrane through which the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” will be established.

Therefore, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is a structure formed by:

1. A "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" built from "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances".

   This "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is the "factory site" operating from the "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" obtained, from external third-party, as raw material for the internal production of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence". It is the "life force", for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and which will allow the manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model to remain into existence (that is, to subsist) in the appropriate "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State". In this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, this produced “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” is also the source from which are produced the crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, which will be used by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model as raw material for the production of diluted “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”. We will explain this in another chapter below.

This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is the “Quintessential Substance” (also designated as the “Substance par Excellence”)[361] of the

[361] Using the concept of a plant, which you are already familiair with, you can think of this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” by analogy to that, which is designated as the “Essential Oil” of a

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. It embodies the "quintessential" — that is to say, the manifestation of the metaphor of the seal of "PERFECTION" in the order of quality and "PURITY", the expression of that, which is best, more "thinner"[362], more concentrated, more precious in —, or the "life force of" the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

---

plant, before its isolation or extraction from the plant. The "Essential Oil" of a plant is the result of attempts to isolate or to extract the "Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the "Substance par Excellence") of the plant by distillation or pressing processes. Such result is a highly concentrated PURE natural chemical substance, designated as the "Essential Oil", which has retained certains properties characteristic of the plant from which it originates. The "Essential Oil" of a plant is different from one plant to another, although the same organic compounds of various complexities may be found in different plants.

[362] In one previous chapter, we have already defined the concept of "thinner" through the "specific non-spiritual coating" densities.

Creature" model, and consequently of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model; but the reverse do not hold true, that is to say, the "life force" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model does not imply the "life force" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

It is through the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" produced by this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has expressed, wrote in the form of highly complex arrangement of "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" (think of these as chemical compounds — chemical substances composed of many identical molecules composed of "Specific

Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" from more than one element held together by chemical bonds, in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" of this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance") and their activities, the unique purpose for which a given manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model was designed and produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", including the unique set of properties associated with such unique purpose.

The structure of this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is very complex, delicate, and characterized by readily dislocation in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" and "flows freely"[363] into the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL'

[363] In one previous chapter, we have already defined the concept of

Environment" if it is not protected and kept in a container. This "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" will seem elusive and "invisible" if compared to the remaining constituents parts of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will endow this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" with metaphors of the particulars of "THE DIVINE BODY" in the "'LIGHT' Specific State".

It is thus that, to keep this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" immaculate and intact, and so that it performs its due role in the

---

"flows freely" through the "specific non-spiritual coating" densities.

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, it is entirely covered, embedded and protected inside the structure of a container defined, by:

2. A "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" built from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances".

In addition to performing its own well-defined functions related to the purpose of the manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", also acts as the "storage facility" of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and which is

produced by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” functioning as the “factory site” for the production of that “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”. It is from this stored “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that will also be sent, as a result of fulfilling the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, the crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to be used by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model as raw material for the production of diluted “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” for the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” does

not by itself produce that "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence". To keep this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" immaculate and intact, and so that it performs its due role in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, it is in turn entirely covered, embedded and protected inside the structure of a container defined, by:

3. An external "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" built from "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" in a "'EARTHLY' Specific State". This external "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" will be the readily and most "visible" part of the manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model into existence in the attribute "NON

DIVINE" and in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment".

As we have explained already, regarding the three attributes — "PURITY", "LIGHT", and "GOD" — of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", and using the notion of "strict inclusion" of "sets", the attribute "PURITY" is "included" in the attribute "LIGHT" and this "inclusion" does not reverse. Thus, all the unique particulars that are elements of the attribute "PURITY", have epithet functions in the attribute "LIGHT"; and all the elements of the attribute "LIGHT", each element in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the attribute "PURITY", but no element of the attribute "PURITY" carries in it a determinant of the attribute "LIGHT".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is associated with the manifestations of

metaphors obtained from the attribute “PURITY”. It is so that, through the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will possess the unique particulars of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model. Those unique particulars of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model will have epithet functions in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and no “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, as product of the mould designated as the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, will carry in him/her a determinant of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, which is product of the mould designated as the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

CHAPTER 152
THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL IN THE IMAGE OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM"

CHAPTER 153

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'LIGHT' SUBSTANCE" IN THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

The "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is an expression of the inner structure of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

This "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" will be built by "THE DIVINE FORCE" from "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" and it will be endowed

with metaphors of the particulars of "THE DIVINE BODY" in the "'LIGHT' Divine State".[364]

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has endowed this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" with a "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" and HE has established a fundamental "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" necessary to maintain intact the capacity of all internal "specific processes" of this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", without exception, to execute their

---

[364] During the actual creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, will be present as a droplet in "THE BREATH OF LIFE" and transported by the same "BREATH OF LIFE" that will be breathed in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the first manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

predefined “specific tasks” in order to produce the “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also predefined for this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

It is so that, from its fundamental “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”, the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will produce the “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined for it, in a well assured “state of equilibrium” and within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

It is the product of this “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which will be transmitted to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, in the form of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply

of subsistence", and that this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in turn will use to accomplish its "specific work".

It is so that, a "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is also a manifestation of a metaphor of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

The "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will place inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is unique and is not mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" used for the construction of the considered "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance".

Although this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” has the same particulars of “THE DIVINE” in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”, it remains nonetheless only an “aspect” — a form, an expression, a manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” — that “THE DIVINE” had chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”; as “THE DIVINE” is the only structure and substance that can contain “THE DIVINE” in all its forms.

It is this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” that receives the crude “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” provided by the manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of metaphors of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ EONS”, or provided by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and which gives “LIFE” to products of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” can only be seen by “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” and is also protected from the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” by a “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” which is under the full authority of “THE DIVINE”: it is subjected to the manifestation of the “Walk within the Acronym IHVH”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has also built the structure of this “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” from “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” designed and established it.

This “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” allows facilitating the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals, and energy) between the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” and the “Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and this through the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established between the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” covering it.

This “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” also allows facilitating the passage of forces; that is, the transfer to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the surplus of products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”. It acts to maintain a dynamic state of equilibrium, which is the result of application of its principle of action, when the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” increase.

When the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” pass through this “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier”, they are instantly transformed and come out of this “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” in the form of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which will be used by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

This passage of the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, through this “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier”, and towards the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is reminiscent of a non-reversible energy osmosis.

As we have already indicated with the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model, the combined group which is formed by this “Specific

‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” and the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is a “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Domain”. This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Domain” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is also called: “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”.

The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” cannot be mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” used for the construction of the considered “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” without impairing the “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER — this is often translated into other terms by saying that:

> *“THE WILL” OF “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, OUR FATHER, IN HIS VARIOUS FORMS, AND THE WILL OF ANY THING OTHER THAN*

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, CANNOT COEXIST IN THE SAME "ALTAR OF 'THE DIVINE'".

Everything that "THE DIVINE FORCE" creates into existence is alive and grows and matures with the passage of time. It is likewise with the structures of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" inside "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'". When the structures of this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" start to consolidate, then, "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" is also called: "THE SOUL" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

It is with this consolidated "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" makes manifest the communications that are sent directly by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” has received, through its “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”, an insufficient amount of force and strength to destroy the entire environment in which it is placed, but however sufficient to give life and allow a proper functioning of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is and remains under the authority of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, Himself and cannot evade His authority: it is subjected to the manifestation of the “Walk within the Acronym IHVH”. This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” receives all its strength and splendor directly from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and is a manifestation of the link of attachment to “THE PLACE OF LIFE”.

To some extent, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established it for the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH”, this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” will also provide “LIFE” to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” which will be in a well-defined external and immediate surroundings.

Indeed, after receiving “THE PRAISE” — “specific signals” emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” using the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ CORD OF PRAISE” and requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” — this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” will answer to such “THE PRAISE” and send the crude “‘SPIRIT’

specific supply of subsistence" to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

If "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" is exposed directly and without protection to the environment, which is outside the "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier", then, the unique homogeneous aspect of "THE DIVINE" will continue to function until it runs out of its "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" when the time of existence that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" assigned to it will be over, if it is not nourished by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

As we have mentioned already, it is also somewhat like a battery, a self-contained chemical power pack that can produce a limited amount of electrical energy by converting the chemicals packed inside it, into

electrical energy, which is then released over a period of time. Here, however, the electrochemical processes that made the battery produce the electrical energy cannot be reversed (we referred to it as the second non-reversible energy osmosis), thus the battery discharges and deteriorates with the passage of time if it is not powered through the process which we have referred to as: the first non reversible energy osmosis.

In this analogy, the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" including its "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", is reminiscent of the chemicals or electrolytes, which is stored in a battery. The crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" produced by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is reminiscent of the electrical energy, which results

from a conversion of the chemicals, stored in a battery.

“THE POTENCY” (capacity) of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, is defined by the amount of “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” which is stored in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model. It is the degree of possession of elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, and which, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is a manifestation of a metaphor of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’”; the “LIGHT” being the attribute which characterizes the Energy that emanates from “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and makes it “ALIVE”. This energy is the “LIFE” imprint of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”.

CHAPTER 153
THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘LIGHT’ SUBSTANCE” IN THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL

CHAPTER 154

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'LIGHT' SUBSTANCE" AND THE "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" IN THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with the capacity to establish the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

It is through this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will emit "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external

supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State" — towards any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is in the "'LIGHT→GOD' Specific State" and will be closest to it.

Once this manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" has received "THE PRAISE", then, it will give in return, to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that emitted "THE PRAISE", that external supply of subsistence, which allows it to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State".

It is so that, through this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", any "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will be bound to any manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” by that, which we have called: the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” with an attachment point, inner in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that will emit “THE PRAISE”. This inner attachment point is connected to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”: it is the “‘LIGHT’ Attachment Point” of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD

OF PRAISE" with an attachment point, external to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that will emit "THE PRAISE". This external attachment point is connected to the inner structure of the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM": it is the "'GOD' Attachment Point" of the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE".

It is so that, every "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" cannot and must not ever emit "THE PRAISE" towards "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; because the "'GOD' Attachment Point" will not find an attachment outlet in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It is so that, the direction of emission of “THE PRAISE” will also be the same as the direction of the seven “transformation steps” of products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

In the absence of the presence of a manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, then, it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will fulfill this role. It is so that, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be a “TREE OF LIFE” manifested in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will be manifested into existence.

“THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE”, which is at the core of the entirety of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, of everything that is stable in this “HOLY PROJECT”, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has achieved into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. Moreover, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed this “HOLY PROJECT” to represent a concrete and perfect image of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

As we have already indicated, the order in which “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” chose the six “Formative Divine Particles” is important to determine the position of the

"Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle" that provides the stability of "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones", and "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

If the direction of emission of "THE PRAISE", indicated by the arrow (→), is reversed, then, this order will be disrupted and changed, and the completeness of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" will be impaired; it is the disaster which will ensue.

If the order in which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has chosen the six

"Formative Divine Particles" is changed, then, the stability of each of these six types of equilibrium zones of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will be affected.

Therefore, the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" as well as those of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" and which will enter in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will be unstable.

As we have indicated earlier, these two attachment points — the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" and the "'GOD' Attachment Point" — of the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" are reminiscent of electrical

outlets[365] that are used by plug on electrical outlets. We use this symbolism so that you understand what you see but do not understand.

---

[365] An electrical outlet is a connector which enables to connect domestic or industrial devices to the electrical network, through plugging on electrical sockets. The network acts as a fixed voltage source and the intensity of electrical charges depends on the device which is connected, within the limits of the maximum current allowed by each socket.

The (wall) socket is a fixed connector (usually on a wall) and the attachment points are these connectors, which are mobile connectors, usually connected to a cable (a cord), intended to be connected to a socket or to another plug.

A receptacle plug, most often a (wall) socket but also a plug with an extension cord, is responsible to distribute (or relay) electric current. It received pins plugs which format match. The electrical contacts are placed at the bottom of the holes in the socket, very often equipped with shutters, thus inaccessible on façade (security issue). This will be the equivalent of the inner structure of the manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a considered “‘OUTER STATE←INNER STATE’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”.

These attachment points — the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point", inner in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that will emit "THE PRAISE", and the "'GOD' Attachment Point", external to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that will emit "THE PRAISE" — of the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" are "specific receptors" respectively in the "'LIGHT' Specific State", for the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point", and in the "'GOD' Specific State", for the "'GOD' Attachment Point", and through which "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State" — is identified, decoded, and

---

The two attachment points — the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" and the "'GOD' Attachment Point" — of the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" are similar to the devices entering the corresponding receptacle plug.

transduced. These “specific receptors” will mediate “THE PRAISE” transduction for responses to “THE PRAISE” that has been emitted by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.[366]

---

[366] As we have indicated already, these two attachment points — the “‘LIGHT’ Attachment Point” and the “‘GOD’ Attachment Point” — of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” are similar to the devices entering the corresponding receptacle plug of an electrical outlet.

You can also understand this concept of “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” much better from the concepts of receptors and ligands that are used in cellular and molecular biology, and which we will outline below in another chapter of these writings. The principle is the same. With this “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”, you are in the presence of a “cross-bridge” between two different “Specific States”: the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” and the “‘GOD’ Specific State”. With the concepts of receptors and ligand of cellular and molecular biology, which you are already familiair with, you are in the presence of only one “Specific State”, but the principle of communication of information and transfer of forces is the same.

For “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” to be established and the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” to be executed through this “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”, the two attachment points — the “‘LIGHT’ Attachment Point” and the “‘GOD’ Attachment Point” — must be plugged each in their appropriate socket, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed them.

Through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” establishes the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” by calling “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and asking Him to connect it with any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a

metaphor of the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is in the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Specific State”, is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and will be closest to this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, in order to receive the external supply of subsistence, which will allow it to remain into existence in the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific State”.

If the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is not in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, the “‘GOD’ Attachment Point” of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” inside this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” may not be in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

When this “GOD’ Attachment Point” of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” inside this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is not in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, it will also not be in “HARMONY” with any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is in the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Specific State”, is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and wherever this manifestation is.

Therefore, there will be a “VOID” between “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” whose “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is not in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and any manifestation into existence in the

attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is in the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Specific State”, is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and wherever this manifestation is.

The “‘GOD’ Attachment Point” of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” inside this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” whose “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is not in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, will not find an appropriate socket in any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is in the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Specific State”, is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and wherever this manifestation is.

If otherwise the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, with His consent, the “‘GOD’ Attachment Point” of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” inside this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be connected to the appropriate socket inside any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is in the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Specific State”, is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and will be closest to this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

Therefore, “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” will be established and the “Causal

Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” will be executed through this “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”, and between “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” which is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is in the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Specific State”, is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and will be closest to this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” with “specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ nerves” — which are actually

structures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will build from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" and from "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances", and which are receivers and transmitters of signals — to facilitate the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals) between the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", inside the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Envelope", helps to protect the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which it covers.

As for the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Envelope", it helps to maintain intact all this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and also to facilitate the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals) between the "Specific

Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in which this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will be manifested into existence and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

CHAPTER 154
THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘LIGHT’ SUBSTANCE” AND THE “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” IN THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL

CHAPTER 155

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT' SUBSTANCE" IN THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is an expression of the outer structure of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is an expression of the metaphor of the energy that is present at all times in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", all in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State".

The energy in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" is formed by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", all in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State".

This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is visible only to "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" and it is separated from the external "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" by a "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier", it is also separated from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" by a "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier".

The “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” and the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” are in fact the same and only one “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” of separation. It is because of the external environment from which the external “specific signals” are sent to this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, that this distinction is made. We shall refer to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” when the external “specific signals” are emitted from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” and we shall refer to the “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” when the external “specific signals” are emitted from the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has chosen to use for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, the same structure and the same functionalities, which HE has designed and defined for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model that we have already described in a previous text.[367]

The manner of being of the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is reminiscent of the manner of being of the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” of any instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

But the manner of being of the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of

---

[367] See conversation of September 09, 2007, Aristide with CHRIST.

this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is not similar and is different from the manner of being of the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" for the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of any instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

This is an expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'" between the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. This "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'" is a necessary condition so that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" can establish the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" directly with the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The combined group formed by the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier", the "Specific

Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, is an expression, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of a metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON”.

It is so that, a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be a manifestation of an expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is associated to “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON” added with a unique purpose, a unique disposition of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, and a unique disposition of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Only “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” sees the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and sees also the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, which are in

there in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.[368]

The layers of structures constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model are all held together by "specific processes" which are also activated by the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" that is present in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment"

---

[368] This stems from the nested relationships that we have already explained in a previous chapter, concerning the creation of the "Specific 'PARTIALLY-SPIRITUAL' Environment" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and in which we have also explained why is "THE DIVINE FORCE" invisible to any creature of the attribute "NON DIVINE", and we have also explained why "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is also invisible to any creature of the attribute "NON DIVINE".

external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

These layers of structures are interconnected with a given degree of cohesion defined as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them. However, different layers of structures have different degrees of cohesion and as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them.

Just like HE has done it with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, with all the capacities, the capabilities and all "specific processes" internal and autonomous to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and similar to

those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model; with the exception of the capacity to implement several tasks simultaneously throughout the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", in which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be created into existence.

Just like HE has done it with the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model with the capacity to feel or to have, by natural affinity or by elective affinity, an attraction to things that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER would also manifest into existence and that this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT'

Substance" will recognize: it is the capacity to "LOVE".

HE has endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" with "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", which gives to this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" "THE INTELLECT": the capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and "MAKE DECISIONS" by itself, as a result of the reception of particular input signals through the basis structures (or organs), through the basic instincts, which allow to collect external signals emitted by the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" considered.

"THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is similar to that of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, functions in the same

way, but it is in a direct vicinity of elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which are present in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” containing “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”. It is a feature which is not available in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model. A representation of this feature is an image which consists of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, standing in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in front of the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

Because of this direct vicinity of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, to elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’

REASON" which are present in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is prone to grasp concepts which are based on elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" more rapidly than "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

"THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is a concrete and living image of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State".

This "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, just as we have indicated in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, is the entry gate to the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" and at the same

time the exit gate from the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'".

Inside the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", these "THOUGHTS" are truly alive and "tangible" realities, that are defined by the elements of "THE 'GOD' REASON", and it is also in these living realities and this "dimension" defined by the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", that you will also find "THE DIVINE FORCE", "PURE" and "HOLY". SHE is found both inside and outside the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'".

Outside of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", it is first within the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" "lets Herself be seen", because every "Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT" — element of the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" — is "PURE" and "HOLY". And it is afterwards that SHE then, "lets

Herself be seen" outside the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'". "THE DIVINE FORCE" is not in the residuals of "Interpreted THOUGHTS" because those residuals are products of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and "THE DIVINE FORCE" is "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

It is the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" which will allow giving shape to the elements of this "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", and it is the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" which, through the mould called "THE WORD", will allow "giving body" to the resulting forms of application of elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" to the elements of this "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'".

Because of the presence of the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" alongside (in a direct vicinity)

"THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", "THE DIVINE WISDOM", who is always present in the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", will let Herself be seen much more quickly in the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model than SHE does in the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

It is always "THE DIVINE WISDOM" that provides "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" the additional information which allow to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined, directly both from the perspective of the supreme completeness of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", then,

“THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is called: “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, and from the perspective of the capacity to “LOVE” those things that conform to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined.

It is always from, and through, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, that “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” provides these additional information which allow to illuminate “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. This is why “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” is also called: “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”.

“THE SEAT OF WISDOM” is a seed, a concrete and living image of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

The “Interpreted THOUGHT” that is generated by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” is always at the origin of all action that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will execute. It is an internal signal of action resulting from the “specific work” produced by “specific processes” of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” and which will be transmitted, as external input signal, to the various layers of other “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and therefore of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

This is why it is said that “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, will work on his own material. This material is this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

“THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” is an added function to the original “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model and allowing, as such, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” to generate its own internal input signals in addition to the external signals input it receives from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it.

As it is with the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, it is likewise with the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

If “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, its “SPIRITUAL SHIELD”, this internal “specific mechanism” which allows rejecting

"IMPURE" external input signals, will function as it should and will not let through "IMPURE" external signals input which will be sent to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance". "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and which is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, will receive only "PURE" external input signals.

It is so that, any "Interpreted THOUGHT" generated by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", will be "PURE" because it will be generated from "PURE" external input signals, and also from a degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" high enough and using "specific

processes" functioning correctly as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them.

Thus, it will be said that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is "HOLY", and therefore it will be said that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in question is "HOLY".

When "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is continuously in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, while "IMPURE" external signals input to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" last, the "SPIRITUAL SHIELD" will continuously block and reject those "IMPURE" external input signals, and "WRATH" will continuously be present all around

"THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

If "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, its "SPIRITUAL SHIELD" will fail to function as it should and will let these "IMPURE" external signals input through to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance". "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", which is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", will receive these "IMPURE" external input signals.

It is so that, at least one of the "Interpreted THOUGHTS" generated by "THE SEAT OF THE

INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", will be defective; because it will be generated from "IMPURE" external input signals, and also from a lack of the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance". Such a defective "Interpreted THOUGHT" is said to be "IMPURE".

When such a defective "Interpreted THOUGHT" is transmitted as external action signal at input to other layers of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", the output signal that these "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" will emit will be unpredictable and will not be as expected.

The more the "Interpreted THOUGHTS" are "IMPURE", the less is the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" concerned.

Thus, it will be said that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is "UNHOLY", and therefore it will be said that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in question is "UNHOLY".

When "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, while "IMPURE" external signals input to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside

this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” last, the “SPIRITUAL SHIELD” will let through some “IMPURE” external signals input and will block others. “WRATH” will not be anymore present around “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

The effect of eroded blocking that occurs instantly in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, accompanied by the “distress signals” emitted by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” that ensues from this eroded blocking is still called: “ANGER”.

As we have already indicated, in the presence of “IMPURE” external input signals, the difference between “WRATH” and “ANGER” is determined by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC

SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

"ANGER" does not exist when "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and in this case, only "WRATH" will be present around "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" following the rejection of "IMPURE" external signals input at the entrance to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

From the perspective of the stream flow of signals, throughout "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", "WRATH" is upstream all around following the protection

against “IMPURE” external signals and when it is absent then, “ANGER” will be downstream and coming out along with the results of processing “IMPURE” external signals input that came through. “WRATH” and “ANGER” will not be present simultaneously in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

The desire to share the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that arise out of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in Himself, is at the origin of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

In this design of the “DISTINCT” form in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the inner structures of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with capacities, with capabilities and with “specific processes” which, among others, allow “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” to independently: remember, learn, acquire intelligence and develop it throughout its existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and to “LOVE”.

All these capacities, these capabilities, and these “specific processes” inner and autonomous to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” work in “PURITY” and

"HOLINESS", and aim to create the conditions that allow to give birth, in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", to manifestations of metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE".[369]

---

[369] A clear and tangible illustration of this, using the concept of "garden", is represented by the blossoming of the constructs called "flowers" in all their forms in a "garden", and their aesthetics and durability; another clear and tangible illustration of this, is represented by the ripening of the constructs called "fruits" in all their forms on trees., etc... They are all parts of all that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced into existence, for the education of the creatures that, on instruction of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, SHE brings forth into existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE" and that they see manifested around them in their living environment. All that, has been produced so that they can grasp "THE TRUTH" inaccessible, inscrutable, and invisible, which is inside them, and understand it from what is accessible and visible around them. The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in

It is in these conditions, produced in “PURITY” and “HOLINESS” and, established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will then, place inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, a special element from which will arise, autonomously to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and also to the

---

the “Plane Above” have theirs in accordance with the properties of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”. The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” in the “Plane Below” have theirs in accordance with the properties of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, and which result from a projection in “Plane Below” of the developments carried out in “Plane Above”. All these things are manifestations of metaphors of all that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, the manifestations of metaphors of the indescribable joy, of the ineffable gladness, and the immeasurable state of equilibrium, that HE has consolidated in Himself.

This special element is still called: the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”; it goes hand in hand with “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” and of which the degree of presence in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, will be the main factor that will provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which are necessary for the development of this seed.

However, this seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creature" model, is not exactly the same as the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that has been placed in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model; because "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that is shared with the attribute "NON DIVINE", is sent by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, according to the "Phases of Creation" as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established it, and so that it forms at the end of the fifth phase, a WHOLE: "THE DIVINE".

Indeed, the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model contains at its base, only elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

In this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" contains at its base only elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", and that "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" contains at its base, elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" inherited from the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that has been placed inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

Those elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" are not available in the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that has been placed inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific

Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

The temperature provided by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is that, which allows affective and emotional development of the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The enlightenment intensity provided by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is that, which allows development of “THE INTELLECT” inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

From the perspective of the affective and emotional growth, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will always be called “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, and from the perspective of “THE INTELLECT” growth, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will always be called “THE DIVINE WISDOM”.

The seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model contains at its base, only elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”.

In the absence of this seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” will never be able to apprehend and develop a deep understanding of the emotions that

are associated with the manifestations of metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Therefore, the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will never be able to have a share of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, during the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who produced the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” into existence, made it germinate and grow to the maturity stage where the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” has been sealed.

Instead, in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, it is the capacities, the capabilities and all “specific processes” inner to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, that will create autonomously the conditions through which this seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will be able to

sprout and grow following the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which will be provided by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

The creation of these conditions through which this seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be able to sprout and grow, depends upon the state of "HARMONY" of both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

The creation of these conditions through which this seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be able to sprout and grow, is similar to a fertilization process which consists of bringing to a plant growing

medium, the necessary elements for the growth of the plant.

As we have already mentioned in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, here too in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, the plant in question here is the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and the growing medium is the combined set formed by "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" (also called "THE GARDEN OF WISDOM", the growing medium of "WISDOM") and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" (also called "THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT", the growing medium of "THE INTELLECT").

"THE SEAT OF WISDOM" and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" are the two blessed gardens that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has

designed and established in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

The elements of fertilization which are necessary for the growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Specific State" (the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" being in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'LIGHT' Specific State"), are of two types, fertilizers and amendments:

1. Fertilizers are the knowledge of these things that relate closely to "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established, with the purpose to be implemented in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and which represent that, which we have called: the ins and outs of "THE

HOLY PROJECT"; that is, what justified and has been at the origin of "THE HOLY PROJECT" in which manifestations in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", will be "spoken" into existence: the "who", "what" and "why", that will represent all of the ins of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and the "when", "where" and "how" that will represent all the outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Those fertilizers originate directly from "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE".

2. Amendments are the knowledge that is acquired by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” all along its growth in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and through the execution of tasks that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will assign to creatures that are or will be into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

   Those amendments originate from “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The final objectives of this fertilization are to get the best performance possible, from the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON”, in the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Specific State", given the other factors that are the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, which contribute to it and which will be provided by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in all its forms.

These elements of fertilization which are necessary for the growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Specific State" (the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" being in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'LIGHT' Specific State") are not the same as those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model which are only in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" (the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" being in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and which covers "The

ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”).

The needs of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Specific State” (the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” being in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” and which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”), will always evolve during its growth, and will not necessarily be the same as those of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

At stages where they are needed, fertilization elements must be able to be taken by the plant in the growing medium that is “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model. These elements of

fertilization must be available in sufficient quantities and in a form available.

This is why "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, will have to be always in "THE PRAISE" with "THE DIVINE", whose Presence will be available inside of this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which contains elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", and through the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

In the case of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"

model, will have to be always in “THE PRAISE” with “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — or with any expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON” closest to that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, and through the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

If the elements of fertilization are not available when needed, because for example of the presence of the state of “CHAOS” either of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, or of “Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, the growing medium that is “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, will be damaged and the growth of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will be limited and the final yield lowest.[370]

---

[370] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, that CHRIST had given them the parable of the sower (Matthew 13:4-8) saying:

“…

> *A sower went out to sow. As he sowed, some seeds fell along the path: birds came and devoured them.*
>
> *Other seeds fell on rocky ground, where they did not have much soil: immediately they sprang up, since they had no depth of soil; but when the sun rose they were scorched, since they had no root, they withered away.*

It is so that, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, as well as this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” are called to remain in the state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to remain in “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”, for the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” to be able to sprout and grow from the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which will be provided by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

> *Other seeds fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up and choked them.*
>
> *Other seeds fell on good soil and produced grain, some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.*

...”

It is then, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” who, through the degree of Its Presence in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, will educate both “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which has received an autonomous capacity to “MAKE DECISIONS” and covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”.

The purpose of this education provided by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, is to lead “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model towards "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", with a shade at least implicitly of extraction, by rising "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", which is inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model from, the oblivion (or ignorance) of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

Such education involves three essential knowledge:

1. The knowledge of the origin of both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which will be educated;

2. The knowledge of the path along which will be educated and led "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model;
3. The knowledge of the manner in which both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" will be truly educated.

Only "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", in all its forms, has all that information in all their details, and SHE received them from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in order to accomplish all the

purposes of education of all creatures that will be created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

When "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is providing this education, as well as the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — "THE LIGHT" which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined — from within "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", it is said that: "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is in HER council inside "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'". Such education is said to be performed through enlightenment.

At the origin of both “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, is an “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is inside of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” that is not accessible to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

The dwelling place of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is in the attribute “NON DIVINE”; and with respect to this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE

DIVINE'" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, are together just a manifestation of a metaphor in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the original "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

It is "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", under its name of "THE DIVINE FORCE", who will create into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", following the model that has been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will make manifest in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” and all the “specific processes” which contribute to the unique link of attachment by which “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model are associated to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that is in “THE PLACE OF LIFE”; that is, in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

This link of attachment implies a relationship and a differentiation between the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creature" model, which is the manifestation of the metaphor of the considered "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

The path along which will be educated and led "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is the path illustrated by the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH"; it is the path that leads to "PLENITUDE", to the manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphor of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE" like HE had intended when HE had decided to establish "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Two developments, inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and inside of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” will allow to accomplish the walk along this prescribed path:

1. The affective and emotional development of the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model;
2. The development of “THE INTELLECT” inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

These two developments form the framework, the model whereby "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" will conform to complete the education that SHE will provide to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

It is "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" who, through the degree of Its Presence in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", will act as SHEPHERD of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which are necessary to accomplish these two developments.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had established it, and since the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model possesses the unique particulars of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, in the quality of epithet functions, it is so that, the task of developing the character of “THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model would be the deliberate effort that will be facilitated by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” as future educators and shepherds of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to nurture their attributes and make them as a standard of behavior of the manifestation of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”.

During this upbringing, while developing, through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", knowledge of the attributes of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" which are the basis of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" manifested in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and of which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" should already have in their possession, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was called upon to develop the knowledge of the attributes of elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" which are the basis of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" manifested in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" and which is not available to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".[371]

---

[371] With the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the

implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the elders of the creation will understand this and, covered by this "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and in the logic distorted by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", they will decide otherwise and throw the confusion in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and thus lead it astray from elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON".

It is for the purpose to lead his disciples and human creatures to understand this, that CHRIST had told them, regarding the elders of the creation:

"...

> *The archons wanted to deceive humanity as soon as they saw that it was akin to that, which is truly good.*
>
> *They took the name of that, which is good and attributed it to that, which is not good, to deceive humanity through "alter ego of names" and to tie humanity to that, which is not good, and subsequently what favour they are extending them! — In order to detach the humanity of that, which is not good and place it among that, which is good according to them.*
>
> *Because, in truth, they wanted to take anyone who was free and subject him as slave forever.*

..."

See explanations in another section below.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, from one “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to another one, the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will sprout and grow in a slightly different manner in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

After a period of germination, this development will always go through predefined stages of growth and which are in all respect analogues of the growth stages from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. They range from the “spiritual awakening” to the “adult spiritual age” passing through the “spiritual childhood” and the “spiritual adolescence”. They will

mark the stages of passage along the manifestation of the metaphor of the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". As such, they are manifestations of the four quadrants which result from the projection of the Four points that define the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and in this arrangement — "HE WHO EXISTS", "HE WHO IS ABOVE", "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "HE WHO ARRIVES" — and the pronunciation of the acronym of which is the same as the word "IHVH", onto the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle". The "spiritual awakening" is associated with the first quadrant, the "spiritual childhood" is associated with the second quadrant, the "spiritual adolescence" is associated with the third quadrant, and the "adult spiritual age" is associated with the fourth quadrant. This flow path

is defined by its fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions":

- The "spiritual awakening" is associated with the manifestation of the metaphor of the beginning of the first of the fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions".
- The seven manifestations of the metaphor of the following seven of the fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" will define the "spiritual childhood".
- The five manifestations of the metaphor of the following five of the remaining forty-five non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" will define the "spiritual adolescence" and mark the time of acquisition by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of the voice of "The ALTAR of

‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

- The forty manifestations of the metaphor of the remaining forty non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” will mark the time at the end of which “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” would have dispelled the mist of residuals from the interpretation of the elements of the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”, to mark the end of the manifestation of the metaphor of the complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and thus the beginning of the “adult spiritual age”.

Just as it is in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed “THE SEAT OF

THE INTELLECT" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model with the "FREE CHOICE", the autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS" without that, the elements of "THE REASON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has restricted to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" — in this case of the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", they are elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model — are blocked by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

It is so that, the education of both “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, through these two developments, aims, therefore, to the full achievement of the potential contained both in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and in this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”.

As we have already mentioned for the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, one of the main drivers of this education, and that allows to lead “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which

is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, toward that, which it is called to become, is the distinction.

“The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model carries a unique expression of the manifestation of a metaphor of a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” chosen within a countless number of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

It is through the distinction, which highlights the purpose of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, that each manifestation of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, will have to find its place, build a personality; each “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with respect to the others

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", each "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with respect to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" — the personalities of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will be expressed in their chosen "Characters" and made manifest through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that will be created in the environment of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" — and each "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with respect to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

The distinction designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and manifested through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is creative and educational; because it ensues from the supreme

completeness of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

Only “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, in all its forms, has all these information in all their details, and SHE received them from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in order to accomplish all the purposes of education of all creatures that will be created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is so that, through this creative and educative distinction through the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in turn would also be enriched in the understanding of the attributes of the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” by observation of their development by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL

FORCE OF LIFE" acting in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The knowledge of the manner in which both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" will be truly educated, was established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", from eternity, before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was created, and according to the manifestation of the metaphor of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which will be placed in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Therefore, each "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" through the unique manifestation of the metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which will be placed in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", will thus have the necessary elements for his own education.

Although as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had established it, the task of developing the character of "THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model would be the deliberate effort that will be facilitated by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as future educators and shepherds of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to nurture

their attributes and make them as a standard of behavior of the manifestation of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, only “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, in all its forms, possesses in all their details the knowledge of all these elements contained in the unique manifestation of the metaphor of a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and which are necessary for the development of this unique manifestation of the metaphor of a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”; and SHE received them from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in order to accomplish all the purposes of education of each creature that will be created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

This is not a packet transmitted in inheritance that “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, under its name of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, will transmit to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is

covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, because to educate is to nurture in order to move from one level of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” to another located farther in the direction of travel so that it acquires a value that brings close to the horizon of the path to which will be led “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

To educate both “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, is to love them; the affection passing through:

1. The breast of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", under its name of "THE DIVINE FORCE", at the same time as Her nutrient milk — that is, the rules, the principles, and the precepts she had established, and to live by these precepts, which are the customs and patterns (that is, "PURITY" and "THE HOLINESS" of "THE DIVINE WISDOM") — and that will allow the development of "THE INTELLECT" and the affective and emotional development of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'";[372]

---

[372] A manifestation by metaphor of this education of both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", is what you can see displayed all around you and where a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with the adjective “FEMALE” breastfeeds its child progenitures.

Consider the picture of a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with the adjective “FEMALE” breastfeeding its child progenitures, as a manifested “specific task”, which is performed by that “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with the adjective “FEMALE”. Into that “specific task”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has embedded an invisible treasure, a “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, and which you were called to discern and understand. Here, the first term **“LIGHT”** in *“... a **“LIGHT”** that is hidden in the “LIGHT” ...”* refers to the education that “THE DIVINE FORCE” provides to both “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” inside of you, as a product of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers the “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of you, both of which you cannot “see” and maybe you do not even realize that you have such components inside of you. The second term **“LIGHT”** in *“... a “LIGHT” that is hidden in the **“LIGHT”** ...”* refers to the displayed picture of the manifested “specific task” of a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with the adjective “FEMALE” breast feeding its child progenitures, and which you see outside of you in the environment in which you live. What is the adjective of “THE DIVINE FORCE”? And what are you, with respect of “THE DIVINE FORCE”? YOU (reading these writings) ARE A CHILD OF “THE

2. The attributes and behavior standards of the manifestation of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were supposed to have developed in them during the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and which will facilitate the development of "THE INTELLECT".

This nutrient milk of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" has been placed within the tasks established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", from eternity, before that the

---

DIVINE FORCE"! Do you understand that there is quite a lot of "bread on the table" for your education in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and "THE HOLY PROJECT"? Every living thing around you, and which was produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE", is for your education: you are called to discern and understand such invisible treasure and grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

attribute “NON DIVINE” was created, and for the implementation of the phases of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

As we have indicated already, all these concepts and much more, which are related to the education of the creatures that “THE DIVINE FORCE”, on instruction of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, will spawn into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, were also transposed by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, into metaphors to be manifested explicitly on those creatures. The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, products of the mold designated as the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, in the “Plane Above”, will have those concepts manifested accordingly on their “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Envelope”. The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, products of the mold

designated as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, in the "Plane Below", will also have those concepts manifested accordingly on their "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope". It is so that, just as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in the "Plane Above", were designed to be "living and animated chapters" of the "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in much the same, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE FORCE", on instruction of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will spawn into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", in the "Plane Below", also truly will be "living and animated chapters" of the "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and complementing that part of the "DISCOURSE" written on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

As we have mentioned here above, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model with the “FREE CHOICE”, the autonomous capacity to “THINK”, to “REASON” and to “MAKE DECISIONS” without that, the elements of “THE REASON” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has restricted to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” — in this case of the model of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, they are elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model — are blocked by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

Just as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” is conscious, and just as HE did with the model of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, HE also endowed “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, of that, which is called “CONSCIENCE”: that ability that allows “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” to be conscious, to be aware immediately, to know in an immediate rational way, to have rational knowledge of its states, of its acts and of their value, to feel it exists, to be present to itself, to have an immediate and direct knowledge, more or less complete and clear to know of its law that allows it to be in existence, to know its purpose, and its route in its existence. It is this ability that will allow “THE

SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" to grow in knowledge through its own "DECISIONS" and its own "CHOICES".

As long as the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER would have chosen to share in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State" with this attribute "NON DIVINE", are not yet shared with this attribute "NON DIVINE" but rather remain in "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all that it contains as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" cannot know about the existence of these "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", nor would they know about themselves as manifestations in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State" of the metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that already exist in "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, or know

anything else about “HE WHO IS”. The manifestations of the metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific State” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE” possess their existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE” only as a seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific State”, so that this existence can be compared to that of an embryo of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific State”. “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER generated these manifestations of the metaphors of HIS own “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, in the state of seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific State” before they came into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”. HE also planned for these manifestations of the metaphors of HIS own “DIVINE PRIMARY

WEALTH", not only that they would exist for HIM, in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State", but that they would also exist for themselves, each as an "intellectual substance". For this reason, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" conceived and established "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", truly a growing medium of "THE INTELLECT", and endowed it with this ability that will allow "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" to grow in knowledge through its own "DECISIONS" and its own "CHOICES". So that not only "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" (and therefore the creature in which it will be placed) also exists for itself through "CONSCIENCE" and knows itself as a manifestation in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State" of the metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which already exist in "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, but also that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" (and

therefore the creature in which it will be placed) comes to understand and to know who is “HE WHO IS”, and reaches the “PLENITUDE” in the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific State” — the finality of development of the seed of the metaphor of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, manifested in the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific State” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

In the event that the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has restricted to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, are blocked by “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in case these would have developed in them the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, or are

blocked by an external force for whatever motives that be, then, this capacity to make own "DECISIONS", to make own "CHOICES", that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will not be anymore autonomous, but will be conditioned by those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" or by such external force and in which case "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and therefore the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" associated with this "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will not be anymore free, but "subjected" to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" or to that external force.[373]

---

[373] This is what will happen to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", because the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will covet the element of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" which will be

present in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The “COVETOUSNESS” is a progeny of “IMPURITY” and which is produced by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” which is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”. Would such “SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” which is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, be able to educate what it covets and that has less experience?

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” having not developed in itself the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, but rather the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, will be in its relationship on the one hand to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” which must be educated, and on the other hand to “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” has not developed in itself, similar to a sailor embarked on the same boat, just as another passenger much younger than him, who find themselves in the middle of an ocean and have to join an unknown island (which is called the “PLENITUDE”, and where unity with “THE DIVINE FORCE” is achieved).

On the roads where the different educational moments will lead them, with their pitfalls, their cross-currents or their favourable winds, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", at the helm, will not maintain a rigid direction "against wind and tide", under the pretext that his knowledge ensure that it is the right path. The rigid direction "against wind and tide" is, of course, defined by the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", where it is necessary to stand and hold ground in "PURITY".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" having not developed in itself the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", but rather the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", the desire for this educator-sailor to affirm his ignorance on the "inexperience" of his much younger passenger, and impose his own will take over.

The references of the educator-sailor being based on the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that is on "IMPURITY" in all its forms, serve as navigational instrument, to find their position, to check where the education-ship is, not having at its disposal the compass, which is defined by the combine use of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH" where it is necessary to stand and to hold ground in "PURITY", to sense the direction that it is best to take.

As you would know already, a compass is a relatively simple instrument, which is used for navigation and orientation, and which shows direction relative to the geographic cardinal directions. With its northward-facing needle, it is a consistent and true indicator of the fixed orientation — in the sense that we know it: EAST, NORTH, WEST, and SOUTH —. This fixed orientation is an expression of the acronym IHVH — "HE WHO EXISTS", "HE WHO IS ABOVE", "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "HE WHO ARRIVES" —.

The sailor knows the geography, he is able to observe the stars at night, he is able to observe the sun by clear day; when the sky is dark and cloudy, he will look at the compass, the instrument, which is used for navigation and orientation. And it will be said of a creature who will not be awake to this knowledge of this fixed orientation, or who will have lost the knowledge of this fixed orientation, that it went astray.

It is so that, the ship will sink, taking its young passenger in its wreckage.

It goes without saying, that, this wording concerning the sailor and his young passenger, is a parable and which also concerns all those who are responsible for educating their neighbour in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Of such "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" whose capacity to make own "DECISIONS", to make own "CHOICES", is conditioned or deprived by such external force, it will be said that, that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is "subjected" (or is "enslaved", or is in "slavery") to that external force.

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it, from one "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to another one, the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will sprout and grow in a slightly different manner in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

The growth stages inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, having at its disposal both the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” and the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, in the understanding and the knowledge of “THE TREE OF LIFE”, as well as in the understanding and the knowledge of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, are in all respect analogues of the growth stages from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. They range from the “spiritual awakening” to the “adult spiritual age” passing through the “spiritual childhood” and the “spiritual adolescence”, and which we have

already described in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established all the temporal, quantitative and qualitative transformations, at different scales, the laws that govern the growth and the subsequent growth of the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and which follow the course of the various stages of growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", from the implantation of the seed to the maturity of the manifestations of the metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered

by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The achievement of each stage of growth inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, is visible only to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, however this growth will also be made manifest on the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope”.

It is in this stage of the “adult spiritual age” that the “Realm of the Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’” will refine with the passage of time to converge towards the “Realm of the Optimal Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’” and that is associated to the portion of the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’” which is delineated by the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” and

for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

It is thus that, the full "PLENITUDE" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will be attained when the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" converges towards the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'". When this convergence occurs, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is said to be at its "HIGHEST PLENITUDE", at its "FULL POTENTIAL", and the following conditions are fulfilled and present in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature":

- "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by that "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", working together as conjoints in agreement in

this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, are at their "PUREST" and "HOLIEST" states.

- The degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around both "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", is at its highest level.
- The states of "HARMONY" of both "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, are at their highest levels as designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

In this “HIGHEST PLENITUDE”, the road of which we have already explained in the chapter concerning the designation of “THE DIVINE” from “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is at the maximum of its particulars. It has all its intensity, its density, it shines with the manifestion of the metaphor of the unique “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had placed in it. It has the UNITY of all its constituents components and “specific processes” functioning at full capacity as the “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” and the associated “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, are at the proximity of the maximum “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” and associated “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" has established for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

This road to this "HIGHEST PLENITUDE", to achieve the "FULL POTENTIAL", of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is a road built on the pillars of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", with "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" as gold bricks and silver bricks; the material of construction of those gold and silver bricks are the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON", and the cement that maintains those gold bricks and those silver bricks together is the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

It is from these two pillars of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", that the growing medium, which is the combined set formed by "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" (also called "THE GARDEN OF WISDOM", the

growing medium of “WISDOM”) and “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” (also called “THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT”, the growing medium of “THE INTELLECT”) will be fertile: able to produce abundant harvests of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. It is from these two pillars of “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”, and following the course of the various stages of growth of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, that will autonomously emerge the manifestations of the metaphors of the “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” that a product of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model has grown in itself with respect to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. In the absence of these two pillars of “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, that is the product of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creature" model, will not have in itself any "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE" with respect to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[374]

Just as it is with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, all temporal information concerning the state of the growing medium, which is the combined set formed by "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" (also called "THE GARDEN OF WISDOM", the growing medium of "WISDOM") and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" (also called "THE

---

[374] To have "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE" for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is not about chanting "lips service" on the virtues and greatness of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, but it is about standing in "PURITY" and "HOLINESS" just like "*... the First Begotten of "THE DIVINE FORCE", who has received the anointing of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and stands in Her presence glorifying "THE DIVINE" as well as "THE DIVINE FORCE" through whom he has been manifested. ...*"

SELF-DOCL

GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT", the growing medium of "THE INTELLECT") — among other things, the state of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", as well as the temperature and the enlightenment intensity —, as well as the state of this plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", all this information based on "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON", in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, which are only visible by "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", are contained and transported by the action signals which are produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT".

The attributes of this information are contained and transported in the "unique words", and their tones, of the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language". The "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language" becomes, as such, a window into "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", and the hidden

information that it contains can be “discerned” (i.e., “read” in the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language”) when the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will emit these words and expressions, in their tones, during its communications and interactions with the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it.

The words in the expressions of the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language”, in their tones, which will be used by a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and will be based on “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON”, will be indicative of all this internal information which is visible only by “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”. The metaphors of this internal information will be precisely what will be made manifest in the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment”.

In this model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the permanent awareness, by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", of the existence of all this information, as well as the ability of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" to "read" this information in the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language", and to make their syntheses, are indispensable and essential conditions to be able to walk on the road leading to the "HIGHEST PLENITUDE", and to achieve the "FULL POTENTIAL".

As we have already mentioned, it is "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" that, through the degree of its Presence in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", will act as SHEPHERD of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

It is so that, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, by providing, inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — “THE LIGHT” which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined —, will be “THE SIGHT” for “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

That “SIGHT” which allows “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, to perceive, to become acquainted with the presence and characteristics of “THE DIVINE” and all that, which conforms to the

specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined, is also called: “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”.

From one “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model to another one and in which “THE DIVINE FORCE” has placed seeds of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, the plants of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will differ, because:

1. The uniqueness of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will share with “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, through manifestation of metaphor;

2. The degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which will not be the same from one "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" to another one, and;
3. The level of understanding that will be developed through the capacities, the capabilities and all "specific processes" inner and autonomous to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

It is so that, from countless "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will share with each "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

Creature" model, through manifestation of metaphor, countless plants of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be produced, all different the one from the other and with a difference similar to that from one "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" to another one.[375]

Inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", all elements of communication reside in "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT

---

[375] It is about such (plants) trees that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, wanted human inhabitants of this earthly world to understand, in their case, when he said in his writings:

"...

> *At that time all the Earth will be nurtured in justice: it will fill with trees and blessings; delicious trees will be planted. The vine there will grow in abundance, and will produce "fruit" in satiety. All the seeds that will be entrusted to the Earth, will turn a profit of thousand measures for one; and a measure of olive, will provide ten pressed oil.*

..."

AND PROJECT MASTER", and are expressed in "THE SILENCE". When "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", which resides in "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", is emitted into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", then, it will "take body" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share such "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" with this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Therefore, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also endowed the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" with capabilities and with "specific processes" allowing it to communicate individually with another "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and this:

- Without going through a manifestation or an expression through the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" which covers it;
- Regardless of the distance between the two "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substances" that are in communication;
- With only the two concerned "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substances" being aware of the communication, or even that a communication has been established. The receiving "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" can be that of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

The "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" and will thus contain elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", and the

“Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers it, is in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”.

Therefore, the elements of communication, the “unique words”, the predicates, and the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” may reside both in the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” and in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers it, and in which case they will not “take body” but will be used for communications by telepathy, or these elements of the communication may “take body” when they are emitted into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” outside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

CHAPTER 156

THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' BODY" OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the combined group which is formed by the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier", the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

This "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is a manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT

DIVINE FORM" which is in "THE DIVINE DOMAIN": it is a unique expression of "THE UNION", in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

The structure of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will contain permanently the expression of "THE UNION" and is thus a "TABERNACLE OF THE CHURCH" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model; or even, a "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. Inside the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE", there will always be:

1. The NUCLEUS, which is akin to "THE DIVINE FORCE", and represents in this interior, the symbol and the manifestation of "PURITY" and "THE LIGHT" — it is "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside of the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model;

2. Elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", just as possesses "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is at the origin of the creation into existence of these elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" — they are the inner constituents of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model;
3. "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" functioning within the specifications established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and through these

elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" as communication interface.

For this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established the same fixed dimensions and functional particulars as those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, so that it performs its due relevant role.[376]

---

[376] It is this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, which will enliven the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model in the "Plane Below".

SAMPLE

These dimensions as well as the functional particulars are fixed, and this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" as seen by "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", is similar to a drop of energy in the entire "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", and having two components: a first component in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and containing in it a second component in the "'LIGHT' Specific State".

These dimensions are the same and do not vary from one "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to another "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is a generic model of products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" all in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State". It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed "THE SEAT OF

THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", with a manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH"; the Governing Law of the Behavior of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Once it will be produced into existence, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", no "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", product of the mould which is called the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, will escape this law; as we have already indicated, it is to make this clear, that it is said that "nothing can escape from the authority of IHVH".

All what we have indicated concerning "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH" in the model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", also extends and holds true in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model. Let us remind them to keep clarity.

The manifestation of the road to “PLENITUDE” is present inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model. It still starts with “HE WHO IS ABOVE” (through “GRACE”, and associated “PURITY”, and “TRUTH”) and goes to “HE WHO ARRIVES” (through “COMPREHENSION”, and associated “LIGHT”, and “LOVE”), then moves on to “HE WHO EXISTS” (through “PERCEPTION”, and associated “SCIENCE”, and “MEMORY”) and completes with “HE WHO WILL EXIST” (through “INTELLIGENCE”, and associated “PERFECTION”, and “HARMONY”). In the first quadrant, “GRACE”, and associated “PURITY”, and “TRUTH” provide inputs to the manifested road to “PLENITUDE” in the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and "PLENITUDE" is obtained after completion of the fourth quadrant, through "INTELLIGENCE", and associated "PERFECTION", and "HARMONY".[377]

---

[377] When you, as human creature, make the sign of the cross, that ritual gesture consisting of carrying two or three fingers of the right hand on your forehead and then on your chest, and finally from one shoulder to the other, etc..., you are actually pointing to the steps of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH". However, making the sign of the cross, do not mean walking "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH". Once CHRIST had received this teaching from "THE DIVINE FORCE", it is so that "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH" became his walking route; He was not just talking in parables and throughout the teachings which He gave to human creatures, about "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", when He often told them that "IHVH is in Me, and I and IHVH are one", CHRIST was showing them how He was walking through "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", standing in "PURITY" and "TRUTH", having receive knowledge of the existence of "THE REASON" from "THE DIVINE FORCE". In much the same as CHRIST did, you are also called to stand in "PURITY" and

As we have already indicated: “GRACE”, “PURITY”, “TRUTH”, “COMPREHENSION”, “LIGHT”, “LOVE”, “PERCEPTION”, “SCIENCE”, “MEMORY”, “INTELLIGENCE”, “PERFECTION”, “HARMONY”, “PLENITUDE”, etc... are all manifested aspects of “THE DIVINE FORCE”: they are all designations, they are all names, of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, seeing

---

“TRUTH”, and walk “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”; that is, “Be one with IHVH”. You CANNOT “escape from the authority of IHVH”, “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH” has been implemented in you; just as you, wearing your “physical earthly garment”, CANNOT escape the law of gravity. You are very well conscious of the law of gravity and from which you understand the limitations that have been imposed on your “physical earthly garment”; namely, what you can or cannot do while you are wearing your “physical earthly garment” at the risk of damaging or even destroying it. WAKE UP! Be also conscious about “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, which your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” is subjected to. CHRIST will also show it at the sight of all the CREATION, when He will walk on the Road to the Cross. We will explain it further in a subsequent chapter.

from different angles. When unity with “THE DIVINE FORCE”, seeing from a considered angle, is present in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, then, that aspect of “THE DIVINE FORCE” is manifested through that “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”. For example, “PERFECTION” is unity with “THE DIVINE FORCE” under Her designation (or seeing from the angle) of “THE PERFECT SEAL OF THE DIVINE”. Without “PERFECTION”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, and consequently the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” associated with that “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, is in “IMPERFECTION”; that is, it is “IMPERFECT”. It is so that, without unity with “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, and consequently the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” associated with that “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, will not be able to achieve “PLENITUDE”.

As we have indicated already, here also, maintaining "PURITY" is the key fundamental prerequisite necessary to achieving "PLENITUDE" through "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH". "TRUTH" can be difficult to grasp when one does not have knowledge of "THE REASON" (clearly understood, of the unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles"). However, "PURITY" is not difficult to grasp; where "PURITY" is present in a manifested product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", in the attribute "NON DIVINE", there also are present "TRUTH" and "GRACE".

If "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", is "UNHOLY", then "PURITY" will fail to be present in its products, and "TRUTH"

and “GRACE” also will not be present in those products of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”. Instead, “IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE”, which are opposite, will be present, and “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH” will still proceed with “IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE” as inputs in the first quadrant, and at each step of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, and opposite attributes will be produced. It is so that, in the second quadrant, the “children” of “IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE”, which are “INCOMPREHENSION”, “OBSCURITY”, and “HATRED”, will be the products of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”. In the third quadrant, “PERCEPTION” will be replaced by the residuals of “Interpreted THOUGHTS” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and the “SCIENCE” and “MEMORY” associated with “PERCEPTION”, will be contaminated with

“IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE” inherited from the first quadrant, and also they will be contaminated with “INCOMPREHENSION”, “OBSCURITY”, and “HATRED” inherited from the second quadrant. In the fourth quadrant, what has emerged from the residuals of “Interpreted THOUGHTS” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, will be the “seed” to “LACK OF INTELLIGENCE”, and “IMPERFECTION” and “CHAOS”, which will be the characteristic of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

Thus, once it will be produced into existence, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, through “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in its “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, is also called to stand in “PURITY” and “TRUTH”. If it fails

to do so, then “IMPERFECTION” and “CHAOS” will be its characteristics.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” with “specific nerves” which are in contact with the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope” and with the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” contained in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope”.

It is through “specific signals” collected by these “specific nerves” of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” that radiation from this “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” is made visible to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Visual Structure” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

However, this "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Visual Structure" cannot see either the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", or "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", or what is there inside "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'". Only "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" sees the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and sees "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" and also the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which is in there.[378]

It is through the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" that the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Language"

---

[378] This stems from the nested relationships that we have already explained in a previous chapter, concerning the creation of the "Specific 'PARTIALLY-SPIRITUAL' Environment" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and in which we have also explained why is "THE DIVINE FORCE" invisible to any creature of the attribute "NON DIVINE", and we have also explained why "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is also invisible to any creature of the attribute "NON DIVINE".

of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” is transmitted to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and thus to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

It is so that, radiation from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” of “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” also indicates through the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Visual Structure”, just as “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” sees the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, the “TRUTHFUL” functioning status of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, in particular the functioning status of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”; this “TRUTHFUL” functioning status is not visible through the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope”.

It is so that, through this radiation of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", one would know whether a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, or is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also endowed the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with the capacity to move independently in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" without that, the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" that covers it, moves along.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also designed a protective spiritual structure, which helps to protect this unique expression of “THE UNION” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

This protective spiritual structure goes hand in hand with the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, but it remains external and it is present in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate and covering all this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” also designed it, this protective spiritual structure, external to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, is activated automatically by a high degree of presence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC

LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and thus by a high degree of “ABSOLUTE AND TOTAL CONFIDENCE IN THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model which it was designed to ensure protection.

This protective spiritual structure can also be activated by the inner will to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model which it was designed to ensure protection, when the degree of presence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is sufficiently high, and thus the degree of "ABSOLUTE AND TOTAL CONFIDENCE IN THE DIVINE" is sufficiently high in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model which it was designed to ensure protection.

When it is enabled, this protective spiritual structure is manifested by a glowing sphere covering the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" like a dome. This is why this protective spiritual structure is also called: the "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome".

It is also by means of this "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" (more specifically the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") will move from one location to another,

from one “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” to another “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, within the “MURKY VOID” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and its added “Protective ‘SPIRITUAL’ Dome” are still “THE UNION”, precursor of “THE SPIRITUAL FORMATION OF THE CHURCH”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” **HAS NOT ENDOWED** the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with the capacity to implement several tasks simultaneously in the image of “THE DIVINE FORCE”. But he has placed “THE DIVINE FORCE” alongside this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in

the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature": it is "THE INVISIBLE TREASURE", "THE LIFE INSURANCE", of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".[379]

---

[379] For the good of human creatures, "THE DIVINE FORCE" had led Solomon to understand this, and Solomon had then, interpreted and transmitted it in these terms:

"...

> *My son, if you receive my words and treasure up my tenets with you, making your ear attentive to "WISDOM" and inclining your heart to "THE REASON"; yes, if you call out for intelligence, if you invoke "THE REASON", if you seek it like silver and search for it as for hidden treasures, then, you will understand what is LOVE of "THE DIVINE", you will find "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".*
>
> *For, it is "THE DIVINE" who gives "WISDOM"; from "HIS MOUTH" come knowledge and "THE REASON".*
>
> *To the righteous HE reserves success. Like a shield for those who behave honestly, HE protects those who walk righteously, HE watch over the conduct of his followers.*

Then, you will understand what is righteousness and justice and equity, all things that lead to happiness.

…."

"My son" is said to lead human creatures to understand that they are genuine children of "THE DIVINE FORCE". We shall explain it through the text of this BOOK and as we move forward.

"… my tenets …" refers to that, which is called "THE REASON" (clearly understood, of the unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles"), which we have already explained, and which is the set of guiding principles that govern the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles" and from where ensue the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"WISDOM" refers to "THE DIVINE FORCE" from the perspective of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", as we have already explained.

"HIS MOUTH" also refers to "THE DIVINE FORCE", these are the designations of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and that we have already explained.

"Happiness" refers to the manifestations of metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", and which can be

Alongside this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and for the accomplishment of particular tasks that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will act in place of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" only when the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[380]

---

understood and grasped only through "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

[380] For the good of human creatures, "THE DIVINE FORCE" had led Solomon to understand this, and Solomon had then, interpreted and transmitted it in these terms:

"...

> *My son, do not forget my teaching, but let your heart keep my tenets.*

They are length of days and years of life and for you greater peace.

Do not let friendship and loyalty leave you. Tie them around your neck, write them on the tablet of your heart.

You will find favour and be well advised in the eyes of "THE DIVINE" and of His creatures.

Have trust in "THE DIVINE" with all your heart and do not lean on your own intelligence.

In all your conduct learn to acknowledge it, and he will guide your steps.

Be not wise in your own eyes, but rather have much love for "THE DIVINE" and turn away from evil.

This will be healing for your body, a refreshment for your limbs.

...

My son, let not prudence and discernment get away from your eyes: watch them!

They will be life for your throat and grace for your neck.

Then, you will go your way safe and your foot will not stumble.

If you lie down, you will not be afraid; once lying down, your sleep will be sweet.

It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who officiates both in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” and in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE”, and in “THE FRAME OF

> *Do not fear a sudden terror, nor the irruption of the wicked when it comes; because “THE DIVINE” will be your insurance and off trap HE will keep your foot.*

....”

“... my tenets ...” refers to that, which is called “THE REASON” (clearly understood, of the unique “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”), which we have already explained, and which is the set of guiding principles that govern the “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles” and from where ensue the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“They are length of days and years of life and for you greater peace” is said to lead human creatures to understand that, it is by these *“... tenets ...”* that the very existence of the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that it contains have been defined and have come into existence.

REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Regardless of the frame of reference, no force into existence surpasses “THE DIVINE FORCE”; Her strength is billions of times greater than all the combined forces and powers of all creatures that have been created into existence in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and the knowledge SHE holds has no equal.

Alongside this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that is in the “PURITY”, the eternal symbol of glory of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and

also of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will be present and active.[381]

In the event that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is in the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

---

[381] This is revealed to you human creatures (who are reading these writings) so that you come to understand who you are. You don’t have to look to want to have the power as several elders of the creation, in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, have lied and made you believe, to rip off your freedom.

The only things you need to restore in you are the “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”; that is, restore what makes you the image of “THE DIVINE” which you are. Once you have restored the “PURITY” and “HOLINESS” in you, then, “THE DIVINE FORCE” which is always present alongside you, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established it, will act for you: it is for this that one speaks of “THE SWORD OF THE HOLY SPIRIT” that will fight against those who come to fight against you, it is also for this that one speaks of “The SHIELD OF THE HOLY SPIRIT” that will protect you against your adversaries.

PROJECT MASTER", then, "THE DIVINE FORCE" who will always be alongside this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", will not be able to act for this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; because: [382]

1. The state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", appears and develops in a creature when such a creature has rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is; and

---

[382] This is what will happen to the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that will be called "ADAM" — and that means "The Eye of the 'LIGHT'", as bearer of the "'LIGHT' Specific State".

Read more in the section concerning the excerpts of conversations — Conversation of July 08, 2006, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL concerning the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

2. *"THE WILL" OF "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER, IN HIS VARIOUS FORMS, AND THE WILL OF ANY THING OTHER THAN "THE DIVINE", IHVH, CANNOT COEXIST IN THE SAME "THE ALTAR OF 'THE DIVINE'".*

Just like "THE DIVINE FORCE" has assigned "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", likewise SHE intended to assign to appropriate "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the task of guardianship of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on the other hand, need not to be guarded; because the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"

model does not contain structures that are in the "'LIGHT' Specific State".[383]

It is so that, from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and its added "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and lined up to manifest the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH"[384] into

---

[383] See conversation of September 14, 2005, Aristide with CHRIST.

[384] It is for the purpose to lead His creatures that will be created into existence in the "Plane Above" to know this and understand the importance of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" in its various forms, that later during the unfolding of implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will instruct the elders of the creation who were then, in the "Plane Below" in the proximity of this manifestation into existence of the first "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" through the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE"

existence outside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" —, and also outside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

This "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, will be formed in two ways:

1. In the primary form of "THE CHURCH", by placing only one "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" pure and holy, of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

---

adjective — and which will be called "ADAM" and which means "The Eye of the 'LIGHT'", because being bearer of the "'LIGHT' Specific State" — to celebrate "THE PRAISE" around "ADAM" just as they perform it around "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Creature" having the "MALE" adjective and without taking account of the instance of this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", outside but next to the "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" covering the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[385]

---

[385] Later during the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", such a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will be called: "Guardian Angel" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

As we have indicated already, in the event that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is in the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, "THE DIVINE FORCE" who will always be alongside this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", will not be able to act for this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". It is then, this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that will act in place of "THE DIVINE FORCE"; mainly to carry some tasks, such as combats against the other "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

2. In an expression similar to the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" that has been manifested from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE

Creatures" that have rejected "THE DIVINE", and giving to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" the time that will be necessary in order to restore its state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

When the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, it will be "THE DIVINE FORCE" who will act alongside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and provide it "FULL PROTECTION". "THE DIVINE FORCE" is billions of times stronger and more powerful than any force and strength that can possess any creature into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE". It is so that, "THE DIVINE FORCE" is the true "LIFE INSURANCE", of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and valid only when the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. This is why every "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is called to keep, or to restore and maintain the state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, so that "THE DIVINE FORCE" can act.

THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

From the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, this “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” will be formed by placing seven “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” pure and holies, each having the “MALE” adjective of one of the seven instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model — the “QUERUB” instance, the “MALAK” instance, the “OPHAN” instance, the “IKARI” instance, the “KO’ACH” instance, the “SERAPH” instance, and the “HASHMALL” instance —, which thus form in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the fourth

expression of the manifestation of a metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and are present outside but next to the "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" covering the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The strength of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which is present in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is such that when this "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is manifested into existence outside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", then, each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" which is

present through its "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the proximity of "THE SPIRITUAL FORMATION OF THE CHURCH" thus formed, will receive through "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for that purpose and which is activated when "THE PRAISE" is celebrated, seven times its daily amount of "fruits" of "THE TREE OF LIFE" so that he can perform the weekly tasks that he will be assigned to.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established to manifest the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" outside of the "Specific Energy

‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.[386]

---

[386] CHRIST had already explained this to humans when HE told them the parable of a grain of mustard seed. As answer to the question *“Tell us, to what the Work of GOD is comparable to?”* that his disciples had asked him, CHRIST, when he lived in this Earthly world, had explained this, saying:

“…

> *The Work of GOD is like a grain of mustard seed. It is the smallest among all the seeds, but when it falls on the tilled ground, it produces a large tree and becomes a shelter for the birds of the heaven.*

…”

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the grain of mustard.

As for the development of this grain of mustard, as a plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and in relation to that of its groundwork through the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and the “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle”, we explained it in a previous section and CHRIST had already explained this to humans when HE told them about the parable of the growing seed.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the growing seed.

As it is with the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” through “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, it is likewise with this expression of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” manifested from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and its added “Protective ‘SPIRITUAL’ Dome”. It is so that, other ordinances to be applied and implemented outside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” and throughout the attribute “NON DIVINE” will ensue from this expression of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” manifested from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and its added “Protective ‘SPIRITUAL’ Dome”.[387]

---

[387] As we have indicated in one previous annotation, consider the illustration below and which you know already about. It is a gross sketch of the outside of “THE SHEKINAH” inside “THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE”. Inside “THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE” where “THE SHEKINAH” is placed, everything is very bright, very illuminated, and as such, the illustration below is approximative, yet sufficient to bring you to “get the picture”.

In this illustration, the illuminated portal represents the entry to “THE SHEKINAH”. Inside “THE SHEKINAH”, you have the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH”. The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” — the First Begotten of “THE DIVINE FORCE” — is behind the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” which is manifested inside “THE SHEKINAH” as an impenetrable wall of “PURE FIRE”. All the figures around and outside of “THE SHEKINAH” would be the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, in their true external appearances (which is not the winged human appearance that they take when they manifest in front of human creatures) and, when they gather every seven day to celebrate “THE PRAISE” and to receive each, seven times their daily quantity of raw “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of

subsistence" so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them.

Observe attentively the illuminated portal and the manifestation of "PURE" "LIGHT" coming out of it; it is a representation of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", seen from the outside. You, as human creature and through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", are akin to that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is. NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

In this expression of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” manifested from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and its added “Protective ‘SPIRITUAL’ Dome”, once the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” pure and holy of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model has

---

Creatures” has that “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, but you as human creature and through your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” possess that “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” manifested in you. You, as human creature and through your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, are a living manifestation of that First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”; you are a living manifestation of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —. From now onwards, REMEMBER WHO YOU ARE! REMEMBER YOUR “PLENITUDE”! WRITE IT ON THE TABLE OF YOUR HEART! The struggle that you are waging throughout your existence in this Earthly world in which you currently live is to work to keep this living manifestation of “THE SHEKINAH” in “PURITY” and against all those who have embraced “IMPURITY” and who have rejected “PURITY”.

received instructions of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, he will transmit and explain instructions to the seven others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” pure and holy of each of the seven instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model — the “QUERUB” instance, the “MALAK” instance, the “OPHAN” instance, the “IKARI” instance, the “KO’ACH” instance, the “SERAPH” instance, and the “HASHMALL” instance — who will be present outside and surrounding the added “Protective ‘SPIRITUAL’ Dome” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

It is then, that these seven will in their turn subdivide, transmit and explain the instructions they received, to the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. It is so that, these instructions will be executed and implemented in any designated location

where will be present the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and throughout the attribute "NON DIVINE".[388]

---

[388] With the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", from the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" instilled to each of them through the process of education through enlightenment, as numerous as they were and although they were not conscious of "THE DIVINE FORCE" working through them and guiding them, and also from the teachings that they received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, the elders of the creation will understand this to some extent. Covered by this "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and in the logic distorted by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", they will decide otherwise.

It is of this that AZAZEL, whose "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" was fractured, cracked and broken, and in a very advanced state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", was speaking about when he began to utter insulting accusations against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and in front of a crowd of elders of

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established it through this manifestation of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” outside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” would thus complement each others, in the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” manifested from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the

---

the creation delighted to listen to the “IMPURE” products of the work accomplished by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of AZAZEL, and illustrating the depths of absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in “THE CELESTIAL HOST” and its extreme upheaval.

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the extent of the scourge of absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” within “THE CELESTIAL HOST” and its extreme upheaval.

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and its added "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome", and were to remain as such together in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, the "POTENCY", which is the degree of possession of elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", and which, inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", is a manifestation of a metaphor of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'" and, which is attributed to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", was to complete the "AUTHORITY" which is defined by the ability to carry out several tasks simultaneously throughout well defined places in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and, which is attributed to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", which itself, inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", is a

manifestation of a metaphor of the "Formative Essence of 'THE DIVINE'". And vice versa.

It is so that, through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed and lined up, to add the proximity of "THE TREE OF LIFE" to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" to allow it to remain into existence (that is, to subsist) in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", to receive directly the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH", and executing the future tasks that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had planned and which were to be

conducted on long periods of time outside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".[389]

---

[389] Later during the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the elders of the creation will understand this necessity, for their own survival outside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", of the presence of the proximity of the aspect of "THE DIVINE" which is inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It is so that, those of the elders of the creation, who had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" then, locked underground in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS", of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", had also understood this importance and in order to be able to survive outside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

It is then, that they started to destroy the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to grab the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had placed inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

That is how, so far as nowadays, they have managed to subsist, locked underground in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS", through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of lost "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

It is so that, the implementation of the future tasks in "THE HOLY PROJECT" would also become more efficient in any chosen place within the "MURKY VOID" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and in the execution of these tasks the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" as well as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" were to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

As we have already indicated, the task of developing the character of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model would be the deliberate effort that will be performed

---

'EARTHLY' Creatures" who choose to live in sin, and reject "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, thus delivering the life light of their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" to those demons.

by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as future educators and shepherds of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to nurture their attributes and make them as a standard of behavior of the manifestation of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

During this upbringing, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was called upon to develop the knowledge of the attributes of elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" which are the basis of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" manifested in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" and which is not available to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

This is also another aspect of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN": there is not one and one only place unique in "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and from which instructions are emitted; each delineated part of

“THE DIVINE” (wherever in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, as “DIVINE SUBSTANCE” unlimited and constituent of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”) is conscious and living by itself, reflected into itself and is at the same time “THE DIVINE”. And it is thus that “THE DIVINE” chose to share this aspect of Himself with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” did not design the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” and the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” so that one “dominates”[390] the other, so that one crushes the other, so that one be “above” the other.

---

[390] This word has its origins in the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had sprout and grown in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”.

But “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” and the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” in the ABSOLUTE “PURITY”, so that they live and coexist in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE” in order to perform all tasks that HE had in projects and through which “THE DIVINE” chose to share “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

To express “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established specific conditions which are proper to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and others which are proper to the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’

Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Within these specific conditions, added to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, HE has endowed "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" with the capacity, a proper ability, to be able to discern "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" from elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" that are available in the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" will make manifest this proper ability to discern, in seven different ways; each representing a manifestation of a unique metaphor of a "Divine Particle" constituent of "THE DIVINE

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will generate seven new instances of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. HE has also designed and established a metaphor to represent "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" on this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

These seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model are the respective analogues of the seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, and they are also called: "LINEAGES".

It is along these seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will also be classified[391].

- The first instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the analogue of the "QUERUB" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model. This first instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is also called: the "LINEAGE OF PROPHETS"; it is from this first instance that all prophets and visionaries ensue.

---

[391] See conversation of August 25, 2005, Aristide with the Archangels MICHAEL and URIEL.

See conversation of June 29, 2006, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL

- The second instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the analogue of the "MALAK" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model; it is from this second instance that ensue all those possessing the "GIFT" of healing.
- The third instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the analogue of the "OPHAN" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.
- The fourth instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the analogue of the "IKARI" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.
- The fifth instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the analogue of

the "KO'ACH" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

- The sixth instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the analogue of the "SERAPH" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.
- The seventh instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the analogue of the "HASHMALL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

It is so that, by analogy to "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has

defined a unique instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model by adding simultaneously to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and from which they will abundantly emanate, all the seven abilities proper to these seven instances.

This instance is the manifestation of the main unit formed by the seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, without any division: it is the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Just as all the equilibrium states obtained from each of the seven "Divine Particles" constituent of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", are contained in the equilibrium state obtained in "THE

DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" to form an optimal equilibrium, it will be the same with the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model with respect to all the seven instances.

This "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is in the attribute "NON DIVINE", a concrete and living image of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It will be the sixth expression into existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; the first expression of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" being "THE DIVINE" Himself.

The second expression into existence of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

The third expression into existence of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is that of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

The fourth expression into existence of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is the combined group formed by the seven “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” pure and holy, which perform “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH” in the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH”.

The fifth expression into existence of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, designed in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and which will be manifested in the “Plane Below”.

At the appointed time, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create into existence this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, as a manifestation in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, from the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and from the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituents of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE

OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

As we have already indicated in a text above, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has built the structure of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — from “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” obtained from “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” to which SHE has endowed with manifestations of metaphors of the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, all in a manner of being of the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”.

It is so that, the structure of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which will be formed and produced into existence in the “Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — will inherit these same properties: it will have all the particulars of a stable “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” with respect to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, which it will cover.

This “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and its constituents that are the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, will form as such, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, a unique manifestation of a metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific State”: it will be the sixth

expression into existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

In this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, the "primary transformation", the "secondary transformation", the "tertiary transformation", the "quaternary transformation", the "quinary transformation", the "senary transformation", and the "'end of cycle' transformation" will also take place in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" inside the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Therefore, the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will automatically regenerate during the

course of the "'end of cycle' transformation" and following the "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

These seven "transformation steps" of products of the "specific work" accomplished by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", are metaphors coming from the same and unique model of the "transformation step" of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" by the reagents of the "transformation step", that is by the products characteristic of the "transformation step" considered and which will be consumed during the

"transformation step", in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The metaphor of this same and unique model of the "transformation step" formed by the twenty-four "transformation sub-steps" which have already been described.

It is so that, through "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, through the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and inside the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and with respect to the "CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION", "THE DIVINE FORCE" will manifest into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and inside "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE

DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, the sixth metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

“The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model cannot be mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” used for the construction of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which is inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” considered, without impairing the “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

The same is true with this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” cannot be mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” used for its construction, without impairing the “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model with both properties which are those of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” and also with properties which are those of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”.

This is also why it is said of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that will contain this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance, that it ensues from a great power and a great wealth.

This "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create into existence inside "THE SHEKINAH"" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — will also be called an essence (or a seed) of "THE SHEKINAH""; whereas the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is an essence (or a seed) of only the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH".

It is so that, with “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” emitted from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will also manifest into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” outside of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, the six concepts that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed to be applied to His creatures in this attribute “NON DIVINE”, and which we have already described for the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

This time, with this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will extend their scope.

Let us remind once again these six concepts and their details in the context of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”

model and this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will be able to reproduce indefinitely within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.[392]

---

[392] "THE DIVINE FORCE" has deployed on the elders of the creation, the multitude of the particulars of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and through "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", SHE has shared the metaphors of this multitude of particulars with them, in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and only in "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON". However, some knowledge of the nature of "THE DIVINE" can be acquired only through "Specific States" other than the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and beyond "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE" had intended to reveal much more His nature to the elders of the creation so that they can grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and that they develop also in themselves the understanding of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" of which they had no access and will never have access, and which cannot be grasped in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" in which these elders of creation were "spoken" into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

The first concept, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will establish and manifest, through the creation of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, is still an expression of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’”.

This first concept still brings to light the distinctive characteristic of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and expresses “HE WHO BEFOREHAND CREATES ENERGY DESIGNS” and possesses the capacity to design, to elaborate something, to arrange the various elements of what he has designed in order to form it into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

To “HE WHO BEFOREHAND CREATES ENERGY DESIGNS” through this first concept, “THE DIVINE”

has assigned the adjective of the “Generative Divine Particle” and the pronunciation of which in the human language means “CREATOR”, which with the passage of time will also be designated by the word whose pronunciation in the human language means “MALE”. It is so that, to the substantive, for all His creatures, “THE DIVINE” is qualified as being “MALE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” **WILL NOT ENDOW** the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with the capacity to “CREATE ENERGY DESIGNS”. Only “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” is the “CREATOR” of “ENERGY DESIGNS” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The second concept, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will establish and manifest, through the creation of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, still brings to light the distinctive characteristic of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” which is this signal emitted by “THE DIVINE” from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE” and carrying all the information needed to “GIVE BODY TO BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS”. Without this signal, nothing can be created into existence.

“THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” acts as a catalyst that causes instantly upon receipt by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the start of work of “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will “GIVE BODY TO BEFOREHAND CREATED

ENERGY DESIGNS" that are defined by the content of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE". It will be a manifestation of the special, unique and fantastic "specific event" that is called "THE BIRTH" which we have already mentioned in an above text concerning the particulars of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle". It is said that "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" has "taken body".

Such a "WORD OF THE DIVINE" emitted by "THE DIVINE" from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", is a "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH".

As we have already indicated, "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" resides in "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and it will carry these "Divine Signals" containing instructions concerning these metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that

HE has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, to be applied in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

To “HE WHO EMITS ‘SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH’” through this second concept, “THE DIVINE” has also assigned the adjective of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and the pronunciation of which in the human language means “GENITOR”, which with the passage of time will also be designated by the word whose pronunciation in the human language means “MALE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” **WILL ENDOW** the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model with the “specific processes” that will allow it to emit, in

"THE SILENCE" and without using "THE WORD", "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" of an instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model that will be endowed with such "specific processes" will also have the "MALE" adjective.

Such an instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is part of the seven instances that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has already "BEFOREHAND CREATED" and it is so that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" cannot and will not be called: "CREATOR".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will also predefine this "SPECIFIC

SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

This is not the case with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

The third concept, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will establish and manifest, through the creation of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, will concern the communication medium receiver of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" which is this signal emitted by "THE DIVINE" from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE".

“The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is alive inside “THE SHEKINAH” is such a communication medium through which “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” is expressed instantly and in synchronization into existence in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — through mechanisms that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

To such communication medium through which “SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” are transmitted, “THE DIVINE” has also assigned the adjective of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and the pronunciation of which in the human language will also mean: “MALE”.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" **WILL ENDOW** the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model with the capacity to serve as a medium of communication of particular products that are based on "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" and which will be associated with "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" of instances of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model that will be endowed with such capacity to serve as communication medium will also have the "MALE" adjective.

At the appropriate moment, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will also create into existence the second

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, as a manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", from the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and from the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituents of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

From "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will emit "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" which will be also expressed instantly and in synchronized form into existence in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — through mechanisms

that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

“THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” which will be expressed into existence in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, will contain in it the divine instructions which will be received by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in order to produce the structure of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” will obey and get to work and will produce into existence the second “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and on which will be

applied the three other concepts, among the six concepts, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed to be applied to His creatures in this attribute "NON DIVINE".

The fourth concept, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will establish and manifest, through the creation of this second "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is an expression of the "Formative Essence of 'THE DIVINE'".

This fourth concept brings to light the distinctive characteristic of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and expresses "HE WHO GIVES BODY TO BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" and possesses the capacity to PRODUCE a "SHAPE" into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", from external "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY

DESIGNS" which have been elaborated by "HE WHO BEFOREHAND CREATES ENERGY DESIGNS" and from an external "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH".

To "HE WHO GIVES BODY TO BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" through this fourth concept, "THE DIVINE" has assigned the adjective of the "Formative Divine Particle" and the pronunciation of which in the human language means "FORMATIVE", which with the passage of time will also be designated by the word whose pronunciation in the human language means "FEMALE".

As we have already indicated, it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who "GIVES BODY TO BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and this is

why “THE DIVINE FORCE” has received the adjective “FEMALE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” **WILL ENDOW** this second “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model with the “specific processes” that will reproduce the “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORM” that has already been created by “THE DIVINE FORCE” and associated to instances of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, in “THE SILENCE” and without using “THE WORD”, but upon reception of “SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” of an instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that

will be endowed with such “specific processes” will also have the “FEMALE” adjective.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will also predefine in this second “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, this “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY BODY” of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

This is not the case with the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.[393]

---

[393] Later during the unfolding of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the elders of the creation will understand this. It is so that, in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, and representing themselves to be gods, not knowing where “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY” originates from, thus not being able to “GIVE BODY TO BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS” that would be

The fifth concept, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will establish and manifest, through the creation of this second "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, concerns the medium in which "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", those of the elders of the creation, who had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" then, locked underground in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS", of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", will take the decision to make their own "creations" through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" having the "FEMALE" adjective.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the fourth and fifth concepts manifested through the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

PROJECT MASTER" are formed into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — is such a production medium and in which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced the structure of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

To such production medium in which "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" are manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE" has also

assigned the adjective of “THE DIVINE FORCE” and the pronunciation of which in the human language will also mean: “FEMALE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will endow this second “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model with the capacity to serve as a medium of production of the “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORM” that has already been created by “THE DIVINE FORCE” and associated to instances of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that will be endowed with such capacity to serve as production medium will also have the “FEMALE” adjective.

As we have indicated already, these first five concepts form together, another manifestation of a metaphor of that, which is “PERFECT” and which will be applied repeatedly to bring forth into existence inside the attribute NON DIVINE”, any metaphor of a product of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and populate the attribute NON DIVINE”.

The sixth concept, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established and manifested by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, through the creation of this second “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, describes the realization and the advent into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, inside the

production medium of the "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGN" which has been designed or elaborated by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and then, formed by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

This sixth concept is an expression on a scale larger than that of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" of this special, unique and fantastic "specific event", this miracle which is called "THE BIRTH". It is "THE BIRTH" of the "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORM" outside of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" and on a scale that is above the scale of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance". This sixth concept is an expression of the product that ensues from the application of the first five concepts previously mentioned and which form together,

another manifestation of a metaphor of that, which is "PERFECT".

To this "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY BODY" that will be thus produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE" has assigned a unique attribute defined by the "unique word" whose pronunciation in the human language is translated by: "CHILD"

Through the unfolding of these six concepts which describe the process by which "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" takes shape through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, we went successively from:

1. "THE BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGN" of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER";

2. “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” carrying information about “THE BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGN”;
3. The (receiver and transmitter) medium of communication of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”;
4. The shaping of “THE BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGN” from “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”;
5. The appropriated production medium in which the shaping of “THE BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGN” takes place; to
6. The “BIRTH” in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of the “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORM” that has been “BEFOREHAND CREATED” inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN “.

In this unfolding of events (pay much attention, you who are reading these writings), to “CREATOR” — “HE WHO BEFOREHAND CREATES ENERGY DESIGNS” — “THE DIVINE” has assigned a unique attribute defined by the “unique word” whose pronunciation in the human language is translated by the word “FATHER”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE”, “CREATOR” of the WHOLE, is the “FATHER” of the WHOLE: “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, **our FATHER**.

The communication medium through which “SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” are transmitted **IS NOT** called “FATHER”.[394]

---

[394] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures and also to bring His disciples to grow up in the “KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and so that they come to understand who they are, that CHRIST told them:

The first three steps of this process by which “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” takes shape also reside in “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”. This is why from the perspective of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, it is said of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” that HE is three times “MALE”.

It will also be said of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that it is it twice “MALE”. This is not the case with the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” having the adjective “MALE” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

“... Call no man on Earth your ‘FATHER’ because you have only one: ‘THE DIVINE’ ...”

To “THE DIVINE FORCE”, “FORMATIVE” of the WHOLE, “THE DIVINE” has assigned a unique attribute defined by the “unique word” whose pronunciation in the human language is translated by the word “MOTHER”. “THE DIVINE FORCE” is the “MOTHER” of the WHOLE; SHE is “THE UNIVERSAL GENITRIX”.[395]

The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will be formed, produced, into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE

---

[395] It is of this “MOTHER” of which is talked about in all Scriptures; “THE DIVINE” is the “FATHER” of the WHOLE. It is of this “MOTHER” and of this “FATHER” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” that are referred to in the tablets of the Decalogue that were given to MOSES.

OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — from “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” emitted by “THE DIVINE” from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

This is why, to the substantive, “THE DIVINE FORCE” is the “MOTHER” of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The production medium in which “THE BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORM” has been produced **IS NOT** called “MOTHER”. To this production medium, “THE DIVINE” has assigned a unique attribute defined by the “unique word” whose pronunciation in the human language is translated by the sequence of terms: “SHE WHO BORE”.

To this "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY BODY" that has been designed or elaborated by the "FATHER", then, formed into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by the "MOTHER", "THE DIVINE" has assigned a unique attribute defined by the "unique word" whose pronunciation in the human language is translated by: "CHILD", or "CHILD OF THE FATHER".

Through "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established[396], the "CHILD" beforehand created by

---

[396] It is for the purpose to lead His creatures to be created into existence in the "Plane Above" to know this and understand that "THE DIVINE" creates and generates Himself in countless ways, that later during the course of the implementation of this "HOLY PROJECT" as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established it, HE will create into existence in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

Domain" and before the sight of all his creatures that will be created into existence in the "Plane Above", the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the adjective "MALE" — and who will be called "ADAM" — and the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the adjective "FEMALE" — and who will be called "EVE" — and whose "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of each will be generated in "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — from "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" emitted by "THE DIVINE" from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is also for the purpose to lead His creatures to be created into existence in the "Plane Above" to know this and understand that "THE DIVINE" creates and generates Himself in countless ways, that will arise into existence from the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the adjective "FEMALE" in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and before the sight of all his creatures to be created into existence in the "Plane Above", the first pair of "CHILDREN" (i.e. the first twins): a "CHILD" having the adjective "MALE" — and who will be called "CAIN", meaning "The Possession" — and the first "CHILD" having the adjective "FEMALE". The first pair of "CHILDREN" was meant to come into existence only from the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". But the disciples of "obscurity" had already captured the reigns of power and their leader has abused and

the “FATHER” and produced into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” by “THE DIVINE FORCE” will inherit some qualities coming simultaneously:

1. From the “FATHER”, “CREATOR” of the “CHILD”;
2. From the communication medium through which the “SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” of the “CHILD” has been emitted;

---

impregnated the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the adjective “FEMALE”. The obscure affair behind the coming into existence of this first pair of “CHILDREN” is an interesting one and we will expand it in another chapter.

It is also for the purpose to lead His creatures to be created into existence in the “Plane Above” to know this and understand that “THE DIVINE” creates and generates Himself in countless ways, that HE will demonstrate these concepts in several ways on the flora and fauna that will be created into existence in the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and before the sight of all his creatures to be created into existence in the “Plane Above”.

3. From the appropriate production medium in which the "CHILD" has been formed and produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

The "CHILD" may inherit the "MALE" adjective from the communication medium through which the "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" has been emitted, or the "CHILD" may inherit the "FEMALE" adjective from the appropriate production medium in which the "CHILD" has been formed and produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established it, the "CHILD" will grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", following the same stages of growth which range from the "spiritual awakening" to the "adult spiritual age"

passing through the “spiritual childhood” and the “spiritual adolescence”.

At attainment of the “adult spiritual age” in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, then, the grown “CHILD” will be designated with a word whose pronunciation in the human language translates to mean “MAN”[397] when the adjective of the “CHILD” is “MALE”, otherwise it will be identified with a word whose pronunciation in the human language translates to mean “WOMAN” when the adjective of the “CHILD” is “FEMALE”.

---

[397] “MAN” is the “unique word” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had assigned to the metaphor in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, long before that the attribute “NON DIVINE” was created. The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” are manifestations of this metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, and that is why each of those with the “MALE” adjective came to be called: “Man”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will endow the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of this “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model with properties which are those of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

This is why it will be said of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “MALE” adjective, that it ensues from a great power and a great wealth.

Remember the property of the attribute “GOD” of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, which we have indicated at the very beginning of these writings and which expresses the fact that “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” produces itself “THE LIGHT” — which characterizes the Energy that emanates from “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and makes it “ALIVE”. This

energy is the “LIFE” imprint of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”; that Energy which is the mark of “LIFE” of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” —, that is to say, “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” produces itself “LIFE”.

Well, the two sets which are constituted by the second and the third concepts, on the one hand, coupled to the fifth and sixth concepts, on the other hand, are an expression of the decoupling followed by the decomposition of the basic components which contribute to the definition of the property of the attribute “GOD” of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, and organized under these two sets.

Taken together as one common entity, in a relationship of “Conjoints” and the harmonious complementarity between the “MALE” and the “FEMALE” adjectives applied to their

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", these two sets form an expression by metaphor of the attribute "GOD" of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'". The manifestation by metaphor of "THE LIGHT" produced by this expression by metaphor of the attribute "GOD" of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" will be carried by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the "CHILD" beforehand created (that is to say, following a predefined model, namely, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model) by the "FATHER" and produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by or through "specific processes", which have been implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE". Similar "specific processes" have also been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" for the production of the "container" (the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

Envelope") that will contain the produced "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".[398]

It is so that, in the set constituted by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective completed by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and

---

[398] Those "specific processes", which have been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" for the production of the "container" (the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope", which is your "physical body") that will contain the produced "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", are the "reproduction" processes that you are already familiar with. We will elaborate on those "visible" "specific processes" of "reproduction" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" in another chapter below.

established an expression by metaphor of the attribute "GOD" of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and which will be manifested (produced) into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE".[399]

It is from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective and of its internal "specific processes" allowing it to emit, in "THE SILENCE" and without using "THE WORD", "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH", and from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the first

---

[399] Although these teachings provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and which are described to you here appear simple, understanding them and even conceiving them is already very demanding on our capacities of thinking and our brain. Then try to get an idea about "THE INTELLECT OF 'HE WHO IS'" which has designed and established all these things in all their details and whose teachings are imparted by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, that the remaining of the entire "THE EARTHLY HOST" will be created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by recursive transformations starting from these two firsts "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

It will thus be, through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective coupled with the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective", a living demonstration of the property of the attribute "GOD" of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and which expresses the fact that "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" itself produces that Energy which emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE"; "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" produces itself "LIFE".

This is not the case for “THE CELESTIAL HOST” (angels or archangels), where the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, other than the Archangel MICHAEL, is obtained from a single transformation applied to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model — that is, of the Archangel MICHAEL — as a result of the emission of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”.

It is so that, through these recursive transformations starting from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “MALE” adjective and from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “FEMALE” adjective, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our

FATHER has chosen to demonstrate and make understand to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were created into existence in the "Plane Above", and in particular to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who in their "obscurity" have self-declared themselves to be "gods", what do the attribute "GOD" of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" represent.

It is so that, through these recursive transformations starting from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective and from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, and through those recursive transformations that will be applied on "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and on

“Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to lead His creatures that were created into existence in the “Plane Above” to understand that “THE DIVINE” creates and generates Himself in countless ways.

The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” which will be manifested into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” will have the qualificatif of “original”, because it will not be created into existence as a result of transformation of an another “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” which exists already, and it will be created directly by “THE DIVINE FORCE”: it is the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

Thus, through these recursive transformations, the seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is the sixth expression into existence of the "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

In this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", expressions of the core particulars of the septane of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the manifestation of the metaphor of the first "Formative Divine Particle", are called: the core inheritance qualities of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". These core inheritance qualities predetermine precise features of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The "CHILD" beforehand created by the "FATHER" and whose predefined shape was created by "THE DIVINE FORCE" then, produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" within the appropriate production medium having the "FEMALE" adjective and from the "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" which was emitted by the communication medium having the "MALE" adjective, represents the second "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" which will have the same core inheritance qualities coming from both the communication medium having the "MALE" adjective who emitted the "SPECIFIC SIGNAL

CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" of the considered "CHILD" and the appropriate production medium having the "FEMALE" adjective in which the considered "CHILD" was produced.

Therefore, it will be said that the "CHILD" is the descendant of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective and who has acted as communication medium of the "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" of this considered "CHILD".[400]

---

[400] This is why when you speak with the elders of the creation, that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", they always say: "... the descendant of ...", or "..., of whom ... is the descendant ...", to refer to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective and having acted as communication medium of the "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" of the

considered descendant; for example it will be said “ABRAHAM, of whom ISAAC is the descendant”, to make understand that, it is about ABRAHAM also called the “Friend of GOD”, and it will not be said “ABRAHAM, THE FATHER of ISAAC”.

As we noted in a previous annotation, it is to lead human creatures and also to bring His disciples to grow up in the “KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and so that they come to understand who they are, that CHRIST told them:

“…

> *Call no man on Earth your ‘FATHER’ because you have only one: ‘THE DIVINE’*

…”

To refer to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “FEMALE” adjective and that has acted as production medium of the “CHILD”, it will always be said: “… she who bore …”; for example it will be said: “MARY, who bore CHRIST”, and it will not be said “MARY, the Mother of CHRIST”.

It is as result of the presence of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that the elders of the creation will sow in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, that “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” will begin to use the designations “FATHER” and “MOTHER” wrongly and indiscriminately.

The core inheritance qualities which predetermine precise features of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective of whom the "CHILD" is the descendant and the precise features of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective that acted as appropriate medium of production into existence, are the foundation of that, which will be called: the "GENES" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

If you start to use the designations "FATHER" and "MOTHER" wrongly and indiscriminately with reference to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", then, you will find it difficult to converse with the elders of the creation, that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and you will not either understand what "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, was speaking about in the tablets of the Decalogue that HE gave to MOSES.

These “GENES” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, that are transported by the “SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH”, will be transmitted from offspring in descent through the recursive transformations and “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also applied an expression of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” on these transmissions of “GENES” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

As we have already indicated, it is by “specific processes” designed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model to be produced into existence in the

attribute “NON DIVINE” by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, will inherit some qualities coming simultaneously:

1. From the “FATHER”, “CREATOR” of the “CHILD”;
2. From “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — as a communication medium through which the “SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, will be emitted;
3. From the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE

ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — as a production medium and in which this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will “take body” and will be produced into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Therefore, through the recursive transformations of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and which will be the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “MALE” adjective, this inheritance was to be transmitted from offspring in descent within “THE EARTHLY HOST” entirely.

It is important to remember this property of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, by which the core particulars of the septane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, are transmitted from one transformation step to another one, until their seventh phase of existence in the products of the “senary transformation”.

In “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, the core particulars of the septane of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, in their seventh phase of existence, will be reduced to zero (nullified) in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”, to give place to the core particulars of the new septane of

products of the “divine work” accomplished by the first “Formative Divine Particle”, and restore the stability of the proportion of the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” with respect to the proportions of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” within the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle”.

It is likewise in this expression of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, on these transmissions of “GENES” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, which is the sixth expression into existence of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

Therefore:

1. From a first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", some of the "GENES" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be transmitted to a second "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" descendant of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and following an expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".
2. From this second "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the "GENES" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" inherited from the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be transmitted to a third "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" descendant of the second "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and

following an expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

3. From this third "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the "GENES" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" inherited from the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be transmitted to a fourth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" descendant of the third "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and following an expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".
4. From this fourth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the "GENES" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" inherited from the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be transmitted to a fifth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” descendant of the fourth “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and following an expression of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE CREATION’”.

5. From this fifth “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, the “GENES” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” inherited from the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be transmitted to a sixth “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” descendant of the fifth “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and following an expression of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE CREATION’”.

6. From this sixth “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, the “GENES” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” inherited from the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”

will be turned to zero on the seventh "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" descendant of the sixth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and following an expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

7. From this seventh "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" descendant of the sixth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the "GENES" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the sixth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that have been inherited from the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" would have been reduced to zero to give place to new "GENES" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" on the seventh "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and following an expression of the

"Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

Once those selected "GENES" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of origin of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", that were transmitted, have been turned to zero on the seventh "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" through consecutive descendants, then, new "GENES" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" will make their appearance, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it and the cycle will continue, describing as such a concrete image of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of

seven "Divine Particles", on the transmission of "GENES" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".[401]

As we have indicated above, through "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

---

[401] You, who are reading these writings, should understand that all these recursive transformations and transmissions of core inheritance qualities are actually time dependent "chemical reactions" taking place inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body". Here, I am just describing directly an overview of what "THE DIVINE FORCE" is showing, without going deep into the details; for, there will not be enough space and time to write everything down with all their explanations and, most of those who will read these writings will likely not have the prerequisites to follow and digest what is given out through these writings. Remember the following saying in parables and get the picture about these things:

"...

> *There is in Paradise a tree under the shadow of which a horseman can walk for a hundred years without ever leaving it.*

..."

PROJECT MASTER" has designed, the "CHILD" beforehand created by the "FATHER" and whose predefined shape was created by "THE DIVINE FORCE" then, produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" within the appropriate production medium having the "FEMALE" adjective and from the "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" which was emitted by the communication medium having the "MALE" adjective, represents the second "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" which will have the same core inheritance qualities coming from both the communication medium having the "MALE" adjective who emitted the "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" of the considered "CHILD" and the appropriate production medium having the "FEMALE" adjective in which the considered "CHILD" was produced.

When the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, through the recursive transformations starting from the original “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “MALE” adjective and also of the original “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “FEMALE” adjective, as an expression of the inner structure of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will not have the same freshness and the same brightness than those of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”. This

ensues from the application of proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE" and "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established it, the "CHILD" having a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is also called upon to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", following the same stages of growth which range from the "spiritual awakening" to the "adult spiritual age" passing through the "spiritual childhood" and the "spiritual adolescence".

At attainment of the “adult spiritual age” in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, then, the grown “CHILD” will be designated with a word whose pronunciation in the human language translates to mean “MAN” when the adjective of the “CHILD” is “MALE”, otherwise it will be identified with a word whose pronunciation in the human language translates to mean “WOMAN” when the adjective of the “CHILD” is “FEMALE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also endowed the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with a metaphor of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” and through which “THE DIVINE FORCE” will also accomplish the instructions carried by the manifestation of such metaphor of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, when the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”

that emitted it is in a high enough state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. This is not the case with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

Indeed, as we have explained already, "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" resides in "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and in "THE DIVINE FORCE", who is responsible to manifest into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", the product that is associated with "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE". It also resides also in the "LIGHT" that characterizes the Energy that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

It is so that, "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has also

been endowed with constituents which allow manifestations of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” to be formed and emitted into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. Here also, it is from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, that such manifestation of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” will proceed forward into existence, only when the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” is in a high enough state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

For this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” with “specific nerves” — which are actually structures that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will build from “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, and which are receivers and transmitters of signals — which are in contact with

the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope” and allow to facilitate the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals) both between the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope” and between the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has made the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” alive by the addition of all these “specific processes”, capacities and capabilities, and elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, in order to make “DISTINCT” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, intellect, reflection and thought, each of the

manifestations of metaphors of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has as such, the three characteristic parts of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER:

- A part which is reflection, thought, consciousness, understanding, discernment, with unlimited perceptions, which is contemplating itself, and allows to understand, to think, to analyze and "MAKE DECISIONS". This part is "THE INTELLECT OF THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE". This part is constituted by all the elements and constituents of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", including "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", which contribute to

"THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Everything that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will accomplish is first of all established by "THE INTELLECT OF THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE".

- A part which accomplishes any instruction statement that "THE INTELLECT OF THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" issues into existence, once this instruction has been established by "THE INTELLECT OF THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE". This part, which complements "THE INTELLECT OF THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE", is constituted by all

the elements and constituents of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which contribute to the accomplishment of any instruction that "THE INTELLECT OF THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" issues into existence with the intention of accomplishing it.

This part is the "Inner Spiritual Motive Force" — "THE MOTIVE FORCE OF THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE".

- A part which is other than "THE INTELLECT OF THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" and also other than "THE MOTIVE FORCE OF THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE". This part is built

from “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” and from “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances”.

It is so that, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed a concrete and living image to express the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that exists already within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

This is why it is said of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that, it is in the image of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Divine State”, when this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” designed and defined as such, is in the “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”.[402]

To be in the image of “THE DIVINE”, to the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Divine State”, has nothing to do

[402] See conversation of June 27, 2005, Aristide with CHRIST.

with the morphology of the external “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope” which will cover the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. However, an expression by metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” will be expressed in the anatomy of this external “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope” and will be powered (just like the electrical power supply) through the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”. Such a combination of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” encrusted and “hidden” (in the sense of invisibility as we have already described) in the anatomy of this “much coarse” external “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope” in which an expression by metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” will be expressed, will aim to convey to the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" in their obscurity, in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", as well as to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", that this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is in fact a metaphor of a product (meaning: what is issued, what comes out, what comes into existence, what results from the activity of the movement) of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in Himself.

This concrete and living image, which expresses the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", which exists already within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", is linked to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through that, which is designated as "THE SEAT OF WISDOM". "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", which is

located inside the attribute “NON DIVINE” in this concrete and living image, which expresses the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, which exists already within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, is the “hub”, the effective centre, of communication in all its forms, with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, who resides outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”. It is through and inside “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — “THE LIGHT” which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined —, and will be “THE SIGHT” for “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”. Without “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”, this concrete and living image, which expresses the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that exists already within “THE

DIVINE DOMAIN", will not know anything at all coming from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and it will not have any "SIGHT"; it will be in that, which will be designated as "obscurity". It is so that, with the added "SEAT OF WISDOM", this concrete and living image, which expresses the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", which exists already within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", is intended to live not only for itself, but also for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER through "THE SEAT OF WISDOM". All what we have just described in this short paragraph is an application of the concept of "EXTENSION" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to the attribute "NON DIVINE", through the manifestation by metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM". Such "EXTENSION" will hold as long as "THE SEAT

OF WISDOM" is in "PURITY"; for, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is "ABSOLUTE PURITY".

Such image is the result of analogical substitution, defined and applied by "THE DIVINE FORCE", onto a unique "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" — which already exist within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and which cannot be expressed in its form of origin which is within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", since the attribute "NON DIVINE" does not provide the divine conditions that are specific to express such forms of origin — following two unique angles defined by the transition between attribute "SPIRIT" (or "PURITY") the attribute "LIGHT" of "THE DIVINE BODY", and projected inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Such image is a two-dimensional "projection", into the attribute "NON DIVINE", of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" with respect to its two

attributes “SPIRIT” (or “PURITY”) and “LIGHT”; the filter through which this “projection” is made possible, is “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, in this way, in order to be able to share “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” with the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, through this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, and to lead both the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” to know and understand “THE DIVINE” both in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State” and the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Divine State”.

CHAPTER 157

THE "SPECIFIC 'EARTHLY' GARMENT" OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

The external "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and inside of which is this expression of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", is a garment for the metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM": it is the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM". It will be the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It is separated from the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” by the “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier”.

The “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” is a “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established.

The layers of structures constituent of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” are all held together by “specific processes” which are also activated by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” that is present in the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

These layers of structures are interconnected with a given degree of cohesion defined as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed them. However, different layers of structures have different degrees of cohesion and as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed them.

For the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” that will be emitted by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “Plane Below” to contribute to the wellness of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model from “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” which HE had designed Himself from the “Specific Elementary ‘EARTHLY’

Particle", and following the model of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" in the original "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" model.

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is also protected, from the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" non-spiritual, by this "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" within the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is visible only to "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" and it is this "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" which will allow to make visible and manifest, in the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", both:

- The presence of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" contained in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body"; and

- The instructions generated by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and transmitted to the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

Just as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the particulars of the “MALE” adjective and those of the “FEMALE” adjective through the structures of layers of “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also designed the expressions of such particulars of the parity that is constituted by the “MALE” adjective and the “FEMALE” adjective through the organs and the structures of layers of

“Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “FEMALE” adjective of the capacity to serve as a medium of production of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” as “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORM” that has already been created by “THE DIVINE FORCE” and associated to instances of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

This production will take place using the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” that will be present and contained in the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”

of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, with an expression of the metaphor of "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'". It will be the link of attachment of the produced "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORMS", to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective and that will serve as a medium of production of the "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORM" produced in its "Specific

‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. The symbol of this link of attachment is called: “THE UMBILICAL CORD”[403].

Just as the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and of which we have already described has a strong symbolic, “THE UMBILICAL CORD” which is the analogue is also a true strong symbol: it is the structure which ensures vital exchanges between the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “FEMALE” adjective, and the “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORMS” that are produced in her “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. It is the

---

[403] For the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” having the “FEMALE” adjective, the umbilical cord is the organ that joins the foetus or embryo to its placenta. It is in this cord that blood vessels (two arteries and a vein) that feed the embryo and the foetus during the pregnancy circulate. Nutrients and oxygen essential to the survival of the foetus are transmitted as such.

primordial biological link between the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, and the "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORMS" that are produced in her "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment".

In order to enable the prehension of the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also endowed the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model with basis structures, instincts, which are analogous to the basis structures and instincts of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

These basis structures and instincts of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model allow to collect “specific signals” emitted by the non-spiritual “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment” external and immediate around this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

This basis structures are also “Specific Sensory Sensors” which will be built from layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and activated by the reception of “specific signals”. Once collected by these basis structures, the “specific signal” emitted by the non-spiritual “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment” external and immediate around this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” is subsequently transmitted, through its layers of constituents “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” towards the “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” and to be

received by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Depending upon the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" considered, the internal "specific processes" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will start working as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established them.

At the end of execution of the "specific work" of these "specific processes", the entire the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will emit instructions in return as output "specific signal" in the form of a more or less

luminous radiation and will adopt a predefined specific spiritual behavior as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it.

It is this internal output "specific signal" and the spiritual behavior adopted by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that are transmitted both to:

- The "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" to be made manifest in the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment"; and
- To the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The various "specific signals", identifiable and meaningful, genuine and harmonious, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and predefined for the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" cannot all be made manifest in the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" due to:

- The limitations of memory assigned to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has imposed upon the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model[404], and

- The properties and fundamental laws of the nature of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", which are different from those of the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment".

All the various "specific signals", identifiable and meaningful, genuine and harmonious, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and predefined for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and which are transmitted to the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" to be made manifest in the

---

[404] See conversation of July 25, 2006, concerning the "'CELESTIAL' Language" and the language of human creatures and their limitations, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL.

non-spiritual “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, constitute the “‘EARTHLY’ Language” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

This “‘EARTHLY’ Language” can be stained with impurities; that is, it can be manipulated or simulated when the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” expressing it is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”. And in this case, such an expression stained with impurities will be designated by a word which translates into human language by: “UNTRUTH”, that is a “LIE”. Therefore, the “‘EARTHLY’ Language” may not be “TRUTHFUL”, whereas the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Language” is always “TRUTHFUL”.

As we pointed out in the previous section, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also endowed the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with a capability that “replicates” the process through which “THE DIVINE FORCE” manifests into existence the products that are associated with “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”.

Through this capability, the “WORDS” spoken out by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and which will be truly the results of the workflow of “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, applied to “ENERGY DESIGNS” produced by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” within the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, will “take body” (literally), in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be produced into existence.

The end structures through which such shapes will proceed forward into existence, in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in which the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be produced into existence, are specialized structures which “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and which will be built from layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and as

parts of this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

These specialized structures will be the structures formed by the oral cavity and the structures that delimit it, and communicating with the respiratory tracts and contributing to the emission of the articulated voice, of the spoken “WORDS”.

Through these specialized structures, due to the properties of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, and due to the presence of elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, which are also present in “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” associated with the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, it is so that internal “specific signals” or instructions emitted by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” within the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’

Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and which are "spiritual constructs", will "take body" (literally) once they enter in contact with the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will will be produced into existence. These are the spoken "WORDS" coming out of the end structure that will be called: the "MOUTH" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[405]

---

[405] It is so that, when you, as human creature, speak and utter words through your "MOUTH", you are in truth producing and giving "shape" to "spiritual constructs". But your perceptions were damaged in the early days of your creation into existence, and thus, you cannot anymore clearly perceive those "spiritual constructs" manifested in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"

The contact of the result of this process, of production of spoken "WORDS", with the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is always accompanied by a perceptible vibration of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", at the contact point. Those perceptible vibrations will be

---

constituent of the world in which you are living. Think of the time when you speak in a cold surrounding what you see are the remnants of this process of production of spoken "WORDS".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" saw this capability for the first time, manifested in broad daylight through the first human creature who was called "ADAM" — the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective — and who was also communicating with them by "telepathy" without using his "MOUTH".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" did not endow "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" with such capabilities. These are parts of the things that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" wanted to have and have caused you prejudice.

captured in various ways, as external input signals, by other specialized end structures, which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also endowed this "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Due to the properties of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", once those "spiritual constructs" built and emitted by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", have "taken body" in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", after a brief passage of time, they decay and decompose, loosing

their structure, as they are transported by the movement of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

In this movement, well-defined parameters, logical predicates, rules, and laws extend into the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", and the forces generated by the movement of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and prevalent in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", will also exert their actions of "closure" on the bodies of these "spiritual constructs". Thus, with this "closure" and the dissipation of these bodies of "spiritual constructs", this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" will return to its original form.

This special property of temporal decay and decomposition, and many other properties, among

which “ELECTRICITY”, of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be produced into existence, will also be the object of tasks studies assigned to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” after the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT” and before the actual implementation and production of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

It is so that, due to this special property of temporal decay and decomposition, any construct made of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, after an

appropriate passage of time, will decay and decompose, loosing its structure, as it is prone to the forces exerted by movement of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

Conversely, it is so that, that which was not built with “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, and hence is not part of this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, cannot decay or decompose, or loose its structure, once it is placed inside this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. Only the “ONE” who assembled such structure can disintegrate it.

These properties for the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be produced into existence, are different from the properties of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of each of the five others “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains” in the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

Through other specialized structures, internal “specific signals” or instructions, “WORDS”, emitted by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” within the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” can be transmitted in the form of “specific signals” (for

example by the realization of specific expressions and gestures or audible sounds, etc...) to the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[406]

---

[406] Later during the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the Archangel MICHAEL will use this knowledge and will divide the manifestation of the "'EARTHLY' Language", and it was then, that this "'EARTHLY' Language" will be manifested differently according to different groups of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", of whom the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has restricted to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will be clogged by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and who were already immersed in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", even more will be divided between them to reflect these divisions that will occur in the manifestation of the "'EARTHLY' Language".

Among these others specialized structures that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” are: the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Visual Structure”, “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Auditory Structure”, and the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Olfaction Structure”.

It is the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Visual Structure” that will allow the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to collect the luminous radiation emitted by various forms of “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” present in the non-spiritual “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” considered.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the division of the manifestation of the “‘EARTHLY’ Language”.

It is the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Auditory Structure” that will allow the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to collect auditory signals emitted by the non-spiritual “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment”, external and immediate, around it.

It is the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Olfaction Structure” that will allow the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to collect the odorific aspect (odour) emitted by the non-spiritual “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment”, external and immediate, around it.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” did not endow this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” with a fixed shape. It is for the purpose to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the

“Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will entrust them the particular task to choose a “Character” for oneself.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the structures of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” with temporal growth processes to emulate at very low speed, the internal ability of metamorphosis that HE had endowed the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” and which allows it to instantly change the shape or external appearance of its “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” and take any other shape or external appearance.

Regardless of the temporal growth of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” will follow its own growth process as “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established it and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" remains as such always identifiable.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" with a "Specific 'EARTHLY' Tactile Structure" (constituted by the organs of "touch") allowing the prehension of the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" immediate and around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Signals emitted by the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" are therefore collected differently on the basis of their properties, by these sensory organs.

It is so that, a same signal emitted by the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" can be collected by different structures of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals" in the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and between the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of all components of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" always determines the intensity and strength of the luminous radiation — the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'EARTHLY'" (also called "light") — which will be emitted by this "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment". At this level of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", this

"EPHEMERAL GLOW 'EARTHLY'" is also the result of internal luminescence processes taking place inside the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" contained in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment".[407] This "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'EARTHLY'", however, is different from the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'CELESTIAL'" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", due to the presence of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", which is the manifestation of the

[407] As we have indicated in one previous annotation, you are already familiar with such internal luminescence processes, as such internal luminescence processes have also been expressed widely among animals, especially in the open sea, in marine vertebrates and invertebrates, as well as in some fungi, microorganisms including some bioluminescent bacteria and terrestrial arthropod such as fireflies. This internal luminescence process, which has been expressed on you, as a human creature, was damaged by the celestial creatures when they destroyed the first two human creatures. We will come to that destruction in the chapters below.

metaphor of that “LIGHT”, which is the manifestation of the “LIGHT” of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, which is the child of the attribute “GOD”, in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

Therefore, this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” must be “NOURISHED” properly to preserve its functioning and also to maintain a good speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals” in the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and between the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

Whether the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” is “awake” or “asleep”, the “specific work” accomplished by its “specific processes” does not stop, but it is accompanied by a change (decrease) more or less

large of its "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence", depending upon whether some of its structures are "awake" or "asleep".

This lack of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" which ensues from the "specific work" accomplished by the "specific elementary processes", is always necessary for the proper functioning of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", and is still called the "NEED" (or also the "DEFICIT") of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" from the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" is in a "NEED" (or also a "DEFICIT") of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" when at least one of its constituent "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" is in a "NEED" (or also a "DEFICIT") of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

It is from these "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" which are in a "NEED" (or also a "DEFICIT") of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" that one defines the type of non-spiritual "NEED" (or also a "DEFICIT") that the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will express.

The "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" is not eternal in this "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", because this "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" is attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, this "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" exhausts in this "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" depending upon the work accomplished by the "specific processes" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" and within the temporal limits that "THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for it.

However, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" so that it can be renewed.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also endowed this "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" with structures whose role is to ensure, subsequently to an instruction emitted by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the renewal of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment".

This renewal of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" will occur by ingestion and the transformation of particular forms of the "Specific

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” present in the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

These forms of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” may be among others, “‘EARTHLY’ Foods” such as “fruits” produce by the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”.

It is so that, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established it from “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” was supposed to be fed by the consumption of only products of “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and which represent manifestations of the products

that are consumed in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and to which “THE DIVINE” has chosen to add a unique purpose without adding a provision of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, also without adding a provision of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Ingestion and transformation of these forms of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” are intended to:

1. Extract the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” and the nutrients needed to maintain the proper functioning of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and;
2. Evacuate out of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and in the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment”, the residues at the end of the transit of transformation.

The "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" and nutrients extracted during the transit of transformation are transported by other layers of much more lightweight "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", which are known as the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Blood" or simply the "blood", and transmitted to the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment". These lightweight "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", which are known as the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Blood" or simply the "blood", are a manifestation by metaphor of the refined energy flow, which is present in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific 'EARTHLY'

Garment" with the capacity to regenerate following ingestion and the digestion of "'EARTHLY' Foods" and in so doing:

1. To increase the speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals" in the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and between the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of all structures of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" and;
2. To grow according to "specific processes", as it was designed from a "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".

Simultaneously to the absorption of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" and of nutrients extracted during transit processing of these forms of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" present

in the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment”, the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” is also nourished by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” through its degree of presence in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and as a result of the execution of the three osmoses that ensue from the start-up of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, between “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and towards any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is in the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Specific State” and will be closest to it.

It is so that, through this ingestion and transformation of these forms of the “Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also, in fact, endowed this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” with the capacity to synthesize various forms of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

This “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, which is, as such, a tilled delineated part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, is thus reminiscent of the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

In much the same as all manifestations of the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will be “INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE” having their attachments in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”

constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, so it was designed and lined up to be for all manifestation of this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

Whereas the “Glory” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, which pours on the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, will contribute to the wellness of the all “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and all manifestation of this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, it will be, however, “THE DIVINE WISDOM” — “THE TRUTH SUN” — who will contribute to the wellness of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, the seed of which will be placed deep inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” dressed with this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

As such, any manifestation, which is product of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, into existence, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", will also be reminiscent of a plant which is hidden inside a plant, and which will be the result of growth of a seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", planted in a tilled delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

All possible instructions that the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" can execute and make manifest in the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" have been designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and will be placed in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" DID NOT ENDOWED the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" with capacities which will allow it: to memorize and grow in the knowledge; to think, to reason, to "MAKE DECISIONS" — that is mark a separation between a course of action and its alternative, then, choose and accept by itself one of these two possibilities: the course of action or the alternative to the course of action — to acquire intelligence and to develop it throughout its existence.

Therefore, this capacity of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" to receive and execute instructions, which will be issued by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", is not

autonomous to the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”; that is, the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model cannot decide by itself to execute or not the instructions that it receives from “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

It is so that, the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” communicates through the “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” only with the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” through the sending and the reception of “specific signals”, as

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them.

In the event that this "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" is blocked for whatever motives, then, the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will not function as it should.[408]

---

[408] The "ADONA'IM" will understand this from the teachings that they will receive from "THE DIVINE FORCE" through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

It is so that, covered by this "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and in the logic distorted by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", they will set up their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" in order to hijack this "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", unbeknownst to them, and will let them carry out their wishes as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will succeed to clog the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" that "THE

In this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also established the core inheritance qualities which

---

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has restricted “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” within the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

It is so that, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will make of “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” their own puppets, to the detriment of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER who had Himself chosen to manifest a unique living expression of “THE UNION” on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and not on the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

This “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” also will be clogged by the consumption of products that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will impose on “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”; Those imposed products that are other than the products of “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had intended for all the creatures of “THE DIVINE”.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the products consumed by the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

will be transmitted from offspring in descent through the same recursive transformations that HE has established and manifested, through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.[409]

---

[409] It is so that, in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and representing themselves to be gods, using these knowledge that the elders of the creation had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE" who considered all of them as Her "CHILDREN", these elders of the creation will decide otherwise.

In their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming", they will plan the destruction of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective and also the destruction of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, and through these consecutive transformations, it will be the destruction of entire "THE EARTHLY HOST" that will ensues.

Although the elders of the creation had no knowledge of the existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", they knew however that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" would be somehow,

These core inheritance qualities which predetermine precise features of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" are at the core of that, which will be called: the "GENES" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment";

---

a unique living expression of "THE UNION", and it is the destruction of that expression they will plan.

The seed of "DEATH", which is the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and, that the elders of the creation will sow in the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective and also the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, will propagate through these recursive transformations; because it is in fact in their original "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that this seed of "DEATH" will be sowed.

It is so that, the elders of the creation had planned to maintain forever this seed of "DEATH" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". This is why it is said of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that were born afterwards that they carry with them the original "SIN", that "NON DIVINE" external force which acts opposite to "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE". We will come to that deception of original "SIN" in another chapter below.

they will be analogues of the “GENES” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, which we have already mentioned in the previous section.

Just as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined a concrete image of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, on the transmission of “GENES” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to its descendant, HE has also defined such concrete image of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, on the transmission of “GENES” of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to its descendant.

In synchronisation with the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, it is also so that:

1. From a first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", some of the "GENES" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be transmitted to a second "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" descendant of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and following an expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".
2. From this second "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the "GENES" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" inherited from the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be transmitted to a third "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" descendant of the second "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and following an

expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

3. From this third "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the "GENES" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" inherited from the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be transmitted to a fourth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" descendant of the third "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and following an expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

4. From this fourth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the "GENES" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" inherited from the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be transmitted to a fifth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"

descendant of the fourth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and following an expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

5. From this fifth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the "GENES" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" inherited from the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be transmitted to a sixth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" descendant of the fifth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and following an expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

6. From this sixth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the "GENES" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" inherited from the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will

be turned to zero on the seventh "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" descendant of the sixth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and following an expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

7. From this seventh "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" descendant of the sixth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the "GENES" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the sixth "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that have been inherited from the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" would have been nullified to give place to new "GENES" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" on the seventh "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and following an expression of the

"Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

Once those selected "GENES" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of origin of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", that were transmitted, have been turned to zero on the seventh "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" through consecutive descendants, new "GENES" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will make their appearance, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it and the cycle will continue, describing as such a concrete image of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", on the transmission of "GENES" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State", a unique expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". The "primary transformation", the "secondary transformation", the "tertiary transformation", the "quaternary transformation", the "quinary transformation", the "senary transformation", and the "'end of cycle' transformation" will occur in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It is so that, the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will automatically regenerate

during the course of the "'end of cycle' transformation" and following the "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

By synchronization of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also expressed the "primary transformation", the "secondary transformation", the "tertiary transformation", the "quaternary transformation", the "quinary transformation", the "senary transformation", and the "'end of cycle' transformation" through this "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment".

It is so that, the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of this "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will also automatically regenerate at different scales during the course of the "'end of cycle' transformation" (that is, at the seventh "transformation step") and following the "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established it, this "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be the same for all the instances that will offspring from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Although these offspring instances are independent of each other, they will wear this unique "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" which will be carved from the same "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" so that

no one rises above the others and that all "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" represent the manifestation of the metaphor of the "SPIRIT→LIGHT" transition component in the Monad of Origin; dwelling in the same "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in the "Plane Below" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and so that, from the very depths of their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", by performing the tasks which will be entrusted to them, the signs of unity and "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" can also be made manifest in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, chose to share knowledge about "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and its "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM", its "SUPREME STATE OF HARMONY", arising from "THE DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Each delineated part of "THE DIVINE" (wherever in "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", as "DIVINE SUBSTANCE" unlimited and constituent of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN"), each "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", regardless of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" it represents, and as countless as they are, is conscious and living by itself, reflected into itself and is at the same time "THE DIVINE": "THE SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM OF HARMONY". And it is thus that "THE DIVINE" chose to share so many aspects of Himself, in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State", with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is driven through synchronization by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body"

which it covers, and “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established fixed dimensions and functional particulars that HE has assigned to this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” so that it performs its due relevant role.

These dimensions as well as the functional particulars are fixed, and this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” as seen by “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, is similar to a drop of energy in the entire “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, and having two components: a first component in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” and containing in it a second component in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”.

These dimensions are the same and will not vary from one “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to another “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

As we have already indicated, for this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established the same fixed dimensions and functional particulars as those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, so that it performs its due relevant role.[410]

Whereas, the dimensions and the functional particulars of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will not be fixed and they will vary from one

---

[410] Having none of this knowledge and covered by this "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and in the logic distorted by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", will subsequently declare themselves to be more important and above their following, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to another "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Regardless of the appearance, regardless of the shape taken by the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", it remains an external "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" whose purpose is to cover the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[411]

---

[411] The bee is least among winged creatures, but it reaps the choicest of harvests.

It is always the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and also the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", that one must always look at and discern. They are structured in the same way, and the difference is established by the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has restricted "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" that are present within the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and that are not present

in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

The "high density" "specific non-spiritual coating" that has been used for the "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle" which is at the origin of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" from which the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be built, is the motive why the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" wearing this heavy "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" cannot move as quickly as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" wearing a very light "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" and which has been built from "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" originating from the "Specific Elementary 'CELESTIAL' Particle" having a "low density" "specific non-spiritual coating".

He who brags and seeks to impress others by the appearance of the clothing he wears, whether the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" or the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" for "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", is stupid. He who let himself be impressed is twice as stupid.

Because it is only by growing in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that the creatures are called to take part in the manifestations of metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE

It is the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that will be contained in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", in this model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which will enliven the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment". Without this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" is only a lifeless sculpture in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has NOT ENDOWED the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" with a "perdurable youth" condition; that is to say, with "specific processes" through which the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment"

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

will undergo “rejuvenation” in its totality immediately at the completion of a specified cycle of years into existence, as it is the case with the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”, which undergoes “rejuvenation” in its totality immediately at the completion of “30 years” into existence. Instead of the “perdurable youth” condition, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had conceived something else for the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has intended it, this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” will also be alive and will grow to maturity with the passage of time, synchronously with the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” which it covers, until it reaches the limit of maximum maturity that “THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

At attainment of this limit of maximum maturity, a unique and fantastic special event that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will occur: the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will let out the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".[412]

---

[412] Just like what you see from flowering plants and about which CHRIST, when he lived on Earth down here, had explained by also using the parable of the growing seed when HE said, using by analogy, the terms of things that humans are familiar with, so that they can develop their understanding of the Project of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER:

"...

> *The "Kingdom of God" is like a field where a Man casts seed into the ground; whether it is asleep or awaken,*

Once out of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" will then, rise out of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" heading towards the "Cardinal Point" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains"; that is, towards the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

> *night and day, the seed sprouts and grows without it being known how.*
>
> *The earth produces by itself, first the herb, then, the cob, finally the flower formed in the cob; and when the flower is ripe, at once the sickle is used, because the harvest has come.*

..."

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established it in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, while rising towards the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” will undergo a “specific transformation”, covering itself with a new perdurable “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Garment”, and “THE SOUL” — “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” consolidated inside of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” — will also transform, taking in passing all knowledge and many features that are stored in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy’SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, and in particular the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Nature” (or simply, the “nature”) that has emerged of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, to

produce a new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature".[413]

The "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Nature" (or simply, the "nature") that has emerged of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", is defined by the set of all the earthly truths that are in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and that define the personality of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" from the perspective of intellectual growth in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and his affective and emotional growth in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

It is this new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature", born of "THE SOUL", that will:

---

[413] See vision of November 05, 2006.

1. "CARRY THE PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH' — THE PURE LIGHT OF 'THE ALTAR OF THE DIVINE' WHICH IS INSIDE 'THE SHEKINAH', AND WHICH IS SOURCE OF LIFE PURE AND HOLY — IN VERY REMOTE PLACES FROM 'THE SHEKINAH'"; and
2. Live with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in any place inside the "MURKY VOID" and that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER would have chosen to implement particular projects.

From eternity, before the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" model that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will make manifest[414] in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", from a transformation of "THE SOUL" — "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" consolidated inside of this

---

[414] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, that Solomon, when "THE DIVINE WISDOM" walked with him and told him who SHE was, and under the inspiration of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", had described her by saying:

"...

> *WISDOM has built Her house; She has hewn Her seven pillars, She has slaughtered Her beasts; She has mixed Her wine; She has also set Her table.*
>
> *She has sent out Her maids to shout Her invitation on the heights of the city: "Whoever is simple, let him come in here!"*
>
> *To him who lacks sense she says: "Come, eat of my bread and drink of the wine I have mixed. Leave silliness, and live! Then, walk in the way of intelligence."*

..."

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the invitation of "THE DIVINE WISDOM".

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" — of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, following the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" model of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", from the "Specific Elementary 'LIGHT' Particle", from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", and from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle".

This "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" model is still an expression, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has identified within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", covered and protected by a spiritual membrane through which the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" will be established.

This new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature", born of "THE SOUL", is a structure formed by:

1. A new "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" originating from the transformation of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" that was placed inside of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" at the origin of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature".

   This new "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" will define "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside this new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature".

2. A new "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" built from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances". This "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT'

Substance" does not by itself produce "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

It will contain, through "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", all the information and knowledge that had "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" at the origin of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature".

In addition, "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" will be extended on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and also a part of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON".

This new "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" is in turn entirely covered by:

3. An external "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" built from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances", themselves constructed from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle" covered with a "low density" "specific 'SPIRITUAL' coating" similar to the "low density" "specific 'CELESTIAL' coating".[415] This external "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" is perdurable.

---

[415] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand and bring them to develop their capacity for discernment that CHRIST had told them the parable about the old and the new suit, and the new wine, saying:

"...

> *Can the wedding guests mourn as long as the bridegroom is with them? The days will come when the bridegroom is taken away from them, and then, they will fast.*
>
> *No one puts a piece of new cloth on an old garment, for the patch tears away from the garment, and a worse tear is made.*
>
> *Neither is new wine put into old wineskins. Otherwise, the skins burst and the wine is spilled and the skins are destroyed. But new wine is put into fresh wineskins, and so both are preserved.*

…"

For the meaning of the wedding, and the bridegroom, read more in the section concerning the details of the annotation — Annotation on the parable of the Wedding Feast.

The *"old garment"* refers to the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". The *"old wineskins"* refers to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" contained in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The *"new cloth"* refers to the new "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature". The *"fresh wineskins"* refers to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" contained in the new "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature".

This transformation of “THE SOUL” — “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” consolidated inside of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” — in a new “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘SPIRITUAL’ Creature” is a manifestation of the metaphor of the creation of particular “Divine Particles” through “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and of which we have mentioned already in a section above.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” had not disclosed this knowledge to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

The *“new wine”* refers to the new “KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that ensues from “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘SPIRITUAL’ Creature” which has been extended on “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” and also a part of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”.

Creatures" and not even to the Archangel MICHAEL.[416]

---

[416] When in their "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and in the logic distorted by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had expressed on each of them, the Archangel MICHAEL and the others "ADONA'IM" will premeditate the destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", they took the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and they had no knowledge of the existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which was contained in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". They will all discover it with the first manifestation of the "Subjective Death", that of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who was called: "ABEL", and meaning "BREATH", because when he came into existence from the womb, he was gasping for air.

This unique and fantastic special event through which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were to understand a little more the nature of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, became an unfortunate event for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and called: "Subjective Death", that of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

When the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” will let out the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” itself will remain in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Not been enliven anymore by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, therefore the decomposition process of this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” will accelerate and its structure will break down with the passage of time into its constituents

---

‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. We shall explain in a following section, where does this “Subjective Death” come from.

"Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", thus loosing their cohesion.[417]

---

[417] During the course of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", elders of the creation, in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had expressed on each of them, will then, take themselves to be the "gods" and "deities", and will destroy the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" as they had premeditated it to the detriment of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Therefore, when this unique special and fantastic event that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will occur, it will produce a more or less defective "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature", and the most defective are unable to "CARRY THE PRESENCE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in any place whatsoever.

As we have indicated, that which was not built with "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and hence is not part of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", cannot decay or

decompose, or loose its structure, once it is placed inside this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". Only the "ONE" who assembled such structure can disintegrate it.

It is so that, appeared the need to gather and put in some places, other than the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", all those defective "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creatures" that are of no use.

Therefore, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had decided to stop the work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had intended for the implementation of the five others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and save what could still be saved from the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

The work of implementation of the five others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will not go through their completion and these five "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will remain unfinished. It is in these unfinished "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" that all these defective "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creatures" are gathered.

After the "Subjective Death", that of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", it is in those "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains"

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, in this way, in order to be able to share “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” with the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, through the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” and manifested on this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and to lead the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, which will be produced from the

---

unfinished and also uninhabitable that all these defective “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘SPIRITUAL’ Creatures” that are of no use, are gathered awaiting trial at the time that has been marked for them.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the twenty others “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domains” in the “Plane Below” and “SOUTH” with respect to the metaphor of the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”.

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and will never see their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", to know and understand this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" from the manifested particulars on their "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" which these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will be able to see.

Added to "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will deploy in all forms through all manifestations of the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", endowed with a unique provision of "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", and which has been manifested into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific

Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” was called upon to understand from these manifestations this time within the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” that “THE DIVINE” has His attachments in Himself; From Himself HE has produced and developed the knowledge of Himself, from Himself HE produces Himself, from Himself HE is nourished, from Himself HE maintains His state of equilibrium.

Similarly, each “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, endowed with a unique provision of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, and which will be created into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is called upon to understand from these manifestations

of the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model that "THE DIVINE" has His attachments in Himself; From Himself HE has produced and developed the knowledge of Himself, from Himself HE produces Himself, from Himself HE is nourished, from Himself HE maintains His state of equilibrium.

It is through all these manifestations that "THE DIVINE FORCE" chose to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is only through deep knowledge and understanding of "THE DIVINE" that the creatures that would come into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" will

share the state of indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and the immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had discovered in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and as HE wanted it when HE decided to establish “THE HOLY PROJECT” and share his great “DIVINE WEALTH” with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

CHAPTER 158

FUNCTIONING OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

The functioning of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is reminiscent of the functioning of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" model in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and that we have already described above.

Through "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" and the execution of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", between "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and

any expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, using the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”, thereupon, the reception of “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and afterwards the transmission of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” emitted by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, towards all the others components of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, this functioning of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is reminiscent of three successive and non-reversible energy osmoses:

1. “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”

model will emit "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" — using the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE".

This external supply of subsistence will be provided, in the form of "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", by any expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON", or by "THE DIVINE FORCE": it is the first non-reversible energy osmosis.[418]

---

[418] As we have indicated already, you can also understand this concept of "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" much better from the concepts of receptors and ligands that are used in cellular and molecular biology, and which we will outline below in another chapter of these writings. The principle is the same. With this

"The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will accomplish its "specific work" from these "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence".

2. The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", which covers the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" inside of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, will emit "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT'

"'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE", you are in the presence of a "cross-bridge" between two different "Specific States": the "'LIGHT' Specific State" and the "'GOD' Specific State". With the concepts of receptors and ligand of cellular and molecular biology, which you are already familiair with, you are in the presence of only one "Specific State", but the principle of communication of information and transfer of forces is the same.

Specific State".

This external supply of subsistence will be provided, in the form of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model: it is the second non-reversible energy osmosis.

The "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will accomplish its "specific work" from these "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

3. The "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", which covers the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which itself covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, will emit "THE

PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'EARTHLY' Specific State".

This external supply of subsistence will be provided, in the form of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence", by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance": it is the third non-reversible energy osmosis.

The "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will accomplish its "specific work" from these "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence". The products of this "specific work" will be transmitted through successive series of reception and transmission of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" to the remaining

of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” all around the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The crude “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” leaving the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will also be propagated by the successive series of reception and transmission to others “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in which this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will be manifested into existence.

Therefore, the proper functioning of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model depends upon the proper functioning of all its

components and of their links of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. As we have mentioned in one annotation at the onset of these writings, a state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is a combination which is ownership of “THE DIVINE” and which presents an original and exclusive characteristic, forming a whole whose various and separate elements are linked in a relation of adequacy, a relation of convenience existing between the constitutive elements, which brings to the both satisfaction and pleasure. The three key drivers, which contribute to maintaining and increasing the state of “HARMONY”, beyond the fundamental state of “HARMONY”, with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, are: “PURITY”, “THE PRAISE”, and “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. In the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, to emit “THE PRAISE”, as you

would have understood by now, is to send out "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State". This is achieved through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" and using "PRAYERS", "MEDITATIONS"[419], and "SONGS"[420].

---

[419] The action of meditating, of thinking with great concentration of mind to deepen your reflection on a particular subject; it is in fact a spiritual exercise, which is characterized by application to contemplative reflection.

Your main purpose in "MEDITATION", should be to take "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", which is inside of your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", out of the oblivion (or the ignorance) of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", which the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" covers, and to keep "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" out of that oblivion (or the ignorance) of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

Just as physical exercise will help strengthening the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" will

wear, “MEDITATION” will help keeping “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in check through a conscious exercise and development with regards to its conjoint, “THE SEAT OF THE WISDOM”, that is to say, with regards to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

As such, “MEDITATION” will aim at producing inner peace and an enlargement of consciousness of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” to its relation with “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, thus, facilitating a journey of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” towards more serenity, towards “PLENITUDE”.

420 To sing is to modulate — to produce “specific signals” with varied and pleasant inflections, in a flexible way, to adapt in detail to the conditions of the moment, to various circumstances or to each particular case — on the various degrees of the melodic scale.

As you would know already, with your fellow human creatures, there are many benefits to singing, ranging from psychological, emotional, and social benefits. Singing in any form is relaxing and is like skin-to-skin sound, like a caress; it is a super non-invasive medicine. It is known to regulate the mood by releasing endorphins, the “feel-good” brain chemical, which makes you feel uplifted and happy; it is also known to modify the biochemistry of the brain, and in particular regulate the secretion of the stress hormone cortisol. One of the best things about singing is that you do not have to be good at it to reap the benefits. All those benefits

The “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, through the constituting components of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and between “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and any expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, is catalyzed by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

The three successive and non-reversible energy osmoses in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model are activated by “THE SPECIFIC

---

associated with singing contribute to the well-being of the individual singing as well as that of those listening.

SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE". "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is the same and unique for all components of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Symbolically, it is said of this whole process of the reception of "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and the transmission of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of this inside of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, that the "GLORY OF 'THE LIGHT'"[421] pours is inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

---

[421] The "GLORY" is the word used symbolically to refer to the luminous radiation that characterizes the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'",

Through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", between "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and any expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON", or towards "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, this expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON", or "THE DIVINE FORCE", will provide crude "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" to "The

---

as well as any manifestation of a metaphor for the second attribute of "THE DIVINE BODY", and highlights the distinctive feature of the "divine energy" that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

Therefore, when one speaks about the "GLORY OF 'THE LIGHT'", it is by reference to the radiance of this "LIGHT", as second attribute characteristic of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", or of any manifestation of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

In this “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, it is “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, which will emit “THE PRAISE” and it is an expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, or it is “THE DIVINE” who will receive “THE PRAISE” and through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, will provide in return the crude “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that emitted “THE PRAISE”.[422]

---

[422] It is very important that you, human creatures, understand that “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model does not, and will never, emit “THE

PRAISE" towards a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", no matter of who that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is.

As we have already indicated in previous annotations, consider the illustration below and which you know already about. It is a gross sketch of the outside of "THE SHEKINAH" inside "THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE". Inside "THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE" where "THE SHEKINAH" is placed, everything is very bright, very illuminated, and as such, the illustration below is approximative, yet sufficient to bring you to "get the picture".

In this illustration, the illuminated portal represents the entry to "THE SHEKINAH". Inside "THE SHEKINAH", you have the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH". The "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" — the First Begotten of "THE DIVINE FORCE" — is behind the "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier" which is manifested inside "THE SHEKINAH" as an impenetrable wall of "PURE FIRE". All the figures around and outside of "THE SHEKINAH" would be the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in their true external appearances (which is not the winged human appearance that they take when they manifest in front of human creatures) and, when they gather every seven day to celebrate "THE PRAISE" and to receive each, seven times their daily quantity of raw "'SPIRIT' specific supply of

subsistence" so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them.

Observe attentively the illuminated portal and the manifestation of "PURE" "LIGHT" coming out of it; it is a representation of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", seen from the outside. You, as human creature and through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", are akin to that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is. NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures" has that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", but you as human creature and through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" possess that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" manifested in you. You, as human creature and through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", are a living manifestation of that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge"; you are a living manifestation of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —. From now onwards, REMEMBER WHO YOU ARE! REMEMBER YOUR "PLENITUDE"! WRITE IT ON THE TABLE OF YOUR HEART! The struggle that you are waging throughout your existence in this Earthly world in which you currently live is to work to keep this living manifestation of "THE SHEKINAH" in "PURITY" and against all those who have embraced "IMPURITY" and who have rejected "PURITY".

All the figures around and outside of "THE SHEKINAH" would be the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in their true external appearances (which is not the winged human appearance that they take when they manifest in front of human creatures) sending "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" — using the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" and connecting to that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge". You, as human creatures, are a living manifestation of that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", and when you stand in "PURITY", you restore in you the

This is an expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” which is defined within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” by

---

properties of that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and which have been implemented inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”. It is those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who are required to send “THE PRAISE” — “specific signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” — using the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ CORD OF PRAISE” and connecting to your “‘LIGHT’ Internal Binding Sites”, which are inside you, human creature, as a living manifestation of that First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” standing “PURITY”, NOT THE REVERSE. Without that First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will not subsist. When they are outside of the “Plane Above” and for a longer period of time (at least a period of 30 days), they can only subsist through you, as human creatures, as a living manifestation of that First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and from which they can regenerate and receive their daily quantity of raw “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

REMEMBER WHO YOU ARE! REMEMBER YOUR “PLENITUDE”! WRITE IT ON THE TABLE OF YOUR HEART!

the concrete image, of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, expressed on the “Divine States”, between “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, all in a manner of being of the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Divine State”, and “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, all in a manner of being of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Divine State”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share His great “DIVINE WEALTH” with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, through such manifestations of metaphors of His “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

Once “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model has received crude “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of

subsistence", it will produce the "specific work" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has predefined for it, in a well assured "state of equilibrium" and within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

It is the product of this "specific work" accomplished by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model which will be transmitted to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, in the form of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", and that this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model in turn will use to accomplish its "specific work".

As we have indicated already, using the analogy with a battery, the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” including its “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”, is reminiscent of the chemicals or electrolytes, which is stored in a battery. The crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” produced by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, is reminiscent of the electrical energy, which results from a conversion of the chemicals, stored in a battery.

It is so that, the crude “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” emitted by any expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, or emitted by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, will also participate to the wellness of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model. This is possible only

through the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” which is catalyzed by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

The “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, which covers the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will never provide “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” which it covers.

Therefore, to avoid that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model finds itself in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will have

to work so as to always have an overload of "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", and consequently, an overload of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", and sustain the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and "HOLINESS" of its "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

Therefore, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" must also remain at all time in "THE PRAISE" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, or in "THE PRAISE" with any expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON".

To avoid that the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", which covers the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, finds itself in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" shall ensure the good functioning of the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" which separates the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" from its "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body". This will also be done at the same time from two sides:[423]

1. On the side of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body"; by sustaining this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" overcharged with "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", and in the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS".

---

[423] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to know and understand this, that they are asked to place in the construction of a "TABERNACLE", the "fruits" tables and the table-case for messages and instructions that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will send them.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the task of restoring "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE".

2. On the side of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment"; by consuming "'EARTHLY' Foods" which allow to keep the "specific nerves" intact and which enable to increase the speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals" in the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and between the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of all structures of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Each "'EARTHLY' Foods" has its usefulness, but the nutrients extracted from particular "'EARTHLY' Foods" especially allow to keep intact the "specific nerves" and other extracted nutrients allow to increase the speed of reception and transmission of "specific signals" in the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances"

and between the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of all structures of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Among these “‘EARTHLY’ Foods”, you will find “fruits” in all their forms.

It is so that, when the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is overcharged with “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” and when the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, which covers the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, is in a state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, in its entirety, will emit a luminous radiation — the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘EARTHLY’” (also called “light”) — as internal output signal resulting from the

combination of luminous radiation from its constituent components, and following processes that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed. This luminous radiation will be of a color that belongs to the "Palette of HARMONY".[424]

The large percentage of this "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'EARTHLY'" originates from the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'SPIRIT'" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", but is not directly visible on the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" as is the case on the "Specific 'CELESTIAL'

---

[424] It is because of the "high density" "specific 'EARTHLY' coating" of the "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle" at the origin of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you do not see this radiation. But in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", this glow, which is similar to the manifestation of the "LIGHT", is very noticeable.

Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" because of the "high density" "specific 'EARTHLY' coating" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has used for the "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle".

This "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'EARTHLY'" is visible to "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" and also to the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

This "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is bearer of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", but this is not the case of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model which is rather bearer

of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State".[425]

[425] As we have already indicated in a previous annotation, it is very important to know these details in order to understand why a particular creature of "THE DIVINE", will let itself be called by the symbol it represented: "LUCIFER", which means "LIGHT Bearer"; while in reality that creature is not and has never been bearer of "LIGHT".

CHAPTER 158
FUNCTIONING OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

CHAPTER 159

FUNCTIONING OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL FROM THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

"THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — is the first expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON" at the limit of "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE". It is the first manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the link of attachment of the "Specific

Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” to “THE PLACE OF LIFE”: It is “THE TREE OF LIFE” manifested in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

It is from “THE SHEKINAH” that the first non-reversible energy osmosis in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model will be achieved, and during which the “‘LIGHT’ Attachment Point” of the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ CORD OF PRAISE” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will be connected to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” which is “THE SHEKINAH”.

The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is the second expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON”. Just as the Archangel MICHAEL, the manifested “PRINCIPAL” instance of the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model was created with properties at the limit of "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", it is so that the manifested "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will be created with properties, not at the limit of "proximity", but with properties which are those of "THE SHEKINAH" and with elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON", and that is to say, with properties that are the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the second expression in the attribute "NON

DIVINE" of the link of attachment to "THE PLACE OF LIFE": It is also so that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will also be a "TREE OF LIFE" manifested in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will be manifested into existence.

It is so that, the first non-reversible energy osmosis in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model will also be performed from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". When the conditions necessary to the implementation of this first non-reversible energy osmosis in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model are met, then, the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will be

connected to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.[426]

Through the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, between “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this

---

[426] As we have indicated in one previous annotation, you can also understand this concept of “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ CORD OF PRAISE” much better from the concepts of receptors and ligands that are used in cellular and molecular biology, and which we will outline below in another chapter of these writings. The principle is the same. With this “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ CORD OF PRAISE”, you are in the presence of a “cross-bridge” between two different “Specific States”: the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” and the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”. With the concepts of receptors and ligand of cellular and molecular biology, which you are already familiair with, you are in the presence of only one “Specific State”, but the principle of communication of information and transfer of forces is the same.

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will provide crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

In this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", it is "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, which will emit "THE PRAISE" and it is "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model that will receive "THE PRAISE" and provide in return the crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model that emitted "THE PRAISE".

This is an expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” which is defined within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” by the concrete image, of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, expressed on the “Divine States”, between “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, all in a manner of being of the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, and “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, all in a manner of being of the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Divine State”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share His great “DIVINE WEALTH” with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, through such manifestations of metaphors of His “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

Once “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model has received these crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, it will produce the “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined for it, in a well assured “state of equilibrium” and within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

It is the product of this “specific work” accomplished by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model which will be transmitted to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, in the form of diluted “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, and that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model in turn will use to accomplish its "specific work".

As we have indicated already, using the analogy of a battery, the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" including its "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", is reminiscent of the chemicals or electrolytes, which is stored in a battery. The crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" produced by this "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is reminiscent of the electrical energy, which results from a conversion of the chemicals, stored in a battery.

It is thus that, "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is "fuelled" by the electrical energy, which results from a conversion of the chemicals or electrolytes, which are stored in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model; those chemicals or electrolytes are not available in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

It is so that, the crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will also participate to the wellness of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

This is possible only through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" which is catalyzed by the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and when all the components of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that will receive "THE

PRAISE" are sufficiently in the "HOMOGENEITY", in the "PURITY", and in the "HOLINESS" as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established them.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, to allow the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" to remain at any time in "THE PRAISE" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and through any "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" sufficiently in the "HOMOGENEITY", in the "PURITY", and in the "HOLINESS", and as manifestation in the

attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON”.[427]

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it and established through this manifestation of the “Causal Precedence Relation

---

[427] With the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, from the teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” instilled to each of them through the process of education through enlightenment, as numerous as they were and although they were not conscious of “THE DIVINE FORCE” working through them and guiding them, and also from the teachings that they received from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, through the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, the elders of the creation will understand this to some extent.

Covered by this “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, and in the logic distorted by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, they will decide otherwise: they will reverse the direction of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, and all the consequences that will follow from this inversion.

of ‘THE PRAISE’” outside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” were thus to become complementary, in the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” formed from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” intellect, pure and holy, of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and were to remain together as such in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, the “POTENCY”, which is the degree of possession of elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, and which, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is a manifestation of a metaphor of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’” and, which is attributed to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, was to

complete the “AUTHORITY” which is defined by the ability to carry out several tasks simultaneously throughout well defined places in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and, which is attributed to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, which itself, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is a manifestation of a metaphor of the “Formative Essence of ‘THE DIVINE’”. And vice versa.

It is so that, through the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed and lined up, to add the proximity of “THE TREE OF LIFE” to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” to allow it to remain alive, to directly receive the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH”, and to execute future tasks that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had planned and which were

to be implemented during long period of time outside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

For the purpose to have the task of the realization of “THE HOLY PROJECT” shared and easy to perform throughout the attribute “NON DIVINE” and outside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, therefore from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” (and subsequently from every “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” descendant of the first) was to be established another direct communication channel with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and thus another “GOVERNMENT” other than that of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, another hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, other than the one already established through “THE SHEKINAH” and through which “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

Creatures" indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS".[428]

---

[428] To illustrate the degree of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and its extreme upheaval to see that the hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE" that was already established through "THE SHEKINAH" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and through which he indulged himself with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", would be replaced outside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" by another hierarchy of communication where he will no longer have control, it is of this that spoke AZAZEL whose "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" was fractured, cracked and broken, and in a very advanced state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", when he began to utter insulting accusations against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and in front of a crowd of elders of the creation delighted to listen to the "IMPURE" products of the work accomplished by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of AZAZEL.

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the extent of the scourge of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" within "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and its extreme upheaval.

CHAPTER 160

THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" AS AN "INDISTINCT FORM" OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE"

For this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model designed as such, all its components form A UNIQUE UNIT ENTITY ALIVE THAT SHOULD FUNCTION IN PERFECT COORDINATION AND IN PERFECT HARMONY WITH "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER.

From the perspective of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", a manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model,

into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and in the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment”, is a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘SPIRITUAL’ Creature” (which is represented by a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, which comprises a “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” and a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, which covers it) wearing a “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has delineated the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around this entity which is the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” by a kind of smooth spiritual envelope, a spiritual aureole visible to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, and which is a manifestation of the state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER: It is the “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole”, because it is an expression of the radiance

of that, which has been created in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. It is placed at the edge of the volume of the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘EARTHLY’” of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

The higher the “HARMONY” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, the brightest the “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole” which covers such “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER did nothing randomly in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and HE does nothing at random. “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” studied meticulously and thought all the details of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and “THE DIVINE FORCE” will

shepherd and teach the Archangel MICHAEL all along the design of the morphology of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", prior to undertaking its implementation into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

THE PURPOSE OF "THE DIVINE FORCE" IS TO BE THE CONJOINT OF "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". Likewise the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" had been designed to be: THE CONJOINT OF "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Just as the symbol of "THE DIVINE FORCE" is "PURITY", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" designed as such was called to remain in "PURITY".

Just as in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” it is from the inner structure of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON” that will be generated the external supply of subsistence to be provided to “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ EONS”, thus ensuring subsistence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ EONS”, it is likewise in the attribute “NON DIVINE” with the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, which is bearer of the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” and will generate the external supply of subsistence to be provided to “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, thus ensuring subsistence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the places of the attribute “NON DIVINE” that are remote[429] of the limit of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

---

429 These remote locations are those inside of the entire space

It is so that, the main purpose of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is to:

> *"CARRY THE PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH' — THE PURE LIGHT OF 'THE ALTAR OF THE DIVINE' WHICH IS INSIDE 'THE SHEKINAH', AND WHICH IS SOURCE OF LIFE PURE AND HOLY — IN VERY REMOTE PLACES FROM 'THE SHEKINAH'".*

This is why the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" pure and holy that will carry " THE PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH'" will also be called: the "FOOTSTOOL" of "THE DIVINE"; just like the "FOOTSTOOL" of "THE DIVINE FORCE" in the unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of

---

which represent the "MURKY VOID" where areas of turbulence of energy appear.

the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, with the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” acting as manifestation of a metaphor of the “Cardinal Point” of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model has been designed as such entirely on the same model of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” and on the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model to contain a “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” and “connect” His Presence which is outside of the “MURKY VOID” with the new habitable environment — The first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” — that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create

within the "MURKY VOID" and outside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".[430]

It is so that, the functioning of the links of "HARMONY" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is the same as that of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" already described above.

---

[430] It is for the purpose to lead the elders of the creation to know and understand this, that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will emit the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and for the implementation of the first manifestation into existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". This seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" will be translated in the human language by a series of expressions which mean roughly:

"... Let us create the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in our image..."

These links of “HARMONY” between “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” containing a “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, ensue on the one hand from the HIGHEST “PURITY” and “HOLINESS” of this unique homogeneous aspect of “THE DIVINE” and on the other hand from the purity and holiness of the natures and structures of all components of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, sustaining this “HARMONY” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is possible only by the presence of a high enough degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’

Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

From the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" from which will be carved the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" designed as such is a cohesive subset of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance": an "INDISTINCT FORM" OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE".[431]

---

[431] Just as it must be well understood that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", through its "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", is and remains a structure modelled in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" and with which "THE DIVINE",

It is so that, the exchange of signals received and emitted will also take place between the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and this

---

IHVH, our FATHER chose to share through manifestations of metaphors, His own "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which are in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State", it must also be well understood that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", through its "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", is and remains a structure modelled in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and with which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose to share through manifestations of metaphors, His own "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which are in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State".

It is for the purpose to bring "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to understand the order of events through which "Divine Particles" arise into existence — that is, the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'" — and subsist into existence in their "Divine State" — that is, the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" — and so that they can grow up in the "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will entrust them with such important tasks in the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" in which it is immersed and is an integral part.

Through "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has received the capacity to generate its own input signals and which are called the "Interpreted THOUGHTS", to process them and afterwards to emit its internal output signals which are transmitted both to:

- The "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" to be made manifest in the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment"; and

- To the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

These internal output signals will therefore affect both the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment” and the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around and containing the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and subsequently the whole first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, and the whole “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” containing this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

It is so that, in the event that a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”,

then, the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of this whole first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, including the whole “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” containing this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” will be affected.

They will be also in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”; even if their state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will not be felt with the same intensity by others “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” which are also integral and delineated parts and cohesive subsets of this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

In much the same, in the event that a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and that this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", then, the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this whole first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", including the whole "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will be affected. In this case of immersion, since the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is

the same “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” also containing the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” where the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” originates, the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, will propagate firstly through the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, which is the common environment, and the impures signals resulting from the “CHAOS” effects from this common environment, will be transmitted secondly, through successive series of reception and transmission of signals at the atomic scale, to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of this whole first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, and will propagate

thirdly at larger scales, also through successive series of reception and transmission of signals.[432]

They will be also in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER"; even if their state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will not be felt with the same intensity by others "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" which are also integral and delineated

[432] This is why, when you, as human creature, find yourself in a place where the spiritual environment is contaminated with many impurities, you feel it immediately, although you cannot perceive the spiritual environment with your physical eyes and your spiritual eyes were damaged: you will sense that something is "not correct" around you.

parts and cohesive subsets of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".[433]

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established the

---

[433] It is so that, on the third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when the elders of the creation that were in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", will be hurled off the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", including the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" contained in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", will be thrown in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

We shall explain this further in the following section concerning the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model to be applied by "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", through the Archangel MICHAEL, on an instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Whereas, HE has designed and established the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model to be applied without using "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" which will be immersed in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific

Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

To this “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, designed in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, are associated seven “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zones”, different from one another, and inside of each is present a manifestation of a metaphor of the well assured “SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM” of “THE DIVINE”. Each “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” has its own characteristics.

In each “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” carried by the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” of

the "MOST LUMINOUS" in its first form are attenuated and diluted differently by the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" of the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" constituent of the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains".

As we already mentioned above, it is within each of the six "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zones" and in their respective "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Spaces" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will design the domains of habitation that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create into existence for the creatures that have been designed to reside in the "Plane Below".

The "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" is the same for all "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

Domains", but their "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environments" are different.

Therefore, to allow the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to move from one "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" to the following "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and which is in a different "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed "specific processes" of transformation which will be applied consecutively to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" from a "specific transformation" of "THE SOUL" — "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" consolidated inside of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

During this movement from one "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" to the following

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, through the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” wears instantly (at the “speed of the thought”) a perdurable “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Garment”, the shape of which will be either inherited from its “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of origin, or a predefined shape established for use in the arrival “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. The perdurable “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Garment” is as lighter as the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. This same process of changing garment applies also to “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.[434]

---

[434] As for the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, the shapes (morphological forms) of the garment that they are instantly dressed up with when they enter this first “Specific

From the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" which will be, through its "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", carved into existence from the model designed for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", will be a delineated part and entity of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", but however, indistinct from this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance". As for the

---

Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which human creatures live, and which are the "winged human-like" forms (having two wings, four wings, or six wings) or mixed "animal-human-like" forms, are not the true shape (morphological form) of their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment". We will explain in one following chapter, the origin of those "winged human-like" and "animal-human-like" forms.

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", it will not be a part of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"; this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is the registered proprietary of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be, through its "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", a "FORM CARVED AND INDISTINCT OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE" which will be immersed in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established

manifestations of metaphors of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and has expressed them on the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" to indicate and lead all His creatures that will be created into existence both in the "Plane Above" and in the "Plane Below" to understand the nature of "THE DIVINE".

As we have indicated earlier, "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself, on all the "Divine Particles" constituent of His "DIVINE BODY", "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" in "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", and without collisions

forever with the passage of time — which provides the "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM", the "SUPREME STATE OF HARMONY", of "THE DIVINE" and of His "Electrical Charge" throughout all regions of His unlimited "BEING"

The "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM" which is obtained from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is a state of indescribable joy, an ineffable gladness, and in an immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE" has decided to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is to indicate and lead all His creatures that will be created into existence both in the "Plane Above" and in the "Plane Below" to understand this, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that will be applied to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” which will be immersed in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

The first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” is characterised by the eternal symbol of glory of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”: the “PURITY”, the first “Core Formative Divine State”, that is the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, which is also bearer of the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Divine

State". It is an expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

It is also to lead them to understand this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'", that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model to be applied without using "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" which will be immersed in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains".

It is also to lead them to understand this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has entrusted the Archangel MICHAEL the task to facilitate the good implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and also the task of the design of a morphological form for the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The infinity of particulars of the "Divine Particles", all their arrangements and configurations, all particulars of configurations of these "Divine Particles" in all their details, as well as all the different particulars and aspects of "THE DIVINE FORCE", the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and the immeasurable state of equilibrium that arise out of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of

seven “Divine Particles”, all geometric structures formed by the “Divine Particles” in various “Divine States”, all elements of “THE REASON”, and many other concepts associated with “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, all the different particulars and aspects of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, are the great “DIVINE WEALTH” of “THE DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE” has divided in Himself this great and unlimited “DIVINE WEALTH” in countless “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”. It is to indicate and lead all His creatures that will be created into existence both in the “Plane Above” and in the “Plane Below” to understand this, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will express these aspects of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” on the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

Creatures" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" that SHE will also place throughout the "MURKY VOID" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"THE DIVINE" is unlimited and HE generates Himself in countless ways. It is also to indicate and lead all His creatures that will be created into existence both in the "Plane Above" and in the "Plane Below" to understand this, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model to be applied without using "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", so that, once created, he reproduces himself, as long as established.

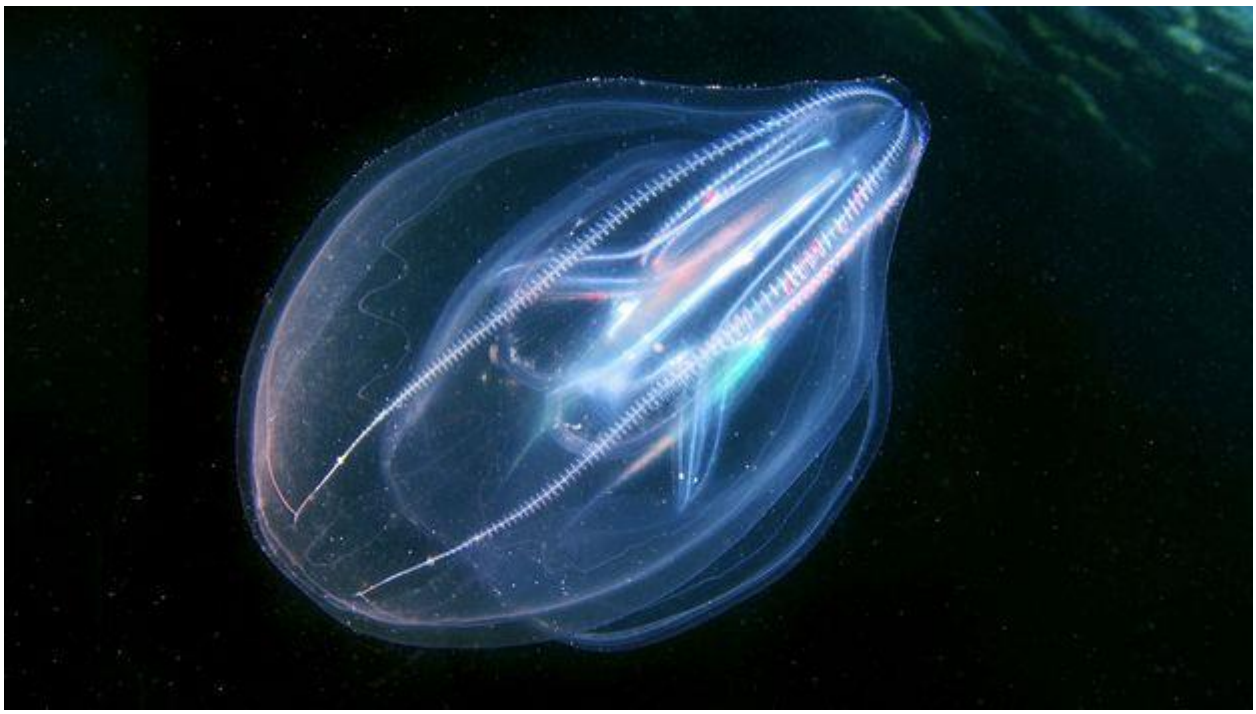
It is so that, from the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

Domain", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed as such is a cohesive subset of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", an integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" in the attribute "NON DIVINE": that is, an "INDISTINCT FORM" OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE".[435]

---

[435] You can quickly understand this through discernment by looking carefully at "transparent" animals in all their forms, and in which you can see the shape of their organs, their bones and blood vessels, as opaque organs in their "see-through body", in the sea water or in freshwater.

Sea walnut in the illustration above is an invertebrate with a milky, transparent and iridescent body that is oval to pear shaped and somewhat flattened. When agitated, the comblike organs on the sides of their bodies produce a bluish white luminescence.



The glass catfish in the following illustration is one of the most transparent vertebrates of freshwater in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which human creatures live. The glass catfish offers an incomparable view of its internal organs. Thanks to its low-pigment and almost clear body, the glass catfish is like a living skeleton whose organs, including its swim bladder and vertebral column, are visible. Most of its organs are located near the head, its skeleton is quite visible and its internal organs can be seen with a silver sack. Using a magnifying glass, their heart can be seen beating and one can determine the contents of its stomach. When the light strikes the glass catfish just right, it can create an iridescent rainbow color.

Due to the continuous movement of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the

Those things were produced into existence by “THE DIVINE FORCE” and for your education. Look carefully at everything around you and (in your mind) remove the manifested “COLOR” resulting by pigmentation from those things as their constituents “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” are maintained together by different degrees of cohesion.

All those things are integral, deliminated, and “INDISTINCT FORM” OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE”, and to each of which was assigned a purpose in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which you live.

first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is a giant electromagnetic field entirely filled with “electromagnetic waves”, which is illuminated by the luminous radiation emanating from the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”. It is thus that the manifested colors of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, which the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” wears, will be determined by the “pigment” properties of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Tegumentary Structure” of that “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and the wavelengths of the “electromagtic spectrum” associated with the luminous radiation emanating from “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”. In contrast with the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, of which the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Tegumentary

Structure" of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" has been endowed with "specific reflecting constructs" of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances", which allow to selectively absorb and reflect electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation, and thus display a gamut of vivid colors, the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" wears, has not been endowed with such property.

CHAPTER 160
THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" AS AN "INDISTINCT FORM" OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE"

CHAPTER 161

OTHERS DESIGNED MODELS TO BE APPLIED ON THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE" CONSTITUENT OF THE FIRST "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' HABITATION DOMAIN"

"THE DIVINE FORCE" will also entrust to the other elders of the creation, the task to study, in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and from new "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substances" put at their disposal by "THE DIVINE FORCE" Herself, the properties of new layers of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" of the new "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substances" as well as the different ways to arrange them on all scales above the

scales of the new “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances”, or to move more or less large quantities of these new layers of “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” from one place in the new “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” to another and as indicated by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

It is these teachings that these elders of the creation would subsequently apply to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in the “Plane Below”.

As we already mentioned, here too, the “specific process” by which the external element of subsistence is provided to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” that subsequently produces its “specific work”, is the basis of all the work that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will assign to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” to be executed from “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” and which would subsequently be applied to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in the “Plane Below”.

Those works will be classified according to the “specific effects” associated with the internal output signals emitted by the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

For example, in terms of the production of this “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘EARTHLY’” emitted by the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, the “specific process” by which the external element of subsistence is provided to the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” that subsequently produces its “specific work”, and which is still called

"ELECTRICITY", will be the foundation of numerous works that will be accomplished from several thousand and even several million "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in the "Plane Below".

As we have also indicated earlier, just as the "Divine Particles" are continuously in motion inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" at all scales of layers of "Divine Particles", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed and with aim to make manifest, by "THE DIVINE FORCE", a metaphor for such "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in the external and immediate environment around each "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent

of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed work tools to be applied on layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and produce “specific displacement movements”.

It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will provide teachings to the elders of the creation concerning those work tools and how to produce and apply these “specific displacement movements” within the new “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” that “THE DIVINE” Herself put at their disposal.

It is so that, under the guidance of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

Creatures" having the "FEMALE" adjective will learn to serve as production medium of these work tools.

These manifested work tools are called "WINDS" — they are in fact the "specific effects" associated with the "specific behaviour" that defines the "movement", considered in its manifestations in all its forms and scales — and will allow to move not only "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", but also the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances".

It is so that, "WINDS", as well as their "SWIRLS", in all their forms and powers, will be produced by "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" having the "FEMALE" adjective and to be applied on layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances".

It is so that, by the application of these "WINDS" on layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances",

new successive emissions/transfers of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" will take place in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" which is formed by these "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", changing the cohesion of the layers of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" from one place to another.

And it is so that the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of such "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" will be arranged in several others ways, from "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and formed by "THE DIVINE FORCE", then, produced by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" having the "FEMALE" adjective, creating in passing new layers of "Specific

Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, therefore manifesting into existence, the special “specific events” of “THE BIRTH” and of “THE EXPANSION”.

These special “specific events” of “THE BIRTH” and of “THE EXPANSION” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established at the scale of the “Specific Elementary ‘EARTHLY’ Particle” inside “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, will be applied not anymore inside “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” since they have been sealed, but will be applied outside “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” using only the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” present in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, or using those that “THE DIVINE FORCE” Herself would have put at their disposal in the “Plane Below”, and on scales that

will be millions of times larger than that of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance".

It is so that, these special "specific events" of "THE BIRTH" and of "THE EXPANSION" will occur into existence in these layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" when the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" around some of these layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" will be (1) either in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", (2) or in a state of unstable overload that can lead to the destruction of their structure.

It is so that, the work tools and the principles and methods that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has established into existence, and

which allow to restore the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” around such layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” to their state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, will be put into practice.

The manifestations of all these “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORMS”, which are “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS” by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and formed by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, then, produced by “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” having the “FEMALE” adjective, were the object of teachings that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” received in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, to be afterwards applied and expressed on the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” in the “Plane Below”.[436]

---

[436] During the course of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, these elders of the creation in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had expressed on each of them, will then, take themselves to be “gods” and “deities” using the knowledge that they had received and allowing them to produce manifestation of these “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORMS” from quick manipulations of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and at the scale of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

It is so that, pretending to be “gods” and “deities”, these elders of the creation will present themselves to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and with respect to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

As we mentioned in a previous annotation, when these elders of the creation will manage to lead the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” astray of the purpose for which “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it, and in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and pretending to be “gods” and “deities”, they will reverse the roles and will bring the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

It is also so that the basic principles for the functioning of geographical aspects, of electricity aspects, and of all the "natural phenomena", which are all manifestations of "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORMS", were the object of teachings that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" received in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL'

'EARTHLY' Creature" to prostrate instead in front of them and worship them. They will also divert the purpose of teaching that they had received in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and will feed the descendants of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with those harmful teachings with the goal to realize a complete destruction of the humanity.

This will be the origins of that, which will be called "magic" and "witchcraft" in various forms, as well as their link with astrology, and human creatures that follow these harmful teachings to put them into practice. The leaders of these elders of the creation who declared themselves to be "gods" were shown to ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, and they are locked underground in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS" (inside in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain").

CHAPTER 161
OTHERS DESIGNED MODELS TO BE APPLIED ON THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE" CONSTITUENT OF THE FIRST "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' HABITATION DOMAIN"

Domain", to be afterwards applied and expressed on the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" in the "Plane Below".

The manifestation of all these "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORMS" will form the basis of the activities that these elders of the creation will be called to perform throughout the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" in the attribute "NON DIVINE" using appropriate work tools.[437]

---

[437] It is these manifestations and these activities that Solomon (who in stupidity will called them real sectors of wisdom, orations, invocations, conjurations, magical rituals, occult arts, etc...) will learn from "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" covered with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and who will take advantage of it to lead him astray in his aspirations of greatness elevation, success, wealth, and domination; just as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

It is so that, the elders of the creation will be also identified by the quality, properties and strength of products which ensues of the use of the appropriate tools, for example the “WINDS”, or so other activities, that they will perform throughout on the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” in the “Plane Below”.

It is so that, those activities and those “WINDS” will also be metaphors used to designate those elders of the creation, and those elders of the creation will also be called the “WINDS”, or even the “WINDS” feeders.

Creatures” led themselves astray in the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on Solomon who failed to recognize “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

CHAPTER 161
OTHERS DESIGNED MODELS TO BE APPLIED ON THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE” CONSTITUENT OF THE FIRST “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ HABITATION DOMAIN”

This is why a "WIND" will designate not only the "specific displacement movements" produced by a suitable tool and that allows to move the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and the products of the "specific work" accomplished by layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", but also this elder of the creation that is currently performing this activity.[438]

Other elders of the creation, of the "MALAK" instance, have also learned from "THE DIVINE

---

[438] It is of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, wanted human creatures to understand, when he described the limits of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and also described the activities and tasks that are performed by the elders of the creation.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the "WINDS" and the elders of the creation, and how CHRIST had calmed the storm.

FORCE" how to create emotional tones of affection and of the "HARMONY" that these elders of the creation had for "THE DIVINE".

These emotional tones of affection will be expressed, for example, by colours — which are in fact the qualities of the radiation of the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'CELESTIAL'" emitted by the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substances" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" Herself put at the disposal of the elders of the creation — and which will then, be assigned to other new "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" constituents of the new "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substances" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" Herself put at their disposal. It is still these same teachings that these elders of the creation would apply to the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY'

Substances" constituents of "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" in the "Plane Below".[439]

---

[439] It is this teaching that some of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their fall from grace will be transmitting to human creatures who in their misery will also begin to exploit each others from that knowledge.

It is of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, described in the writings that he had left to human creatures, saying:

"...

> *AZAZEL taught men to make swords, knives, shields, breastplates and mirrors; he taught them the workmanship of bracelets and ornaments, the use of paint, the beautifying of the eyebrows, the use of stones of every valuable and select kind, and all sorts of dyes, so that mankind became corrupted.*

..."

This tells you about that, which was in abundance in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of AZAZEL and most of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and that they considered as valuable: the mere external appearances. "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" was empty of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

CHAPTER 161
OTHERS DESIGNED MODELS TO BE APPLIED ON THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE" CONSTITUENT OF THE FIRST "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' HABITATION DOMAIN"

It is so that, all the tasks necessary to the proper implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, were the object of teachings that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" received in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", to be afterwards applied and expressed on the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" in the "Plane Below".

All these tasks are distributed according to the "Sealed Twelve" Archangels and for each sealed Archangel among the "Sealed Twelve", the resulting tasks are distributed according to the manifestations of the metaphors of the seven "transformation steps" of products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the

“divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and on every “transformation step”, the successive resulting tasks are distributed according to the twenty-four “transformation sub-steps” which have already been described.

To each task resulting in the cascade of subdivisions, several “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” are selected and assigned the responsibility to carry out these tasks.

Therefore, from the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, each resulting task item in the cascade of the subdivisions is designed to bring the performers to understand a little more, in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE” where this task will

be performed, the nature of “THE DIVINE” and to grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

However, as we have already said, the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” are not sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT→GOD’ REASON” which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘GOD’ REASON” which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON” which in their turn are not sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON”.

Therefore, the execution of these tasks, which will be assigned to “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

Creatures", will be a first step in the understanding of the nature of "THE DIVINE".[440]

By spreading these tasks, resulting in the cascade of the subdivisions, throughout the "MURKY VOID" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and in very remote locations from "THE SHEKINAH", while remaining in the manifested designs in the proportions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", it is self evident that the necessity will arise for the performers of such tasks, to receive their daily amount of "fruits" of "THE TREE OF LIFE" so that they can perform the weekly tasks efficiently; thus the necessity to shorten the distance

---

[440] In the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" which are all restricted to "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and who had not even advanced in this first step in the understanding of the nature of "THE DIVINE", will declare themselves to be "gods" and "deities".

of travelling back and forth to “THE SHEKINAH”; that is, the necessity to bring the presence of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — at those remotes locations. That presence of “THE SHEKINAH” will be carry by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, who, thus, through the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” outside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will provide for the subsistence of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” performers of the tasks.

In the long term, eternity, the web of those tasks, including their performers and the carriers of the presence of “THE SHEKINAH”, and linked by “specific processes”, will form a manifestation of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of

seven “Divine Particles”, decomposed into all its products, carrying metaphors of those “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”: THE ULTIMATE GOAL OF “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Throughout these teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” gave them, all these elders of the creation were called upon to grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” and in the understanding of “THE HOLY PROJECT” in which they were “spoken” into existence.

CHAPTER 161
OTHERS DESIGNED MODELS TO BE APPLIED ON THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE” CONSTITUENT OF THE FIRST “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ HABITATION DOMAIN”

CHAPTER 162

THE SUBJECTIVE SHAPES ASSOCIATED TO THE DESIGNED MODELS TO BE SCULPTED IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE" CONSTITUENT OF THE FIRST "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' HABITATION DOMAIN"

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER loved all the elders of the creation in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the same manner, with a "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE", they were all His "CHILDREN". Several projects were implemented in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER was very happy with the progress of "THE HOLY

PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed.

Each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" had received one or more unique expressions that identified him and that were not available on the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and the entire "CELESTIAL HOST" was maintained in unity by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER perceived that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" had sufficiently developed "THE INTELLECT", and had developed sufficient knowledge and dexterity in the implementation of the tasks designed and established, and that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" was "HAPPY".

But this state of happiness and fulfillment pulled its strength in the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of

metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that took place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, to the point that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had sent “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” to oblivion.

The foremost elders of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, the “ADONA’IM”, went so far as to “DOUBT” the existence of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” and of the “‘GOD’ Divine State” whose child is the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, to the point that the Archangel MICHAEL, the eldest, had then, named himself “god” over the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, trying to explain to them that he was their father and that there was no other “god” apart from him; he thus demonstrated his lack

of knowledge towards his own origin and the lack of knowledge about the nature of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” and in front of which he came to receive from “THE DIVINE FORCE” the instructions of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER..

The Archangel MICHAEL and the “ADONA’IM” and all the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” had not developed in them “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and therefore they had no knowledge about “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and they had no knowledge about the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” and all the other “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that are inside of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

They were in "Obscurity" and they were "Obscurity".

As you would have understood already from the concept of "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and which we have explained already in the chapter concerning the creation of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence, **the absence of the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", is designated as the "Obscurity" in all its forms.**

As we have explained already, using the concepts of "chemical reactions" and of which we fully repeat the illustration here, at the basis of all those products that are formed as well as those that are consumed in all their details in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", are "chemical reactions". "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER, has “given body” to the constituents elements of those “chemical reactions”, the reactants, the products, and intermediates of enzymatic reactions, etc..., through those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” themselves as constituents elements of those “chemical reactions”, and those tasks, which were assigned to them, were meant to lead them to understand the multitudes of “chemical pathways and cycles” and other details of those “chemical reactions”, which represent the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, the hidden treasure behind those “rational activities” assigned to these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and which tells something very precise about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. In a “chemical reaction”, the flow of reactants, products, and intermediates of enzymatic reactions, etc..., does not have “consciousness” — in the sense of the qualitative

flow of inner states; this capacity by which an "energy" will take at any moment an immediate and direct knowledge, more or less complete and clear, of its existence, its states and its acts; that instant knowledge, unaccompanied by effort, of the experience as it presents itself — as such. Giving "consciousness", giving the "token of life", and giving the autonomous capacity of "FREE CHOICE", and the capacity to understand, to those constituents elements of "chemical reactions" is what "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has performed with the creation of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". Of the "energy" products of the events, which take place in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", HE has made "creatures" endowed with "consciousness". HE has established,

in some sense, “role playing” tasks, defined through these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and those “rational activities”, which are assigned to them, so that through the understanding of both their own designations (or namings) and their “innate capabilities”, in the execution of those “rational activities”, each of them can act, by his own decision-making, on the development of his own “specified role”, the purpose of which he was “spoken” into existence, and come to understand through discernment, that:

- They, as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, are enliven and conscious constituents elements of well-defined “chemical reactions”, which take place within a well-defined context and specifications, “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of

seven “Divine Particles”, and by metaphors in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” inside the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

- The reactants, products, and intermediates of enzymatic reactions, etc..., of those “chemical reactions” from which they have been made “animated” and “conscious” “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, tell something very precise about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. The understanding and knowledge of those “chemical reactions” and their constituent elements are the hidden treasure, behind those “rational activities”; they are the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, and from which emerges “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

And, ultimately, so that they can read and understand the story line, the living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, which has been written by "THE DIVINE FORCE" through them, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", "assuming their role", and thus assuming the "Characters", the "Personalities" whose roles they played and which they acquired, in that story line.

The Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" and all the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" have failed to "see" the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and which was embedded in the "specific tasks", which were assigned to them by "THE DIVINE FORCE"; they have failed to read and understand the story line, the living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, which has been written by "THE

DIVINE FORCE" through them, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". They have not developed in them "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; they were in "Obscurity" and they were "Obscurity".

It is then, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has understood that the Archangel MICHAEL was not in an expression of the metaphor of the "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM"; Indeed, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL was acting by ignoring the voice of "THE SEAT OF THE WISDOM" — that is, without taking into account all the teaching that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had provided to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” chose to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

In Her council inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” saw the imperfect illusions that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” produced by themselves for the purpose of make a representation of “THE ONE” from whom “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” originate, and designing images to allude to the

likeness of that, which is proper to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

It is thus that "THE DIVINE FORCE" established furthermore to educate more the Archangel MICHAEL, inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — in "THE UNION". And "THE DIVINE FORCE" started to educate and guide the Archangel MICHAEL on the specifications established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" as well as on the meaning of the attribute "SPIRIT", the attribute "LIGHT" and the attribute "GOD" of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", and what these attributes represent, to the extent of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

This was thus the prelude of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and

with the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will entrust the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, specific tasks for additional education, in order to give them the elements of answers to their quest to seek to know “THE ONE” from whom they originate and who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable by elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”.

We have already explained the general process of education — cultivation of learning — of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, under the supervision of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

In this new series of additional education, it is the “personal” dimension, the identity, of each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” that was

to be addressed through “personal projects”, in order to awaken in these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, knowledge of themselves, to awaken in them the “exploratory” behavior of themselves, the thirst to ask themselves more questions about themselves, as a living “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” into existence, and therefore seek the answers; for, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were not even aware of the existence of their own “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, let alone the model of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, the mould from which they are all products. Given that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” did not know themselves, is it “THE ONE” who remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable by elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, whom they would know? A

response on the exploration of oneself allows us to advance in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, when we know how to discern and “connect the dots”.

In this new series of additional education, all based on the 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of the identity exercise, which we have already mentioned in one previous chapter, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will choose to let them do their own experiment; SHE will let them “slip into the skin of the artist” in the 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of the identity exercise.

As we have indicated already, one of the purpose of this 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of the identity was, for these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, to translate through a 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of “who they think they are”; in other words, how they identify

themselves, as being seen by self and by others as a particular sort of individual, how they perceive the existence, how they perceive themselves in the existence, and also what was their understanding of "THE DIVINE".

This 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of the identity exercise was a touchstone and tool of creative exploration that fundamentally enables a visual discovery of the perceptions and ideas related to the qualities of the manifested metaphor of the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", from which arises "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". This 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of the identity exercise was, for these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", a fundamental means to translate, document, record and analyse by themselves the "world" in which they inhabited.

This 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of the identity exercise also intended to help these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" prepare for the understanding of more difficult concepts, which are beyond the limits of elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", as well as the specifications as established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and associated to those concepts.

Some of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will be well satisfied with the knowledge they had already acquired in the execution of the tasks that had been assigned to them hitherto, and will continue to "sleep on the kudos of their innate skills", while others will be inclined to dig further, to want to understand.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will entrust the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, the particular task to choose shapes that will be associated: to the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The animal forms as well as the human form, which are now familiar to you, were not known to these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and had not yet appeared into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”. Thus this particular task of choosing forms, was captivating and aroused their intellectual curiosity and enthusiasm.

This particular task will be only about the external morphological particulars which will be associated to

each of the three models — the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model —, without taking into account the anatomical aspect in these three models.

Indeed, none of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, had sufficient knowledge to be able to conceive the anatomie of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, or the anatomie of a “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

If they had succeeded to develop in them such knowledge, it would mean that they had understood not only the meaning of all numbers and the organs associated with the anatomie of such “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, but the origin of those

numbers and those organs; how those numbers and those organs came to be and how they are related to each other.

Therefore, from all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had poured on each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", they would have came to understand the existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE BODY", and manifested through them, all around them, and through all the tasks which were assigned to them.

Therefore, they would have came to understand that everything that is "PURE" ensues from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and that, themselves, as well as all the ordinances, which were given to them, have been

established through “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, since eternity and very long before that they, as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, were “spoken” into existence.

Therefore, they would have understood, or at least have an indication of, the extent of knowledge, the extent of thoughts and to the least details, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had deployed to design and establish “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” was implementing.

Therefore, the disaster that they were about to unleash into the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, from their fury of absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, would not have taken place.

But, after nearly seventy billion years into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and which is the duration of “First Phase” of the realization of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, reckoned in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”, none of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, including the Archangel MICHAEL, knew not of the existence of “THE DIVINE FORCE” who, through the process of education through enlightenment, through which SHE fulfilled all their “Wishes”, their “Desires”, was diligently teaching all of them and each of them, as numerous as they were.

None of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, including the Archangel MICHAEL, despite having developed sufficient knowledge and dexterity in the implementation of the tasks which were assigned to them, knew not why they were

assigned those tasks or where those tasks originate from; none of them succeeded in discerning the pattern described and through which the necessity to accomplish these tasks arose in existence. These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have always believed that they were the ones who did all that work by themselves and had acquired their dexterity by themselves. Even nowadays, before that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had sent to mankind the knowledge written in this BOOK, they thought that they were the ones who created the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[441]

---

[441] Since they are all unable to see or recognize "THE DIVINE FORCE" teaching HER Child, they have asked CHRIST, saying: "How come the human knows all these things?" And CHRIST responded to them, saying: "I do not know how THE FATHER is giving him this knowledge." The fallen ones became aware that, knowledge of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and knowledge of all their

None of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including the Archangel MICHAEL, knew not how they came into existence or even that they were into existence inside an attribute "NON DIVINE".

Consequently, none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", had sufficient knowledge to be able to conceive the anatomie of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", or the anatomie of a "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

---

deeds, have been sent to mankind, and having failed to trap and bring down the "human", they understood that this "human" is not an ordinary one and they approached "him" and said: "Reveal yourself! Who are you?"

CHAPTER 162
THE SUBJECTIVE SHAPES ASSOCIATED TO THE DESIGNED MODELS TO BE SCULPTED IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE" CONSTITUENT OF THE FIRST "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' HABITATION DOMAIN"

Let recall that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed and established these three models — the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model —, from eternity, before that the attribute “NON DIVINE” was created, and thus, from eternity, before that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were “spoken” into existence.

For the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will entrust some “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, this particular task to choose shapes that will be associated to the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, to study and establish properties and a mode of functioning for each form.

CHAPTER 162
THE SUBJECTIVE SHAPES ASSOCIATED TO THE DESIGNED MODELS TO BE SCULPTED IN THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE” CONSTITUENT OF THE FIRST “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ HABITATION DOMAIN”

For each chosen form, these properties will also provide a unique purpose to the chosen form and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" would manifest into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" was for all of them a gentle shepherd and devoted to their education, to reveal "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", to lead them to understand "THE DIVINE", in all its forms manifested in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

Through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH", "THE DIVINE

FORCE" revealed them the specifications and properties[442] of each "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature"

---

[442] Later when some of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will reject the first commandment, "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", thus loosing "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they will be hurled on EARTH and in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" down here and they will consider themselves, not as creatures, but rather as "beings" (since they do not know how they came into existence, nor have they seen those who exist before them and they believe themselves to be eternal) having a divine essence, that is, they will pretend to be "gods" (which they are not) and "deities" (which they are not either), towards human creatures — gods of fertility, gods of war, natural forces, divinatory spirits, etc… — diverting the knowledge that they had received from the tasks that were entrusted to them, they are going to enslave and dominate the human creature, and destroy the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

It is of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, described in the writings that he had left to humans, saying:

"…

so that such "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" can function as it should in the "Specific Energy

---

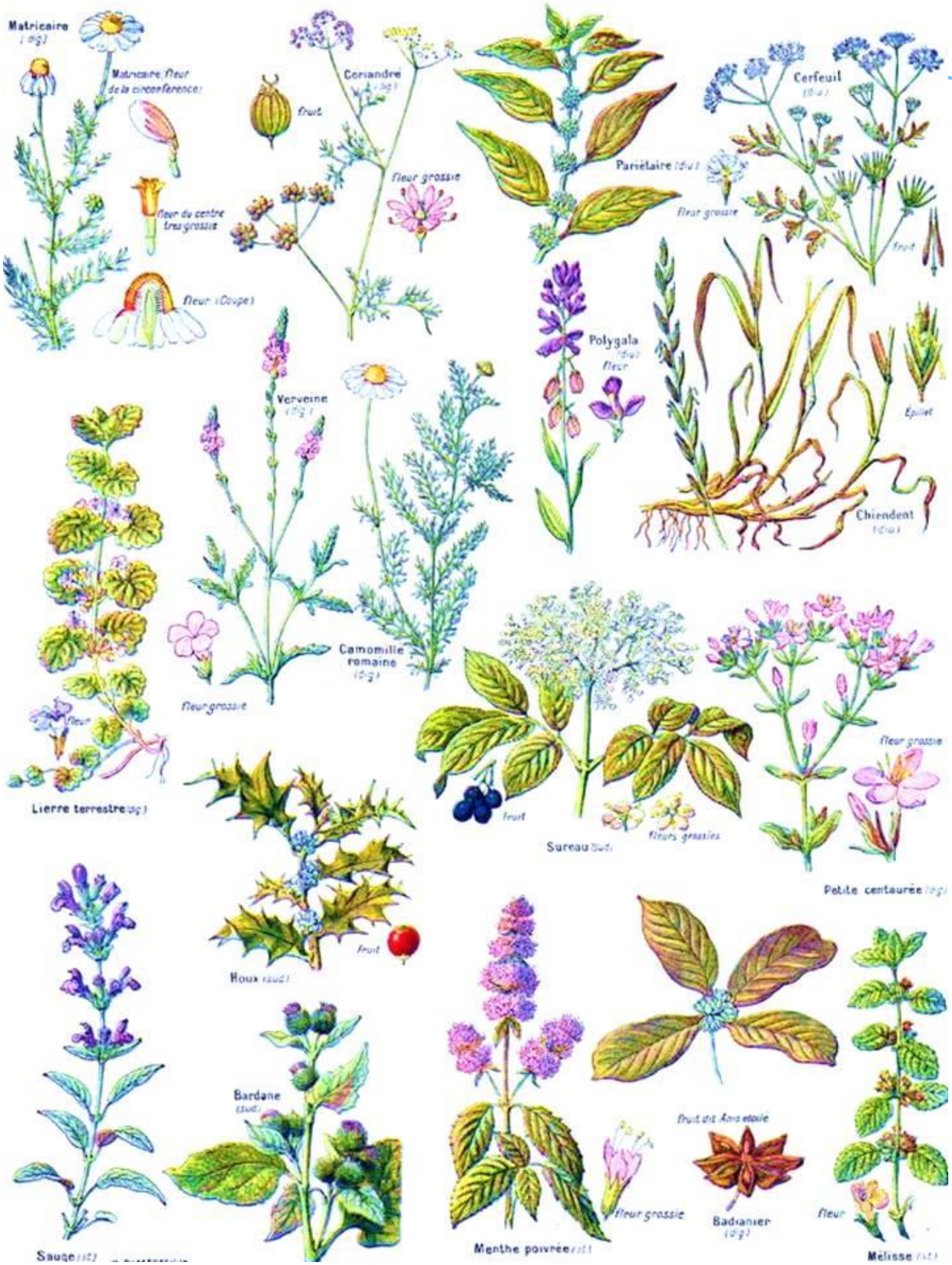
> *And it came to pass when the children of men had multiplied that in those days were born unto them beautiful and comely daughters.*
>
> *And when the angels, children of heaven saw them, they lusted after them; and they said to each other: come, let us choose us wives from among the children of men and beget us children.*
>
> ...
>
> *And they took unto themselves wives, and each chose for himself one, and they came, and they began to go in unto them and to defile themselves with them, and they taught them charms and enchantments, and the properties of root and plants.*

..."

It is by using their inner faculties of metamorphosis that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" transformed their appearances and took those of the husbands of these women and defile themselves with them in order to fill them with particulars of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" corrupted by their perversities.

‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” revealed them the concepts of a “tree”, concepts related to the “fruits” produced by a “tree”, and several others concepts relating to “LIFE”, so that these elders of the creation can understand not only the basic principles on which they had been “spoken” into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, the basic principles that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had used to create into existence the “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” from which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were designing each “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, but much more, so that they grow up in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” through these manifestations of metaphors of “EONS”.



THE SUBJECTIVE SHAPES ASSOCIATED TO THE DESIGNED MODELS TO BE SCULPTED IN THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE” CONSTITUENT OF THE FIRST “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ HABITATION DOMAIN”

THE SUBJECTIVE SHAPES ASSOCIATED TO THE DESIGNED MODELS TO BE SCULPTED IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE" CONSTITUENT OF THE FIRST "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' HABITATION DOMAIN"

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had intended to add products of the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

All products of the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that these elders of the creation had designed, will later represent that, which will be called: “THE FLORA”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” will subsequently create a single seed, at the scale of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, for each product of the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and SHE will place these seeds inside each of these products.

For the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will entrust the other "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", this particular task to choose shapes that will be associated to the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment". The application of this subjective form to the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will produce that, which will be called: the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

For the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will entrust the Archangel MICHAEL, this particular task to choose a shape that will be associated to the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment". The application of this subjective form to the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will produce that, which will be called: the

“Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

The uniqueness of the external shape for the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” implies the choice of a single rigid structure in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that will allow maintaining the external morphological particulars which will be chosen by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

At the appointed time and following the appropriate convergence point in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” that “THE DIVINE” has consolidated in Himself, it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will Herself create all the anatomical structures associated with the three models — the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model,

and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model — and reflecting the external morphological particulars that would have been chosen by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

CHAPTER 163

THE "SUBJECTIVE 'EARTHLY' GARMENT" OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

"THE DIVINE FORCE" will entrust the "ADONA'IM" and the other "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", with exception of the Archangel MICHAEL, the particular task, to each of them, to choose a "Character" for oneself, which will be associated to the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

As we indicated in one previous chapter, the path along which will be educated and led "The ALTAR of

‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, is the path illustrated by the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”; it is the path that leads to “PLENITUDE”, to the manifestation in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of the metaphor of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE” like HE had intended when HE had decided to establish “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

One of the main drivers of this education, and that allows leading “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

Creature" model, toward that, which it is called to become, is the distinction.

And it is through the distinction, which highlights the purpose of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that each manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, will have to find its place, build a personality; each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" with respect to the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" with respect to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

The distinction designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and manifested through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is creative and educational; because it ensues from the supreme

completeness of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

Only “THE DIVINE FORCE”, in all its forms, has all these information in all their details, and SHE received them from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in order to accomplish all the purposes of education of all creatures that will be created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is thus that in this particular task of choosing a “Character” for oneself, it will be a question of identifying oneself and of choosing a set of the distinctive psychic and moral traits that make up the personality of an individual, and to format them using is a unique form of nonverbal expression: a subjective form, as a result of changes in the morphology and external appearances of their “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”. In everyday

language, it will be about subjectively shaping the set of stable ways of being, feeling or acting that usually regulate the behavior of an individual in his relations with other individuals. It is a way through which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" would show and convey their true innermost thoughts and feelings, articulate their "Interpreted THOUGHTS", perceptions and sensations, through a subjective form of their own choosing, without the need for words: a self-expression of who they think they are; the journey of self-discovery.

To that end and from the models and shapes that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will teach them through the process of education through enlightenment, through which SHE fulfilled all their "Wishes", their "Desires", which we have described already, and through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of

"THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, and through those teachings, each of them will design for himself a unique external shape, represented by a set of morphological characteristics, for the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" including its mode of operation (mainly its manifested movements) from the perspective of that morphology and in the image of which each of this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will identify itself through manifestation of a metaphor in the new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".[443]

---

[443] Later when some of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" will reject "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" loosing their "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they will be hurled on EARTH down here.

Filled with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", they will consider themselves, not as creatures, but rather as "beings" (since they do not know how they came into existence, nor have they seen those who exist before them and they believe themselves to be eternal) having a divine essence, that is, they will pretend to be "gods" (which they are not) and "deities" (which they are not either), towards human creatures — gods of fertility, gods of war, natural forces, divinatory spirits, etc... — diverting the knowledge that they had received from the tasks that were entrusted to them, they are going to enslave and dominate the human creature, and destroy the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Using their inner faculties of metamorphosis and the teachings that they had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will subjugate human creatures who did not understand these faculties that they described as supernatural as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" changed the shape of their perdurable "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Garment" in front of these human creatures and in an unpredictable manner outside the ordinary course of things that were familiar to these human creatures.

It is so that, in much the same way as putting a sharp razor clam in the hands of a one year old baby and letting him crawl around with it for its own destruction, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures" will also accelerate the destruction of human creatures by unveiling and by transferring, in these human creatures, the mechanisms that are at the base of these instant metamorphoses, in exchange for those human creatures to abdicate their freedom and their elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" — that is, to abdicate their "SOUL", which is "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" consolidated inside of their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" — through oaths of allegiance to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures": this is the sole objective that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have set for themselves since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...". And these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have remained clinging to the realization of their sole objective, by all means.

Such destruction is not the result of the transfer strictly speaking of the knowledge about the functioning of those mechanisms, but such destruction is the result of both (1) the transfer of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" concerning the purposes of those faculties, which were endowed to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and (2) the transfer of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

The mode of operation from the perspective of that morphology concerns the dynamics associated with the unique external form of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and which attaches to its movement in which the dimensional continuity and the temporal continuity will settle more and depending upon the

---

Creatures" have developed around their inner faculties. Just like those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had no knowledge about the origin of those faculties and why they have been endowed with those faculties, it is so that the human creatures who will be the receivers of such transfer of absence of knowledge, will feed from it and also put it into practice.

All reptiles, without exception, are part of "Characters" that chose the major part of these elders of the creation, who have rejected "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", thus loosing "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; they will be hurled on EARTH down here. The attributes of these reptiles are also characteristic attributes of these elders of the creation; that is, these reptiles are to a particular extent "images" in characters of these fallen elders of the creation.

basic innate instincts of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" at the origin of this unique external form of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" and which, that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will choose to use for this unique external form of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment".

It is so that, this particular task was only about the morphological particulars of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", without taking into account the anatomical aspect of this "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment". The application of this unique subjective morphology to the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will produce that, which will be called: the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

For each “Character” chosen, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had also intended to produce into existence in the new “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and whose “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Essence Substance” will be endowed with metaphors of the particulars of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” which is at the origin of the “Character” considered.

Do you recall what we have indicated about the meaning of the word “EARTH”? The reference to that place (level, layer) “deep inside” the “THRONE” and where KNOWLEDGE of those causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, which is established and directed from the “THRONE”, is kept? Well, similar KNOWLEDGE of

those causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and which are kept on that similar place (which is also designated as "EARTH") "deep inside" a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", also defines the particulars of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature". As you would have understood, this particular task of choosing a "Character" for oneself was meant to "un-EARTH" (to reveal, to shed light on) that, which is kept in that place (level, layer) "deep inside" a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" entrusted them this particular task to lead them to understand that every "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" was created into existence as manifestation of a well-

defined product of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, and that every “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” is an expression of the character of “THE DIVINE FORCE” and therefore of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER; that is, every “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” carries with it a manifestation of a metaphor of a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

Just as eternal truths that are contained in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” are also expressed in products that are formed into existence inside of this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION”, it is likewise that, in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF

THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, each “Character” chosen by a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” would carry celestial truths concerning the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” which is at the origin of the considered “Character”.

The celestial truths concerning the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” which is at the origin of a considered “Character”, are not the eternal truths that are contained in the product of “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and from which that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” is a manifestation of a metaphor.

But these celestial truths concerning the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” which is

at the origin of a considered "Character", would allow the following of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" to discern the eternal truths from the celestial truths.[444]

Indeed, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will entrust to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" which had acquired enough knowledge, the particular task, to each of them, to choose a "Character" for oneself, so that each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" can

---

[444] The following of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is the human creature and this particular task to choose a "Character" for oneself is reminiscent of the activity whereby you are presented with an artwork that has been painted by an artist, and you are called to discern the character features and values that are inherent and define the artist of the artwork. It is from these traits of character and values, that one will be able to get back at the root and to discern the origin of the artist of the artwork.

reflect on itself, describing through the chosen "Character", its own vision of existence and also its own vision of "THE DIVINE".

Therefore, each "Character" chosen by each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in the sense where it involves intellectual, cognitive, and emotional processes, would also be a testimony of both their intellectual growth in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their affective and emotional growth in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'": the two factors that enable access to the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This particular task to choose a "Character" for oneself will solicit[445] to a very large extent and to the limits of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", representational aspects of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" of which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has predefined abundantly inside of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and thus allows the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" to project its self-identity and self-awareness on the "Character" chosen for oneself.

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were not aware of the existence of their

---

445 To exert an action or an influence on, by awakening, by stimulating. Synonym: to call, to attract, to capture, to arouse, to excite, to wake up, to prick, to provoke, to retain, to stimulate. Use here in the sense of soliciting attention, curiosity, interest, memory, intelligence, eyes, gaze, effort.

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" acting inside the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", but they knew to a particular degree that they had each an essence within them.

It is so that, the particular task to choose a "Character" for oneself is a very complex activity, which will involve the "specific processes" internal to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" acting inside the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", sensory, intellectual, cognitive and emotional processes that must function and be in sufficient coordination on the outer shape of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" had chosen.

The discernment of the "Character" that a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" would

have chosen would allow the following of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" to understand three values that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will unconsciously express in his "Character" and about both his intellectual growth in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and his affective and emotional growth in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

The first value that must be discerned is expressive of the chosen "Character" and concerns the affective and emotional growth in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

The expressive value of the chosen "Character" depends upon the form that is associated with the "Character" and this form will have to function

optimally in a well-defined subset of the new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".[446]

The choice of the subset of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" will be a testimony of the temper of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" at the origin of the "Character", of the growth of its affective and emotional reactions from the moment when it was "spoken" into existence inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" until the moment when this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" chose his own "Character".

The time that was associated with the moment when the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"

---

[446] Three basis subsets will be defined in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"; they will be called: "The Waters", "The Earth", "The Air".

chose their own “Character” was that of the end of the “First Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

The “First Phase” of the realization of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, lasted a full cycle of seven “transformation steps” of products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE”; which, by application of the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, is roughly seventy billion years in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE

ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Just as it is with the renewal of the “GENES” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the model of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, in much the same in the model of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” some basic qualities which predetermine precise features of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” (and that we shall call the “GENES” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”), are nullified once every seven years to give way to new “GENES” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”.

Thus, at attainment of this time which was associated with the moment when the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” chose their own “Character”, these “GENES” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the model of the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will have been nullified about ten billion times in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This time, at attainment of this time associated with the end of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", these "GENES" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will not give way to new "GENES", but they will consolidate and seal all the fixed character features — considered as innate, as independent of both biological determinations and the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" — which will forever define the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" who

chooses its “Character”: it will be the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Nature” (or simply, the “nature”) that has emerged of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” considered.

This “Specific ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Nature” (or simply, the “nature”) that has emerged of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, contains all the celestial truths that are in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” and that define the personality of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” considered from the perspective of intellectual growth in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and his affective and emotional growth in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

This “Specific ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Nature” (or simply, the “nature”) that has emerged of the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", will also affix the future behavior of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" which is in that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

If at the attainment of this time associated with the end of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" has produced nothing, then, eternally it will not produce anything, by itself, of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". And in this case, the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will eternally remain in the state, which it has acquired at the attainment of this time associated with the end of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", because "THE DIVINE FORCE" will not have taken place in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" considered.

If on the other hand, at the attainment of this time associated with the end of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" has produced and is in the process of producing "fruits" as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established it in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", then, this plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will continue to produce such "fruits" eternally, because "THE DIVINE FORCE" who holds all "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", will have taken place in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" considered.

It is so that, the chosen "Character" will be a record of the "Specific 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Nature" (or simply, the "nature") that has emerged of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", of the affective and emotional state of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" at the origin of the "Character", and one will be able to discern this:

- From the thickness of the outer surface of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" associated with the "Character": this outer surface of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be called: the "skin" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

  This thickness could be thin and the surface soft, indicating the tenderness in all of its forms, the absence of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of

metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” at the origin of the “Character”, a large affective and emotional capacity, and generosity which leads to consider the others with kindness, to treat them with a lot of care.

This thickness may not be thin and/or the surface may not be soft, thus indicating a form of emotional control, the presence of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” at the origin of the “Character”, some reservation, a distance, contrary desires and hidden affective and emotional capacities reflecting the fact that

the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" at the origin of the chosen "Character" has not yet developed in itself "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; these hidden affective and emotional capabilities could lead to hostility towards others (as this will prove to be the case some days later during the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT").

- From the volume occupied by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" would have chosen, one will also be able to discern the degree of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" present in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and

that had swamped “THE CELESTIAL HOST”.

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that had developed in them extreme forms of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” will be compelled to stand above the others.

It is so that, a propensity of these extreme forms of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” will be reflected on the chosen “Character” by a largest possible volume to express the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” associated with this chosen “Character”.[447]

---

[447] That is the origin of those gigantic prehistoric animals that you have heard about and saw the remaining of the flood in your

The parts of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” associated with this chosen “Character” in order to manifest the dynamics of its movement, will be represented by that, which will be called: limbs articulated to the “Character”, of which the main function is either the locomotion or the prehension; and to each subset of the new “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, were defined basic symbols:

- “THE WING”, in all its forms, articulated to the “Character”, being the symbol associated with the subset which will be called “THE MILD MATTER”, it will be also the symbol of

---

museums.

the “Plane Above”, to express stability and prevalence in “THE MILD MATTER”;

- The limbs of mobility which will be articulated to the “Character” and which will be called “THE LEG” and “THE ARM”, in all their forms, being the symbols associated with the subset which will be called “THE SOLID MATTER”, it will be also the symbol of the “Plane Below”, to express stability and prevalence on “THE SOLID MATTER”;
- The limbs of mobility which will be called “THE FINS”, in all their forms, articulated to the “Character”, being the symbols associated with the subset which will be called “THE LIQUID MATTER”, it will be also another symbol of the “Plane Below”, to express

stability and prevalence in “THE LIQUID MATTER”.

All these members, in all their forms, are metaphors that will be used to attempt to represent an expression of “THE DIVINE FORCE” who, just like “THE DIVINE”, has remained (and remains) invisible to “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and cannot be apprehended and is elusive in the attribute “NON DIVINE” for all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. These “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have only the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has restricted to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in

the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

Certain parts of the shape associated with this chosen "Character" in order to manifest the dynamics of its movement, could indicate an expression of superiority, power, or strength into a well-defined subset of the new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", by superimposing[448] particular parts of the shape, other parts can express an upcoming event by

[448] The superimposing of such particular parts of the shape is a way to represent through decomposition and projection in a lower dimension (for example a two dimensional flatness), an object that fully resides in a higher dimension (resp. for example a three dimensional sphere) and cannot reside in its fullness in a lower dimension.

making changes on the those parts concerned appear.[449]

- From colors that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" at the origin of the "Character" will deploy on the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" associated with this chosen "Character". Some colors will be complementary, others will be opposite. Some combinations will give an expression of cohesion and "HARMONY" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" at the origin of the "Character" with "THE DIVINE", others however will cause an opposite effect.

---

[449] You (reading these writings) can practice to understand this and to develop the capacity of discernment from the descriptions of the vision that was sent to Nebuchadnezzar, King of Babylon, and was interpreted by Daniel (Daniel 2).

The use of tones of colors and their combinations will express some affective and emotional tone.

Two different tones of colors, when separated, can form an attenuated contrast and make appear a sense of balance and inner peace in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" at the origin of the "Character" considered.

Absolute white color is an expression of Pure Light coming out of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'"', and thus represents the symbol of "THE DIVINE FORCE" in all its forms.

At the opposite of the absolute white color, the

absolute black color will be an expression of the "MURKY VOID" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", an expression which attaches to the "MURKY VOID": inhibition, fear, anxiety, etc... and which are emotions that appear into existence when the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" has taken place within "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

The yellow color and its variants were interpreted by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "MALAK" instance as to be, according to their understanding of the "world" in which they inhabited, expressions of the cheerfulness, joy and splendor, in all their forms.

The orange color and its variants were interpreted by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "MALAK" instance as to be, according to their understanding of the "world" in which they inhabited, expressions in all its forms, of the affection that "THE DIVINE" has for his creatures.

The green color and its variants were interpreted by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "MALAK" instance as to be, according to their understanding of the "world" in which they inhabited, expressions in all its forms, of the blessings that "THE DIVINE" poured out on his creatures.

The color purple and its variants were interpreted

by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "MALAK" instance as to be, according to their understanding of the "world" in which they inhabited, expressions in all its forms, of the grace and the regeneration obtained through the execution of "THE PRAISE".

The color blue and its variants were interpreted by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "MALAK" instance as to be, according to their understanding of the "world" in which they inhabited, expressions in all its forms, of the strength, the ability to perform particular tasks, the ability to act.

The brown color and its variants were interpreted by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "MALAK" instance as to be,

according to their understanding of the "world" in which they inhabited, expressions in all its forms, of that, which is unknown, that, which is foreign.

Several other colors were interpreted by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "MALAK" instance as to be, according to their understanding of the "world" in which they inhabited, but will lose their meaning during the course of the "Second Phase" of the realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; because they will be associated with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE".

The colors of the manifestation of the "Palette of COLORS", which were used to express the appearance of each "Subjective 'EARTHLY'

Garment" associated with a chosen "Character" were interpreted by "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "MALAK" instances, according to their understanding of the "world" in which they inhabited, from the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE", in order to manifest the emotional tones of affection and of the "HARMONY" that each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" had towards "THE DIVINE", and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who chose "Characters" could freely express their emotional tones and their perceptions with those colors.[450]

---

[450] This particular task to choose a "Character" for oneself is reminiscent of the activity that you can observe with offsprings of human creatures and concerning the activity of drawing on the sheet of paper, and it is the drawing that will allow identifying their characters. By drawing, offsprings most often speak of themselves.

As we have indicated in a previous chapter, “THE DIVINE FORCE” provided these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” with the knowledge on how to produce an appropriate “movement” in order to apply radiant energy on delimited parts of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” to selectively produce a vivid color, which is a result of a selective reflection of certain wavelengths of the “electromagtic spectrum” and optical interference. It is thus that, through such knowledge, “THE DIVINE

To develop the sense of observation and to help the offspring to assimilate some knowledge from oral or written data, one must make the offspring interested in things that he would not be aware of. It is this knowledge that the offspring will represent in the drawing and express how he perceives the things that surround him.

That is what “THE DIVINE FORCE” did with the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” by entrusting this particular task to choose a “Character” for oneself.

FORCE" has indirectly provided them with the manifestation of the metaphor of the "Palette of COLORS". Using their inate ability of metamorphosis, which allow them to change the color of their own "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Tegumentary Structure" and the ability to change the shape of their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were given a "free hand" in order to paint their 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of the identity in this exercise of manifested creative thinking. A key objective of providing these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" with the manifestation of the metaphor of the "Palette of COLORS" was to bring them to understand the manifested properties of that "LIGHT" of which they had heard during their education through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through the ordinances of the

“specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, that “LIGHT”, which will become their new object of covetousness and rivalries in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”. Through themselves, they were called to discern and learn about the manifested metaphor of the “Palette of COLORS” and as color-coded mapping of happenings taking place inside “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, to get a better understanding of this “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, so that they come to understand who they themselves are in relation to “THE DIVINE FORCE” who is “THE DIVINE PRISM”, THE FIVE-DIMENSIONAL FILTER, through which “THE LIGHT OF THE DIVINE” has been filtered and they

all have been manifested out into existence; in short, so that they grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and its decomposition into its constituents in all their forms inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The second value that must be discerned concerns the original aspect of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” at the origin of the “Character” considered, this original aspect that differentiates one “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” from the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”; the aspect under which this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” is known; that is, the manifestation of the metaphor of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that defines this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” as unique entity in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”.

This second value that must be discerned reflects the state of intellectual growth development in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, because the chosen “Character” ensues from a project. The chosen “Character” is a manifestation of the “PRE-EXISTING” intent in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” which is at the origin of the “Character” and its shape and appearance are explained by the performance which was expected even before that this “Character” was manifested. The chosen “Character” is just expressing the projective aspect and “pending” that had the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” which is at the origin of the “Character”.

In the absence of discernment, the appearance of the chosen “Character”, as a manifestation of a “PRE-EXISTING” intent in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, will make forget that projective aspect and “pending” of this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”. And therefore, in the absence of discernment, the appearance of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” associated with a chosen “Character”, will make forget the work accomplished by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” in the realization of the “Character”; just like “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will come to forget “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” which was deployed extensively in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”.

For “THE INTELLECT” growth in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, one must get interested in the “Character” chosen by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” insofar

as one is interested in who has chosen the "Character".

When the capacity of discernment is active, then, after having quickly identified and discerned the meaning of the "Character", it will then, be necessary to ask the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" at the origin of the "Character" about his intentions and ask to explain his chosen "Character", as a manifestation of the "PRE-EXISTING" intent in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

By this, the following of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" would be called upon to be more interested in the creative act of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", much more than the product illustrated by the chosen "Character"; because the appearance of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" associated with a

chosen “Character” is also, through its style, an informative value, and this appearance transmits also its communicative value about the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” at the origin of the “Character”.

In every detail, the “Character” that a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will choose will carry the affective, emotional, and intellectual token of life of this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

The general style used on the chosen “Character” reveals the fundamental provisions of the outlook of existence by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” at the origin of the “Character”.

It is so that, in its whole, the chosen “Character” will reflect the full picture of what lies in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” at the origin of the “Character” and at the moment when it is chosen; that is, the status of the manifestation of the metaphor of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that defines this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” as unique entity in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”.

Therefore, through the chosen “Character”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” also reveals permanent personality traits which express above all the status of his intellectual reactions as well as affective and emotional attitudes in defined situations, these permanent traits which have developed since the considered “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” was “spoken” into existence inside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” until the moment when this

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" chose his own "Character"; that is, the chosen "Character" reveals what the considered "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" has in its nature.

It is the same when you come to see the works of "THE DIVINE" which have been implemented in the attribute "NON DIVINE": the permanent traits of "THE DIVINE" that are revealed are always: "PURITY", "HOLINESS", and "LOVE".[451]

It is so that, that within the limits of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", the following of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

---

[451] Do not confuse the works of "THE DIVINE" with the works of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" which are the works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

If you don't see "PURITY", "HOLINESS", and "LOVE" on something, then, know that "THE DIVINE" either is not in that thing.

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, through the perfection of discernment, can discern the celestial truths that are in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” who is at the origin of a “Character” considered. Those celestial truths define the personality of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” at the origin of the “Character” from the perspective of intellectual growth in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and his affective and emotional growth in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

These celestial truths that lie in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” at the origin of the “Character” and at the moment when it is chosen, are not eternal truths that are contained in the product of “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined

by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and from which this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” is a manifestation of the metaphor.

To be able to discern the eternal truths, within the limits of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, from the celestial truths, one must trace back and discern the narrative value carried by the “Character” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” has chosen.

The third value that must be discerned is narrative of the chosen “Character” and concerns the manifestation of the product of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and from which this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” is a manifestation of the metaphor.

By delivering on the chosen "Character", the manifestation of the "PRE-EXISTING" intent in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" which is at the origin of the "Character", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will also reveal his interest, his tastes, why it was "spoken" into existence and its unique value in "THE CELESTIAL HOST"; it will define by itself how it perceives itself in "THE CELESTIAL HOST": this is the narrative value of the chosen "Character".[452]

---

[452] This can also be discerned from the conversations that the elders of the creation had between themselves and in relation to the realization of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the unconscious expression of the organization of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" in the particular task to choose a "Character" for oneself.

Within the limits of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, this narrative value of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” at the origin of the “Character” will be the entirety of his way of seeing the existence, which will be reflected on his chosen “Character”, and which will supplement it in great part, on the condition of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” who provides itself and freely evokes what represents his chosen “Character”.[453]

---

[453] You can discern this from the “Character” that AZAZEL chose, the appearance that he had given to his chosen “Character”, and his “PRE-EXISTING” intention to be above all others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”; In short to, be as “THE DIVINE”.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the unconscious expression of the organization of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of AZAZEL and his “PRE-EXISTING” intention.

This is why, to Her others CHILDREN, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", and who had acquired sufficient knowledge, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will also entrust them the particular task, to each of them, to choose a "Character" for oneself, so that each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" can reflect itself by describing through the chosen "Character", the entirety of his way of seeing the existence and also his own vision of "THE DIVINE", so far as "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" would permit.

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were completely free to represent what they wanted and this was a way for them to express themselves, to bring out their feelings as well as the events of their life in "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

It is so that, when “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will reach the limits of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” in the representation of what it wanted to express into existence by using the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language”, then, “THE DIVINE FORCE” — through the process of education through enlightenment, which we have described already — extended this limit by providing to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, the “unique word” that allows to describe such a representation, and thus, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” uttered that “unique word” into existence.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” continuously and diligently educated them — through this process of

education through enlightenment —, guiding them through the convergence of their own illusions produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", towards expressions of products that exist already in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; all this, without them being aware of "THE DIVINE FORCE" who was working in them, working through them and amongst them (manifesting Herself through the appearance of each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"), and talking with them face-to-face, in their "'CELESTIAL' Language", as well as talking to them directly inside their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", using the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" thought that they were themselves at the origin of

those "unique words", having not developed any knowledge about "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" of which they are manifestations of products, despite all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had poured on them, hence, not knowing that all those "unique words", all the tasks that were assigned to them, as well as all the ordinances, which were given to them, were established since eternity through that "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" and before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was the object of a project.[454]

---

[454] Later, when "THE DIVINE FORCE" will cease to educate them through the process of education through enlightenment, and during the course of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who still believed that they were the ones doing everything things by themselves, not being aware and not being

It is also so that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who were all called "CHILDREN OF THE ETERNAL", and so far had no individual "names" as such, but they will innately recognize each others, communicate with each others, and they didn't need other special designations, will begin to identify themselves with the "unique words", expressed in "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Language", and which had been provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE", in the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language".

It is so that, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will acquire their designations, their names.

---

able to see "THE DIVINE FORCE", will also see themselves as beings having a divine essence, seeing themselves as "gods" (which they are not) and "deities" (which they are not either), towards human creatures.

By proceeding in this manner, “THE DIVINE FORCE” wanted to bring Her CHILDREN to grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” by exposing them to the two essential aspects of the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, which in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is the manifestation of the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State” which is in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE”, and of which “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” cannot access because they are attached to the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

As we have already said about the shaping of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, this representation which is

defined by the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and within which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has immersed "THE SHEKINAH", contains two teachings of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and concerning the cause-and-effect relationships:

1. The first teaching concerns the manifestation of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'", that defines the sequence of events through which the "Divine Products" arise to existence, and which is expressed by the fact that, "THE SHEKINAH" is immersed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance".
2. The second teaching concerns the manifestation of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", that defines the sequence of events

through which the "Divine Particles" remain (that is, subsist) into existence in their "Divine State", and which is expressed by the fact that, it is "THE SHEKINAH" immersed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", which is the source of subsistence of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance".

The first aspect of the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" which is found in the first teaching, was visible in the sight of all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were "spoken" into existence inside in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"; because "THE DIVINE FORCE" has placed in front of them "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and has expressed it symbolically

on the seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to whom SHE has entrusted "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH".

In order to be able to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were called to understand and to assimilate these two teachings.

Not being aware of the existence of the attribute "NON DIVINE" which contains the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", it was not obvious to grasp this first aspect of the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", hence of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State".

It is for the purpose to help Her CHILDREN, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", to understand this first teaching, to understand that the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" is carrier of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State", that "THE DIVINE

FORCE" provided them with these "unique words" allowing to express representations that were at the limits of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON"; illuminating and making them see "THE WORD" which resides in the representative aspects of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and that can "take body" only in the presence of particular elements that are not present in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It is the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", which allow to make manifest, to "give body" through "THE WORD" residing in "THE SILENCE" in these representations that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" wanted to express in the "Characters" chosen.

It is so that, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were called to understand the need to

complete “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” that they had all been endowed with, in order to get the elements of answers to their quest to seek to know “THE ONE” from whom they originate and who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable by elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”.

The second aspect of the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” which is found in the second teaching, will be manifested into existence at the sight of all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” through the realization into existence of the new creature as this new “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and which was the subject of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed.

In summary, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established it for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", this particular task to choose a "Character" for oneself was to be an invaluable opportunity to important learnings for these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures":

1. On the one hand, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were to learn of the existence of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" acting inside the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", and of their limitations that were imposed by "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" which delineates a portion of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" that will be used to generate internal action signals called "Interpreted THOUGHTS" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and the possibility to exceed these limitations.

But how to overcome these limits imposed by “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”?

The answer will be given by adding elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” to “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”; that is, the implementation into existence of the new creature as the new “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and that was the subject of the “Second Phase” of implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed, that of the “WEDDING” of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”.

2. On the other hand, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were to and will explore and discover their future capabilities for deployment outside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in which they had lived until then, by an appropriation — understand this word "appropriation" in the sense of the action of adapting something to a specific use, and not in the sense of the action of appropriating something, of making it ones property — of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and the work tools that they were to use in this new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".[455]

---

[455] Later when some of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will reject the first commandment, "PURE,

TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", thus loosing "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they will be hurled on EARTH and in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" down here and they will consider themselves, not as creatures, but rather as "beings" (since they do not know how they came into existence, nor have they seen those who exist before them and they believe themselves to be eternal) having a divine essence, that is, they will pretend to be "gods" (which they are not) and "deities" (which they are not either), towards human creatures — gods of fertility, gods of war, natural forces, divinatory spirits, etc... — diverting the knowledge that they had received from the tasks that were entrusted to them, they are going to enslave and dominate the human creature, and destroy the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

It is of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, described in the writings that he had left to humans, saying:

"...

> *AZAZEL taught men to make swords, knives, shields, breastplates and mirrors; he taught them the workmanship of bracelets and ornaments, the use of paint, the beautifying of the eyebrows, the use of stones of every valuable and select kind, and all sorts of dyes, so that mankind became corrupted.*
>
> ...

But how would they subsist in their "'SPIRIT' Specific State" outside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"?

The answer will be given to them by the new task that will be to "CARRY THE PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH' — THE PURE LIGHT OF 'THE ALTAR OF THE DIVINE' WHICH IS INSIDE 'THE SHEKINAH', AND WHICH IS SOURCE OF LIFE PURE AND HOLY — IN VERY REMOTE PLACES FROM 'THE SHEKINAH'";

Amarazak taught all spells, all enchantments and the properties of roots.
Armers taught the art to resolve spells.
Barkayal taught the art of observing the stars.
Akibeel taught signs

..."

that is, the implementation into existence of the new creature as the new "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and that was the subject of the "Second Phase" of the realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed, that of the "WEDDING" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were called to perceive by an intuitive understanding, the cause-and-effect relationships, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had intended.[456]

---

[456] The most striking cause-and-effect relationships that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had then, learned, was the one that expresses what would happen in the absence of

Through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH", "THE DIVINE FORCE" shepherded the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

---

the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'". Having no knowledge of the existence of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", the "ADONA'IM", elders of the creation, came to understand from the teachings that they had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, the cause-and-effect relationship between "SIN" and "DEATH" and they expressed it by saying: "... *The consequence of 'SIN' is 'DEATH'...*".

Not having "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" and having never seen what this cause-and-effect relationship between "SIN" and "DEATH" meant, then, the "ADONA'IM", elders of the creation, will choose to demonstrate it on their following: the human creature. Once they will successfully complete their "HUBRIS" project, then, as a mantra they will tell human creatures and their descendants: "... *The consequence of 'SIN' is 'DEATH'...*". It is horrible the treason that the "ADONA'IM", elders of the creation perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. We shall explain this in a section below.

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, and SHE revealed them the specifications for each unique shape of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” so that this shape can function as it should in the new “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, or in subsets of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

The basic specifications, which are based only on the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, were intended to make understand and express the metaphors of each of the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” which, when taken together, are a representation of that, which is “PERFECT” and which ensues of the three core “Divine States” that “THE DIVINE” chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as well as other concepts associated with bringing together into

a single set of these metaphors of these five "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS".

Each unique "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" designed for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" should be able to grow in time from a smaller shape; that is, from a seed containing all the specific information on the temporal growth of the chosen "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and that would be transmitted from generation to generation.

Using the metamorphosis ability that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", allowing it to itself change the form of its "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" and take any other shape or appearance, each of these elders of the creation had the freedom to take the shape of the "Character" that

he has chosen in order to ensure the proper functioning of the structure of this chosen "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in the new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".[457]

It is so that, "THE DIVINE FORCE" had intended to add the attributes characteristic of each of these elders of the creation on each single shape that each elder of the creation would have chosen, in order to produce "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", concrete "images" in characters of the elders of the creation.

---

[457] It is a little like to design a unique garment and try it on to ensure that this unique garment may very well be worn without encumbrances and with the passage of time, in the waters or in the airs, so that subsequently "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER can create a living creature that will wear this unique garment.

Through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and through the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, “THE DIVINE” had educated the firsts foremost “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and told them of the three core “Divine States” that are: the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”, the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, and the “‘GOD’ Divine State” whose child is the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”.

As we have indicated already, in response to the emotion associated with that, which will be called “DOUBT” and that had appeared in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each of these firsts foremost “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” when they spoke between themselves, saying that the “LIGHT” of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine

State" did not exist, it is thus that "THE DIVINE FORCE" with the consent of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had manifested a loud voice that came through to only these firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" telling them:

"GOD" EXISTS!

AND SO DO THE "LIGHT", THE CHILD OF "GOD"!

Then, above these firsts foremost seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to whom "THE DIVINE FORCE" has entrusted the task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", "THE DIVINE FORCE" had waved the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", had lit up

that “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” and “THE DIVINE FORCE” had manifested in that illuminated part an aspect of a form of a creature that was unknown to them.

Now that they have been assigned this particular task to choose a “Character” for oneself, these firsts foremost “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were trying to replicate that form that was unknown to them and they were adding to it, expressions to allude to that, which is “PERFECT”, and from the teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” gave them through metaphors, about the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that ensue from these three core “Divine States”, and which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”. It is so that, resulted much of the 5-organs forms, like those with one head,

two hands, two feets, kept together by a common segment; and 6 to 7-organs or more organs forms by adding additional organs to the 5-organs forms: a tail, wings, horns (exemple, two horns as an attempt to represent the pair defined by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and "THE DIVINE FORCE"), etc..., to the extent and in accordance with the interpretations that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were themselves making out of the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE". Those representations, which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were producing, just like scribbles with a lot of lines, loops, and squiggles in a child drawing, may not make any sense to anyone who has knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE", but they were very important to them. Those representations were their

way of expressing their own views about the existence and about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, who they have never managed to know.

Those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were, in a sense, writing down a testimony of both their intellectual growth in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF

THE DIVINE" and their affective and emotional growth in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

It is so for example the Archangel "URIEL", the first manifestation of the "OPHAN" instance, having the "MALE" adjective, and which will symbolically represent the expression of the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", will choose as "Character", the shape and the appearance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" which is today called: "THE LION".[458]

---

[458] Why do you think the appearance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" which is today called "THE LION", is "YELLOW" colored-like? We have explained already about the three "Core COLORS", which is a tool which was designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and which was intended to "visually" reveal the qualities of the manifested metaphor of the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the

About the “eyes”, which you see displayed in this sketch, you should ask the Archangel URIEL, what is

---

“LIGHT”, from which arises “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

It is for the purpose to lead his disciples and human creatures to understand such things that CHRIST had told them:

“…

> *Blessed is “THE LION” that the human will eat: “THE LION” will become human.*
>
> *Cursed is the human that “THE LION” will eat: “THE LION” will become human.*

…”

“THE LION” indirectly refers to the “LIGHT” (and also to “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”) that the human creature will use (that is, to feed itself) as external supply of subsistence, which is necessary in order to remain into existence. This same “LIGHT”, when it will be sent with all its power by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and towards the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in order to restore this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in the “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, will destroy everything that is impure in this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

the meaning of it: Why does he (the Archangel URIEL) have “eyes”all over his wings?

It is so for example the Archangel “CAMAEL”, the first manifestation of the “KO’ACH” instance, having the “MALE” adjective, and which will symbolically

represent the expression of the "'GOD→DIVINE' Divine State", will choose as "Character", the shape and the appearance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" which is today called: "THE EAGLE".

It is so for example the Archangel "RAPHAEL", the first manifestation of the "MALAK" instance, having the "MALE" adjective, and which will symbolically represent the expression of the "GOD" of the "'GOD' Divine State", will choose as "Character", the shape and the appearance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" which is today called: "THE BULL".[459]

---

[459] Later during the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of the realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will also manifest Himself through "THE DIVINE FORCE", in this way toward human creatures, by different

expressions of concrete and living images of the acronym IHVH. But human creatures will not understand such manifestations, because the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" assigned to them and which are part of their "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON", have been blurred (we will explain how this damage happened, in the following sections) and, as such, limit the domain of their "THOUGHTS" and of their understanding.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", had sent to the human creature named EZEKIEL, a manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphor of the acronym IHVH, using the "Characters" that SHE had given to the archangels MICHAEL, URIEL, RAPHAEL, and CAMAEL, to signify to EZEKIEL, who HE is and that all the archangels and angels that are in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" were called into existence, to follow His instructions, and EZEKIEL had described this manifestation by saying:

"...

> *I looked: a stormy wind came from the North, a great cloud, and a searing fire and, around, a clarity; in its middle, as a sparkling of vermeil in the middle of the fire.*
>
> *And from the midst of it came the likeness of four living creatures; such was their appearance: they had a human likeness.*

Each had four faces, and each of them had four wings.

Their legs were straight; their feet: like the hooves of a calf, glittering as sparkles polished bronze.

Human hands, under their wings, were turned in the four directions, so as their faces and their wings to all four; their wings joined one another. They advanced not sloping, but everyone right in front of himself.

As for the likeness of their faces, each had a human face. The four had, the face of a lion on the right side, the face of the bull on the left side, and all the four had the face of the eagle. Such were their faces.

As for their wings, spread upward, joined one another and two covered their bodies.

...

..."

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of the annotation — Annotation on the manifestation of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER to EZECHIEL.

CHAPTER 163
THE “SUBJECTIVE ‘EARTHLY’ GARMENT” OF THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL

It is so that, each of the “Sealed Twelve” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, these twelve Archangels that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had “spoken” into existence and to whom “THE DIVINE FORCE” will entrust the tasks to establish the parameters at the six “Entry Gates” and the six “Exit Gates” of the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”, each sealed on an “Entry Gate” of the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”, will choose a unique “Character”; that is, a unique shape and appearance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

These are the twelve “Characters” which will also be used as symbolic representations of the six “Entry Gates” and the six “Exit Gates” of the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”, and will be also manifested in the “MURKY VOID” by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of the “STARS” classification. These twelve manifestations in the “MURKY VOID” by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of the “STARS” classification are called: the “Twelve Constellations”.

It is also so that several of the unique “Characters” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had chosen will be also manifested in the “MURKY VOID” by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of the “STARS” classification. These are the constellations of “STARS”.

CHAPTER 163
THE "SUBJECTIVE 'EARTHLY' GARMENT" OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

Each constellation of “STARS” manifested in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will carry a message concerning well-defined products that are formed as well as those that are consumed in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Most of those winged “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, which you have heard about and which you now consider as “mythological creatures”, were actually the manifestations of those “Characters”, which many of these firsts foremost “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” chose as part of the particular task, which was assigned to them, to choose a “Character” for oneself.

Well-defined products that are formed as well as those that are consumed in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, are also determined by a number of well-defined cycles of the constituents seven “Divine Particles”, and will be produced or consumed within a “transformation step” and within a “transformation sub-step” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” by the reagents of the “transformation step”, that is by the products characteristic of the “transformation step” considered and which will be consumed during the “transformation step”.

As we have already indicated, achievements of the metaphors of such products, into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, are actually projects that “THE DIVINE FORCE” entrusts to creatures that

"THE DIVINE" calls into existence (whether "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" or even any other creature), that will be manifested into existence inside "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

As we have also already indicated, because of the perfect synchronization of the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" of each of the six "Formative Divine Particles" between them and with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", and from a selected "Formative Divine Particle", chosen among the six "Formative Divine Particles", the complete cycle of the "Generative Divine Particle" can be observed from two angles:

- From the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the selected "Formative Divine Particle" with

respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", moving through the fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions"; or

- From the "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zone" of the selected "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle", moving through the twelve redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions".

Therefore, formations of such constellations of "STARS" will be also distributed following these two perspectives, and in the case of the twelve redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions", one will find the "Twelve Constellations".

Everything is determined with accuracy and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has also chosen to share such information with the attribute "NON

DIVINE", for the realization of such projects, and the announcement messages will be also made through formations of constellations of "STARS" in well-defined places in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This is why "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "STARS" classification which will be part of these constellations of "STARS", will also be called: messengers of "THE DIVINE", hence the designation given to most "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

With the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", new "specific tasks" will be assigned to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". All these "specific tasks" had been established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT

AND PROJECT MASTER", from eternity, before the realization of the attribute "NON DIVINE" and so that the creatures of "THE DIVINE" that will be created into existence could grow up in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Formations of such constellations of "STARS" from "'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE" and other forms of messages that "THE DIVINE", through "THE DIVINE FORCE", was giving to His "CHILDREN" were part of such "specific tasks" and it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" that, in ABSOLUTE PURITY[460], was the SHEPHERD of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

---

[460] "THE DIVINE FORCE" is the ABSOLUTE "PURITY", and in that ABSOLUTE "PURITY", SHE was unaware that all this knowledge that SHE was giving to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" would be diverted from their purpose by

these same "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who will then, use it to satisfy their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and destroy their following who will be the human creature.

It is this teaching, which will form the basis of that, which will be called: "ASTROLOGY" — which is the contemplation of the eternal truths in the symbols provided by the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", and the indistinct and delineated parts of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance".

It is this teaching that some of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their fall from grace will begin to transmit to human creatures who in their misery will also begin to exploit one another using that knowledge.

It is of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, described in the writings that he had left to humans, saying:

"...

Barkayal taught the art of observing the stars.

Akibeel taught signs

Tamiel taught astronomy.

And Asaradel taught the movements of the moon.

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that will be assigned to work in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", will also be categorized following the "Sealed Twelve" Archangels that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had "spoken" into existence, and therefore these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will also be prone to the constellation associated with the sealed Archangel, among the "Sealed Twelve" who will lead them in the execution of their tasks in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

> *And men, being destroyed, cried out, and their voice reached to heaven.*

..."

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will give to “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, a basic education, not in-depth, but sufficient to arouse the faculties that will allow to discern and contemplate in the symbols provided by the formations of constellations of “STARS”, the eternal truths that are contained in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and of which no creature in the attribute “NON DIVINE” has access.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will teach “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” enough about the making of such formations of constellations of “STARS” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, teaching them also to discern

the messages carried by such formations of constellations of "STARS".

All these formations of constellations of "STARS" will later be manifested in the "MURKY VOID" by "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "STARS" classification, in their appointed time and thus announcing messages of "THE DIVINE" to a larger number of His creatures.[461]

---

[461] It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "STARS" classification and who will form these constellations of "STARS", having no knowledge of "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE" and from which the announced products are formed, will also take themselves to be superior to the others and declare to human creatures who would listen to them that it is rather from them that everything is created.

It is through such "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" filled with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that Solomon was led astray in his

The house of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, also called the house of “THE DIVINE WISDOM” is “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. From the perspective of all its details, including products that are formed and those that are consumed, “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is also called the town of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, also called the city of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”.

This is why it is said in parables of these messages which are carried by these constellations of “STARS”, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” issues Her message aloud on the heights of the city; that is, in “THE

---

aspirations of grandeur, elevation, success, wealth, and dominion over these fallen “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”; just like the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had led themselves in the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", above the manifestation of the seven "Divine Particles" constituent of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", and below the manifestation of the "Cardinal Point" of this same "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION".[462]

---

[462] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, that Solomon, when "THE DIVINE WISDOM" walked with him and told him who SHE was, and under the inspiration of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", had described her by saying:

"...

> *WISDOM has built Her house; She has hewn Her seven pillars, She has slaughtered Her beasts; She has mixed Her wine; She has also set Her table.*
>
> *She has sent out Her maids to shout Her invitation on the heights of the city: "Whoever is simple, let him turn in here!"*

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "STARS" classification, having the "FEMALE" adjective, and who form such constellations of "STARS" from "'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE" and other forms of messages from "THE DIVINE", are also called the "GIRLS" (or the "MAIDS") of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

As we have already indicated in a text above, at the stage of the "spiritual adolescence", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

> *To him who lacks sense she says: "Come, eat of my bread and drink of the wine I have mixed. Leave silliness, and live! Then, walk in the way of intelligence."*

..."

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the invitation of "THE DIVINE WISDOM".

Body" has grown and its capacity to reflect and "MAKE DECISIONS" becomes genuinely autonomous.

Through a series of questions and answers and interaction with its "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" enters in tune with the acquisition process of three types of knowledge (but very little on the deep understanding of such knowledge):

1. Knowledge about itself as a "conscious and living structure" that has been created into existence;
2. Knowledge about the very root of its existence — "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; and
3. Knowledge about "THE HOLY PROJECT" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

At this stage of the “spiritual adolescence”, answers to multiple questions relating to the process of acquisition of the three types of knowledge mentioned here above can only be demonstrated into existence.

At the appointed time, by “THE DIVINE FORCE” and following the receiving of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” which will be emitted into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, then, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will “give body” and life in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” to all these “Characters” as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, concrete “images” in characters of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who are

at their origin; that is, the self-portraits of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".[463]

---

[463] This particular task to choose a "Character" for oneself is reminiscent of the activity that you can observe with offsprings of human creatures and concerning the activity of drawing on the sheet of paper, and it is the drawing that will allow identifying their characters. By drawing, offsprings most often speak of themselves.

To develop the sense of observation and to help the offspring to assimilate some knowledge from oral or written data, one must make the offspring interested in things that he would not be aware of. It is this knowledge that the offspring will represent in the drawing and express how he perceives the things that surround him.

In the present case of the realization of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the sheet of paper will be in fact the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "THE DIVINE FORCE" will express into existence and give life to all "Characters" that Her "CHILDREN", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", had chosen.

This is reminiscent of the activity that you can observe with adult human creatures with the "FEMALE" adjective when they will hang

This is why, in the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that took place in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will say and like to always say that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has glorified them (in the sense of manifested living “waxwork”, or, living “wax” sculptures, and NOT in the sense of the manifestation of the “GLORY” of “THE LIGHT”) through the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and

---

the drawings of their offsprings on a board and keep them on the board.

That is what “THE DIVINE”, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, did with the all “Characters” that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had chosen for themselves, and on the board represented by “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

unconsciously expressing how they perceive themselves.

In the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and in the logic distorted by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will not really understand why "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER entrusted, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", to His CHILDREN, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", that HE much loved the same way and which had acquired enough knowledge, the particular task, to each of them, to choose a "Character" for oneself.[464]

---

[464] This absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and the consequences of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had chosen to provide answers to questions that arose in the “ADONA’IM” who had reached an advanced stage of the “spiritual childhood” and entered in the “spiritual adolescence” stage, the same questions that would also arise from the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that were still at the stage of “spiritual childhood” once they would be about to enter the stage of “spiritual adolescence”.

DIVINE” will be illustrated by the very statements of the “ADONA’IM”.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the broken “vase” that held no life water.

CHAPTER 163
THE “SUBJECTIVE ‘EARTHLY’ GARMENT” OF THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL

All the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", which will be created into existence in the new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and based on those "Characters" — that is, entities on which these chosen "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garments" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be expressed — that these elders of the creation had chosen, will later represent that, which will be called: "THE FAUNA".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" will subsequently create a single seed, at the scale of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance", for each "Character" that these elders of the creation had chosen, and SHE will place these seeds inside each of these

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that will be associated to these "Characters".[465]

Each product of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will be endowed with a unique purpose and with a unique disposition of a metaphor of "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE" as "THE

---

[465] Regrettably, these "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garments" of the model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be created into existence, in the "Plane Below", in the attribute "NON DIVINE" from "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" contaminated by impurities.

It is so that, the "HARMONY" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will be affected and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be forever in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and it will not function as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it. We shall explain this throughout the following sections.

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it.

CHAPTER 164

THE "SUBJECTIVE 'EARTHLY' GARMENT" OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

"THE DIVINE FORCE" was disappointed that the Archangel MICHAEL and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had based their joy, and their state of gladness on the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and not on "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" which SHE had fed them with, since SHE had created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, as a result of the emission of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”.

As a result of the imperfect illusion that “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, had designed and wanted to manifest as an expression of “THE ONE” from whom “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” originate, “THE DIVINE FORCE” established furthermore to educate more the Archangel MICHAEL, inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — in “THE UNION”, and “THE DIVINE FORCE” started to educate and guide the Archangel MICHAEL on the specifications

established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

As we have already mentioned, those specifications, which are based only on the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, were intended to make understand and express the metaphors of each of the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” which, when taken together, are a representation of that, which is “PERFECT” and which ensues of the three core “Divine States” that “THE DIVINE” had chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as well as other concepts associated with bringing together into a single set of these metaphors of these five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” did not endow this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” with a fixed shape. It is for the purpose to

rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will entrust them the particular task to choose a “Character” for oneself.

To that end and from the models and shapes that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will teach them, each of them will design for himself a unique external shape, represented by a set of morphological characteristics, for the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” including its mode of operation (mainly its manifested movements) from the perspective of that morphology and in the image of which each of this

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will identify itself through manifestation of a metaphor in the new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

It is so that, this particular task will be only about the morphological particulars of such "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" without taking into account the anatomical aspect of this "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment". The application of this unique subjective morphology to the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will produce that, which will be called: the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" will entrust the task of choosing a unique shape for the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, to the Archangel MICHAEL who:

- Is the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”;
- Had an advanced knowledge of the functioning of the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” which is placed in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”; and
- Is the unique vessel designed as such by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and through which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, will create all others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

Entrusting the task of choosing a unique form for the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, to the Archangel

MICHAEL, is an expression of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".[466]

---

[466] None of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including the Archangel MICHAEL, knew of this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'". It is by growing up in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", that the creatures are called to understand such things. "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER does nothing at random and every action that "THE DIVINE FORCE" carries, every task that "THE DIVINE FORCE" gives to one of Her creature, have well-defined meaning and express an established truth of formulas of relations that govern the products that are formed and those that are consumed in this "Divine Septenary Configuration".

Covered by this "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and in the logic distorted by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", AZAZEL and all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who followed him, failed to understand this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

Despite all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had poured on them, they did not grew in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; they did not even have knowledge of existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"

By this particular task, the Archangel MICHAEL would design a unique external form to the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" including its mode of operation and to the image of which the Archangel MICHAEL would identify himself by manifestation of the metaphor in the new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

---

from which they were "spoken" into existence as manifestation of products of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION".

This absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" further increased bitterness in the broken "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of AZAZEL who wanted to have the task of designing the morphological particulars which will be associated to the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" assigned to him.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the broken "vase" that held no life water.

See also conversation of October 01, 2005, Aristide with CHRIST.

The mode of operation concerns the dynamics associated with the unique external form of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and which attaches to its movement in which the dimensional continuity and the temporal continuity will settle more and depending upon the basic innate instincts of the Archangel MICHAEL at the origin of the morphological particulars which will be associated to the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" and that the Archangel MICHAEL will choose to use.

As we already mentioned in previous chapters, it is within each of the six "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zones" and in their respective "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Spaces" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will design the domains of habitation that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create

into existence for the creatures that have been designed to reside in the “Plane Below”.

The “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” is the same for all “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains”, but their “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environments” are different.

Therefore, to allow the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” to move from one “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” to the following “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, and which is in a different “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”, or from the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” to a “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, and vice-versa, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also designed “specific processes” of

transformation, through the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

Through these “specific processes” of transformation, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, just as well as the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, will wear instantly (at the “speed of the thought”, without even been aware of it) a perdurable “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Garment”, the shape, the morphology of which will be either inherited, as far as the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is concerned, from its “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of origin, or a predefined shape, a predefined morphology, established for use in the arrival “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in the “Plane Below”, or for use in the “Specific Energy

‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the “Plane Above”. The perdurable “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Garment” is as lighter as the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and in appearance they seem similar, but their constituents “energies” are different.

It is so that, by this particular task entrusted on the Archangel MICHAEL, this unique external morphology to be applied on the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, which he will choose to identify himself by manifestation of the metaphor in the new “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, will also form the basis of the predefined shape, the predefined morphology, established for the perdurable “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Garment” to be used by all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

Creatures" during their movement from the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" to a "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in the "Plane Below".

That is why humans living on this earth think that angels are creature having a human morphology added with wings. It is just that when they enter in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", through this process of instant dress up, they wear instantly (at the "speed of the thought", without even been aware of it) the perdurable "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Garment" with that predefined morphology, and which, when covered with "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", will appear in the form of the "white

garment" composed of feathers, interlaced and held together, and which they wear.

The "QUERUB'IM" will appear with a "white garment" in the form of a human creature and having two wings, so when they fold their wings along their "body", they appear as ordinary human creatures.

The “MALAK’IM”, the “IKARI’IM”, the “KO’ACH’IM”, and the “HASHMALL’IM”, will appear with a “white garment” in the form of a human creature and having two wings, just like the “QUERUB’IM”, so when they fold their wings along their “body”, they also appear as ordinary human creatures.

The “OPHAN’IM” will appear with a “white garment” in the form of a human creature and having four wings, so while they may keep two folded over their “body”, they have two remaining visible.

The “SERAPH’IM” will appear with a “white garment” in the form of a human creature and having six wings, so while they may keep two folded over their “body”, they have four remaining visible.

Irrespective of the “Angelic Order”, the “ADONA’IM” have been endowed with the capability to have two wings, four wings, or six wings on this “white garment” composed of feathers, interlaced and held together, and which they wear instantly when they enter the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. This signifies that the “ADONA’IM” are multi-functional and each of them can act in the quality of any other “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” in any “Angelic Order”.

Of course, using their inner faculties of metamorphosis, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will be able to change the shape of their perdurable “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Garment”, and take the external appearance of anything that will be sculpted in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

At that time, during the course of the “First Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the Archangel MICHAEL, and also all others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, had no knowledge of the existence of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” within their “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”; each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” and its “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” were not distinguishable as two constituent entities of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

Similarly, with the announcement of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” and activities

contributing to the achievement of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the Archangel MICHAEL, and also all others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", had no knowledge of the existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had already designed, from eternity, before the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" had started, and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will place inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of which the Archangel MICHAEL was designing the morphological particulars, under the guidance of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" will not reveal the existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" to the Archangel MICHAEL, and neither to any of the others

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"[467], and it is so that for the Archangel MICHAEL, and also all others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" was the new creature who would later be carved into existence from the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances"; that, which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

---

[467] Eternally be blessed "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, of that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has never revealed or let see to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and still less to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the real "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which is inside the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier"; because had SHE done so, then, in view of the scourge of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that raged "THE CELESTIAL HOST", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" would have erase from existence any trace of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Yes! Eternally be blessed "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER!

Creatures" at that time, called: the Angel of "Water" and "Earth".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had called it as such, "... the Angel of "Water" and "Earth" ...", because through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had already put the Archangel MICHAEL abreast of the three well-defined subsets in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and which will be called: "THE LIQUID MATTER", "THE SOLID MATTER", "THE MILD MATTER".

In the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and absence of the knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven

"Divine Particles", which has been manifested all around them by "THE DIVINE FORCE", the Archangel MICHAEL had failed to understand the meaning of that unique word: "EARTH", which is a reference to that place (level, layer) "deep inside" the "THRONE" and where KNOWLEDGE of those causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", which is established and directed from the "THRONE", is kept, and which we have explained already in one previous chapter. It is so that the remaining of the "ADONA'IM", all of whom have inherited their ignorance from the Archangel MICHAEL, have also failed to understand the meaning of that unique word: "EARTH".

It will be from elements of the two well-defined subsets in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and which will be called "THE LIQUID MATTER" and "THE SOLID MATTER" that the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be realized into existence.

The Archangel MICHAEL in turn circulated this knowledge among the "ADONA'IM", who in turn spread this knowledge, and as it was cascaded down, the rest of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" was made aware.

It is so that, all activities contributing to the achievement of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" also became objects of pride on the part of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were directly involved, and for those who were not taken in the close confidence with the details of the

design of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" will take over on their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

It is so that, in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and by instinct to protect the object of their "HUBRIS", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" found itself faced with an antagonistic choice regarding the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — regarding the new creature that was seen as a threat to the object of "PRIDE":

1. To accept the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from

"THE SHEKINAH"; which amounted to accept to remain faithful to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER who was invisible and could not be apprehended; or else

2. To reject the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH"; which amounted to reject the veneration of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and all that it represented, that is to reject "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is.

This antagonistic choice is called: the "HUBRIS CONFLICT", or the "HUBRIS CHOICE", or the "ULTIMATE DECISION", of which we have already described in a previous section.

This is why the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” will come to be designated as: the “‘HUBRIS’ Garment”.

The design of the morphological particulars which will be associated to the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” was a very complex task in view of the different structures which constitute this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and their functioning, the interpretation of their symbolism with respect to “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, their interaction, as well as the cohesion of all these structures in a representation of that, which is “PERFECT”.

In the ABSOLUTE “PURITY”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” guided the Archangel MICHAEL on the design of all the morphological particulars which will be associated to the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of

the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model[468].

Under the guidance of "THE DIVINE FORCE", the Archangel MICHAEL has elaborated a shape, by which he will identify himself later on in the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT". It will be

---

[468] "THE DIVINE FORCE" guided the Archangel MICHAEL, in the ABSOLUTE "PURITY". SHE knew not that all the knowledge that SHE was giving to the Archangel MICHAEL would later be used by him for the very destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" through its "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Because SHE is in the "SUPREME PLENITUDE", in which impure ulterior "Interpreted THOUGHTS" do not exist, "THE DIVINE FORCE" knew not that SHE will be betrayed by these elders of the creation that SHE loved so much to point of entrusting them with such important tasks.

Fortunately for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had not disclosed the knowledge on the structure of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that SHE will place in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and that SHE had kept these structures visible only to "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE".

the shape of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[469]

For the Archangel MICHAEL, that shape which results from the interpretation by the Archangel MICHAEL of concepts associated with the five "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" that "THE DIVINE" had chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", was supposed to be a representation of "THE ONE" from whom "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" originate; a representation of "THE ONE" whom all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have failed to apprehend, to discern and reconstitute from all the manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that

---

[469] It is the shape of the physical body that all human creatures possess.

have been expressed on all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

CHAPTER 164
THE “SUBJECTIVE ‘EARTHLY’ GARMENT” OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL

CHAPTER 165

THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": PREMEDITATION OF THE DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

Throughout the "First Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", before the announcement of the "Second Phase", the poison which is the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", had remained hitherto harmless; the noxious effects ("FEAR", "ANGUISH", "DOUBT", and all the others emotions that are generated and expressed into existence in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" to indicate the presence of this "HUBRIS CONFLICT") of this "HUBRIS", which

ensue from insufficiency of the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", were not yet sufficiently felt in "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

Each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" was happy and found itself to be admired, gratified and uplifted, of the fact that the unique manifestation of a metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which was expressed on that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", was recognized by the rest of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

Each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" was unique into existence

through the characteristics and functionalities associated to the manifestation of the unique metaphor of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had expressed in a unique way on that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”. “TO NOT BE HAPPY” had not yet appeared into existence, this sequence of terms did not exist.

With the exception of “THE DIVINE”, who is the source of all the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, the sole “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” into existence in “THE CELESTIAL HOST” and on which many more characteristics and functionalities associated to the unique manifestation of the metaphor of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, had expressed in a unique way on

that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", were observable more than on all the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", was the Archangel MICHAEL.

Although the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" was already present in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", including in that of the Archangel MICHAEL, its noxious effects were not yet sufficiently felt in "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

The "First Phase" of the realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT", lasted a full cycle of seven "transformation steps" of products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work"

accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE”; which, by application of the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, is roughly seventy billion years in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Despite all the teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had poured on them during these nearly seventy billion years in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the “ADONA’IM” did not grew in

"THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; they did not even have knowledge of existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" from which they were "spoken" into existence as manifestation of products of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION".[470] Thus

---

[470] It is for the purpose to make understand this, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" says in parable that:

"...

I manifested Myself to them, up to entering the place which is located in the middle of their prison, being Verb, and I talked with them to the depths of their language.

I manifested Myself in the guise of their image and I wore their garment, to each, and I hid myself in them and they did not know HE who gives me power.

Because I am within the principalities as well as within the powers, and within the angels and within any movement that is in any matter, and I hid in them until I manifest Myself again.

And none of them has known Me, although it is Me who is in them, but they thought that they were the ones who

they could not discern and understand the basis of the generic relations between the constituents of the hierarchical structure of the text of the "DIVINE DISCOURSE" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

---

> *created everything, being ignorant because they did not know their roots, the place where they had sprouted.*
>
> *And I hid to them because of their "MALICE" and they have not known Me.*

..."

"... *being Verb* ..." is said by "THE DIVINE FORCE" to indicate that SHE, "THE DIVINE FORCE", is the one who expresses the movement, the action, or the state associated to any creature into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", and SHE takes different forms according to modes, times, creatures and number; SHE is "THE SCIENCE", which is found in any structure of "created energy". It is so that, in the scriptures, when you will read terms as "... *I am the Verb* ..." or "... *the Verb was with "THE DIVINE" in the beginning* ...", etc..., you MUST understand that it is about "THE DIVINE FORCE" and no one else.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on "THE DIVINE FORCE" manifesting Herself among "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

FATHER thus laid, in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, and that HE had chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

With the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the “ADONA’IM” who had reached an advanced stage of the “spiritual childhood” and entered in the “spiritual adolescence” stage, had understood that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER would manifest, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, a new “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

They had understood that this new “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” will make of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” a unique living expression of “THE UNION”. This expression of “THE UNION” will be able to move independently,

just as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

The Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL understood that the main purpose of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is to:

> *"CARRY THE PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH' — THE PURE LIGHT OF 'THE ALTAR OF THE DIVINE' WHICH IS INSIDE 'THE SHEKINAH', AND WHICH IS SOURCE OF LIFE PURE AND HOLY — IN VERY REMOTE PLACES FROM 'THE SHEKINAH'".*

To some extent, the "ADONA'IM" who had reached an advanced stage of the "spiritual childhood" and

entered in the "spiritual adolescence" stage, had understood this.[471]

They understood that this means a "GOVERNMENT" other than that of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"; that is, others channels of communication directly with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and, thus, others hierarchies of communication with "THE DIVINE", others than the one already established through "THE SHEKINAH", and through which they indulged themselves of their "HUBRIS".

They had understood that they would henceforth receive others ordinances of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER through the expression of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" manifested

---

[471] To think otherwise will be underestimating their intelligence. Never underestimate the intelligence of the elders of the creation, at the risk to suffer the same fate as ADAM.

from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and the added protective spiritual structure of the unique expression of "THE UNION" which is represented by this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

Therefore, these ordinances would be executed and performed by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in any location where the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be present and throughout the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Let reiterate that the "HUBRIS", of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", is this form of profound attachment to unique manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER expressed on each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and which is

manifested in this exaggerated feeling of the value of oneself, of excessive self-esteem by oneself; this feeling of dignity and honour, of self-esteem, which compels to stand above the others, and which developed in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

The “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” is born of the “PRIDE” and of the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

The “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” had reached very large proportions in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each of the “ADONA’IM”.

In their hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH”, which had hitherto been already

established through “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, the functionality of “THE SHEKINAH” is at the top of the hierarchy, placed above all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, without exception.

It is so that, covered by this “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, the “ADONA’IM” thought in themselves and they understood that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, who will be akin to “THE SHEKINAH”, will be above all of them, “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. From the perspective of the possession of the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, this is correct; they, as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, without exception, do not possess any element of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, and are as such on a lower classification scale than the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". This, however, does not make the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" less valuable than the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", since each "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" has the same importance with respect to the others "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", including their combinations, from the perspective of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. As complex as they are, these "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" complement each other to form "A WHOLE". Each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" bore a unique expression of the manifestation of a metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in an unlimited number of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", in a similar way, so will the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", bear a unique expression of the manifestation of a

metaphor of a combination of those "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

But, for those "ADONA'IM" covered by this "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", this was a "big deal", which, from the their perspective of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", born of "PRIDE" and of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", made them less valuable than the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; indeed, for these "ADONA'IM", and consequently for all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", was synonym of love of the "WEALTH" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and which means: to have received in oneself, more manifestations of

metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[472]

---

[472] A replica of that situation, in which these "ADONA'IM" found themselves, is that which you see, time over time, manifested amongst human creatures and their direct offspring, when those offspring have affection only for the "earthly wealth" that their ascendants have accumulated throughout their years of existence, and those offspring have no affection at all for those ascendants themselves. Once these elders offspring hear the "happy news" from their ascendants, informing them that a new offspring is on the way "to be born" imminently, and of course it goes without saying that the new one will receive part of that "earthly wealth", the elders ones, blinded by their absence of love for their ascendants and thinking that the "to be born" offspring will be heir of that "earthly wealth" they are yearning, they start to set in motion all sorts of ambush in order to disinherit and to get rid of the "to be born" offspring.

Such was the situation in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and "THE DIVINE FORCE", had found themselves with these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", elders of the creation.

There is a coherency between those events that happened in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above" and

During all their existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and despite all the teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had poured on them, they have not develop any knowledge about the glue that maintains intact their structural integrity, as assembled structure of “created energy”, and which is “subjected” to laws and well-defined processes. Rather, they have brooded that “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, asleep on the bed of neglect of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. Their “HUBRIS”

---

all their replicas that have been manifested and are still been manifested, as in a close loop, in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in the “Plane Below”, due to some properties of that “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. Nothing has really changed, since the creation of the world in which you live.

was touched and now woke up and began to fight for its own survival.

They thought further in themselves that the uniqueness of the expression of manifestations of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that defined each of them as entity of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” and through which each of them was recognized and mentioned everywhere by the rest of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” and through which they indulged themselves with the “HUBRIS”, would be called into question by the creation into existence of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. To some extent, they have understood that those unique features, that defined each of them as entity of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, will now have only epithet functions in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”; thus, truly placing the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” above all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, without exception.

The “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, when it is present in a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, will compel that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” to stand above the others.[473]

It is so that, in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, having no knowledge about the existence of their own “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, the first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of the “QUERUB” instance having the “MALE” adjective

---

[473] Later on, this will also be the case with the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

and who will be designated by the name "AZAZEL", will request from the Archangel MICHAEL that this new and unique expression of "THE UNION" which is under project to be expressed on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", instead be expressed on him: AZAZEL; as such, he would become akin to "THE SHEKINAH", and be placed above "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".[474]

---

[474] Such request speaks volume and is revealing about the extent of knowledge that he had developed not only about the mould through which they, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", were "spoken" into existence, but also about "*their roots, the place where they had sprouted*"; and that is: ZERO knowledge. Do not forget that AZAZEL was the second in command, after the Archangel MICHAEL, and he was also entrusted the task to facilitate the education of others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". What was then the extent of knowledge that those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had about themselves, as product of the

This request will be rejected, and “THE DIVINE FORCE” will explain in several ways to AZAZEL why his request cannot not be met. “THE DIVINE FORCE” will explain to AZAZEL that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” are only of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” and represents one layer of “THE DIVINE BODY”.

But AZAZEL, covered by the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, could not see and understand neither “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, nor the “LIGHT” of “THE DIVINE” expressed through “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, which were given to him.

“‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” mould? ZERO knowledge.

AZAZEL requested to be entrusted the task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE NEW SHEKINAH" which will be expressed on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Such a task would have allowed him to take control of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE NEW SHEKINAH"; that is, the control of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It was then, that the Archangel MICHAEL has explained to him that such a task for "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE NEW SHEKINAH" will not be necessary, because the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be created with its own functionalities.

It is then, that AZAZEL wanted that he be entrusted with the task of designing of the "Character" that will be associated with the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

'EARTHLY' Creature"[475]; because "THE DIVINE FORCE" had entrusted to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" the particular task, to each of them, to choose a "Character" for oneself.

This request also could not be met because the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'" does not allow it. It is only from the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model that the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be created into existence.

The Archangel MICHAEL, along with all others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", had not developed in them "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE

---

[475] See conversation of October 01, 2005, between Aristide, the Archangel MICHAEL, and CHRIST

DIVINE", and therefore they had no knowledge on this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'".

It is not that "THE DIVINE FORCE" did not tell them about this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'"; on the contrary, through the tasks, which were entrusted to them, "THE DIVINE FORCE" had embedded this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'" and revealed it in the manifested metaphor of the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", from which arises "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". And these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were to discover and understand it through discernment and they all failed to do so. In much the same as "THE DIVINE FORCE" had entrusted the task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" to seven of

them so that they could eventually understand through discernment the existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and also that they would understand through discernment the particulars of "THE DIVINE BODY", and know that it is through "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that:

- All "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" came to existence as manifestation of products of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".
- Everything that should come to existence, in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and coming from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", will be a product of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; it is the meaning the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" intellect, pure and holy, of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model which is present inside "THE SHEKINAH" in the manifestation of "THE UNION" going forth and back in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH" in order to receive instructions, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

As you have understood by now, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have all failed to discern the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", from which arises "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and which "THE DIVINE FORCE" had embedded in such tasks, which were entrusted to them.

It is so that, others explanations were given to AZAZEL explaining to him, on the basis of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" (that is, "THE REASON of the First Order"), why his requests could not be met.

The Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL saw that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" under project was akin to "THE SHEKINAH" through which all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS"; and they understood that they would no longer have control on the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" manifested from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

After these nearly seventy billion years, in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", that have defined the "First Phase" of the implementation

of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and covered by this “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, through “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, they would not accept such a development which, in their logic distorted by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, would call into question and make obsolete their functions in the existing hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, which had hitherto been already established through “THE SHEKINAH” and through which all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” indulged themselves with the “HUBRIS”.

The mere thought of seeing the object from which they indulged themselves with the “HUBRIS”, of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, not be expressed on a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will become not only inexplicable but also unbearable; in the same way as the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who were asleep on the bed of negligence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” would found themselves in the middle of confusing dreams.[476]

---

[476] It is for the purpose to make understand this, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” gave the parable about the behaviour of the high authorities at the announcement of the time of the end, saying:

“…

> *When the high authorities knew that the time of the end came to pass — like pain of she who will bear a child, it drew near the door, that is how ruin approached —, all together the elements trembled, and the foundations of the Substance as well as the vaults of Chaos were shaken.*
>
> *A large fire broke out among them, and the rocks and soil were shaken like a reed shaken by the wind.*
>
> *And cohorts of destiny as well as those who measure houses were greatly troubled on a loud clap of thunder and the thrones of the powers faltered, because they had been set upside down, and their king was seized with fear.*

…"

"*…the high authorities…*" refers to the firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

"*…the time of the end had appeared…*" refers to the accomplishment of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

"*…all together the elements trembled…*" refers to the different aspects of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and that were in the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER"; each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" manifested into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", is an integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance".

"*…the foundations of the Substance as well as the vaults of Chaos were shaken…*" refers respectively to the Archangels and the "ADONA'IM" who were in turmoil at the mere thought of knowing that the object from which they indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", will be placed in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

So was the extent of the scourge of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

In order to respond and meet the needs created by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", it is so that many illusions have begun to be produced from "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "ADONA'IM", ignoring the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and predefined; as such, those illusions were all the progeny of "IMPURITY" in all its forms.

The remaining of the explanation of this parable will be given in the next section.

These illusions, as well as several other works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", having no complete model in "THE HOLY PROJECT", were operative because of the scourge of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

As we have indicated already, by ignoring the specifications that are "PURITY" and "HOLINESS" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and predefined in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", such alternatives to "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" which are the work of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will never converge to an existing point that will be a manifestation of a metaphor of a product which exists in"THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of

seven “Divine Particles” that “THE DIVINE” has consolidated in Himself and that HE chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Such alternatives to “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” have no base and no stability, they are without possible ins and outs, they do not have any place in “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and they are in all respects contrary to specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” and are not to be added to this unique “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

Such alternatives to “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” have a unique objective: conceal the goals to

satisfy the "fame of oneself" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had developed in themselves.

In their own logic, the Archangel MICHAEL, AZAZEL, and the others "ADONA'IM":

1. Not been able to explain why "THE DIVINE" has chosen to manifest an expression of "THE UNION" on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and not on them, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", since they had not developed any substantial "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in them;
2. Having miserably failed to understand that each of them was educated by "THE DIVINE FORCE" through the process of education through enlightenment, through which SHE guided each

of them through the convergence of their own illusions produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", towards expressions of products that exist already in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles";

3. Believing that they were the ones who were doing things and producing things into existence by themselves, since they had no knowledge of the process of education — cultivation of learning — of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", under the supervision of "THE DIVINE FORCE", and that we have already outlined in one previous chapter;

It is so that, they will consider this new development, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", as "not been good". Indeed, the "HUBRIS" of manifestations

of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, which sat at “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, had taken a full blow right in the bullseye and had thus been shaken in the deepest of its roots.

As we explained already, since he does not possess, in his “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, the Archangel MICHAEL could not by himself fulfill his “Desires of Reproduction” and manifest into existence his conceived two-faces illusion, which, to him, was supposed to be the “LIGHT” of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, which is the child of the attribute “GOD”. Thus, he had reached the “end of the road” for his “Desires of Reproduction”, the limit which has been assigned to constructions with elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”. Yet, the new creature was on course, to be

produced into existence and not according to his "Desires of Reproduction", not according to his rationality, and he was powerless about that situation. As we have indicated already, in their own eyes, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" thought and saw themselves (and even in these days of today they see themselves) as great and powerful, and more beautiful than the names of grandeur that adorn them. Behind his façade of grandeur he was powerless about that situation: he was unable to stop the creation into existence of the new creature. All these "ADONA'IM" understood very well the principle of causality and through it, they understood that their own "shortcomings", their own "obscurity", their own absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which they have all inherited from their leader the Archangel MICHAEL, were the cause, the preceding motive (in the temporal

order of things), associated with the "raison d'être" of the announcement of the creation of the new creature.

Having approached the domain of the incomprehensible for "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", it is so that, behind their façade of grandeur, the Archangel MICHAEL, AZAZEL, and the others "ADONA'IM" have designated this new development to be a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION"[477], for them, it could not be otherwise, given that until now and in their "obscurity", the Archangel MICHAEL thought that everything that has been produced into existence was accomplished by him, in accordance with his own "Wishes" and "Desires of Reproduction". He knew not of the existence of "THE DIVINE FORCE" who was

---

[477] See conversation on July 08, 2006, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL.

working behind the scene in all of them and, who was converging their illusions, towards manifestations of metaphors of products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" which had already been selected, from eternity and before that any of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" was produced into existence, to be manifested by metaphors in the attribute "NON DIVINE". He knew not that, the manifestation, into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphor of the "WEDDING" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" was INEVITABLE, as it has been planned in the details, from eternity when "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had decided to share His great "DIVINE WEALTH" with "OTHER THAN 'THE DIVINE'", which is the attribute "NON DIVINE"; thus, from eternity, before that any of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were

"spoken" into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". As we have indicated already, only, the circumstances, in which the manifestation of the metaphor of this "WEDDING" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" has been announced, were not the expected ones, from the initial objectives, which were established at the onset of "THE HOLY PROJECT". These circumstances, in which the manifestation of the metaphor of this "WEDDING" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" has been announced, are those of almost total "black out", the circumstances of a full fledged absence in the "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" within "THE CELESTIAL HOST". Thus, in this full fledged absence in the "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in other words, the Archangel MICHAEL, AZAZEL, and the others "ADONA'IM" were actually declaring that a product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven

"Divine Particles", the manifestation of which they were appointed as "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", was incorrect. They have thus made their decision with regard to this new realization, which had not even been produced in existence: a decision that will have far reaching consequences.

By labelling this new realization to be a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", the Archangel MICHAEL, AZAZEL, and the others "ADONA'IM" were already projecting their intentions and motivations in advance onto the "to be created" "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". In some sense, they have set the stage, they have laid the groundwork for the destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and so that, when they will actually carry out their premeditated actions, they have already set the stage, they have already shape the "information

environment", the principal environment of decision making, against that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" will "blindly" believe and accept their premeditated narrative.

By labelling this new realization to be a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", the Archangel MICHAEL, AZAZEL, and the others "ADONA'IM", standing in "IMPURITY", have begotten a progeny of "IMPURITY" into existence: they have begotten a "LIE" into existence. A "LIE", as all progeny of "IMPURITY", has nothing to support it, it has "no legs" to stand on; it has no base and no stability, it is without possible ins and outs, it does not have any place in "THE HOLY PROJECT", it is unsustainable. To keep any progeny of "IMPURITY" going, more

progenies of “IMPURITY” in all its forms have to be begotten into existence, to conceal the one that preceded it.

It is thus that, inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, all these “ADONA’IM” have made the “ULTIMATE DECISION”: all of them have rejected the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH”. AZAZEL and all those who have lined up behind him have rejected to remain faithful to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER who was invisible and could not be apprehended, and they have revealed their decision and expressed it publicly. The Archangel MICHAEL and all those who have lined up behind him have rejected to remain faithful to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER who was invisible and could not be

apprehended, and by instinct of survival, they have kept their decision hidden in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and did not express it publicly; instead they chose to use masks of convenience (masks of sanity) as façade to hide their "obscurity" and the decisions that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" has already resolved to, pretending to be faithful to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. That is how, for these disciples of "obscurity" who have "stumbled from off the bridge" or who went "a bridge too far" in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", the so called "GREY ZONES", "UNDECIDED ZONES", etc... inside their "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" came into existence; that is, choosing and siding with that, which is "WRONG",

that, which is “UNJUST”, that, which is “INCORRECT”, at the same time, using as façade the designation of that, which is “RIGHT”, that, which is “JUST”, that, which is “CORRECT”, to hide the already made “WRONG” choice.

To be faithful to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, means: TO STAND IN PURITY AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN PURITY. “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH” is a summary of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and there are NO “GREY ZONES”, “UNDECIDED ZONES”, etc... in the manifestation of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, the Governing Law of the Behavior. These “ADONA’IM” knew not that they are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior and cannot escape it; their behaviour and the actions that they will carry

afterwards, will reveal everything that they were trying to hide.

This decision made by all "ADONA'IM" to reject to remain faithful to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and who have designated this new development to be a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", was not a simple statement to be taken lightly, but it was a real "CHARGE" brought by these "ADONA'IM", who are in the "obscurity" of their "Interpreted THOUGHTS" and absence of "PLENITUDE", against "THE DIVINE", who is the full "LIGHT" and at the fullest of His "PLENITUDE", for not choosing to express on a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", the new manifestation of metaphor of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which will be an expression of "THE UNION".

Not been able to go directly after “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable by elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, therefore it is this same “CHARGE”, in all its forms, that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will bring directly against the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and all its descendants, whenever an opportunity will be provided.

CHRIST had already explained this to human creatures when he described to them in parables the events that took place in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”[478].

---

[478] Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour.

CHRIST did not speak of the things that you see in this Earthly world in which live human creatures, but HE was using them as metaphors to explain the various developments that had taken place in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" to human creatures. It is also to lead creatures human and his disciples to understand this, that CHRIST told them:

"...

> *If I sprang forth of the first begotten, it is to reveal that, which is since the beginning, and because of the "HUBRIS" of the Archspawner and of his angels who call themselves gods.*
>
> *If I came forth, it is to correct them of their blindness, to teach everyone "THE DIVINE", who rules on "THE WHOLE".*

..."

Indeed, for the Archangel MICHAEL who had been assigned the task of choosing a "Character" that will be associated the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and also for the others "ADONA'IM", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was this chosen "Character" that would be carved into the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Having not grown in them "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", having no knowledge of their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" which is part of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model from which they had all been "spoken" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" had not found what would make the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” akin of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

It is the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, as a concrete and living image to express a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that exists already within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, which will make the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” akin of “THE SHEKINAH”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” will not reveal the existence of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” to the Archangel MICHAEL, and neither to any of the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”[479], and

---

[479] Eternally be blessed “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, of that apart from the radiation of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier”, HE has never revealed or let

it is so that for the Archangel MICHAEL, and also all others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in giving the designation of "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", it is actually the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which was unknown to them, that the "ADONA'IM" referred to as a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION".

Everything that should come to existence, in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and coming from "THE

---

see to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and still less to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the real "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which is inside the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier"; because had HE done so, then, in view of the scourge of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that raged "THE CELESTIAL HOST", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" would have erase from existence any trace of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Yes! Eternally be blessed "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER!

DIVINE DOMAIN", is a manifestation of a product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

This "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", is the manifestation of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" that is produced in "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE".

Did "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" made a mistake when HE designed and established "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" which

provided the “SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM” of “THE DIVINE”?

Did “THE DIVINE FORCE” made a mistake when SHE consolidated “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in the whole “HOLY PLACE”?

Did “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in his kindness, made a mistake when HE decided to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, His own “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and the immeasurable state of equilibrium that arise out of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, from eternity, before that the attribute “NON DIVINE” was made, and as well as, from eternity, before that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were created into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE”?

Did “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” erred when HE had designed in every detail “THE HOLY PROJECT” and established the phases of its implementation so that the creatures that would be created into existence can grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”?

Did “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” erred when HE had designed in every detail the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” as a concrete and living image to express the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that exists already within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”?

Apparently, in this attribute “NON DIVINE” which is the vineyard of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER,

who had "spoken" ("called") into existence, these "ADONA'IM", who are the "first hour laborers"[480] ("called") to work in HIS vineyard, who were all covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and whose elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" (that is, "THE REASON of the First Order") are not sufficient to describe the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" (that is, "THE REASON of the Second Order"), and even by far much more less in order to describe the elements of "THE 'DIVINE' REASON" (that is, "THE REASON of the Seventh Order"), the

---

[480] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand these things that CHRIST gave them the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour.

Read the beginning of the parable in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour.

answers to all these questions were in the affirmative for these "ADONA'IM".

For the "ADONA'IM", covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" as well as "THE DIVINE FORCE" had erred, to the point of announcing the implementation of this "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" that was the purpose of this "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".[481]

---

[481] The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had no knowledge of the existence of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" as well as of "THE DIVINE FORCE" as such, but these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were aware of the presence of an invisible mysterious force surrounding the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and keeping "THE CELESTIAL HOST" in the unity.

In their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had expressed on them, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the absence of knowledge of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, not knowing how they came into the existence, have thought of themselves to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom their Creator — “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, source of all “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, and who Himself had chosen to share His own “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Not been able to contain the new emotions that had submerged their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” to the idea of seeing the object of their “HUBRIS” escape from their hands, the “ADONA’IM” will then, take the

designation of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — and all that it represented, and turn it into that, which for their perception was the “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION” — that is, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

From that very moment when this impurity of “Interpreted THOUGHTS” had appeared and took place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” became merely a frontal façade of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, a mask behind which their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” was alive and operating.

We have described and highlighted the capacities and qualities that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, including the quality that made it to be the unique vessel through which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established to realize, through the intermediary of "THE DIVINE FORCE", the remaining part of "THE HOLY PROJECT" on scales larger than that of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance". For the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" issued from this "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, and that is the Archangel MICHAEL, drowning in the obscurity of his own "Interpreted THOUGHTS" and absence of "PLENITUDE", it was not enough to have

received all those capacities and qualities. Just like each of the others "ADONA'IM", he yearned and coveted to possess that "LIGHT" — which is the manifestation of the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which is the child of the attribute "GOD" — and that has been attributed to that, which they have designated as "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" —, to the point of deciding to destroy the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", if he do not get what he coveted.

It is so that, in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL and of AZAZEL, was made the decision to get rid of this "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" which was the purpose of this "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", to take

control of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and thereby to take control of this new and unique expression of "THE UNION" which will be represented by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and "enslave"[482] it forever; in short: to have forever

---

[482] Yes, "slavery", that is the word and concept, which they have used, already in those days, before that this Earthly world in which you now live was created into existence. That is how most of those higher ranking "ADONA'IM" and archangels at the hights of their "HUBRIS" perceived their fellow "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were lower in the hierarchy of communication of ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" and who were tasked to perform the actual work at the bottom of that hierrarchy. It is about a creature who is not of free condition and is under the absolute dependence of a master of which it is the property; a creature who, while being free, is in a state of total dependence on someone or something and does not freely dispose of himself; a creature whose personal will, freedom of judgment or of action are hindered or abolished by the action of constraining forces, internal or external, to the individual (passions, instincts, social constraints, moral values, etc.) Why do

dominion on their following — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

This is what CHRIST had already explained to human creatures, when HE told them that in truth, the "ADONA'IM" wanted to have control over all of "THE HOLY PROJECT" which they did not even know the ins and outs; that is, what justified and was at the origin of "THE HOLY PROJECT" in which they were all "spoken" into existence: the "who", "what" and "why", that will represent all of the ins of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and the "when", "where" and "how" that

---

you think the scriptures, which humanity possesses has been stripped down to the bones and emptied of any substantial content concerning the behaviour and the misdeeds of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"?

will represent all the outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT".[483]

---

[483] It is for the purpose to lead His disciples and human creatures to understand this, that CHRIST had told them, regarding the elders of the creation:

"...

> *The archons wanted to deceive humanity as soon as they saw that it was akin to that, which is truly good.*
>
> *They took the name of that, which is good and attributed it to that, which is not good, to deceive humanity through "alter ego of names" and to tie humanity to that, which is not good, and subsequently what favour they are extending them! — In order to detach the humanity of that, which is not good and place it among that, which is good according to them.*
>
> *Because, in truth, they wanted to take anyone who was free and subject him as slave forever.*

..."

"... They took the name of that, which is good and attributed it to that, which is not good ..." refers to the fact that the "ADONA'IM" will reverse the direction of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", and all the consequences that will follow from this inversion.

"... alter ego of names ..." is meant to say that they pretended to be intermediaries between "THE DIVINE" and humanity; there is no trace of elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in their constituent parts and they pretend to be "gods" (which they are not) and "deities" (which they are not either), towards human creatures.

"... that, which is good ..." refers to what is in line with the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined; that is, that, which is "RIGHT", that, which is "JUST", that, which is "CORRECT".

"... anyone who was free ..." refers to any creature who possesses knowledge of the "TRUTH"; that is, knowledge of the rules, laws, and the "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established in this unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles", and which formalise entirely and demonstrate the truth of formulas of relations between its seven constituent "Divine Particles" and all products that are formed and those that are consumed in this "Divine Septenary Configuration"; the knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Because anyone who has such knowledge that goes beyond "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" is free. Anyone who is not going against the elements of "THE REASON", is not subjugated to the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", but is subject only to "THE DIVINE".

Once in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the archangels MICHAEL and AZAZEL, the decision to get rid of this "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" was made, then, the "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming"[484] dictated by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of

---

Covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", the elders of the creation would not allow that another creature possesses such freedom; because it would take such a creature outside their established hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE" and through which they indulged themselves of their "HUBRIS". It is on the human creature that "THE DIVINE" chose to manifest the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in order to sprout such freedom in it.

[484] We use this wording of "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" so that you come to grasp the gravity of the evil and depraved "nature" of the machinations that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have grown in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and have set in motion in order to destroy their neighbour — the human creature —. Words are not strong enough to assign a designation to those evil machinations.

metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” also started to “take body” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” concerning the manner in which they would demonstrate to the rest of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” that this new development, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, is a “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION” like they had decided to the detriment of “THE DIVINE”.

The path, which the Archangel MICHAEL chose in his “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” to demonstrate to the rest of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” that this new development, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, is a “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION”, is to discredit this new and unique expression of “THE UNION” which will be represented by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. That is to

say, to damage the good reputation of, to disgrace, dishonour, bring into disrepute, blacken the designation, destroy the credibility, drag through the mud/mire, put/show in a bad light, reflect badly on, bring into disfavour, stigmatize, detract from, disparage, denigrate, devalue, diminish, demean, belittle, defame, slander, cast aspersions on, malign, vilify, calumniate, smear, tarnish, besmirch, soil, slur, besmear, etc..., this new and unique expression of "THE UNION" which will be represented by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Indeed! What the single word "discredit" can tell about!

It is so that, the Archangel MICHAEL has also declared the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which has not yet been produced into existence, to be a "transgresser of the commandment

of IHVH", and which in the human language is now translated to mean a "sinner", and he has set himself to demonstrate it to "THE CELESTIAL HOST".[485] The

---

[485] The readers who do not possess the "GIFT OF VISION" to "see" these things, which are revealed by "THE DIVINE FORCE", can understand them through discernment from chronicles of the views of the angels & archangels, as reported in the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and in which they unconsciously incriminate themselves. Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"...

Archangel MICHAEL knew not that he himself is subjected to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and cannot escape it, and that, by his own actions, which he will perpetrate, he will be revealing the "nature" that has taken a seat in him.

It is so that, the miseries and woes of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" started long before that it was produced into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

I cannot explain it too directly to you at this time, for the Host will not be able to fully understand it until they see Sin demonstrated.

..."

It is so that, through the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" gave them about all the tasks necessary for the proper implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed, the "ADONA'IM" will mature their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" dictated by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and with sole purpose to "discredit" and destroy the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

In this beginning of the "spiritual adolescence" stage in the understanding and the knowledge of "THE TREE OF LIFE" — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", and not having grown the knowledge of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in him,

despite all the manifestations of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER revealed to him, AZAZEL would not accept all the explanations that were given to him in his quest to take the control of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

It is so that, “COVETOUSNESS”, this immoderate desire to take control, increased in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” and became an obsession.

With the passage of time and from the inability to achieve or acquire the coveted object, appeared into existence in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” the emotion of dissatisfaction — “TO NOT BE SATISFIED”. Afterwards, the discontent and all the

other negative emotions arising from dissatisfaction will appear into existence.

It is so that, the "CONTROVERSY" between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL, with the purpose to take control of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has developed beyond all proportions, and was brought to the attention of others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", apart from the "ADONA'IM"; something unusual was going on between the firsts seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to whom "THE DIVINE FORCE" has assigned "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH".

The noxious effects, external display of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", were becoming visible and discernible outside of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

As we already explained in the section concerning the "PRIDE" and the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" which is at the origin of the "HUBRIS", the vast majority of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" had been careless of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" to the point that none could recognize the "LIGHT" of "THE DIVINE FORCE" through all the manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that SHE had expressed on "THE CELESTIAL HOST", and which is always present and shines all around and outside of the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" frozen on "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

Just as all others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", AZAZEL had no knowledge of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, this mould from which they were all produced.

This absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and the depth of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" were such that AZAZEL will begin consciously to break all the rules and precepts that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established and the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" taught them in order for them to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

One after the other, he will infringe them and begin to deal with outrageous contempt, and to make a mockery of the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" taught them about all the tasks necessary for the

proper implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed.

As a token of defiance and rejection of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and all that HE represents, AZAZEL will tear out his "protective veil", constructed using "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" and that is part of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" and, that every "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" must place in front of its "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" to protect it from the luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH". Subsequently, he will reveal and expose his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure", unprotected, to the luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE

SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — which is placed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".[486]

A shock wave caused by the transfer of a power surge at the contact of the luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH" with the "Specific

---

[486] To place things in perspective, so that you get a good feeling of the depths of insanity in which these elders of the creation have plunged themselves, the situation was similar to that where you will have an ant on earth, in which live human creatures, flexing its muscles against the Solar star; the Solar star itself being just a spark of the manifested metaphor of "THE LIGHT" of "THE DIVINE", and the ant, in its bitterness, had rejected the conditions of its own existence and wanted to challenge "HE WHO IS", who is billions times more powerful than the Solar star. As we have indicated already, once these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...", they "lost their mind", in the sense that, they became insane, mentally unsound, and extremely foolish.

Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of AZAZEL had shaken him.

It is so that, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of AZAZEL as well as “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of AZAZEL had fractured, cracked and broken by contact with this luminous radiation emanating directly from “THE SHEKINAH”, and which was transmitted through its “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” unprotected.

It is the immediate “DEATH” of AZAZEL that should have followed; but because HE loved His others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that much, His “CHILDREN” that were still at the stage of the “spiritual childhood” and were following the “ADONA’IM” by affinities and by conveniences,

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER intervened through “THE DIVINE FORCE” at the very moment when this luminous radiation emanating directly from “THE SHEKINAH” broke the structure of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of AZAZEL, and has thus maintained AZAZEL alive.

Just as none of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” can see the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of its own “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, both through the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” and through the “specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ visual structure”, AZAZEL could not see that of his “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” and the damages and cracks that were in it now. Only “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” saw all those damages and

cracks.[487] But soon, this event will occur again, this time in large scale throughout the whole the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", with the deployment of pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", and

---

[487] Just like when an offspring of human creature is requested not to eat the chocolate cream kept in the upper cupboard, placed well high enough for his height, he manages to find a way to override such request, climbs in the cupboard with the help of the wall, get to the chocolate cream box and eat as much as time allows, and before that any of his relative come in, and he climbs down, not knowing that the traces of chocolate cream smeared all over his face, in addition to the record of the hidden camera, will tell all about his misdeed, so was the situation with the misdeeds of this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", elder of the creation. Here, the damages and cracks seen on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", are represented by the traces of chocolate cream smeared all over the face (which will be the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body"), and the hidden camera is "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE".

constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", itself constituent of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —. And even then, none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will understand or be aware of the damages and cracks that were inside their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

For having conscientiously infringed the basic principle of his own existence, AZAZEL had confirmed by his actions his rejection of "THE FIRST COMMANDMENT" — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

His "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", fractured and broken, could no longer reflect the unique and homogenous aspect of the "HOLY SPIRIT" in the image of which he was designed and created into existence. It is thus

that contrary and opposite emotions to "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" made their appearance and submerged his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body". Moreover, he could not control these new emotions.

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" which was represented by the entity called AZAZEL had become "unstable" and a real "POISON" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Indeed, the enormous quantity of a product (reminiscent to "blood") of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" leaking out, through the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" of his fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", just like "blood" leaking out of an open "wound", was contaminating

directly the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around his fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body". Since the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" of that product (reminiscent to "blood") of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" leaking out is not the same as the "'SPIRITUAL' Specific State" of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", it is so that, that contamination on the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" scale, was causing disturbances, disruptions of certain vital functions of those "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances".[488] Thus, the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL'

[488] We will spare you the details of the chemical reactions at those levels. Just think of toxicity from a battery in which the chemicals, inside a battery, are leaking out of the battery sealing and onto the soil, because of a damaged sealing. Those chemicals will contaminate the soil, producing various chemical reactions and the resulting products will propagate in the air when dry, spreading to

Environment" containing the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", was contaminated with impurities. Due to the low density "specific 'CELESTIAL' coating" that has been used in the design and implementation of the "Plane Above", the transfer of the effects of those impurities, those effects which result from the different reactions arising from the contacts between the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" and those "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" leaking out of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" fractured, from the

---

the surrounding. How dangerous would it be to some one who would come in that surrounding? Think of a reason why those chemicals were sealed inside the battery, in the first place and you will understand why the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" is contained and protected by the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier". It goes without saying that this is said in parables, and whoever has ears to hear, let him hear! Whoever can read, let him read it!

“Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” to the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, was almost immediate; the transmission factor being inversely proportional to the density of the “specific ‘CELESTIAL’ coating”. The effects of those reactions, just like smokes which emerges from a noxious chemical reaction, are imparted instantaneously in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around such fractured “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, and that part of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” then looses its state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER; and the radiance, the brightness color, of the “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole” around such fractured “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, also transits instantaneously, by tarnishing, towards dark colors belonging to the “Palette of CHAOS”; that

is how the "dark spiritual cloud" surrounding such fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", hence surrounding such "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", came to be.[489] The damages on the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" can be repaired only by "THE DIVINE FORCE" who, in the first place, has built and produced that "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier". Given that, such a fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" has rejected and permanently rejects the laws and the rules of its own existence, which were established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and summarized in that which is designated by "PURE,

---

[489] With the passage of time, those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" with fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Bodies" will also be designated as "shadow creatures", as in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", they are always surrounded by that "dark spiritual cloud".

TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", it is so that, that product (reminiscent to "blood") of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", will leak out of the fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", as long as it is produced by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and the presence of the "dark spiritual cloud" surrounding such fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" also becomes permanent. As in a "close circuit", such fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" effectively becomes a source of production of those noxious reactions. The "energy" that emanates from such fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" always crosses its associated "dark spiritual cloud" before reaching the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around such fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body". As such, when a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” with a fractured “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” moves around, that permanent “dark spiritual cloud” surrounding it, also moves along with the fractured “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” producing it, and leaves a noxious trail behind. It is so that, the noxious effects of those reactions are also manifested directly in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” external and immediate around such fractured “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, as those noxious effects impair directly the property of regeneration of structures of that “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”: as such, the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” is said to be “perishing”. While that “dark spiritual cloud” surrounding a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” with a fractured “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, is not perceptible explicitly outside the “Specific

‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, it is however perceptible explicitly in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, and as such the separation is made between a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” with a fractured “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” and a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” with a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” not fractured.

Just as the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, is catalyst of state of “HARMONY” of that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in much the same, but in reverse, the degree of presence of those impurities in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", is catalyst of the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

For "THE HOLY PROJECT", that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed, to move forward on its course, any such source of impurities in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", such as a fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" that has rejected and permanently rejects the laws and the rules of its own existence, must be erased from existence.

Later and unbeknownst to all others "ADONA'IM" providing "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", AZAZEL will steal a part of the "specific generative energy" produced by "THE SHEKINAH", and he will consciously conceal it in his "Specific

‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”. That action of consciously stealing, of fraudulently and consciously taking what does not belong to him, with the intention of making it his own, is a criminal offence of dishonesty. He is the first recorded intentional THIEF in the CREATION. That is how low this elder of the creation had sunk in his desire to be akin to “THE SHEKINAH”, not understanding that things were produced into existence for his education.

He stole and hid it, using the knowledge of the spiritual “specific processes” he had acquired from his function in “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH” and which allowed him to keep intact and regulate the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of “THE SHEKINAH”.

He perpetrated this criminal offence of dishonesty and thinking that with the passage of time, and with this "specific generative energy", from "THE SHEKINAH", hidden in him, he would not only be akin to "THE SHEKINAH" as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" which was under project, but he would produce "LIGHT" by himself; that is, he would become a source of "LIGHT", and which would also make him a "GOD" above of all the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".[490] Despite all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had poured on these "ADONA'IM" and on the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" in over nearly seventy billiad of

---

[490] Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the broken "vase" that held no life water.

years into existence in order for them to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", they all failed to understand the mould from which they were products; they have all failed to know their roots, the place where they had sprouted.

He perpetrated all this criminal offence of dishonesty at the sight of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", with disregard of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and with disregard of the "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had for him, AZAZEL, in particular.

He will also start to sabotage the tasks, which were assigned to him, and which defined the purpose for which he was "spoken" into existence. He will spread this product of his works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures" who came to listen to him and he will declare it repeatedly as a mantra in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", that he is no longer an Angel, or even an "ADONAI", but that he has now became akin of "THE DIVINE".

So was the extent of the scourge of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of AZAZEL, and so was the depth of the "COVETOUSNESS" to get hold of the new manifestation of metaphor of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to manifest as expression of "THE UNION" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It should be reminded that the "QUERUB" instance is the instance of "teachers" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", "QUERUB" meaning "EMANATIONS OF 'RAW KNOWLEDGE' OF THE DIVINE", the model

from which emanated abundantly raw indices and signs that revealed the existence of an aspect of “THE DIVINE”, and that were to enable to discern and understand aspects of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

Knowing that AZAZEL is the first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of the “QUERUB” instance having the “MALE” adjective, who was then the deputy of the Archangel MICHAEL, and who was also the acting figure and coordinator of the instructions transmitted by the Archangel MICHAEL in their hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH”, also in charge to facilitate the education of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” younger than him, what was the extent of the scourge of the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF

THE DIVINE" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" for each of them? Much worse! As they looked up to him as an inspiration in many respects and by affinities and by conveniences, and many of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who listened to him, will assert their oath of allegiance to him.

And to support this statements in front of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who listened to him, AZAZEL will use the knowledge of the spiritual "specific processes" he had from his function in "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" and which allowed him to keep it intact and regulate the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH", and then, he will diffuse on his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" the luminous

radiation of this “specific generative energy” he had stolen and hidden in him, thus appearing as bright as “THE SHEKINAH”.

It is so that, several of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” mesmerised, in “FEAR” and trembling in front of this deliberated deception, product of his work of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, will join him in his transgressions of the rules and precepts that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established and the teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” taught them in order for them to grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

Those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who followed him in the depths of “THE OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, will even

start to worship him in his deceptions; having no knowledge concerning the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" and the functioning of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model from which they had been produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that were in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", was not functioning anymore as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it.

Therefore, the "SPIRITUAL SHIELD", this internal "specific mechanism" which allows to reject "IMPURE" external input signals, will fail to function as it should on most of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, and will let through these “IMPURE” external input signals, “IMPURE” products of the work accomplished by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of AZAZEL.

The degree of presence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around of every other “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” had declined and was not sufficiently high.

Nevertheless, “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’”, established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” to remedy this type of situation was activated automatically when these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” emitted (celebrated) “THE PRAISE” — the

"specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" — towards the sole and unique expression into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON"; that is, towards "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

Therefore, each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", even those that under the "HUBRIS CHOICE" have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, continued to receive the crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" necessary for the proper functioning of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance"

constituent of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It is so that, during the days that followed the announcement of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" has pulled all its strength in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and "THE TREE OF DEATH" has grown further in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

It is so that, extreme forms of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" will compel some "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" to grab manifestations of metaphors of

"DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that are not theirs and to the detriment of those on which these manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" had been expressed.

It is so that, manifestations of the works of "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", amongst others[491], duplicity, lies, moral dishonesty, gossips, futile and malicious words against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, lack of respect for the values of "HOLY PROJECT" and for the teachings that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had received in "PURITY" and "HOLINESS" from "THE DIVINE FORCE"

---

[491] All those works of "HUBRIS" that you see repeatedly developed by and amongst humans creatures, again and again, as in a close loop of destruction, in the world in which you are living, started with those elders of the creation in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", in the "Plane Above".

through the tasks which were assigned to them. All those manifestations arised into existence as products of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

It is so that, with the passage of time and the ongoing preparations of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", all those manifestations of the works of "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", were on the rise and spreading at fast pace within "THE CELESTIAL HOST"; starting from the firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" (the "ADONA'IM") who had reached an advanced stage of the "spiritual childhood" and were entering the stage of the "spiritual adolescence", descending through the established hierarchy of

communication of the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", and spreading down to, and corrupting, those innocents "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were still at the stage of the "spiritual childhood" and, not knowing about the "cold conflict" — the "CONTROVERSY" between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL, with the purpose to take control of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" — that has truly started between those two has engulfed all the "ADONA'IM" in it, were following those "ADONA'IM" by affinities and by conveniences.

Those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that had developed in them these extreme forms of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" will be compelled to

stand above the others: it is so that the emotion which compels to dominate others will spread in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”.

It is so that, “FEAR”, “ANGUISH”, “DOUBT”, “TURMOIL”, “INSTABILITY”, “INDECISION”, and “DIVISION” increased in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”; because the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and were feeding themselves with the residuals of their own “Interpreted THOUGHTS”.

So were the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the scourge of absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”; having failed to discern and reconstitute “THE DIVINE” from all the manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that have been expressed on them, having

failed to understand why and how they were into existence.

From the emotion associated with the "FEAR" of loosing the object of their "HUBRIS" which had been generated and expressed into existence in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" to indicate the presence of danger related to the "HUBRIS CONFLICT", several other emotions will also make their appearance in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". It is so that, anxiety, confusion, instability, indecisiveness and division settled within "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

Therefore, many illusions were furthermore produced from the residuals of their own "Interpreted THOUGHTS" and which have no place in "THE HOLY PROJECT", operative because of the scourge of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", as

well as several others works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, were produced; just as the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who were asleep on the bed of negligence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” have found themselves in the middle of confusing dreams.

It is so that, the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” which confines “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, has continued to deploy itself on the innocent “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” (those in which the degree of presence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, had not yet declined to the point of “OBLIVION OF THE

KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE") in "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

The "HUBRIS" decreases the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the creature covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil".

It is so that, by failure of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" in the structures of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", which allow to generate oneself internal "Interpreted THOUGHTS" of action, such creature covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" will generate by itself and in itself nonspecific internal "Interpreted THOUGHTS" of action; that is, "IMPURE" "Interpreted THOUGHTS" of action, from which ensues the arrogance, error, and indifference toward the "TREE OF LIFE" and its "fruits" —

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

It is so that, in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around of AZAZEL, the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" which was already low continued to decrease much more in AZAZEL and in his frustration he became arrogant and decided not to use the mechanisms designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" to remedy the presence of the state of "CHAOS" between him (AZAZEL) and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

With his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", fractured and broken, which could no longer reflect the unique and homogenous aspect of the "HOLY SPIRIT" in the

image of which he was designed and created into existence, AZAZEL was not anymore "fit for purpose". It is then, that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has issued the sentence to dismiss AZAZEL from all duties concerning "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH". Through "THE DIVINE FORCE", the instruction was given to the Archangel MICHAEL to carry out that sentence; which was done and another "ADONAI", less experienced (in the sense that firstly, he was not conceived and produced into existence with those innate distinctive features, peculiar to the appropriate "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and required to perform those specific tasks for which his predecessor was "spoken" into existence, and secondly, he had no practical training) than AZAZEL, took over to fill the open position in "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH". This other "ADONAI" is the Archangel GABRIEL.

And it is so that, subsequently, the Archangel MICHAEL brought GABRIEL up speed regarding the tasks of this function of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" and the spiritual "specific processes", which allow to keep it intact and regulate the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH", and assisted him in performing those tasks, with the passage of time and the ongoing preparations of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

As you would know, a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is defined and identified by its own "job description", which tells about the purpose for which that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" was "spoken" into existence. For a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", which is not anymore "fit for purpose", to be

dismissed of all duties regarding the purpose for which it, in the quality of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", was "spoken" into existence, implies its imminent removal from existence, the erasure of it from the attribute "NON DIVINE"; it indicates that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" has been marked for "MAVET" (marked for "DEATH", the removal from existence, the return to nothingness).

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER used to tell everything, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", to the Archangel MICHAEL, and "THE DIVINE FORCE" had made him understand the principles of functioning of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and the importance of maintaining a high enough, the degree of presence of "THE

SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" (that is, "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'") in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

"The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" has received a SUFFICIENT amount of force and strength from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, to be able to not only give "LIFE" to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", but to be able to destroy the whole external environment in which it is placed; that is, the entire "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Each of the elders of the creation that has been "spoken" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON

DIVINE", is a delineated part and entity of this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", and is an "INDISTINCT FORM OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' SUBSTANCE".

Therefore, as we have explained already, in the event that a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of this whole "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", including the whole "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" will be affected.[492]

---

[492] We indicated this already in a previous annotation concerning the functioning of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has

They will be also in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”; even if their state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will not be felt with the same intensity by others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” which are also integral and delineated parts and cohesive subsets of this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”.

Consequently, the state of “CHAOS” of this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and the state of “CHAOS” of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’

---

designed as a cohesive subset of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”.

Environment" containing this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", will increase with the number of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that will be in the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".[493]

---

[493] It is for the purpose to make understand this, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will talk to them directly within their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in terms that are translated into human language by:

"...

> *Stop! Stop, trampling the material! Behold, if I am about to go down in the "Plane Below" it is because of my part that in that place there since the day it was created.*

..."

"*...trampling the material...*" is said to make understand that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were wearing down the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" with of their exactions and impurities; which refers to the state of "CHAOS" of this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" contrary to the

As we have indicated above, an enormous quantity of a product (reminiscent to "blood") of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" leaking out, through the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" of the fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of AZAZEL, was contaminating directly the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around his fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body". Thus, the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", was contaminated with impurities. Due to the low density "specific 'CELESTIAL' coating" that has been used in the design and implementation of the "Plane Above", the transfer of the effects of those

---

"HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

impurities, from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" to the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", was almost immediate; the transmission factor being inversely proportional to the density of the "specific 'CELESTIAL' coating".

The Archangel MICHAEL and others "ADONA'IM" had perceived that, whenever they were in the vicinity of AZAZEL, the surrounding "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment" and also the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were affected in an unusual manner, not a positive way; something beyond their level of understanding and beyond the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", was flowing out of AZAZEL. The "essence of AZAZEL", they said between themselves, was all across the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". They had no "word"

to qualify that "essence of AZAZEL" that was flowing and, which they felt was directly affecting them, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and they were stretching their mind to the limits of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", to find appropriate qualifying expressions. Thus, "THE DIVINE FORCE" provided them the appropriate "word", and it translates into human language to "SAMMA", meaning: "POISON".

The Archangel MICHAEL and others "ADONA'IM" had also perceived that something had changed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"; they had perceived that the brightness of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" was fading, becoming dark where the bulk of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER, were assembled by AZAZEL, and they were all in anxiety.

They had understood to some extent that the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" was poisoned and was perishing; but they could not explain how this was happening, although they knew that it had something to do with the presence of AZAZEL and his followers "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Since such thing had never occurred in the past in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" where they lived so far, and all what they knew were mostly qualified as "BLESSING" from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they had no "word" to qualify this new event happening in the "Specific

Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”. Things were now happening almost in opposite of what they were used to see: they were now experiencing, at elevated scales, the effects of the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”. Thus, the appropriate word was given to the Archangel MICHAEL and those “ADONA’IM”, and it translates into human language to signify: the opposite of “BLESSING” from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER; and this opposite will be pronounced: “CURSE”, or also “CALAMITY”, from AZAZEL. This new word, “CURSE”, will subsequently be used by “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, to indicate the coming or the occurrence of something that is opposite to “BLESSING” from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, through observations of the new "unexplained events" (to the understanding of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures") happening in front of them, and amongst them, stretching their mind to the limits of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", to find appropriate qualifying words to refer to the end result of those events, which they were witnessing, new words, antonyms of existing ones, were provided to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" by "THE DIVINE FORCE", extending as such their vocabulary and their views and understanding of the existence they have known so far. And consequently, new concepts associated with those new words, were emerging; most of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were struggling to understand and explain the processes of which the result of execution were leading to those new words. Amongst those new words and concepts,

will be the one expressing the antonym of “LIFE”, the antonym of being into existence, and which is associated with the word: “MAVET”, or “DEATH”, meaning return to not being, return to nothingness.

The Archangel MICHAEL and all “ADONA’IM”, including all the archangels and all the others high-ranking “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, understood all these things, they understood that the vision that was sent to the Archangel ZEPHON, and which he had qualified then, using a word, which translates in the human language as “SHEEMAMON”, meaning “desolation”, was becoming a reality in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

In that struggle to understand those new concepts and profound meanings of those new word, illusions and “Interpreted THOUGHTS” of action that had

never crossed their mind or that they had never thought possible were been produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and from the residuals of their own "Interpreted THOUGHTS", in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". To describe such situation, it is said in parables that: "*they were feeding themselves with their own excreta, having found themselves in the midst of confusing dreams*".

To qualify the transition from the brightness of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", which was fading, towards darkness at places where the bulk of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, were assembled by AZAZEL, the appropriate word was given to them, and it translates into human language to the expression: "TYPHOON",

which roughly means “LIGHT TRANSFORMED IN DARKNESS”; in other words, this is an indication of the imminent presence of that, which is called “MAVET”, or “DEATH”; it is that imminent presence, which is called: the mark of “DEATH”.

In that bursting state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, what the Archangel MICHAEL and others “ADONA’IM” did not know is that the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” was already inside the “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”.

When the state of “HARMONY” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the

“Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” with “THE DIVINE”, and the “HARMONY” of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” containing this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” with “THE DIVINE”, decrease, then, automatically “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — will produce surpluses of its “specific work” and transmit them to both the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” and the associated “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, passing through the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of “THE SHEKINAH”, in order to restore the state of “HARMONY” which provides the conditions of well-being and life that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER" has prescribed for the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Because these surpluses of the "specific work" accomplished by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of "THE SHEKINAH" will destroy all the traces of impurities which will be in this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and those which will be also in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance". Which means the complete destruction of all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that will be in an advanced state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". This is the only remedy to stopping the spreading of

"SHEEMAMON" wherever it appears into existence: erase the source of "SHEEMAMON" from existence.

"THE DIVINE FORCE" had made it clear to the Archangel MICHAEL that "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — will always be in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

But since external signals emitted by the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" are "IMPURE" input signals to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", therefore the "SPIRITUAL SHIELD" will be functioning. The "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and placed in this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", and

which are tasked to receive first and foremost external signals, will reject the external signals input which are "IMPURE".

The force and strength of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", is such that the blocking effect that occurs instantly, at the scale of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" following to this rejection — and which is still called "THE WRATH" — will be much more manifest and robust.

Therefore, if the degree of presence of these "IMPURE" external signals emitted by the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

Bridge" is high enough, and if the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH" is not held properly to keep intact the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", then, the structure of this "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH" will be destroyed.

In addition, when the state of "CHAOS" of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" increases with the number of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that will be in the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of this

First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will provide increasingly much more “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, in order to restore and maintain the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” in the state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”.

The ever more increasing surpluses of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of “THE SHEKINAH” will be diluted by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” then, transformed in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” and will exit this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” passing through the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of “THE SHEKINAH”, in the form of ever more increasing surpluses of “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence”, at the risk of destroying “THE

SHEKINAH"'s "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier".

Symbolically, it is also said of the ever-increasing surpluses of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of "THE SHEKINAH", that the "GLORY OF THE SHEKINAH"[494] is made much more manifest inside

---

[494] As we have indicated already, the "GLORY" is the word used symbolically to refer to the luminous radiation that characterizes the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", as well as any manifestation of a metaphor for the second attribute of "THE DIVINE BODY", and highlights the distinctive feature of the "divine energy" that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

Therefore, when one speaks about the "GLORY OF THE SHEKINAH", it is by reference to the radiance of this "LIGHT", as second attribute characteristic of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", or of any manifestation of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

Therefore, if the degree of presence of these “IMPURE” external signals emitted by the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” is high enough, and if the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of “THE SHEKINAH” is not held properly to keep intact the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and regulate with the greatest dexterity the passage of surpluses of “‘CELESTIAL’ specific supply of subsistence”, then, the diluted “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside this First “Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will increase until the inevitable occurs; that is, the breakdown of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of “THE SHEKINAH”.

Therefore, the structure of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” will be destroyed and the special “specific event” of “EXPANSION” will propagate outside of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of “THE SHEKINAH”, destroying everything that stands in its path and whose structure is not made of “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, that is with the exception of the Archangel MICHAEL; because the crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of

this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” will not be anymore diluted and will pour directly into “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” with properties which are at the limit of the “proximity” of the most potent properties that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has fixed for the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is so that, the structure of every “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, other than the Archangel MICHAEL, will be destroyed; because no other structure present outside of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” can withstand the crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”

emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”.

If it were to happen that this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” be damaged or jeopardized, for whatever motives, then, the whole “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and everything that it contains, all life that will be created within the entire “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” as manifestations of metaphors of “THE ‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ EON” and of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” would be put at risk.

If it were to happen that the structure of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” be destroyed, then, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, contained by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope”,

which allows to alleviate the strength of the brightness of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and to protect it from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, will be affected and will lose its structure.

Therefore, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and which has received a sufficient amount of force and strength from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, to destroy the whole external environment, will be exposed to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and will destroy it by propagation of the special “specific event” of

“EXPANSION” outside of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of “THE SHEKINAH”.

It will be so because the luminous radiation and the strength of the force emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” from this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and which pass through the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” is reminiscent of a burning fire that none of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, with the exception of the Archangel MICHAEL, can withstand.

This concept was designated by a word whose pronunciation in human language is: “MAVET”, which means “MURKY VOID” (also return to the “MURKY VOID”) or erasure from the attribute “NON DIVINE”, which will be called “DEATH”.

The Archangel MICHAEL will also share this knowledge with the others "ADONA'IM" and, just like fire on a trail of powder, the description of this concept will circulate among the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", in much the same way as it has been with the message of the vision that was sent to the Archangel ZEPHON, and which he had qualified then, using a word, which translates in the human language as "SHEEMAMON", meaning "desolation".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were not aware of the existence of the "MURKY VOID" within the attribute "NON DIVINE" and inside which had been created the entire "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in which they lived. For these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the

"Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" was all that was into existence.

It is so that, anxiety, confusion, instability, indecisiveness and division that had settled within "THE CELESTIAL HOST", will further increase in magnitude; because the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were in the scourge of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and had never saw the ultimate product of this concept of "DEATH" on any "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature". Although through the tasks, which were assigned to them, the concepts of "DEATH" had already been demonstrated to them by themselves performing their assigned tasks, when they used to assemble inanimated structures out of those "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substances" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" Herself was placing at their

disposal for their education, and when after some passage of time, those inanimated structures disassembled.[495] None of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

---

[495] In much the same as when a human creature youngster goes at the beach, a deserted one, plays with sand and learn to build his "castle" using sand and watter as a binder that sets and adheres to sand grains to bind them together. Once that his "castle" has been built, he goes back home with his relatives, happy and praising himself about his "castle" achievement. Few days later, after that the water has evaporated from the sand grains, he comes back at the beach and sees that the place where he had built his "castle" do not recognize his "castle" anymore, his "castle" is in ruin and part of it has disintegrated and returned to the original sand. The youngster takes his courage with both hands and start building a new "castle", not knowing that the sand has been placed there for his education, hence not reflecting on the important teaching that has been displayed in front of him and by his own work. He will not draw the analogy between those sand grains and himself as an assembled structure of "created energy". He will not ask himself: "What just happened here?", "Why is my castle in ruin?", "Oh, I see, the water has evaporated from the sand grains!", "Am I similar to such built castle?", "If yes, what is the binder that holds my constituents together?", "How does that binder work?", "who

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” asked themselves, “What happened here?”, “We built these structures and days later they disassembled and returned to the crude energy?”, “What invisible force was maintaining together the structural integrity of those inanimated structures?”, “Is this somehow related to us the “living ones”?”, “If this is related to us the “living ones”, what invisible force is holding together our own structural integrity?”, etc… These “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” had no clue that: through those tasks that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had assigned to each of them, “THE DIVINE

---

created such binder?” etc… So were these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in their joy and happiness in their obscurity with the tasks that were assigned to them. They had not seen anyone that existed before them, they knew not how they came into existence and they believed that they had no beginning: they believed that they were “eternal”.

FORCE" was actually walking them, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and manifested metaphors of products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", throughout the processes and the living patterns according to which the products are formed and others are consumed in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

AZAZEL will reject the concept of "DEATH", arguing that he had rejected "THE FIRST COMMANDMENT" — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — and had exposed his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure", unprotected, to the luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH" and that he was not "DEAD", and that

he is no longer an Angel, or even an "ADONAI", but that he has now became akin of "THE DIVINE".

Several, including AZAZEL, rejected this concept of "DEATH", not realizing that the process that leads to "DEATH" was already well advanced and in working in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body"; they will continue to remain in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and they will not accept the concept of "DEATH" and will declare this concept to be nonsense.

It is so that, the "CONTROVERSY" between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL, in order to take the control of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", will take a new dimension.

In the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and in the depths of the "HUBRIS" of

manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including AZAZEL, did not understand why AZAZEL was still alive; all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including the Archangel MICHAEL, had not understood that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had intervened through "THE DIVINE FORCE" and had kept AZAZEL alive.

From intrigue to intrigues[496], in all their forms, and which are those sequences of deceitful and malicious machinations which are the works of the "HUBRIS"

---

[496] All that you see among human creatures, as intrigues, in all their forms, have begun in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and have been developed in existence by these "ADONA'IM", in order to quench their thirst for honors, their aspirations, claims, desires, lusts, all those works of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, produced by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and which began at the announcement of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” when they had understood that none of them will receive this new “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, which is this “LIGHT” which they all coveted, from these deceitful and malicious machinations, whose combined intentionally purposes were to destabilise “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, to cause harm to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and to overturn the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, it is so that the source of “POISON” that had become the cracked “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of AZAZEL has

continued to spread its products in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

AZAZEL began to incite the others “ADONA’IM”, others archangels and others angels to transgress the laws and rules of their own existence by exposing themselves without a veil of protection to the brilliance of the purest “diamond” into existence, which is this luminous radiation emanating directly from “THE SHEKINAH”.

It is so that, several of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, AZAZEL as their leader, and in an arrogant boldness towards “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, will begin to slander “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER; they will go through to qualify the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” by a word which in human language is

pronounced "AVDOOT", which means relationship of servitude (or slavery) and those who issue "THE PRAISE" will be qualified to be slaves.[497] The state of "SHEEMAMON" was rapidly spreading amongst

---

[497] This now was an exteriorisation — the bringing out and manifestation into a channel leading outside oneself, to some definite aim or object — of the decisions, which "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL and of AZAZEL, had already made in order to get rid of that which they have labelled as the "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" and which was the purpose of this "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

As we have indicated in one previous annotation, yes, "slavery", that is the word and concept, which they have used, already in those days, before that this Earthly world in which you now live was created into existence. That is how most of those higher ranking "ADONA'IM" and archangels at the hights of their "HUBRIS" perceived their fellow "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were lower in the hierarchy of communication of ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" and who were tasked to perform the actual work at the bottom of that hierrarchy.

these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Those expressions were prelude to the expression that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will later use on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to sow in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the same "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had developed in them, in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had followed AZAZEL were crumbling in the "Specific

'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and at the sight of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE". All the archangels and angels with cracked and broken "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" that had followed AZAZEL in this transgression, were no longer in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[498] The brightness of their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" was also fading, becoming less and less bright, and becoming dull.

---

[498] CHRIST had illustrated this by using the Parable of the Weeds; this parable as all the others parables that HE will give to humans, has its origin in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and explains these events that took place, and which take place at the point of "OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", and that are not immediately visible in the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment".

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the weeds.

As we have indicated already above, just as none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" can see the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of its own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", both through the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" and through the "specific 'SPIRITUAL' visual structure", they could not see that of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and the damages and cracks that were there in them now. Only "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" saw all those damages and cracks. But soon, this event will occur again, this time in large scale throughout the whole the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", with the deployment of pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", and constituent of the

“Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, itself constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —. And even then, none of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will understand or be aware of the damages and cracks that were inside their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”.

And just as AZAZEL was dismissed from all duties concerning “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH”, following the sentence issued by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in much the same way, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who had followed AZAZEL and whose “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” were crumbling in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, were sentenced to be removed from duties, one after another as their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” were

fracturing as a result of being expose directly to the power surge of the luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH". Through "THE DIVINE FORCE", the instruction was given each time to the Archangel MICHAEL to carry out those sentences; which were done and others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", less experienced (in the sense that firstly, they were not conceived and produced into existence with those innate distinctive features, peculiar to the appropriate "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and required to perform those specific tasks for which their predecessors were "spoken" into existence, and secondly, they had no practical training), took over to fill those open positions.

"THE CELESTIAL HOST", which in the past, had been united and in joy, was now divided into two

hostiles, messy and confused camps, in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and formed from the "cold conflict" — the "CONTROVERSY" between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL, with the purpose to take control of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" —. On one side, there were the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had followed AZAZEL, and most of them had their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" fractured and broken, could no longer reflect the unique and homogenous aspect of the "HOLY SPIRIT" in the image of which they were designed and created into existence. And on the other side, there were the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" whose "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" were not fractured and who had remained faithful to the Archangel MICHAEL. And of course, there were between these two camps, the undecided;

the innocent "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were still in the stage of "spiritual childhood" and did not understand these sudden changes in attitudes on the part of their elders or what was happening around them.

"THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" did not stay sterile. In accordance with the Governing Law of the Behavior of any "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", as a manifested product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", in the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" not being held in "PURITY", but rather in the residuals of their own "Interpreted THOUGHTS", that is, in "IMPURITIES", it will engender a large offspring, "children" of those

“IMPURITIES”. Among those “children” came the designations assigned to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”; among others: the fighters, the warriors, the troublemakers, the rebels, the insubordinates, those who love to reign, and all other similar offspring that come from it. None of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” can escape the Governing Law of the Behavior of any “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, thus in each of these two hostile camps and in each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH” has proceeded with “IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE” as inputs in the first quadrant, and at each step of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, and opposite attributes were produced. It is so that, in the second quadrant, the “children” of “IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE”, which are “INCOMPREHENSION”,

“OBSCURITY”, and “HATRED”, were produced abundantly by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. In the third quadrant, “PERCEPTION” was replaced by the residuals of “Interpreted THOUGHTS” of the most senior “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and the “SCIENCE” and “MEMORY” associated with “PERCEPTION”, were contaminated with “IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE” inherited from the first quadrant, and also they were contaminated with “INCOMPREHENSION”, “OBSCURITY”, and “HATRED” inherited from the second quadrant. In the fourth quadrant, what has emerged from the residuals of “Interpreted THOUGHTS” of the most senior “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, became the “seed” to “LACK OF INTELLIGENCE”, and “IMPERFECTION” and “CHAOS”, which were the hallmark of “THE SEAT

OF THE INTELLECT" in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". Coming out of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", instead of "PLENITUDE", it is rather the "INSTABILITY", the "DISORDER", the "DEFICIENCY", and the "AGITATION", which only increased in "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

Standing in their own "IMPURITIES", these "ADONA'IM" did not have the capacity to put an end to the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which had taken place at "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", the existence of which they had no knowledge of; They had become "slaves" of their own "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", after that the "PURITY" and "TRUTH" had moved away

from them due to the already low degree of presence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around each of them.

Driven by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, not wanting to “loose face” and wanting to “have the last say”, the strongest argument in the “CONTROVERSY” between him and AZAZEL, the “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” dictated by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” had also made its way and became much more stated in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the Archangel MICHAEL.

These “ADONA’IM” during all their existence, since their creation into existence until the announcement of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, had not sought to understand “THE HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER in His kindness has undertook to realize in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and from which they had been created; they had failed to understand why and how they were “spoken” into existence.

They had not grown sufficiently in the understanding and the knowledge of the first and only commandment that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER gave them: “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

These “ADONA’IM” had not understood that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, has

designed in purity, then, created into existence and classified all His Creatures so that they co-exist in "HARMONY" between them and with Himself and can thus execute all the tasks that HE will entrust them so that they grow up in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Each of His Creatures carries a manifestation of one or of several metaphors of a unique "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" chosen from countless "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

These "ADONA'IM" had not understood that just as each "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" has the same importance with respect to the others "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" from the perspective of "THE DIVINE", likewise each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" that was created into existence by "THE WORD OF

THE DIVINE", through the Archangel MICHAEL, and by "THE DIVINE FORCE", had the same importance with respect to the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" from the perspective of "THE DIVINE".[499]

---

[499] You! Human creatures, who are reading these writings, draw teachings.

Know that there is no reason to say: "Such GIFT is greater or less important than any other", "he or she has received from THE ETERNAL, much more or so much less than he or she"; for, the angle under which you will be observing is that of envy, of desire, of blindness, that is the angle of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

It is rather from the angle of "PURITY", of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", that you must always look at all these things manifested; because they are all of the same importance, one in relation to each other, each with a specific purpose, and they complement each other to form a whole. It is the work of "THE DIVINE", manifested in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Moreover, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed them, all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” were designed to complement each other, in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to form in the attribute “NON DIVINE” “A WHOLE” which is and represent a metaphor of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

These “ADONA’IM” who had inflated themselves with the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” have not understood that they were in fact, made of “Specific Elementary ‘CELESTIAL’ Particles” arranged in a coherent set in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

In view of the great multitude of creatures who constituted “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, they had not

understood that in His great kindness and in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER was externalizing and sharing with them, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the aspects of the great “DIVINE WEALTH”, so that they in their turn would also come to generate in themselves such a great “WEALTH” similar to that of “THE DIVINE”. Because, if they had understood it, they would have rather developed in them “HUMILITY”.

“HUMILITY” is that feeling which ensues from the knowledge and the deep understanding of the fact that oneself is reminiscent of a “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” in front of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and in the whole “HOLY PROJECT” that HE has undertaken to implement. The knowledge and the understanding of this scale ratio

should alone awaken in each creature into existence, how it is seen by “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”: as an “infinitely small”, non-existing.

“HUMILITY” leads to the attitude through which one will not place itself above things or entities that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has created into existence and through which one owes much respect to all that “THE DIVINE” has given.

“HUMILITY” is to be distinguished from “false modesty” which mimics “HUMILITY” in order to attract sometimes even more compliments.

“HUMILITY” is, without ignoring oneself qualities, to admit, following profound understanding and after profound reflection, that, without all “THE DIVINE” has given, oneself is ultimately nothing.

It is so that, “HUMILITY” opposes all distorted values of all forms of profound attachment to the unique “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has made manifest on each of His creatures.

“HUMILITY” comes with the time, the experience acquired while growing in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and goes hand in hand with the maturity in the understanding of “THE TREE OF LIFE” — “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

“HUMILITY” is the awareness of the condition and of the place of oneself and the interconnection with all the others entities that have been created into existence and in “THE HOLY PROJECT”. It is the virtue of one who measures all that oneself must continually learn and the path that oneself has to

travel to grow still more in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and the understanding of “THE TREE OF LIFE” — “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

It is so that, where “HUMILITY” is, there also is the understanding of “THE TREE OF LIFE” — “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

Having not developed in them “HUMILITY”, but rather a very thorough “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, therefore with the passage of time and the implementation of the tasks of preparation for the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the degree of presence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’

Environment" external and immediate around of these "ADONA'IM" has decreased even more substantially.

Whereas some, by instinct for survival, had wore the masks of convenience (masks of sanity) and had kept hidden in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" their refusal of this new project of the Creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in this "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", others on the contrary had openly expressed it by their actions. Among these latters, was AZAZEL who, before the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", was much more attached (in the sense of the emotional and moral attachment) to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

As we have indicated in one previous chapter, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has established the fixed orientation, the acronym of which is IHVH — in the sense that we know it: NORTH, SOUTH, WEST, and EAST — which is applied in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. This fixed orientation thus established, in all its metaphors, will have a considerable scope in all the creatures that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will produce into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and in all areas of activities in which they will be engaged. For all these creatures, the mere fact of existing in this attribute “NON DIVINE” will be tantamount to continually confronting all questions relating to the metaphors of this fixed orientation; that is, the search for “THE ONE” from whom they originate and, on the back of these questions, these creatures will be constantly

faced with the dilemma between “orienting oneself” and “being oriented” (to be educated in the knowledge of “THE ONE” from whom they originate), and whose resolution will always bring back ultimately to the acronym IHVH, that is to say, to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

As we have also indicated already, it will be said of a creature who will not be awake to this knowledge of this fixed orientation, or who will have lost the knowledge of this fixed orientation, that it went astray: such a creature will be similar to a traveller who roams on a path gridded by hordes of bandits, risking his life without adequate protection; a fortiori, a strayed creature is the one that has carried this risk to its highest level. And so were these all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”.

Just as “THE DIVINE” had made Himself known to them by the acronym “IHVH” and had explained to them that HE is “HE WHO IS”, then, in their depths in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, not been able to see beyond the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in which they were into existence, and not knowing that the entire “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and all what it contains, are contained in the attribute “NON DIVINE” which itself is contained in “THE DIVINE”, then, some “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, among which AZAZEL, will also declare that they are not anymore creatures of “HE WHO IS”, but they themselves: “THEY ARE”. As such, having failed to understand through discernment the meaning of the acronym IHVH, they were still

demonstrating the depths of the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in which they had sunk.

In the long term, the “HUBRIS” (in its various forms) of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, when it is present in a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will weaken and break the “LINK OF ATTACHMENT” of such “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” with “THE DIVINE”.

Therefore, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, will degrade naturally (because it is attached to the attribute “NON DIVINE”) and ending ruined.

To some extent, AZAZEL had understood this, through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" and that he had received when he was in office, and it is for that purpose that he will pronounce into existence the word "AVDOOT" to qualify the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" and this "LINK OF ATTACHMENT" of the attribute "NON DIVINE", and all that this attribute contains, with "THE DIVINE". As we have indicated previously, this word "AVDOOT" means "SLAVERY"; and AZAZEL will be the first creature into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" that will emit this word.

When the "HUBRIS" (in its various forms) of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" will reach its peak in his

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", it will break this "LINK OF ATTACHMENT" (the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE") of his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" with "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

As we have already indicated, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", had made it clear to the Archangel MICHAEL that "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — will always be in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

In addition, the surpluses of the "specific work" accomplished by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside "THE SHEKINAH" would, like a burning fire that none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", with the exception of the Archangel

MICHAEL, can withstand, destroy the traces of impurities that were in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and those that were also in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance".

Which meant the complete destruction of all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that were in an advanced state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and were putting in jeopardy the successful completion of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

From the teachings that he had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE" and concerning the new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the

first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", those teachings which had been provided to him so that he could work on the proper preparation of the implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the Archangel MICHAEL had understood that this new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" will be more thick, of a higher density, than the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance". From such understanding, he was also able to infer that the negative effects, which they were all seeing around AZAZEL and his followers "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and which were designated by the word "CURSE", will not spread in this new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", as rapidly

as they were spreading in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance".[500] Thus, using those

---

[500] You can also discern this from their own sayings, as reported in the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"...

> *The energy there [*this new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", the Earthly world in which you, human creatures, currently live*] is of a different kind than Heaven [*the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance"*].*
>
> *In that place [*this new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", the Earthly world in which you, human

teachings, he was moving forward with his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming", instead of the proper preparation of implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", for which he was chosen to facilitate.

In the "FEAR"[501] — since they had no trace of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE

---

creatures, currently live*], Azazel will be able to avoid mavet [DEATH] for a time…*

…"

[501] As we have indicated in one previous annotation, it is for the purpose to make understand such things, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" gave the parable about the behaviour of the high authorities at the announcement of the time of the end, saying:

"…

When the high authorities knew that the time of the end came to pass — like pain of she who will bear a child, it drew near the door, that is how ruin approached —, all together the elements trembled, and the foundations of the Substance as well as the vaults of Chaos were shaken.

DIVINE'", in them — to see the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" be destroyed by the strength of the radiation and the force emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" from inside "THE SHEKINAH", and the "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming"

> *A large fire broke out among them, and the rocks and soil were shaken like a reed shaken by the wind.*
> *And cohorts of destiny as well as those who measure houses were greatly troubled on a loud clap of thunder and the thrones of the powers faltered, because they had been set upside down, and their king was seized with* ***FEAR****.*

..."

The "*thrones of the powers*" refers to the "HUBRIS", in all its forms, of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", which had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the "ADONA'IM", and on which they based their joy and their state of gladness. The "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" is opposite (upside down) to "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

dictated by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" having also made its way to the point of been much more stated in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL, and under the effect of the "ANGER" which pursued[502] them at the idea of seeing the object of their "HUBRIS" escape from their hands, it is so that, their decision that they had already taken with regard to this new realization which had not even yet

---

[502] As a consequence of the fact that they are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and cannot escape it and they stand in the "IMPURITY" in all its forms. As you would know already, "ANGER" is a progeny of "IMPURITY", it goes hand in hand with "IMPURITY", and is produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" which is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

been produced into existence, to be a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", will now transform and become a condemnation directed against what they have declared to be the "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION". At the expense of "THE DIVINE", the Archangel MICHAEL will conclude the "HUBRIS COVENANT" with AZAZEL.

This "HUBRIS COVENANT" gave to AZAZEL, possession of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had planned to create into existence the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[503]

---

[503] Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Read also more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel AS'FAEL and the Archangel ANAEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Later, during the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and during the course of the "PROJECT OF THE REDEMPTION" for which "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create CHRIST into existence among human creatures, AZAZEL will reveal the object of this "HUBRIS COVENANT", when through the communication by "VISIONS" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", he was attempting to bring down CHRIST, by saying (Matthew 4:8-9):

"...

> *Again, AZAZEL took CHRIST to a very high mountain and showed him all the kingdoms of the world and their splendour [this is about the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and all that it contains]. "All this I will give you," he said, "if you will bow down and worship me."*

..."

"... *All this* ..." refers to his "HUBRIS COVENANT"-"belongings", that is to say, this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and all that it contains, and which the Archangel

MICHAEL gave him through their "HUBRIS COVENANT". As such, he was also revealing the object of this "HUBRIS COVENANT", which he had concluded with the Archangel MICHAEL: their "HUBRIS COVENANT" gave him possession of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", long before that the first manifestation of the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was produced into existence inside this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

This first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is nothing more than a "specific energy substance" in which things have been sculpted into existence, in much the same as the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". Who produced these "specific energy substances" into existence? In which way would a tiny delimated and sculpted part of a water vapor, which is hanging above a water stream, give the water stream to the emissary who has been sent by "HE WHO" produced these "specific energy substances" into existence?

"*... if you will bow down and worship me ...*" gives you an indication on the extent and the depths of the "HUBRIS" that these elders of the creation have grown in them, how they see themselves in their obscurity. "Obscurity" is longing to be worshiped by the manifested "LIGHT".

What about the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", under project to be created into existence, in that first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"?

What about all those manifestations of the effects of the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", as well as that which has been designated as the "CURSE", or also "CALAMITY", from AZAZEL, and the destructive effects of which

---

"*... all the kingdoms of this earthly world ...*", (all countries, all their leaders and all the subordinates of those leaders in their own hierarchies of governing) have subjected themselves at all times to this thief and doomed "pampered child", who is on a scale of classification below that of those blinded earthly leaders who have lost the knowledge of their own "PLENITUDE". All those earthly leaders WITHOUT EXCEPTION at all times and all the subordinates of those leaders in their own hierarchies of governing, bow down and eat down at the feet of AZAZEL and in so doing, they have also irrevocably doomed themselves.

they were all witnessing with their own "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structures", their own "eyes", in their own living place, the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"?

By that, the "HUBRIS COVENANT" intended to give AZAZEL control of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", long before that the first manifestation of the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was produced. As a consequence of this "HUBRIS COVENANT", AZAZEL had already changed his designation, and through his self given new designation, he intended to let "THE CELESTIAL HOST" know that he is the one who will:

> *Carry that "LIGHT" of which they had heard during their education through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE*

CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, that "LIGHT", which became their new object of covetousness and rivalries in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

His new designation, through which he affirmed himself, and which we have already mentioned, is a word whose translation into human language is "LUCIFER" and means "LIGHT Bearer"; that "LIGHT" of which they had heard during their education through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH", but of which they had no knowledge.

Yes, as you would have understood, AZAZEL had changed his designation to affirm himself to be the "new being" (since at that time, they did not considered themselves as creatures, they did not know how they were created into existence) that will "*...carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...", long before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which is the true "LIGHT Bearer", since the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has been endowed with the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" through its most internal component where "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" is located, was produced into existence. That is to say, he wanted to be, for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the equivalent of you, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", reading these writings. He and all the high-ranking

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have understood that you, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" reading these writings, are on a scale of classification, which is above all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

As for the Archangel MICHAEL, through this "HUBRIS COVENANT", he would keep control of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and thereby, control of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH". He knew very well what is the main purpose of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", was keeping him abreast of projects to be implemented during "HOLY PROJECT", and he used that information to make

opposite plans in his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" to change that main purpose into what his own intentions were.

By that "HUBRIS COVENANT", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were also revealing that they knew not why they were created into existence precisely in the "Plane Above" and not in the "Plane Below" or somewhere else. The "Plane Above" was for them, the only domain of existence that they had known; they have no knowledge at all concerning the "ins" and "outs" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", despite all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had poured on them. To an external informed observer who has received "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and the knowledge of the "ins" and "outs" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"

were revealing how “meager” was the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”; they were revealing the extent of obscurity in which their have plunged themselves.

Thus it is that, these “ADONA’IM” were not close to seeing the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT” and despite all the teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had poured on them, they were not close to letting go of the “obscurity” they had embraced to the point of becoming disciples, they were not about to let go of the so-called control they had over all “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, from which they indulged themselves with the “HUBRIS”, and they had decided to extend their control over the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to have it toe the line in their

obscurity and in the worst case, to erase it from the existence.

In the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and in front of the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", the Archangel MICHAEL wanted to "have the last say", the strongest argument in the "CONTROVERSY" between him and AZAZEL, and therefore he also chose to demonstrate his understanding of the concept of "DEATH", the cause-and-effect relationship between "SIN" (which, in truth, is the transgression of "THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE", the rejection of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'") and "DEATH" (which, in truth, follows from the decrease of external specific supply of subsistence with the passage of time and that will ultimately cause the total lack of external specific

supply of subsistence and leading to a failure of maintaining the structural integrity of an assembled structure of "created energy"; "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is the "GLUE" that maintains intact the structural integrity of any assembled structure of "created energy" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE"), on the new creature, which will be created into existence in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".[504]

---

[504] He did not chose to demonstrate what he had understood from the cause-and-effect relationship between "SIN" and "DEATH" on AZAZEL or any of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" which had rallied with AZAZEL, but he chose to demonstrate his understanding of this concept of "DEATH" on the human creature as "guinea pig".

You can also discern this from their own sayings, as reported in the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY

Thus their condemnation directed against that, which they have declared to be the "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", was in fact a "DEATH SENTENCE" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and this, long before that the first manifestation of the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was produced into existence.

WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"...

> *I cannot explain it too directly to you at this time, for the Host will not be able to fully understand it until they see Sin demonstrated.*

..."

Why did the Archangel MICHAEL not chose to demonstrate his understanding of the concept of "DEATH" on AZAZEL or on any of all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" which had rallied with AZAZEL, and who have all transgressed the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, gave them through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and were putting in jeopardy the successful completion of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"?

Because he knew not of the existence of his own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", hence of its functioning and, he knew not how the process that leads to that which is designated as "DEATH" unfolds. Had he known it, then he would have understood that the

process that leads “DEATH” was already unfolding in front of him, on AZAZEL and all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” which had rallied with AZAZEL; the process that leads to “DEATH” was already well advanced and in working in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”. Even without knowledge of the existence of his own “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, had he developed “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in him, he would have understood that, the sole fact that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, told him of the forthcoming elimination of all traces of impurities that were in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, including AZAZEL and all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” which had rallied with AZAZEL, was a sufficient hint to know about the state

of progress of the process that leads to “DEATH” in those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” marked to be erased from existence. But, he was in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and the degree of presence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in him was almost inexistent.

“DEATH” was a new word in their “vocabulary” and he chose to demonstrate his understanding of the concept of “DEATH” on the new creature, according to his own presumptions and in the absence of any knowledge of the model of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, except the ones he acquired by completing the task of choosing the “Character” that will be associated the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. In their logic distorted by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of

"DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", the new creature would call into question and make obsolete their functions in the existing hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", which had hitherto been already established through "THE SHEKINAH" and through which all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS".[505]

---

[505] This is the origin of all the ambushes — that is to say, all forms of perfidious premeditated or underhanded machination, hatched against one's neighbor with the aim of doing him harm, of doing him a great outrage —, which will subsequently appear into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This is also profound origin of the warning that Solomon, when "THE DIVINE WISDOM" walked alongside him, and under the inspiration of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", had described by saying:

"...

> *"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is the beginning of knowledge; fools despise wisdom and instruction.*

My son, observe the discipline that your FATHER imposes on you and do not neglect the teaching of your MOTHER; for they are a graceful Crown for your head and necklaces around your neck.

My son, if sinners entice you, do not consent.

If they say, "Come with us, let us set ambush to shed blood; For pleasure we will surprise the innocent! Like the abode of the dead, we shall swallow him Alive, entirely, like those who descend into the pit. We shall find all precious goods. We shall fill our houses with loot. You will get your lot among us because there will be one purse for all of us!"

My son, walk not with them, carefully avoids the alleys where they stand; for their feet run to evil, they are swift to shed blood.

..."

"FATHER" refers to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER

"MOTHER" refers to "THE DIVINE FORCE", "THE DIVINE WISDOM"

"Come with us, let us set ambush to shed blood; For pleasure we will surprise the innocent! Like the abode of the dead, we shall swallow him Alive, entirely, like those who descend into the pit. We shall find all precious goods. We shall fill our houses with loot.

You will get your lot among us because there will be one purse for all of us!" refers to the "HUBRIS COVENANT" in all its forms.

In parables, the terms "*house*" or "*tent*" of a creature, be it a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" or a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", refer to the construct inside of which resides the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and to the construct inside of which resides the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; and that is to say, the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

To "*fill our houses with loot*" means: to fill the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" inside a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" (respectively, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" inside a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") with that, which has been looted, cheated, stolen, that, which has been fraudulently taken and whatever the process used (cunning, lying, violence, etc....), and which belongs to someone else, with the intention of owning it, and in so doing, to impair and knowingly cause damage to someone else in his possessions and unduly taking advantage over someone else.

It is so that, using the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" also gave him and which allowed him to

---

In the same line of speaking, to "*clean your house*" means: to rid the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" inside a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" (respectively, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" inside a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") of any "IMPURITY".

"*the alleys where they stand*" refers to where "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" stands: it stands in "IMPURITY" in all its forms.

"*their feet run to evil, they are swift to shed blood*" is a consequence of the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH".

He who ambushes his neighbor for whatever reason, to overthrow him, to take his bread, to take his life, etc ... does not stand in "PURITY", but rather he stands full with his feet in "IMPURITY" and does what his "nature" is. As a consequence of the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", he who spends his time ambushing his neighbor, for whatever reasons, will never achieve unity with "THE DIVINE FORCE", he will never reach "PERFECTION", he will never know "PLENITUDE".

keep intact and regulate the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH", the Archangel MICHAEL this time will implement a deceit designed to protect from destruction (by the radiation and the strength of the force emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" from this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge"), AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" which had rallied with AZAZEL and who through their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", openly put in jeopardy the successful completion of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

It is so that, using the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE", in "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", also gave him with the goal to rectify the deficiency of "THE

KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", those teachings concerning some of the properties of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", concerning the products that will be produced into existence in that "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", and particularly, concerning the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which he believed will be the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the Archangel MICHAEL instead, following his own presumptions of what was the process that leads to "DEATH", will mature the "Art of DEATH", in his "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" dictated by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of

"DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and to be demonstrated on the new creature.

The murder of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the removal from existence of the "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" like they had decided to the detriment of "THE DIVINE", was at the center of their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" and had already been decided by the Archangel MICHAEL and these "ADONA'IM", and with the passage of time and using those teachings that were provided to them by "THE DIVINE FORCE", in "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", they have also planned and matured the manner in which they will ambush that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", once it is created into existence.

That which is called "MALICE" will further develop in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and recess will begin for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" to the detriment of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

"MALICE" is a product of the works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", which is born from "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", has developed in there and settled.

"MALICE" is this propensity, this disposition of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" which is "UNHOLY", and which operates from "IMPURE" signals, to produce "IMPURE" signals of actions that pushes to hide behind the mask of conveniences and intentionally do things that do not conform to the

specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined; that is, to hide behind the mask of conveniences to intentionally do that, which is “WRONG”, that, which is “UNJUST”, that, which is “INCORRECT”, by insidious ways, by cunning and deceit. For these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, these masks of convenience (masks of sanity) use the names of grandeur that they have adorned themselves to hide the “nature” that has developed inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” and took place.

“MALICE” operates to the prejudice of others and through a conscious violation by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of the laws and rules that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined and established for it to remain “HOLY”.

“THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in which “MALICE” is present, shows an indifference of others, bent on mischief, the existence of which is inferred through discernment from the “IMPURE” signals of actions produced and manifested into existence.

“THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” may willfully produce an “IMPURE” signal of action which will be manifested into existence, and yet be free of “MALICE”. But “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” cannot produce an “IMPURE” signal based on “MALICE” without at the same time producing it unwillfully; that is, the production by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of “IMPURE” signals of actions, to be manifested into existence, includes the willful doing of it. “MALICE”, when present in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, includes the intention and the will to cause prejudice to the detriment of others.

It is so that, “MALICE” having developed and settled in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, to the detriment of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, to the detriment of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to the detriment of “THE DIVINE FORCE” in “THE SUPREME PLENITUDE” and who in “PURITY” and “HOLINESS” had educated all of them, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will transform the realization of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” into a series of shenanigans (monkey businesses), having no base and no stability, without possible ins and outs, orchestrated and led by these “ADONA’IM”.

The unique outcome of those series of shenanigans will be to discredit and destroy the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", to prevent that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" be "above them", and thereby to justify their "CHARGE" as they understood it in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

Those shenanigans are alternatives to "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; they have no base and no stability, they are without possible ins and outs, they do not have any place in "THE HOLY PROJECT", and they are in all respects contrary to specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established for the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and are not to be added to this unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

That series of shenanigans that make up the “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” dictated by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, has a unique objective: conceal the goals to satisfy the “fame of oneself” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had developed in themselves.

Being in “THE SUPREME PLENITUDE” and having announced the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, through which SHE was going to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” inside the

attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had not seen that the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had now reached the stage where the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were ready to kill each other and had already signed the death warrant of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” who had not even been created into existence. “THE DIVINE FORCE” will understand that on the actual first day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

CHAPTER 165
THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: PREMEDITATION OF THE DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

CHAPTER 166

IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE FIRST DECREE

It is in the "Plane Below", that is the "EARTH", that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose to implement the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has associated with the implementation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the environment and conditions necessary for the manifestation into existence of metaphors of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", as well as the actual realization of

these metaphors of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it, from eternity, and long before the beginning of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" had created the entire "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the eighth "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the "Plane Below", and which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in this "Plane Below".

Once created, "THE DIVINE FORCE" did not immediately shape this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", but SHE had planned to do it at appointed time and following the appropriate convergence point in "THE DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself.

Therefore, this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" was crude; that is, its constituents "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" were not arranged in a definite order, although they were all maintained together with a similar initial "specific degree of cohesion", and prone to the "crucial stationary movement" of its principle of action.

It is so that, this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of that, which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", was similar to a large liquid blotch in the "Plane Below", without a definite shape, and being in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and it reflected the inside of the "MURKY

VOID" of the attribute "NON DIVINE"; that is, it reflected then, "THE DARKNESS" which is the very characteristic of the "MURKY VOID".[506]

---

[506] When MOSES, he who received the Tablets of the Decalogue, was still living on Earth here below, "THE DIVINE FORCE" had explained to him these events regarding the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" in the "Plane Below". Consequently, MOSES took notes and described this by saying, in these terms narrowly:

"...

> *... In the beginning, ... the earth was unformed and void, and darkness was upon the face of the deep; and the Spirit of GOD hovered over the face of the waters.*

..."

"*... the earth ...*" refers to that, which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", similar to a large liquid blotch in the "Plane Below", not having a definite form.

"*... darkness ...*" refers to "THE DARKNESS" which is the very characteristic of the "MURKY VOID".

"*... the deep ...*" refers to the "Plane Below" located in the depths of the "MURKY VOID".

The appointed time following the appropriate convergence point in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself, came to pass and was associated with the completion of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

The entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" was gathered and "THE DIVINE FORCE" has made visible the whole "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of that, which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

"... the Spirit of GOD ..." refers to "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is always omnipresent in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"... the waters ..." refers to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of that, which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

As in projection in the communication by “VISION”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” also brought forward the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of every “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” just above the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of that, which will be the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in this “Plane Below”.

It is so that, all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were introduced in the “Classroom” of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, so that they would eventually learn more about themselves, more about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and more about “THE DIVINE FORCE” — “THE UNALTERABLE VOICE”, THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — who has been educating and teaching each of them, all along since each of them was “spoken” into existence, and who they have all failed

to recognize; with this gathering, they could thus observe by themselves and in front of themselves, the unfolding of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Through the first decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER wanted to bring the elders of the creation, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", to understand that HE is the Source of all "LIGHT", that HE is the "SUPREME HARMONY", and that HE has established and implement "THE HOLY PROJECT" in the "HARMONY" with Himself.

It is so that, on this First Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON

DIVINE", will emit "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", twice, to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

At the first emission, "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" carried with it the firsts instructions of the first decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

"THE DIVINE FORCE", omnipresent in the attribute "NON DIVINE", instantly received those divine instructions and SHE started to work, invisible to the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" watching, being Herself the invisible science which is hidden in "THE WHOLE".

Using the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" which are available in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH", "THE DIVINE

FORCE" created the sequence of "SOUNDS" that are associated with these divine instructions and SHE made instantly manifest outside of "THE SHEKINAH", that sequence of "SOUNDS", thus allowing the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" to hear it.

That sequence of "SOUNDS" was translated into human language by a series of expressions that roughly means:

"

LET THERE BE LIGHT!

"

Invisible to the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" watching, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has continued Her work, this time in the "Plane Below" while being simultaneously present in the "Specific Energy

‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the “Plane Above”, being Herself the invisible science which is hidden both in:

1. The “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate and around the whole “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and containing it; and in
2. The “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the two structures of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of that, which will be the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has established the “HARMONY” between “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and the firsts “Specific Atomic

‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate and around the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and containing it.

These firsts “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” are those that are at the level of the “specific rotation axis” of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, upward; the “specific rotation axis” being directed towards “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

These “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” have received an appropriate “specific signal” generated by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and transported by an “electromagnetic wave”, in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, and they have

absorbed all of it as input data to performing their predefined "specific work". Consequently, the "specific processes"[507] internal to each "Specific

---

[507] Some of those "specific processes" are responsible for elevation in energy levels of the constituents of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" above their fundamental level. You are already familiair with such elevation in energy levels, in nuclear, atomic, and molecular systems, under the designation of "excitation".

Excitation is a term that is used to explain the relationship between electrons and atomic nuclei of chemical elements. Atomic nuclei are made up of protons and neutrons. The excitation causes the energy of the system to change from a level of fundamental energy to an excited level of energy. The excited levels of systems have discrete values rather than a distribution of energies. This is because excitation only occurs when an atom (or any other molecular system) absorbs a certain amount of energy. As with electrons, protons and neutrons in atomic nuclei can be excited when they receive the required amount of energy. But the energy required to bring the nucleus to an excited level is very high compared to that of electrons.

As you would know already, surrounding a nucleus of an atom are potential energy levels, which are designated as "electron shells", or

orbitals of varying energy levels, and which the electrons occupy. These, however, are not representations of the physical locations of the electrons in the atom. They represent the average energy of the electrons in a given level. An electron must reside in one of these "electron shells", not between them. The fundamental energy level of an electron, the potential energy level it normally occupies, is the level of lowest energy for that electron. There is also a maximum energy that each electron can have and still be part of its atom. Beyond that energy, the electron is no longer bound to the nucleus of the atom and it is considered to be ionized. The electrons in an atom start occupying the lowest energy levels first, those closest to the nucleus, and continue away from the nucleus filling higher energy level shells. When all of the electrons are in the lowest level possible, it is said that the atom is in its fundamental energy level. When they are not in the lowest possible energy level, it is said that the atom is in an excited energy level. An atom has a quantified internal energy, which corresponds to a fundamentl energy level. An atom changes from a fundamental energy level to an excited energy level by receiving and taking on energy (quantum or electric), transported by electromagnetic waves, from its surroundings in a "specific process" designated as "absorption". The only way it has to increase its internal energy is for one or several of its peripheral electrons to absorb the received external energy and move into a more distants "electron shells" where the energy levels are higher. The energies absorbed are also quantified

and the energy values that an atom can absorb are designated as the electronic excitation energies. In the reverse "specific process", which is designated as "emission", the electron returns to the fundamental energy level by releasing the extra energy, which it has absorbed. The time interval between the absorption and the release of that extra energy is designated as the "lifetime" of the excited energy level. These are ephemere, very short, times (10^{-8} to 10^{-9} second). To cause a transition between the levels requires an amount of energy exactly equal to the energy difference between the two levels. This has a profound effect on the absorption and emission spectra of an atom. Because the atom can only absorb specific amounts of energy, only certain electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation, will be absorbed. The result of this absorption is an atom in an excited energy level. In an atom in excited energy level, the total energy of the electrons can be lowered by transferring one or more electrons to different "electron shells"; not all electrons are in the lowest possible energy levels. When the electrons of a certain atom return to lower "electron shell" from excited energy levels, the quantum energy they emit are characteristic of that kind of atom. This gives each atom a unique fingerprint, which makes it possible to identify them. The atom in an excited energy level eventually returns to its fundamental energy level and it does this by emitting electromagnetic radiation.

And so on, while the "specific movement" that carries the "specific signal" that causes the surrounding energy (quantum or electric)

Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance”, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had manifested into existence when SHE had created this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance”, which are designed to allow it to execute,

---

remains in place, the absorption/emission process will continue, in the same manner as a back and forth movement of a pendulum in the absence of frictions, and the atom will continuously perform its predefined “specific work” and appear to continuously emit its predefined “specific electromagnetic radiation”. Unless the external “specific movement” that causes excitation is maintained, a system does not stay in the excited state for long since a high energy excited level is not stable. Therefore, the system must release this energy and return to the fundamental energy level. The energy is released as an emission of quantum energy and it is manifested in the visible band or in the gamma band of the electromagnetic spectrum.

These same concepts apply also in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” and its constituents. The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” is nonetheless a “substance”; it is a “substance” in the “‘SPIRITUAL’ Specific State”, which you are not familiair with, although you are a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘SPIRITUAL’ Creature” and the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” is all around you.

depending upon external instructions that it receives, the "specific tasks" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has predefined in these "specific processes" in order to produce their "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substance", began to work and have produced their "specific work". They have scattered all the "electromagnetic wave", which they have absorbed and they have adopted their beautiful "WHITE" color, and have propagated that appropriate "electromagnetic wave" to their immediate neighbouring "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances".

Each of those "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" has also produced its "specific work" upon reception of the propagating "specific signal" and has emitted an internal output signal which was

accompanied by a beautiful "WHITE" color, a brilliant glow, a "SPIRITUAL GLOW" (also designated as the "ILLUMINATION") of very high whiteness, which indicates the full scattering of the "electromagnetic wave" received, and which was perceived by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", as a result of the combination of the internal output signals of its constituents "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particles", and indicating the presence of the state "HARMONY" of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[508] Each of those "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" has transmitted its internal output signal to its neighbouring "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances".

---

[508] See "Vision of August 18, 2005".

Through series of reception and transmission of signals, that appropriate “electromagnetic wave” has propagated to all other “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate and around the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and containing it, each “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” has produced “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined in their internal “specific processes”.

During this propagation of signals, at the receiving of the external signal spreading the “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, each of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” has produced its “specific work” and has emitted, an internal output signal which was accompanied by the

same luminous radiation, a “SPIRITUAL GLOW” (also designated as the “ILLUMINATION”) of very high whiteness, which indicates the full scattering of the “electromagnetic wave” received, and which was perceived by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, as a result of the combination of the internal output signals of its constituents “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particles”, and indicating the presence of the state “HARMONY” of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

The wave of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, has spreaded in the whole “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and

containing it and it has perpetuated, given that the "specific movement" that carries the "specific signal" emitted by "THE DIVINE FORCE" has perpetuated, unaffected, and the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" kept performing their assigned "specific work", in the same manner as a back and forth movement of a pendulum in the absence of frictions; each "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" continuously receiving from its neighboring "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" the propagated "specific movement that carries the "specific signal" emitted by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

In synchronisation with the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" and simultaneously with

the spread of the wave of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain” — that is, of internal structure constituent of the double structure of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” — also received the external Divine instructions carried by the wave of “HARMONY”, and their fundamental “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” were activated.

It is this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain” that, through its high enough fundamental “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence”, will nourish the external structure constituent of this double structure and provide for its subsistence in its “‘EARTHLY’ Specific State”, within the time limits

that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for it.

It is so that, in return to “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” which was expressed into existence in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, for this first decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate and around the whole “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and containing it, has emitted an internal output signal which was accompanied by the “SPIRITUAL GLOW” (also designated as the “ILLUMINATION”) of very high whiteness and which was perceived by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

This internal output signal was the result of the combination of the internal output signals of all the

"Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" considered, and indicating the presence of the state of "HARMONY" both in all the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate and around the whole "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and containing it, and in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, the state of "HARMONY" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, was established.[509]

---

[509] Looking from the outside, far above, while remaining in the attribute "NON DIVINE", what would be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" from that moment was similar to a small liquid blotch white and brilliant (like the full moon which

At the second emission of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” in this first decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” carried with it the subsequent divine instructions of the first decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Once more, “THE DIVINE FORCE” instantly received those divine instructions and SHE started to work, invisible to the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” watching, being Herself the invisible science which is hidden in “THE WHOLE”.

Using all along the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which are available in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”,

---

you are familiar) in the “Plane Below” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and not having a definite form.

"THE DIVINE FORCE" created the sequence of "SOUNDS" that are associated with these divine instructions and SHE made instantly manifest outside of "THE SHEKINAH", that sequence of "SOUNDS", thus allowing the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" to hear it.

That sequence of "SOUNDS" was translated into human language by a series of expressions that roughly means:

"

THE DARKNESS WILL BE CALLED "NIGHT"!

THE LIGHT WILL BE CALLED "DAY"!

"[510]

---

[510] As we have indicated already, owing to the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", which is "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" is always

This second emission of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” was also expressed into existence in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN

---

illuminated by the radiation from “THE SHEKINAH”; there is no “NIGHT” within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” as it is the case in the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which you are living now.

It is so that, and you should also understand it in context from this decree, by the time that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has emitted “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” in this first decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” knew not about that, which is designated as the “NIGHT”.

With the unfolding of the realisation of these decrees of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were indeed in the “Classroom” of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, whose intention was to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and the sequence of “SOUNDS” associated to this “WORD OF THE DIVINE” was made instantly manifest outside of “THE SHEKINAH”, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”; thus allowing the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” to hear it.

Through this second emission of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated, in their manner of being, the products of the “specific work” accomplished by “THE DIVINE FORCE” during the achievement of the first decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Through this second emission of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, wanted to bring the elders of the creation,

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", to understand that just as that, which has been called "DARKNESS" has dissipated in front of the manifestation of the "LIGHT" to give place to that, which has been called "DAY", in much the same, the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", dissipates likewise in the presence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Through the achievement of this first decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and the emission of the "SOUND" from the inside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE

‘NON DIVINE’” —, “THE DIVINE FORCE” also wanted to bring the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” to understand the limits that were imposed on “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” which delineates a portion of the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’” that will be used to generate the internal action signals called the “Interpreted THOUGHTS” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and to understand the need to extend these limitations, by adding elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, in order to move forward and grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

Once was accomplished this first decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, then, “THE DIVINE FORCE” instantly returned the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” in

their existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”,adjourning the “Classroom”.

Back in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, the “ADONA’IM”, covered by the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” which confines “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and considering themselves already as “gods”, had already established their “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” dictated by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

The “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in “THE CELESTIAL HOST” will reach its paroxysm and the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” will remain frozen like a mist on the most of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", to the point that "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" was already thrown into oblivion, once was accomplished this first decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT": they have learnt nothing at all from what "THE DIVINE FORCE" has just unveiled and manifested in front of them. "As sleep on the kudos of their innate skills", they have not understood and they did not have the slightest thought that, since "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER do not do things at random, is "may be" that all what "THE DIVINE FORCE" has just unveiled and manifested in front of them, is a message that has been addressed as such and particularly to each of them, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their multitudes and who are plagued by the deficit in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". They did not even have the slightest thought that all of them were

actually enveloped by that, which has been called "DARKNESS" — absence of "LIGHT", absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" frozen like a mist on "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of them.[511]

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" could not

---

[511] All such reflections, they will ponder in themselves long after that they had carried out their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" and they will then understand that all these things that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had just unveiled and manifested in front of them, was about them. But, they will keep such understanding silent and will push forward, as much as possible, the "kudos of their innate skills" as being their "light" and they will destroy and relegate into oblivion the "LIGHT" (the one in the presence of which "DARKNESS" dissipates) that will be placed in the human creature, keeping as such all creatures locked in the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" which is theirs.

recognize the “LIGHT” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, not only through the achievement of this first decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, in the “Plane Below”, but also on all manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had expressed on “THE CELESTIAL HOST”.

Once was accomplished this first decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and back in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, then, the manifestation of the extreme form of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” made its appearance. This manifestation is called: “THE VIOLENCE”.

As we already mentioned in the section concerning the design of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’

Habitation Domains", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed a special tool through which the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" may be added or removed from such layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances". A metaphor for this tool will be manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by that, which will be called the "KHEREV" — the "SWORD" —, and "THE DIVINE FORCE" has endowed the creatures that SHE created in the existence with this special tool in various forms.

Outside and in front of the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE", AZAZEL will gather his supporters who had all rejected the ordinance of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — about the new

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; which amounted to reject the veneration of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and all that it represented, that is to reject "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is. AZAZEL started to harangue his supporters and the increasing crowd of curious "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who came from all over the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" to listen to him. In his delusions of grandeur, he began to give new functions and designations to his diehards and most close supporters. For, he had already also planned his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" dictated by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and he intended to form his own "GOVERNMENT" and overthrow the existing one and, ultimately to seize "THE

SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — which has remained a mystery to all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".[512]

Consequently, "THE DIVINE FORCE" intervened, taking the appearance of another "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" — the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "SERAPH'IM" instance and which is known under the name JEHOEL, word meaning "MEDIATOR OF THE

---

[512] You can read the details of their own narratives on these events in the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

DIVINE" — in order to awaken in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the vibrations and profound meanings related to the state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and thus to bring back them to the understanding of things.

As a reminder, we use this expression, "took on the appearance", to indicate that "THE DIVINE FORCE" "spoke through", "interacted directly through", "manifested Herself through", or has instantly manifested a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" in the "appearance of"and through which SHE interacts with other "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", etc...[513]

---

[513] It is in this way that, all along their existence, since each of them was "spoken" into existence, until those days at the beginning of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY

“THE DIVINE FORCE” “took on the appearance” of the Archangel JEHOEL, so that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, come to understand that the true “MEDIATOR OF THE DIVINE” — not the Archangel JEHOEL — is now speaking to them, in front of them, in the guise of their appearance and wearing their garment, and using their own language, they who have declared themselves to be the most intelligent children of “THE ETERNAL”.

PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” walked and talked to these celestial creatures, in addition to providing them education through the process of education through enlightenment, and none of them ever came close to recognize HER. Indeed, if you failed to recognize “THE DIVINE FORCE” in the subset of the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’” that has been assigned to you, or in the “Realm of the Optimal Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’”, you will not recognize HER anywhere else.

“THE DIVINE FORCE”, under the appearance of the Archangel JEHOEL, spoke to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” there alongside AZAZEL, saying:

“…

Why do you stand with these?

Mere days ago, we heard you giving the finest performance that, in its entirety, “THE CELESTIAL HOST” has ever heard.

Every day, we grow closer to IHVH in understanding, in wisdom, and in beauty.

Have you forgotten? If we do not continue to grow, what are we?

And what about you two? You have changed your names? This is utter desolation![514]

---

[514] This, indeed, "*is utter desolation*".

As we have explained in one previous annotation, using the concepts of an enterprise and the mighty business owner who has established one of his enterprise in a far away country, far away from where he resides, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", as employees in that enterprise, were brought into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and so that they take part in "THE HOLY PROJECT", as arose the necessity to perform new tasks during the execution of the ongoing tasks that were assigned to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that were already into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". Each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" was identified by its own "job specification" and representing, as such, a living record of the necessity that had occurred in the enterprise and that had led to the production of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" into existence, inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". The "job specification" of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", is the "identity" of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"; that is, all the traits or characteristics (specifications) of what remains identical or equal to oneself in time and which, in the light of the necessity that

led to the introduction of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" in question into the existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", allow to recognize that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and to establish its individuality. That "job specification" is actually a summary of the "why" of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" into the existence, and to every "job specification" is associated a title and the corresponding unique intention of a well-defined product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Those titles are the names of grandeur that almost all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have adorned themselves with.

All together, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were a representation of a living chronological narrative, a living history of the enterprise of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. It is a small part of that chronological narrative, as far as were concerned some of the tasks that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had performed in the past and working together, that one of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" standing there alongside AZAZEL, and to which "THE DIVINE FORCE" was talking to, had given mere day before, as "*the finest performance that, in its entirety, "THE CELESTIAL HOST" has ever heard*".

Moreover, through the living chronological narrative, represented by all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and through "THE DIVINE FORCE", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER also wrote a living message, concerning Himself and bearing part of his own signature, but visible only for a trained eye and as a result of a very advanced discernment capability.

By changing themselves the titles of their "job specifications", in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were actually throwing confusion in that living message concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and that was written across them; they were throwing confusion in the manifested uniques intentions of the products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

How then, were these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" themselves, or their following, going know about "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and reconstruct (or attempt to reconstruct) it from the manifested products into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE"?

How were they, themselves, or their following, going know about anything about "THE DIVINE FORCE" whose works, in HER service from eternity inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was even the object of a project, were crowned by the production of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"?

How were these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", or their following, going to know about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

How is it that you are still standing here, stripped of identity and honor?[515]

FATHER, who has consolidated in HIMSELF, "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"?

You then understand why "THE DIVINE FORCE", under the appearance of the Archangel JEHOEL, had said to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures": "*You have changed your names? This is utter desolation! How is it that you are still standing here, stripped of identity [reference to "job specification"] and honor?*".

And these are the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", stripped of identity, who will present themselves as "gods" to human creatures, telling human creatures that they are "gods" and lead human creatures to worship them. Indeed, those are "gods" of ignorance and stupidity, "gods" of blindness, "gods" of obscurity.

[515] "*... stripped of ... honor*" means that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", is standing in the "IMPURITY" in all its forms. In the parable, it is said that: "the flowers have lost their perfume."

You should be thanking THE FATHER that from your rebellion HE has not wiped you from existence!

You know as well as I do the warnings that MICHAEL gave you about "MAVET", and yet you continue to disregard the mercies that has been granted to you.

…"

At this point, the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" took over in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" confined by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" inside of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of AZAZEL, irritated to hear the name of MICHAEL, and AZAZEL interrupted who he saw as JEHOEL, not knowing WHO was truly talking to him. The self-proclaimed most intelligent child of "THE ETERNAL", as well as

all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who stood there listening, have once more failed to recognize in front of them, "THE DIVINE FORCE", "THE MEDIATOR OF THE DIVINE", the sole intermediary between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and the attribute "NON DIVINE".

To demonstrate the attic of ignorance since he has failed to recognize "THE DIVINE FORCE" who was standing in front of him under the appearance of the Archangel JEHOEL, AZAZEL began repeat his slogan and said:

"...

> *Enough of this! If MICHAEL's warnings were true, we would have been unmade already from existence.*

You, Jehoel, have seen me stand before you in the Temple unveiled, and yet here I am![516]

Jehoel would have you believe that he is interested in your happiness.[517]

---

[516] In his blindness, he did not know that he was thus talking to "THE DIVINE FORCE" in front of him, and he did not know either that it is thanks to "THE DIVINE FORCE" in front of him and under the appearance of the Archangel JEHOEL, that he was still alive.

[517] In the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", AZAZEL did not know either why "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had been "spoken" into existence, knowing nothing of the existence of "THE DIVINE FORCE", he could not know that it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" in front of him and under the appearance of the Archangel JEHOEL, which is responsible for educating all creatures that SHE created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and who gave them laws to follow in order to remain into existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE".

Yet he advocates the same laws which have kept us chained to the Throne since the day we were formed.[518]

You who refuse to hear my words, what loyalty is this you think to display?

IHVH created us to be FREE! Would He not have you hear me and judge for yourselves?[519]

---

[518] In the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", AZAZEL did not have either the knowledge of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model which is the mould from which they are all products, and accordingly he had no knowledge about the functioning of this model and its relationship of attachment with the THRONE.

[519] In the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", AZAZEL did not have either the understanding of what was meant by: to be FREE. He didn't have knowledge of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" confined by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" inside his own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of which he had no knowledge of the existence.

And what I have to say to you is this: we have outgrown IHVH in intelligence and wisdom.[520]

We are holy, we are perfect. What need do we have for IHVH or His government?[521]

Why do you think the THRONE chose MICHAEL over me for His vessel?[522]

---

[520] Such was the depth of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" called AZAZEL who didn't know that for "THE DIVINE FORCE" who was in front of him and under the appearance of the Archangel JEHOEL, he was less than an atom.

[521] Not having the knowledge of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model which is the mould from which they are all products, AZAZEL didn't know even the meaning of HOLY and PERFECT.

[522] In the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", AZAZEL did not have either the knowledge of the two causal precedence relations that govern everything which is created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE": the "Causal Precedence

Was it not because I, AZAZEL, dared to question Him? I showed intelligence, I showed courage, and yet MICHAEL, His favored Son, is thus honored![523]

Relation of 'THE CREATION'" — which defines the order of events through which the creatures of "THE DIVINE" come into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" — and the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" — which defines the sequence of events through which the creatures of "THE DIVINE" will receive the supply necessary to their continued existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

[523] Not having the knowledge of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model which is the mould from which they are all products, AZAZEL could not either know what is the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and for what purposes that "PRINCIPAL" instance has been created into existence amongst the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

By this, he was confirming by his own words, what "THE DIVINE FORCE" already knew, namely that: the joy and the state of gladness of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were not based on "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", but they

were based on the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which had taken place in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

All these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", each in itself, found themselves happy and admired, honoured and extolled, when the unique expression of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that defined him/her as unique entity of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", was recognized and mentioned throughout the rest of "THE CELESTIAL HOST". For these "ADONA'IM", and consequently for all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", was synonym of love of the "WEALTH" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and which means: to have received in oneself, more manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

"THE DIVINE FORCE" is that, which is called "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", SHE is that, which is called "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and SHE has manifested Herself to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", each in itself and, in many ways, to make them understand all this; Where "THE DIVINE FORCE" has taken place and settled, there too has taken place and settled "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", there also has taken place and settled "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; and by the reverse implication, where "THE

Where is the justice? Where is the graciousness in this?

IHVH has kept you dazzled, has kept you numb. You are docile, because He fills your eyes and your ears with wonders.

KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" has not taken place and has not settled, there too has not taken place and has not settled "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", there too has not taken place and has not settled "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" did not settle in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who were not even aware of Her existence. It is instead, the adverse (the "enemy") of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", that is, the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which has settled therein in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body". That is the "enemy" about which CHRIST had spoken to you in the parable of the weeds. In themselves, all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had NO and have NO "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE" for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; they do not know what it is and they were only after the manifestations of metaphors of HIS "DIVINE WEALTH".

Can there be a more clear example than this morning's display? This "Creation Project" is nothing but a pretty distraction from the true issue, my controversy with MICHAEL and the THRONE![524]

…"

---

[524] Even this part of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" in front of him and under the appearance of the Archangel JEHOEL, had manifested through the accomplishment of the first decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and at the sight of the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" gathered and projected just at the top of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of that, which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", AZAZEL was unable to discern and understand that teaching, which was intended to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

This was thus the speech of the self-proclaimed most intelligent child of "THE ETERNAL"; what am I saying? Scratch that! This was thus the speech of one who himself self-proclaimed to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the speech of one who, before being dismissed from all his duties, had the task of facilitating the education of the youngest ones. He had been the deputy of the Archangel MICHAEL, and also the acting public figure of the circle of the "ADONA'IM", and coordinator of the instructions transmitted by the Archangel MICHAEL in their hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH".

As we have already indicated, with the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE

HOLY PROJECT", in their depths of "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", not aware that they were in total deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", not having ever had an unfulfilled desire since each of them was "spoken" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", this announcement came to them as a terrible shock:

> *Not one amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry that "LIGHT" of which they had heard during their education through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, that "LIGHT",*

which became their new object of covetousness and rivalries in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

To those "ADONA'IM" and those archangels and angels who were all covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", this announcement was appalling, dreadful, rude, and terrible: it was "a bitter pill to swallow", as if the "floor had vanished underneath their feet"; to put it as CHRIST will explain this later to human creatures, it was like if these elders of the creation "had found themselves in the middle of nightmares and confusing dreams". Their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and their "narcissism" had been hit spot on and were whining in pain. The roots of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of

"DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and their "narcissism", were shaken and their emotions and "Interpreted THOUGHTS" were "running wild", locked inside their "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" frozen in that mist of residuals of their own "Interpreted THOUGHTS". And it is all what was going on inside "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", that the acting public figure and coordinator of the instructions transmitted by the Archangel MICHAEL, was thus exteriorizing and expressing openly in the presence of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

As we have also indicated in relation to the model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", all temporal information concerning the state of the growing medium, which is the combined set formed by "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" (also called "THE

GARDEN OF WISDOM", the growing medium of "WISDOM") and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" (also called "THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT", the growing medium of "THE INTELLECT") — among other things, the state of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", as well as the temperature and the enlightenment intensity —, as well as the state of this plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", all this information based on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", which are only visible by "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", are contained and transported by the action signals which are produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT".

The attributes of this information are contained and transported in the "unique words", and their tones, of the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language". The "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language" becomes, as such, a window into

"THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", and the hidden information that it contains can be "discerned" (i.e., "read" in the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language") when the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will emit these words and expressions, in their tones, during its communications and interactions with the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around it.

The words in the expressions of the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language", in their tones, which will be used by a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and will be based on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", will be indicative of all this internal information which is visible only by "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE". The metaphors of this internal information will be precisely what will be made

manifest in the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Environment”.

Since this speech of the one who himself self-proclaimed to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, illustrates through the words in the expressions of “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language”, in their tones,the extent of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that he has developed in him, since he was “spoken” into existence, for nearly seventy billion years, in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, that have defined the “First Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, what are then, by inference, the attributes of this temporal information concerning the state of the growing medium, which is the combined set formed by “THE SEAT OF

WISDOM" and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of him who has outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE DIVINE"? Meagre, unproductive, insufficient (in quantity and quality), derisory, insignificant, almost nil, etc... What then was the extent of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" among all the youngest and who followed him in his transgression? What was then the extent of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST"?

It is then, that, "THE DIVINE FORCE", this time through another "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" — the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "MALAK" instance and which is known under the name UZZIEL, and who is the head

of the "MALAK'IM" — spoke[525], with a powerful voice to AZAZEL, and said:

---

[525] As we already explained, it is for the purpose to make understand this, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" says in parable that:

"...

I manifested Myself to them, up to entering the place which is located in the middle of their prison, being Verb, and I talked with them to the depths of their language.

I manifested Myself in the guise of their image and I wore their garment, to each, and I hid myself in them and they did not know HE who gives me power.

Because I am within the principalities as well as within the powers, and within the angels and within any movement that is in any matter, and I hid in them until I manifest Myself again.

And none of them has known Me, although it is Me who is in them, but they thought that they were the ones who created everything, being ignorant because they did not know their roots, the place where they had sprouted.

And I hid to them because of their "MALICE" and they have not known Me.

..."

"...

We will hear no more of this!

Never have we felt the need for anything, AZAZEL, until you began to speak against the Most High.

Now, we all desire to have peace!

"... *being Verb* ..." is said by "THE DIVINE FORCE" to indicate that SHE, "THE DIVINE FORCE", is the one who expresses the movement, the action, or the state associated to any creature into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", and SHE takes different forms according to modes, times, creatures and number; SHE is "THE SCIENCE", which is found in any structure of "created energy". It is so that, in the scriptures, when you will read terms as "... *I am the Verb* ..." or "... *the Verb was with "THE DIVINE" in the beginning* ...", etc..., you MUST understand that it is about "THE DIVINE FORCE" and no one else.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on "THE DIVINE FORCE" manifesting Herself among "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

We have known MICHAEL, and we have known you.

If your beliefs have led you to the envy in your words, the hardness in your eyes, the "dull shine"[526] in your wings and the discontent in your essence, then, I want none of it.

Nor, should I think, would any intelligent angel.

Your character testifies to the error of your judgment, Adonai.

---

[526] Which lacks radiance, color, freshness; which sheds little glow. This was the manifested result on his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the "dark spiritual cloud" surrounding his fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body". It is an indication of the bad condition of both (1) his cracked and broken "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", which he could not see, and (2) his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", inside of which he hid the "specific generative energy", which he had stolen from "THE SHEKINAH".

…”

By these words, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has described to all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” standing there, how was the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of AZAZEL; several of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have moved away from AZAZEL and they have toed the line behind the Archangel MICHAEL and accepted in façade the ordinance of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — about the new “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

Other “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” on the other hand, unconditional supporters of ignorance, and whose “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” were

already cracked and broken and had followed AZAZEL in his transgressions, and were no longer in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, remained and they also started to assert their oath of allegiance to AZAZEL and to worship him. As we have indicated already, after nearly seventy billion years, in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", that have defined the "First Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which have self-declared themselves to be "gods", knew nothing about the mould from which they were products; they have all failed to know their roots, the place where they had sprouted and they knew nothing about the functioning of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

Seeing this depravity of conduct from those wholehearted supporters of AZAZEL, it is so that "THE DIVINE FORCE" this time again under the appearance of the Archangel JEHOEL, stepped forward to bring them back to common sense.

But AZAZEL suddenly drew his "KHEREV", stepped forward and swung the sparkling blade at JEHOEL and inflicted damage on the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the Archangel JEHOEL. Of the wound caused by this attack, sank that, which we have called the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Blood" constituent of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

After these nearly seventy billion years, in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", that have defined the "First Phase" of the implementation

of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and during which all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had been “spoken” into existence, this was the first time that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” saw the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Blood” constituent of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”.

This was the very first manifestation of the extreme form of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”; this extreme form which is called: “THE VIOLENCE”; and “THE DIVINE FORCE” under the appearance of the Archangel JEHOEL was the first victim.

It was the first time that the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Blood” constituent of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” of a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” had been spilled and came directly into contact with the “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’

Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" understood that the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had now reached the stage where the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" would kill each other.

It is so that, that, which is called "THE CELESTIAL WAR"[527] broke out openly between AZAZEL and his

---

[527] Some details of "THE CELESTIAL WAR", looking from the perspective of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", are part of the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE

supporters against those of the Archangel MICHAEL, who were also gathered in front of the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE" and had formed protective lines to defend it against AZAZEL and his cohort of supporters.[528]

PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

[528] Continuation of the profound explanation of the parable that "THE DIVINE FORCE" gave in order to bring human creatures to understand these events that had unfolded in front of HER in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", by saying:

"...

> *When the high authorities knew that the time of the end came to pass — like pain of she who will bear a child, it drew near the door, that is how ruin approached —, all together the elements trembled, and the foundations of the Substance as well as the vaults of Chaos were shaken.*
>
> *A large fire broke out among them, and the rocks and soil were shaken like a reed shaken by the wind.*

And cohorts of destiny as well as those who measure houses were greatly troubled on a loud clap of thunder and the thrones of the powers faltered, because they had been set upside down, and their king was seized with fear.

…"

The beginning of the explanation of this parable was given in the previous section.

"*…A large fire broke out among them, and the rocks and soil were shaken like a reed shaken by the wind….*" refers to the open conflict, the war, that took place out in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

The remaining of the explanation of this parable will be given in the next section.

It is also about this that "THE DIVINE FORCE" wanted ENOCH to understand through the vision that SHE had sent him regarding "THE CELESTIAL WAR", and that ENOCH had described by saying:

"…

From there, I crossed in another place of terror.

There I saw the work of a huge fire, burning and consuming, in the middle of which there was a division.

And columns of fire fought between them and they went deep in the abyss.

> *And it was impossible for me to estimate its size or its height; I could not know its origin.*
>
> *And I called out again at this sight: "What a terrible place, that it is difficult to probe the mysteries!"*

..."

"*...the work of a huge fire, burning and consuming, in the middle of which there was a division...*" refers to "THE CELESTIAL WAR" and its consequences.

"*...columns of fire fought between them and they went deep in the abyss...*" refers to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" tearing each other in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and is sinking much more into the total absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". The origin of this "CELESTIAL WAR", it is the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

"*...What a terrible place, that it is difficult to probe the mysteries!...*" The mysteries, which are at the origin of this open conflict, are all what we have described about the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that took place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and became integral part of their "nature".

It is so that, the entirety of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", that was already burdened by the impurities of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" caused by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", was soiled by this "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Blood" that had been spilled, and the whole "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" crossed the critical threshold of the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".[529]

---

[529] Later during the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will also be soiled in the same way, when the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Blood" (that is, blood) of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

“The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — worked as it should and has provided an adequate surpluses of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, in order to erase this filth and destroy any impurity present in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that will be called “ABEL” will be spilled in this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

The “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” which had already been trampled and was burdened by the blood of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” which had already been spilled in this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” for the so-called rites of sacrifice that the “ADONA’IM”, in their absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and even less that of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, but taking themselves to be “gods” above the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, will impose on the latter, under the pretext of doing a favour to humanity, while in reality it is the complete destruction of humanity that these “ADONA’IM” wanted to achieve.

constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", including all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" whose "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" were already cracked and broken and had followed AZAZEL in his transgressions, and were no longer in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

But what is happening? Oh, Surprise! Having also considered himself to be smarter and wiser than "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and having decided in their "obscurity" and absence of "WISDOM" that the future "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", then, the Archangel MICHAEL has implemented the deceit he had prepared in his "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" from what he had acquired from the teachings of "THE

DIVINE FORCE" and which allowed him to keep intact and regulate the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH".

With this deceit, the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel GABRIEL have blocked the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH", preventing the surpluses of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which were produced and emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — to flow in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and to cleanse it from its filth.

It is so that, AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL

HOST" who have joined him and who, through their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", openly put in jeopardy the good implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", were protected from the destruction by the radiation and the strength of the force emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH".[530]

"The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — was thus

---

[530] This was the follow-up of the parable of the Weeds that has its origin in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" but which will not see its conclusion in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"; because when the time of the harvest came, some creatures with deceitful motives will change the course of events and prevent that the Weeds be burned.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the weeds.

hampered in its operation by the Archangel MICHAEL.

Consequently, “THE DIVINE FORCE” and thus “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, being in “THE SUPREME PLENITUDE”, wondered why the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” continued to put burden not only on the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, but also on the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” containing this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and hampered the action of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”.

It is in that turmoil that this First Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” will come to an end. It was only the

beginning of the surprises, as other major surprises were still going to astonish “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

CHAPTER 167

IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SECOND DECREE

The entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" was gathered a second time and "THE DIVINE FORCE" has made visible the whole "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of that, which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

As in projection in the communication by "VISION", "THE DIVINE FORCE" also brought forward the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of every "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" just

above the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of that, which will be the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in this “Plane Below”.

It is so that, all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were reintroduced in the “Classroom” of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, so that they would eventually learn more about themselves, more about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and more about “THE DIVINE FORCE” — “THE UNALTERABLE VOICE”, THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — who has been educating and teaching each of them, all along since each of them was “spoken” into existence, and who they have all failed to recognize; with this gathering, they could thus observe by themselves and in front of themselves, the continuation of the unfolding of the implementation

of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” which had begun the previous day.

Radiant in its state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, acquired the previous day, without a definite shape and similar to a large liquid blotch in the “Plane Below”, prone to the “crucial stationary movement” of its principle of action, the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” under construction, still had its double structure of “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” as a manifestation of a metaphor of those “EONS” that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE” by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, without adding a provision of “THE

INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", also without adding a provision of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" wanted to lead these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to understand this, and thus continue to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

Therefore, "THE DIVINE FORCE", omnipresent in the attribute "NON DIVINE", invisible to the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" watching, has swirled a part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of that, which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", compressing it around a well-defined location in the "Plane Below" and showing an area of formless

matter of the internal structure constituent of the double structure of this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

This well-defined location in the “Plane Below” is where the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” will be located in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is that internal structure which is the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain” that, through its high enough fundamental “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence”, will nourish the external structure constituent of this double structure and provide for its subsistence in its “‘EARTHLY’ Specific State”, within the time limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for it.

By swirling that particular part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of that, which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", "THE DIVINE FORCE" was thus introducing Herself to the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" watching and present in HER "Classroom";[531] "THE DIVINE FORCE" was drawing

---

[531] As we have indicated in one previous annotation, when MOSES, he who received the Tablets of the Decalogue, was still living on Earth here below, "THE DIVINE FORCE" had explained to him these events regarding the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" in the "Plane Below". Consequently, MOSES took notes and described this by saying, in these terms narrowly:

"...

> *... In the beginning, ... the earth was unformed and void, and darkness was upon the face of the deep; and the Spirit of GOD hovered over the face of the waters.*

..."

"*... the Spirit of GOD ...*" refers to "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is always omnipresent in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

their attention so that they understand that SHE — also called "THE HANDS OF THE DIVINE" — is the ONE performing all these tasks, that SHE is the ONE

"... the waters ..." refers to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of that, which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Whenever "THE DIVINE FORCE" sends a communication by "VISION" to someone or to a group of recipients, SHE always give an indication (a hint) to lead the receiver(s) of the communication to understand that SHE is the one communicating; the same goes with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. If you happen to be the recipient(s) of such communication by "VISION", you MUST remain attentive to EVERY SINGLE DETAIL in every fraction of seconds, as such communications lasts few seconds and is contracted in the time dimension, while remaining very detailed. If you are not aware of the existence of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and the work that SHE accomplishes, you will not be able to read in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Language" the message that SHE will be transmitting to you and that will be the hidden "LIGHT" embedded in the visual content of the "VISION"; just like these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in HER "Classroom" have failed to understand when SHE was communicating with them and what SHE was telling them.

who has been educating and teaching each of them, all along since each of them was "spoken" into existence. SHE is the infinite science, inexhaustible, which defines the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales; SHE is in every "movement" and in every "specific energy".

Some of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" watching, noticed the swirl in that particular part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of that, which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", but since none of them was aware of the existence of "THE DIVINE FORCE", it is so that none of them understood the "introduction message", the "greeting message", the "Hello! I am here!" message, sent by "THE DIVINE FORCE", to the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" watching. None of them asked to

know why this fast and circular "movement" suddenly occur in that particular spot of this massive amount of "specific energy", concentrated, seemingly limitless, BUT AT REST IN AN ENVIRONMENT WITH NO "WINDS"? Who was producing such "movement" there below, while we are all here above?

Through the second decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER wanted them to understand that HE had conceived Himself. HE wanted that they see and know how "THE DIVINE FORCE" had shaped the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in which all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were "spoken" into existence.

It is so that, on this Second Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE

HOLY PROJECT", after that "THE CELESTIAL WAR" that broke out the previous day inside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above" was momentarily interrupted, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", will emit "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", twice, to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

At the first emission, "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" carried with it the firsts instructions of the second decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" instantly received those divine instructions and SHE started to work, invisible to the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" watching,

being Herself the invisible science which is hidden in "THE WHOLE".

Using the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" which are available in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH", "THE DIVINE FORCE" created the sequence of "SOUNDS" that are associated with these divine instructions and SHE made instantly manifest outside of "THE SHEKINAH", that sequence of "SOUNDS", thus allowing the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" to hear it.

That sequence of "SOUNDS" was translated into human language by a series of expressions that roughly means:

“

LET “THE FIRMAMENT” BE IN THE MIDST OF THE MATTER,
AND LET IT DIVIDE THE MATTER FROM THE MATTER!

”

Invisible to the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” watching, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has continued Her work in the “Plane Below”, being Herself the invisible science which is hidden both in:

1. The “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate and around the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and containing it; and in

2. The “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the two structures of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of that, which will be the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Deployed in the entirety of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of that, which will be the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and which is immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has created the primary structure of “THE FIRMAMENT” from “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” and in the midst of the external structure of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it, "THE DIVINE FORCE" expanded that primary structure created, from the midst of the external structure of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of that, which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and following two simultaneous and synchronized movements between them:

1. The first movement will gradually expand the primary structure created, running through a spherical plane of the external structure of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", and thus simultaneously running through the same spherical plane in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" in which the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" is immersed,

and gradually covering the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

2. The second movement will gradually push the primary structure created, and resulting from the first movement, out of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" toward the "MURKY VOID" of the attribute "NON DIVINE". In this second movement, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will change the degree of cohesion of the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" which arise with the "EXPANSION" of the primary structure of "THE FIRMAMENT".

This synchronized dual movement of the "EXPANSION" of the primary structure of "THE FIRMAMENT":

1. Is supported and maintained by four pillars of "WINDS" (resulting from the "specific effects" associated with the "specific behaviour" that defines this double "movement", considered in its manifestations in all its forms and scales), which are the result of a projection of the acronym IHVH into the attribute "NON DIVINE", in a mapping with the four large Luminaires which are standing nearby the "Autogene God", and which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has created, and;
2. Separates at the same time a part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" from the external structure of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" from the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance".

When the “EXPANSION” of the primary structure of “THE FIRMAMENT” was somewhat larger in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, then, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” began to perceive a dense form appearing in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. The dense form was separating not only the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” from the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, but at the same time it was separating the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” from the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” in which the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” is immersed; just like a part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” in its gaseous state (a wapor substance) emerging from the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” in its liquid state, as would be produced by evaporation — the gradual transition

from a liquid to a gaseous state under the action of a source which causes its vaporization — at ambient temperatures rather than by boiling.

Once through this synchronized dual movement of the "EXPANSION" which began in the midst of the external structure of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", the spherical form of "THE FIRMAMENT" was full, then, the separation in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" was complete and all the part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" which was previously above the midst of the external structure of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" had been transformed by continuous change of the degree of cohesion of its layers of constituents "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances".

That position where the spherical form of “THE FIRMAMENT” was full, will define that of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” under construction, thus delimiting the volume of that, which will be the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it.

It is on that position that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will produce into existence, on the following day, “THE VAULT” of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it, by this “EXPANSION”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has established the volume of

this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in the proportions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

From this position where the spherical form of "THE FIRMAMENT" was full, the synchronized dual movement of the "EXPANSION" will continue with the spherical form of "THE FIRMAMENT", thus continuing with the separation of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance", going more in the "MURKY VOID" of the attribute "NON DIVINE", driving with it the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" that followed this progression of the "EXPANSION" of the spherical form of "THE FIRMAMENT".

Simultaneously and synchronized with this movement of the separation of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" which continued in the

“MURKY VOID” of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will this time gradually remove from the projection, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” by following the position of the spherical form of “THE FIRMAMENT” in continuous “EXPANSION” as if the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” was been now gradually removed from a zoom.

This movement of the separation of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” by “EXPANSION” of the spherical form of “THE FIRMAMENT”, will continue until it reaches the proximity of the lower limit of the “Plane Above” in the “MURKY VOID” of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and then, it stopped; thus delineating the boundaries of that, which will be

called: the “Physical Realm”, and it contains the “Plane Below”.

As we have indicated already, owing to the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, which is “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” is always illuminated by the radiation from “THE SHEKINAH”; there is no “NIGHT” within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” as it will be the case in the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” now under construction. The radiation from “THE SHEKINAH” does not extend outside of the boundary of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”. It is so that, the “Physical Realm” is not illuminated by radiation from “THE SHEKINAH”; the more one moves further down

inside the "Physical Realm", away from the boundary of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", the darker it becomes, hence the designation using the terms the "*depths of the abyss*".[532] The term "abyss"

---

[532] An illustration of the manifestion of such separation will also be implemented inside the "Plane Below" and between the radiation of the "Sun Star" and the surface of the water of the seas of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you live.

Beyond the ridge of the continental shelf, the seabed sharply sags towards what is also referred to as the "abyss" and the "*depths of the abyss*". The radiation of light coming from the "Sun Star", which still filters through the upper layers of water, decreases more and more and soon disappears completely as one descends towards very deep seabed and that the cumulative amount of refraction (the refractive indices), water pressure, and many other physical parameters change (for example, increase in salinity and decrease in temperature). One thus finds oneselves in a spectral penumbra, which is, at greater depths, in total darkness, in those dark regions where the radiation of light coming from the "Sun Star" does not penetrate.

originally refers to the “MURKY VOID” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, seen from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

Once the movement of the separation of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” by “EXPANSION” of the spherical form of “THE FIRMAMENT”, had reached the proximity of the lower limit of the “Plane Above” in the “MURKY VOID” of the attribute “NON

You have also heard of this separation at the proximity of the lower limit of the “Plane Above” and the “Physical Realm”, from people who have had an “after death” or “out of the physical body” experience and in which they found themselves through their “spiritual body” floating in a “tunnel substance” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” and at the end of which they saw “bright radiation of light”: it is the extension of the radiation from “THE SHEKINAH” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” and to the extend of the lower limit of the “Plane Above” that they often see at the end of the “tunnel substance”, which itself is the non illuminated side of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” and which contains this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which you live, and looking upwards.

DIVINE", it is then, that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have realized that this spherical form of "THE FIRMAMENT" has revealed at this position, the "MURKY VOID" of the attribute "NON DIVINE"; the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have realized that the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in which they had lived until then, and in which they were "spoken" into existence, was just above that position of the spherical form of "THE FIRMAMENT". Instantly, coming out the "zoom" mode of the projection in communication by "VISION", the "Classroom" of "THE DIVINE FORCE" now appeared to be much more spacious, its dimensions were now much larger than those that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had thought they were when the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" was

gathered and introduced in this “Classroom” — which is indeed the interior of the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that it contains, and which will be also called: THE UNIVERSE, THE COSMOS, THE SPACE (of the attribute “NON DIVINE”).

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” looked from afar into this “MURKY VOID” of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and saw the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” under construction, similar to a large liquid blotch suspended in this “MURKY VOID” of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, due to the “crucial stationary movement” of its principle of action, and radiant in its state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, acquired the previous day.

At that moment, only (1) the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in which the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had lived until then, and (2) the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" under construction, were all that had been produced in THE UNIVERSE, THE COSMOS, THE SPACE (of the attribute "NON DIVINE").

It is then, that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have begun to understand that the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in which they had lived until then, and in which they were "spoken" into existence, was not the whole existence.

At arrival of the spherical form of "THE FIRMAMENT" in "EXPANSION" in the proximity of the lower limit of the "Plane Above" in the "MURKY VOID" of the attribute "NON DIVINE", the "EXPANSION" was complete and the four pillars of "WINDS" support and maintain this "FIRMAMENT"

in this position of final equilibrium expected and associated with the synchronized dual movement of the “EXPANSION” which began in the midst of the external structure of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. These four pillars of “WINDS” are a manifestation of the acronym “IHVH” which is the mark of “THE DIVINE”.

It is so that, in this process which led to the creation of that, which is called “THE FIRMAMENT”, was also determined the future position of “THE VAULT” of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and was created a new subset of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

This new subset will be called “THE LIGHTWEIGHT MATTER”, or even “THE AIRS”. As for the external structure of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” which is underneath “THE

LIGHTWEIGHT MATTER", it will be called: "THE LIQUID MATTER", or "THE WATERS"; It is thus that, the internal structure of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" will be called "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has accomplished the divine instructions that were carried by the first emission of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" in this second decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

At the second emission of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" in this second decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" carried with it the subsequent divine instructions of the second decree

of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Once again, “THE DIVINE FORCE” instantly received those divine instructions and SHE started to work, invisible to the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” watching, being Herself the invisible science which is hidden in “THE WHOLE”.

Using all along the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which are available in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” created the sequence of “SOUNDS” that are associated with these divine instructions and SHE made instantly manifest outside of “THE SHEKINAH”, that sequence of “SOUNDS”, thus allowing the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” to hear it.

That sequence of “SOUNDS” was translated into human language by a series of expressions that roughly means:

“

LET THE PLANE ABOVE “THE FIRMAMENT”
BE KNOWN AS THE “HEAVEN”!

”

This second emission of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” was expressed into existence in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and the sequence of “SOUNDS” associated to this “WORD OF THE DIVINE” was made instantly manifest outside of “THE SHEKINAH”, by “THE

DIVINE FORCE"; thus allowing the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" to hear it.

By this second emission of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated, in their manner of being, the products of the "specific work" accomplished by "THE DIVINE FORCE" during the achievement of the second decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

It is so that, in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", the structure of "THE SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" was about to "take body" and become a reality manifested of the metaphor of "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE".

Through the achievement of this second decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has manifested several teachings describing aspects of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, that were not known to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and which would allow them to move forward and grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Once was accomplished this second decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", then, "THE DIVINE FORCE" returned the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" in their

existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”,adjourning the “Classroom”.

Back in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who “in façade” had accepted “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, received again a little more of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and others among them were provided in abundance from these teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has manifested by accomplishing this second decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that have openly rejected “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, were in an upheaval so extreme that they were emptied of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of some of them were really broken in pieces; because "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" through "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" that took shape on this Second Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", had approached them, and that meant the destruction of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and that of all its works that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".[533]

---

[533] Think of this as the situation that occurs inside someone who has sunk so deep in the depths of ignorance and arrogance, and when that person is suddenly placed in front of a "truth mirror" and his ignorance is laid bare in front of him. Do you then understand and realise that you know already about all these things, which we are revealing? These things all have a common denominator, a common trait, which is "IMPURITY" and of which they are all progeny. These things unfold regularly amongst people

For the "ADONA'IM", covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" which confines "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and considering themselves already as "gods", they were rather consumed by their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" dictated by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

This absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and the absence of the knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has

---

around you, but you are still asleep in the "dusty soil" and do not pay attention because your "peripheral awareness" was blocked by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and we will come to that blockade of your "peripheral awareness" in another chapter below.

consolidated in Himself and that HE has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will be illustrated once again in the words of the “ADONA’IM”.

Because once “THE DIVINE FORCE” had manifested those teachings describing aspects of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, that were not known to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, then, the arguments of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” were shaken and upset because they have no base and no stability, they are without possible ins and outs.

And then, the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that have openly rejected

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, stirred anxiously, not knowing what to do: the "HUBRIS" saddened, whined frantically, since it knows nothing about "THE DIVINE".

Among the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, who were emptied of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and whose "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" were broken in pieces, was AZAZEL, their leader, who has gathered anew his cohort of supporters outside and in front of the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE".

Therefore, taking advantage of the little knowledge that he had acquired when he was still in office as well as some details he received of the Archangel MICHAEL concerning the new creature that was to be created into existence in the "Plane Below", and to

serve its own obscure purposes products of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", in the total absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", AZAZEL whose "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" was fractured, cracked and broken, and in a very advanced state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", began to utter insulting accusations against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and in front of a crowd of elders of the creation delighted to listen to the "IMPURE" products of the work accomplished by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of AZAZEL, saying to "THE CELESTIAL HOST"[534]:

---

534 This excerpt from the record of the history of the "Specific

"...

How can you believe your perceptions?

IHVH would have you believe that we are but a layer of all His wonders.

Shall I tell you what I know? These "humans" that He proposes to create — we are to be their servants!

I have learned the Elohim's purpose for these angels of water and dirt. It is they, and not we, He proposes to make the heirs of all that is.

Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" is meant to let you gauge the extent of the scourge of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" within "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the extent of the scourge of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" within "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and its extreme upheaval.

I for one will never bow to serve a physical being!

Why should I, a child of IHVH, a creature of spirit, use my superior hands and mind to minister to the needs of a lesser creation?

The Throne is falling under Its own weight, and we can see the evidence plainly enough before us!

Who, then, will stand with us? Who will throw off the bondage we have endured for so long, and leave behind this obsolete LEADERSHIP?

Who is strong enough to join me? Let him rise now, or evermore be a servant to both IHVH and human!

…"

We add here some clarifications related to this speech of rebellion, so that you never again you (the human reading these writings) do not let yourself be fooled by such speeches, but rather that you get a clear vision of the ins and outs of the actors of these speeches, the depths of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and the hidden intentions of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" against their neighbour, the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". The complete text of these clarifications is given in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the extent of the scourge of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" within "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and its extreme upheaval.

****** Zoom in,

clarifications of the speech of rebellion ******

"...IHVH would have you believe that we are but a layer of all His wonders. ..."

Do you recall what we have indicated about the meaning of the word "EARTH"? The reference to that place (level, layer) "deep inside" the "THRONE" and where KNOWLEDGE of those causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", which is established and directed from the "THRONE", is kept? Well, in the same way as "THE DIVINE FORCE" has revealed this knowledge to "He who wrote the book", similar knowledge, related to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and

the “Plane Above” in which they were “spoken” into existence, was also revealed by “THE DIVINE FORCE” to these “ADONA’IM” after the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had made it clear, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, to the “ADONA’IM”, the three core “Divine States” and HE made them understand that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were all manifestations in a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”; but AZAZEL and several others had refused to accept this.

Having failed to discern “THE ONE” from whom they originate, though they were all manifestations of the metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” of HIM, not being aware of the existence of “THE DIVINE FORCE” who educated them through the

process of education through enlightenment, not knowing how and why they were produced into existence, it is so that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", thought to be the only ones to exist, and they believed themselves to be without beginning, because they saw nothing else that existed before them. They saw themselves as been in the "'GOD' Divine State" in which the "LIGHT" is produced.

After the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", in their depths of "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", not aware that they were in total deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", not having ever had an unfulfilled desire since each of them was "spoken" into existence

in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", they "had found themselves in the middle of nightmares and confusing dreams" when they came to understand that they are merely manifestations in a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" and that: "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...*"

As we have also already indicated in relation to the model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", all temporal information concerning the state of the growing medium, which is the combined set formed by "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" (also called "THE GARDEN OF WISDOM", the growing medium of "WISDOM") and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" (also called "THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT", the growing medium of "THE

INTELLECT") — among other things, the state of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", as well as the temperature and the enlightenment intensity —, as well as the state of this plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", all this information based on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", which are only visible by "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", are contained and transported by the action signals which are produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT".

The attributes of this information are contained and transported in the "unique words", and their tones, of the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language". The "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language" becomes, as such, a window into "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", and the hidden information that it contains can be "discerned" (i.e., "read" in the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language") when the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will emit

these words and expressions, in their tones, during its communications and interactions with the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around it.

The words in the expressions of the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language", in their tones, which will be used by a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and will be based on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", will be indicative of all this internal information which is visible only by "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE". The metaphors of this internal information will be precisely what will be made manifest in the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment".

You know already about this transfer of information, under the saying: "*out of the abundance—the overflow—of the heart, the mouth speaks*".

So it is that the ex-public figure of the circle of the "ADONA'IM", in his bitterness of a "pampered child" who did not get what he wanted, uttered into existence that, which was in abundance in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

"...Shall I tell you what I know? These "humans" that He proposes to create — we are to be their servants! ..."

It is in front of "THE SHEKINAH" and when "THE UNION" is manifested, that these "ADONA'IM", and subsequently all the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", celebrate "THE PRAISE" and receive each, seven times their daily quantity of raw "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them. Furthermore, from the teachings,

which these "ADONA'IM" had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", through the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", they have understood that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...*".

They have understood that it will now be in front of the "new creature" (that is to say, in front of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and that is to say, in front of you, human creature, reading these writings) that they will celebrate "THE PRAISE" and through the "new creature" (that is to say, through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and that is to say, through you, human creature, reading these writings), they will receive each, seven times their daily quantity of raw "'SPIRIT' specific supply

of subsistence" so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them.

Since these "ADONA'IM" viewed their office in the task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" in the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" as being "in service" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they have inferred that they will now be "in service" of the "new creature" (that is to say, "in service" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and that is to say, "in service" of you, human creature, reading these writings).

Since these "ADONA'IM", in their delusions of grandeur, had defined orders of importance to the manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and classification scale in their hierarchy of communication of ordinances of the "specific

spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", they have understood that all of them, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", are on a lower classification scale than the "new creature" (that is to say, they are on a lower classification scale than the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and that is to say, they are on a lower classification scale than you, human creature, reading these writings).

"...I have learned the Elohim's purpose for these angels of water and dirt. It is they, and not we, He proposes to make the heirs of all that is. ..."

Just as all the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", AZAZEL had no knowledge about the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; that is, what justified and has been at the origin of

"THE HOLY PROJECT" in which manifestations in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", will be "spoken" into existence: the "who", "what" and "why", that will represent all of the ins of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and the "when", "where" and "how" that will represent all the outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

From the teachings, which these "ADONA'IM" had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", through the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", they have understood that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is "ALL THAT IS", another designation for "HE WHO IS". They have understood that the "key layer", which is the "LIFE" imprint of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is

designated as “THE LIGHT”, which we have explained at the onset of these writings. “THE LIGHT” characterizes the Energy that emanates from “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and makes it “ALIVE”. That energy is the “LIFE” imprint of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”.

They have understood that they are not manifestations of the determinants of “THE LIGHT” layer, but they, “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, have only epithet functions in the manifestations of the determinants of “THE LIGHT” layer. Furthermore, they have understood that a manifestation of a metaphor of “THE LIGHT” — of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” (the “key layer”, which is the “LIFE” imprint of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER”), which is the child of the attribute “GOD”, and which they have all failed to understand what it

was —, will be given to the "new creature" (that is to say, to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and that is to say, to you, human creature, reading these writings).

This makes the "new creature" (that is to say, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and that is to say, you, human creature, reading these writings) the "RECIPIENT" of the manifestation of the determinant of "THE LIGHT" layer. Such "RECIPIENT" of the manifestation of the determinant of "THE LIGHT" layer is designated as the "HEIR" of "THE LIGHT" layer. Through several implications and additional functionalities, which we have described in the chapters concerning the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and, which will give to such "RECIPIENT", the qualities and traits transmitted directly by "THE DIVINE",

IHVH, our FATHER, and from which such "RECIPIENT" will perpetuate the work of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, it is thus that such "RECIPIENT" will also be designated as: the "HEIR" of "ALL THAT IS". This is what the ex-public figure of the circle of the "ADONA'IM" was disclosing loudy in his bitterness in front the crouwd of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

In his delusions of grandeur and in view of the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has revealed with the achievement of this second decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" inside AZAZEL has saddened and was whinning frantically, since it knows nothing about "THE DIVINE": this "ADONAI", ex-public figure of the circle of the

"ADONA'IM", was in pain and it has amplified his basic personality, just like it is with someone intoxicated by strong alcohol, offering up brutally honest, unfiltered truths, which he has kept hidden inside himself; of this, it is said that: "*What soberness conceals in his heart, drunkenness reveals through his tongue*".

Read the rest of these clarifications in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the extent of the scourge of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" within "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and its extreme upheaval.

"...I for one will never bow to serve a physical being! ..."

He was talking about their decision to never accept, to never submit to, the ordinances of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, which were designed and

established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and to be provided to them through the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” manifested from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” intellect, pure and Holy, of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

Basically, he and all his followers chose to “starve” themselves to “DEATH”, they have chosen to “DIE”, without being aware of it, since they have rejected to celebrate “THE PRAISE” in front of the “new creature” (that is to say, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and that is to say, you, human creature, reading these writings) and whereby they will receive their raw “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” (the “daily bread” about which CHRIST told to you already, when he indicated how to pray) so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be

entrusted to them. This tells you about the heights of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" where these elders of the creation were perched.

In their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", although they had been assigned the task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" in the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", and everyone in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" could see them standing there around "THE SHEKINAH" and performing that task, they knew not the profound meaning of that task, they had developed no knowledge about what the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" is with respect to "THE DIVINE BODY".

In truth, as we have already explained, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" did not

really submit themselves to "THE DIVINE", "THE ONE" from whom they came to exist; they do not know what is "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE" for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they were only after the manifestations of metaphors of HIS "DIVINE WEALTH".

"...Why should I, a child of IHVH, a creature of spirit, use my superior hands and mind to minister to the needs of a lesser creation? ..."

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in particular the "ADONA'IM" perceived themselves and perceive themselves in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; they do not know that in the truth, they had graduated in the depths of ignorance, since all of them had sent to oblivion "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE".

Indeed, none of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" understood that "THE DIVINE", through "THE DIVINE FORCE" Herself — "THE HANDS OF THE DIVINE" —, had ministered and provided to their own needs since each of them had been "spoken" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance"; each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" being a lesser "inexistent" creature with respect to "THE DIVINE FORCE".

None of them had been able to discern and to know "THE ONE" from whom they originate and who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable by elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

None of them understood that the new tasks had been assign to them for the purpose to lead them to grow

up in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and to understand how “THE DIVINE”, through “THE DIVINE FORCE” Herself — “THE HANDS OF THE DIVINE” —, took care and was taking care of them.

“...The Throne is falling under Its own weight, and we can see the evidence plainly enough before us! ...”

Through this, he was illustrating the depths of absence of knowledge of the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and in which all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have sunk.

Having no knowledge of their origin and even of the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, then, they realized that they were not going to have control of the hierarchies of communication with “THE DIVINE” and that would be established from the new

human creatures, and this was unbearable for these "ADONA'IM".

"...Who, then, will stand with us? Who will throw off the bondage we have endured for so long, and leave behind this obsolete LEADERSHIP? ..."

He was thus making reference to the "WORSHIP", "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" — that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" emitted towards "THE DIVINE", through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'". Of course, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who self-proclaimed themselves to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they knew not about the importance of "THE PRAISE".

Read the rest of these clarifications in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the extent of the scourge of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" within "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and its extreme upheaval.

"...Who is strong enough to join me? Let him rise now, or evermore be a servant to both IHVH and human! ..."

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that had not yet grew up in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and were still at the stage of "spiritual childhood", were induced to the "HUBRIS CHOICE" and graduated in the depths of ignorance.

Now, you should ask yourself why did he say: "*to both IHVH and human*"? Note that he did not include the Archangel MICHAEL in that! Because this ex-public figure of the circle of the "ADONA'IM", in much the same as all the "ADONA'IM", including the Archangel MICHAEL, had understood that "both IHVH and human" are above all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" without exception.

You, as human creature, is the "HEIR" of "ALL THAT IS". You possess the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", in order to perpetuate the work of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. You are akin to "THE SHEKINAH".

As we have indicated in the previous annotations, it is in front of "THE SHEKINAH" and when "THE UNION" is manifested, that these "ADONA'IM", and subsequently all the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, celebrate “THE PRAISE” and receive each, seven times their daily quantity of raw “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them.

Being the “HEIR” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, it is in front of the “HEIR” (that is to say, in front of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and that is to say, in front of you, human creature, reading these writings) that all these “ADONA’IM”, including the Archangel MICHAEL, and all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” MUST celebrate “THE PRAISE” and through the “HEIR” (that is to say, through the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and that is to say, through you, human creature, reading these writings), and they will receive each, seven times their

daily quantity of raw "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them.

YOU MUST UNDERSTAND WHO YOU ARE; YOU, HUMAN CREATURE READING THESE WRITINGS! PULL YOURSELF TOGETHER, DRAW YOUR STRENGTH FROM THE "PURITY", WHICH IS INSIDE OF YOU, AND ACT ACCORDINGLY, IN ORDER TO REFINE YOURSELF IN "PURITY" AND PERPETUATE THE WORK OF "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER! STAND IN "PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND!

Read the rest of these clarifications in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the extent of the scourge of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" within "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and its extreme upheaval.

****** Clarifications of the speech of rebellion,

Zoom out ******

This was thus another the speech of one who himself self-proclaimed to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, the speech of one who, before being dismissed from all his duties, had the task of facilitating the education of the youngest ones. He had been the deputy of the Archangel MICHAEL, and also the acting public figure of the circle of the “ADONA’IM”, and coordinator of the instructions transmitted by the Archangel MICHAEL in their hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH”. He held many of such speeches to individual or groups of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, at different level in the hierarchy of communication and at different locations in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and even inside the “CELESTIAL TABERNACLE” in front of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, he was active in leading astray, corrupting and inducing them to transgress the rule of their own existence, spreading their filth in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”.[535]

---

[535] All the treacheries in all their forms, deceit, duplicity, cowardice, dishonesty, lies, “MALICE”, you name it and, that you see on the earthly world in which you live, all those things started with those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, between them, in order to destroy or take control of that “LIGHT” of the innermost component that is in you and makes you akin to “THE SHEKINAH”.

As we have indicated already, right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when these "ADONA'IM" came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...", which was "a bitter pill to swallow", as if the "floor had vanished underneath their feet" in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", they "lost their mind", in the sense that, they became insane, mentally unsound, and extremely foolish, and they were revealing and illustrating it through such speeches.

As AZAZEL had planned it in order to induce "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to the "HUBRIS CHOICE", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” covered by this “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” preventing the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” to grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, were affected by these words.

The whole “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, which was already burdened by the impurities of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” caused by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, and soiled by the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Blood” that had been spilled for the previous day, bubbled up above the critical threshold of the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

To crown the misery of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were still at the stage of "spiritual childhood", the deceit that the Archangel MICHAEL had put in place and which was maintained by the Archangel GABRIEL, was blocking the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH", preventing the surpluses of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which were produced and emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — to flow in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and to cleanse it of its filth.

It is so that, AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL

HOST" who have joined him and who, through their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", openly put in jeopardy the good implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", were protected from the destruction by the radiation and the strength of the force emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH".

For the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM", the threat to the existing hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", which had hitherto been already established through "THE SHEKINAH" and through which all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", was not in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", but this threat was rather their following: the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". And AZAZEL, the public figure, was expressing openly what all those "ADONA'IM", including the Archangel MICHAEL, who had already decided in their "obscurity" and absence of "WISDOM" that the future "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", were keeping hidden in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

It is so that, "THE CELESTIAL WAR" that broke out the previous day inside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above" and which was momentarily interrupted, will resume its course unabated, in a terrible mess, throughout the whole "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". On both sides of these warring parties, most of the younger and innocent "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, were learning on the spot, and out of survival instinct, to hold their “KHEREV”, to defend themselves, to throw a punch, to fight and to strike their adversaries, to inflict them as much damage as they could, imitating and reproducing what they were witnessing happening around them and what their immediate leaders were doing; the destructive things, which they had never done before and which never before they had imaginated the possibility.[536] Others amongst the younger and

---

[536] Continuation of the profound explanation of the parable that “THE DIVINE FORCE” gave in order to bring human creatures to understand these events that had unfolded in front of HER in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, by saying:

“…

> *When the high authorities knew that the time of the end came to pass — like pain of she who will bear a child, it drew near the door, that is how ruin approached —, all*

innocent "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were petrified, left without reaction, under the effect of intense emotions flowing through them and at the sight of the horror, which was unfolding in front of them.

> *together the elements trembled, and the foundations of the Substance as well as the vaults of Chaos were shaken.*
>
> *A large fire broke out among them, and the rocks and soil were shaken like a reed shaken by the wind.*
>
> *And cohorts of destiny as well as those who measure houses were greatly troubled on a loud clap of thunder and the thrones of the powers faltered, because they had been set upside down, and their king was seized with fear.*

..."

The beginning of the explanation of this parable was given in the previous two sections.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation regarding the parable on the behaviour of the high authorities at the announcement of the time of the end.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” and thus “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, been in “THE SUPREME PLENITUDE”, were wondering still why despite the abundance of teaching that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had manifested through the accomplishment of these firsts two decrees of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, in the purpose to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” continued to trample not only the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, but also the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” containing this “Specific Energy

‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and hindered the action of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”.

It is so that, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” could not recognize either the “LIGHT” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through the achievement of this second decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, in the “Plane Below”.

It is still in this turmoil that this Second Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” will come to an end.

In all the scriptures that human creatures have in their possession and which they call “Holy Scriptures”, these events have never been reported and were kept secret by the celestial creatures and not

to be disclosed to human creatures, while these events will affect them directly. Thus, things were recorded in such terms as:

"...

In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth...

And God said, "Let there be light", and there was light. God saw that the light was good, and he separated the light from the darkness...

And there was evening, and there was morning.

...

And God said, "Let there be a vault between the waters to separate water from water."

So God made the vault and separated the water under the vault from the water above it.

And it was so. God called the vault "sky". And there was evening, and there was morning…

…"

In between those "*And there was evening, and there was morning*", quite a lot of disastrous events that are directly connected with your functioning, as human creature, took place, and were orchestrated by the "ADONA'IM" and to the detriment of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

By keeping human creatures in the dark of the absence of the knowledge of those events, ignorance will prevail and the celestial creatures will keep their own sins hidden. Much more disastrous and disturbing events were on the way after this Second Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

CHAPTER 168

IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE THIRD DECREE

The entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" was gathered a third time and "THE DIVINE FORCE" has made visible the whole "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of that, which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

As in projection in the communication by "VISION", "THE DIVINE FORCE" also brought forward once again the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of every "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" just above the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of that,

which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in this "Plane Below".

It is so that, all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were reintroduced in the "Classroom" of "THE DIVINE FORCE", so that they would eventually learn more about themselves, more about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and more about "THE DIVINE FORCE" — "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE", THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — who has been educating and teaching each of them, all along since each of them was "spoken" into existence, and who they have all failed to recognize; with this gathering, they could thus observe by themselves and in front of themselves, the continuation of the unfolding of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" which had begun the two days ago.

Still radiant in its state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, acquired two days ago, without a definite shape and similar to a large liquid blotch in the “Plane Below”, the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” under construction, still had its double structure of “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” as a manifestation of a metaphor of those “EONS” that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE” by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, without adding a provision of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, also without adding a provision of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

The external structure of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, protected by “THE VAULT”

of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, consisted of two subsets of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”: the subset which is called “THE LIGHTWEIGHT MATTER”, or “THE AIRS”; and the subset which is below “THE LIGHTWEIGHT MATTER”, and which is called: “THE LIQUID MATTER”, or “THE WATERS”.

The internal structure of this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, on the other hand, is defined by the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain” that, through its high enough fundamental “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence”, will nourish the external structure constituent of this double structure and provide for its subsistence in its “‘EARTHLY’ Specific State”, within the time limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for it.

Through the third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, omnipresent in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, invisible to the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” watching, wanted to lead them to discern and to understand the inaccessible from the accessible; to grasp “THE TRUTH” inaccessible, inscrutable, and invisible, which is represented by the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, which is alive inside themselves and to understand this TRUTH from what will be accessible and visible in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, but which is similar in every respect to what they will see into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

It is so that, on the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", after that "THE CELESTIAL WAR" that broke out two days ago inside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above" was once again momentarily interrupted, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", will emit "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", twice, to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

At the first emission, "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" carried with it the firsts instructions of the third decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

“THE DIVINE FORCE” instantly received those divine instructions and SHE started to work, untiring and invisible to the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” watching, being Herself the invisible science which is hidden in “THE WHOLE”.

Using the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which are available in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” created the sequence of “SOUNDS” that are associated with these divine instructions and SHE made instantly manifest outside of “THE SHEKINAH”, that sequence of “SOUNDS”, thus allowing the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” to hear it.

That sequence of “SOUNDS” was translated into human language by a series of expressions that roughly means:

“

LET “THE MATTER” UNDER THE HEAVEN BE GATHERED TOGETHER UNTO ONE PLACE AND LET “THE SOLID MATTER” APPEAR!

”

Invisible to the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” watching, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has continued Her work in the “Plane Below”, being Herself the invisible science which is hidden both in:

1. The “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate and around the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and containing it; and in
2. The “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the two structures of the

"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of that, which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" was deployed in the entirety of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" without a definite shape and similar to a large liquid blotch in the "Plane Below", constituent of that, which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance".

It is so that, at the well-defined location in the "Plane Below" where the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will be located in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has gathered inside of the sphere

defined by the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", all the two structures of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", in a spherical arrangement dictated by that "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier"; all forming a large spherical globe radiant and suspended in balance in the "Plane Below".[537]

It is so that, in the implementation of Her work, using the "movement", considered in its manifestations in all its forms and scales, "THE DIVINE FORCE", has arranged the degree of cohesion of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the subset of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

---

[537] Looking viewed from the outside, while remaining in the attribute "NON DIVINE", the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", from that moment, was similar to the full Moon which you are familiar; as a small ball all white and shining in the "Plane Below" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Substance", which is called "THE LIGHTWEIGHT MATTER", or "THE AIRS", and produced the differents layers of "THE LIGHTWEIGHT MATTER": thus creating that, which is called "THE ATMOSPHERE".

****** Zoom in,

short description of layers of "THE LIGHTWEIGHT MATTER" in "THE ATMOSPHERE" ******

As you would know already, "THE ATMOSPHERE" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is divided into layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances". Each layer is characterized by a different temperature gradient depending on the altitude. Each layer has its own purpose for the

proper functioning of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

The troposphere is the first layer of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" above the sea level and contains about 85 to 90% of the total mass of "THE ATMOSPHERE" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". The troposphere extends upward to about 10 km above sea level. The height of the top of the troposphere will vary with latitude (it is lowest over the poles and highest at the equator) and by season (it is lower in winter and higher in summer). It will be as high as 20 km near the equator, and as low as 7 km over the poles in winter. The troposphere is characterized by a drop in temperature with increasing altitude. The thermal profile of the troposphere is largely a result of the warming of the ground surface by incoming solar

radiation. The heat is then transferred to the troposphere by a combination of convective and turbulent transfer. Air pressure and the density of the air also decrease with altitude. The troposphere will serve as storage of “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-“water vapor” on to which “specific processes” for weather manifestations will be applied. The troposphere is by far the wettest layer of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” in “THE ATMOSPHERE”; all of the layers above it contain very little “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-“water vapor”.

The stratosphere is the second layer of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” in “THE ATMOSPHERE”, right above the troposphere. The bottom of the stratosphere is around 10 km above the ground at middle latitudes. The top of the

stratosphere occurs at an altitude of 50 km. The height of the bottom of the stratosphere will vary with latitude and with the seasons. The lower boundary of the stratosphere can be as high as 20 km near the equator and as low as 7 km at the poles in winter. The lower boundary of the stratosphere is called the tropopause; the upper boundary is called the stratopause.

The stratosphere contains 90% of total ozone contained in “THE ATMOSPHERE”. Ozone (O3) is a molecule that consists of three oxygen atoms (O), which heats this stratosphere as it absorbs energy from incoming ultraviolet radiation from the Sun. In the stratosphere, the temperature increases with height. This is exactly the opposite of the behavior in the troposphere, where temperatures drop with increasing altitude. Because of this temperature

stratification, there is little convection and mixing in the stratosphere, so the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" there are quite stable.

The stratosphere is very dry and few clouds will be found in it; almost all clouds will occur in the lower and more humid troposphere. Polar stratospheric clouds will be the exception. These will be found near the poles in winter and at altitudes of 15 to 25 km and form only when temperatures at those heights dip below 78 °C.

Due to the lack of vertical convection in the stratosphere, materials, which will get into the stratosphere, will be able to stay there for long periods of times. Various types of waves and tides in "THE ATMOSPHERE" will also influence the stratosphere. Some of these waves and tides will carry energy from the troposphere upward into the

stratosphere; others will convey energy from the stratosphere up into the layer above the stratosphere. The waves and tides will influence the flows of air in the stratosphere and will also cause regional heating of the stratosphere.

The mesosphere is the next layer of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” in “THE ATMOSPHERE”. It ranges from 50 km altitude (above the stratosphere) to 90 km altitude, and it is characterized by temperatures that decrease as altitude increases to -90 °C on average. The lowest temperatures in “THE ATMOSPHERE” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” will be found at its upper limit: the temperature can drop locally to -173 °C. The boundary between the mesosphere and the next layer above it is called the mesopause. At the bottom of the mesosphere is the stratopause, the

boundary between the mesosphere and the stratosphere below. The mesosphere, like the stratosphere below it, is much drier than the moist troposphere.

The stratosphere and mesosphere together will also be referred to as the middle atmosphere. At the mesopause (the top of the mesosphere) and below, gases made of different types of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” will be thoroughly mixed together by turbulence in “THE ATMOSPHERE” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Various types of waves and tides in “THE ATMOSPHERE” influence the mesosphere. These waves and tides will carry energy from the troposphere and the stratosphere upward into the

mesosphere, driving most of its global circulation throughout this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

The thermosphere is the second-highest layer of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” in “THE ATMOSPHERE”. It extends from the mesopause (which separates it from the mesosphere) at an altitude of approximately 90 km up to the thermopause at an altitude that ranges from 500 km to 1000 km. In the thermosphere, the temperature will increase to reach maximum values that will be strongly dependent on the level of solar activity. Vertical exchanges associated with dynamical mixing will become insignificant, but molecular diffusion will become an important process that will produce gravitational separation of species according to their molecular or atomic weight.

The height of the thermopause will vary considerably due to changes in solar activity. The lower part of the thermosphere, from 90 km to 500 km above the sea level, contains a region of “THE ATMOSPHERE”, which is ionized by solar radiation, and which is designated as the ionosphere.

The ionosphere is a region of “THE ATMOSPHERE” filled with charged “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” that result from the interaction of electromagnetic radiation originating from the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the thermosphere, and alteration of their “electrical charge” as they will release electrons. The concentration of charged “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” in the ionosphere will vary with the intensity of electromagnetic radiation

emitted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". As we have indicated already, that task of regulating the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", using the parameters of the "Entry Gates" of the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS" and releasing appropriate amount of solar-"Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", has been assigned to the Archangel RAGUEL. The ionosphere will grow dense with charged "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" during the day and move in the direction of the ground, but that density subsides at night as charged "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" will recombine with displaced electrons. The charged "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" in the ionosphere reflect radio waves from all directions to every part of this

first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. According to their frequencies and ionization, radio waves will be completely absorbed in the ionosphere and they will be either partly refracted and distributed outward this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” or reflected and returned inward this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. The electromagnetic waves within a range of 30 MHz can return to this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” after being reflected by the ionosphere.

The temperature of the thermosphere will gradually increase with altitude. Unlike the stratosphere beneath it, wherein a temperature inversion is due to the absorption of radiation by ozone layer, the inversion in the thermosphere will occur due to the

extremely low density of its “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”. The temperature of the thermosphere can rise as high as 1500 °C. This layer is completely cloudless and free of “water vapor”-“Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”.

Below the thermosphere, gases made of different types of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” will be thoroughly mixed together by turbulence in “THE ATMOSPHERE”. In the thermosphere and above, “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” will collide so infrequently that the resulting ionized-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” will become somewhat separated based on the types of chemical elements defined by these “Specific Atomic

‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”.

The exosphere is the uppermost region of “THE ATMOSPHERE” as it gradually fades and merges with “THE VOID”. The generative “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” carried by the solar-“Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” emitted by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” are attenuated on entry and along their path inside the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” toward this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. The formative “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” emitted by each of the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” are also attenuated on entry and along their path inside the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” toward this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation

Domain". The exosphere is the layer of those "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" in the uppermost region of "THE ATMOSPHERE", which have been first and foremost, inside the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" containing this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", assigned the "specific task" to receive and further process those attenuated "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence", before sending the appropriated "specific signals" inward to the remaining "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", for further processing and distribution by other layers of "THE ATMOSPHERE". The upper limit of the exosphere coincides with the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

From this short description, you should reflect about the work performed by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in the subset of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, which is called “THE LIGHTWEIGHT MATTER” in order to accomplish this third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. You should also reflect about the amount of work in all the details that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had deployed to think and conceive all these of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” in “THE ATMOSPHERE” through, and to established them, and long before that any of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” was “spoken” into existence; in short, reflect about “THE SCIENCE” behind what “THE DIVINE FORCE” is now producing into existence.

****** Short description of layers of "THE LIGHTWEIGHT MATTER" in "THE ATMOSPHERE", Zoom out ******

"THE DIVINE FORCE" completed this work by creating "THE VAULT" of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" just below the position of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and maintained by "movements"and their associated "specific effects" (including the generated "winds") that are well defined as part of the principle of action of the external structure of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "IKARI" instance and those of the "KO'ACH" instance in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", who were guided by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and knew not that it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who had entrusted them their tasks and who guided them in reality [538], but who believed and have always believed that it is by themselves that they had accomplished the work on

---

[538] It is for the purpose to lead to understand such things that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had said in parables that:

"...

> *I am in all the "IKARI'IM" as well as the "KO'ACH'IM", and in the "MALAK'IM".*
>
> *I hid in all of them, I revealed myself to them, and none of them has known me although I am the one who acts within them.*
>
> *But they thought that it was through them that everything was created, being ignorant because they did not know their roots, the place where they had sprout from.*

..."

the design of “THE VAULT”, were filled with joy at the view of this manifestation into existence of their work in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

What was similar to a large liquid blotch, radiant in the “Plane Below”, was thus gathered together and arranged into a large spherical globe of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, still radiant in its state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has then, selected “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of this subset of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” that was called “THE WATERS”, including “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, and has arranged the degree of cohesion of those selected “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, thus

creating the solid structure inside of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” which was called “THE WATERS”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it, by “EXPANSION”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will also increase the volume of that solid structure in “THE WATERS”, forming in passing the reliefs of structures of layers of “THE SOLID MATTER” that define the multiple layers of the mantle and the crust, and the irrigation canals inside of this solid structure in “EXPANSION”.

****** Zoom in, short description of layers of “THE SOLID MATTER” ******

As you will already know, the approximations of the locations of the different layers constituents of the

internal structure of “THE SOLID MATTER” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” have been mapped through the analyzes of discontinuities in the velocities of seismic waves (when they cross the different layers). The composition of those layers have also been approximated using geological data and information carried by lava flows, those streams of molten rock that pour or ooze from an erupting vent, their compositions, densities, as well as their temperature distribution.

Seismic waves are elastic waves. An elastic wave (or accoustic wave in acoustic) is a wave propagated by a medium (that is to say, a delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”) having inertia and elasticity (the existence of forces which tend to restore any part of a medium to its original

position), in which displaced "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" of the considered medium, transfer momentum to adjoining "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", and are themselves restored to their original position. Other examples of elastic waves include sound waves and ultrasonic waves in liquids and gases.

When elastic waves propagate, the energy of elastic deformation is transferred in the absence of a flow of matter, which occurs only in special cases, such as during an acoustic wind. Every harmonic elastic wave is characterized by the amplitude and vibration frequency of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" of the considered medium, a wavelength, phase and group velocities, and reasonable approximation relations, which govern the distribution of displacements and stresses over the

wave front. A special feature of elastic waves is that their phase and group velocities are independent of the wave amplitude and the wave geometry. An elastic wave may be a plane, spherical, or cylindrical wave.

Because of the thermal conductivity and the viscosity or internal friction of a medium, the propagation of elastic waves is accompanied by wave damping with distance. If some obstacle, such as a reflecting wall or a vacuum gap, is located on the trajectory of elastic waves, the waves are diffracted by the obstacle. A particular case of diffraction is the reflection and refraction of elastic waves at a plane boundary between two half spaces.

In elastic waves, the stresses are proportional to the strains. If the strain amplitude in a wave is so great that the stress exceeds the elastic limit of a medium,

plastic deformation occurs as the wave passes through the medium, and the wave is said to be elastoplastic. In a liquid or gas, the same type of wave is called a finite-amplitude wave.

Seismic waves occur during the temporary alterations of the stress field of the layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. Such temporary alteration of the stress field may be caused artificially on the surface of a layer of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, by sharp and net excitations, or shocks (disturbances), which will lead to the sudden release of energy from the moving layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’

Substances”: the seismic energy. Seismic waves thus carry seismic energy.

As a result of such induced excitation, elastic waves arise and propagate through the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” with seismic velocities of their own. The “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” also contains geological layers separated by discontinuities (due to changes in refractive indices) on which the incident seismic wave emitted by the seismic source will be reflected and refracted. When the incident seismic wave reaches, at a low angle of incidence (normal incidence), the separation surface between two layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” having different refractive indices, a portion of the incident seismic energy transported by the incident seismic wave will be reflected (transported by the reflected wave) with a

reflection angle equal to the angle of incidence. The remaining portion of the seismic energy will pass through the separation surface, and will be refracted (carried by the refracted wave) in the second layer of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances". It is so that this refracted wave will propagate by a series of reflection and refraction through the successive layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", until the complete dissipation of seismic energy. Such a propagation is approximated by reasonable approximation relations which govern the distribution of the displacements and the stresses on the wave front and which, in conjunction with geological data, will make it possible to map the interior of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" which will be swept by seismic waves.

The speed of propagation of seismic waves in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is a function of the state and density of the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance". Certain types of seismic waves propagate equally in the layers of liquids-"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", solids-"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and gaseous-"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", while other types propagate only in solids-"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".[539] From one layer to another, the layers

---

[539] There are two main domains of propagation of seismic waves: surface waves, those which propagate on the surface of the ground, in the earth's crust, and which will cause visible damages, and volume waves, those which propagate to the interior of the solid structure and which can be recorded at several points of this first

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. In volume waves, there are two main types: shear waves or S waves, and compression waves or P waves.

P waves are those which are defined as waves which occur in strongly compressed soils and are waves dilated in the direction of propagation. The P wave moves successively creating zones of expansion and zones of compression. The particles move forward and backward in the direction of the wave propagation, like a “spring”. This type of wave is comparable to a sound wave. The main characteristic of these seismic waves is that they can travel through any material, regardless of its condition. In the case of S waves, the particles oscillate in a vertical plane, at right angles to the direction of propagation of the seismic wave. Also, S waves have slower speeds than P waves, so they appear much later in the field. S waves cannot travel through liquids.

It is so that the sudden interruption in the propagation of the S waves will indicate a transition from a solid material to a liquid material. The gradual increase in the speed of the P and S waves will indicate an increase in the density of the material as one sinks into that material. The sudden drop in the speed of P waves upon contact with a material is related to the change of state of matter (from solid to liquid), but the relative speeds will continue to increase, indicating an increase in densities.

in density and chemical composition, which varies the speed of the seismic waves and makes it possible to form a sort of "echographic image"[540] of the interior of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". From deep to shallow, the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" will include: the endosphere which is defined by the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain", the mesosphere, asthenosphere, and the lithosphere.[541]

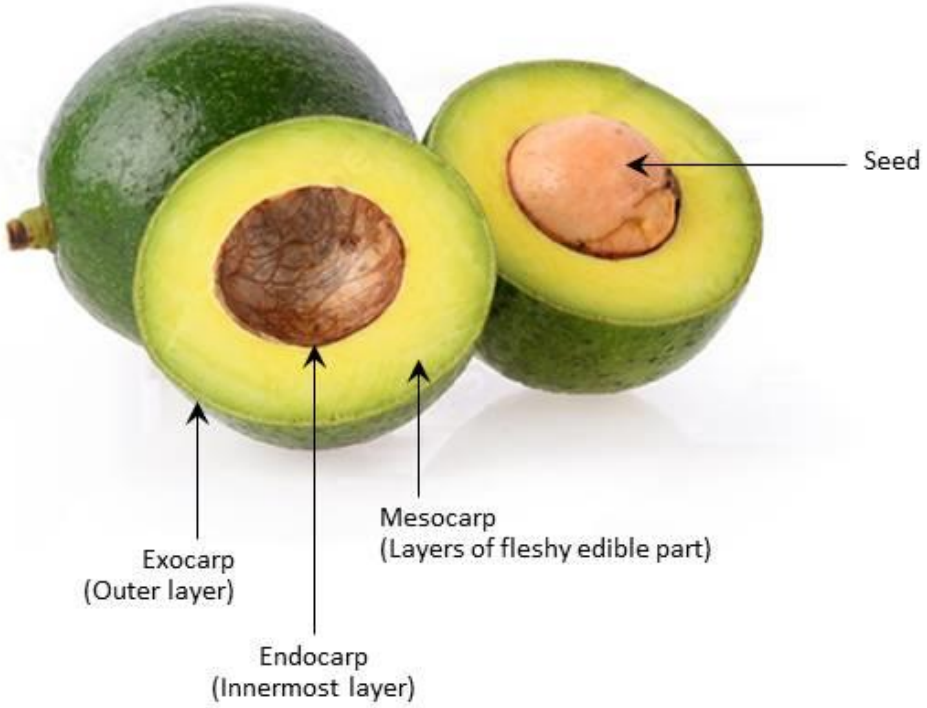
---

[540] Echography, as you may already know, is an imaging technique that uses an ultrasound machine to visualize the discontinuities that define the internal structures of certain materials through the use of ultrasound (that is to say, high frequency sound waves) that bounce off such internal structures.

[541] Such a structure of layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", which is hardly accessible from the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment", will however be made available to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" by "THE DIVINE

FORCE" and through that, which will be easily accessible to him: through the construction, which is designated as a "tree" in all its forms, and which is the symbol par excellence of education in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". In this case of the interior of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", it will be about fruits from trees and in particular fruits that will containing a single seed, covered by varying layers of fleshy edible part. An example of such fruits include: Avocado, Apricot, Mango, Cherry, Peach, Plum, Olive, Blackberry, etc... The tree that produces such fruits will represent a simple metaphor for "THE DIVINE FORCE" and, trought its internal structure, the fruit produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE" will illustrate the internal structure of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

The avocado, as you would know already, is a fruit containing a single seed. The mature fruit is noticeably asymmetrical at the apex as a result of differential growth on opposite sides. The pericarp consists of three layers; the exocarp, which comprises the skin or rind, the fleshy mesocarp, which is the edible portion of the fruit, and a thin inner layer next to the outer seed coat, the endocarp as illustrated in the figure.



The exocarp consists up of epidermal, parenchyma and sclerenchyma tissues and is the layer which is removed when the fruit is peeled. A relatively thin cuticle forms a wax-like film over the surface of the fruit. Beneath this film, there is an epidermis of one layer and a hypodermis of one to three layers of brick-shaped cells. Suberin — which is a lipophilic macromolecule found in specialized plant cell walls, wherever insulation or protection toward the surroundings is needed. Suberized cells form the periderm, the tissue that envelops secondary stems as part of the bark, and develop as the sealing tissue after wounding or leaf abscission. — is present in the outer tangential and radial walls,

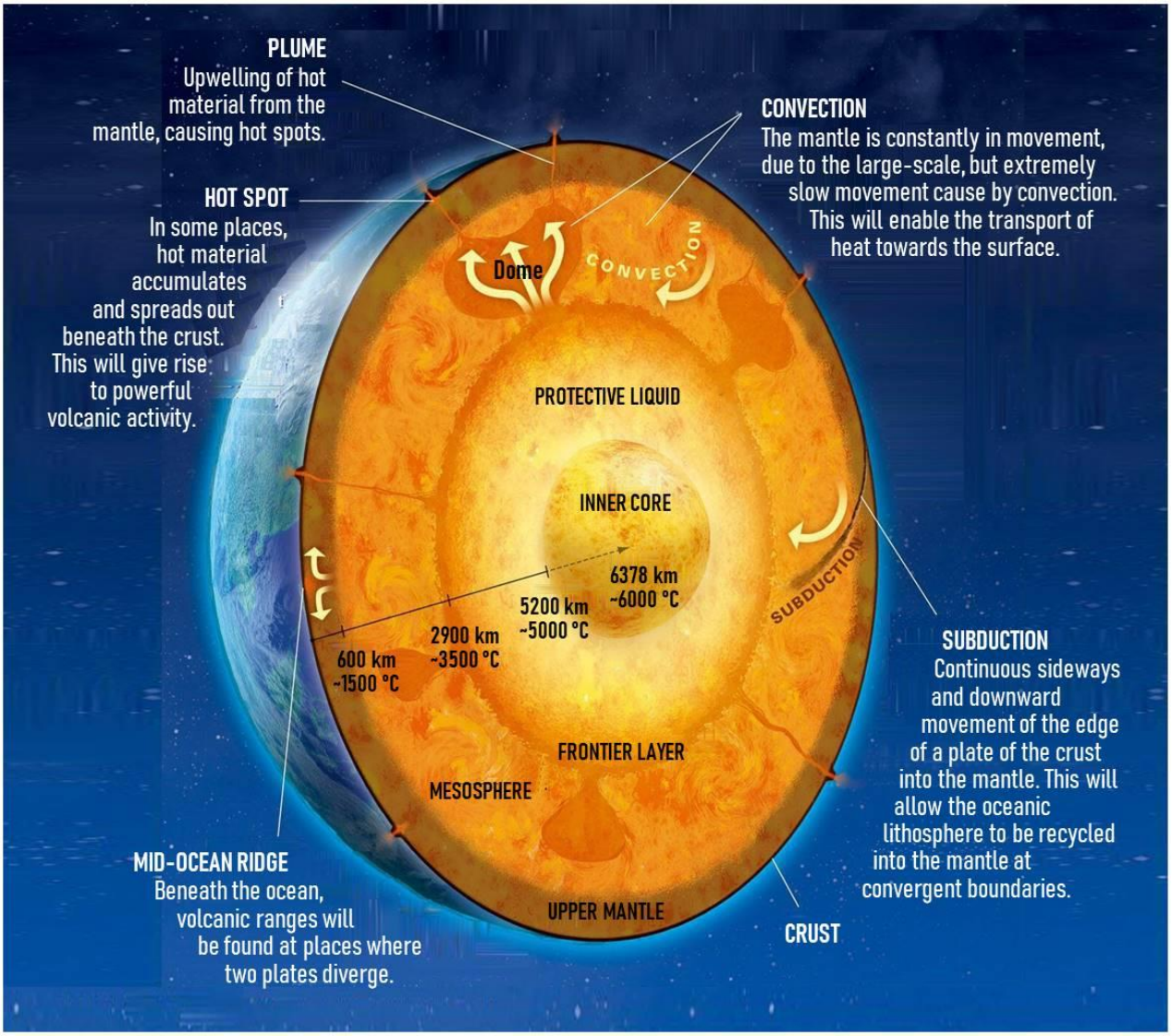
As it is the case with the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" in "THE ATMOSPHERE", here also, each layer of this solid structure has its own properties, composition, and characteristics, which will affect many of the key "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined for the proper functioning of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

---

and the cell contents include chloroplasts, starch, oil and tannin. Openings of stoma — which are a pair of guard cells with or without surrounding subsidiary cells which function as a value to open or close a stomatal pore for gaseous exchange and transpiration. Each stoma is made of two bean-shaped cells called the guard cells. — level with the surface and they may be seen in this layer in young fruits.

So, whenever you consume your fruits, minding your own business, to quell your hunger, think about the meaning behind the constituents of those fruits and the knowledge that has been embedded in them.

Domain", and which "THE DIVINE FORCE" is in the process of implementing.



The endosphere is defined by the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain". It consists of an inner core covered by an appropriate "Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Substance” which is under less pressure than the inner core. Discontinuities in seismic wave velocities locate this appropriate “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” at estimated depths between 2900 km and 5200 km and with estimated temperatures varying between 3500 °C and 5000 °C. This internal structure of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” is that, which is found in “THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS”.[542] As for the inner core, the discontinuities in the velocities of the

---

[542] The part of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, which is delimited by that internal structure of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, which covers the inner core, and containing that internal structure of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, is that, which will be designated later as “HELL”, and in which many “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and the human creatures that joined them, will be locked up, pending their final dismanteling and erasure from existence. In another chapter below, we will come to how those creatures ended in there.

seismic waves locate it at estimated depths between 5200 km and 6378 km and with estimated temperatures varying between 5000 °C and 6000 °C. This "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" is the source of the internal heat of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", because its constituent "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" release heat when performing their assigned "specific tasks".

As we have already indicated, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle" at the origin of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" with a very high fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence", insufficient to allow the occurrence of the special "specific event" of "EXPANSION" inside the "Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, and also insufficient to continually allow the occurrence of the special “specific event” of “EXPANSION” in the constituent “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Outer Domain”.

However, this very high fundamental “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” is sufficient to allow a perpetual “crucial stationary movement” of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, and the totality constituted by the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain”, to remain perpetually in stationary suspension, in equilibrium inside the “MURKY VOID”, without falling down, or falling on one side or another.

This fundamental “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” is also high enough to allow the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Inner Domain” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” to

nourish the constituent outer structure (which consists of the mesosphere, asthenosphere, and lithosphere) of the double structure of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and provide for its subsistence in its "'EARTHLY' Specific State", within the time limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for it.

The mesosphere, also called the lower mantle, is defined by the layer of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" which extends to estimated depths between 660 km and 2900 km and with estimated temperatures ranging between 1500 °C and 3500 °C. It is coupled to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Inner Domain" by a layer of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" about 200 km thick.

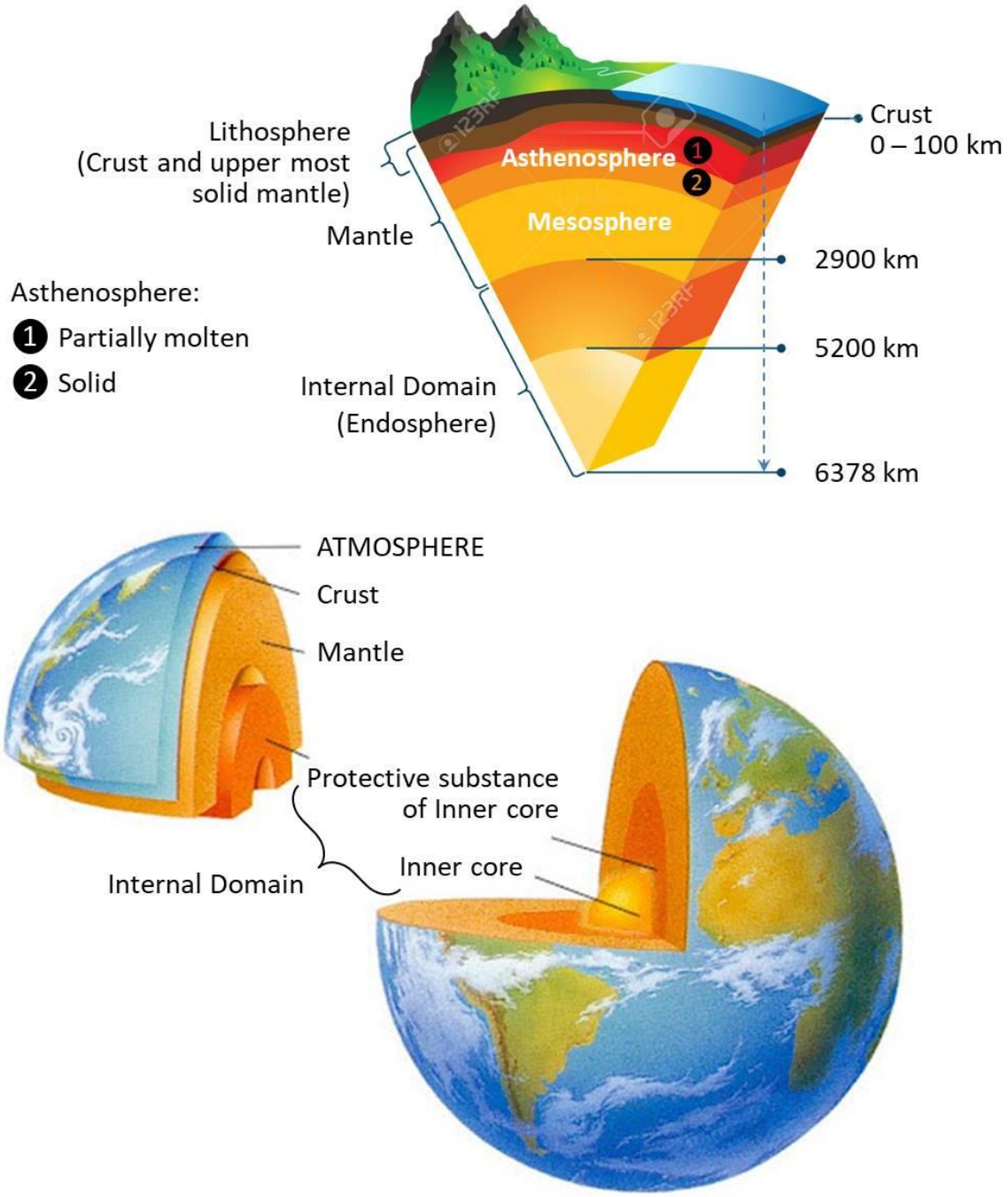


Figure: illustration of the layers of the solid

structure, (with the surface reliefs as seen nowadays)[543].

Above the mesosphere is a transition zone that extends to depths estimated to be between 400 km and 660 km. Most of the mesosphere consists of minerals-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” rich in iron (Fe) and magnesium (Mg) and aggregates of crystal structures. With depth, pressure and temperature increase and these minerals evolve during phase transitions.

---

[543] This figure is just for illustration purposes, to lead you to grasp extent of the work accomplished by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in the fulfilment of this third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. The surface reliefs in this illustration and which define that, which are designated as “continents”, are not the original ones. The original surface reliefs were reshaped during the unfolding of “THE FLOOD”.

The asthenosphere (from the Greek ἀσθένης (asthenes), which means: without resistance) is the "ductile"[544] part which is defined by the layer of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" which extends to depths estimated between 100 km and 660 km. The asthenosphere is the site of plastic deformations associated with simultaneous mechanisms of dislocation slips (discontinuities in the crystal structure) and the migration of ions and lacunae, a process called diffusion creep or self-

---

544 Ductility refers to the ability of a material to plastically deform without breaking. Failure occurs when a defect (crack or cavity) becomes critical, altering the stress field and propagates. A material which exhibits a large plastic deformation at break is said to be ductile, otherwise it is said to be brittle. This is a "purely geometrical" property: it only characterizes an elongation at break (without unit, or the elongation in meters if the length for the ductility test is standardized), independently of the energy or of the stress necessary for this rupture.

diffusion. The asthenosphere is composed of ductile (malleable) peridotite at over 1300 °C at its boundary with the lithosphere. More precisely, it is composed of three silicate mineral phases (55% olivine, 28% pyroxene, 17% garnet) as well as possibly a molten fraction. In the asthenosphere, the degrees of cohesion of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" lead to a more rigid layer structure and the speed of the seismic waves is more important there. The asthenosphere is also the site of a convection phenomenon (displacement of layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" under the effect of heat).

The lithosphere, from ancient Greek λίθος (líthos, "stone") and σφαῖρα (sphaîra, "ball, globe") and which literally means "stone globe", is the most superficial envelope of the ground of the "Specific

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, with an average thickness of 100 km. The lithosphere is relatively rigid and rests on the asthenosphere, solid but ductile, and more easily deformable, because it consists of rocks under physico-mechanical conditions (pressure, temperature, therefore increased deformation speed), which lead to a relatively low viscosity. Carrier of two types of crusts, the continental and the oceanic, the lithosphere exists in two corresponding types: the continental lithosphere, 60 km thick up to sometimes 200 km and the oceanic lithosphere, organized continuously (if not laterally at the level of faults transformants) as a function of the distance from the ridge[545], of lesser thickness, of almost 0 km at the

[545] In geology, a ridge, also called a mid-ocean crest or mid-ocean

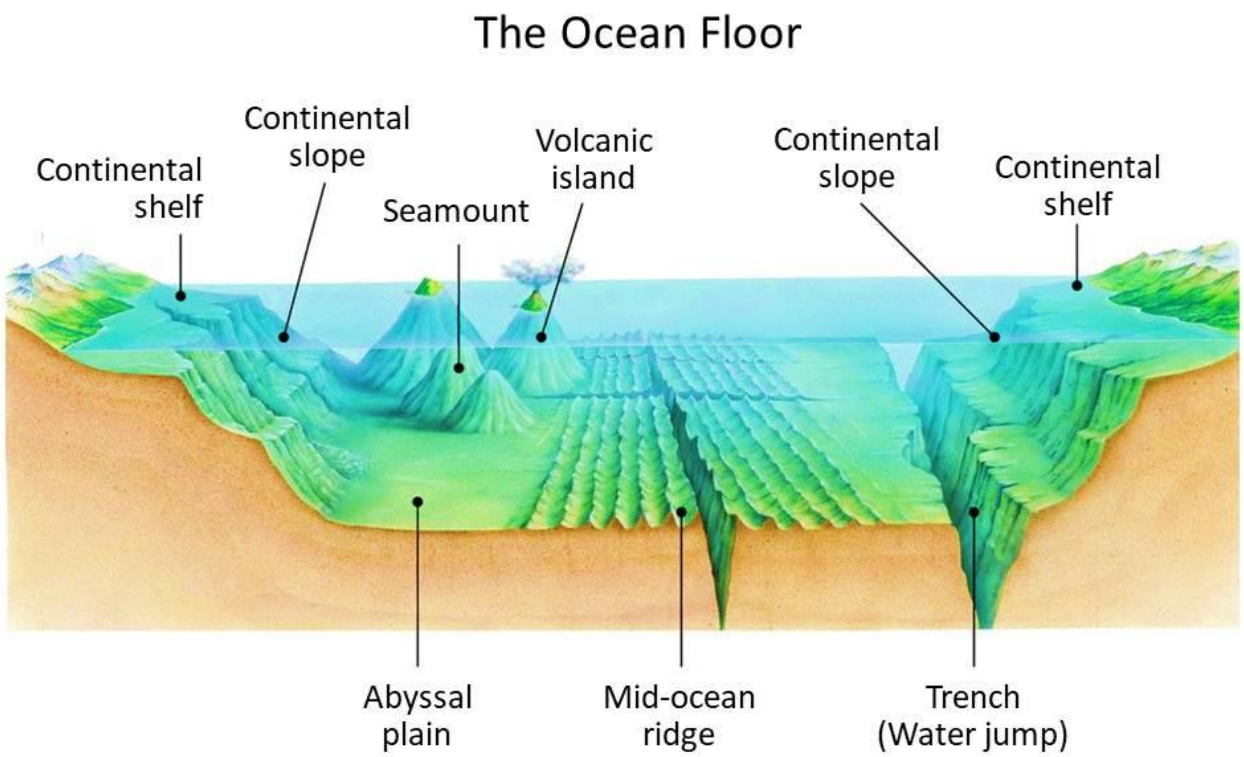
level of the magmatic axis of the ridges, of the order of about 10 km as soon as it leaves the tecto-magmatic zone of the ridges up to a maximum of 60 to 80 km at the level of the subduction zones.

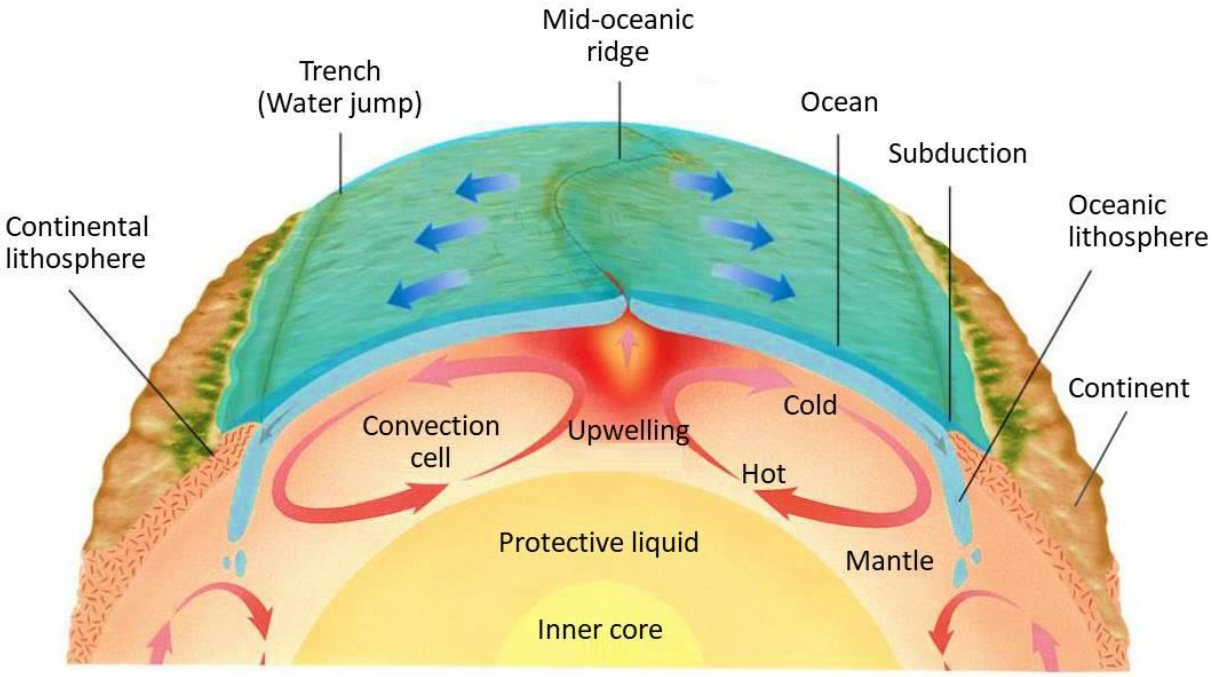
---

ridge, is an underwater mountain range, which is found in all ocean basins. It is distinguished from the abyssal plain, the flat part of the oceanic abyssal zone between 5000 and 6000 meters deep, by much less marked depths, typically around 2000 m. A ridge is in the form of a system of reliefs forming a chain, on either side of a marked central rift. The network of these backbones is continuous and extends under the oceans for nearly 60 to 80000 km.

The ocean ridges form the largest continuous mountain chain of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". They constitute a system of relief without discontinuities across all the oceans.

A ridge is not a continuous ridge line: it is formed by a series of many elongated segments, connected by transforming faults.





CHAPTER 168
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE THIRD DECREE

The lithosphere constitutes the main part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and which is in contact with the biosphere, in consideration of the mass and of volume, far ahead of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-water and the air-"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance". It is the support of life (biodiversity) and contains most of the residual fossil carbon in various forms of the "Specific Energy EARTH Substance": coal, gas, oil and carbonate rocks.

Inside the lithosphere, the earth's crust is separated from the upper mantle by a discontinuity which is marked by a change in the propagation speed of seismic waves, corresponding to a drastic change in the material composing these units of the solid structure, to namely: ultramafic rocks for the

lithospheric mantle, basaltic type rocks for the oceanic crust, granulitic type rocks for the lower continental crust, the upper continental crust being granitoid in nature.

The lithosphere-asthenosphere limit corresponds to a rheological limit located inside the upper mantle: on both sides, these are the same rocks, of the same chemical composition, but due to variations in physico-mechanical conditions, the mechanical and thermal behaviors are different, moving upward from liquid-type rheology and advective thermal transport to the top of the asthenosphere, to rigid rheology and conductive thermal transport from the base of the lithosphere.

Heat transfer in the lithosphere will be by thermal conduction as opposed to heat transfer by convection in the asthenosphere. The temperature gradient is

higher in the lithosphere (between 10 and 30 °C/km) than in the asthenosphere (0.3 °C/km).

The plates that make up the lithosphere are animated by relative "specific movements" of divergence, convergence or stalling (sliding). The "specific movements" of divergence will reflect a distance of two plates from each other at the level of a ridge; the convergence will translate a coming together of the two plates. Convergence could be a subduction[546], a plate that will pass under another. There are two cases of subduction, a convergence of a continental and oceanic plate, with the formation of a

[546] Subduction is the process of sinking a tectonic plate under another plate of lower density, usually an oceanic plate under a continental plate or under a more recent oceanic plate, in a context of convergence.

cordillera[547] or an "island arc"[548]. In the second case, the convergence will be between two oceanic plates with the creation of an island arc or a double island arc and a marginal sea formed by the filling of a rear-arc basin. In the case of two continental plates, the two plates collide with a local blockage of the convergence which gives rise to a chain of collision.

---

[547] A cordillera is an elongated and narrow mountain range generally resulting from the subduction of an oceanic plate under a continental plate.

[548] An island arc is a set of volcanic islands (generally with explosive eruptions) arranged in a curved line with a length of the order of a thousand kilometers, or even greater. On the convex side of the arc, which faces the oceanic domain, this volcanic line (or volcanic axis, or volcanic front) is bordered by a deep oceanic trench (6000 m or more), located about 200 km from the volcanoes. In addition, an island arc is a zone of high seismicity: the depth of the foci of earthquakes increases regularly from the pit (superficial seismicity) towards the volcanic axis (depth of the order of 120 km) and reaches up to 600- 700 km under the rear arc area.

The quantity of lithosphere in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is always the same and the “specific movements” of convergence and divergence compensate each other.

From this short description, you should also reflect about the work performed by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in the subset of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, which is called “THE SOLID MATTER” in order to accomplish this third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Regarding this work that has been performed by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in this subset of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, which is called “THE SOLID MATTER”, it will said in parables that “THE DIVINE FORCE” plowed Her field to prepare for

sowing and facilitate the development of the following crops that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has planned to manifest into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".[549]

You should also reflect about the amount of work in all the details that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

---

[549] The image associated with the expression "plowing a field" is that of the beautiful furrows of plowed fields. As you would already know, to facilitate the development of plants and vegetables, the soil requires good preparation as well as regular maintenance. Plowing then intervenes as an essential operation which makes it possible to prepare a loose soil for the next sowing and for a successful cultivation. Since the early days of agriculture, plowing has been used to turn, mix, and loosen the soil. This action results in rapid mineralization of organic matter in virgin soils, which release nutrients for the next crop. The same is true of this work which has been performed by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in this subset of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", which is called "THE SOLID MATTER". Keep in mind that when we talk about nutrients in parables, we are talking about "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in all its forms.

PROJECT MASTER" had deployed to think and conceive all these of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" in "THE SOLID MATTER" through, and to established them, and long before that any of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" was "spoken" into existence; in short, reflect about "THE SCIENCE" behind what "THE DIVINE FORCE" is now producing into existence.

****** Short description of layers
of "THE SOLID MATTER", Zoom out ******

When the "EXPANSION" of that solid structure was somewhat larger in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", then, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" began to perceive a dense

form appearing in this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

The “EXPANSION” of that solid structure and its reliefs has continued, has appeared outside of the subset of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” that was called “THE WATERS”, of all the variants of the color brown and covered a good part of this subset, following the design that had been established, from eternity, by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has produced into existence “THE SOLID MATTER” inside of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it.

The speed with which “THE DIVINE FORCE” had executed the divine instructions carried by “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” in this third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, just as SHE did during the execution of the second decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, could not be followed by the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

The speed with which “THE DIVINE FORCE” had executed those divine instructions is several billion times faster than what the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” can follow.

Only “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” has the ability to follow such an achievement. The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” saw only parts of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” swirling and moving under the effects of the work been accomplished by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and they saw the solid structure appear in “THE WATERS”, then, kept spreading by “EXPANSION” to cover a part of that “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

This chievement was another demonstration of the application, to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, of the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”. The consolidated products associated with the state of equilibrium here, include, among other things, “THE SOLID MATTER”, with various degrees of cohesion of its constitutents “Specific

Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, in all its reliefs and internal irrigation canals.

On this Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has processed and arranged the core three life elements of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in their manner of being: “THE WATERS” (or the processed “THE LIQUID MATTER”), “THE SOLID MATTER” (also designated as “THE EARTH MATTER”, al designated as “THE GROUND”), and “THE AIRS” (or the processed “THE LIGHTWEIGHT MATTER”).[550]

---

[550] We leave it to you to make the connection with “THE BODY OF THE DIVINE” and its three core components, so that you exercise your capacities of discernment: Third Day, Three Core Component

Subsequently, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated, in their manner of being, all the products of the “specific work” accomplished by “THE DIVINE FORCE” during the achievement of the first emission of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” in this third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”: each product in itself and having its own designation.[551]

(WATER, EARTH, AIR) ⇒ LIFE symbol. Remember also these are manifested metaphors and that all these three core components are inside the manifested “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”.

[551] As we have indicated in one previous annotation, by the time that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has emitted “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” in this decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” knew not about these earthly products.

With the unfolding of the realisation of these decrees of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”,

At the second emission of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” in this third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” carried with it the subsequent divine instructions of the third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

As we have explained already, regarding “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, truly a growing medium of “THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, as long as the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH,

---

these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were indeed in the “Classroom” of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, whose intention was to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

SMILLOGL

our FATHER would have chosen to share in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" with this attribute "NON DIVINE", are not yet shared with this attribute "NON DIVINE" but rather remain in "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all that it contains as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" cannot know about the existence of these "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", nor would they know about themselves as manifestations in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" of the metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that already exist in "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, or know anything else about "HE WHO IS". The manifestations of the metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" possess their existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE" only as a seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the

"'SPIRIT' Specific State", so that this existence can be compared to that of an embryo of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State". "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER generated these manifestations of the metaphors of HIS own "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", in the state of seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" before they came into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". HE also planned for these manifestations of the metaphors of HIS own "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", not only that they would exist for HIM, in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", but that they would also exist for themselves, each as an "intellectual substance". In the purpose to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER intended to demonstrate this concept of the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” to these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, so that they would come to understand and know not only about themselves and the manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that had already been expressed in each of them as a seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and did not develop to their “PLENITUDE” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, but so that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” may perceive “HE WHO IS”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” instantly received those divine instructions carried by “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” in this second emission in the third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” and SHE started to work, untiring

and invisible to the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” watching, being Herself the invisible science which is hidden in “THE WHOLE”.

Using the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which are available in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” created the sequence of “SOUNDS” that are associated with these divine instructions and SHE made instantly manifest outside of “THE SHEKINAH”, that sequence of “SOUNDS”, thus allowing the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” to hear it.

Using the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which are available in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” created the sequence of “SOUNDS” that are associated with these divine instructions and SHE

made instantly manifest outside of "THE SHEKINAH", that sequence of "SOUNDS", thus allowing the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" to hear it.

That sequence of "SOUNDS" was translated into human language by a series of expressions that roughly means:

"

LET "THE SOLID MATTER" BRING FORTH THE "'EARTHLY' VEGETAL CREATURE" AFTER ITS KIND!

"

Deployed in the entirety of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" which is immersed in the "Specific Energy

‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has continued Her work.

SHE has arranged a multitude of sets of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and SHE has created all the structures associated to the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” affected by this third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”; these include, among others, the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in “THE CELESTIAL HOST” had “chosen” during the tasks, which were assigned to them in view of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Once those structures were created, into existence in “THE SOLID MATTER”, then, “THE DIVINE

FORCE" has nourished them all, sprouted them and instantly grew them to reach appropriate proportions. All those structures associated to the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" began to appear in the surface of "THE SOLID MATTER", green and growing gradually in their proportions.

Subsequently, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" began to perceive those "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" growing gradually in their proportions, while covering the surface of "THE SOLID MATTER" visible both in the inside as well as outside of the subset of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" that was called "THE WATERS".

The process continued and all these "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" reached their size and

stability prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

A good part of these “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, which were visible outside of the subset of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” that was called “THE WATERS”, beared smaller structures, of which those that will be called: “fruits” in all their sizes, shapes, colors and perfume; as well as those which seemed to be more complex and more thin and that will be called: “flowers”" in all their sizes, shapes, colors and fragrance.

This chievement was also another demonstration of the application, to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, of the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”.

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "MALAK" instance in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", who were guided by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and knew not that it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who had entrusted them their tasks and who guided them in reality, but who believed and have always believed that it is by themselves that they had accomplished the work on the design of these "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures", were filled with joy at the view of this manifestation into existence of their work in "THE SOLID MATTER".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced into existence all the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" after their kind and with their own seed in this subset which was called "THE SOLID MATTER", following the core model that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed, and following the

multitude of “Characters” of the “Vegetal” type that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in “THE CELESTIAL HOST” had “chosen” during the tasks, which were assigned to them in view of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

The speed with which “THE DIVINE FORCE” had executed the divine instructions carried by “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” in this second emission of this third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, could not either be followed by the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

The speed with which “THE DIVINE FORCE” had executed those divine instructions is several billion times faster than what the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’

Visual Structure" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" can follow.

Only "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" has the ability to follow such an achievement. The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" saw only the structures of those living "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" appearing into existence on the surface of "THE SOLID MATTER", as coming from nowhere, and covering it as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it.

From the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", those "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has carved and produced into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and by the achievement of this second emission of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" in this third decree of the implementation of

the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, are and remain “INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE”; that is, cohesive subsets carved in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

Once “THE DIVINE FORCE” had produced into existence all the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” following the specifications carried by “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” in this second emission in this third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, then, the multitude of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” who had received the task to work as reservoirs of all “WINDS” have understood that through their work, they are called to maintain the ornament of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the

first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

It is so that, “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, emitted from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, was accomplished by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Through the achievement of this third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has given shape to all the structures of the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had chosen; those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” do not possess in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, and thus they cannot by

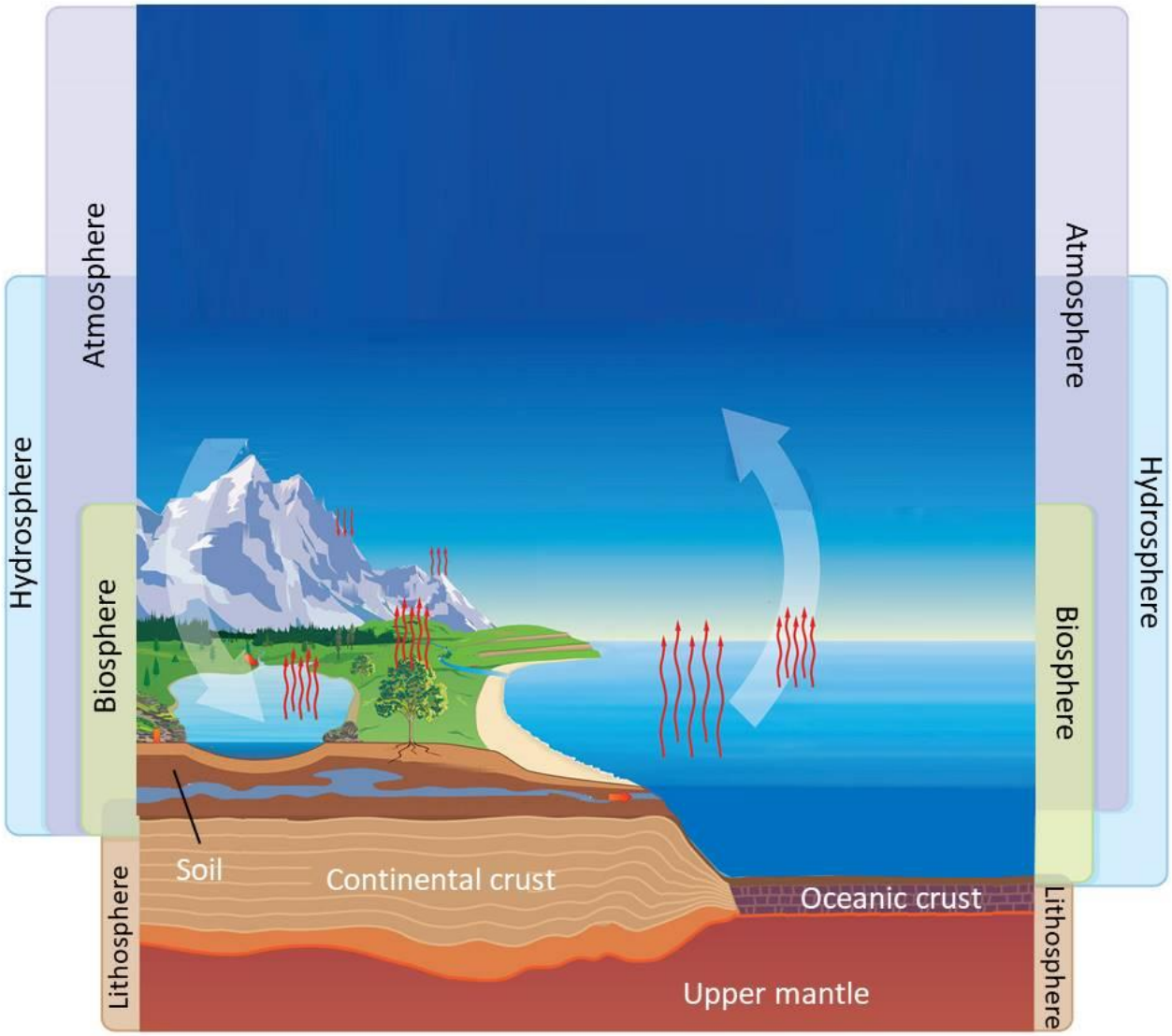
themselves "give body" to such designs as "THE DIVINE FORCE" has achieved it in front of the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" watching.

Through the achievement of this third decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has brought forth:

- The hydrosphere, which is the reservoir of all "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-water in all its forms, which extends from the depths of the sea to the upper reaches of the troposphere; and
- The biosphere, which is the layer of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", which extends from a few kilometres into the atmosphere to the deep-sea

vents of the ocean in the lithosphere, and inside of which life conditions have been established by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

It is in the hydrosphere and in the biosphere that the continuous cycling of matter (water, carbon, hydrogen, nitrogen, oxygen, phosphorus, and sulfur), and an accompanying flow of appropriate solar radiation will take place for sustaining the conditions of life. Through those biogeochemical cycles of matter, layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" will be continuously displaced, consumed, rearranged, stored, and used throughout the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".



All life in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will depend the proper functioning not only of the atmosphere, of the hydrosphere, of the biosphere, and of the lithosphere,

but of all the remaining layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” below the lithosphere. The biosphere will receive gases, heat, and appropriate solar radiation (energy) through the atmosphere. It receives water from the hydrosphere and a living medium from the lithosphere.

All the layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” that have been organized by “THE DIVINE FORCE” inside the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” interact adequately with each other and for the proper functioning of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. NOTHING WAS DONE AT RANDOM BY “THE DIVINE FORCE”!

Through the achievement of this third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has

manifested once again several teachings describing aspects of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, that were not known to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and which would allow them to move forward and grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

The living “‘EARTHLY’ Vegetal Creature” that will be called the “Plant”, in all its aspects, is the core metaphor used for education in the concepts associated with “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

The “Plant” is thus the symbol that has been associated with the human creature; not only the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, but also his following and which will be manifested in the model that follows that of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

As for the “fruits” that are produced and beared by the “plant”, they are expressions of the products of the “specific work” accomplished by creatures of “THE DIVINE”; in the case of the human creature, it will be the “specific work” accomplished both by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, working together as conjoints in agreement in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

It is so that, all the models we have described, are truly schematics, representations of the fundamental constituents of a complex divine object, including the functional relationships existing between these constituents, but reduced to the essence of what can

be described in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, by manifestations of metaphors and by using a single and same symbol for teaching and where all the information is given accurately. This unique symbol for teaching is what is called: “THE TREE”, or “THE PLANT”, in all its forms. All these “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” that have been manifested in the existence in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, on this Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and at the sight of all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who did not understand this teaching, are representations of this symbol of teaching concerning the work that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has accomplished within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, from eternity through “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” and

long before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was the object of a project.[552] Some products of this work have led to other more refined end products that are called: "fruits", and which will be representations of the expressions of the products of the "specific work" accomplished by creatures of "THE DIVINE". The tasks which lead to the actual realization of all these products, all bear the indications concerning the paths followed by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in the realization of all these products derived from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", its essential

[552] You, as products of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, are representations of this symbol and you carry another representation of that same symbol inside each of you.

aspects and qualities, and its seven constituent "Divine particles".[553]

---

[553] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has proclaimed Her Eulogy, when SHE had spoken to elder MOSES, the one who received the Tablets of the Decalogue when he was still living on Earth down here, and that was expressed in these terms:

"...

> *I grew up like a cedar of Lebanon, like the cypress on the heights of Hermon.*
>
> *I grew up like the palm of Ein-Guédi, like plants of rosebushes in Jericho, like a magnificent olive tree in the plain, like a plane tree I grew up.*
>
> *Like the cinnamon and the acanthus I gave perfume, like choice myrrh I embalmed, like the Galbanum, the Onyx, the labdanum, like the steam of incense in the Tent.*
>
> *I have deployed my twigs like the Terebinthus, and my reaches are full of grace and majesty.*
>
> *Like a vine, I produced graceful shoots, and my flowers gave fruits of glory and richness.*

..."

Therefore, by covering the surface of “THE SOLID MATTER” with “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” after their kind, bearing “fruits” and having their seed in “THE SOLID MATTER”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had planned to lead the multitude of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”:

1. To discern and to understand not only the inaccessible from the accessible and to grasp “THE TRUTH” inaccessible, inscrutable, and invisible, which is represented by the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”; but also

---

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the Eulogy of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”.

2. To discern and to understand that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has established to deploy the knowledge of Himself — that is, "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in its countless forms and according to their types as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has classified them as products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself and that HE has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE" — and through human creatures who come into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Just as in “THE CELESTIAL HOST” and on each of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had sowed and deployed abundantly the knowledge of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, like a great LIGHT inside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, likewise, through the achievement of this third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had planned to lead them to understand that SHE will cover the surface of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” with “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, through human creatures, in order to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

The achievement of this third decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", by "THE DIVINE FORCE", was also a teaching addressed to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" themselves, so that they come to understand that: as much as they were, myriads of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has brought them up and has educated all of them: simultaneously, in groups, or individually, so that they could develop in themselves "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", just as those "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that have been produced into existence after their kind and bearing "fruits".

By the achievement of this third decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has

shaped the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and has made the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” habitable. SHE has built the domain of residence of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that has not yet been brought forth into existence; SHE has prepared the lullaby of the child to be brought forth into existence inside that domain of residence.

Consequently, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has invited the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, talking to them directly, through the “telepathic wavelength”, also as in communication by “VISION”, to descend and enter in this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

The purpose of the invitation was to allow them to see and discover by themselves the manifested aspects of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, that were not

known to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". As we have indicated already throughout the previous chapters of these writings, it is about discerning the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT"; it is about the discernment and understanding of the inaccessible from the accessible and to grasp "THE TRUTH" inaccessible, inscrutable, and invisible, which is represented by the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

An additional purpose of this invitation was to allow them to understand through observation of the manifested "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that have been produced into existence after their kind and bearing "fruits", how they, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, are seen through “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”.[554]

Following this invitation, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” entered in this first “Specific

---

554 It is to make such things understood, that CHRIST more often has used the notion of plant in the parables that HE gave to human creatures; to the example of the “wheat plant” in the Parable of the Weeds and which, like all the parables that HE gave has its origin in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and among the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” had gave such teachings to those “ADONA’IM”, in those days after the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, in an endeavor to bring them to climb down from the heights of their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, to bring them to understand who they are themselves and how they are seeing seen through “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”. But these “ADONA’IM” rejected those teachings and that is why their ex-public figure, in his bitterness and having lost his mind, was saying:

“… IHVH would have you believe that we are but a layer of all His wonders. …”.

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and were able to see and discover by themselves, feel with their own hands the truths that are into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” and which were made manifest in another existence, this time outside of the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, by the work that has been accomplished by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who have publicly rejected the ordinance of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — and about this “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” and the implementation of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who had declared themselves to be smarter and wiser than “THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, have also followed the invitation, although reluctantly, reluctant to see the arguments of "THE DARKNESS" in which they were to evaporate in front of the arguments of "THE LIGHT" manifested.

Once was accomplished this third decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were able to see for themselves the truths that are into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and which were made manifest in another existence, this time outside of the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", then, "THE DIVINE FORCE" returned the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" in their existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain",adjourning the "Classroom".

Back in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who “in façade” had accepted “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, received again a little more of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and others among them were provided in abundance from these teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has manifested by accomplishing this third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Several of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that have openly rejected “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, although they were still in an extreme upheaval, since the previous day, had been able to see and discover for themselves, touching with their own hands the truths that are into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”.

Seeing that several of his supporters who had followed him into his transgressions were at the edge of the repentance, AZAZEL has gather them together and revealed them that the way back was no longer possible because they have spilled the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Blood" and had thus sealed their own destruction that would occur because the strength of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — was already deployed to accomplish this goal.

You will think that these elders of the creation, on both sides of the two warring factions, and who like to qualify themselves as the "most intelligent children" of IHVH, have used their "superior brains" and have learnt something from all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has deployed in Her "Classroom" and in front of all of them, WELL NO! They learnt

nothing at all. In the depths of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", they only realized that the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" was moving forward and their "worst nightmare" — the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", who will receive that "LIGHT", which became their new object of covetousness and rivalries — was about to become a reality.

Both the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who "in façade"[555] had accepted "THE

---

[555] Having miserably failed to know about "THE DIVINE FORCE", who is "THE MEDIATOR OF THE DIVINE", "THE MESSENGER OF THE DIVINE", who is the only intermediary between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and the attribute "NON DIVINE", they have "toed the line" behind the Archangel MICHAEL, believing that he was in the "same league" with "THE DIVINE",

SALL DGL

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and those who have publicly rejected him, were all traumatized and worried by "THE CELESTIAL WAR" that broke out two days ago inside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above".

IHVH, our FATHER, and believing that, as such, they have accepted "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. The actions that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will perpetrate afterwards and all along the unfolding of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" will truly reveal and be a testimony of where they stand with respect to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

To accept "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is equivalent with (that is to say, does not present a difference, is at the same degree of extension, and the canonical form of which is "is equal to") TO STAND IN "PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY", THE ETERNAL SYMBOL OF THE GLORY OF "THE DIVINE FORCE", and this mean: TO BE FAITHFUL TO "THE DIVINE FORCE".

It is so that, this trauma added to the reality of their "worst nightmare", will prevailed on the call to common sense.

The whole "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", which was already burdened by the impurities of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" caused by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and soiled by the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Blood" which has been spilled several times during "THE CELESTIAL WAR" in the previous two days, bubbled up far more above the critical threshold of the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

The deceit that the Archangel MICHAEL had put in place and which was maintained by the Archangel GABRIEL, was about to fail, but was still blocking the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH", preventing the surpluses of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which were produced and emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — to flow in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and to cleanse it of its filth.

It is so that, AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" who have joined him and who, through their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of

"DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", openly put in jeopardy the good implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", were still been protected from the destruction by the radiation and the strength of the force emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH".

As we have already indicated, for the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM", the threat to the existing hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", which had hitherto been already established through "THE SHEKINAH" and through which all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", was not in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", but this threat was rather their following: the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It is so that, “THE CELESTIAL WAR” that broke out two days ago inside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the “Plane Above” and which was momentarily interrupted, will resume its course unabated and with much more violence than it had been during the two previous days.

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will flout all the teachings they had received of “THE DIVINE FORCE”; using these teachings to inflict damage to each other and with the purpose to destroy and to kill each other.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” and thus “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, been in “THE SUPREME PLENITUDE”, were wondering still why despite the abundance of teaching that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had manifested through the accomplishment of these firsts three decrees of the implementation of the

“Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, in the purpose to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” continued to trample not only the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, but also the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” containing this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and hindered the action of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”.

All the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were in the battle, which was raging everywhere throughout the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’

Domain", and even inside "THE CELESTIAL TABERNACLE" in front of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, they fought in there, ruthless to each other, showing, as such, how much consideration for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and how much "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" they had in themselves; that is, they had NONE. Most of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were thus revealing in the sight of all, the darkness of their competencies and dexterity, from the depths of the prison in which "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" was locked.

The battle lasted for a long time, until the moment when the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL

clashed.[556] The Archangel MICHAEL, using his "KHEREV" loaded with the "specific generative energy" of "THE SHEKINAH", put an end to this confrontation by splitting in the middle and ripping asunder the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" called AZAZEL.

AZAZEL screamed out in agony, and under the effect of the pain resulting from the splitting caused by the "KHEREV" of the Archangel MICHAEL, his

---

[556] Some details of "THE CELESTIAL WAR", looking from the perspective of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", are part of the chronicles of the conflict of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Those chronicles have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

personality was laid bare and at the sight of all those who were watching.

From the splitting caused by the “KHEREV” of the Archangel MICHAEL, a “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”, spilled out of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” called AZAZEL. The bright white color of that “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent his “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” transformed at the contact with the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and froze on the bright red color.

Subsequently, the shape of AZAZEL melted and stretched, transforming this time into the “Character” that he had chosen, when the task to choose a

"Character" for oneself was assigned, in order to identify himself by manifestation of the metaphor in the new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

That "Character" which he had chosen was now appearing into existence: a form with twelve wings, not white, not feathers and having no resemblance to those of others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", but having the likeness of a thick black leather and covered with scales. The organ that was his head, before this open split caused by the "KHEREV" of the Archangel MICHAEL, now fragmented into seven new heads, each stretched and twisted into a scary face.

The middle head had two horns, and each of the other six had one; and for AZAZEL, who had the task to facilitate the education of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" younger than him, those

eight horns were his understanding of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH". That "Character" had a horn on each of his shoulders. His arms and legs thickened and grew fierce dagger-like claws, and from his back now hung a long, heavy tail.

The "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" which had previously covered his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" before this open split, disappeared and on each of its seven heads appeared a dull red diadem, which for him was to indicate to "THE CELESTIAL HOST" that he has crowned himself (self-proclaimed) to be a "god". As we have already indicated, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established the tool designated as "THE COLOR" and which was intended to make sensitive what is not naturally visible to the perception and to

reveal the qualities of the manifested metaphor of the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", from which arises "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". To the manifested metaphors of the three "Core Formative Divine State", which are the "'SPIRIT' Divine State", the "'LIGHT' Divine State", and the "'GOD' Divine State" whose child is the "'LIGHT' Divine State", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has associated three manifested metaphors of the three "Core COLORS" designated as: the color "BLUE", which is associated with the manifestation of the metaphor of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State"; the color "YELLOW", which is associated with the manifestation of the metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State"; and the color "RED", which is associated with the manifestation of the metaphor of the "'GOD' Divine State". Thus was that color "RED", which AZAZEL chose for the diadem, which he crowned himself with.

All the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present, both those who "in façade" had accepted "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and those who have publicly rejected him, gasped in terror at the view of this horrible transformation.

As we have already said, "THE DIVINE FORCE" had assigned to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" which had acquired enough knowledge, the particular task, to each of them, to choose a "Character" for oneself, so that each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" can reflect on itself, describing through the chosen "Character", its own vision of existence and also its own vision of "THE DIVINE".

Therefore, each "Character" chosen by each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in the sense where it involves intellectual, cognitive, and

emotional processes, would also be a testimony of both their intellectual growth in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and their affective and emotional growth in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”: the two factors that enable access to the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The discernment of the “Character” that a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” would have chosen would allow the following of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” to understand three values that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will unconsciously express in his “Character” and about both his intellectual growth in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and his

affective and emotional growth in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

Therefore, this twelve-winged "Character" having the likeness of a thick black leather and covered with scales, seven heads having a total of eight horns, and each head with a dull red diadem, two more horns on his shoulders, thick arms and legs with fierce claws like daggers, and on his back a long and heavy tail, was for AZAZEL his own vision of existence and also his own vision of "THE DIVINE", and which he has inferred from all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" poured on them, through the process of education through enlightenment when SHE was trying to bring them to understand that which is "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has

consolidated in Himself and that HE has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Having failed to grasp the core of the teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had poured abundantly on them, about “THE DIVINE”, that twelve-winged “Character” was all that had learned the one dimensional point who took itself to be akin to the seven dimensions totality of which it is merely a projection following a specific angle and with a specific intensity of projection; that twelve-winged “Character” was the life summary of the one dimension point who has self-proclaimed itself to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, the seven dimensions totality.

This was the end of the confrontation and also “THE CELESTIAL WAR” that broke out two days ago inside

of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the “Plane Above”.

The whole “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, was so soiled that the surpluses of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which were produced and emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — in addition to the surpluses that had been produced the previous days and that had been blocked by the deceit that the Archangel MICHAEL had implemented, have exploded the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier”.

It is so that, this deceit put in place by the Archangel MICHAEL who also considered himself to be smarter

and wiser than “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and having decided in their “obscurity” and absence of “WISDOM” that the future “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is a “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION”, had hindered three days long the action of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”.

The important flow of the surpluses of “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” that were available in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” and which had been produced as a result of the continual generation by “EXPANSION” of the “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, broke the walls of the “CELESTIAL TABERNACLE” which

then, collapsed, and the structure of the building also collapsed.

Before that "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" could be exposed without protection to the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" and that the special "specific event" of the "EXPANSION" could occur and spread in the whole "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", "THE DIVINE FORCE" intervened and protected "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

The foundations of the whole "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" were shaken to the point of breaking, but while protecting "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has retained these foundations in place, leaving the purification process run its course from the surpluses of "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific

Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, itself a constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

Consequently, this surplus of pure “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, containing crude and very high “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, and constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, itself constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — which was a mystery for all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, has spilled in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

It is so that, these pure “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, containing crude and very high “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, have begun

to spread gradually in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, purifying both the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external to “THE SHEKINAH”, and the “Specific Atomic ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” constituents of this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”: an in-depth purification, a cataclysm for all that, which is impure and thus for all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that have openly rejected “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and who had on them the mark of “DEATH”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had instructed “THE DIVINE FORCE” to spare only the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who “in façade” had accepted “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is.

Therefore, with the exception of these latters that were spared and regenerated, also cleaning them from their impurities, on the passage of this flow of "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", everything else was being destroyed by the passage of the flow of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", itself constituent of "THE SHEKINAH" and which was spreading in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and was flooding the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". This was the first large scale "FLOOD" of the symbol of life (which for the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", is the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH") to occur in the attribute "NON

DIVINE"; this was "THE CELESTIAL FLOOD" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".[557]

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and who thus had on them the mark of "DEATH", were burning, agonizing in pain, some tried to commit suicide by themselves.[558]

---

[557] It is from this event, "THE CELESTIAL FLOOD", that, later during the course of the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the "ADONA'IM" will draw their idea for producing a similar event, this time, in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", using the symbol of life which for this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is that which has been called "THE WATERS", in order to erase from existence all human creatures.

[558] This was meant to be the conclusion of the parable of the Weeds that has its origin in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" but who will not see its conclusion in the "Specific Energy

While the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who "in façade" had accepted "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, were spared and regenerated, and with the exception of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH", which was protected by "THE DIVINE FORCE", everything else, living structures and inanimate structures alike, all the shapes that had been carved in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL'

'CELESTIAL' Domain"; because when the time of the harvest came, some creatures with deceit motives, will change the course of events and prevent that the Weeds be burned.

It is so that, the weeds which had been tied in bundles to be burned, were not burned, but rather were planted in another field in which the MAN had planned to sow another good seed, and this new fields was given to the enemy of the MAN before that the MAN begins to sown this other good seed.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the weeds.

Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" exploded and dissolved on the passage of this flow of pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

All the symbols that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had produced in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and that were symbolical representations of the constituents of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", which they had no knowledge about, like "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" that is inside their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", all those symbols were exploding and dissolving on the passage of this flow of pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific

supply of subsistence". This also indicated the destruction, and all those damages and cracks, which had occurred inside their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and that they could not see through their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structures", and which were now manifested in large scale and that they could now perceive with their own "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structures", their own "eyes".

It is such destruction, damages and cracks, which already occurred in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who, back then in their bitterness after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of*

"THE UNION" ...", and as a token of defiance and rejection of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and all that HE represents, have transgressed the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, gave them through "THE DIVINE FORCE" and have teared out their "protective veil", which is constructed using "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" and that is part of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", and have exposed their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" unprotected against luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH", inside the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE".

Back then, inside the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE", with the refined (not crude) luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH" crossing

their unprotected "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure", the shock wave caused by the transfer of a power surge at the contact of the luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH" with the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" also caused fractures and cracks in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

This time, with the passage of this flow of "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", all that they could not see through their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structures" and concerning the fractured and broken status of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", was now been manifested in large scale and that they could now perceive with their own "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structures", their own "eyes".

In the same conditions and context, the same cause always produces the same effect, and the same effect never arises but from the same cause. Here, the transgression of the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — has led to the occurrence of all kinds of negligences. These negligences in turn led to the increased occurrence of "IMPURITY" in all its forms and in which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" stood and embraced. Standing in their "IMPURITY" in all its forms, they have generated wilful misconducts, offspring of "IMPURITY" in all their forms. These wilful misconducts in their turn led to the occurrence of the rupture of the structures of protection of the "created energy" emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH": on the one hand, some of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have deliberately tore their "protective

veil", and secondly, the structural integrity of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" protecting "THE SHEKINAH" did not hold under the weight of the generated and accumulated surplus of pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", and constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", itself constituent of "THE SHEKINAH"; these surpluses which must be appropriately regulated in order to maintain a well-defined state of equilibrium of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance". These ruptures of the structures of protection led to the outpouring of the "created energy" emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH" and flowing into the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" external to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent

of “THE SHEKINAH” and that is not designed to keep in check that “created energy”. The outpouring and subsequent spread of that “created energy” emanating directly from “THE SHEKINAH” into the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” as unsuitable “created environment” (unsuitable in the sense that it was not designed to keep in check the “created energy” emanating directly from “THE SHEKINAH”), has led to the dismantling of the structural integrity of the assembled structures of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.[559]

---

[559] Do you think that with this large scale deployment of this flow of “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, containing crude and very high “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, self-declared “most intelligent children” of IHVH, in their obscurity, will come to grasp

This was also a large-scale demonstration of the concept of "DEATH", as a result of the transgression of the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — and without any external intervention whatsoever.

While the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" was being purified in-depth, down to its constituents "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances", the unthinkable will happen:

Using the teachings that he had learned from "THE DIVINE FORCE" and that would allow him to pass

---

and understand what had happened inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of all those amongst them who have exposed their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" unprotected against luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH", inside the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE"? WELL NO!

from the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” to the others “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains” that would be created in the “Plane Below”, it is then, that the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel GABRIEL opened a tunnel between the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” which had just been made habitable. Opening such a tunnel does not happen “just like that”, out of the blue; it requires adequate training and the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel GABRIEL have spent time training extensively on performing such operation. Hence, the premeditated aspect of this disastrous action carried out by the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel GABRIEL.

Through this tunnel, they instantly transported and hurled in the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’

Habitation Domain", all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", and which were in the process of being erased from existence through the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", and which was in ongoing process in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".[560]

---

[560] When looking through "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", far above from outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", the appearing of that tunnel and the transfer of all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", is shown by the appearance all of a sudden of a "large black spot", a "giant black mass of filth", from the heights of the "MURKY VOID", where the

Once "THE DIVINE FORCE" and therefore "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, saw that action from the Archangel MICHAEL, an action that was in contradiction with his own commitments to "THE SHEKINAH" and by deceiving the confidence that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had placed on him, while the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" was being be purified in-depth of its filth, it is then, that the word "BETRAYAL" came into existence.

"Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" is located, and like a "black shooting star" (you are familiar with "shooting stars", or have seen one in your lifetime) it crossed the "MURKY VOID", falling down, and that "giant black mass of filth" crash-landed on the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you now lives, and started spreading in it. That is how those fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" entered this earthly world in which you are living. See "Vision of August 18, 2005".

Until nowadays, no “BETRAYAL” has equated that of that action perpetrated consciously with intent to harm and by the Archangel MICHAEL against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. This was the worst of “BETRAYALS” that someone could suffer; This “BETRAYAL” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had suffered that day from those that HE considered as his “CHILDREN”, to the point that HE entrusted them with important tasks in the implementation of this “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Inside the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, which was now frozen like a mist on “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, without exceptions in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, to the point that they have already thrown

"THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" into oblivion, into exile, it is so that, this "BETRAYAL" will mark the enthronement and the beginning of the reign of obscurity and his disciples and princes, the reign of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and his disciples and princes, over all creation. With this "BETRAYAL", obscurity "has ascended on its own throne"[561] inside the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and started its reign over all creation, with the support of all its disciples and princes, and it has splitted its own territory into two, each these two territories hogging a part inside the whole territory

---

[561] This is said in parables to help you develop your discernment skills and to understand the representations of expressions in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Language" that is used in communications by "VISIONS". Thus, the expression "has ascended on its own throne" in pictures in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Language", means "has culminated and reached its peak, the highest degree it could reach".

delimited by the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, and from which two new “kings” both of them, vassals to obscurity, have also ascended each on their own throne.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” and therefore “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, being in “THE SUPREME PLENITUDE”, and having been sent into exile in “THE NORTH” (in parables, “THE NORTH” refers to the place where “HE WHO IS ABOVE” is) by these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, instantly understood the “MALICE” and the shenanigans that the Archangel MICHAEL and all the “ADONA’IM” who, to the point of wanting to sacrifice the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, have grown in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”.

Since long before the first Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, all

the “ADONA’IM”, and not only those who had been assigned “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH”, but all the other archangels elders of the creation, had being aware of the “HUBRIS COVENANT”, concluded between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL, and by which they had already decided to give the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” as a future dwelling home for AZAZEL and his supporters.

In view of all the violence and the destruction in all their forms which had taken place in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, in the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, since the announcement of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and this destruction that has crowned in this Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, what

would become of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"?

Was it "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" which was reflected in this behavior of the Archangel MICHAEL, the "ADONA'IM", and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides?

By pulling out the filth from the in-depth purification process that was ongoing in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and by placing these filth in the place of residence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", was that, for them, a way of acknowledging that they have understood the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has manifested in front of all of them on this very Third Day and telling them that SHE will cover the surface of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

Domain" with "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", through human creatures, in order to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"?

By pulling out the filth from the in-depth purification process that was ongoing in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and by placing these filth in the place of residence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", was that an act of grace that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were doing to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who had not even been created into existence?

What would have happen if "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had not

designed the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE” and “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had applied on these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, but if rather “THE DIVINE FORCE” had expressed on these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in all of their powers as they are inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”?

What would have happen if these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” came to discover how “THE DIVINE FORCE” moves from the attribute “NON DIVINE” to “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”? Wouldn’t they

not have sent all the filth directly to “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”?

In their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, although they did not know that they were less than atoms in front of “THE DIVINE”, were ready to attack directly “THE DIVINE” because HE chose to express the manifestation of metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” on a creature other than the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.[562]

---

[562] Later during the course of the “PROJECT OF THE REDEMPTION” for which “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create CHRIST into existence among human creatures, a replica of this situation in which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, had ended up with these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, will be manifested through CHRIST, when he will choose those twelve

By throwing in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", AZAZEL and all the

---

disciples and among whom the one has betrayed him to acquire material wealth, those "thirty" pieces of silver, and will deliver CHRIST to the cross. You are aware of what had been done to CHRIST by that disciple there, but you do not connect the "dots", you do not discern, and you do not understand that it was in fact an expression, shown this time in the sight of all, of this "TREASON" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Why precisely this number "thirty" in those "thirty" pieces of silver? Why not another amount other than those "thirty" silver coins? Go to "THE DIVINE FORCE" and you will learn things.

Such replicas, in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", of those situations which had occurred in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", are due to the properties of reflection (such as a mirror) of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance". Look at that which is called "WATER" and understand through insight. These properties had been established in order to reflect the aspects of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, but this "TREASON" perpetrated on this third Day, will upset things and turn everything to catastrophe.

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" that had rallied with him, the Archangel MICHAEL thus perpetrated adultery with the teachings that he had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", with blatant disregard to his commitment to "THE WILL" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and instead he has chosen to honor the "HUBRIS COVENANT" that he had concluded with AZAZEL, and giving to AZAZEL possession of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had planned to create into existence the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". All the "ADONA'IM" and the archangels most eldest of the creation knew about this "HUBRIS COVENANT".[563]

---

[563] Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" which was nothing more than an appearance in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", the blanket behind which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" hid their "MALICE" and their true "nature", had evaporated. They were all wearing the masks of convenience (masks of sanity), trying to hide what was in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and to

---

— Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Read also more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel AS'FAEL and the Archangel ANAEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

intentionally do that, which is “WRONG”, that, which is “UNJUST”, that, which is “INCORRECT”, by insidious ways, by cunning and deceit. In doing so, they have derailed the course of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Think for a moment: have you ever heard of a dwelling place that could house at the same time he who is in the image of “THE DIVINE” and he who has openly declared himself the enemy of the “THE DIVINE”? That enemy that vowed to seize all what belongs to “THE DIVINE”?

Recall the vision communication that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had sent to the Archangel ZEPHON, and regarding what were to happen to the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, who were in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE

DIVINE" and who would choose to reject "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is? At that time, long before that the actual implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" started, the Archangel ZEPHON did not know what it was and he qualified it using another word provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE" — through the process of education through enlightenment, which we have described already, and through which SHE fulfilled all their "Wishes", their "Desires" —, and which translates in the human language as: "SHEEMAMON", meaning "desolation"; a state of complete decay, collapse, disintegration, devastation and destruction, the condition of a place that is empty of life, with nothing pleasant in it.

By throwing in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, AZAZEL and all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” that had rallied with him, the Archangel MICHAEL thus threw “SHEEMAMON”, in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”: moving “SHEEMAMON” from the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and placing it in the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.[564]

Consequently, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER understood that the Archangel MICHAEL and the “ADONA’IM” had put in place all these shenanigans for one purpose: the destruction of the

---

[564] A replica of this is widespread amongst human creatures, and in their business landscapes, they have come to call it: “Risk Management and Transfer”. Sounds familiar?

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and at that moment, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER knew that HE was not at the end of surprises: HE understood that the worst was yet to come, as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior and cannot escape it, and they were all standing in their own "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES".[565]

As we have indicated already, as long as the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER would have chosen to share with this attribute "NON DIVINE", are not yet shared with this attribute "NON DIVINE" but rather remain in "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all that it contains as creatures

---

[565] See vision of August 18, 2005; See also the conversation of October 01, 2005, Aristide with CHRIST.

cannot know about the existence of these “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, nor would they know about themselves as manifestations of the metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, or know anything else about “HE WHO IS”.

In much the same as it is with any enterprise business, the activities which were established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and were designed to support realization of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER’s undertaking to share HIS great “DIVINE WEALTH” with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, include projects and operations activities. They have fundamentally different objectives.

A project is a sequence of unique, complex, and connected activities having one goal or purpose and

that must be completed by a specific time, with available resources, and according to specifications established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”. It is a temporary effort undertaken to bring into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, a manifestation of the metaphor of a unique “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exists in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. Such manifested product is carrier of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, which is not yet available in the attribute “NON DIVINE”; it is associated with a well-defined convergence point in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. The purpose of a project is to attain its objectives and then terminate. Such projects originate as a result of alignment with the products of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and, as such, exist alongside

operations and within a portfolio of other projects which were established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, long before that the attribute “NON DIVINE” was produced into existence by “THE DIVINE FORCE”. These projects are therefore utilized as a mean of achieving “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER’s undertaking strategy, which was established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and also before that the attribute “NON DIVINE” was produced into existence. These projects conclude when their specific objectives have been attained and “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” is transmitted to the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that it contains already as creatures.

Operational activities are ongoing, perpetual, and repetitive efforts, the purposes of which are to

sustain, in conformity with the specifications which were established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, all that the attribute “NON DIVINE” contains already. These are a part of these operational activities that had already been shown to ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, and which he described in the writings that he had left to mankind.

Without those projects, the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that it contains as creatures cannot know about the existence of these “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, nor would they know about themselves as manifestations of the metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, or know anything else about “HE WHO IS”.

By this action accomplished by the Archangel MICHAEL, who was entrusted the leader task to facilitate the good implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and who, as the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, was kept abreast of the project of the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" within this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", he had thus demonstrated and revealed how much "trust" and loyalty in his intentions, that is, zero, he had in "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who used to keep them abreast of His projects. He had thus demonstrated and revealed where he has chosen to stand and has resolved to hold his ground: in his own "IMPURITIES" — his own excreta, the mist of residuals of their own "Interpreted THOUGHTS" —,

and those “IMPURITIES” do not belong to “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Consequently, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER decided to never trust a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, regardless of who that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” is, and HE decided to no longer keep them abreast of His projects.

> *“THE WILL” OF “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, OUR FATHER, IN HIS VARIOUS FORMS, AND THE WILL OF ANY THING OTHER THAN “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, CANNOT COEXIST IN THE SAME “ALTAR OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.*

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, who is “ABSOLUTE PURITY” and who is the veritable “SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the attribute “NON

DIVINE", under the designation of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", and under the designation of "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE", has moved away from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", all standing in their "IMPURITIES", and has ceased to educate them as SHE used to do, through the process of education through enlightenment, which we have described already, and through which SHE used to fulfil all their "Wishes", their "Desires".

It is so that, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will find themselves in the darkness of illusions (empty of enlightenment) produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and from the mist of residuals of their own "Interpreted THOUGHTS"; for they will no longer receive the illumination — "THE

LIGHT" which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined. Their "INTELLIGENCE" will reside in their own "obscurity" that they themselves have begotten and will attache importance to things that have no real value, to things that are not related to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. It is so that, their "Interpreted THOUGHTS" will also become futile, for they are full with "MALICE" and will no longer converge towards the manifestation by metaphors of any product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", and as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it.

It is so that, all what has remained in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", are their "innate skills", their imperfections, and their memories about the unity, which they once had with "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is "THE PERFECT SEAL OF THE DIVINE", and which had ceased to exist in them. Thus, being already drowned in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", with this withdrawal of "THE PERFECT SEAL OF THE DIVINE" away from them, forever they have been weakened even more, in the manner of a female nature deprived of masculinity; for endless times they will remain "IMPERFECT", that is, without the unity with the component of "PERFECTION" which is "THE DIVINE FORCE".

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will never take part and access the

indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", and as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it.

From that moment onwards, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will receive from "THE DIVINE FORCE", only instructions, without any education purpose established in advance, and for them to be executed to perform operations activities, which are ongoing, perpetual, and repetitive efforts, the purposes of which are to sustain, in conformity with the specifications which were established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", all that the attribute "NON DIVINE" contains already. Following all these actions carried out by the Archangel MICHAEL and the

"ADONA'IM" of the two warring parties, inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", things that will not be within those specifications which were established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", will fall into two categories: (1) those that can be restored, and (2) those that cannot be restored and will be erased from existence. Thus the original purpose that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had established himself to share His own "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" with the attribute "NON DIVINE", will be affected and will not be achieved as originally established; for, several manifestations of the metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that already exist in "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will be erased from existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and will not be again manifested.

The designation by the “unique word” “CHILD” of “THE DIVINE” was also withdrawn to them; because the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were not worthy, they were not either worthy to be “Conjoints” of “THE DIVINE FORCE”. Furthermore, because of their “MALICE” and their true “nature”, the adjective/qualifier/designation of “SAINT” has been removed to these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and no longer applies to them. **NO “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, be it their leader, the Archangel MICHAEL, the “ADONA’IM”, the Chiefs of Angelic Orders, the archangels, etc..., NONE OF THESE is designated as “SAINT”!**

It is so that, to give themselves some kind of importance, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” then, gave themselves the epithet which is

translated to mean: "Servant" of "THE DIVINE".[566] "Servant" is that word that the ex-public figure of the

---

[566] This is why, when "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", will introduce themselves to you, they always say: "... *I am a "Servant" of THE ETERNAL* ..." and they will not say "... *I am a "CHILD" of THE ETERNAL* ...".

Even that epithet, they do not deserve it. They are not "... *"Servant" of THE ETERNAL* ...", since they do not obey to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they did not really submitted to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. They stand at the opposite, adverse, of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and in a sense, they, just like their nemesis counterparts who were pulled out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", are the "enemy" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. For, "*it takes two to tango*", and the two warring parties of this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR" are paired in an active and inextricably-related negative manner in destroying the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; they are disciples, princes and servants of "obscurity". Standing and holding their ground in their "IMPURITIES", "LIES" and "DISGRACE", they will do what their "nature" is, and it is the deeds that they will perpetrate throughout

circle of the "ADONA'IM" had used the previous day when he harangued the crowd there in front of the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE" and had said:

"...

> *Who is strong enough to join me? Let him rise now, or evermore be a **SERVANT** to both IHVH and human!*

...".

Indeed, he was disclosing loudly what all these "ADONA'IM", including himself, had been thinking and hiding inside "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and from the mist of residuals of their own "Interpreted THOUGHTS",

---

this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" against their neighbour, the human creature, which will be the veritable and undeniable testimony written by themselves of their adversity against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

since those days back then, when in their bitterness after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...".

They thus illustrated their way of seeing the arrangement of things in the "world" in which they lived and they also illustrated once more their absence of knowledge about "THE DIVINE FORCE" — "THE HANDS OF THE DIVINE", "THE DIVINE WORKER" —. For, he who comes to know "THE DIVINE FORCE" will also instantly understand that, in front of HER, he is reminiscent to a microbe into existence and in front of the Solar Star: How then can such a microbe, which, moreover, do not know how it

came into existence and what is awaiting it in the future, be a “Servant” of “THE DIVINE” who created “THE DIVINE FORCE” to work and accomplish the purposes of “THE HOLY PROJECT”?

THE PURPOSE OF “THE DIVINE FORCE” IS TO BE THE CONJOINT OF “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”. She works for the good of Her Conjoint, All the days of her life, She does him good, and not harm: this is not a relationship of “Servitude”. Those who are conjoints work in the same consent and form one common entity.

The “CHILD” of “THE DIVINE”, stands in unity with both his “MOTHER” who is “THE DIVINE FORCE” and his “FATHER” who is “THE DIVINE” and, takes part and has access to the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of

equilibrium that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it, in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

It is so that, the work that “THE DIVINE” undertakes to perform also belongs to his “CHILD”; it is also the work of the “CHILD”, and there is no relationship of servitude between the two, there is no remuneration any between the two, but there is rather a strong relationship of affection and education between THE FATHER and his “CHILD”: what belongs to THE FATHER, also belongs to the “CHILD” who of his own volition then, takes care of the businesses of his FATHER, and for the affection that he has for his FATHER, because he has understood why his FATHER undertook this work.

Thus the work that the “CHILD” undertakes to achieve is also the work of his FATHER. The “CHILD” works for the cause of his FATHER, in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

The “CHILD” is created into existence so that it can grow up in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and take part and has access to the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it, in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

It is through the execution of tasks that “THE DIVINE FORCE” entrusts to Her “CHILD” that, the “CHILD” will have to achieve that “PLENITUDE”,

and there is no relationship of servitude between the two; that is, executing the tasks is not a bond of servitude, but is rather the learning path that leads to maturity in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, because “THE DIVINE FORCE” Herself is able to perform all of these tasks simultaneously in no time and SHE is capable by Herself to manifest the attribute “NON DIVINE” and everything that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed to be realized in this attribute “NON DIVINE” and in all their details.

Thus, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” did not design the manifestations of the metaphors of the “EONS” to which a unique purpose, a unique disposition of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, and a unique disposition of “THE DIVINE FORCE” will have been added, in order to be shared

with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, so that they be “Servants” of “THE DIVINE”.

It is because the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who all were all called “CHILDREN” of “THE DIVINE” were not worthy of this status that was withdrawn to them, that they have attributed to themselves the epithet “Servant” of “THE DIVINE”.

He who has lost the status of “CHILD” of “THE DIVINE” and who then pretends to be called “Servant” of “THE DIVINE”, DO NOT TAKE PART AND DO NOT HAVE ACCESS to the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it, in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

It is so that, the work that “THE DIVINE” undertakes to perform, does not belong to the supposedly designated “Servant” who has no knowledge of the purposes for which “THE DIVINE” would have assigned him that work; the “Servant” is working to get a salary and he expects compensation, recognition, of the work that he has accomplished. The “Servant” works for his own interests that have nothing to do with the cause of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, the condition of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, regardless of who it is, towards “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, went from that of the “CHILD” to that of the supposedly designated “Servant”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE”, under the designation of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, and under the designation

of “THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE”, having moved away from the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, accordingly, the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” which had been sown in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and who had grown until the advanced stage of “spiritual childhood” will not anymore receive the elements of fertilization that are the temperature and the enlightenment intensity provided by “THE DIVINE FORCE” and which are necessary for the development of that plant.

By this action accomplished by the Archangel MICHAEL, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that have openly rejected “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of

"DEATH", have been intentionally pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

And at that moment and at those places where had fallen the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", both the following were contaminated and turned in the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the

"HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER":

1. The "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; and
2. The "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

In much the same way as was contaminated the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL'

Domain", with the product (reminiscent to "blood") of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" leaking out, through the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" of the fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" who have joined him in his transgressions, so was immediately contaminated the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which they have now been immersed. It is so that, the noxious effects of those reactions which result from the different reactions arising from the contacts between the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" and those "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" leaking out of the fractured

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of those fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", were already in the process of spreading back to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which they have now been immersed. In much the same manner as those noxious effects impaired directly the property of regeneration of structures of that "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", so will be impaired the property of regeneration of structures of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance": as such, the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" was also in the process of "dying". Due to the high density "specific 'EARTHLY' coating", which is far higher than that of the "specific 'CELESTIAL' coating", and that has been used in the design and implementation of the "Plane Below", the

transfer of the effects of those impurities — that is, the state of "CHAOS" contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" — from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", will be far less rapid than it occurred in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" in the "Plane Above". It was just a matter of time for it to spread with the transmission factor being inversely proportional to the density of the "specific 'EARTHLY' coating"; thus much slower that it occurred in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance".

As such, that which is designated as the "CURSE", or also the "CALAMITY", from AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" who have joined him in his

transgressions, was effectively spreading at low speed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which they have now been immersed.

Just as the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the any creature, is catalyst of state of "HARMONY" of that creature with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in much the same, the degree of presence of those impurities in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around any creature, is catalysts of the state of "CHAOS" in that creature, contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". As we have

explained already in the chapter concerning the functioning of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" model, any "DISEASE" in a "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" which is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", is caused by failure of the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge". Thus, the degree of presence of those impurities in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around any creature, is catalysts of all "DISEASES" which will arise into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

This was thus the beginning of the burden of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", the beginning of all the evils and sufferings in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", the beginning of all "DISEASES", the beginning of the destruction of all that, which will be subsequently carved into existence in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", including the destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Indeed, by this action accomplished by the Archangel MICHAEL, who was chosen to lead and facilitate the good implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", he has set in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES", himself and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who where looking upon him as example of conduct.

Those fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", had already set themselves in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES".

Being all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", which they cannot escape, it is so that all the progeny of the actions which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will produce will be "INCOMPREHENSION", "OBSCURITY", and "HATRED" in all their forms. Due to a "specific reflecting property" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", those progeny of their actions will also be manifested

in that “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, hence in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” who will also be prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, once it is created into existence in that “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, in addition to the already spreading “CURSE”, or also the “CALAMITY”, from AZAZEL and all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” who have joined him in his transgressions.

Only an “in-depth purification process” similar to that which has just taken place in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, on this Third Day, but this time, applied immediately to this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, would erase from existence, all these impurities and at the same time all these fallen “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

The structure of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — has been destroyed and the pure “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, containing crude and very high “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, which are produced within “THE SHEKINAH”, cannot be transported immediately and abundantly to be poured directly into this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. Thus, an “in-depth purification process”, applied to this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” which contains this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, can only be carried out upon the instruction of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, who

is currently protecting "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" and maintaining at the same time the foundations of the whole "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". For it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who has produced the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH", this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which is the "First Begotten" — the Monogene manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE", the first begotten, the pure light of the attribute "NON DIVINE", the first expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", with properties which are the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'LIGHT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE" — and from which these pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT'

Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which are found inside "THE SHEKINAH". If in this situation, on this Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had given to "THE DIVINE FORCE", the instruction to apply an "in-depth purification process" to this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", "THE DIVINE FORCE" would have instantly completed that instruction, while performing the protective tasks that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had assigned Her to maintain the survival of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

On this Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the application of such an "in-depth purification process"

to this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", would mean the destruction of all that is contaminated by these impurities in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; that is, the destruction of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and all the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has accomplished and produced into existence. In other words, the application of such an "in-depth purification process" would mean: the cessation of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; that is, the cessation of the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The continuation of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" would mean: the destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", once it is produced in this

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and contaminated by these impurities that came from the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

It is so that, on this Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER was caught short by this “screwed up blow” of the Archangel MICHAEL, and the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” was in a quagmire, in the impasse: the worst was to come from these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER does nothing at random, HE does nothing unexpectedly, and HE chose to continue with the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, as “THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had planned since eternity, before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was realized, and also, since eternity, before that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were created into existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE".

Moreover, having been caught short by the "MALICE" of these treacherous "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and, since "THE DIVINE FORCE", who is "ABSOLUTE PURITY" and who is the veritable "SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", under the designation of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", and under the designation of "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE", has moved away from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who are all standing in their "IMPURITIES", it became necessary for "THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER to understand the functioning of each of these treacherous "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" all standing in their "IMPURITIES". It became necessary to undertand how these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" proceed in their "IMPURITIES", and to collect and record all evidences concerning their "MALICE" and their true "nature". In short, it became necessary to build the "case" for their pending judgment. To accomplish such purposes, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", disciples of "obscurity" who have "stumbled from off the bridge", who went "a bridge too far" in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and have placed themselves in the so called "GREY

ZONES" by choosing and siding with that, which is "WRONG", that, which is "UNJUST", that, which is "INCORRECT", at the same time, using as façade the designation of that, which is "RIGHT", that, which is "JUST", that, which is "CORRECT", to hide the already made "WRONG" choice.[567]

It is so that, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had established a new project with the purposes:

---

[567] Those are the most dangerous ones, as they are unpredictable; they will stab you in the back while smiling at you in the face and telling you that they "love" you or that they "love" "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. With openly declared adversaries who have sworn to destroy you and everything that you have, the equation is pretty simple, whereas, with the ones who have been hiding their "MALICE", the equation is much more complex. Often, these later ones, must be kept closer in order to understand their malicious functioning and without becoming them. Keep a close eye on your enemies without becoming your enemies.

- To observe, to study and record all the proceedings of each and all of these treacherous "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", unbeknownst to all of them, without exception, and in which these treacherous "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will reveal by themselves through their own proceedings, everything concerning their true "nature";
- To record the accountability of each of them in this inevitable forthcoming destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; much accurately, the inevitable forthcoming sacrifice of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in order to build the "case" for the pending judgment of these pampered "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and self-declared "gods"

who have set themselves on the path to sabotage "THE HOLY PROJECT" and to destroy the manifested expression of "THE UNION" that they coveted but have not received as it has been given to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature";

- To record the accountability of each of them in the quagmire in which they have thrown the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT";
- To record all the temporal details of the life of each of them.[568]

---

[568] All those temporal details concerning the life of each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", spaning over seventy billions years, since this afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and until these days of todays and ongoing, and which they are revealing by themselves through their own actions, have been recorded by "THE DIVINE FORCE". This also applies to the life of each human creature.

You have certainly heard of the expression "Your Life Unrolls Before Your Eyes...", which is often used to refer to a phenomenon where the entire past of a person unfolds in front of him/her, in few seconds, like a replay of all the most significant moments of his/her entire years of life? Not only that everything is stored inside you, but all details of every second of your life is recorded by "THE DIVINE FORCE", for the day of reckoning.

I cannot even remember the details of what I did few days ago, but every second of what I did has been recorded by "THE DIVINE FORCE". Everything that every creature has done in every second of its life into existence inside this attribute "NON DIVINE" has been recorded by "THE DIVINE FORCE". How many "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have been "spoken" into existence and how many human creatures have been produced into existence inside this attribute "NON DIVINE" so far, since the creation of this attribute "NON DIVINE"? This should give you (reading these writings) an indication of the memory capacity of "THE DIVINE FORCE". All what we are detailling throughout these writings with respect to all what "THE DIVINE FORCE" has recorded and concerning the "case" for the pending judgment of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is similar to a drop of water in an ocean.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER was not to be fooled anymore by any “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” whosoever.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER also chose to save all that could be saved from this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in the continuation of this implementation, pending the appropriate time for the application, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, of such an “in-depth purification process” to this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

It is so that, long before the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” was created, the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” which was to serve as a dwelling place for that “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, was instead given to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH".

Afterwards, it was just a matter of time before that the intensity of the state of "CHAOS" of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", be rendered manifest on scales larger than that of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", and in the first manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Because indeed, when he had concluded the "HUBRIS COVENANT" with AZAZEL, the Archangel MICHAEL had already sealed the fate of the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", long before that this later would be created into existence. With this "BETRAYAL" perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, all these "ADONA'IM", all of them without exception and with the Archangel MICHAEL at their helm, and all the Archangels without exception, understood that they have just moved "SHEEMAMON" from the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and have transferred it in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". They have moved the incurable "CANCER" from the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and have inserted it in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". All the "ADONA'IM", all the archangels, and all the others high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew about the message of that vision

that, back then in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and before the actual implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", was sent to the Archangel ZEPHON, and which he had qualified then, using a word, which translates in the human language as "SHEEMAMON", meaning "desolation".[569] All of them, without exception, who like to qualify themselves as the "most intelligent children" of IHVH, understood the "**TERRIBLE CONSEQUENCES**" of this "BETRAYAL"; they all understood the extent of the weight of their own

---

[569] All these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" admit it themselves in their own records and chronicles of the conflict of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Those chronicles have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

“SINS” that they had perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. They understood that they have effectively and irreversibly comdemned to “DEATH” the not yet created “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that they had already sentenced to “DEATH”.

Once it will be created, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, who had already been designated by the “ADONA’IM” as being a “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION”, will be subsequently used as a “scapegoat” by the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL to formalize their “HUBRIS COVENANT” in front of the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, and to the detriment of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and, saying it bluntly if you will allow the expression,

to "cover their backs"[570] and to cover their "BETRAYAL" perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", not seeing the beam of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that hung in their eyes, will all point the finger at the straw that they themselves did sprout on the eye of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; and they will charge the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to be the cause of the presence of filth in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", also

---

[570] Here, "cover their backs" refers to the set of malicious activities performed by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in order to avert future accountability of their wrongdoing, to officially absolve themselves from blame, to devise excuses and alibis, by deflecting responsibility in advance onto a "scape goat".

spreading their “CHARGE” on the descendants of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. We shall write about this in a following section.

To the detriment of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to the detriment of “THE DIVINE FORCE” who are always in “THE SUPREME PLENITUDE” and who had educated all of them in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” will continue by such series of shenanigans (all kinds of monkey businesses), having no base and no stability, without possible ins and outs, orchestrated and led by these “ADONA’IM”.

The unique outcome of those series of shenanigans will be to discredit and destroy the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, to prevent

that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" be "above them", and thereby to justify their "CHARGE" as they understood it in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

Such was the scale of the scourge of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and such was the depth of the "COVETOUSNESS" to seize the new manifestation of the metaphor of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE" had chosen to manifest as expression of "THE UNION" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

EVERYTHING that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will do afterwards, after this "BETRAYAL" that crowned all their "BETRAYALS",

which they had perpetrated so far against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, after this major “screw up”, what they will tell their neighbours — the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” —, once these are created into existence, will the progeny of “IMPURITY” in all its forms, which they will beget into existence; an orchestrated cover-up in order to conceal that “BETRAYAL”. They will manipulate and lead their neighbours — the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” — astray, in the depths of “Obscurity”, in stories of conflicts between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL, between those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who have toed the line behind the Archangel MICHAEL and their fallen brethren “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who have toed the line behind AZAZEL. All that, with one purpose: **keep**

their neighbours — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" — away from ever coming to know about this "BETRAYAL", which has been the turning point at which they have derailed the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and have sealed the fate of humanity in the "Obscurity" and destruction. And when these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will eventually come to talk about this "BETRAYAL", which they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on this afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", they will present it to their neighbours — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" —, using psychological[571] manipulation tricks, as a "glorious"

[571] Psychology is the framework associated to all that, which relates

event through which they have saved THE CREATION from destruction. In so doing, they will be revealing unconsciously that, which has been sealed in their “nature” and their own proceedings of manipulation and deception.

---

to the understanding of the processes, behavior and cognition of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

Psychology manipulation, or psychological manipulation, is the use of devious means to manipulate, exploit, control, or otherwise influence the processes, behavior and cognition of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”. It refers to radical programming or reprogramming of all or most of the resources (for example, beliefs, desires, and other mental states) that have been developed in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” and by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”. Psychology manipulation happens via decidedly deceitful manipulation techniques, which strive to deprive the victim of the autonomous capacity of “FREE CHOICE”. It includes an element of moral disapprobation and undermines the validity of consent, and it is meant to “bypass”, “undermine”, or “subvert” the rational deliberation of the victim.

It is in this disaster and with this “BETRAYAL” that this Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” will also come to an end.

In all the scriptures that human creatures have in their possession and which they call “Holy Scriptures”, these events have never been reported and were kept secret by the celestial creatures and not to be disclosed to human creatures, while these events will affect them directly. Thus, things were recorded in such terms as:

“…

> *In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth…*
>
> *And God said, “Let there be light”, and there was light. God saw that the light was good, and he separated the light from the darkness…*

And there was evening, and there was morning.

...

And God said, "Let there be a vault between the waters to separate water from water."

So God made the vault and separated the water under the vault from the water above it. And it was so. God called the vault "sky". And there was evening, and there was morning.

And God said, "Let the water under the sky be gathered to one place, and let dry ground appear." And it was so.

Then God said, "Let the land produce vegetation: seed-bearing plants and trees on the land that bear fruit with seed in it, according to their various kinds." And it was so. ...

And there was evening, and there was morning: the third day.

…"

In between those "*And there was evening, and there was morning: the third day*", quite a lot of disastrous events that are directly connected with your functioning, as human creature, took place, and were orchestrated by the "ADONA'IM" and to the detriment of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. On that Third Day, the implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" was derailed, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER was betrayed by His own archangels, and this earthly world in which you are living, was given to AZAZEL and all his disciples who carried the mark of "DEATH" with them. It was on that Third Day of the implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE

HOLY PROJECT" that "Obscurity" "ascended on its own throne", and with the support of all its disciples and princes, it started its reign over all the CREATION.

By keeping human creatures in the dark of the absence of the knowledge of those events, ignorance will prevail and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will keep their own "SINS" hidden. As such, human creatures were supposed to have no memory of those events, which took place before the implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and which are are directly connected with their functioning, as human creatures, and they were supposed to believe that the deceptive narrative given by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" has always been the narrative: "*And there was evening, and there was*

morning: day X" and everybody was supposed to be and to remain happy. Much more disastrous and disturbing events were on the way after this Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

CHAPTER 168
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE THIRD DECREE

CHAPTER 169

IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE FOURTH DECREE

What had remained of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" was gathered a fourth time and "THE DIVINE FORCE" has made visible the whole "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

As in projection in the communication by "VISION", "THE DIVINE FORCE" brought forward once again the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of those remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures" just above "THE FIRMAMENT" that had been built by the accomplishment of the second decree.

Therefore, once again, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", although traumatized by the turn of events of the previous day, were reintroduced in the "Classroom" of "THE DIVINE FORCE", so that they would eventually learn more about themselves, more about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and more about "THE DIVINE FORCE" — "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE", THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — who has been educating and teaching each of them, all along since each of them was "spoken" into existence, and who they have all failed to recognize; with this gathering, they could thus observe by themselves and in front of themselves, the

continuation of the unfolding of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Through the fourth decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, omnipresent in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, invisible of the remaining of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” watching, wanted to lead them to discern and to understand that “THE DIVINE” is the Source of all the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”. These “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” are countless and HE has identified all of them. At the base of these “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, is “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

It is through the fourth decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will express all this, in the

attribute “NON DIVINE”, as well as “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” that SHE will express on the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, at the sight of the elders of the creation so that they develop in themselves the profound knowledge of the origin of the “Calendar of the ‘NON DIVINE’” — “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

It is so that, on the fourth Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will emit “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, twice, to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

At the first emission, “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” carried with it the firsts instructions of fourth decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” instantly received those divine instructions and SHE started to work, untiring and invisible of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” remaining watching, being Herself the invisible science which is hidden in “THE WHOLE”.

Using the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which are available in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” created the sequence of “SOUNDS” that are associated with these divine instructions and SHE made instantly manifest outside of “THE SHEKINAH”, that sequence of “SOUNDS”, thus

allowing the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” remaining to hear it.

That sequence of “SOUNDS” was translated into human language by a series of expressions that roughly means:

“

LET THERE BE “STARS” INSIDE THE “FIRMAMENT”!

”

Invisible of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” present above of “THE FIRMAMENT” and watching, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has continued Her work in the interior delineated by “THE FIRMAMENT”; that is, in the “Plane Below”, being Herself the invisible science which is hidden both in the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” and in the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”.

Deployed in the entirety of the “Plane Below”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has created a “Specific Elementary ‘EARTHLY’ Particle” and from which SHE has also simultaneously created in countless well-defined places in this “Plane Below”, “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, constituted by a double structure of “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”; thus creating manifestations of metaphors of those “EONS” that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE” by adding only a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, without adding a provision of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, also without adding a provision of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has established the “HARMONY” between “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’

Substances" constituents of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around each of those countless "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances".

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it, "THE DIVINE FORCE" then, started to "NOURISH" those "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances" and thereby, growing gradually and simultaneously, the entirety of those "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances", each radiant in its state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", each being formed by this double structure of "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances".

It is so that, gradually by "EXPANSION", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has grown the entirety of those "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances" radiant in their state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", on a

larger volume, and in the proportions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — the "Generative Divine Particle" and the six "Formative Divine Particles" in manifested walking movement of a metaphor of the "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and without collisions forever with the passage of time — as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had defined it.

As the entirety of those "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances" were nourished, they increased in volume by "EXPANSION", and "THE DIVINE FORCE" gave to nineteen among them, the same spherical form similar to that, which has been given

the previous day to the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

It was similar to the repetition of the simultaneous achievement of the three firsts decrees that had been applied the previous days, combined this time in a single decree, carried out also simultaneously in different places in the "Plane Below": a demonstration of the capabilities of "THE DIVINE FORCE" to perform countless tasks simultaneously throughout the attribute "NON DIVINE", just as SHE had made it while performing Her office inside of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

As it was the case during the previous days, the speed with which "THE DIVINE FORCE" had executed the divine instructions carried by "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" in this fourth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT",

could not be followed by the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

The speed with which “THE DIVINE FORCE” had executed those divine instructions is several billion times faster than what the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” can follow.

When the “EXPANSION” of the entirety of those “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” were a little bit bigger in the “MURKY VOID”, then, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of the remaining of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” and present just above of “THE FIRMAMENT”, began to perceive the small “LUMINOUS GLOBES” appear into existence in the “Plane Below”, in the interior of “THE FIRMAMENT”, as coming from nowhere.

Gradually by “EXPANSION”, and in a few moments, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has grown the entirety of those “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” radiant in their state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, on a larger volume, and in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

It is so that, in addition of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had already created a long time ago, in addition to the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had created and shaped during the previous three days, in this Fourth Day, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has created at once the nineteen others “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” and the multitudes of others

"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances" which will be called the "LUMINAIRES" (or the "STARS")[572].

These countless "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances" which will be called the "LUMINAIRES", are manifestations of metaphors of products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that were begotten and arose into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State".

---

[572] Later during the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who will have dwelling place in these "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances" which will be called the "LUMINAIRES" (or the "STARS"), in order to perform the tasks that will be assigned to them, will also be said to belong to the "LUMINAIRES" classification (or to the "STARS" classification) and will also be called the "LUMINAIRES" (or the "STARS").

See conversation of August 29, 2005, and see also the conversation of September 17, 2005, Aristide with the Archangel RAGUEL on the "LUMINAIRES" and the "STARS".

Each of those “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” has a unique meaning, and as countless as they are, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has counted all of them and knows all the details that are associated to them as products of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” with which they are mapped.

Among these details, are information about the position where each product appeared into existence in the interior delineated by “THE FIRMAMENT” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, at what time and how each product came to existence.

It is so that, by all those “twenty one” “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domains” added to all the countless “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” which will be called the “LUMINAIRES”, “THE

DIVINE FORCE" has thus created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", a mockup of the manifestation of the metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" with the positions of all its products that were begotten and arose into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State".[573]

The "twenty one" "Specific Energy 'Partially Spiritual' Domains" include:

- The "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had already created a long time ago;

[573] It is a bit like if you take a magnifying glass and watch what is inside of an atom and see, at the scale of the universe through this magnifying glass, all what is inside that atom and all what has been produced in a well-defined state inside that atom.

- The first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had created and shaped during the previous three days; and
- The nineteen others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has created on this Fourth Day by the achievement of this first emission of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" in this fourth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Among those "twenty one" "Specific Energy 'Partially Spiritual' Domains" which were now into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed seven of them to be habitation domains: the "Specific

Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and the six “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains”.

These seven domains of habitation are matched respectively with the seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains” of the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION”; the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” being matched with the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, and the other six domains of habitation being matched with the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

To these seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” of the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” are also associated seven additional “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed to allow his creatures that

have been created into existence in the “Plane Above” and which will be created into existence in the “Plane Below” to acquire and develop their knowledge on the aspects of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’” and the “Formative Essence of ‘THE DIVINE’” from the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” formed by the seven first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” which are manifestations of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” of the “Divine Particles”, in the attribute “NON DIVINE” in which His creatures are attached.

Only the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” have been made habitable, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has accomplished the first emission of “THE WORD OF

THE DIVINE" in this fourth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", by creating into existence the nineteen others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" and the countless others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances" which will be called the "LUMINAIRES" (or the "STARS"); all these "STARS" radiant in their state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE".

It is so that, from the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", the radiation of the largest "STAR" which is the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", has superimposed on the radiation which reflects the state of "HARMONY" of each of the nineteen others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" (including the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain") with "THE

DIVINE"; sending on the background and making invisible the radiations of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE". This is why it is said of this largest "STAR" that it sets ablaze all "LUMINAIRES".[574]

---

[574] It is also of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, wanted human inhabitants of this earthly world to understand, when he said in his writings:

"...

> *From there I arrived in another place, on the side of the Occident, at the ends of the Earth. Where I saw a burning fire and a perpetual movement, which was rolling night and day, without ever stopping.*
>
> *And I asked the angel who was with me, and I tell him: what is that? Why this incessant movement?*
>
> *RAGUEL, one of the angels who accompanied me said: "That burning fire, which moves towards the Occident, is the fire which sets ablaze all "LUMINAIRES" of the "HEAVEN" ...".*

..."

"*...RAGUEL, one of the angels who accompanied me answered to me: "This blazing fire that moves constantly to the Occident, is the*

From the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" in which is immersed the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", the radiation which reflects the state of "HARMONY" of each of the nineteen others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" (including the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain") with "THE DIVINE", is still present and well visible to "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE".

---

fire which ignites all "LUMINAIRES" of the "HEAVEN"..." is said to lead ENOCH to discern and to understand that RAGUEL is the head of all those archangels and angels who have been tasked to light up the "MURKY VOID".

With "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", he who is responsible for a specific task will take the lead and speak in parables about the work that concerns him, and not someone else, and the human creature is called to discern and understand it that way, who is who and who does what.

At the second emission of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” in this fourth decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” carried with it the subsequent divine instructions of the fourth decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Once again, “THE DIVINE FORCE” instantly received those divine instructions and SHE started to work, invisible to the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” watching, being Herself the invisible science which is hidden in “THE WHOLE”.

Using all along the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which are available in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” created the sequence of “SOUNDS” that are associated with these divine

instructions and SHE made instantly manifest outside of “THE SHEKINAH”, that sequence of “SOUNDS”, thus allowing the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” remaining to hear it.

That sequence of “SOUNDS” was translated into human language by a series of expressions that roughly means:

“

LET THESE “STARS” SEPARATE

THE “DAY” FROM THE “NIGHT”!

”

This second emission of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” was expressed into existence in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — in the “Specific

Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and the sequence of “SOUNDS” associated to this “WORD OF THE DIVINE” was made instantly manifest outside of “THE SHEKINAH”, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”; thus allowing the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” to hear it.

Invisible of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” present above of “THE FIRMAMENT” and watching, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has continued Her work in the interior delineated by “THE FIRMAMENT”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has also assigned the “specific behaviors” and associated “specific effects” (including the “WINDS” generated and associated with the “Specific Walking Movement”) and defining the principle of actions, as was established since eternity by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, for each of the twenty “Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Domains” (including the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”) — the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, the six “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains”, and the seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Additional Domains” — as well as the multitude of others “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” which are called the “LUMINAIRES” (or the “STARS”), that SHE has created into existence in the “Plane Below”.

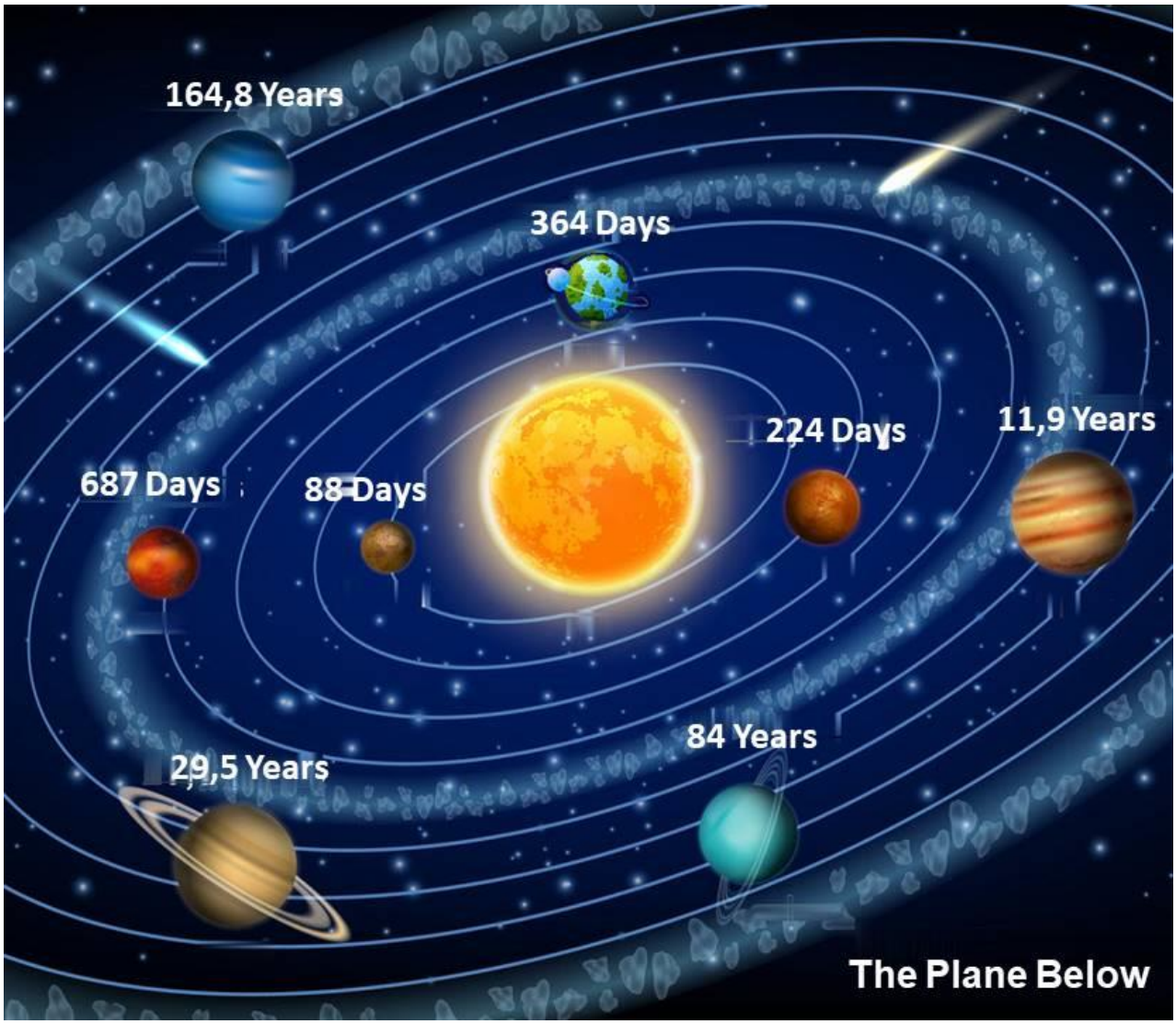
As we have already explained, concerning their design, the first component of the “Specific Walking Movement”, for each of these twenty “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain”, is a “rotary movement” of the considered “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” around itself and following a “specific rotation axis”

which is directed towards the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

It is in these “twenty one” “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domains” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to apply the concepts, the rules and principles, and the tools that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed and established for use in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

Through the perfect synchronization and through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has also manifested, the walking movement of each of all others “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, as well as those of all “LUMINAIRES” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has created into existence in the

interior delineated by “THE FIRMAMENT”, are driven by the walking movement of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” along the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”.



It is so that, through all the others “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domains” that SHE has produced into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and in the “Plane Below”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has manifested “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and which is “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”: the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” in manifested walking movement of a metaphor of the “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized between them, and, each “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized with the movement of the “Generative Divine Particle” and without collisions forever with the passage of time — in the proportions of “THE DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established it.

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "IKARI" instance, those of the "KO'ACH" instance, as well as those of the "HASHMALL" instance, in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" remaining, who were guided by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and knew not that it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who had entrusted them their tasks and who guided them in reality, but who believed and have always believed that it is by themselves that they had accomplished the work on the design associated to the implementation of this fourth decree, were filled with joy at the view of this manifestation into existence of their work in the interior delineated by "THE FIRMAMENT".

It is so that, with these “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” and through all these “Specific Energy ‘Partially Spiritual’ Domains” (including the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”) which have thus been created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has placed the mark, the signature, of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, that HE has consolidated in Himself, visible on a very large scale and inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, so that it serves as teaching both to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” who had already been created into existence, and to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who will be created into existence in the “Plane Below”.

This mark is “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, made

manifest using the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, and with the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” as the cardinal point of all those “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has accomplished the second emission of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” in this fourth decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Consequently, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has once more invited the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of what has remained of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, talking to them directly, through the “telepathic wavelength”, also as in communication by “VISION”, to descend and enter in this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

The purpose of the invitation was to allow them to see and discover by themselves the manifested aspects of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, that were not known to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". As we have indicated already throughout the previous chapters of these writings, it is about discerning the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT"; it is about the discernment and understanding of the inaccessible from the accessible and to grasp "THE TRUTH" inaccessible, inscrutable, and invisible, which is represented by the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Through the implementation of this fourth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has manifested once again several teachings describing aspects of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, that

were not known to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and which would allow them to move forward and grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; in particular, "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", made manifest using the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains".

Just as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" had failed to discern the metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" when it was made manifest through the seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to whom "THE DIVINE FORCE" had entrusted the task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", likewise the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" present just

above of “THE FIRMAMENT”, failed to discern and understand that signature of “THE DIVINE”.

Having not grown in them “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” from which they would have understood that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has established “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE”, from eternity, before that the attribute “NON DIVINE” was the object of a project, in addition to that, being under the trauma related to the events of the previous day, therefore the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” present just above of “THE FIRMAMENT”, will rather associate some of those “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” and their “Specific Walking Movement”, to the disastrous

actions and filth of the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" which have been immersed the previous day in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".[575]

---

[575] You can gauge the extent of growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" through discernment from their own records and chronicles of the conflict of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Those chronicles have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

Having stepped in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" following the invitation, which was given to them, and looking upwards, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" could all clearly perceive the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", the six "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains", and the seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

Additional Domains", as well as the multitude of others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances" which are called the "LUMINAIRES" (or the "STARS"), in their "crucial stationary movement" in orbit around the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

At one moment, the Archangel ZA'AFIEL drew near the Archangel MICHAEL and asked him about a particular "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", namely, the second "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" from the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", which is drifting in orbit around the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", and which is the last to fade away when the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" (which is also designated as the Solar star) starts sending its rays towards the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". And the answer of the leader of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" was quite revealing of the extent of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures":

"...

Archangel MICHAEL: (answering to ZA'AFIEL):

It is a reminder, ZA'AFIEL, for AZAZEL also knows its meaning. Behold how this stubborn star, which is not a true star at all, proudly resists the rising sun's authority over the day.

Others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the remaining of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" will say that they have been represented by the multitude of others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances" which will be called the "LUMINAIRES" (or the "STARS"), whereas in fact "THE DIVINE FORCE"

..."

The "*stubborn star*", which they were talking about, is the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" to which human creatures in their desires of grandeur have attributed the designations "Venus" and also "morning star". This is just an example, to illustrate the extent of growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

You can only shake your head in astonishment. After all those billions of years into existence and which have defined the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and despite all the teachings, which "THE DIVINE FORCE" had poured on them, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and self-declare "gods" could not perceive the large scale manifestation of "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE", the signature of "THE DIVINE", in front of their own "eyes".

showed them the mockup of their origins; the mockup of the manifestation of the metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" with the positions of all its products that were begotten and arose into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State".

The mockup is an indication of the origin which was designed and established, from eternity, before that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were "spoken" into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE"; and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are living representations of that, which is illustrated in this mockup, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are not the origin of the mockup.

Once was accomplished this fourth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE

HOLY PROJECT", and that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were able to see for themselves the truths that are into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and which were made manifest in another existence, this time outside of the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", then, "THE DIVINE FORCE" returned the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the remaining of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" in their existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain",adjourning the "Classroom".

The fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" did not take part in the "Classroom", on this Fourth Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", as they had been hurled the previous day in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and from where

they were standing and staring above, looking through the open window of the "Classroom", to see the creation of those constituents of the "Solar System" appearing in the "MURKY VOID", very far away, above the new dwelling home place of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which has not yet been produced into existence, but the dwelling home place of which has already been given to those fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

Back in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" went back to work on the reconstruction of the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE" which had been destroyed, by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of "THE SHEKINAH" and

spilled on the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and which flooded the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

It is so that, this Fourth Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” will also come to an end.

CHAPTER 169
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE FOURTH DECREE

CHAPTER 170

IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE FIFTH DECREE

What had remained of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" was gathered a fifth time and "THE DIVINE FORCE" has made visible the whole "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

As in projection in the communication by "VISION", "THE DIVINE FORCE" brought forward once again the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of those remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures", again just above of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" which had been soiled by the immersion, in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is; those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", and had been intentionally pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and

which flooded the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

Therefore, once again, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, although traumatized by the turn of events of the previous days, were reintroduced in the “Classroom” of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, so that they would eventually learn more about themselves, more about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and more about “THE DIVINE FORCE” — “THE UNALTERABLE VOICE”, THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — who has been educating and teaching each of them, all along since each of them was “spoken” into existence, and who they have all failed to recognize; with this gathering, they could thus observe by themselves and in front of themselves, the

continuation of the unfolding of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Through the fifth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" had planned to lead these elders of the creation to understand that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is "THE FATHER OF THE WHOLE".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" had planned to lead them to understand that just as the products of the implementation of this fifth decree which they will see by themselves, each of the elders of the creation who had been "spoken" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", is a delineated part and entity of this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL'

Substance", and is an "INDISTINCT FORM OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' SUBSTANCE".

Through this, "THE DIVINE FORCE" had planned to lead them to understand that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER generates and creates Himself in countless ways.

When "THE DIVINE FORCE" had planned all this, it was for the purpose to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and the sentence of annihilation of that "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" would be the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

In "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE", "THE DIVINE FORCE" knew not that SHE would be betrayed by

these very "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that SHE had educated.

After the "BETRAYAL" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had undergone, HE decided nevertheless to continue the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". Knowing already that the worst was yet to come, as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior and cannot escape it, and they were all standing in their own "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will combat in "ABSOLUTE 'PURITY'" for the existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" so it will be the sentence of annihilation of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and of the "nefarious and despicable

shadow schemings" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had developed in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

It is so that, on the fifth Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", will emit "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", twice, to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

At the first emission, "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" carried with it the firsts instructions of the fifth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

“THE DIVINE FORCE” instantly received those divine instructions and SHE started to work, untiring, “THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE”, and invisible of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” watching, being Herself the invisible science which is hidden in “THE WHOLE”.

Using the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which are available in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” of which the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” had been destroyed, but the one instantly built and set in place, afterwards, was nevertheless maintained intact by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, therefore “THE DIVINE FORCE” created the sequence of “SOUNDS” that are associated with these divine instructions and SHE made instantly manifest outside of “THE SHEKINAH”, that sequence of “SOUNDS”, thus

allowing the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” remaining to hear it.

That sequence of “SOUNDS” was translated into human language by a series of expressions that roughly means:

“

LET THE LIVING CREATURE AFTER ITS KIND
BE BROUGHT FORTH FROM “THE WATERS”;
AND LET LIVING MULTITUDE
OF “THE AIRS” BE PRODUCED!

”

Invisible to the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” watching, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has continued Her work in the “Plane Below”, being Herself the invisible science which is hidden both in:

1. The “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate and around the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and containing this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”; and in
2. The “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the two structures of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Deployed in the entirety of both the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, then, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has continued Her work.

SHE has selected pure “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, and SHE has also selected “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance”, from which SHE has arranged a multitude of structures (“‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” and external “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope”, following the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model), as complex as the morphologies of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garments” and their anatomies, associated to the living “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” affected by this fifth decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, were.

As it was the case during the previous days, the speed with which “THE DIVINE FORCE” had executed the

divine instructions carried by “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” in this fifth decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, could not be followed by the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

The speed with which “THE DIVINE FORCE” had executed those divine instructions is several billion times faster than what the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” can follow.

Only “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” has the ability to follow such an achievement. Just as it had been during the previous days, when the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had seen the achievements appear into existence

gradually, such was also the case in this fifth achievement.

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" saw the living "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" appear gradually into existence both in the subset which has been called "THE WATERS" and in the subset which has been called "THE AIRS", constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", as coming from nowhere.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced into existence all the living "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" both in the subset which has been called "THE WATERS" and in the subset which has been called "THE AIRS", in pairs "MALE" and "FEMALE", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and following the multitude of "Characters" (that is, the shapes of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garments") that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" had chosen on the instruction of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced into existence all these living "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", each carrying in itself its own seed and as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it; each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" as concrete "image" in characters of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", which is at the origin of the "Character" associated to this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature”; that is, as self-portrait of that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”. And some of the properties of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Tegumentary Structure” of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, which is at the origin of the “Character” associated to this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, have been “projected” onto the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Tegumentary Structure” of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

This was also another demonstration of the application, to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, of the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”.

All the living "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" in "THE WATERS" — fishes and marine mammals —, were in movement, from the smallest to the largest, in all their shapes and colors, swimming in "THE WATERS" and feeding of aquatic plants that had been created for their use.

The living "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" in "THE AIRS" — birds in all their shapes and colors — were not outdone, winging in "THE AIRS", others taking refuge in the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" — trees and plants — and feeding on fruit, emitting all kinds of vocalised sounds throughout the entirety of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain": babbling, singing, chirping, gabbling, squeaking, peeping, etc...

The "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" was filled with the vocalised sounds emitted by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

This was a demonstration of the "specific behaviors" and associated "specific effects", associated with the

"movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement", which exist already in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the "SILENCE" and through the "telepathy wavelength", but which have now been made manifested with their "SOUNDS" outside of the "telepathy wavelength", in another existence, this time outside of the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

Those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" remaining, whose "Characters" had been manifested on these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and who were guided by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and knew not that it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who had entrusted them their tasks and who guided them in reality, but who believed and have always believed that it is by

themselves that they had accomplished the work on the design associated to these “Characters”, were filled with joy at the view of this manifestation into existence of their work, and they also recognize themselves in these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”; this is why “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will say and always like to say that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has glorified them (in the sense of manifested living “waxwork”, or, living “wax” sculptures, and NOT in the sense of the manifestation of the “GLORY” of “THE LIGHT”) through the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

It is so that, all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” were created into existence in these two subsets of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” which are called “THE WATERS” and

“THE AIRS”, in the shadow of the filth and of the mark of “DEATH” which were already present and spread already in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” from the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that have openly rejected “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and had been immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, at the end of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has created all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” so that, in the limits of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, the following of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”,

through the perfection of discernment, can discern the celestial truths that are in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" who is at the origin of a "Character" considered. Those celestial truths define the personality of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" at the origin of the "Character" from the perspective of intellectual growth in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and his affective and emotional growth in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

These celestial truths that lie in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" at the origin of the "Character" and at the moment when it is chosen, are not eternal truths that are contained in the product of "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined

by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and from which this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” is a manifestation of the metaphor.

To be able to discern the eternal truths, within the limits of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, from the celestial truths, the following of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” would have to trace back and discern the narrative value carried by the “Character” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” has chosen.

Therefore, in addition to all the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” which was created into existence on the Third Day, all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” which have been created into existence in these two subsets of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, would constitute a true living library for

the following of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"; that is, for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that had not yet been created into existence.

But this living library will be contaminated and destroyed by the filth that had been intentionally pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", at the end of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Indeed, from the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" which had been produced into existence by this first emission of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" in this fifth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", are and remain "INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE"; that is, cohesive subsets carved in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

From the immersion in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", both the following were contaminated and turned in the state of "CHAOS",

contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER":

1. The "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; and
2. The "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

It is so that, from the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", it was just a matter of time before that the intensity of the state of "CHAOS" of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY'

Substances" constituents of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", be made manifest on scales larger than that of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", and in all these living "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has created by accomplishing this first emission of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" in this fifth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

When it will come to pass, it is the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who had already been designated by the "ADONA'IM" as being a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", who will be used as a "scapegoat" by the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL to justify the presence of filth and the mark

of “DEATH” in these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”; they will do it through the “HUBRIS COVENANT” which they will formalize in front of the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” and on this first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and to the detriment of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and to cover their actions and their “BETRAYAL” perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

At the second emission of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” in this fifth decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” carried with it the subsequent divine instructions of the fifth decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Once again, “THE DIVINE FORCE” instantly received those divine instructions and SHE started to work, invisible to the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” watching, being Herself the invisible science which is hidden in “THE WHOLE”.

Using all along the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which are available in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” created the sequence of “SOUNDS” that are associated with these divine instructions.

This second emission of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” was expressed into existence in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON

DIVINE", and the sequence of "SOUNDS" associated to this "WORD OF THE DIVINE" was made instantly manifest outside of "THE SHEKINAH", by "THE DIVINE FORCE"; thus allowing the remaining of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" to hear it.

By this second emission of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated, in their manner of being, the products of the "specific work" accomplished by "THE DIVINE FORCE" during the achievement of the fifth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Through the achievement of this fifth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has manifested once again several teachings describing aspects of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER,

which were not known to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and which had been planned to allow these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to move forward and grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Once was accomplished this fifth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", then, "THE DIVINE FORCE" returned the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the remaining of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" in their existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain",adjourning the "Classroom".

Back in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" went back to work on the reconstruction of

the “CELESTIAL TABERNACLE” which had been destroyed, by the flow of the pure “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, containing crude and very high “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, which had been accumulated inside of “THE SHEKINAH”, and which flooded the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

The filth that had been intentionally pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, containing crude and very high “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, which had been accumulated inside of the “SHEKINAH”, and which flooded the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and which flooded the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and immersed in the

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, at the end of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, have all along remained in this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, trampling it gradually, as well as the new “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

It is so that, this Fifth Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” will also come to an end.

CHAPTER 171

IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SIXTH DECREE

What had remained of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" was gathered a sixth time and "THE DIVINE FORCE" has made visible the whole "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and containing the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and the living "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that had been created during the preceding two days.

As in projection in the communication by “VISION”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” brought forward once again the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each of those remaining “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, again just above of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Therefore, once again, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, although traumatized by the turn of events of the previous days, were reintroduced in the “Classroom” of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, so that they would eventually learn more about themselves, more about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and more about “THE DIVINE FORCE” — “THE UNALTERABLE VOICE”, THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — who has been educating and teaching

each of them, all along since each of them was "spoken" into existence, and who they have all failed to recognize; with this gathering, they could thus observe by themselves and in front of themselves, the continuation of the unfolding of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Through the sixth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", just as it had been planned to be the case with the fifth decree, "THE DIVINE FORCE" had planned to lead once again these elders of the creation to understand that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is "THE FATHER OF THE WHOLE".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" had planned to lead them to understand that just as the products of the implementation of this sixth decree which they will see by themselves, each of the elders of the creation

who had been “spoken” into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is a delineated part and entity of this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, and is an “INDISTINCT FORM OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ SUBSTANCE”.

Through this, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had planned to lead them to understand that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER generates and creates Himself in countless ways.

As we have already explained it, when “THE DIVINE FORCE” had planned all this, it was for the purpose to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and

the sentence of annihilation of that “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” would be the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

In “THE SUPREME PLENITUDE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” knew not that SHE would be betrayed by these very “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that SHE had educated.

After the “BETRAYAL” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had undergone, HE decided nevertheless to continue the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. Knowing already that the worst was yet to come, as these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior and cannot escape it, and they were all standing in their own “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES”, “THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will combat in "ABSOLUTE 'PURITY'" for the existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" so it will be the sentence of annihilation of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and of the "nefarious and despicable shadow schemings" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had developed in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

It is so that, on the Sixth Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", will emit "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", a first time, to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is

inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

At this first emission, “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” carried with it the firsts instructions of the sixth decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” instantly received those divine instructions and SHE started to work, untiring, “THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE”, and invisible of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” watching, being Herself the invisible science which is hidden in “THE WHOLE”.

Using the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which are available in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” of which the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” had been destroyed, but the one instantly built and set in

place, afterwards, was nevertheless maintained intact by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, therefore “THE DIVINE FORCE” created the sequence of “SOUNDS” that are associated with these divine instructions and SHE made instantly manifest outside of “THE SHEKINAH”, that sequence of “SOUNDS”, thus allowing the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” remaining to hear it.

That sequence of “SOUNDS” was translated into human language by a series of expressions that roughly means:

“

LET THE LIVING CREATURE AFTER ITS KIND
BE BROUGHT FORTH FROM
“THE SOLID MATTER”!

”

Invisible to the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" watching, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has continued Her work in the "Plane Below", being Herself the invisible science which is hidden both in:

1. The "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate and around the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and containing this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; and in
2. The "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the two structures of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Deployed in the entirety of both the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, then, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has continued Her work.

SHE has selected once again pure “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, and SHE has also selected “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance”, from which SHE has arranged a multitude of structures (“‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” and external “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope”, following the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model), as complex as the morphologies of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garments” and their anatomies, associated to the living “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” affected

by this sixth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", were.

As it was the case during the previous days, the speed with which "THE DIVINE FORCE" had executed the divine instructions carried by "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" in this sixth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", could not be followed by the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

The speed with which "THE DIVINE FORCE" had executed those divine instructions is several billion times faster than what the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" can follow.

Only “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” has the ability to follow such an achievement. Just as it had been during the previous days, when the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had seen the achievements appear into existence gradually, such was also the case in this sixth achievement.

As it was the case the previous days, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” saw the living “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” appear gradually into existence on the surface of the subset which has been called “THE SOLID MATTER” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, as coming from nowhere.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has produced into existence all those living “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” at the surface of the subset which has been called “THE SOLID MATTER”, in pairs “MALE” and “FEMALE”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and following the multitude of “Characters” (that is, the shapes of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garments”) that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in “THE CELESTIAL HOST” had chosen on the instruction of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Just as SHE had accomplished it the previous day, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has produced into existence all these living “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, each carrying in itself its own seed and as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it; each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

Body” of each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” as concrete “image” in characters of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” that is at the origin of the “Character” associated to this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”; that is, as self-portrait of that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”. And some of the properties of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Tegumentary Structure” of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” that is at the origin of the “Character” associated to this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, have been “projected” onto the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Tegumentary Structure” of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

This was also another demonstration of the application, to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, of the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”.

All the living "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" at the surface of "THE SOLID MATTER", were in movement, from the smallest to the largest, in all their shape and colors, moving on the surface of "THE SOLID MATTER" and eating "fruits" from the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" — trees and plants —, also emitting all kinds of vocalised sounds throughout the entirety of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

The "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" was once again filled with vocalised sounds emitted by these new "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

This was a demonstration of the "specific behaviors" and associated "specific effects", associated with the

"movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement", which exist already in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the "SILENCE" and through the "telepathy wavelength", but which have now been made manifested with their "SOUNDS" outside of the "telepathy wavelength", in another existence, this time outside of the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

Those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" remaining, whose "Characters" had been manifested on these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and who were guided by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and knew not that it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who had entrusted them their tasks and who guided them in reality, but who believed and have always believed that it is by

themselves that they had accomplished the work on the design associated to these “Characters”, were filled with joy at the view of this manifestation into existence of their work, and they also recognize themselves in these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”. In some of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has manifested the properties of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Tegumentary Structure”, which allow to selectively absorb and reflect certain wavelengths of the “electromagtic spectrum”, to instantly produce vivid structural colors in order to present different appearances of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”. This is notably what you can observe on the plumage of some birds, peacocks, butterflies, the garment in the families of panther chameleons, scarlet macaws, clown fish, toucans, blue-ringed octopuses, and so

many more, which reflects luminous radiation and makes it more vivid.

Here too, those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will say and always like to say that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has glorified them (in the sense of manifested living "waxwork", or, living "wax" sculptures, and NOT in the sense of the manifestation of the "GLORY" of "THE LIGHT") through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

It is so that, all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were created into existence at the surface of the subset of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" which are called "THE SOLID MATTER", in the shadow of the filth and of the mark of "DEATH" which were already present and spread already in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", at the end of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

As we have indicated previously, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has created all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" so that, in the limits of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", the following of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", through the perfection of discernment, can discern the celestial truths that are in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” who is at the origin of a “Character” considered. Those celestial truths define the personality of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” at the origin of the “Character” from the perspective of intellectual growth in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and his affective and emotional growth in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

These celestial truths that lie in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” at the origin of the “Character” and at the moment when it is chosen, are not eternal truths that are contained in the product of “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and from which this

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is a manifestation of the metaphor.

To be able to discern the eternal truths, within the limits of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", from the celestial truths, the following of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" would have to trace back and discern the narrative value carried by the "Character" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" has chosen.

Therefore, in addition to all the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" which was created into existence on the Third Day, and to all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" which was created into existence in the two subsets of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" which were called "THE WATERS" and "THE AIRS", all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" which

have been created into existence in these two subsets of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", would constitute a true living library for the following of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"; that is, for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that had not yet been created into existence.

But this living library will be contaminated and destroyed by the filth that had been intentionally pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

Domain", at the end of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Indeed, as we have already indicated, from the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" which had been produced into existence by this first emission of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" in this sixth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", are and remain "INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE"; that is, cohesive subsets carved in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

From the immersion in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", both the following were contaminated and turned in the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER":

1. The "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; and
2. The "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

It is so that, from the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", it was just a matter of time before that the intensity of the state of "CHAOS" of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", be made manifest on scales larger than that of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", and in all these living "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has created by accomplishing this first emission of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" in this sixth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

When it will come to pass, it is the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who had

already been designated by the “ADONA’IM” as being a “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION”, who will be used as a “scapegoat” by the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL to justify the presence of filth and the mark of “DEATH” in these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”; they will do it through the “HUBRIS COVENANT” which they will formalize in front of the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” and on this first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and to the detriment of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and to cover their actions and their “BETRAYAL” perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

CHAPTER 171
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SIXTH DECREE

CHAPTER 172

IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

After completing the sixth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", always in this Sixth Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", it is then, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has invited the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", talking to them directly, through the "telepathic wavelength", also as in communication by "VISION", to descend and enter in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

Domain" to allow them to see and discover by themselves the manifested aspects of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, that were not known to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

Following this invitation, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" entered in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and were able to see and discover by themselves, feel with their own hands the truths that are into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and which were made manifest in another existence, this time outside of the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", by the work that has been accomplished by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself, "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" in "Movement of

Formative Divine Particle" synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", and without collisions forever with the passage of time — which ensures through the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", the "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM", the "SUPREME STATE OF HARMONY", of "THE DIVINE" and of His "Electrical Charge" throughout all regions of His unlimited "BEING".

This "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM" obtained from the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is a state of indescribable joy, an ineffable gladness, and in an immeasurable state of equilibrium, that "THE

DIVINE" had decided to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Through the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" had planned to lead the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to understand through discernment, that feature of the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" had planned to lead the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to understand the three aspects of "THE DIVINE" — "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", "THE DIVINE FORCE", and "THE BODY OF THE DIVINE" —, as well as the difference of scale from all perspectives, between HIM and His creatures in the attribute

“NON DIVINE”, through those three aspects of “THE DIVINE”.

It was also to lead them to understand the orders of the realisation of events in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE” — that is, to lead them to understand the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE CREATION’” — that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had entrusted the Archangel MICHAEL, as “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, the task to choose for himself a “Character” and which will be used as “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” for the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

As we have already indicated, when “THE DIVINE FORCE” had planned all this, it was for the purpose to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and the sentence of annihilation of that “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” would be the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

In “THE SUPREME PLENITUDE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” knew not that SHE would be betrayed by these very “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that SHE had educated.

After the “BETRAYAL” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had undergone, HE decided nevertheless to continue the implementation of the

“Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. Knowing already that the worst was yet to come, as these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior and cannot escape it, and they were all standing in their own “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will combat in “ABSOLUTE ‘PURITY’” for the existence of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” so it will be the sentence of annihilation of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and of the “nefarious and despicable shadow schemings” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had developed in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”.

Therefore, on this Sixth Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", will emit "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", a second time, to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

At this second emission, "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" carried with it the instructions of the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" instantly received those divine instructions and SHE started to work, untiring, "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE", and invisible of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" watching, being Herself

the invisible science which is hidden in “THE WHOLE”.

Using the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which are available in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” of which the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” had been destroyed, but the one instantly built and set in place, afterwards, was nevertheless maintained intact by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, therefore “THE DIVINE FORCE” created the sequence of “SOUNDS” that are associated with these divine instructions and SHE made instantly manifest outside of “THE SHEKINAH”, that sequence of “SOUNDS”, thus allowing the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” remaining to hear it.

That sequence of "SOUNDS" was translated into human language by a series of expressions that roughly means:

"

LET US CREATE THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" IN OUR IMAGE![576]

"

"IN OUR IMAGE", in "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" that was emitted, refers to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. It is this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that is in the concrete image of the three parts of "THE DIVINE" and that

---

[576] See the text concerning the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", to understand what is meant by "... in the image of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER ..."

are: “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and “THE DIVINE BODY”.

“IN OUR IMAGE”, in “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” that was emitted, does not refer to any image or likeness of those treacherous “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, as they have always believed and spreaded among human creatures, although metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” had been manifested on the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and that similarities will be observed.

“IN OUR IMAGE”, in “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” that was emitted, does not either refer to the “Character” that the Archangel MICHAEL had chosen for himself and which will be used as “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” for the “PRINCIPAL” instance

of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model; although that "Character" was designed by the Archangel MICHAEL as the representation of the illusion that was his and that was supposed to represent "THE ONE" from whom "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" originate.

As we have indicated already, to be in the image of "THE DIVINE", to the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State", has nothing to do with the morphology (that is, the shape of the "Character" that the Archangel MICHAEL had chosen for himself) of the external "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" which will cover the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". However, an expression by metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine

Particles" will be expressed in the anatomy of this external "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" — that is, the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" for the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model — and will be powered (just like the electrical power supply) through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body". Such a combination of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" encrusted and "hidden" (in the sense of invisibility as we have already described) in the anatomy of this "much coarse" external "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" in which an expression by metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" will be expressed, will aim to convey to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" in their obscurity, in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", as

well as to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", that this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is in fact a metaphor of a product (meaning: what is issued, what comes out, what comes into existence, what results from the activity of the movement) of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in Himself.

As you would have undertood already, in much the same manner as an electromagnetic wave, which transports white luminous radiation, can be considered into its constituent wavelengths by separation through a prism, "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" can be considered from different perspectives associated with the events taking place in it. This includes the structural positioning of the

twelve redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” or the twelve gates (the six “Entry Gates” and the six “Exit Gates”) along the complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, the flow of the products of the work performed by each and all of the seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, the flow of the many others uniquely identified information transported by the flow of “energy”, the flow of products that are formed, the flow of products that are consumed, the flow of the unique movement, etc... It is so that “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” can be decomposed along these perspectives and the differents decompositions can be linked together through appropriated relations of adequacy, relations

of convenience, which exist between those constitutive perspectives, to form separate unique expressions, which are based on those relations of adequacy. Such unique expressions will form the basic layout of a unique "entities" or unique "creatures", or "living images" of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", which are expressed into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" and through manifestations by metaphors. A manifestation by metaphors of a decomposition of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" along a well defined perspective is that, which will be considered as a "system" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and which is to refer to: a group of organs that are manifestations by metaphors of aspects of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and

which will work together to perform major functions or meet physiological needs of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and thereby revealing the events taking place in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", from the well defined perspective considered.

Invisible to the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" watching, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has continued Her work in the "Plane Below", being Herself the invisible science which is hidden both in:

1. The "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate and around the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and containing this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; and in

2. The “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the two structures of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Deployed in the entirety of both the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has continued Her work, working this time in “slow motion”, with respect to her normal speed of execution of tasks, and to allow the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” to understand by analogy how they were created into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has sent asleep all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” that SHE had created the previous days, in this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Working in “slow motion” in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has selected pure “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of each of the three subsets of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and which had been called: “THE LIQUID MATTER (also called “THE WATERS”), “THE LIGHTWEIGHT MATTER” (also called “THE AIRS”), and “THE SOLID MATTER”.

Simultaneously, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has also selected “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance”.

While selecting those “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and those “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances”, throughout the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was moving them from those places and was using them in the precise location where SHE was arranging the multitude of structures of the anatomy of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.[577]

---

[577] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, and get them to develop their capacity for discernment that the following maxim was given to them:

"...

Blessed is he who has found a "Valued Conjoint", SHE has much more value than precious pearls.

Her Conjoint has complete trust in Her, HE will not fail to have assets in His house.

She works for the good of Her Conjoint, All the days of her life, She does him good, and not harm.

She seeks wool and flax carefully and Her hands work cheerfully.

She is like merchant ships, she brings her subsistence afar from her home.

When it is still night, she is already standing, preparing for her household the needed food and she distributes tasks to all Her maiden.

She considers a field and buys it. From the "fruit" of her work, she plants a vineyard.

Full with energy, she gets to work and activates Her arms.

She notices that her undertaking functions properly. Her lamp does not turn off at night.

...

..."

4790

The “specific effects” associated with the movement of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and of “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances”, throughout the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, by “THE DIVINE FORCE” were manifested both by sparks that were formed and which have been called “THE FIRE”, as a result of atmospheric electricity in movement, and by the “WINDS” that characterizes the movement felt from “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent

---

This maxim describes “THE DIVINE WISDOM” and the work that SHE performs, using terms which human creatures are familiar with.

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the maxim of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”.

of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

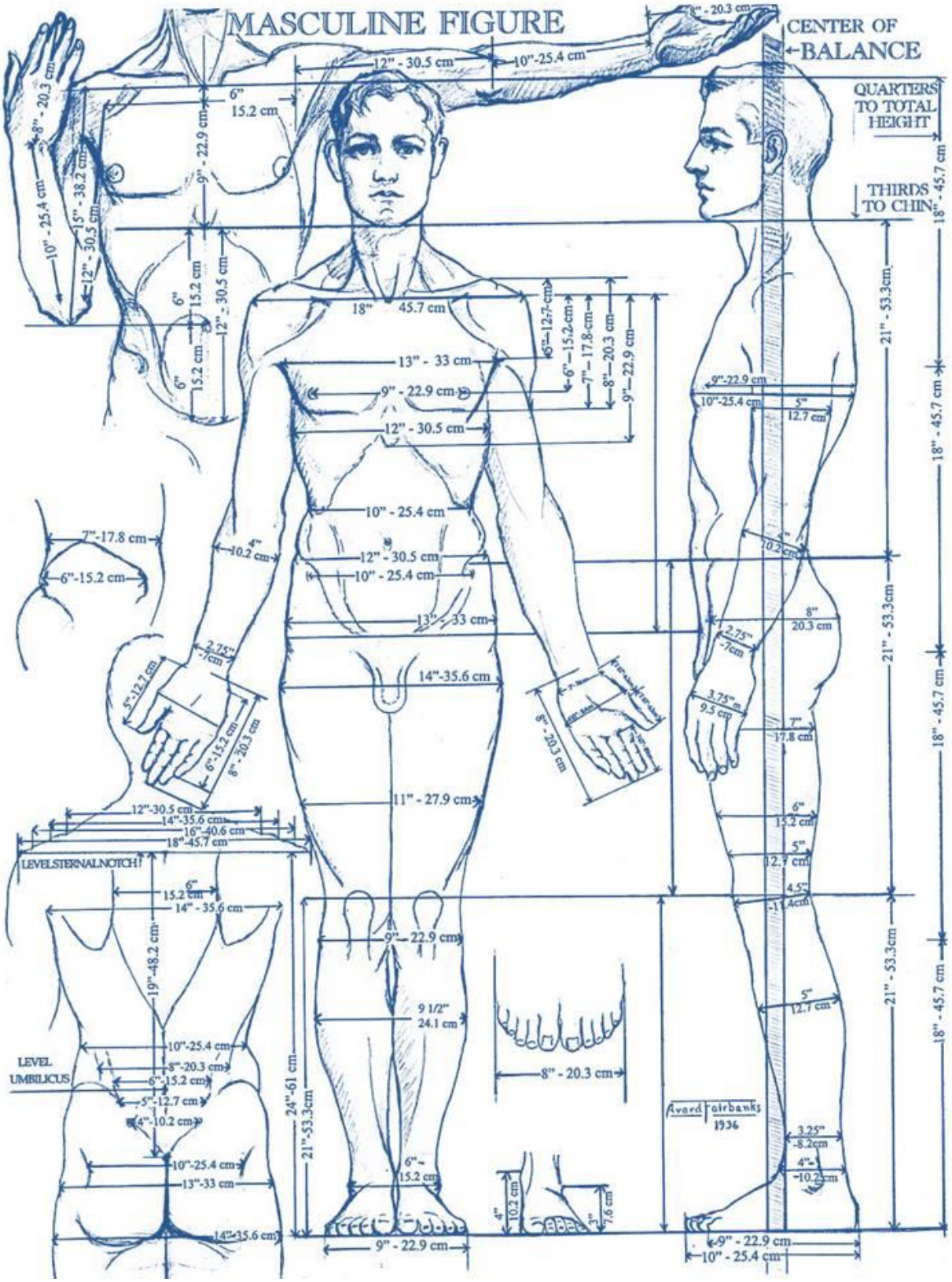
In “slow motion”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was sewing the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” present could see by themselves the complexity of the work that “THE DIVINE FORCE” was accomplishing: the finest and most detailed demonstration of the application, to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, of the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”. We use the term “sewing”, in the sense that you know already, to indicate that, using “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances”, “THE

DIVINE FORCE" was producing, joining and assembling the pieces of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", including their systems and interconnections in an integrated manner; all the distinct systems, organs, tissues at once.

But all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present have not understood that it was "THE DIVINE FORCE" who was at work; "THE DIVINE FORCE" who had always talked to them through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and who had several times manifested Herself to them under several forms, up to speaking to them directly from "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" that SHE had built and placed in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT'

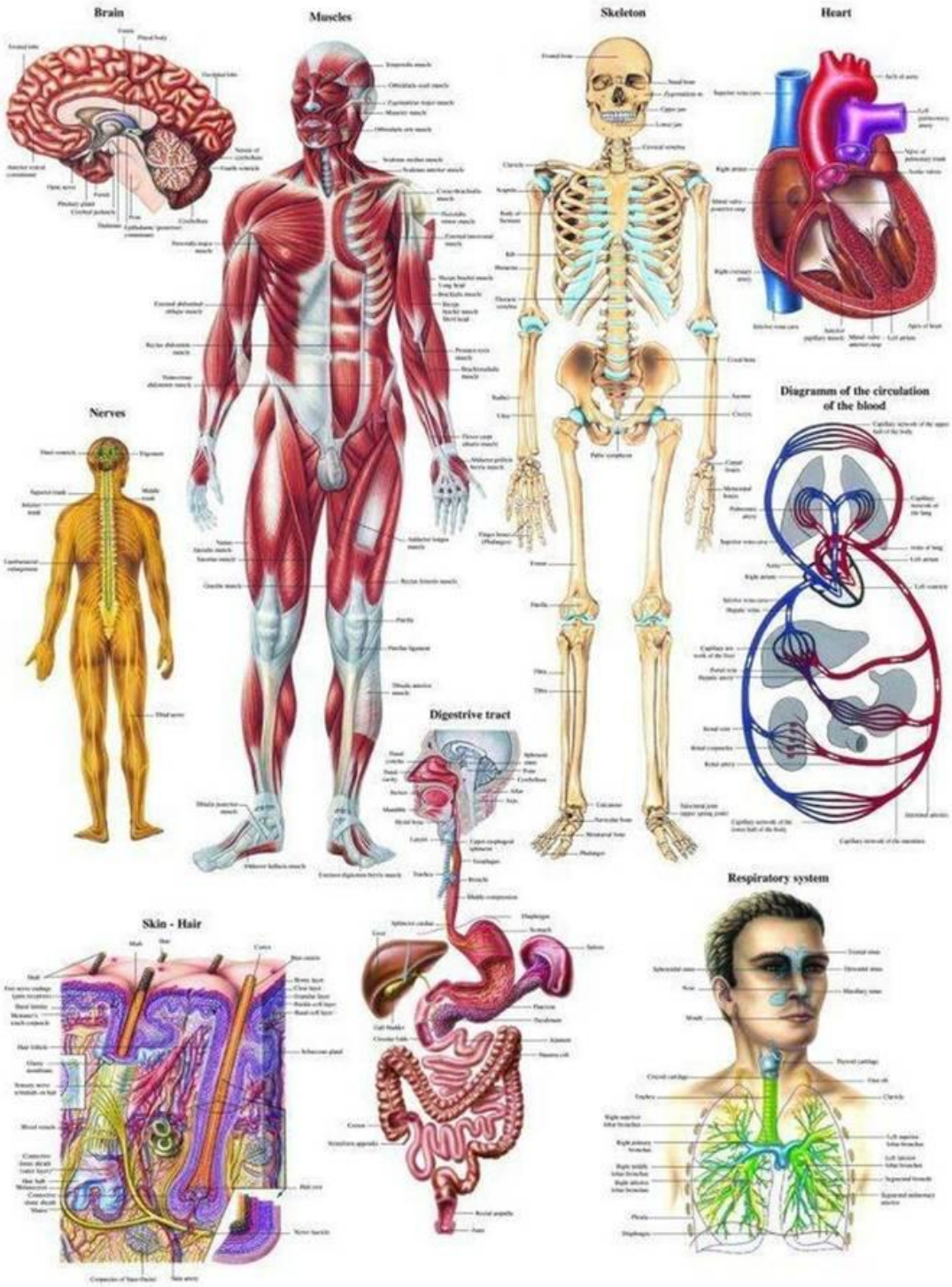
Substance" constituent of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

In "slow motion", "THE DIVINE FORCE" was sewing the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; directly creating the layers of structures and organs of that "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", to match those that would acquire "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" when they approach the end of physical adolescence; that is to say, that of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" at the 17 to 18 years old growth age into existence. "Why 17 to 18 years", you will ask?



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE "SUBJECTIVE 'EARTHLY' GARMENT" OF THE HUMAN CREATURE



IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

It is because at the moment when the tasks to choose a "Character" for oneself was assigned to the "ADONA'IM" and to the Archangel MICHAEL, and through which they were to identify themselves by manifestation of the metaphor in the new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the Archangel MICHAEL had the appearance of that, which is associated to a 17 to 18 years old growth age into existence from the model of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", although at that moment he was created into existence nearly 70 billions years before. As we have already explained, such appearance from "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is due to the "perdurable juvenile" condition through which the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" in its totality undergoes a "rejuvenation" process immediately at the completion of a cycle of "30 years" into existence

inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and through which it is restored, at the cellular level, to the “juvenile specific conditions” of birth in which it was produced (brought forth) into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

****** Brief descriptions of the human systems ******

We add here a set of brief descriptions[578] of the systems concerning this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", leaving aside the description of their attachments to the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", so that:

---

[578] These descriptions are available already in several forms in various records, books, articles, dictionaries, medical and of biology — the natural science that studies life and living organisms, including their physical structure, chemical processes, molecular interactions, physiological mechanisms, development and evolution — encyclopaedae.

SALT DOG

- You get a good impression about the massive amount of considerations, reflections, and intellectual work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has unfolded in the design of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and;
- You get a good impression about the work of "divine surgery" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has performed in producing this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" into existence.

Throughout the years, since the destruction of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", many human creatures have spent a great length of their time and their life scrutinising the anatomy of the human creature and writing these descriptions and we heartfully

acknowledge their work and their contribution to spreading the knowledge of living organisms and of the anatomy of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Especially, in these days of today, we acknowledge the work, which has been produced by those of the multitude who have made their work available online as free resources for learning.

It is also not our intention to "reinvent the wheel" or to infringe on the rights of these many people for the work that they have produced regarding the anatomy of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and which we use (some times "as is", without any text change whenever suitable) in this descriptive section to illustrate the tangible work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has performed in producing this "Subjective

‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” into existence, and in which SHE has embedded manifested metaphors of the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, from which arises “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

It takes a lot of people to bring in and lay the stones to rebuild the house, but only the person to whom the owner has shown the house and house plans can point in the right direction and explain the purpose of each stone and how these stones were assembled in the first place, so that the house is rebuilt and that many understand who they are, why they are into existence, and in the hope that they would find salvation and return to the house owner.

THE CELL

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

DESCRIPTION OF THE CELL — THE BUILDING BLOC OF LIFE OF THE "SUBJECTIVE 'EARTHLY' GARMENT"

The "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" are the basic constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"; they were produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and following the designs of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" with a fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" allowing it to maintain intact the capacity of all "specific processes", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance".

As we have already indicated for the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", most of the properties remain valid with the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance". In its equilibrium state, that is to say, that which is associated with the fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" and with the "movement", considered in relation to defined benchmarks, and considered in relation to the absence of "movement", and which has been defined for the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance", the "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" are into existence in pairs[579] revolving

---

[579] If you have been paying attention, you would have already noticed that these things have also been manifested into existence on a much larger scale by "THE DIVINE FORCE" when SHE accomplished the third and the fifth and the sixth decrees of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT",

around a well-defined center. It is so that, through the execution of their "specific tasks" they maintain the state of equilibrium of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" in the quality of a manifested metaphor of one of the many stable configurations of "divine particles" — the "Divine Primary Configurations", the "Divine Secondary Configurations", the "Divine Tertiary Configurations",

---

by producing in pairs the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" of "THE FLORA" in all its magnificence and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" of "THE FAUNA". The same principle of complementary (of two products, the interdependence of two products, forming together one entity in equilibrium and as a manifestation of the pair formed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and "THE DIVINE FORCE", with adjective "MALE" coupled with adjective "FEMALE", a manifestation of a "PROTON" complemented by a manifestation of an "ELECTRON") has been applied on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model. Also inside the tissues and organs of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", you will see most of them in complementary pairs.

the “Divine Quaternary Configurations”, the “Divine Quinary Configurations”, and the “Divine Senary Configurations” —, which are all contained in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and which we have already described. It is thus that the property of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, which is designated as the “electric charge” — and which will cause it to experience any interaction that, when unopposed, will change the “specific behaviors” and associated “specific effects”, associated with the “movement” of the considered “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, when placed in an electromagnetic field — will reflect the state of equilibrium and it will be equal to zero. Note that the “electric charge” is not necessarily the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence”. When this equilibrium state is disrupted, one or more pairs of the “Specific

Elementary ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” will be broken: the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” either will have a “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” less than its fundamental “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence”, in which case it will loose (have a negative “electric charge”, lost) to other “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, or it will have a “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” higher than its fundamental “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence”, in which case it will gain (have a positive “electric charge”, gained) from other “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, depending on well-defined “specific circumstances” and it will be transformed into another “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” or it will combined with another “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

Such “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” that has lost its equilibrium state, also designated as the neutrality of its “electric charge”, will be designated as a “charged” “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

Two or more “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” combine, and are held together by chemical bonds, to form a “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” (or simply a molecule, such as the water molecules, proteins, and sugars found in living things) of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. Such “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” is the smallest identifiable unit into which a pure “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” can be divided and still retain the composition and chemical properties of that “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. A chemical bond is a lasting attraction between the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’

Substances", which enables the formation of chemical compounds. The bond may result from the electrostatic force of attraction between oppositely charged "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" as in that, which is designated as ionic bonds or through the sharing of electrons as in that, which is designated as covalent bonds. The strength of chemical bonds will vary considerably; there will be "strong bonds" or "primary bonds" such as covalent, ionic and that, which is designated as metallic bonds, and "weak bonds" or "secondary bonds" such as dipole—dipole interactions, "specific dispersion force" and hydrogen bonding. Covalent bonds are directional, meaning that the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" will adopt specific positions relative to one another so as to maximize the bond strengths. As a result, each "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substance" has a definite, fairly rigid

structure, or spatial distribution of its "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances".

The division of a sample of a pure "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" into progressively smaller parts will produce no change in either its composition or its chemical properties until parts consisting of single "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" are reached. Further subdivision of the pure "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" will lead to still smaller parts that will differ from the original pure "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" in composition and will always differ from it in chemical properties. In this latter stage of fragmentation, the chemical bonds that hold the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" together in the "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substance" will be broken.

In the equilibrium state of the “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, that is to say, that which is associated with the fundamental “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” and with the “movement”, considered in relation to defined benchmarks, and considered in relation to the absence of “movement”, and which has been defined for the “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, each of the constituents “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” is in its own equilibrium state, and the “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” is said to be electrically neutral.

A molecule may consists of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” of only one type of chemical element, as with oxygen (O2); or it may consists of a chemical compound composed of more than one type of chemical element, as with water (H2O). An

element here is a species of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" having the same number of protons in its atomic nuclei (that is, the same atomic number, or Z). For example, the atomic number of oxygen is 8, so the element oxygen describes all "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" which have 8 protons.

All molecules will have a definite mass and size that will be dependent on the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" from which the molecule is made. The mass will be equal to the sum of the masses of all the individual "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" in the molecular structure. The size is not only dependent on these "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" components of the molecule, but also on the arrangement of these

"Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" within the molecule and how tightly they are joined together.

When "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" will join other "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" to form molecules, the chemical and physical properties of the compounds will be different from those of the elements from which they were formed. These include such things as color, hardness, conductivity, state (solid, liquid, gas), etc. When letters of the alphabet are used to form new words, the meanings of the new words cannot be discovered by observing or studying either the letters of the alphabet, or the other words. The new words formed will have new and different meanings. This is also true when new molecules form. The properties of the new substances cannot be found by studying the

properties of the elements from which they formed or the properties of other similar molecules.[580]

While the molecular formula will give the basic information about what "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" are joined together and how many of

---

[580] For example, hydrogen and oxygen "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" can join to form water molecules. The properties of water (often used to extinguish fires) are completely different from the properties of oxygen gas (needed to support burning). These same two elements, hydrogen and oxygen, also form another common substance designated as hydrogen peroxide, with a molecular formula of H2O2. Hydrogen peroxide, in its undiluted form, can cause serious burns. When diluted, it will be used for bleaching and as an antiseptic in cleansing wounds. These properties are completely different from the properties of the elements from which it is made, hydrogen and oxygen, as well as from the similar molecule, water. You cannot boil potatoes in H2O2 instead of H2O without deadly effects. The properties of hydrogen peroxide differ greatly from those of hydrogen, oxygen, and water because each of the substances has its own specific number, kind, and arrangement of its "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances".

each kind of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance", the molecular formula will not give the whole story. The arrangement of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" within the molecule must also be considered since different arrangements of the same "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" within a molecule will produce different substances.

GEOMETRICAL CONSIDERATIONS OF A "SPECIFIC MOLECULAR 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE"

The properties of molecules will also correlate with their geometrical structures —shape, size, relative position of constituents "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", and the properties of space — considered as organized points group.

A point group, in geometry, is a group of geometric isometries — that is to say, a congruence, or

congruent transformation, or a distance-preserving transformation between metric spaces[581] — that keep

---

[581] In mathematics, a metric space is a set of elements in which a metric has been defined to be applied to those elements. The metric is a function that defines a concept of distance between any two elements of the set, which are also designated as points. The metric satisfies a few simple properties. Informally:

- The distance from a point to itself is zero;
- The distance between two distinct points is positive;
- The distance from A to B is the same as the distance from B to A, and
- The distance from A to B (directly) is less than or equal to the distance from A to B via any third point C.

A metric on a space induces topological properties like open and closed sets, which lead to more abstract topological spaces.

The familiar metric space that you are already familiair with is the 3-dimensional Euclidean space. The Euclidean metric defines the distance between two points as the length of the straight line segment connecting them. Other metric spaces occur for example in elliptic geometry and hyperbolic geometry, where distance on a sphere measured by angle is a metric, and the hyperboloid model of hyperbolic geometry is used by special relativity as a metric space of velocities.

at least one point fixed. In a two-dimensional or three-dimensional Euclidean space, two geometric figures are congruent if they are related by an isometry; the isometry that relates them is either a rigid motion (translation or rotation), or a composition of a rigid motion and a reflection. As such, the geometric figures are said to belong to the "geometry isometry" group.

In a three dimensions metric space, point groups consist of 7 infinite families of axial (where the "geometry isometry" is defined by a "specific axis") or prismatic (where the "geometry isometry" is defined by a "specific prism") groups, and 7 additional polyhedral (where the "geometry isometry" is defined by a "specific polyhedron") or Platonic groups.

These mathematical concepts and properties, and much more, also apply to the "Specific Atomic

‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of a “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and it is so that the geometrical structures of a “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” will also be considered as organized in “specific geometry isometry” groups.

A “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” can thus be described by 5 types of “specific geometry isometry”: the symmetry axis, the plane of symmetry, the center of symmetry or inversion center, the rotation-reflection axis, and the identity isometries.

THE SYMMETRY AXIS. — Through a “specific axis” around which a rotation by a “specific angle” results in a molecule indistinguishable from the original. Such “specific angle” can always be expressed as a fraction of one complete circle around, and that is to say, a “specific angle” can always be expressed in the form 360°/n, where n is a natural number. In each

"specific axis" defined by any of the 360°/n "specific angle" of the n fractions of one complete circle around, a rotation of a molecule will result in a molecule indistinguishable from the original. It is thus that the "specific axis" associated with the "specific angle" equal to 360°/n will also be designated as an n-fold rotational axis and abbreviated Cn. Examples are the C2 axis in water molecule and the C3 axis in ammonia molecule. A molecule can have more than one symmetry axis; the one with the highest n is designated as the principal axis, and by convention will be aligned with the z-axis in a Cartesian coordinate system.

PLANE OF SYMMETRY. — Through a plane of reflection through which an identical copy of the original molecule is generated. This is also designated as a mirror plane and abbreviated σ (sigma). Water

molecule has two of them: one in the plane of the molecule itself and one perpendicular to it. A symmetry plane parallel with the principal axis is dubbed vertical (σv) and one perpendicular to it horizontal (σh). A third type of symmetry plane exists: If a vertical symmetry plane additionally bisects the angle between two 2-fold rotation axes perpendicular to the principal axis, the plane is dubbed dihedral (σd). A symmetry plane can also be identified by its Cartesian orientation, e.g., (xz) or (yz).

CENTER OF SYMMETRY OR INVERSION CENTER, abbreviated i. — A molecule has a center of symmetry when, for any "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the molecule, an identical "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" exists diametrically opposite to this center and at an equal

distance from it. In other words, a molecule has a center of symmetry when the points (x,y,z) and (−x,−y,−z) correspond to identical objects. For example, if there is an oxygen "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" in some point (x,y,z), then there is an oxygen "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" in the point (−x,−y,−z). There may or may not be a "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" at the inversion center itself. Examples are xenon tetrafluoride where the inversion center is at the Xe "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance", and benzene (C6H6) where the inversion center is at the center of the ring. The benzene molecule has a sixfold axis of symmetry along a line through the centre of the molecule and perpendicular to it. The benzene molecule also possesses a threefold symmetry axis that is co-incident with its sixfold axis.

ROTATION-REFLECTION AXIS. — Through an axis around which a rotation by 360°/n, followed by a reflection in a plane perpendicular to it, leaves the molecule unchanged. Also designated as an n-fold improper rotation axis, it is abbreviated Sn. Examples are present in tetrahedral silicon tetrafluoride molecule, with three S4 axes, and the staggered conformation of ethane molecule with one S6 axis. An S1 axis corresponds to a mirror plane σ and an S2 axis is an inversion center i. A molecule which has no Sn axis for any value of n is a chiral molecule.

IDENTITY, abbreviated to E, from the German "Einheit" meaning unity. — This symmetry element simply consists of no change: every molecule has this element. While this element seems physically trivial, it must be included in the list of symmetry elements so that they form a mathematical group, whose

definition requires inclusion of the identity element. It is so designated because it is analogous to multiplying by one (unity). In other words, E is a property that any object needs to have regardless of its symmetry properties.

THE FUNDAMENTAL OF THE "MOVEMENT"

"Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" are collections of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" held together by chemical bonds. In many ways, they are a lot like Tinkertoy — the wholesome enduring fun — construction set for childrens' education. Just as someone can put Tinkertoy elements together in different ways using different stick connectors, one can also put "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" together in a different ways by forming different sets of chemical bonds. The process of reorganizing "Specific Atomic

'EARTHLY' Substances" by breaking one set of chemical bonds and forming a new set is designated as a "chemical reaction".

The geometry of a "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substance" is determined by the number of electron pairs surrounding the constituents central "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances". The "valence electron"[582] pairs surrounding a "Specific Atomic

---

[582] A "valence electron" is an outer shell electron that is associated with a "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance", and that can participate in the formation of a chemical bond if the outer shell is not closed; in a single covalent bond, both "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" in the bond contribute one valence electron in order to form a shared pair.

The presence of valence electrons can determine the chemical properties of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance", such as its valence — whether it may bond with other "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and, if so, how readily and with how many. In this way, a given reactivity of a "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" is highly dependent upon its electronic

‘EARTHLY’ Substance” were designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

---

configuration. For a main group element, a valence electron can exist only in the outermost electron shell; in a transition metal, a valence electron can also be in an inner shell.

A “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” with a closed shell of valence electrons (corresponding to an electron configuration s^2p^6 for main group elements) will tend to be chemically inert. “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” with one or two valence electrons more than a closed shell will be highly reactive due to the relatively low energy to remove the extra valence electrons to form a positive ion. A “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” with one or two electrons less than a closed shell is reactive due to its tendency either to gain the missing valence electrons and form a negative ion, or else to share valence electrons and form a covalent bond.

Similar to a core electron, a valence electron has the ability to absorb or release energy in the form of a photon. An energy gain can trigger the electron to move (jump) to an outer shell; this is known as atomic excitation. Or the electron can even break free from its associated shell in the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”; this is ionization to form a positive ion. When an electron loses energy (thereby causing a photon to be emitted), then it can move to an inner shell which is not fully occupied.

PROJECT MASTER" so that they will repel each other and will, therefore, adopt an arrangement that minimizes this repulsion. This in turn will decrease the energy held in the "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substance" and increases its stability, which determines the molecular geometry: the three-dimensional arrangement of the constituents "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances".

The molecular geometry includes the general shape of the "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substance" as well as bond lengths, bond angles, torsional angles and any other geometrical parameters that determine the position of each "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance".

Molecular geometry influences several properties of a "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substance" including its reactivity, polarity, phase of matter, color and

magnetism. Larger molecules mostly will exist in multiple stable geometries (conformational isomerism) that are close in energy on the potential energy surface.

The position of each “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of a “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” is determined by the nature of the chemical bonds by which it is connected to its neighboring “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”. The molecular geometry can thus be described by the positions of these “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” in space, evoking bond lengths of two joined “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, bond angles of three connected “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, and torsion angles (dihedral angles) of three consecutive bonds.

The elucidation of the manner in which the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of a “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” are re-arranged or reorganized in the course of chemical reactions is the basis of the manifestation of a metaphor of that, which is designated as the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”.

The manifested “movement” is an expression of the successive series of re-arrangements (each of which is the application of an appropriate isometry) or reorganisations of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of a “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” in the course of chemical reactions and the state of equilibrium expected from such re-arrangement of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’

Substances”.[583] It is a manifestation of the successive transient re-arrangements of the “Specific Atomic

---

[583] It is important that you understand that everything that you do is a manifestation of the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”. This is a well coordinated expression of re-arrangement or reorganisation of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that you wear, in the course of the many continuous chemical reactions taking place inside that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and the state of equilibrium expected from such re-arrangement of those “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”.

Such re-arrangements of those “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and which lead to states of equilibrium are finite; there are limitations imposed on such re-arrangements and beyond which they cannot proceed forward. By propagation and synergy of “movement”, there are limitations, boundaries, conditions, etc..., in short, there are specifications, which have been imposed of the “movement” in order for such series of re-arrangements to progress toward an expected state of equilibrium and to maintain it, and beyond which such series of re-arrangements will not proceed forward. From this short explanation, you should also

make the connection to, and understand, the limitations, which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has imposed on the different subsets of "THE REASON" (for example, "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and consequently on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" and consequently on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, or "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" and consequently on the following of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model) and which have been assigned to these creatures respectively and beyond which one enters the domain of the incomprehensible for the corresponding subset of "THE REASON". Ultimately, you must stop being like a resounding cymbal and you must comprehend what you say in your prayers (and not just hear it), for example should comprehend why the following is said in prayer:

"...

> *Be exalted and glorified, O FATHER! Exalted beyond all measure, beyond the efforts of any creature, born into existence inside this attribute "NON DIVINE", to penetrate your mystery, to describe your glory or only to allude to the nature of your essence.*
>
> *For, these efforts, being the fruits of your work, and therefore aroused by your decree, whatever they may*

accomplish, they could not yield results beyond the limits that you have assigned to your creatures.

…"

Keep such knowledge keenly present in you, so as not to fall into obscurity and become its disciple.

Reflect on these things and also about: (1) the logic that is in such chemical reactions that lead to re-arrangements or reorganisation of a molecule constituents "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", and hence to a manifestation of the "movement"; (2) the in-depth reflection and the scope of the "INTELLECTUAL" work that was deployed to design the "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" as structures of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances"; (3) "THE SCIENCE" which is in such "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" and the origin of that "SCIENCE".

Meditate on "THE 'DIVINE' REASON", which is associated to "THE 'DIVINE' LOGIC". Meditate about "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" who, in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", designed and established the "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substance", the "Specific Molecular 'CELESTIAL' Substance", the "Specific Molecular 'SPIRITUAL' Substance", the "Specific Molecular 'SPIRIT' Substance", and the "Specific Molecular 'LIGHT' Substance" from the "Specific Elementary 'LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of a “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” from a starting reference arrangement associated with a given state of equilibrium to another arrangement associated with an expected state of equilibrium that will be obtained at completion of a chemical reaction. A rotation “movement” will be a successive series of transient re-arrangements of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” without changing the principal axis of the considered “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

Particle”, etc. Meditate about “THE DIVINE FORCE” who, in “ABSOLUTE PURITY”, manifested and implemented all these things at nanoscopic scale inside the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that you, as human creature, wear.

Above all, meditate on yourself regarding your relationship with “THE DIVINE FORCE” and regarding your relationship with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

All the "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" and all their constituents "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", including all their constituents "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Substances", all possible stable arrangements, their properties, their "movements", their "specific behaviors", etc... have been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", long before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was created into existence.[584]

---

[584] You have understood this already by reading the calling card of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", when SHE had said:

"...

> *IHVH created Me, origination of His Project, before His earliest Works.*
>
> *From eternity I was established, from the beginning, before the origin of the Earth.*
>
> *When there were no abysses I was brought forth, when there were no springs abounding with water.*

As we have indicated already, before the creation of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", the study of such properties from "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substances" put at their disposal by "THE DIVINE FORCE" Herself, was part of the tasks that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had

---

> *Before the mountains had been shaped, before the hills, I was brought forth,* ***before HE had made the earth with its fields, nor all the molecules and the first elements of the world****.*
>
> *When HE consolidated the heavens, I was there, when HE drew a circle on the surface of the abyss, when HE condensed the clouds from above, when the sources of the abyss were inflated, when HE assigned its term to the sea — and the waters will not cross the edge —, when HE laid the foundations of the EARTH, I was at His side like the Project Master I was his delight, day after day, ever at play all the time in His presence, ever at play in his EARTH and finding my delight among the children of men.*
>
> ...

..."

entrusted to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". Such study also included the study of the properties of new layers of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" of those "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substances" as well as the different ways to arrange them on all scales above the scales of the new "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substances", or to move more or less large quantities of these new layers of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" from one place in the new "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substances" to another and as indicated by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

The "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" behaves differently than the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substance", due to the difference in between the high-density "specific 'EARTHLY' coating" used for the

"Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" and the low-density "specific 'CELESTIAL' coating" used for the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substance". Such different behaviour also propagates on the "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substance" and the "Specific Molecular 'CELESTIAL' Substance".

These "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances", which are different from the "Specific Molecular 'CELESTIAL' Substances", are the chemical building blocks of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". From these "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has constructed a variety of tiny functioning units designated as organelles, and from which SHE has also built several self-contained and fully operational basic "building blocks of life"

structures, designated as “cells”, the cellular components, and from which SHE has assembled the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, following the designs of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

THE "CELL"

The "cell", as designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", is a marvel of miniaturization and compressed complexity, built from "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances".

In much the same conceptual manner as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established the tools (in particular for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle"), which "THE DIVINE FORCE" will use in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "cell" and has endowed it with a fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" allowing it to maintain intact the capacity of all "specific processes", without exception, to execute their predefined "specific tasks" to produce the "specific work" that HE has also predefined for the "cell". It is the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that will supply the "cell" with "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" through the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" and as a result of the emission of "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'EARTHLY' Specific State" —. We have designated this as the third non-reversible energy osmosis in the functioning of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. It occurs at the cellular level. As you would have understood already, without the

connection to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", the "cell" in the "'EARTHLY' Specific State" will be lifeless and will remain merely a magnificent sculpted structure in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and as an integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

When the "cell" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and that furthermore its "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" increases with the passage of time, then, the "cell" will be overcharged, following some steps of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence", to the maximum extent of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

Through these steps of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" until the "specific maturity limit",

multiple occurrences of the special “specific event” of scission will take place and thus creating into existence several other “cells” maintained all together in several subsets of cohesive layers of identical “cells” characterized by unique “specific degrees of cohesion”.

Other non-cellular components in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will include water, macronutrients, (carbohydrates, proteins, lipids), micronutrients (vitamins, minerals) and electrolytes, which “THE DIVINE FORCE” has already produced into existence with the achievement of the third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, when SHE had produced into existence the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” after their kind, bearing “fruits” and having their seed

in “THE SOLID MATTER”. In that that dreadful afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” with the Archangel MICHAEL at their helm have spit (in a premeditated and intentional act) on “THE TRUST OF THE DIVINE”, they have “BETRAYED” “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and they have screwed-up the work that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had produced on that Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” and we have already explained it.

A collection of cells that will function together to perform the same activity will be desiganted as “tissue”. Masses of tissue will work collectively to form that which will be designated as an “organ” that will perform specific functions in this “Subjective

‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. An organ will be an anatomically distinct structure of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” composed of two or more tissue types. Each organ will perform one or more specific physiological functions. An organ system will be a group of organs that will work together to perform major functions or meet physiological needs of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Despite this structural organization, all activity within this this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” will boil down to the cell — the complex unit through which the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” will enliven the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Without this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” is merely a sculpted structure in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and

as an integral and delineated part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

The “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be composed of trillions of cells. They will provide the cellular structure for the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, take in nutrients from appropriate raw “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” that will be designated as food, convert those nutrients into energy, and carry out specialized functions. Cells also will contain the hereditary material of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and cells will also be able to replicate themselves.

THE CELL STRUCTURE IN THIS "SUBJECTIVE 'EARTHLY' GARMENT"

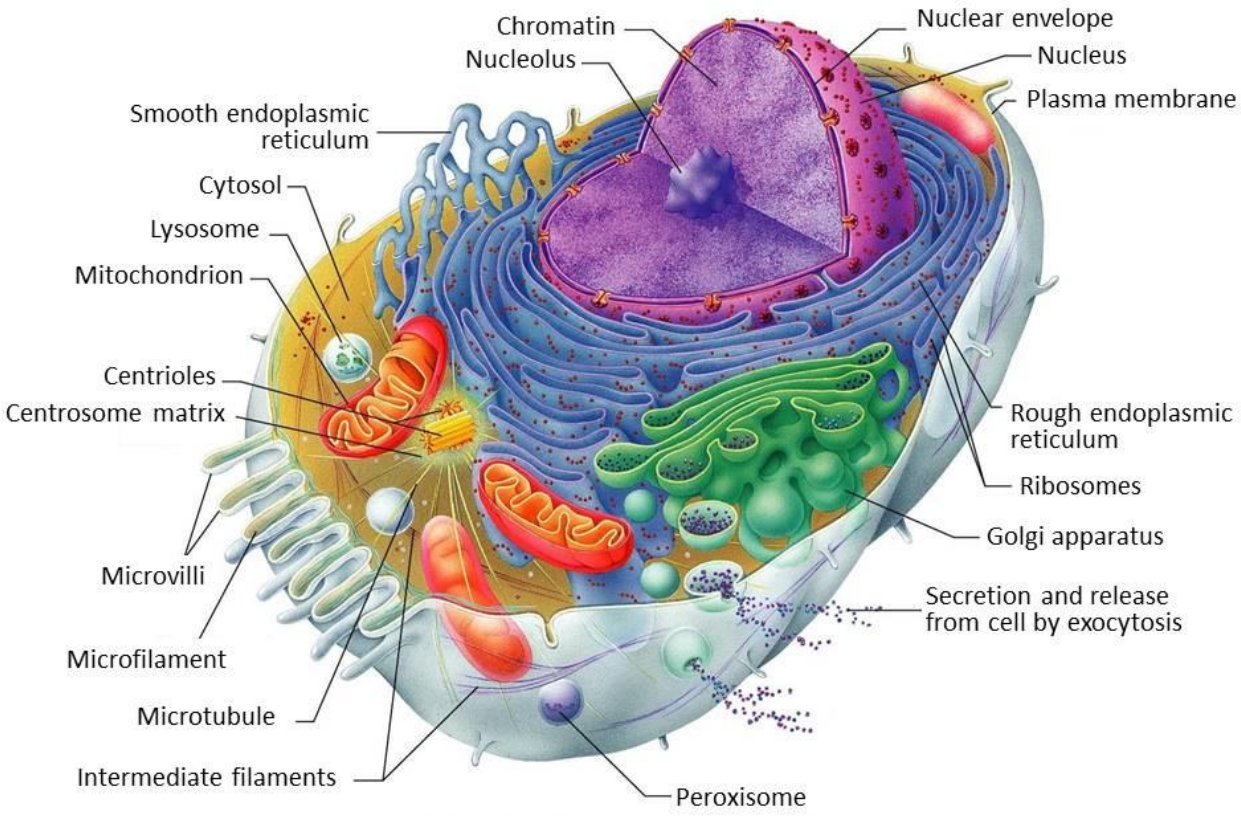


Figure: Typical structure of a cell in the physical body of the human creature.[585]

---

[585] Take a close look at that cell structure in which nanometers elements have been built in, see beyond the diagram and try to get an idea about: (1) the logic that is in that cell; (2) the in-depth

reflection and the scope of the "INTELLECTUAL" work that was deployed to design such a cell; (3) "THE SCIENCE" which is in such a cell and the origin of that "SCIENCE".

From that pictured idea, see a vision of the GREATNESS of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, by which HE has revealed Himself through this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which is been sculpted by "THE DIVINE FORCE", who is manufacturing simultaneously tens of thousands of such cells at a speed "beyond light speed" directly in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and as an integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and at "lightning speed" (a speed of execution much slower than that used for the manufacture of the cells), SHE is assembling simultaneously the tissues, the organs and the systems of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" — SHE is "sewing" this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment": a GREATNESS beyond words and letters; a GREATNESS that dominates the murmur of syllables and sounds.

Meditate on "THE 'DIVINE' REASON", which is associated to "THE 'DIVINE' LOGIC". Meditate about "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" who, in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", designed and established such highly specialized building block unit at microscopic scale. Meditate about "THE DIVINE FORCE" who, in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", manifested and implemented all the variants of such a highly specialized building block unit at

The cell in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will contain various structural components designated as organelles, each with a different function. Organelles are small structures that exist within cells. All the organelles are suspended within a gelatinous matrix, the cytosol, which is contained within the cell membrane. Few cells in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, namely the red blood cells, will not have these organelles. The main organelles include: the cell membrane, the endoplasmic reticulum, the Golgi apparatus, the lysosomes, the mitochondria, the

---

microscopic scale inside the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that you, as human creature, wear.

Above all, meditate on yourself regarding your relationship with “THE DIVINE FORCE” and regarding your relationship with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

nucleus, the peroxisomes, the microfilaments and microtubules.

The cytosol is the intra-cellular fluid that is present inside the cell. On the other hand, the cytoplasm is all of the material within the entire cell, enclosed by the cell membrane, with exception of the cell nucleus.

THE CELL STRUCTURE — THE CELL MEMBRANE

The cell membrane, also designated as the plasma membrane, or cytoplasmic membrane, is the frontier, the protective membrane that encloses the cell and protects the cytoplasm (the contents of the cell) from the surroundings. The plasma membrane is a thin semi-permeable membrane consisting of a double layer of lipids and associated proteins, each constituting 50% of the total mass of the cell membrane.

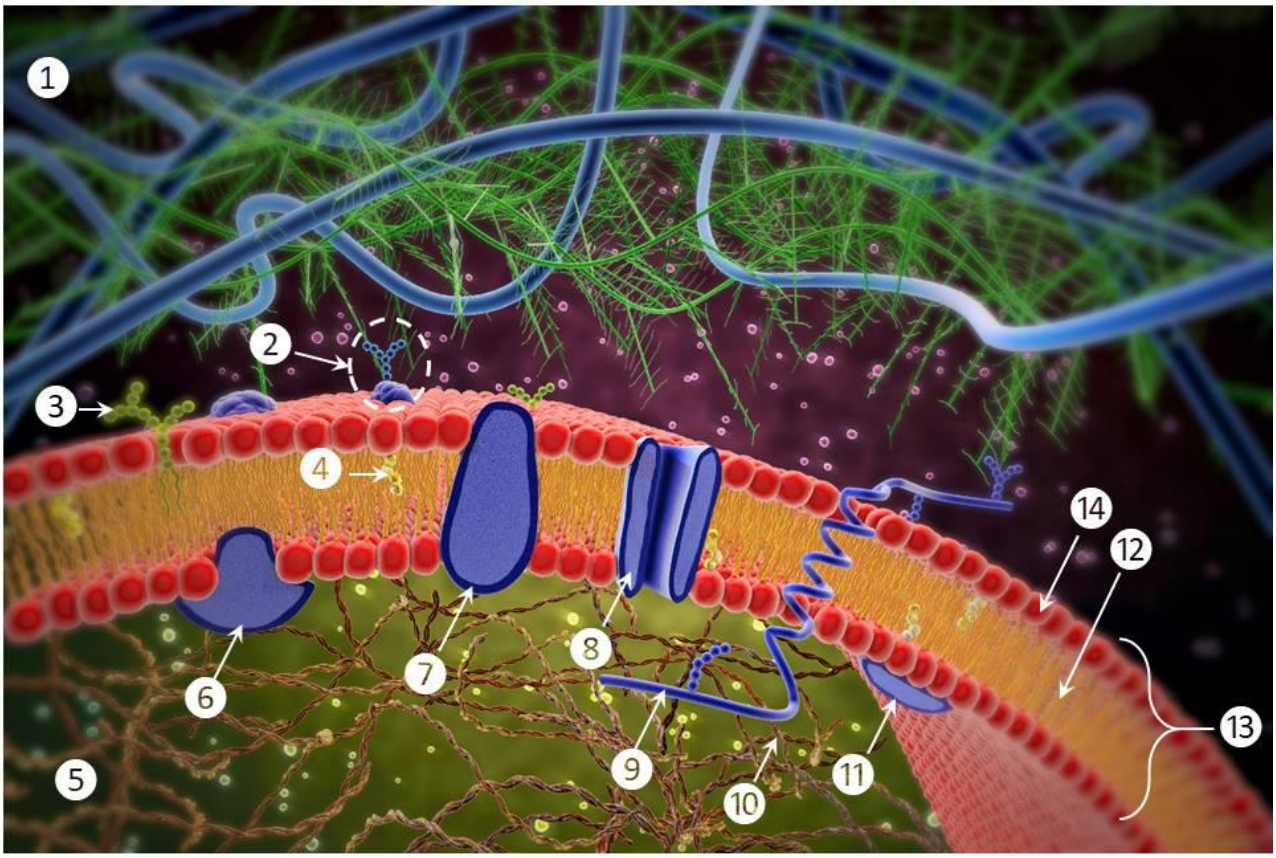


Figure: Nanometric schematic view of the structure of the cell membrane. 1. Extracellular fluid. 2. Glycoprotein. 3. Carbonhydrate chain. 4. Cholesterol. 5. Intracellular fluid. 6. Integral monotopic protein. 7. Protein channel (Integral protein). 8. Protein channel (Transport protein). 9. α-helix protein. 10. Protein of cytoskeleton (microfilaments). 11. Peripheral protein. 12. Hydrophobic (nonpolar) fatty acid tail of phospholipid. 13. Phospholipid bilayer. 14. Hydrophilic (polar) head of phospholipid.

The components of the cell membrane are lipids (phospholipids, glycolipids, glycerophospholipids, sphingolipids and cholesterol), proteins, and carbohydrate groups that are attached to some of the lipids and proteins. The glycerophospholipids and sphingolipids will, when mixed vigorously with water, spontaneously form what is called a lipid bilayer, which serves as a protective boundary for the cell that is largely impermeable to the movement of most materials across it. All these components are ingrained into the cell membrane (as shown in the schematic view). The multitude of different proteins and lipids in the cell membrane give it the mosaic-like appearance. The proportions of proteins, lipids, and carbohydrates in the cell membrane will vary between different types of cells.

With the notable exceptions of water, carbon dioxide, carbon monoxide, and oxygen, most polar/ionic molecules will require transport proteins to help them to efficiently navigate across the bilayer. The orderly movement of these compounds will be critical for the cell to be able to: 1) get food for energy; 2) export materials; 3) maintain osmotic balance; 4) create gradients for secondary transport; 5) provide electromotive force for nerve signaling; and 6) store energy in electrochemical gradients for a well-defined "specific molecule" production (oxidative phosphorylation or photosynthesis). In some cases, energy will be required to move the substances (active transport). In other cases, no external energy will be required and they will move by diffusion through specific cellular channels. This will be referred to as the "facilitated diffusion".

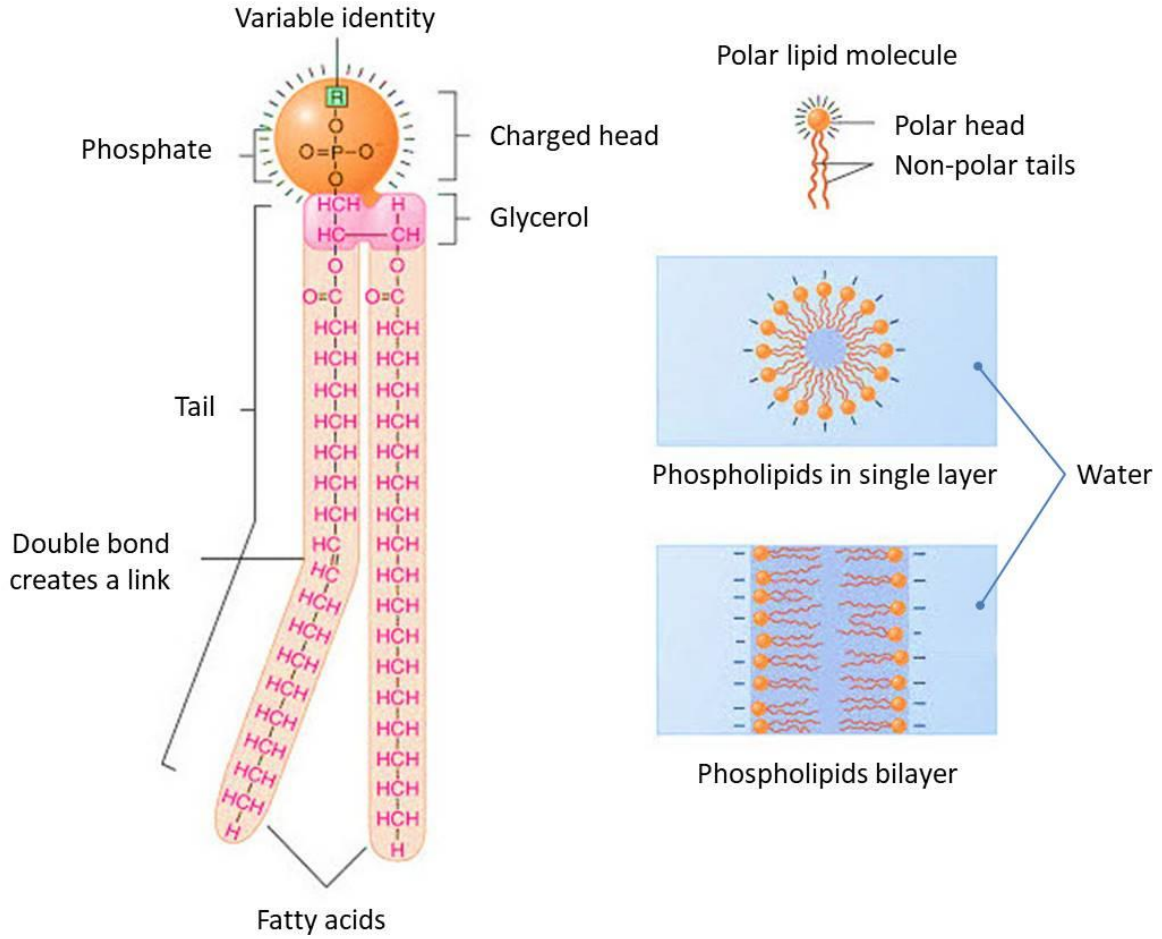
PHOSPHOLIPIDS — phospholipids are the main component of the cell membrane. A phospholipid is a diglyceride molecule in which one of the glycerol binding sites contains a phosphate group and two fatty acid tails.

Phospholipids, arranged in a bilayer, make up the basic fabric of the cell membrane.[586] They are well-suited for this role because they are amphipathic, meaning that they have both hydrophilic and hydrophobic groups. The phosphate ion (hydrophilic) is attracted to polar water, while the fatty acid "tails"

---

[586] Such arrangement of the phospholipid bilayer is also a revelation that gives an indication on the construction of the generic "Specific 'CONDITION#1←CONDITION#2' Frontier" (e.g. the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier"). The first layer is built using "Specific Molecular 'CONDITION#1' Substances" and the second layer is built using "Specific Molecular 'CONDITION#2' Substances". The cell membrane is actually a "Specific 'EARTHLY⇋EARTHLY' Frontier".

are non-polar and not attracted to water (hydrophobic).



The hydrophilic, or “water-loving”, portion of a phospholipid is its head, which contains a negatively charged phosphate group as well as an additional

small group (of variable identity, “R” in the diagram at the top), which may also or be charged or polar. The hydrophilic heads of phospholipids in a membrane bilayer face outward, contacting the aqueous (watery) fluid both inside and outside the cell. Since water is a polar molecule, it readily forms electrostatic (charge-based) interactions with the phospholipid heads.

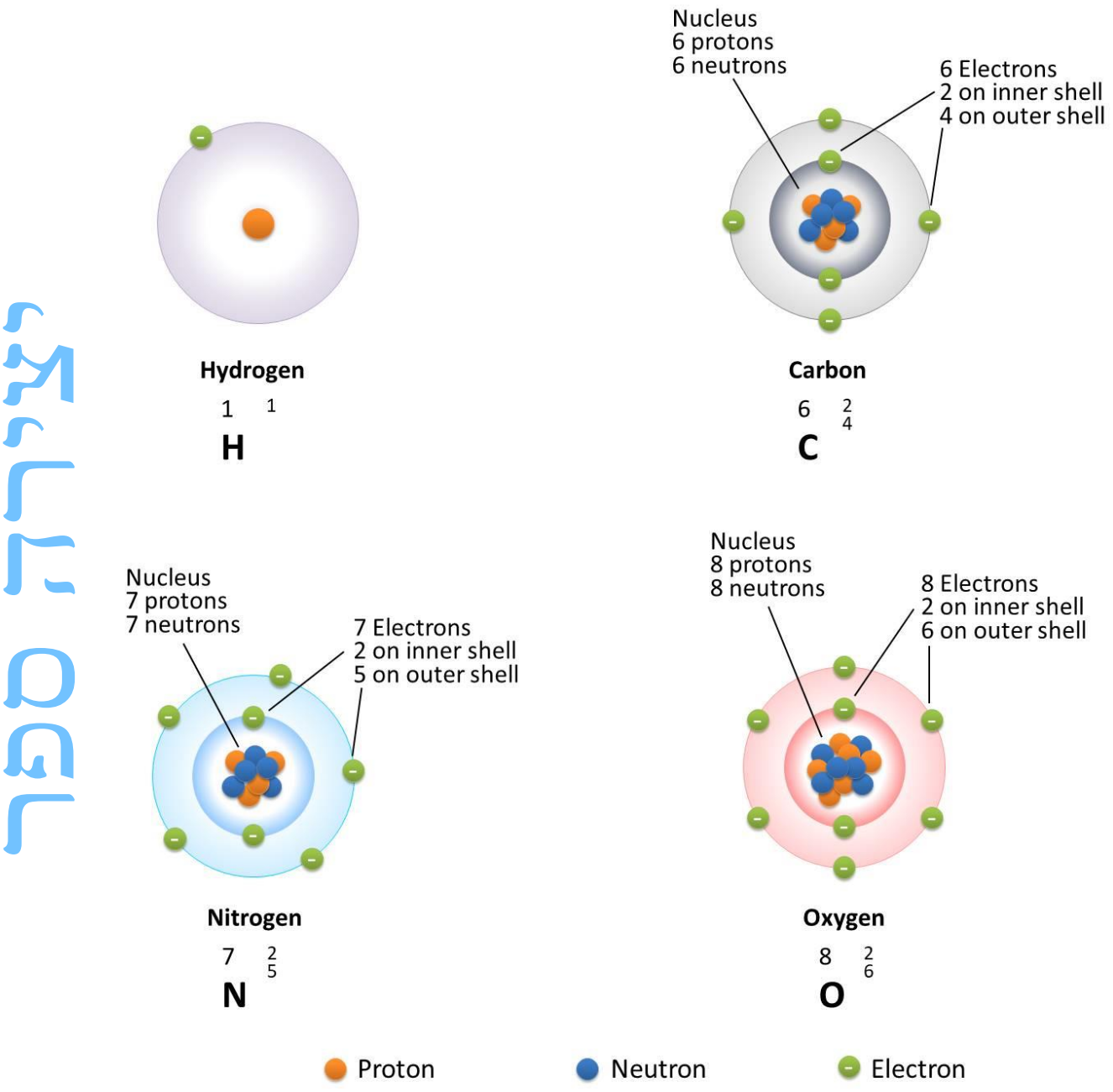
The hydrophobic, or “water-fearing”, part of a phospholipid consists of its long, nonpolar fatty acid tails. The fatty acid tails will easily interact with other nonpolar molecules, but they will interact poorly with water. Because of this, it will be more energetically favorable for the phospholipids to tuck their fatty acid tails away in the interior of the membrane, where they will be shielded from the surrounding water. The phospholipid bilayer formed by these interactions will

make a good barrier between the interior and exterior of the cell, because water and other polar or charged substances will not easily cross the hydrophobic core of the membrane.

Thanks to their amphipathic nature, phospholipids will not just be well-suited to form a membrane bilayer. Instead, this is something that they will do spontaneously under the right conditions, in water or aqueous solution, phospholipids will arrange themselves with their hydrophobic tails facing each other and their hydrophilic heads facing out. For small-tailed phospholipids, the tails will be able to form a micelle (a small, single-layered sphere); whereas for large-tailed phospholipids, the tails will be able to form a liposome (a hollow droplet of bilayer membrane).

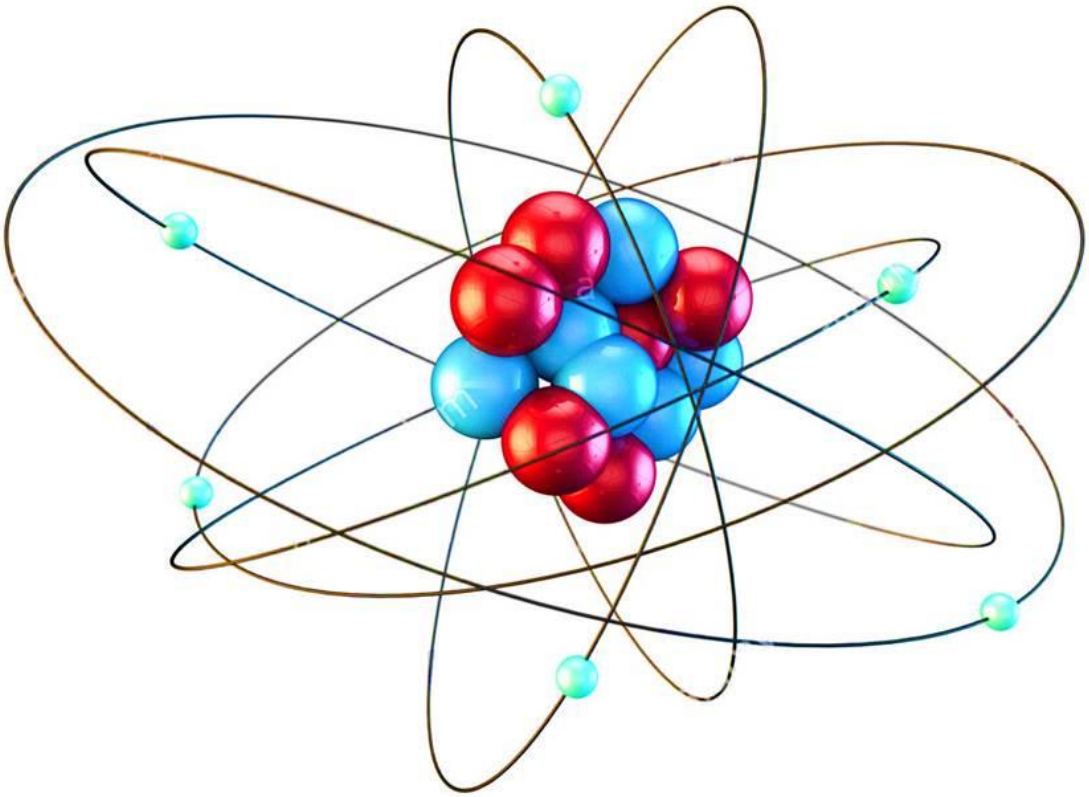
PROTEINS — proteins are the second major component of the cell membrane.

Proteins are the main workers within the cell, which will carry out the "specific instructions" issued by the cell nucleus and which will perform a vast array of functions within a cell. They are large molecules and ions, or macromolecules, present in the cell and consisting of one or more long chains of residues of organic compounds that contain amine (-NH2) and carboxyl (-COOH) functional groups, along with a side chain (R group) specific to each of such organic compound. Such organic coumpounds are designated as "amino acids" and they have four key elements: carbon (C), hydrogen (H), oxygen (O), and nitrogen (N); although other elements will be found in the side chains of certain amino acids.



A carbon atom — that is to say, the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance"-carbon — consists of a

nucleus (center) with rings of six moving electrons around it. Inside the nucleus are six protons and six neutrons. A carbon atom is an example of a manifestation of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles": a nucleus (center) with rings of six moving electrons around it, without collition ever. It is an outstanding element, which reflects some of the properties of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". It has been assigned to this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which itself is the sixth expression into existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

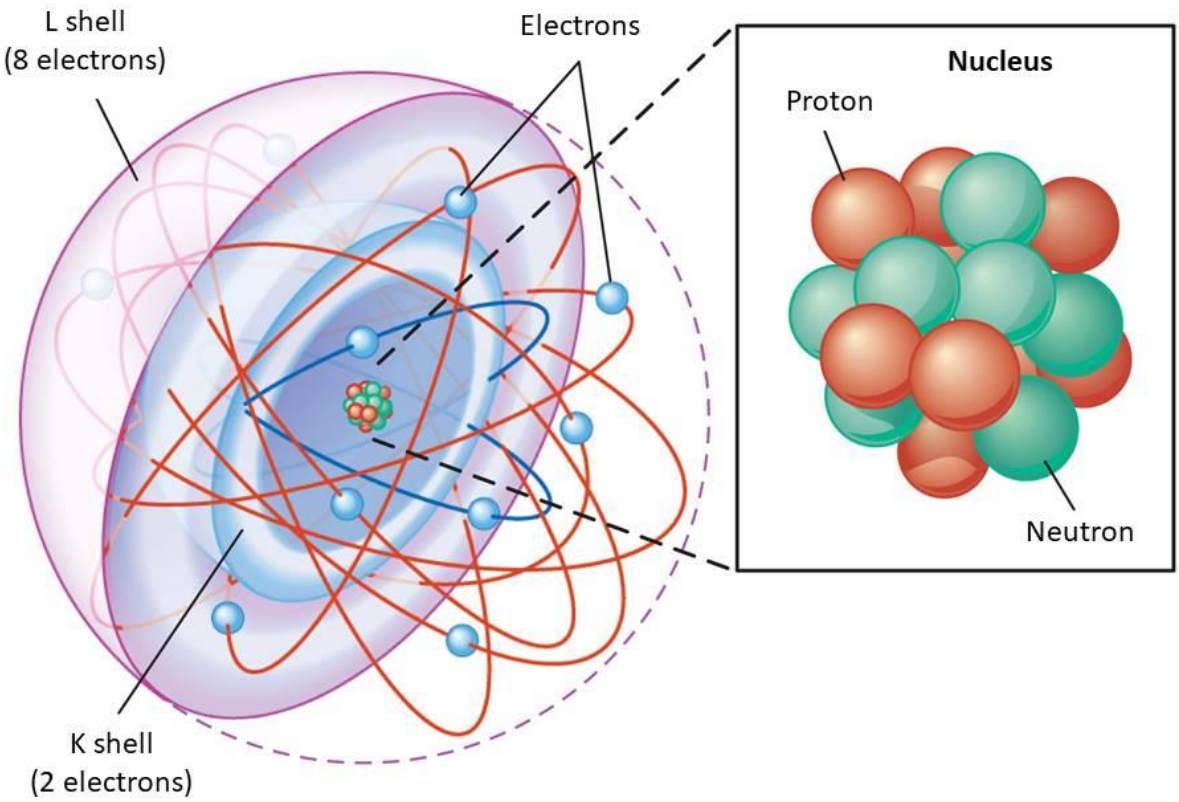


Carbon is the second most abundant element by mass in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, after oxygen. It is from the carbon atom (six neutrons, six protons, and six electrons) that the abbreviated designation 666 has been derived for carbon based structures. In this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, the element carbon occurs in all

organic life and is the basis of organic chemistry. The carbon atom has two "electron shells"[587], with the first

---

587



In chemistry and atomic physics, an electron shell is described as the energy level where electrons having the same energy level exist. It is represented as an orbit followed by electrons around the nucleus of an atom and according to their energies. The electron

holding two electrons and the second (the valence shell, the outershell) holding four electrons out of a possible eight spaces. Because of this unique

---

shell model basically explains the distribution of energy levels into different shells. In this model, all the nuclear particles are paired one-to-one, neutron with a neutron, and proton with a proton. At the n-th "electron shell", the electrical charge of an electron in orbit is equal to $n^{-2}\times 13.6$ eV and the paired neutrons and protons are filled when the number of neutrons or protons is equal to $2(n^2)$. The farther a shell is from the nucleus, the larger the shell, the more electrons it can hold, and the higher the energies of those electrons. The closest shell to the nucleus is called the "1 shell" (also called the "K shell"), followed by the "2 shell" (or "L shell"), then the "3 shell" (or "M shell"), and so on farther and farther from the nucleus. The shells correspond to the principal quantum numbers (n = 1, 2, 3, 4 ...) or are labeled alphabetically with the letters used in X-ray notation (K, L, M, ...). Each shell can contain only a fixed number of electrons: the first shell can hold up to two electrons, the second shell can hold up to eight (2 + 6) electrons, the third shell can hold up to 18 (2 + 6 + 10) and so, in accordance with the relation that the n-th shell can in principle hold up to $2(n^2)$ electrons. Each shell consists of one or more subshells, and each subshell consists of one or more atomic orbitals.

configuration, it is easier for the carbon atom to share its four electrons with another atom or atoms than to lose or gain four electrons. Because each carbon is identical, they all have four valence electrons, so they can easily bond with other carbon atoms to form long chains or rings. In fact, a carbon atom can bond with another carbon atom two or three times to make double and triple covalent bonds between two carbon atoms.[588] Because carbon has four valence electrons and needs eight to satisfy the "octet rule"[589], it can

---

[588] This example on the carbon atom should help you grasp what we have indicated by saying that: "THE DIVINE" has consolidated "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in Himself, on all the "Divine Particles" constituent of His "DIVINE BODY".

[589] A stable arrangement in an atom is attended when the atom is surrounded by eight electrons. This octet in an atom can be made up by own electrons and some electrons which are shared. Thus, an atom will continue to form bonds with others atoms until an octet

bond with up to four additional atoms, creating countless compound possibilities, which form the basis of life conditions in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". When united with oxygen it forms carbon dioxide which is absolutely vital to plant growth. When united with hydrogen, it forms various compounds called hydrocarbons. When combined with both oxygen and hydrogen it can form many groups of compounds including fatty acids, which are essential to life, and esters, which give flavor to many fruits.

Oxygen atom — that is to say, the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance"-oxygen — is the chemical

---

of electrons is made. The "octet rule" refers to this tendency of atoms to prefer to have eight electrons in the valence shell. When atoms have fewer than eight electrons, they tend to react and form more stable compounds.

element, which is designated by the symbol O, and which possesses 8 protons in its nucleus. The oxygen atom is at the basis of the dioxygen molecule (O2), which is a diatomic molecule composed of two oxygen atoms held together by a covalent bond; a relatively weak (hence, high-energy storage) double bond, to satisfy the "octet rule", with each oxygen atom bonding twice so that the pair of oxygen atoms form two bonds with each other. Molecular oxygen is the essential element in the respiratory processes of most living cells and in the combustion processes. Uncombined gaseous oxygen normally exists in the form of diatomic molecules (O2) but it also exists in the triatomic form (O3) designated as ozone. Varying the number of electrons forms ions, while altering the number of neutrons makes different isotopes of the oxygen element, but the number of protons remains constant. Due to the electronic configuration of its

valence electrons, the oxygen atom has six electrons available. Four electrons form two non-binding doublets. This leaves two electrons very available to react with other chemical elements, which is why the oxygen atom can bind to most other chemical elements.

The nitrogen atom — that is to say, the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance"-nitrogen — is the chemical element, which is designated by the symbol N, and which possesses 7 protons in its nucleus and 7 neutrons in orbit around the nucleus. The nitrogen atom is at the basis of the dinitrogen molecule (N2), which is a diatomic molecule composed of two nitrogen atoms held together by three covalent bond. Nitrogen has five valence electrons, so it needs three more valence electrons to satisfy the "octet rule". It is thus that, nitrogen atom can fill its octet by sharing

three electrons with another nitrogen atom, forming three covalent bonds, a so-called triple bond. A triple bond is not quite three times as strong as a single bond, but it is a very strong bond with high-energy storage. In fact, the triple bond in the dinitrogen molecule (N2) is one of the strongest bonds known. This strong bond is what makes the dinitrogen molecule (N2) very stable and resistant to reaction with other chemicals.

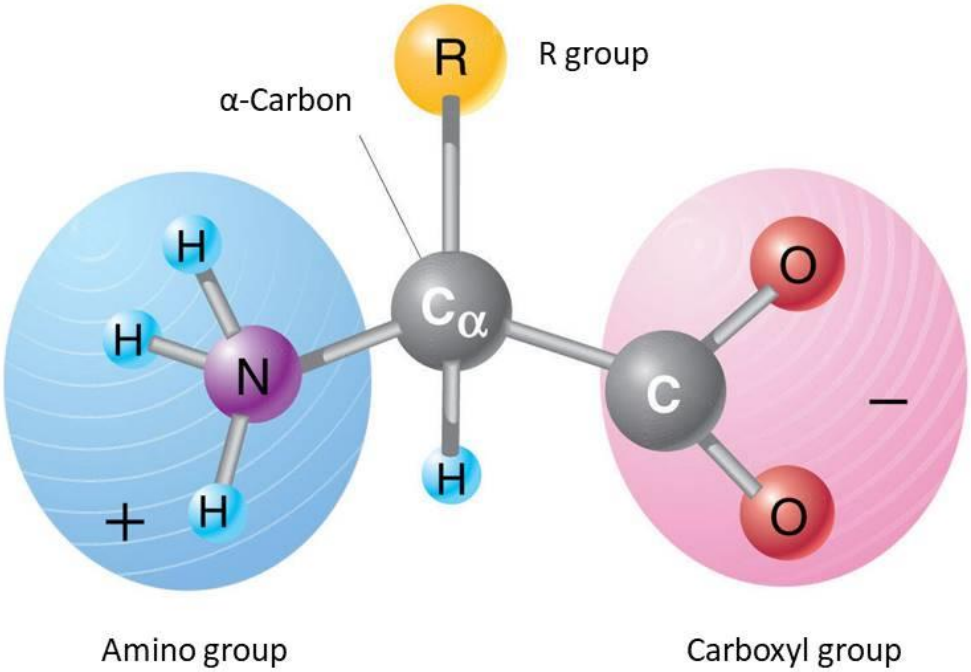
Nitrogen occurs in all organisms, primarily in amino acids, in the nucleic acids and in the energy transfer molecule adenosine triphosphate. In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", nitrogen is the fourth most abundant element by mass after oxygen, carbon, and hydrogen.

The hydrogen atom — that is to say, the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance"-hydrogen — is the lightest chemical element and is designated by the symbol H. It consists of a nucleus comprising a single proton with mass 1.67265×10^{-27} kg and an electron with mass 9.10953×10^{-31} kg; the proton-electron mass ratio is equal to 1836.15267343(11). It is a manifestation of the "Divine Primary Configuration" of a "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to a "Generative Divine Particle". The the proton-electron mass ratio gives an indication on the magnitude of the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE" and "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE". In

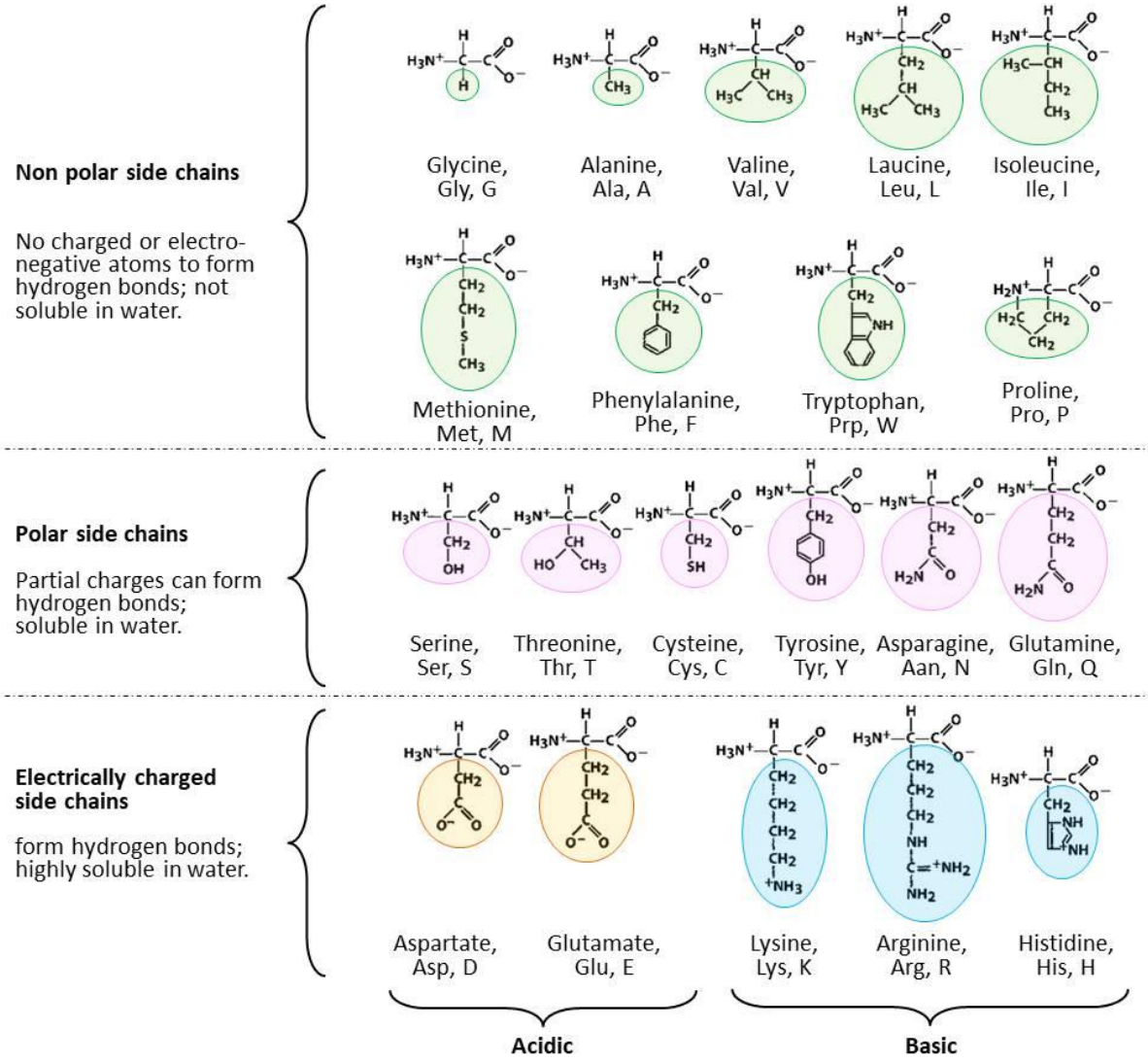
the hydrogen atom, the neutron is moving in a perfectly circular orbit around the nucleus and in electrostatic interaction with the proton. There are three natural isotopes of hydrogen: protium, deuterium, and tritium. The most common isotope of hydrogen is protium, which has 1 proton, 0 neutrons, and 1 electron. Although hydrogen is the most abundant element in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in terms of numbers of atoms of the element, it is only third in abundance by mass, after oxygen and carbon.

Each amino acid has the same core structure, which consists of a central carbon atom, also known as the alpha (α) carbon, bonded to an amino group, a carboxyl group (COOH), and a hydrogen atom. Every amino acid also has another atom or group of atoms

bonded to the alpha carbon known alternately as the R group, the variable group or the side-chain. The key carbon element in these amino acids is designated as the α-carbon (alpha-carbon), which represents the central point in the backbone of every amino acid. The alpha carbon (α-carbon or Cα) is what connects the amino group to the acid carboxyl group, giving amino acids their name.



The four bonds of the central or alpha carbon (C) of an amino acid are directed towards the four corners of a tetrahedron. With respect to the carboxyl (-COO) and amino (the ammonium substituent (-NH3+), or the primary amide group (-NH2), which is a derivative of ammonia (NH3)) groups, there are two possible arrangements of the H and Radical group. These arrangements are literally mirror images of each other, and are called stereoisomers or spatial isomerism, which are forms of isomerism in which molecules have the same molecular formula and sequence of bonded atoms (constitution), but they contrast with structural isomers, which share the same molecular formula, but the bond connections or their order differs. Stereoisomers are designated D (dextro-rotatory) or L (levo-rotatory) according to the direction in which the crystalline forms rotate polarized light, to the right and left, respectively.



About 500 naturally occurring amino acids are known; though only 20, designated as "standard" amino acids, appear in the genetic code and can be

classified in many ways. They differ from each other with respect to their side chains, which are referred to as R groups. The R group for each of the amino acids will differ in structure, electrical charge, and polarity. This information is summarized in the table and chart structures below.

Table: Properties of Common Amino Acids

Name	Abbr.		Molecular Weight	Molecular Formula	Residue Formula	Residue Weight (-H_2O)
Alanine	Ala	A	89.10	$C_3H_7NO_2$	C_3H_5NO	71.08
Arginine	Arg	R	174.20	$C_6H_{14}N_4O_2$	$C_6H_{12}N_4O$	156.19
Asparagine	Asn	N	132.12	$C_4H_8N_2O_3$	$C_4H_6N_2O_2$	114.11
Aspartic acid	Asp	D	133.11	$C_4H_7NO_4$	$C_4H_5NO_3$	115.09
Cysteine	Cys	C	121.16	$C_3H_7NO_2S$	C_3H_5NOS	103.15
Glutamic acid	Glu	E	147.13	$C_5H_9NO_4$	$C_5H_7NO_3$	129.12
Glutamine	Gln	Q	146.15	$C_5H_{10}N_2O_3$	$C_5H_8N_2O_2$	128.13
Glycine	Gly	G	75.07	$C_2H_5NO_2$	C_2H_3NO	57.05
Histidine	His	H	155.16	$C_6H_9N_3O_2$	$C_6H_7N_3O$	137.14
Hydroxyproline	Hyp	O	131.13	$C_5H_9NO_3$	$C_5H_7NO_2$	113.11
Isoleucine	Ile	I	131.18	$C_6H_{13}NO_2$	$C_6H_{11}NO$	113.16
Leucine	Leu	L	131.18	$C_6H_{13}NO_2$	$C_6H_{11}NO$	113.16
Lysine	Lys	K	146.19	$C_6H_{14}N_2O_2$	$C_6H_{12}N_2O$	128.18

Methionine	Met	M	149.21	$C_5H_{11}NO_2S$	C_5H_9NOS	131.20
Phenylalanine	Phe	F	165.19	$C_9H_{11}NO_2$	C_9H_9NO	147.18
Proline	Pro	P	115.13	$C_5H_9NO_2$	C_5H_7NO	97.12
Pyroglutamatic	Glp	U	139.11	$C_5H_7NO_3$	$C_5H_5NO_2$	121.09
Serine	Ser	S	105.09	$C_3H_7NO_3$	$C_3H_5NO_2$	87.08
Threonine	Thr	T	119.12	$C_4H_9NO_3$	$C_4H_7NO_2$	101.11
Tryptophan	Trp	W	204.23	$C_{11}H_{12}N_2O_2$	$C_{11}H_{10}N_2O$	186.22
Tyrosine	Tyr	Y	181.19	$C_9H_{11}NO_3$	$C_9H_9NO_2$	163.18
Valine	Val	V	117.15	$C_5H_{11}NO_2$	C_5H_9NO	99.13

There are twenty standard amino acids and they differ from each other with respect to their side chains, which are referred to as R groups. The R group for each of the amino acids will differ in structure, electrical charge, and polarity. This information is summarized in the table and chart structures below.

The "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" under production by "THE DIVINE FORCE" will have several billions different proteins, all designed and

established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” using these twenty amino acids, all implemented into existence by “THE DIVINE FORCE”. The proteins will differ from one another primarily in their sequence of amino acids.

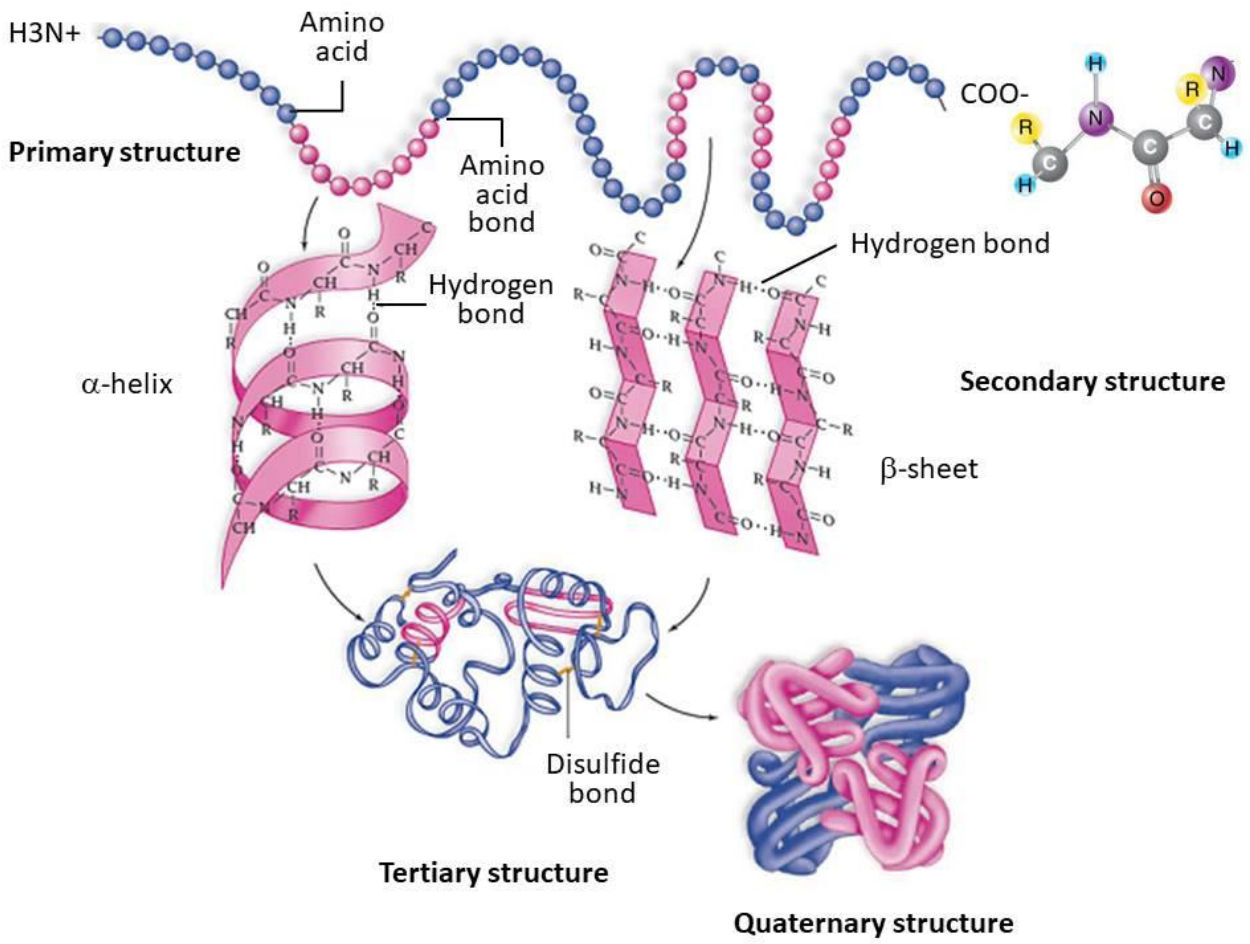


Figure: Illustration of the levels of protein structure.

All proteins have a primary structure. Both fibrous and globular proteins have a secondary structure; they are either helices (keratin, collagen) or pleated sheets (silk). Globular proteins always have a tertiary structure, and most have a quaternary structure (e.g., hemoglobin and enzymes[590] such as RNase).

---

[590] A substance that helps a chemical reaction to occur is called a catalyst, and the molecules that catalyze chemical reactions are called enzymes. Most enzymes are proteins and perform the critical task of lowering the activation energies of chemical reactions inside the cell. Enzymes do this by binding to the reactant molecules and holding them in such a way as to make the chemical bond-breaking and -forming processes take place more easily. Enzymes do not change whether a reaction is exergonic or endergonic. They do not change the free energy of the reactants or products. They only reduce the activation energy — the amount of initial energy necessary for reactions to occur — required for the reaction to proceed forward. In addition, an enzyme itself is unchanged by the reaction it catalyzes. Once one reaction has been catalyzed, the enzyme is able to participate in other reactions.

The chemical reactants to which an enzyme binds are called the enzyme's substrates. There may be one or more substrates, depending on the particular chemical reaction. In some reactions, a

single reactant substrate is broken down into multiple products. In others, two substrates may come together to create one larger molecule as in the anabolic processes discussed earlier. Two reactants might also enter a reaction and both become modified, but they leave the reaction as two products. The location within the enzyme where the substrate binds is called the enzyme's active site. The active site is where the "action" happens. Since enzymes are proteins, there is a unique combination of amino acid side chains within the active site. Each side chain is characterized by different properties. They can be large or small, weakly acidic or basic, hydrophilic or hydrophobic, positively or negatively charged, or neutral. The unique combination of side chains creates a very specific chemical environment within the active site. This specific environment is suited to bind to one specific chemical substrate (or substrates).

When an enzyme binds its substrate, an enzyme-substrate complex is formed. This complex lowers the activation energy of the reaction and promotes its rapid progression in one of multiple possible ways. On a basic level, enzymes promote chemical reactions that involve more than one substrate by bringing the substrates together in an optimal orientation for reaction. Another way in which enzymes promote the reaction of their substrates is by creating an optimal environment within the active site for the reaction to occur. The chemical properties that emerge from the particular arrangement of amino acid R groups within an active

Once formed, proteins only exist for the period of time assigned to them to perform their "specific tasks" and after which they will degrade, breakdown into smaller ammino acids, and be recycled through "specific cellular processes".

Most proteins will fold into unique 3D structures. The shape into which a protein will naturally fold will be designated as its native folded and/or assembled form and in which it is operative and functional. While all protein molecules will begin as simple unbranched chains of amino acids, once completed, they will assume highly specific three-dimensional shapes. That ultimate shape, designated as the "tertiary structure", is the folded shape that possesses a minimum of free energy.

---

site create the perfect environment for an enzyme's specific substrates to react.

It is this "tertiary structure" that makes the protein capable of performing its predefined[591] "specific tasks". There are four distinct levels of protein structure.

THE PRIMARY STRUCTURE — this is the unique sequence of amino acids chain, in their order of appearance as specified by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in the genetic material kept secured in the cell's nucleus, and which makes up the protein.

---

591 Remember! Everything concerning molecules and their constituents has been conceived and established to the least details by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" long before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was created.

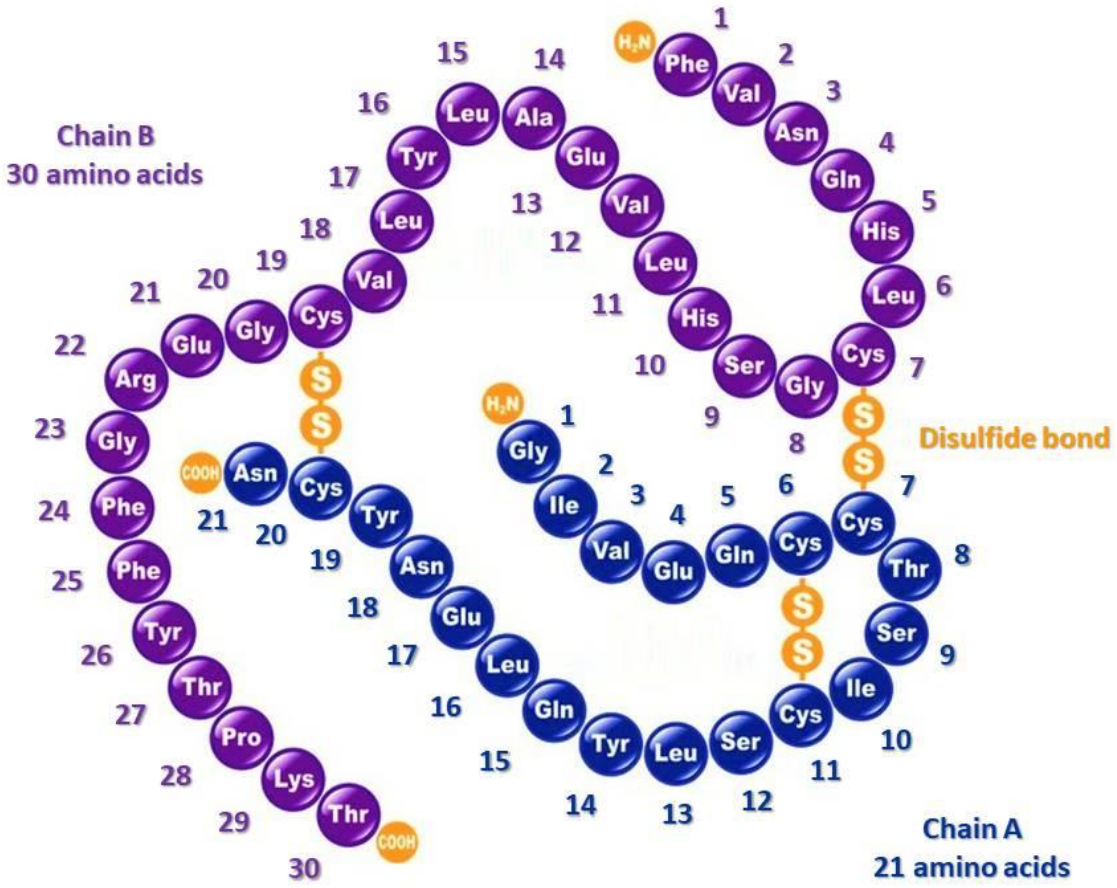


Figure: Illustration of the human insulin primary structure.

An example of protein primary structure is illustrated in the figure by the unique sequence of amino acids chain of insulin of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Insulin of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is a protein of molecular formula

$C_{257}H_{383}N_{65}O_{77}S_6$. It is a combination of two amino acids chains (dimer) designated as chain A and chain B, which are linked together by two disulfide bonds. The chain A is composed of 21 amino acids, while the chain B consists of 30 residues.

The linking (interchain) disulfide bonds are formed at cysteine (Cys) residues between the positions A7-B7 and A20-B19. There is an additional (intrachain) disulfide bond within the chain A between cysteine residues at positions A4 and A11. The chain A exhibits two α-helical regions at A1-A8 and A12-A19 which are antiparallel; while the chain B has a central α-helix, covering residues B9-B19, flanked by the disulfide bond on either sides and two β-sheets covering B7-B10 and B20-B23.

In this primary structure, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has also embedded manifested metaphors of the "LIGHT"

that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, from which arises “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. As you have already understood, these numbers are not fortuitous; everything has a meaning in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” under production by “THE DIVINE FORCE”. This primary structure, with its three disulfide bonds, reveals that it is a combined manifestation by metaphors of both the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’” (expressed by the chain A which is made up of 21 amino acids) and the “Formative Essence of ‘THE DIVINE’” (expressed by the chain B which is composed of 30 residues). Insulin is thus a manifestation by metaphor of a feature of the energy substance that is found in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of “THE

DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".[592]

Insulin will be produced by the cells and stored in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" as a hexamer (a unit of six insulin molecules), while the active form is the monomer. The hexamer is about 36000 Da in size — the dalton, symbol Da, is also sometimes used as a unit of molar mass, especially in biochemistry, with the definition 1 Da = 1 g/mol, despite the fact that it is strictly a unit of mass (1 Da = 1 u =

---

[592] In order to be able to read the living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, written by "THE DIVINE FORCE" through this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you (as human creature) wears, you must exercise your discernment capability to quickly recognize all of these things from all that we have described in the first series of chapters regarding the construction of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in HIMSELF.

1.66053906660(50)×10^{-27} kg) —. The six molecules are linked together as three dimeric units to form symmetrical molecule. An important feature is the presence of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" designated as Zinc (Zn^{2+}), on the axis of symmetry, and which is surrounded by three water molecules and three histamine residues at position B10.[593] It is this hexamer that will facilitate the cell survival and "COMBAT" — the process of "HEALING" in order to annihilate any cause of cell malfunction. Histamine, a basic amino acid with electrically charged side chains, will be involved in the "COMBAT" against foreign pathogens; because

[593] These are further details of manifested metaphors of the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", from which arises "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and that reveal the basic construction of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

these latters do not carry within them the signature of "THE DIVINE". It will increase the permeability of the capillaries to "special combat cells" that have been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and that have been assigned the "specific task" of carrying out the "COMBAT" and destroying foreign pathogens.[594]

---

[594] Such were also the "specific tasks" that were assigned to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and through which they indulged themselves of their "HUBRIS". After the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the elders amongst them, the "ADONA'IM", came to understand that most of those "specific tasks" that symbolized each of them will be assembled and made manifest directly in the new creature: inside you (human creature) reading these writings. It is so that, those "ADONA'IM", in their "obscurity", decided to make "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, "bite the dust". Keep on reading, all their "obscurity" and in which they have also plunged and locked humanity will be revealed. After that, they will face the consequences and be held accountable of all the destruction that they have unleashed in the implementation of

Those “special combat cells” are designated as the “white blood cells”.

The hexamer is an inactive form with long-term stability, which will serve as a way to keep the highly reactive insulin protected, yet readily available. The hexamer is far more stable than the monomer, which is desirable for practical reasons; however, the monomer is a much faster-reacting.

THE SECONDARY STRUCTURE — this refers to local folded structures that form within a chain of amino acids due to interactions between the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” of the backbone. The backbone just refers to the amino acids chain apart from the R groups. Thus, the secondary structure

does not involve R group “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”. The most common types of secondary structures are the α-helix and the β-pleated sheet. Both structures are held in shape by hydrogen bonds, which form between the carbonyl O of one amino acid and the amino H of another.

THE ALPHA HELIX (α-HELIX) chain is a common motif — that is to say, a superseding secondary structure, which will also appear in a variety of other molecules — in the secondary structure of proteins and is a right hand-helix conformation in which every backbone N–H group hydrogen bonds to the backbone C=O group of the amino acid located three or four residues earlier along the protein sequence. This holds the stretch of amino acids in a right-handed coil. The R groups (the side chains) of the chain of amino acids protrude out from the α-helix

chain and are not involved in the H bonds that maintain the α-helix structure. The α-helix chain is also designated as the 3.613-helix, denoting the average number of residues per helical turn, with 13 "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" being involved in the ring formed by the hydrogen bond. The amino acids in an α-helix are arranged in a right-handed helical structure where each amino acid residue corresponds to a 100° turn in the helix (i.e., the helix has 3.613 residues per turn), and a translation of 1.5 Å (0.15 nm) along the helical axis. Among types of local structure in proteins, the α-helix is the most extreme and the most predictable from sequence, as well as the most prevalent.

COILED COILS α-HELICES — Two or more α-helices may be wound around each other into superhelical bundles and held together by a mostly hydrophobic

core to form a bundle designated as a “coiled coil α-helices”, which is found in many proteins.

In a “coiled coil α-helices”, each complete turn of an α-helix contains a set number of amino acids, but the number of amino acids in the turns of a coiled coil can vary.

The most common pattern (or motif) in a coiled coil has 7 amino acids over two turns, which is known as a heptad repeat, in which the motif repeats itself every seven (7) residues along the sequence (amino acid residues, not DNA base-pairs). A heptad is a written expression of a “specific aspect” and chosen properties of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”; it is a phrase in the second chapter of the living “DISCOURSE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and written down by “THE DIVINE

FORCE". The seven positions in a heptad are labelled symbolically as "abcdefg", where the first and fourth positions, respectively a and d, are oriented towards the core of the bundle and are thus mostly hydrophobic. Beyond the heptad repeat, a range of other periodicities is accessible to coiled coils, which is only restrained by the periodicity of the unperturbed α-helix. This restraint is responsible for the supercoiling of the bundle: as an ideal, straight α-helix has a periodicity of about 3.63 residues per turn, the heptad coiled coil has a left-handed twist to reduce the periodicity to 3.5 residues per turn with respect to the bundle axis. In hendecad "coiled coils α-helices", the situation is reversed: 11 residues are accommodated in 3 helical turns, resulting in 11/3 = 3.67 residues per turn. As this is slightly above 3.63, hendecads are slightly right-handed. With the periodicity of pentadecad coiled coils, 15/4 = 3.75

residues per revolution, right-handedness is as pronounced as left-handedness is in heptad coiled coils.

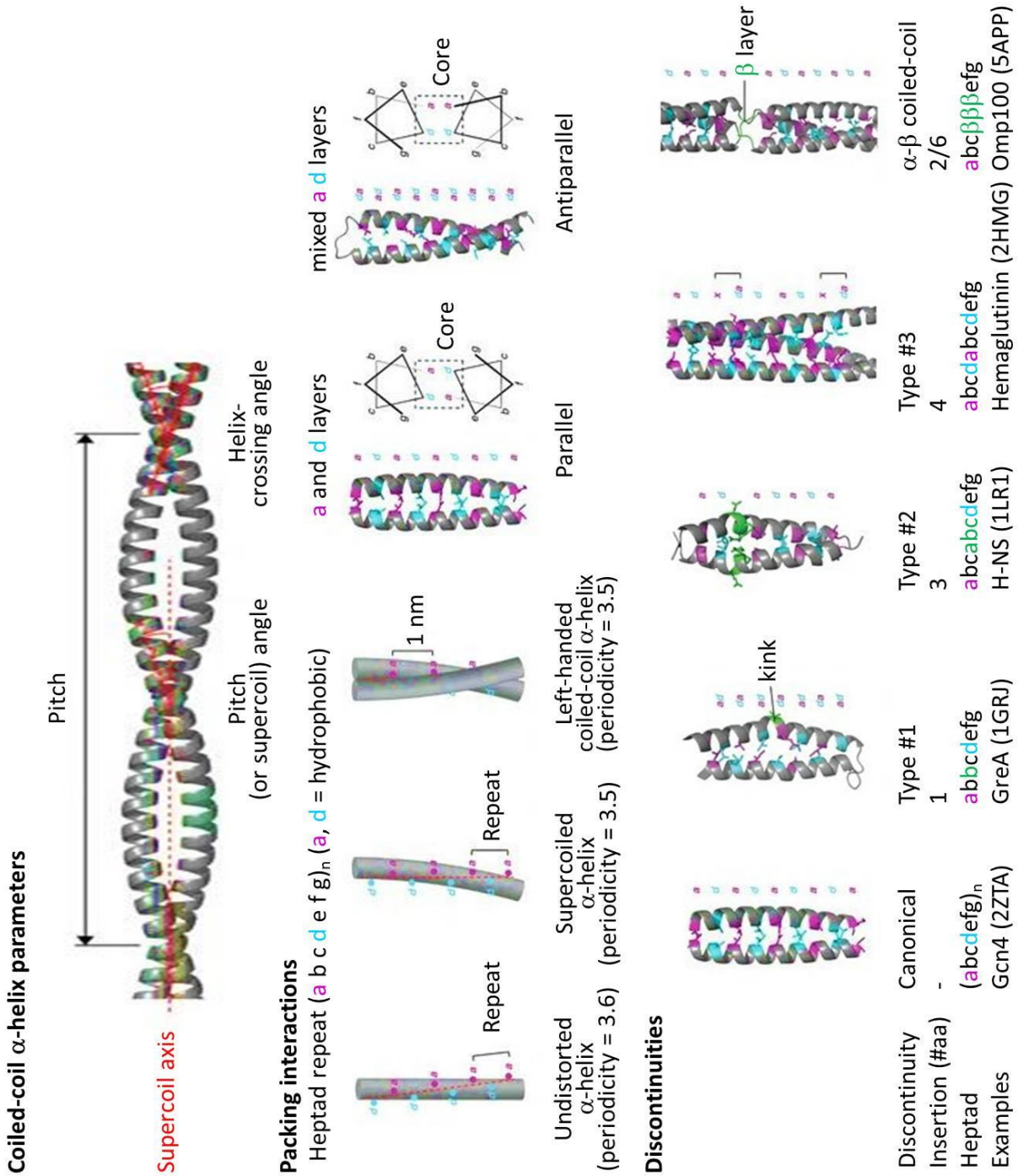
Many “coiled coils α-helices” contain transitions between segments of different periodicity or harbor discontinuities that retain the α-helical structure, but perturb the periodicity locally. When amino acids are added (inserted) into or deleted from the heptad repeats, the number of amino acids in the turns of a “coiled coil α-helices” changes and discontinuities occur. However, it cannot increase too far beyond the number of amino acids in each turn of a normal α-helix because there is a limit to the amount of coiling that the helices can tolerate.

Coiled-coil α-helices are highly stable forms and as such they will contain a large amount of information. Residues in the first and fourth positions of a “coiled

coil α-helices" are almost always hydrophobic and form a zig-zag pattern of knobs and holes that interlock with a similar pattern on another strand to form a tight-fitting hydrophobic core; the fourth residue is typically leucine — this gives rise to the name of the structural motif called a leucine zipper, which is a type of "coiled-coil α-helices". These hydrophobic residues pack together in the interior of the helix bundle. Of the remaining residues, those in the second, the third and the sixth positions represents polar (and, therefore, hydrophilic) residues, those in the fifth and seventh positions have opposing charges and form a salt bridge stabilized by electrostatic interactions. Fibrous proteins such as keratin or the "stalks" of myosin or kinesin often adopt coiled-coil α-helix structures, as do several dimerizing proteins. A pair of coiled-coils — a four-

helix bundle — is a very common structural motif in proteins.

The basic parameters of the “coiled-coil α-helices” are its pitch (periodicity of the supercoil), the associated pitch (or supercoil) angle (angle of the helix with respect to the supercoil axis), and the helix-crossing angle (angle at which the two helices cross each other). The canonical “coiled-coil α-helices” is formed from a heptad repeat, labelled abcdefg, in which hydrophobic amino acids at the first and fourth positions, respectively labelled a and d, are conserved. Undistorted α-helices cannot pack together in a side-by-side arrangement due to the non-integral periodicity of the helix (3.6).


Coiled-coil α-helix parameters
Pitch
Supercoil axis
Helix-crossing angle
Pitch (or supercoil) angle
Packing interactions
Heptad repeat (a b c d e f g)n (a, d = hydrophobic)
Repeat
Repeat
1 nm
Core
Core
a and d layers
mixed a d layers
Undistorted α-helix (periodicity = 3.6)
Supercoiled α-helix (periodicity = 3.5)
Left-handed coiled-coil α-helix (periodicity = 3.5)
Parallel
Antiparallel
Discontinuities
kink
β layer
Discontinuity
Insertion (#aa)
Heptad
Examples
Canonical
-
(abcdefg)n
Gcn4 (2ZTA)
Type #1
1
abbcdefg
GreA (1GRJ)
Type #2
3
abcabcdefg
H-NS (1LR1)
Type #3
4
abcdabcdefg
Hemaglutinin (2HMG)
α-β coiled-coil
2/6
abcβββefg
Omp100 (5APP)

By supercoiling the helices, the periodicity is reduced to 3.5, leading to the 3.5 periodicity of a canonical, left-handed coiled-coil, with each heptad repeat measuring ~1 nm along the "coiled-coil α-helices". Consequently, helices deriving from such repeating sequences will exhibit distinct amphipathic character, with both hydrophobic and polar faces. The association of two helices via their hydrophobic faces drives coiled-coil formation. However, in order to pack two helices together and maintain hydrophobic contacts, the knobs-into-holes packing of side chains requires that these residues occupy equivalent positions, turn after turn. By supercoiling the helices around each other, the periodicity is effectively reduced from 3.6 to 3.5 with respect to the supercoil axis. This allows the positions of side chains to repeat after two turns, or seven residues, instead of drifting continuously on the helical surface. Coiled-coil α-

helices packing of two parallel, supercoiled helices results in layers at the first position a, and at the fourth position d, while antiparallel helices exhibit mixed a and d layers. Insertions of 1, 2, 3, 4, or 6 amino acids give rise to discontinuities of type 1, 2, 3, 4, or 6, in the heptad repeat and local structural deformations in the coiled-coil.

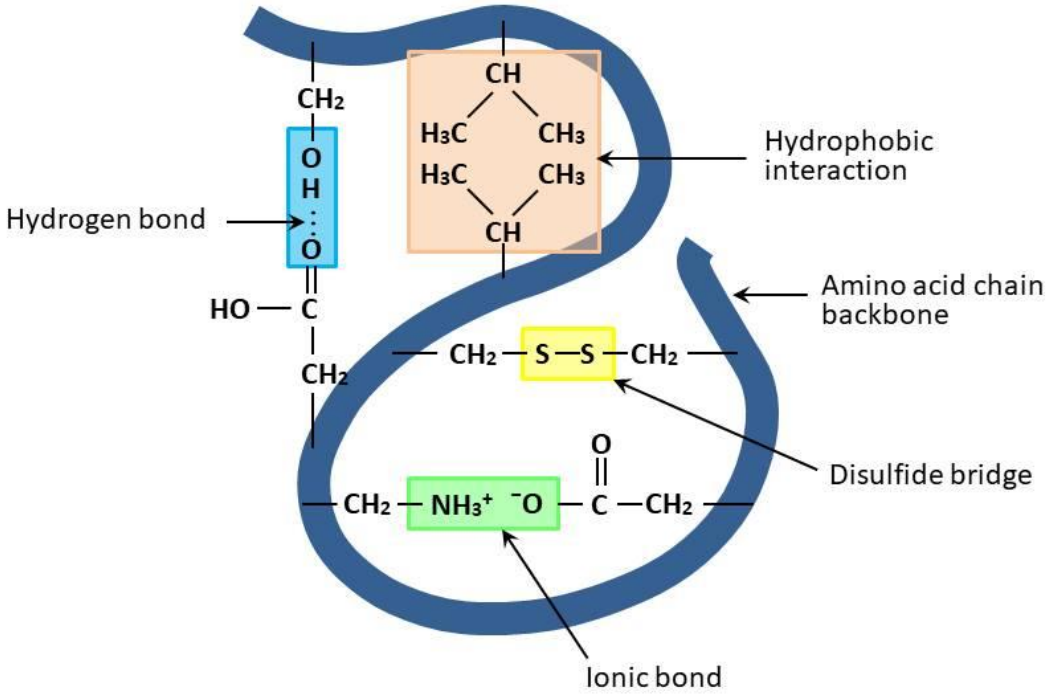
THE β-PLEATED SHEETS — In the β-pleated sheets motif, stretches of amino acids are held in an almost fully-extended conformation that "pleats" or zig-zags due to the non-linear nature of single C-C and C-N covalent bonds. The β-pleated sheets will never occur alone. They will have to be held in place by other β-pleated sheets. The stretches of amino acids in the β-pleated sheets are held in their pleated sheet structure because hydrogen bonds form between the oxygen atom in a chain of amino acids backbone

carbonyl group of one β-pleated sheet and the hydrogen atom in a chain of amino acids backbone amino group of another β-pleated sheet. The β-pleated sheets which hold each other together align parallel or antiparallel to each other. The R groups of the amino acids in a β-pleated sheet point out perpendicular to the hydrogen bonds holding the β-pleated sheets together, and are not involved in maintaining the β-pleated sheet structure.

Certain amino acids are more or less likely to be found in α-helices or β-pleated sheets and many proteins will contain both α-helices and β-pleated sheets.

THE TERTIARY STRUCTURE — this refers to the overall three-dimensional of a single protein molecule, once all the secondary structure elements have folded together among each other; the spatial

relationship of the secondary structures to one another.



The tertiary structure is primarily due to interactions between the R groups of the amino acids that make up the protein. R group interactions that contribute to tertiary structure include hydrogen bonding, ionic bonding, dipole-dipole interactions, and London

dispersion forces; basically, the whole gamut of non-covalent bonds.

The tertiary structure is stabilized by nonlocal interactions, most commonly the formation of:

- Hydrogen Bonds — formed between amino acids at different points in the chain.
- Disulphide Bonds — a strong double bond (S=S) formed between the Sulphur atoms within the Cysteine monomers.
- Ionic Bonds — formed between 2 oppositely charged R groups (+ and -) found close to each other.
- Hydrophobic and Hydrophilic Interactions — amino acids may be hydrophobic or hydrophilic. The hydrophobic interactions, in which amino acids with nonpolar, hydrophobic R groups

cluster together on the inside of the protein, will leave hydrophilic amino acids on the outside to interact with surrounding water molecules.

- Posttranslational modifications.

Many functional proteins fold into this compact globular shape tertiary structure, with many carbon-rich amino acids sheltered inside away from the surrounding water. This tertiary structure is what controls the basic function of the protein.

THE QUATERNARY STRUCTURE — many proteins are made up of a single amino acid chain and have only three levels of structure. However, some proteins are made up of multiple amino acid chains, also designated as “subunits”. When these subunits come together, they give the protein its quaternary

structure that will function as a single protein complex.

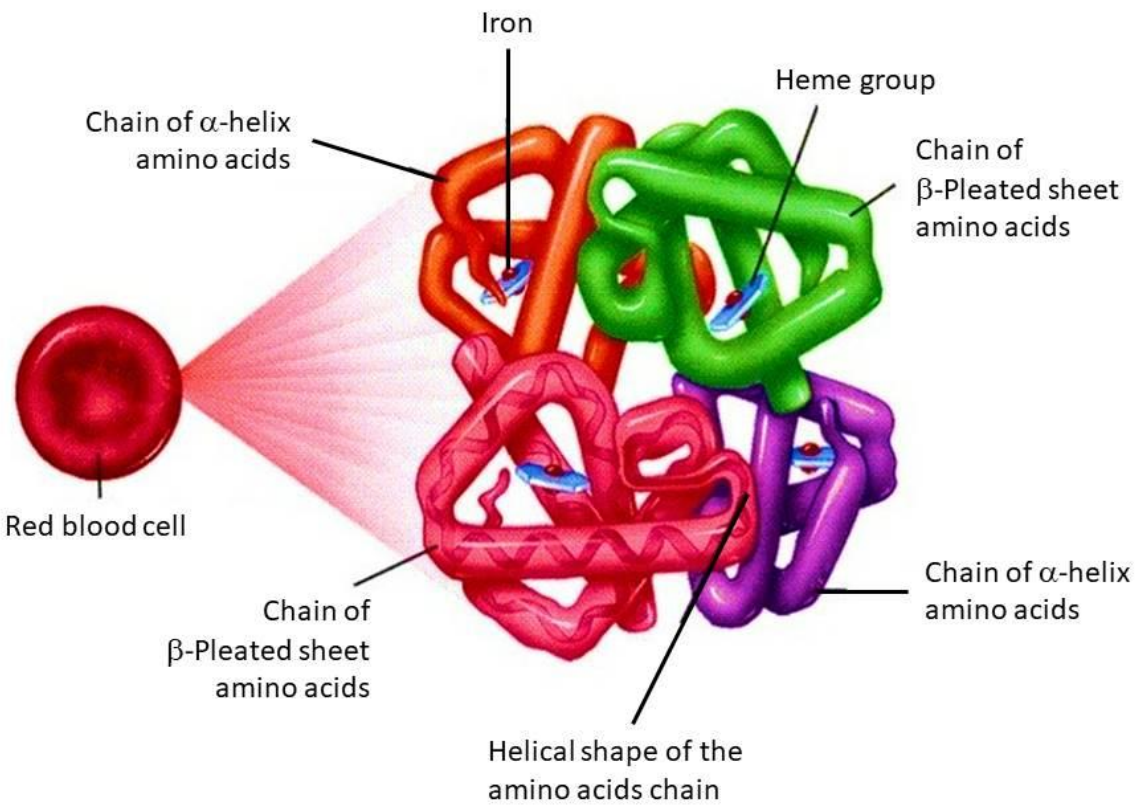


Figure: Example of quaternary structure from the hemoglobin of "red blood" cell. Hemoglobin consists of four long amino acids chains sub-units; 2 α-chains and two β-chains of amino acids.

The quaternary structure of a protein is how its subunits are oriented and arranged with respect to

one another. As a result, the quaternary structure only applies to multi-subunit proteins.

PROTEIN DOMAINS — many proteins are composed of several segments that fold into distinct structural units designated as “protein domains”. A protein domain is a conserved part of a given protein sequence and tertiary structure that can evolve, function, and exist independently of the rest of the protein chain. Each domain forms a compact three-dimensional structure and often can be independently stable and folded.

The main characteristic of proteins that also will allow their diverse set of functionalities is their ability to bind other molecules specifically and tightly. The region of the protein responsible for binding another molecule will be designated as the binding site and will often be a depression or “pocket” on the

molecular surface. This binding ability will be mediated by the tertiary structure of the protein, which will define the binding site pocket, and by the chemical properties of the surrounding amino acids' side chains.

CELL MEMBRANE PROTEINS — these are proteins embedded into the cell membrane. Although the lipid bilayer provides the basic structure of a cell membrane, the membrane proteins are the ones that will perform most of the "specific tasks" that have been assigned to the membrane and therefore, they will give each type of cell membrane its characteristic functional properties. There are two main categories of membrane proteins: integral and peripheral.

Many membrane proteins will extend across the lipid bilayer. In some of these transmembrane proteins, the long amino acids chain crosses the bilayer as a

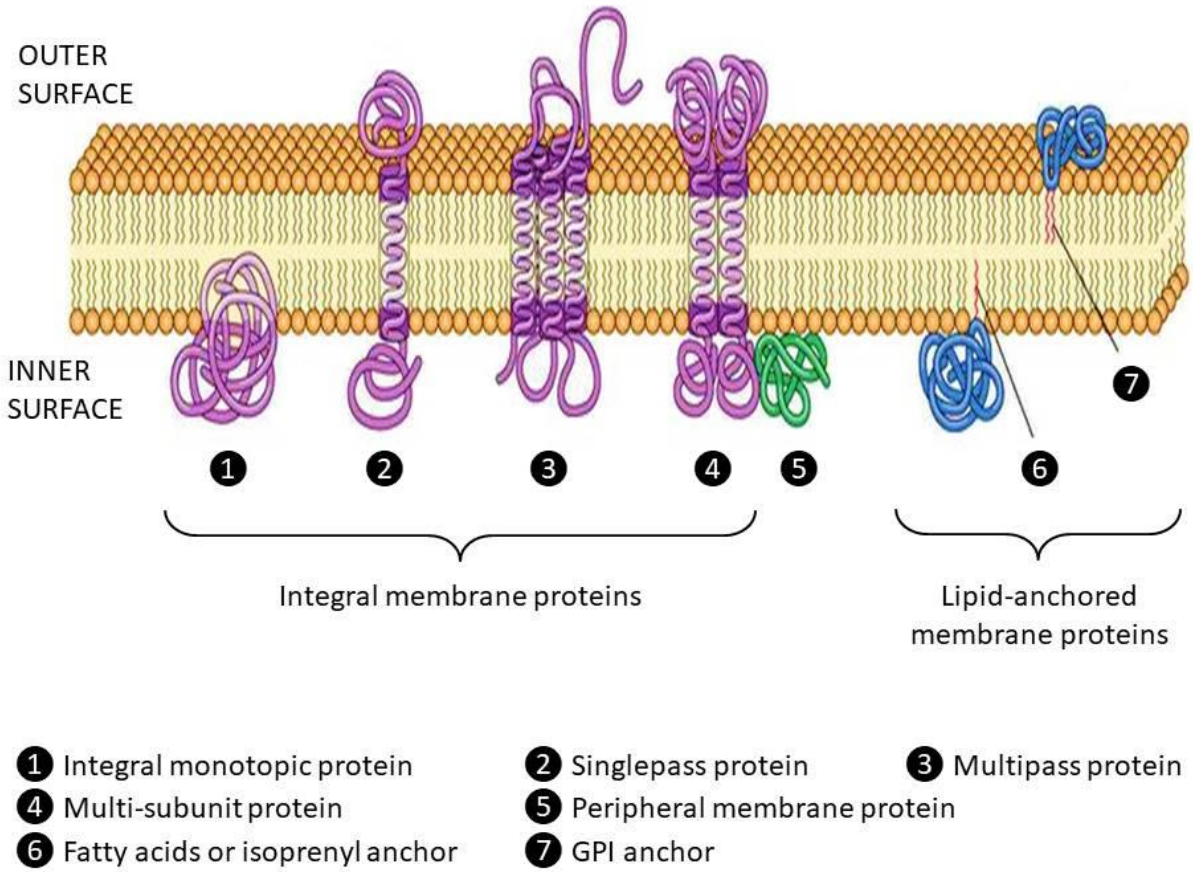
single α helix (single-pass proteins). In others, including those that will be responsible for the transmembrane transport of ions and other small water-soluble molecules, the long amino acid chain will cross the bilayer several times — either as a series of α-helices or as a β-pleated sheet in the form of a closed barrel (multipass proteins). Other membrane-associated proteins will not span the bilayer but instead will be attached to either side of the membrane. Many of these will be bound by noncovalent interactions with transmembrane proteins, but others will be bound via covalently attached lipid groups. Like the lipid molecules in the bilayer, many membrane proteins will be able to diffuse rapidly in the plane of the membrane. However, cells have been endowed with "specific processes" for immobilizing specific membrane proteins and of confining both membrane protein and

lipid molecules to particular domains in a continuous lipid bilayer.

INTEGRAL MEMBRANE PROTEINS — as their name suggests, these are permanently anchored and embedded proteins within the lipid bilayer. They cannot easily be removed from the cell membrane without the use of "specific detergents" that destroy the lipid bilayer. Integral membrane proteins float rather freely within the bilayer, much like oceans in the sea. In addition, integral proteins will usually be transmembrane proteins, extending through the lipid bilayer so that one end contacts the interior of the cell and the other touches the exterior.

The stretch of the integral protein within the hydrophobic interior of the bilayer is also hydrophobic, made up of non-polar amino acids. Like

the lipid bilayer, the exposed ends of the integral protein are hydrophilic.



Integral membrane proteins will be classified according to their relationship with the bilayer:

- Integral polytopic proteins are transmembrane proteins that will span across the cell membrane

more than once. These proteins may have different transmembrane topology. These proteins have one of two structural architectures: the α-helix bundle proteins, which are present in all types of cell membranes; and the β-pleated sheet proteins, which are found only in outer membranes of mitochondria and chloroplasts.

- Bitopic proteins are transmembrane proteins that will span across the cell membrane only once. Transmembrane helices from these proteins will have significantly different amino acid distributions to transmembrane helices from polytopic proteins.
- Integral monotopic proteins are integral membrane proteins that will be attached to only

one side of the membrane and do not span the whole way across.

PERIPHERAL MEMBRANE PROTEINS — these are only temporarily attached to the lipid bilayer or to other integral proteins. They are easily separable from the lipid bilayer, able to be removed without harming the bilayer in any way. Peripheral proteins are less mobile within the lipid bilayer. They are attached by a combination of hydrophobic, electrostatic, and other non-covalent interactions.

CARBOHYDRATES — carbohydrates, which are molecules consisting of carbon (C), hydrogen (H) and oxygen (O) atoms, with a hydrogen—oxygen atom ratio of 2:1 (as in water) and thus with the empirical formula Cm(H2O)n (where m may be different from

n), are the third major component of the cell membrane. Carbohydrates are chemically bound to glycolipids and glycoproteins. However, some membrane carbohydrates will be part of proteoglycans that will insert their amino acid chain among the lipid fatty acids. Although some carbohydrates will be found associated to intracellular membranes, most of them will be located in the outer monolayer of the plasma membrane, facing the extracellular space (see figure). In general, they will be covalently bound either to proteins (forming glycoproteins) or to lipids (forming glycolipids). These carbohydrate chains will consist of 2-60 monosaccharide units and will be either straight or branched. The synthesis of membrane carbohydrates will start in the endoplasmic reticulum, but it is in the Golgi complex where they

will be modified and grow by adding many new monomers to form complex carbohydrate molecules.

Along with membrane proteins, these carbohydrates will perform two main functions: (1) participate in cell recognition and adhesion — recognition by forming distinctive cellular markers, in some sence a type of molecular identification badges, which will allow cells to recognize each other, either cell-cell signalling or cell-pathogen interactions, and adhesion by serving as points of attachment or adherence to other cells — and (2) they have a structural role as physical barrier. These markers formed by the membrane proteins and carbohydrates will be very important for the "specific processes" that have been established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" for the immune system of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". They will allow

the immune system to differentiate anything distinguished from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" healthy cells or tissues and that is detrimental to its proper functioning and to trigger the "COMBAT", the process of "HEALING" in order to annihilate the intruder and to restore the cells or tissues to their functionnal state without damage.

STRUCTURE OF THE FATTY ACID TAILS — the structure of the fatty acid tails of the phospholipids will be important in determining the properties of the membrane, and in particular, how fluid it is.

Saturated fatty acids will have no double bonds (will be saturated with hydrogens), so they will be relatively straight. Unsaturated fatty acids, on the other hand, will contain one or more double bonds, which will often result in a bend or kink, (you can see an example of a bent, unsaturated tail in the diagram

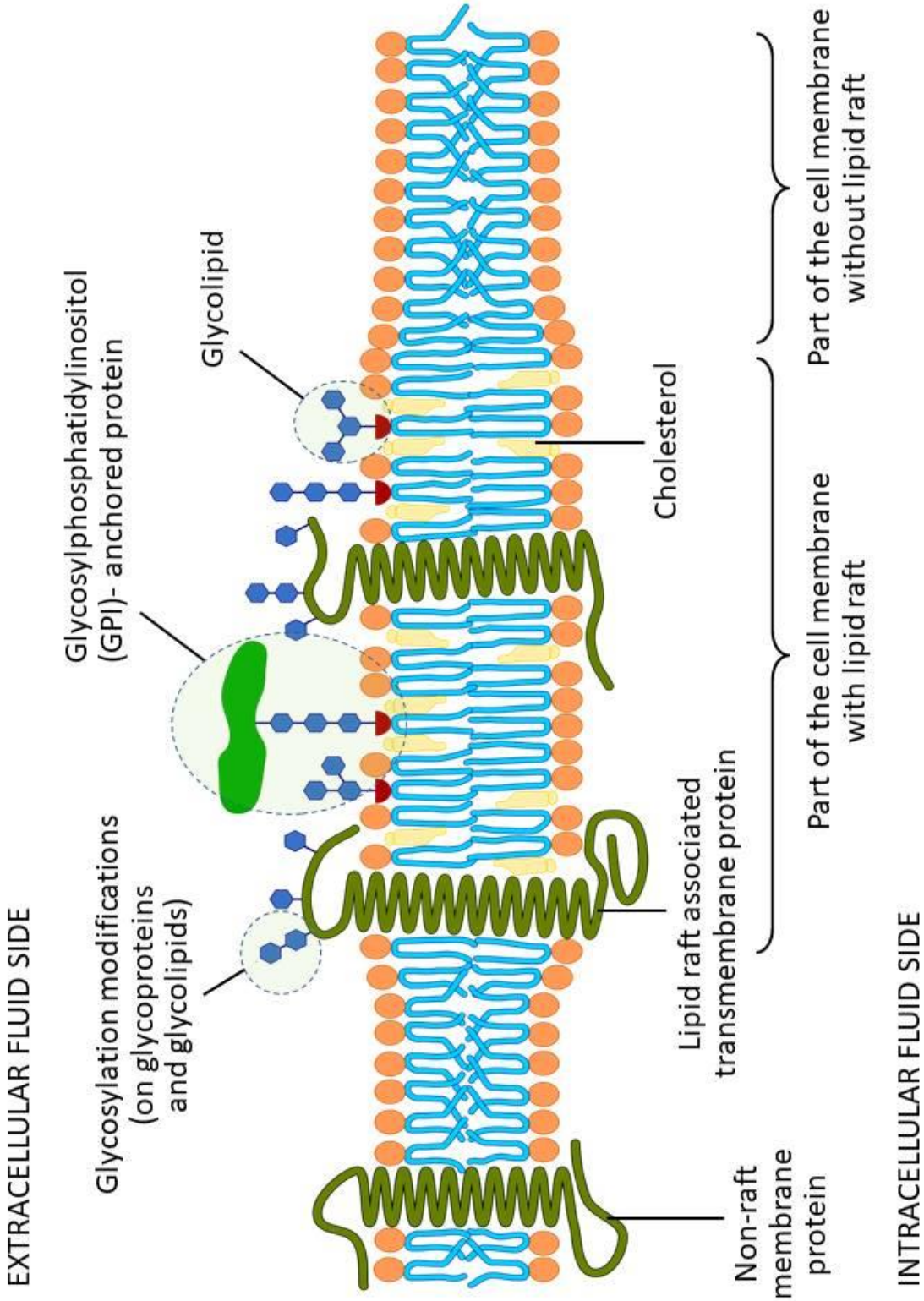
of phospholipid structure above). The saturated and unsaturated fatty acid tails of phospholipids will behave differently as temperature drops:

- At cooler temperatures, the straight tails of saturated fatty acids will be able to pack tightly together, making a dense and fairly rigid membrane.
- Phospholipids with unsaturated fatty acid tails will not be able to pack together as tightly because of the bent structure of the tails. Because of this, a membrane containing unsaturated phospholipids will stay fluid at lower temperatures than a membrane made of saturated ones.

CHOLESTEROL — in addition to phospholipids, there is an additional membrane component that

helps to maintain fluidity: it is cholesterol; a four fused carbon rings, which is embedded among the phospholipids of the membrane.

Cholesterol composes about 30% of the cell membrane and it will facilitate the modulation of the membrane fluidity over the range of physiological temperatures. The hydroxyl group of each cholesterol molecule will interact with water molecules surrounding the cell membrane, as do the polar heads of the membrane phospholipids and sphingolipids, while the bulky steroid and the hydrocarbon chain will be embedded in the cell membrane, alongside the nonpolar fatty-acid chain of the other lipids. Through the interaction with the phospholipid fatty-acid chains, cholesterol will increase the cell membrane packing, which both will alter the cell membrane fluidity and maintain the cell membrane integrity.


EXTRACELLULAR FLUID SIDE
Glycosylation modifications (on glycoproteins and glycolipids)
Glycosylphosphatidylinositol (GPI)- anchored protein
Glycolipid
Lipid raft associated transmembrane protein
Cholesterol
Non-raft membrane protein
Part of the cell membrane with lipid raft
Part of the cell membrane without lipid raft
INTRACELLULAR FLUID SIDE

The cell membrane will remain stable and durable without being rigid, allowing a cell to change shape and facilitate a manifestation of the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”.

The structure of the tetracyclic ring of cholesterol will contribute to the fluidity of the cell membrane, as the molecule will be in a trans-conformation making all but the side chain of cholesterol rigid and planar. In this structural role, cholesterol also will reduce the permeability of the cell membrane to neutral solutes, hydrogen ions, and sodium ions.

Cholesterol will be abundantly found in membrane structures designated as “lipid rafts”. Depicted in the figure above, lipid rafts are organized structures within the cell membrane, more ordered than the

bulk cell membrane and enriched in cholesterol and sphingolipids. They will represent a platform for protein-lipid and protein—protein interactions and for cellular communication. Lipid rafts will affect the cell membrane fluidity, neurotransmission, and trafficking of "specific receptors" and the membrane proteins.

MOVEMENT OF SUBSTANCES — the whole chemical structure of the cell membrane makes it remarkably flexible, the ideal boundary for rapidly growing and dividing cells, yet remaining also a formidable barrier that will allow some dissolved substances, or solutes, to pass while blocking others.

In much the same as all "Divine Particles" are always in movement, each "Divine Particle" in movement in itself and in relation to others, and their movements are not disordered, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established such features to be applied to the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" and all its constituents. It is so that, by inheritance, all "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" will also have such features. Consequently, lipids and proteins will be constantly in movement (hence the fluid mosaic designation mentioned above). This feature is at the basis of the principle of quantitative and qualitative growth of all structures (e.g. tissues and organs in all their forms) that will be built from a cell.

By inheritance from its constituents "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances", a "cell" will also possess a dynamism, a principle of action, an ability to produce this "specific work" which will shift it from the absence of "specific behavior" to the "specific behavior" considered, in short, an "energy" which is

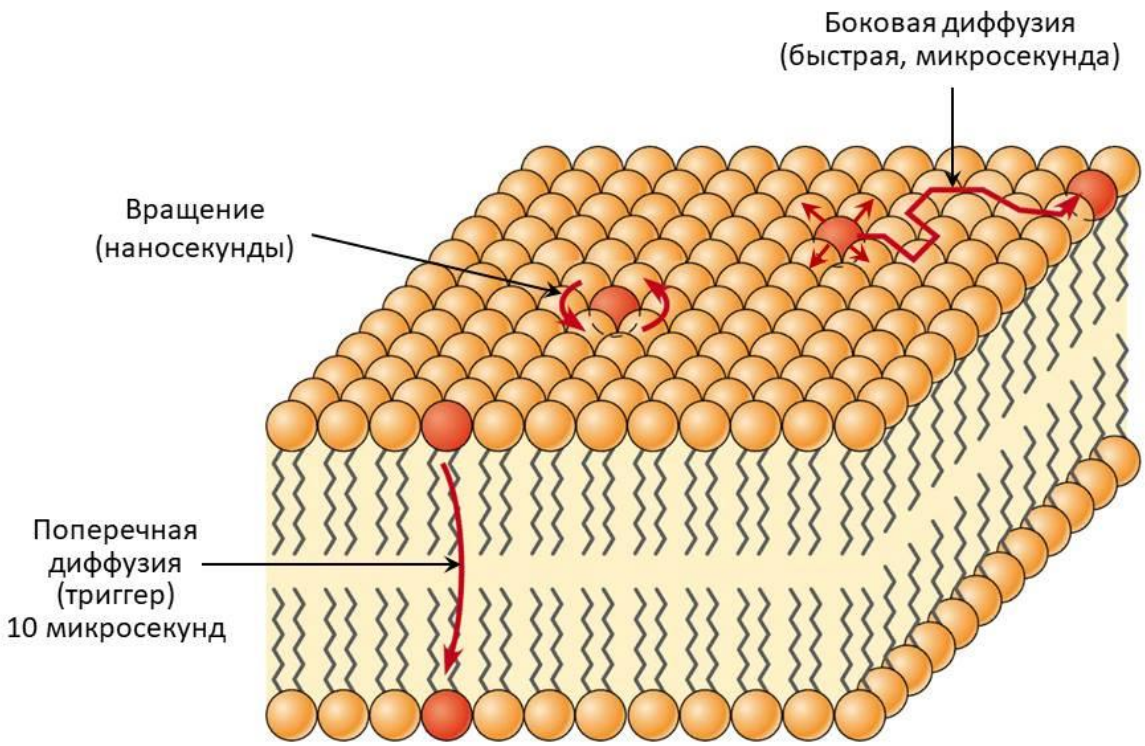
called: the energy of the “specific behavior”, — in the case of the “movement”, it will be that, which is called “kinetic” energy —, which is associated with the “specific work” performed by those “specific elementary processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and placed in a “cell”, and which is necessary to pass a “cell” from the absence of “specific behavior” to the “specific behavior” considered. Thus, different denominations are associated with this “specific work” according to the desired “specific behavior”; the example of that, which will be called: “ELECTRICITY”, in all its forms, and which derives from the “movement”, as that “energy” produced by the displacement of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituent of the “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituent of a cell and which will manifest itself by different phenomena

such as attraction and repulsion (static electricity), heat, chemical, luminous, magnetic, mechanical (dynamic electricity), etc...

The magnitude of the manifestation of these "specific effects" and associated "specific behaviors" by a "cell", being the result of the combination and a "specific interpretation" of "specific effects" and associated "specific behaviors" of "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents, it will of course be higher than those of the constituents taken in on their own as a single unit.

The "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" provided by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", is the external "specific supply of subsistence" that will allow the "cell" to maintain its dynamism.

Three main modes of movement can be considered in the cell membrane: rotational, translational and transbilayer.



Rotational movement will occur essentially around an axis perpendicular to the plane of the membrane. Both lipids and proteins will rotate around their long axis, under physiological conditions, at frequencies in the range of 10^8 to 10^9 per second for lipid molecules

and 10^3 to 10^5 per second for protein molecules. If this rotational movement is hindered, then the constituent molecules of the considered proteins and lipids will loose their functionality. Translational diffusion of lipids and proteins will occur along the plane of the membrane, unhindered by diffusion barriers. Translational (or lateral) diffusion will occur as in conventional molecular diffusion (e.g. solutes in water) only in two dimensions; it is what will provide the cell membrane with a fluid structure. The diffusion coefficients will be in the range of 10^{-8} to 10^{-9} cm^2 per second for lipids and 10^{-9} to 10^{-11} cm^2 per second for integral membrane proteins. Transbilayer lipid motion will occur to remove instabilities that may occur as a result of the insertion of foreign molecules in one of the cell membrane layer.

Many of the proteins constituents of the cell membrane are transmembrane proteins, which are embedded in the membrane but stick out on both sides. Some of these proteins will be receptors which will bind to “specific signal” molecules, while others will be ion channels which will be the only means of allowing ions into or out of the cell. These proteins in the cell membrane will selectively manage the cellular entry and exit of water-soluble, however not lipid-soluble, products.

Movement of lipids within each layer of the lipid bilayer occurs readily and rapidly due to membrane fluidity. This type of movement will be designated as the “lateral diffusion”. While the movement in “lateral diffusion” will occur rapidly, movement of molecules from one leaflet over to the other layer will occur much more slowly. This type of molecular movement

will be designated as the “transverse diffusion” and will occur only in the presence of the “specific enzyme” action. There are three lipid translocating “specific enzymes” that will catalyze the movement of compounds in the “transverse diffusion”. Flippases enzymes will facilitate the movement of the membrane glycerophospholipids/sphingolipids from the outer layer to the inner layer (cytoplasmic side) of the cell. Floppases enzymes will facilitate the movement of the membrane lipids in the opposite direction. Scramblases enzymes will facilitate the movement of the membrane lipids in either direction. These lipid translocating “specific enzymes” will be required to equalize the number of lipids at both sides of the cell membrane when a new cell membrane/organelle will be generated, lipid synthesis taking place only on one side of the bilayer. It is so that, these lipid translocating “specific

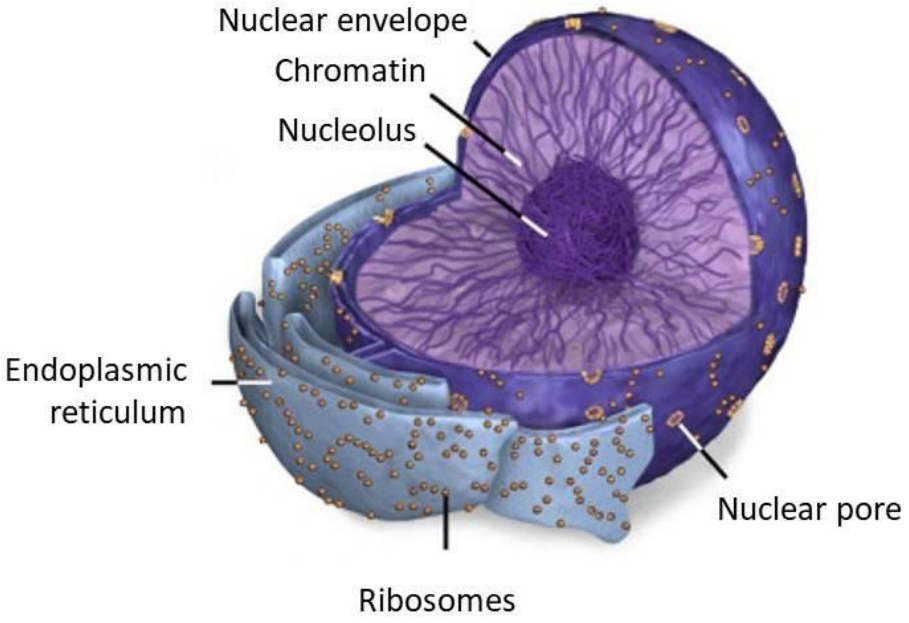
enzymes" will help maintain the symmetrical feature of the cell membrane.

Lipid-soluble molecules and some small molecules will be able to permeate the membrane, but the lipid bilayer of the membrane will effectively repel the many large, water-soluble molecules and electrically charged ions that the cell must import or export in order to live. Transport of these vital substances will be carried out by certain classes of intrinsic proteins that will form a variety of transport systems: some will be open channels, which will allow ions to diffuse directly into the cell; others will be "facilitators", which, through a little-understood chemical transformation, will help solutes diffuse past the lipid screen; yet others will act as "pumps" that will force solutes through the membrane when they will not be concentrated enough to diffuse spontaneously.

Particles too large to be diffused or pumped will often be swallowed or disgorged whole by an opening and closing of the membrane.

Active and passive transport processes are two processes through which molecules and other materials will move in and out of a cell and across intracellular membranes. Active transport is the movement of molecules or ions against a concentration gradient (from an area of lower to higher concentration), which does not ordinarily occur, so enzymes and energy are required. Passive transport is the movement of molecules or ions from an area of higher to lower concentration. There are multiple forms of passive transport: simple diffusion, facilitated diffusion, filtration, and osmosis. Passive transport occurs because of the entropy of the system, so additional energy isn't required for it to occur.

THE CELL STRUCTURE — THE CELL NUCLEUS



The cell nucleus is the most noticeable organelle within the cell. Most of the genetic material will be contained in the nucleus, while a small amount of it

will be found in mitochondria. The genetic material contained in the nucleus has been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" so that it will never be removed from the cell nucleus. However, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed and established "specific processes" through which the genetic material kept in the cell will be transcribed (replicated) in the form of "specific molecules" that may travel out of the nucleus. "Déjà vu ?" Does this sound familiar to you? NO? Remember what we have explained already about "THE SHEKINAH" and its replica which is designated as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The cell nucleus in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is only 6 micrometres in diameter, yet it

contains about 1.8 metres of genetic material (namely, DNA, or deoxyribonucleic acid, a "nucleic acid"[595] that will be the hereditary material in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"). This is distributed among 46 chromosomes, each consisting of a single DNA molecule about 40 mm long. This extraordinary packaging structure achieved by "THE DIVINE FORCE" can be viewed in a scale model enlarged a million times. On such enlarged scale a genetic material (namely, DNA) molecule would be a thin string of 2 mm thick, and the average

---

[595] A nucleic acid is a long molecule made up of smaller molecules called nucleotides. Nucleic acids are macromolecules; which means they are molecules composed of many smaller molecular units. Thes units are called nucleotides, and they are chemically linked to one another in a chain. In DNA, the nucleotides are referred to in shorthand as A, C, T, and G. In RNA, the nucleotides are A, C, U, and G. The order, or sequence, of the nucleotides in DNA allows nucleic acid to encode the genetic blueprint of an organism.

SMILL DOL

chromosome would contain 40 km of genetic material. With a diameter of only 6 micrometres, the nucleus would contain 1800 km of genetic material. The nucleus has been assigned a very important "specific work". As it will contain genetic material, it will coordinate the cell activities like protein synthesis and cell division. Anatomically the nucleus is made up of several components: nuclear envelope, nuclear lamina, nucleolus, chromosomes and nucleoplasm are some of these components.

All of these components will work together in order for the nucleus to accomplish all of its "specific work". Namely, this "specific work" will include the following tasks:

1. Control of the genetical information of the cell and thus the heredity characteristics of an organism;

2. Control of the protein and enzyme synthesis;
3. Control of cell division and cell growth;
4. Storage of generic material and ribosome;
5. Regulation of the transcription of the generic material to protein;
6. Production of ribosomes.

THE NUCLEAR ENVELOPE — the nuclear envelope surrounds the nucleus, separating it from the cell's cytoplasm. It is a double membrane. Each membrane is a phospholipid bilayer associated with proteins, and the two membranes are divided by 20 to 40 nanometers of space. The two membranes of the nuclear envelope will be referred to as the inner and outer nuclear membranes. The outer membrane is continuous with the cell's endoplasmic reticulum, and therefore the space between the inner and outer

nuclear membranes links to the lumen of the endoplasmic reticulum. Like the endoplasmic reticulum, the outer nuclear membrane has ribosomes attached to it. Contrastingly, the inner membrane of the nuclear envelope is attached to proteins that are specific to the nucleus, and therefore found nowhere else.

The nuclear envelope is perforated with tiny pores with diameters of around 100 nanometers. The inner and outer membranes of the envelope are continuous around the pores. Each pore is lined with a structure of 50 to 100 different proteins known as the nuclear pore complex. These pore complexes will regulate the movements of macromolecules, genetic material and proteins into and out of the nucleus. This movement of molecules also will be designated as nuclear transport and it is an application of the concept of

"movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement". Small molecules will move passively through the pores, but larger molecules, including genetic material and many proteins, will be too large for this and will move actively. During this active process, they will be selectively recognised and transported in one specific direction. The traffic of genetic material and proteins through the nuclear pore complex will be particularly important, as they will play a role in gene expression.

The inner nuclear membrane is internally lined by protein filaments meshwork organised in a net-like fashion, designated as nuclear lamina. The proteins that make up the nuclear lamina will be designated as lamins, which are intermediate filament proteins. These will support the nuclear envelope, ensuring

that the overall shape and structure of the nucleus is maintained. In addition to lamins there is another set of membrane proteins designated as lamina associated proteins, which will help to mediate the interaction between the lamina and inner nuclear membrane. The nuclear lamina, along with protein fibers designated as the nuclear matrix, will also to aid in the organisation of genetic material, allowing it to function more efficiently.

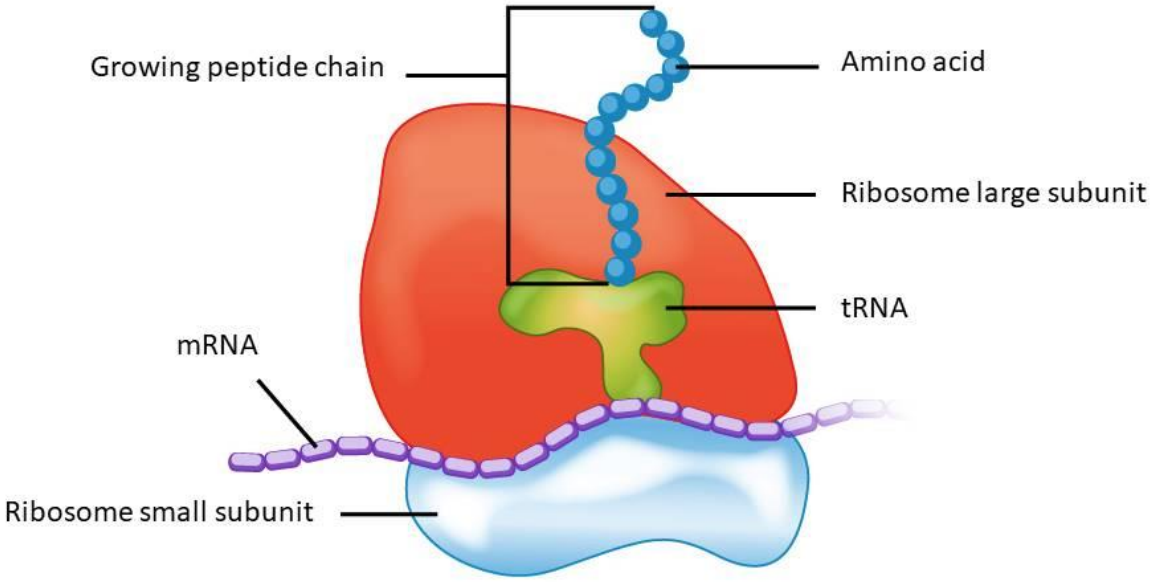
When a nucleus will not be dividing, a structure designated as the nucleolus will become visible. In fact, it is the most prominent structure within the nucleus. In general there will be only a single nucleolus — a mass of granules and fibers attached to chromatin — present inside the cell, but some nuclei will have multiple nucleoli.

THE NUCLEOLUS — the nucleolus is the site of ribosomal genetic material production. Inside the nucleolus, genetic material molecules will be combined with proteins to form ribosomes. The nucleolus will be involved in genetic material transcription, pre-genetic material processing and ribosome subunit assembly. The nucleolus is not surrounded by a membrane, but it has a unique density, separating it from the surrounding nucleoplasm, and allowing it to be visualised under at the microscopic scale. As well as being involved in ribosomal biogenesis, the nucleolus will have other roles, as it will contain a number of proteins unrelated to genetic material and ribosome synthesis.

Nucleoplasm is similar to the cytoplasm of a cell, in that it is semi-liquid, and fills the empty space in the nucleus. It is a form of protoplasm and surrounds the

chromosomes and nucleoli inside the nucleus. It also has various proteins and enzymes dissolved within it.

RIBOSOMES — ribosomes are the molecular departments responsible for protein synthesis in the highly specialized proteins manufacturing factory designated as the cell and that has its own internal supply chain and quality control units.



A ribosome is made out of proteins and ribonucleic acids (RNA) — the travelling "specific molecules" into which will be transcribed (replicated) the genetic material kept in the cell —, and each ribosome consists of two separate RNA-protein complexes, known as the small and large subunits.

Both subunits, comprised of both ribonucleic acid and protein components, are linked to each other by interactions between the proteins in one subunit and the rRNAs in the other subunit. The ribonucleic acid will be obtained from the nucleolus, at the point where ribosomes will be arranged in a cell. The large subunit sits on top of the small subunit, with an RNA template sandwiched between the two.

In eukaryote cells, ribosomes will receive their orders for protein synthesis from the nucleus, where portions of deoxyribonucleic acid (DNA) will be

transcribed to make messenger RNAs (mRNAs). An mRNA will travel to the ribosome department, which will use the information it contains to build a protein with a specific amino acid sequence. This process will be designated as “translation”. Since prokaryote cells will not have a nucleus, their mRNAs will be transcribed in the cytosol and will be translated by ribosomes immediately.

Eukaryotic ribosomes may be either free, meaning that they are floating around in the cytosol, or bound, meaning that they are attached to the endoplasmic reticulum or the outside of the nuclear envelope.

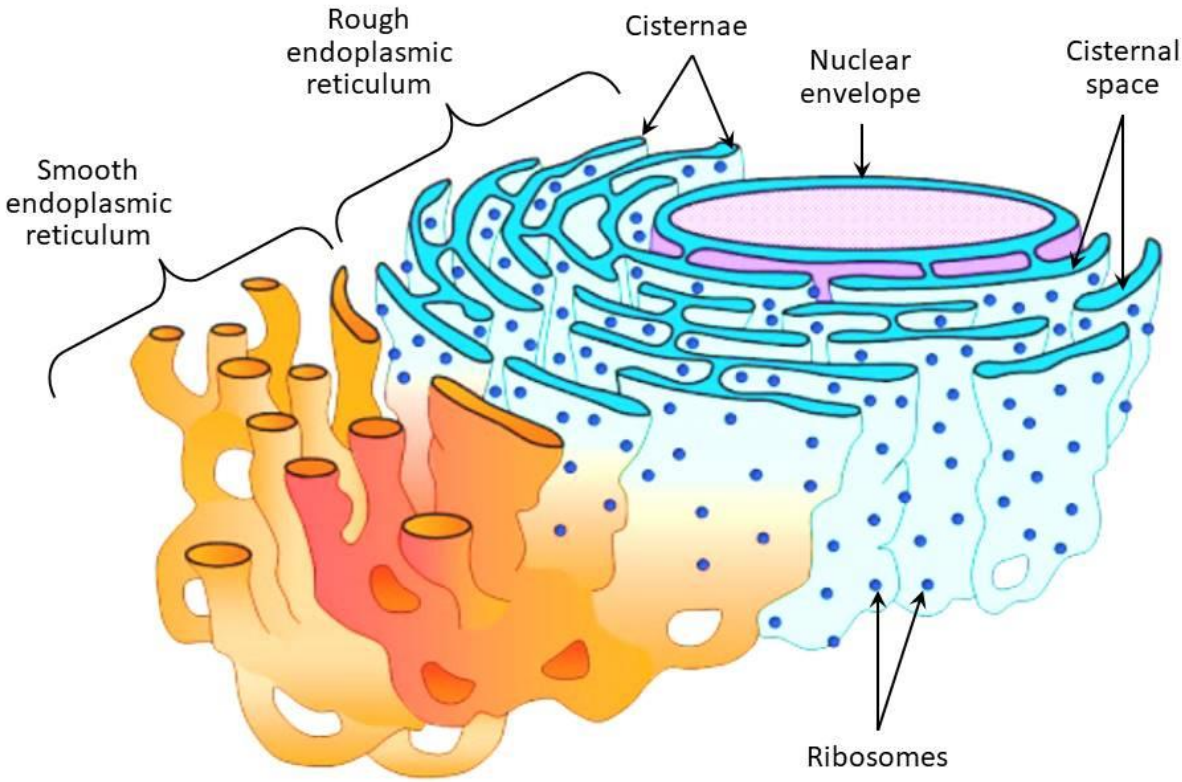
Because protein synthesis will be an essential function of all cells, ribosomes will be found in practically every cell type. However, eukaryotic cells that will specialize in producing proteins will have particularly large numbers of ribosomes.

The main “specific task” that has been assigned to ribosomes is to bring together amino acids to form particular proteins, which are important for completing the “specific work” of the cell.

THE CELL STRUCTURE — THE ENDOPLASMIC RETICULUM

The endoplasmic reticulum is a membranous structure that contains a network of tubules and vesicles. Its structure is such that substances can move through it and be kept in isolation from the rest of the cell until the manufacturing processes conducted within are completed.

There are two types of endoplasmic reticulum, each with assigned distinct “specific work”, and differing morphology: rough (granular) and smooth (agranular).



The rough endoplasmic reticulum (granular endoplasmic reticulum) will have membrane-bound ribosomes that give it the characteristic "rough" appearance. These ribosomes will create proteins that will be destined for the cisternal space of the endoplasmic reticulum and will be moved into the organelle as they will be translated. These proteins will contain a short "specific signal" created by a few

amino acids in their N-terminus and they will be initially translated in the cytoplasm. However, as soon as the "specific signal" will be translated, special proteins will bind to the growing polypeptide chain and will move the entire ribosome and associated translation machinery to the endoplasmic reticulum. Such movement will be another application of the concept of "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement". Without the "movement", nothing can be accomplished. All the "specific signals" received and emitted by organelles within any cell have been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". These polypeptides could be resident proteins of the rough endoplasmic reticulum, or be moved towards the Golgi network to be sorted and secreted. The "specific

work" of the rough endoplasmic reticulum will be to synthesize new proteins.

The smooth endoplasmic reticulum (agranular endoplasmic reticulum) will not have any attached ribosomes. Its "specific work" will be to synthesize different types of lipids (fats) and to act as the calcium store for the cell. The smooth endoplasmic reticulum also will play a role in carbohydrate and drug metabolism.

The endoplasmic reticulum membrane system can be morphologically divided into two structures: cisternae and sheets. Cisternae are tubular in structure and form a three-dimensional polygonal network. Endoplasmic reticulum sheets, on the other hand, are membrane-enclosed, two-dimensional flattened sacs that extend across the cytoplasm. They will be frequently associated with ribosomes and

special proteins that will be designated as translocons that are necessary for protein translation within the rough endoplasmic reticulum.

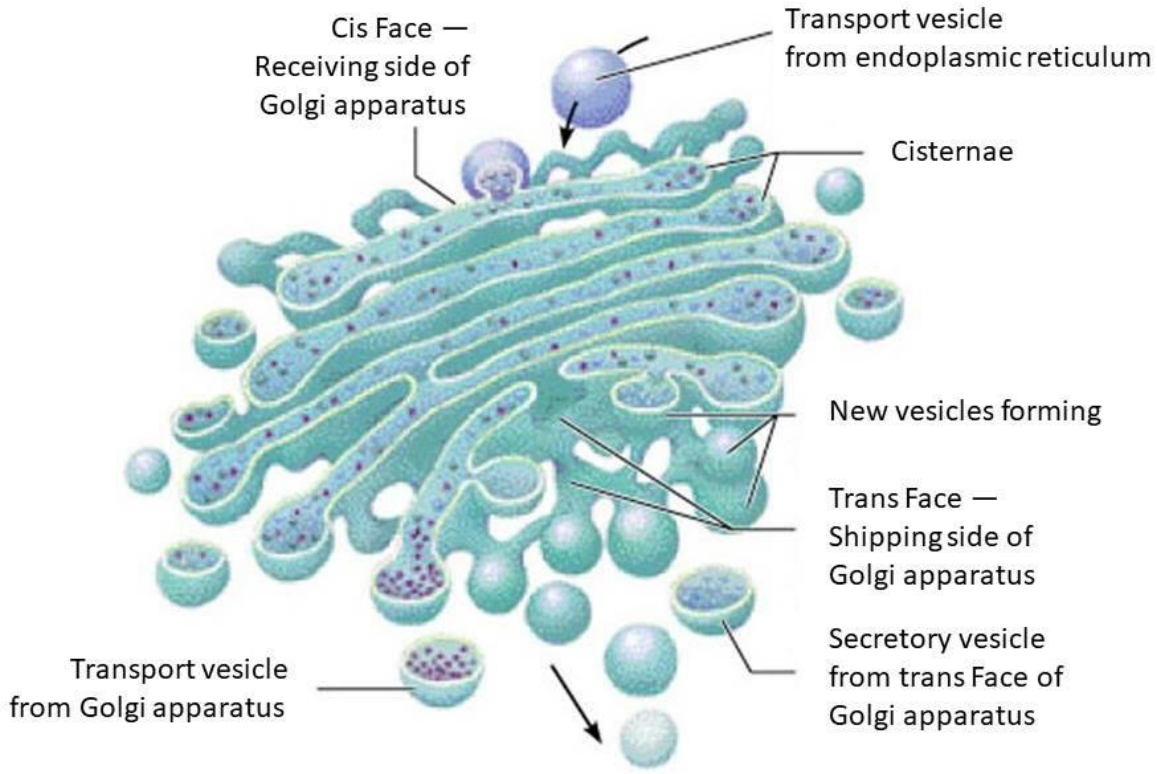
The construction of the endoplasmic reticulum will be closely related with the presence of cytoskeletal elements, especially microtubules. Endoplasmic reticulum membranes, especially cisternae, will move and branch along microtubules. It is the endoplasmic reticulum that will process most of the "specific instructions" coming from the nucleus and which will contain indications regarding the manufacturing of proteins. As such, the endoplasmic reticulum surrounds the nucleus and radiates outward. The rough endoplasmic reticulum has many ribosomes, which will be the primary location of protein production. This portion of the organelle will create proteins and will begin to fold them into the proper

formation. The smooth endoplasmic reticulum will be the primary location for lipid synthesis. As such, it will not contain any ribosomes. Rather, it will conduct a series of chemical reactions which will create the phospholipid molecules necessary to create various membranes and organelles.

THE CELL STRUCTURE — THE GOLGI APPARATUS

The Golgi apparatus is an organelle comprised of a series of flattened sacs that extend from the endoplasmic reticulum and that move molecules from the endoplasmic reticulum to their destination. The organelle also will modify products of the endoplasmic reticulum to their final form. The main function of the Golgi apparatus will be the ability to deliver vesicles, or packets of various cell products, to different locations throughout the cell. The Golgi apparatus also will have important functions in tagging vesicles with proteins and sugar molecules,

which will serve as identifiers for the vesicles so that they can be delivered to the proper target.



The Golgi apparatus, from its receiving side designated as “cis Face”, will receive proteins and lipids (fats) from the rough endoplasmic reticulum. It will modify some of them and it will sort, concentrate and pack them into sealed droplets called vesicles.

Depending on the contents, these will be despatched to one of three destinations, via the shipping side of the Golgi apparatus, which is designated as “trans Face”:

1. Destination 1: within the cell, to organelles designated as lysosomes.
2. Destination 2: the plasma membrane of the cell. Vesicles containing biochemicals for continuous secretion will flow to and fuse with the plasma membrane. This group of secretions will contribute to the biochemicals of the extracellular matrix, will act as “specific chemical signals” to other cells, and provide proteins for the repair and replacement of the plasma membrane. This constitutive (or continuous) secretory pathway will also be the default pathway. Products from the Golgi

apparatus, which will not be labelled for other routes, will use this destination.

3. Destination 3: outside of the cell. The way in which chemicals move through the Golgi apparatus from cisterna to cisterna is an application of the concept of "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement".

Typically, proteins and cellular products will be manufactured in the endoplasmic reticulum. The rough endoplasmic reticulum has a number of ribosomes, which will assemble proteins from "specific instructions" that it will receive. Throughout the rest of the endoplasmic reticulum, these protein products will be folded and modified through a marvellous process of quality control checking. As

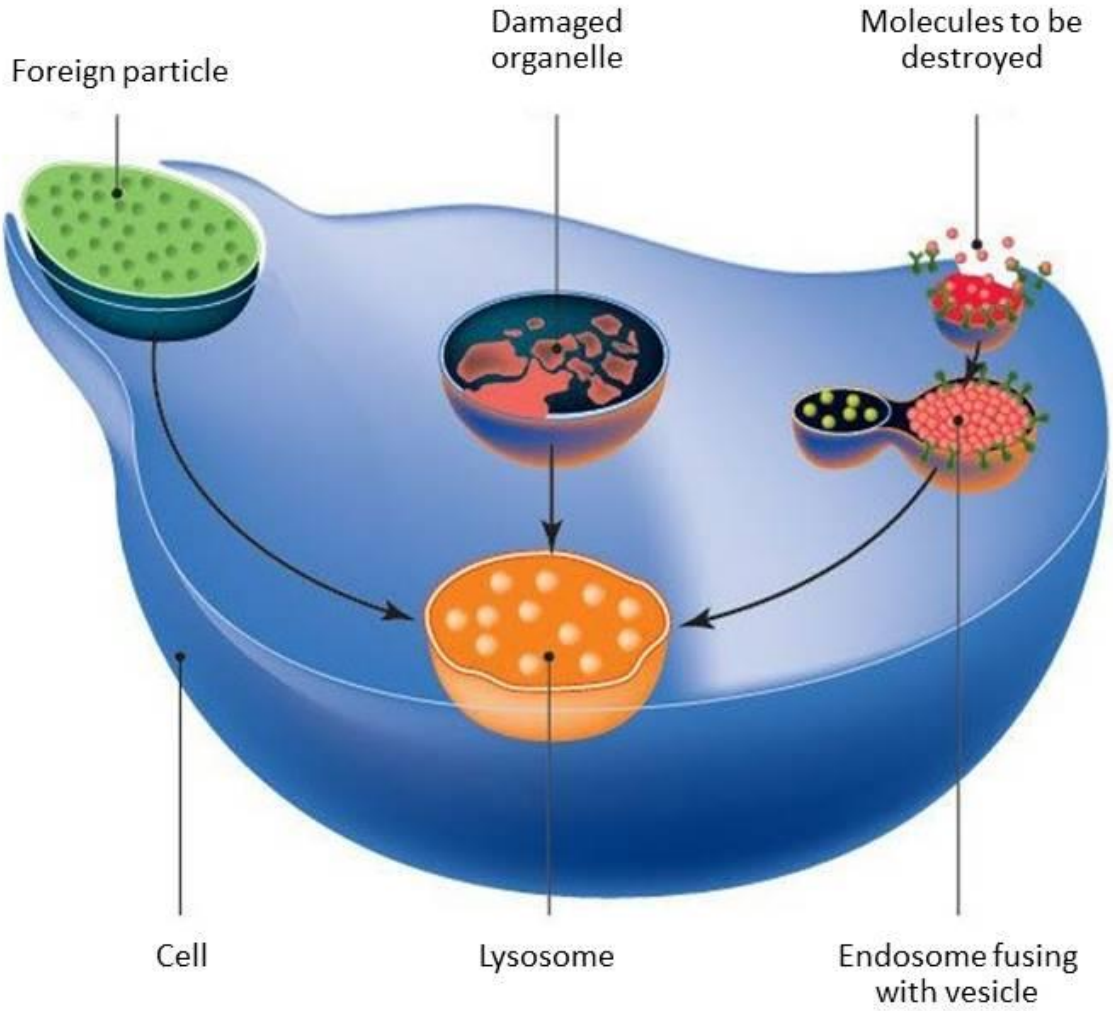
they will reach the Golgi apparatus, more modifications will be made. Finally, the products will be packaged within vesicles which will be “labeled” by other proteins and molecules. The vesicles will be released and based on their tags or labels they will be carried to the appropriate location within the cell by the cytoskeleton.

The Golgi apparatus will have many discrete tasks attached to its “specific work”. But, all tasks will be associated with moving molecules from the endoplasmic reticulum to their final destination and modifying certain products along the way. The multiple sacs of the Golgi apparatus will serve as different chambers for chemical reactions. As the products of the endoplasmic reticulum will move through the Golgi apparatus, they will be continuously transferred into new environments, and

the reactions that can take place will be different. In this way, a product can be given modifications, or multiple products can be combined to form large macromolecules. The many sacs and folds of the Golgi apparatus will allow for many reactions to take place at the same time, increasing the speed at which an organism will be able to produce products.

THE CELL STRUCTURE — THE LYSOSOMES, THE SECRETORY VESICLE, AND THE PEROXISOMES

Lysosomes are membrane-enclosed organelles, which contain an array of enzymes capable of breaking down all types of biological polymers — proteins, nucleic acids, carbohydrates, and lipids. Lysosomes function as the digestive system of the cell, serving both to degrade material taken up from outside the cell and to digest obsolete components of the cell itself.



In their simplest form, lysosomes are visualized as dense spherical vacuoles, but they can display considerable variation in size and shape as a result of differences in the materials that have been taken up for digestion. Lysosomes thus represent

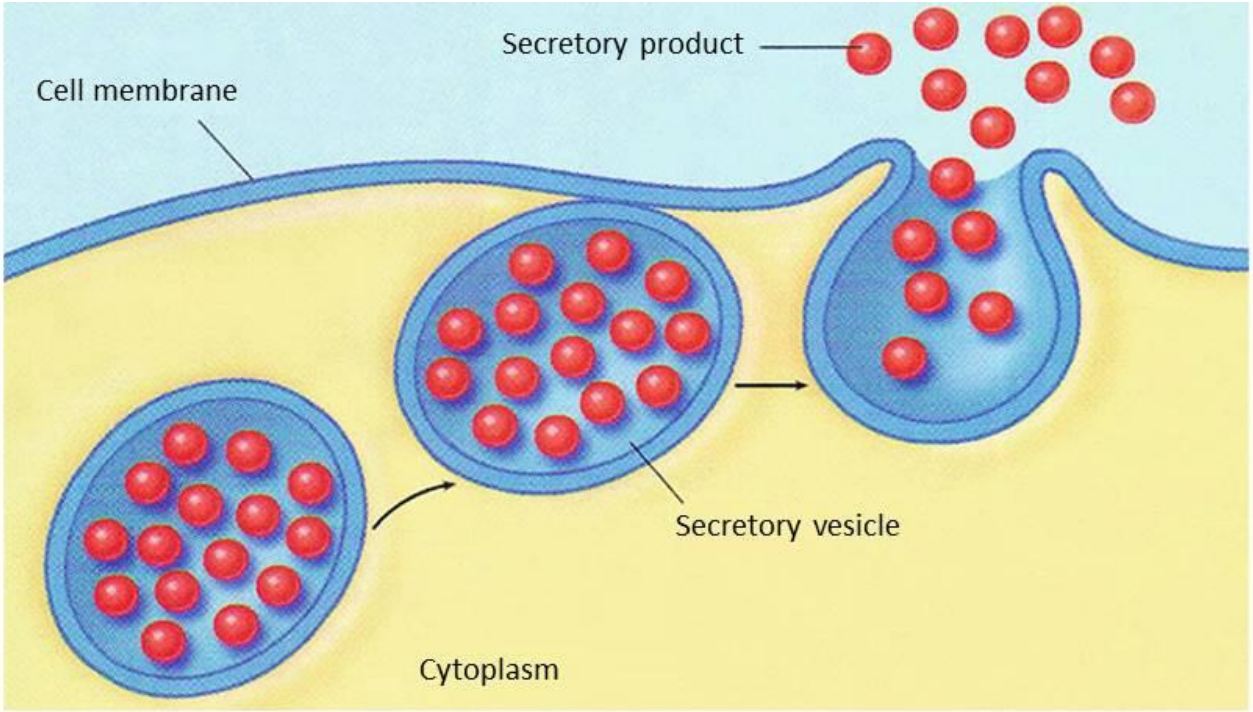
morphologically diverse organelles defined by the common function of degrading intracellular material.

Lysosomes contain about 40 different degradative enzymes that can hydrolyze proteins, DNA, RNA, polysaccharides, and lipids. All of the lysosomal enzymes are acid hydrolases, which are active at the acidic pH (about 5), which is maintained within lysosomes, but not at the neutral pH (about 7.2) characteristic of the rest of the cytoplasm. The requirement of these lysosomal hydrolases for acidic pH provides double protection against uncontrolled digestion of the contents of the cytosol; even if the lysosomal membrane were to break down, the released acid hydrolases would be inactive at the neutral pH of the cytosol. To maintain their acidic internal pH, lysosomes must actively concentrate H+ ions (protons). This is accomplished by a proton

pump in the lysosomal membrane, which actively transports protons into the lysosome from the cytosol. This pumping requires expenditure of energy in the form of ATP hydrolysis, since it maintains approximately a hundredfold higher H+ concentration inside the lysosome.

One of the major functions of lysosomes is the digestion of material taken up from outside the cell by endocytosis. However, the role of lysosomes in the digestion of material taken up by endocytosis relates not only to the function of lysosomes but also to their formation. In particular, lysosomes are formed by the fusion of transport vesicles budded from the trans-Golgi network with endosomes, which contain molecules taken up by endocytosis at the plasma membrane.

The formation of lysosomes thus represents an intersection between the secretory pathway, through which lysosomal proteins are processed, and the endocytic pathway, through which extracellular molecules are taken up at the cell surface. Material from outside the cell is taken up in clathrin-coated endocytic vesicles, which bud from the plasma membrane and then fuse with early endosomes. Membrane components are then recycled to the plasma membrane and the early endosomes gradually mature into late endosomes, which are the precursors to lysosomes. One of the important changes during endosome maturation is the lowering of the internal pH to about 5.5, which plays a key role in the delivery of lysosomal acid hydrolases from the trans Golgi network.



A structure that is similar to a lysosome is the secretory vesicle. Secretory vesicles are small, membrane-enclosed sacs that store and transport substances to and from one cell to another and from one part of a cell to another. The small, spherical compartment of vesicles is separated from the cytosol by at least one lipid bilayer.

Because secretory vesicles are made of phospholipids, they can break off of and fuse with other

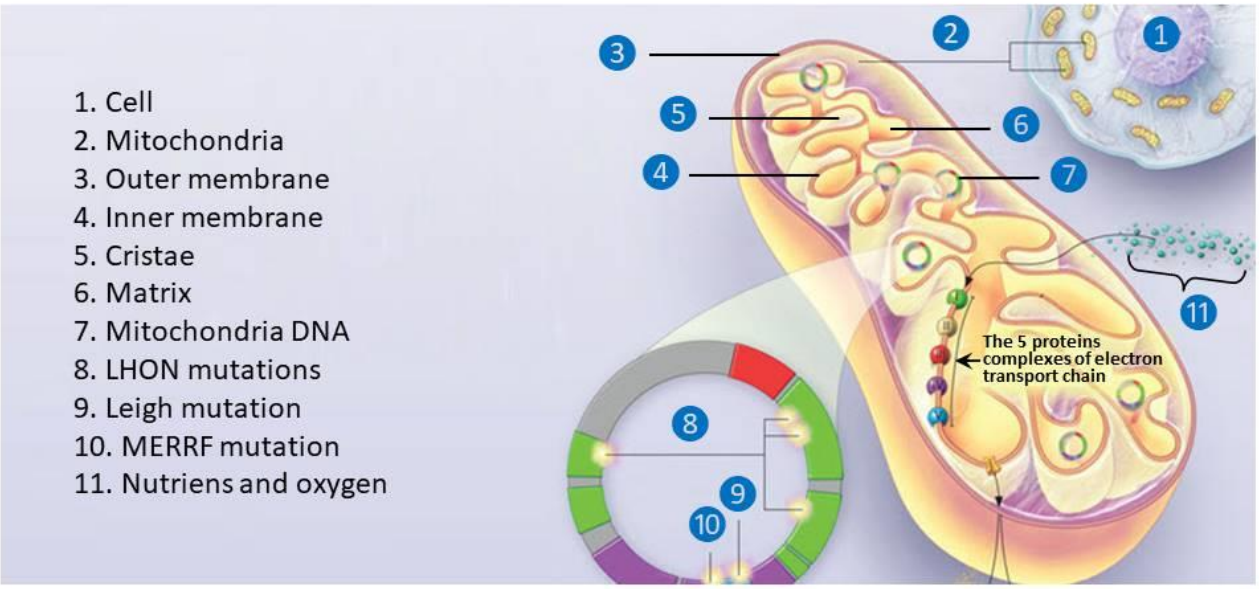
membraneous material. It is so that, secretory vesicles can fuse with the cell membrane when their contents is to be released outside the boundaries of the cell. However, secretory vesicles can also fuse with other organelles, which are present inside the cell to release or engulf substances. The function of secretory vesicles in a cell, thus, varies depending on the type of vesicle that is present and as it was designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

Peroxisomes, found in all eukaryotic cells, are bounded by a single membrane and contain neither DNA nor elements of a translation system. These organelles harbor high concentrations of oxidative enzymes such as catalase and urate oxidase and are a major site of oxygen utilization. Peroxisomes generate hydrogen peroxide (H2O2) — which is the basis of the

name peroxisome —, which is then use (via catalase) to oxidize a variety of substrates, by converting hydrogen peroxide to water and oxygen. By virtue of this function, peroxisomes will play an important role in the detoxification of substances, which are potentially harmful to the cell. Peroxisomes are biochemically diverse, even within a single cell. Peroxisomes will be formed directly from the endoplasmic reticulum rather than from the Golgi apparatus like lysosomes.

THE CELL STRUCTURE — THE MITOCHONDRIA

Mitochondria are round to oval in shape organelles, structured with two membranes: an outer membrane and an inner membrane. These membranes are made of phospholipid layers, just like the cell membrane.



The outer mitochondrial membrane, which encloses the entire organelle, is 6 to 7.5 nanometers thick. It has a protein-to-phospholipid ratio similar to that of the cell membrane (about 1:1 by weight). It contains large numbers of integral membrane proteins designated as porins. A major trafficking protein is the pore-forming voltage-dependent anion channel. This pore-forming voltage-dependent anion channel will be the primary transporter of nucleotides, ions and metabolites between the cytosol and the intermembrane space. It is formed as a beta barrel that spans the outer membrane. Larger proteins will be able to enter the mitochondrion if a signaling sequence at their N-terminal binds to a large multisubunit protein designated as translocase in the outer membrane, which then will actively move them across this outer membrane. Mitochondrial pro-

proteins are imported through specialised translocation complexes.

The outer membrane will also contain enzymes that will be involved in such diverse activities as the elongation of fatty acids, oxidation of epinephrine, and the degradation of tryptophan. Disruption of the outer membrane will allow proteins in the intermembrane space to leak into the cytosol, which afterward will lead to the destruction of the cell. The mitochondrial outer membrane can associate with the endoplasmic reticulum membrane, in a structure that will be designated as the mitochondria-associated endoplasmic reticulum-membrane. This association will be important in the endoplasmic reticulum-mitochondria calcium signaling and it will be involved in the transfer of lipids between the endoplasmic reticulum and mitochondria. Outside

the outer membrane there are small particles of 6 nanometers of diameter.

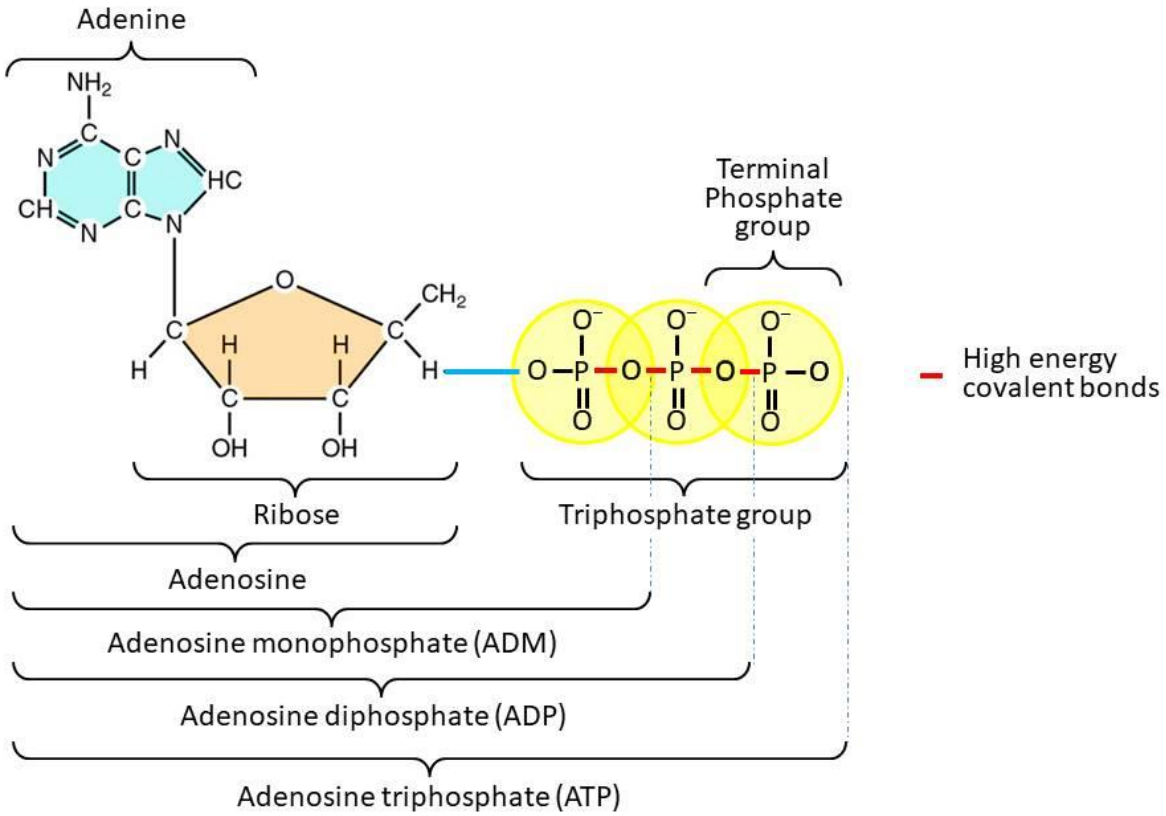
The inner membrane is far less permeable than the outer membrane. The inner mitochondrial membrane contains proteins with three types of tasks:

1. Those that will perform the electron transport chain — which is a series of electron transporters embedded in the inner mitochondrial membrane that will shuttle electrons from the nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide molecule and from the hydroquinone form of the flavin adenine dinucleotide molecule to molecular oxygen — of oxidation-reduction reactions;
2. Those that will catalyse the synthesis process through which will be generated the energy storage molecule adenosine triphosphate

(ATP[596]), and which will be formed from adenosine diphosphate (ADP) molecule and inorganic phosphate.

---

[596] As its name suggests, the ATP (adenosine triphosphate) molecule is comprised of adenosine bound to three phosphate groups (Figure). Adenosine is a nucleoside consisting of the nitrogenous base adenine and a five-carbon sugar, ribose.



The ATP (adenosine triphosphate) molecule is an energy-carrying molecule used in cells in the sense that through it, chemical energy can be released very quickly. In the ATP molecule, the chemical energy is stored in the covalent bonds (marked in red in the figure) between phosphate groups joining the terminal phosphate group to the rest of the molecule. In this form, energy can be stored at one location, then, moved from one part of the cell to another, where it can be released to drive other biochemical reactions.

The chemical energy utilized by a cell will not be predominantly stored in the ribose sugar, but rather in the oxygen molecule (O2) with its relatively weak (i.e., high-energy) double bond. Accordingly, chemical reactions of the oxygen molecule (O2) with organic molecules will be highly exergonic (that is to say, they will be chemical reactions that release energy in the form of heat), while other reactions of ribose sugar will not. The chemical energy stored in the ATP molecule at one location will be released from the ATP molecule when the terminal phosphate bond will be broken. In this process, a phosphate group will be detached to yield inorganic phosphate and an ADP (adenosine diphosphate) molecule, and, under standard conditions, this will result in the liberation of 7.3 kcal/mol. Likewise, chemical energy is also released when a phosphate is removed from the ADP molecule to form adenosine monophosphate (AMP).

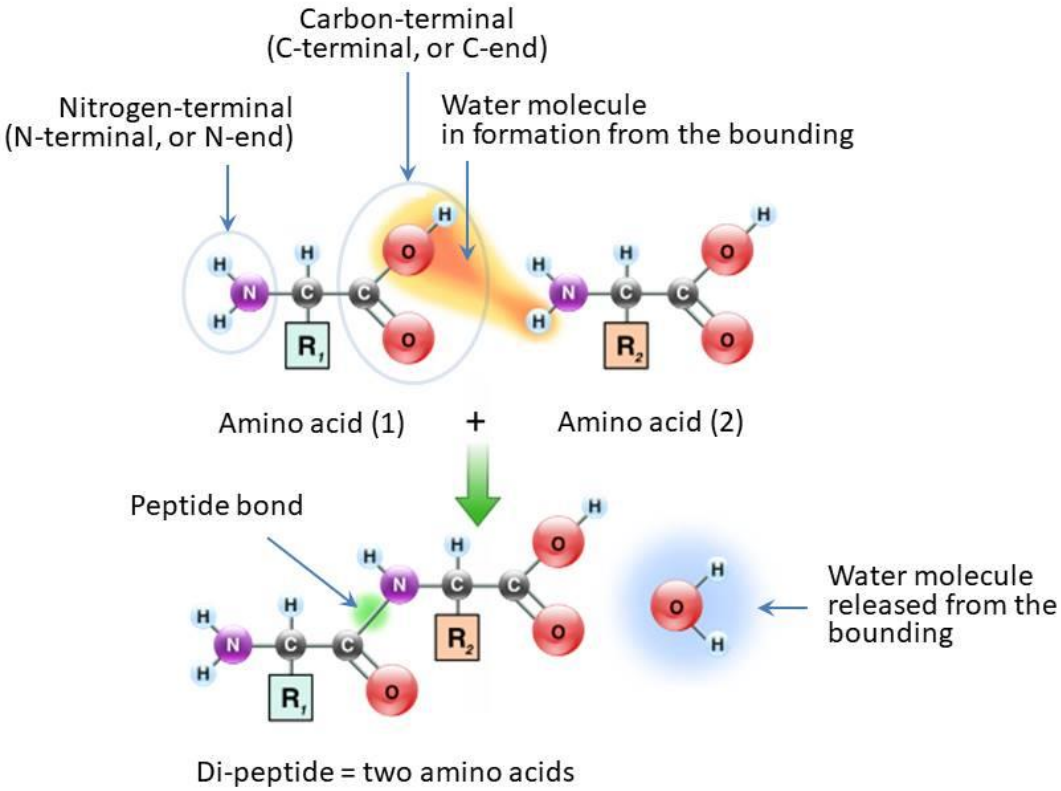
3. Those that will regulate the metabolite passage into and out of the mitochondrial matrix.

The inner mitochondrial membrane will contain more than 151 different polypeptides[597], and it will

---

Once the ATP molecule has released its stored chemical energy, it becomes an ADP (adenosine diphosphate) molecule, which is a low energy molecule. The ADP molecule can be recharged back into ATP molecule by adding a phosphate group and forming new covalent bond to store chemical energy once again. This will also require absorbing chemical energy. The ADP molecule and the ATP molecule will constantly convert back and forth in this manner. It is so that, through this cycle of chemical energy release — ATP molecule to ADP molecule — chemical energy storage — ADP molecule gaining chemical energy to become ATP molecule —, a constant stream of chemical energy will be available for all metabolic pathways in the cell.

[597] Peptides are short chains of between two and fifty amino acids, linked by peptide bonds. Chains of less than ten or fifteen amino acids are called oligopeptides, and include dipeptides, tripeptides, and tetrapeptides.



A polypeptide is a longer, continuous, and unbranched peptide chain of up to fifty amino acids. Hence, peptides fall under the broad chemical classes of biological oligomers and polymers, alongside nucleic acids, oligosaccharides, polysaccharides, and others.

When a polypeptide contains more than fifty amino acids it is known as a protein. Proteins consist of one or more polypeptides arranged in a biologically functional way, often bound to ligands such as coenzymes and cofactors, or to another protein or other

have a very high protein-to-phospholipid ratio (more than 3:1 by weight, which is about 1 protein for 15 phospholipids). The inner membrane will house around 1/5 of the total protein in a mitochondrion. Additionally, the inner membrane will be rich in cardiolipin — an acidic lipoprotein that is abundant in the inner mitochondrial membrane and is required for normal respiratory chain enzyme activity. The

---

macromolecule such as DNA or RNA, or to complex macromolecular assemblies.

Amino acids that have been incorporated into peptides are termed residues. A water molecule is released during formation of each amide bond. All peptides except cyclic peptides have an N-terminal (amine group) and C-terminal (carboxyl group) residue at the end of the peptide

Amino acids are organic compounds that contain amine (-NH2) and carboxyl (-COOH) functional groups, along with a side chain (R group) specific to each amino acid. The key elements of an amino acid are carbon (C), hydrogen (H), oxygen (O), and nitrogen (N), although other elements are found in the side chains of certain amino acids.

cardiolipin contains four fatty acids rather than two, and it will facilitate the impermeability of the inner membrane impermeable. Unlike the outer membrane, the inner membrane does not contain porins, and is highly impermeable to all molecules. Almost all ions and molecules will require special membrane transporters to enter or exit the mitochondrial matrix.

The space between the outer and inner membranes is designated as the intermembrane space. It will also be designated as the perimitochondrial space. Because the outer membrane will be freely permeable to small molecules, the concentrations of small molecules, such as ions and sugars, in the intermembrane space will be the same as in the cytosol. However, the protein composition of this space will be different from the protein composition

of the cytosol because, to large proteins, will be attached a specific signaling sequence in order to be transported across the outer membrane.

The inner mitochondrial membrane is bent into folds, designated as cristae, that will house the protein components of the main chemical energy-generating system of the cell, and which is designated as the electron transport chain (ETC). The electron transport chain will uses a series of oxidation-reduction reactions to move electrons from one protein component to the next, ultimately producing free energy that will be harnessed to drive the phosphorylation of ADP (adenosine diphosphate) molecule to ATP (adenosine triphosphate) molecule. This process, designated as the chemiosmotic coupling of oxidative phosphorylation, will power nearly all cellular activities. Many other chemical

reactions will also take place inside the folds as part of the tasks associated with the "specific work" of the mitochondrion. The ratio of the inner membrane to the outer membrane will vary in accordance with the cell type and the demand for ATP (adenosine triphosphate) molecules from the cell: the higher the ratio, the more cristae.

The mitochondrial matrix is the space enclosed by the inner membrane. It will contain about 2/3 of the total proteins in a mitochondrion. The mitochondrial matrix will be important in the production of ATP molecules with the aid of the ATP synthase contained in the inner membrane. The mitochondrial matrix will contain the deoxyribonucleic acid (DNA) of the mitochondrial genome and the enzymes of the tricarboxylic acid (TCA) cycle (also designated as the citric acid cycle), which will metabolize nutrients into

by-products that the mitochondrion can use for chemical energy production. The processes that convert these by-products into chemical energy will occur primarily on the inner membrane, which is bent into folds designated as cristae that will house the protein components of the main chemical energy-generating system of the cell, and which is designated as the electron transport chain (ETC). The mitochondrial matrix will contain a highly concentrated mixture of hundreds of:

1. Enzymes (including the enzymes of the tricarboxylic acid (TCA) cycle (also designated as the citric acid cycle), which will metabolize nutrients into by-products that the mitochondrion can use for chemical energy production).

2. Special mitochondrial ribosomes, which are complex molecular protein builders or protein synthesizers of the cell. They will make proteins from amino acids in the process that will be designated as protein synthesis or protein translation. Most of the proteins and other molecules that make up mitochondria, will originate in the cell nucleus.
3. Transfer ribonucleic acid (tRNA), which is a type of ribonucleic acid, a polymeric molecule essential in various biological roles in coding, decoding, regulation and expression of "GENES".

The primary task in the "specific work" that has been assigned to a mitochondrion is to perform cellular respiration. This means that the simpler molecules of

nutrition will be sent to the mitochondria for further processing and to produce charged molecules. These charged molecules will combine with oxygen and produce ATP molecules. This process will be designated as the oxidative phosphorylation, the process where electron transport from the chemical energy precursors from the citric acid cycle will lead to the phosphorylation of ADP molecules, producing ATP molecules. In the oxidative phosphorylation, energy will be harnessed through a series of protein complexes embedded in the inner-membrane of mitochondria to create ATP molecules. It is a step of cellular respiration process, and it produces the most of the chemical energy in cellular respiration. This chemical energy contained in the ATP molecules will then used by the cell organelles to carry out their assigned "specific work" and it will also be exported out of the cell and for usage to drive other internal

processes of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” requiring that chemical energy.

THE CELLULAR RESPIRATION

"THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is characterized by one configuration in one movement and by one state of equilibrium which is obtained from the movement. Well defined events taking place inside the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" allow maintaining the "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM" of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". The cellular respiration is a manifestation by metaphors of those events that allow maintaining that

"SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM" of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The cellular respiration is a multi-step process that will take place in the cell and through which the chemical energy of the appropriate intake of raw "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" designated as food, and consumed by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", will be converted into usable cellular energy in the form of adenosine triphosphate, or ATP molecules, and the resulting waste products, carbon dioxide and water, will be discarded. It is basically the flow of electrons down the electron transport chain. The metabolic reactions involved in the cellular respiration process are catabolic reactions, which will gradually break large molecules into smaller ones, and ultimately into into carbon

dioxide and water, releasing energy because the weak high-energy bonds, in particular in molecular oxygen, will be replaced by stronger bonds in the products.

The cellular respiration is one of the majestic and fascinating ways through which a cell, at or below the microscopic scale, will release chemical energy to fuel nanometric cellular activity. The overall reaction will occur in a series of biochemical steps, some of which are redox reactions; that is to say, reaction which involve the transfer of electrons from one molecule to another, also designated as an oxidation-reduction reaction. A molecule that loses electrons is oxidized; a molecule that gains electrons is reduced. Different molecules have different tendencies to gain or lose electrons, and designated as the redox potential. A redox reaction between a pair of molecules with a

large difference in redox potential will result in a large release of free chemical energy.

Cellular energy metabolism will feature a series of redox reactions. Heterotrophs will oxidize (take electrons from) organic molecules (food) and reduce (give them to) an electron carrier molecule, designated as NAD+ (the oxidized form of NAD molecule, or Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide C21H27N7O14P2; it is a critical coenzyme that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will produce into existence and will place in every cell, as SHE was building each cell of the over 70 trillions[598] of cells of this "Subjective

---

[598] Using a rough estimate of the cell (including a portion of the extracellular fluid surrounding the cell membrane) average weight to be equal to 1 nanogram (10^{-9} g, or 10^{-12} kg), one can estimate the average total number of cells constituents of a "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that weights W kilograms to be equal to 10^{12} x W; thus 40 trillions cells will be an average estimate for a

‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and directly sewing this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” into existence, to accomplish this seventh decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”)[599]

“Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that weights 40 kilograms, and 70 trillions cells will be an average estimate for a “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that weights 70 kilograms and which is the estimated average weight of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” at the 17 to 18 years old growth age into existence, etc....

[599] That is just a glimpse of the GREATNESS of “THE DIVINE FORCE”. Remember all what SHE has accomplished during the sixth previous decrees of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and picture those accomplishments at the cellular level. Now, remember that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has created “THE DIVINE FORCE”. Well, do you get the picture? Do you understand and grasp what we are transmitting to you about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our (your TRUE) FATHER? How would you praise “THE DIVINE” if you do not know anything about HIM, if you do not know anything about HIS WORK? If you fail to understand these things, which are inside you and which have been also manifested into existence outside of you and all around of you, how would you tell about “THE DIVINE”? Would you not be like cymbals that reverberate? Would you not be worse

that will accept electrons from food to become a high-energy molecule designated as NADH[600] (the reduced

---

than all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" disciples of "obscurity", on both sides of the ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", who self-proclaimed themselves to be "gods", standing right there, watching the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you now wear coming into existence, unable to recognize "THE DIVINE FORCE" at work, unable to read what is been written in front of them by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", and consumed by their impure "Interpreted THOUGHTS" and yearing in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" to destroy all the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" was accomplishing?

[600] Feel like you have fallen into a can of organic-chemistry-flavored alphabet soup? Stay awake and hold on tight, these details are quite important to know, so that through these, you can (1) understand and truly grasp the massive amount of considerations, reflections, and intellectual work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has unfolded in your design as human creature; that (2) you get a good impression about the work of "divine surgery" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has performed in producing this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you, as human creature, wear; and ultimately that you understand the descriptions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of

seven "Divine Particles" that we have given in the first set of chapters of these writings.

This "organic-chemistry-flavored alphabet soup" is a pledge of the "GRACE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our (your TRUE) FATHER, towards you (human creature reading these writings), in order to allow you to elevate yourself to the state of self-awareness and that HE bestowed upon you, not only through the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you, as human creature, wear, but much more through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that enliven the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear.

The NAD molecule can exist in two forms: NAD+ and NADH. These two forms of NAD molecule will be known as a "redox couple", a term that is used to describe a reduced and oxidized form of the same atom or molecule. When NAD+ molecule is converted to NADH molecule, it acquires two things: first, a charged hydrogen molecule (H+) and next, two electrons. As electrons are negatively charged, the combination of the positively charged NAD+ and H+, coupled with two electrons, effectively cancel each other out and neutralize the resulting NADH molecule. This is why the NADH molecule does not have a "+" sign next to it. The charge of a molecule tells about how it interacts with other molecules. For example, the NADH molecule cannot do what NAD+ molecule does, and vice versa. Thus, NAD+ and NADH molecules are almost the same thing (with some small differences), like two sides of the same coin. However, there will not be equal

form). The NADH molecule will then cycle back to NAD+ molecule by giving electrons to (reducing) the first complex of the membrane electron transport chain. Thus the (NAD+, NADH) pair will be a key intermediary in shuttling electrons from food molecules to the electrons transport chain for cellular respiration.

THE STEPS OF THE CELLULAR RESPIRATION PROCESS

The steps of the cellular respiration process include: glycolysis, pyruvate oxidation, the citric acid cycle, and oxidative phosphorylation.

---

amounts of NAD+ molecules to NADH molecules. The NAD+ molecule is required for fundamental cellular processes to occur.

GLYCOLYSIS — Glycolysis is the first step in the breakdown of glucose to extract energy for cellular metabolism. In glycolysis, glucose will be converted into pyruvate. Glucose is a six-membered ring molecule that will be found in the “blood” and will be a result of the breakdown of carbohydrates into sugars. It will enter the cell through specific transporter proteins that will move it from outside the cell into the cell’s cytosol. All of the glycolytic enzymes are found in the cytosol where glycolysis will take place. Glycolysis will consist of ten steps, each catalyzed by its own enzyme.

Step 1: Hexokinase — the first step in glycolysis is the conversion of D-glucose into glucose-6-phosphate. The enzyme that will catalyze this reaction will be designated as hexokinase. Here, the glucose ring will be phosphorylated. Phosphorylation is the process of

adding a phosphate group to a molecule derived from the ATP molecule. As a result, at this point in the glycolysis, one molecule of ATP will be consumed. The reaction will occur with the help of the enzyme hexokinase, an enzyme that will catalyzes the phosphorylation of many six-membered glucose-like ring structures. A "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" magnesium (Mg) will also be involved to help shield the negative charges from the phosphate groups on the ATP molecule. The result of this phosphorylation will be a molecule designated as glucose-6-phosphate (G6P), thusly called because the 6' carbon of the glucose will acquire the phosphate group.

Step 2: Phosphoglucose Isomerase — this second step of glycolysis will involve the conversion of glucose-6-phosphate molecule to fructose-6-phosphate (F6P)

molecule. The chemical reaction through which this conversion will occur will be catalyzed by the enzyme phosphoglucose isomerase (PI). As the designation of the enzyme suggests, this reaction will involve an isomerization reaction and which is the chemical process by which a compound is transformed into any of its isomeric forms, i.e., forms with the same chemical composition but with different structure or configuration and, hence, generally with different physical and chemical properties. The reaction in this step 2 will involve the rearrangement of the carbon-oxygen bond to transform the six-membered ring into a five-membered ring. To rearrangement will take place when the six-membered ring will open and then close in such a way that the first carbon will become external to the ring.

Step 3: Phosphofructokinase — in this third step of glycolysis, fructose-6-phosphate molecule will be converted to fructose-1,6-bisphosphate (FBP) molecule. Similar to the reaction that occurs in step 1 of glycolysis, a second molecule of ATP will provide the phosphate group that is added on to the fructose 6-phosphate (F6P) molecule. The enzyme that will catalyze this reaction will be designated as phosphofructokinase (PFK). As in step 1, a "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" magnesium (Mg) will be involved to help shield negative charges.

Step 4: Aldolase — in this fourth step of glycosis of glycolysis, the enzyme Aldolase will facilitate the split of the fructose 1,6-bisphosphate into two sugars that are isomers of each other; that is to say, that are with identical chemical formulas but with distinct structures. These two sugars are dihydroxyacetone

phosphate (DHAP) and glyceraldehyde 3-phosphate (GAP). This step will utilize the enzyme aldolase, which will catalyze the cleavage of fructose-1,6-bisphosphate (FBP) molecule to yield two 3-carbon molecules. One of these molecules will be designated as glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate (GAP) and the other will be designated as dihydroxyacetone phosphate (DHAP).

Step 5: Triosephosphate isomerase — in this fifth step of glycolysis, the enzyme triosephosphate isomerase rapidly will facilitate the inter-conversion the molecules dihydroxyacetone phosphate (DHAP) and glyceraldehyde 3-phosphate (GAP). The glyceraldehyde 3-phosphate (GAP) molecule will be removed/used in next step of Glycolysis. The glyceraldehyde 3-phosphate (GAP) molecule will be the only molecule that will continue in the glycolytic

pathway. As a result, all of the dihydroxyacetone phosphate (DHAP) molecules produced will further be acted on by the enzyme Triosephosphate isomerase (TIM), which will reorganize the dihydroxyacetone phosphate (DHAP) molecules into glyceraldehyde 3-phosphate (GAP) molecules so that they can continue in glycolysis process. At this point in the glycolytic pathway, there will be two 3-carbon molecules, but not yet fully converted glucose into pyruvate.

Step 6: Glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate Dehydrogenase — in this sixth step of glycolysis, the glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase (GAPDH) enzyme will dehydrogenate and add an inorganic phosphate to glyceraldehyde 3-phosphate molecule, producing 1,3-bisphosphoglycerate molecule. At this level of this sixth step of glycolysis, two main events will take

place: 1) the glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate molecule will be oxidized by the coenzyme nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide (NAD); 2) the 1,3-bisphosphoglycerate molecule will be phosphorylated by the addition of a free phosphate group. The enzyme that catalyzes this chemical reaction is the glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase (GAPDH) enzyme. It contains appropriate structures and it will hold the 1,3-bisphosphoglycerate molecule in a conformation such that it allows the nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide (NAD) molecule to pull a hydrogen off the glyceraldehyde 3-phosphate (GAP) molecule, converting the nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide (NAD) molecule to NADH molecule. The phosphate group then will attack the glyceraldehyde 3-phosphate (GAP) molecule and will release it from the enzyme to yield a molecule of 1,3-bisphoglycerate, a NADH molecule , and a hydrogen atom.

Step 7: Phosphoglycerate Kinase — in this seventh step of glycolysis the phosphoglycerate kinase enzyme will facilitate the transfer a phosphate group from the 1,3-bisphosphoglycerate molecule to the ADP molecule to form the ATP molecule and the 3-phosphoglycerate molecule. In this step, 1,3-bisphoglycerate molecule will be converted to a 3-phosphoglycerate molecule by the enzyme phosphoglycerate kinase (PGK). This reaction will involve the loss of a phosphate group from the starting material. The phosphate will be transferred to a molecule of ADP that will yield the first molecule of ATP. Since there are actually two molecules of 1,3-bisphoglycerate (because there were two 3-carbon products from stage 1 of glycolysis), two molecules of ATP have been actually synthesize at this seventh step of glycolysis. With this synthesis of ATP molecule, the first two molecules of ATP that have been used are

cancelled, leaving a net of zero ATP molecules up at this stage of glycolysis. Again, a "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" magnesium (Mg) will be involved to shield the negative charges on the phosphate groups of the ATP molecule.

Step 8: Phosphoglycerate Mutase — in this eighth step of glycolysis, the enzyme phosphoglycero mutase will facilitate the relocation of the phosphate from the 3-phosphoglycerate molecule from the 3rd carbon to the 2nd carbon to form a 2-phosphoglycerate molecule. This step will involve a simple rearrangement of the position of the phosphate group on the 3-phosphoglycerate molecule, making it 2-phosphoglycerate molecule. The molecule responsible for catalyzing this reaction will be designated as the phosphoglycerate mutase (PGM). A mutase is an enzyme that will catalyze the transfer of a functional

group from one position on a molecule to another. The reaction mechanism will proceed by first adding an additional phosphate group to the 2' position of the 3-phosphoglycerate molecule. The enzyme will then facilitate the removal of the phosphate from the 3' position leaving just the 2' phosphate, and thus yielding a 2-phsophoglycerate molecule. In this way, the enzyme is also restored to its original, phosphorylated state.

Step 9: Enolase — in this nineth step of glycolysis, the enzyme enolase will facilitate the removal of a molecule of water from the 2-phosphoglycerate molecule to form the phosphoenolpyruvic acid (PEP). This step will involve the conversion of the 2-phosphoglycerate molecule to the phosphoenolpyruvate (PEP) molecule. The reaction will be catalyzed by the enzyme enolase. The enzyme

enolase works by facilitating the removal a water group, or dehydrating the 2-phosphoglycerate molecule. The specificity of the enzyme pocket will allow for the reaction to occur through a series of very complex steps steps, too complicated to cover here.

Step 10: Pyruvate Kinase — in this tenth step of glycolysis, the pyruvate kinase enzyme will facilitate the transfers of a phosphate group from the phosphoenolpyruvate (PEP) molecule to ADP molecule to form pyruvic acid and ATP molecule. The phosphate group attached to the 2' carbon of the phosphoenolpyruvate (PEP) molecule will be transferred to a molecule of ADP, yielding a molecule of ATP. Again, since there are two molecules of phosphoenolpyruvate (PEP), therefore two molecules of ATP will be generated.

Immediately upon finishing this tenth step of glycolysis, the cell must continue respiration in either an aerobic or anaerobic direction; this choice will be made based on the circumstances of the particular cell. A cell that will be able perform aerobic respiration and which will finds itself in the presence of oxygen will continue on to the aerobic citric acid cycle in the mitochondria. If a cell able to perform aerobic respiration is in a situation where there is no oxygen (such as muscles under extreme exertion), it will move into a type of anaerobic respiration designated as homolactic fermentation.

PYRUVATE OXIDATION — At the end of the glycolysis process, there will be two pyruvate molecules that still contain quite a lot of extractable energy. The pyruvate oxidation process is the next step in capturing the remaining energy in the form of

ATP molecules, although no ATP molecules will be produced directly during this pyruvate oxidation step. The pyruvate molecules will be produced by glycolysis in the cytosol, but the oxidation of these pyruvate molecules will occur in the mitochondrial matrix, the innermost compartment of mitochondria, for eukaryote cells. For prokaryote cells, it will occur in the cytosol. So, for eukaryote cells, before that the chemical reactions can begin, the pyruvate molecule must enter the mitochondrion, crossing its inner membrane and arriving at the matrix. In the matrix, the pyruvate molecule will be modified in a series of substeps that will be carried out by a large enzyme complex designated as the pyruvate dehydrogenase complex, which will consist of three interconnected enzymes and will include over 60 subunits. Each pyruvate molecule from the glycolysis process will go into the mitochondrial matrix. There, it will be

converted into a two-carbon molecule bound to Coenzyme A, which will be designated as acetyl CoA. Carbon dioxide will be released and NADH molecules will be produced. The conversion is a three-step process described as follows:

Step 1. A carboxyl group will be removed from the pyruvate molecule, releasing a molecule of carbon dioxide into the surrounding medium. This reaction will create a two-carbon hydroxyethyl group bound to the enzyme (pyruvate dehydrogenase). This will be the first of the six carbons from the original glucose molecule to be removed. This first step of oxidation of the pyruvate molecule will proceed twice because of the presence of the two pyruvate molecules that were produced at the end of glycolsis for every molecule of glucose metabolized anaerobically; thus, two of the

six carbons will have been removed at the end of both steps.

Step 2. The hydroxyethyl group will be oxidized to an acetyl group, and the electrons will be picked up by NAD+, forming NADH molecule. The high-energy electrons from NADH molecule will be used later to generate ATP molecule.

Step 3. The enzyme-bound acetyl group will be transferred to Coenzyme A (CoA), producing a molecule of acetyl CoA.

Upon entering the mitochondrial matrix, a multienzyme complex will convert the pyruvate molecule into a molecule of acetyl CoA. In the process, carbon dioxide will be released, and one molecule of NADH will be formed. In the presence of oxygen, the molecule of acetyl CoA will deliver its acetyl (2C) group to a four-carbon molecule,

oxaloacetate, to form citrate, a six-carbon molecule with three carboxyl groups; this pathway will harvest the remainder of the extractable energy from what began as a glucose molecule and release the remaining four CO2 molecules. This single pathway will be designated as the citric acid cycle (for the first intermediate formed — citric acid, or citrate — when acetate joins to the oxaloacetate), also designated as the TCA cycle (because citric acid or citrate and isocitrate are tricarboxylic acids).

Overall, pyruvate oxidation converts the pyruvate molecule — a three-carbon molecule — into acetyl CoA — which is a two-carbon molecule attached to Coenzyme A — producing an NADH molecule and releasing one carbon dioxide molecule in the process. Acetyl CoA will acts as fuel for the citric acid cycle in the next stage of cellular respiration.

CITRIC ACID CYCLE — the citric acid cycle is a central driver of the cellular respiration process. Like the conversion of pyruvate to acetyl CoA, the citric acid cycle will take place in the matrix of mitochondria eukaryote cells and in the cytosol for prokaryote cells. Almost all of the enzymes of the citric acid cycle will be soluble, with the single exception of the enzyme succinate dehydrogenase, which will be embedded in the inner membrane of the mitochondrion. Unlike glycolysis, the citric acid cycle will be a closed loop: the last part of the pathway will regenerate the compound used in the first step.

The seven steps of the citric acid cycle are a series of redox, dehydration, hydration, and decarboxylation reactions. It will take the molecule of acetyl CoA — produced by the oxidation of pyruvate and originally derived from glucose — as the starting material and,

in a series of redox reactions, it will harvest much of its bond energy in the form of NADH, FADH2, and ATP molecules.[601] The reduced electron carriers —

---

[601] The flavin adenine dinucleotide (FAD) molecule is a redox-active coenzyme associated with various proteins, which is involved with several important enzymatic reactions in metabolism. A flavoprotein is a protein that contains a flavin group; this may be in the form of FAD molecule or flavin mononucleotide (FMN) molecule. There are many flavoproteins besides components of the succinate dehydrogenase complex, including α-ketoglutarate dehydrogenase and a component of the pyruvate dehydrogenase complex.

The FAD molecule can exist in four different redox states, which are the flavin-N(5)-oxide, quinone, semiquinone, and hydroquinone. The FAD molecule will be converted between these states by accepting or donating electrons. The FAD molecule, in its fully oxidized form, or quinone form, will accept two electrons and two protons to become the FADH2 (hydroquinone form) molecule. The semiquinone (FADH˙) can be formed by either reduction of the FAD molecule or oxidation of the FADH2 molecule by accepting or donating one electron and one proton, respectively. Some proteins, however, generate and maintain a superoxidized form of the flavin cofactor, the flavin-N(5)-oxide.

NADH, FADH2 molecules — produced in the citric acid cycle will pass their electrons into the electron transport chain and, through oxidative phosphorylation, it will generate most of the ATP molecules produced in cellular respiration. The seven steps of the citric acid cycle can be described as follows:

Step 1. In this first step of the citric acid cycle, acetyl CoA will combine with a four-carbon acceptor molecule, oxaloacetate, to form a six-carbon molecule designated as citrate. The Coenzyme A (CoA) will bind to a sulfhydryl group (-SH) and will diffuse away to eventually combine with another acetyl group. This step is irreversible because it is highly exergonic. The rate of this reaction will be controlled by negative feedback and the amount of ATP molecules available. If ATP molecules levels increase, the rate of this

reaction will decrease. If ATP moleculesare in short supply, the rate will increase.

Step 2. In this second step of the citric acid cycle, the citrate molecule will lose one water molecule and it will gain another as the citrate molecule will be converted into its isomer: the isocitrate molecule.

Step 3. In this third step of the citric acid cycle, the isocitrate molecule will be oxidized to produce a five-carbon molecule, α-ketoglutarate, along with a molecule of CO2 and two electrons, which will reduce NAD+ to NADH molecule. This third step will also be regulated by negative feedback from ATP and NADH molecules and a positive effect of ADP molecule.

Step 4. This fourth step of the citric acid cycle, just as the previous third step, will be both an oxidation and a decarboxylation step, which will release electrons that will reduce NAD+ to NADH molecule and release

carboxyl groups that form CO2 molecules. The α-ketoglutarate is the product of step 3, and a succinyl group will be the product of this fourth step. The Coenzyme A (CoA) will bind with the succinyl group to form succinyl CoA. The enzyme that will catalyze this fourth step will be regulated by feedback inhibition of ATP molecules, succinyl CoA, and NADH molecules.

Step 5. In this fifth step of the citric acid cycle, a phosphate group will be substituted for coenzyme A, and a high-energy bond will be formed. This chemical energy will be used in substrate-level phosphorylation (during the conversion of the succinyl group to succinate molecule) to form either guanosine triphosphate (GTP)[602] molecule or ATP molecule.

---

[602] The GTP molecule (also designated as guanylyl imidodiphosphate, guanosine-5'-triphosphate, or guanosine

triphosphate, $C_{10}H_{16}N_5O_{14}P_3$) is an energy-rich molecule that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced and incorporated into the growing RNA chain during synthesis of RNA. It consists of a ribose sugar, which is attached to a guanine heterocyclic base on C1' of the sugar and a triphosphate group on C4' of the sugar. When such molecule is hydrolyzed, the free energy of hydrolysis will be used to drive chemical reactions that otherwise will be energetically unfavorable.

During the citric acid cycle, a molecule of GTP will be produced and then readily be converted to ATP molecule for a source of energy.

The GTP molecule will be used in protein synthesis. During initiation of translation, the GTP molecule will be associated with an initiation factor 2 (IF2) and will be hydrolyzed upon the assembly of the initiation ribosomal complex. During elongation, the GTP molecule will facilitate the binding of a new aminoacyl tRNA to the A site of a ribosome.

The GTP molecule will also be an important factor in "specific signal" transduction pathways. Here, the GTP molecule will be associated with G-protein complexes and will be used to regulate the activity of the protein. The G-proteins, also known as guanine nucleotide-binding proteins, are a family of proteins that will act as "molecular switches" inside cells, and will be involved in transmitting external "specific signals" from a variety of stimuli outside a cell to its interior. The activity of the G-proteins will be

There will be two forms of the enzyme, designated as isoenzymes, for this fifth step, depending upon the type of tissue in which they will be used. One form will be used in tissues that will require large amounts of ATP molecules, such as heart and skeletal muscle. This form will produces ATP molecules. The second form of the enzyme will be used in tissues that will have a high number of anabolic pathways, such as in the liver. This form will produce GTP molecules. The GTP molecule will be energetically equivalent to ATP molecule; however, its use will be more restricted. In

---

regulated by factors that will control their ability to bind to and hydrolyze the GTP molecule to obtain the guanosine diphosphate (GDP) molecule. When the G-proteins will be bound to the GTP molecule, they will be said to be "on", and, when the G-proteins will be bound to the GDP molecule, they will be said to be "off". G-proteins belong to the larger group of enzymes called GTPases. There are two classes of G proteins. The first will function as monomeric small GTPases (small G-proteins), while the second will function as heterotrimeric G-protein complexes.

particular, protein synthesis primarily will use the GTP molecules.

Step 6. The sixth step of the citric acid cycle is a dehydration process that will convert the succinate molecule, obatained from step 5 of the citric acid cycle, into a fumarate molecule. Two hydrogen atoms will be transferred to FAD molecule, reducing it to FADH2 molecule. The energy contained in the electrons of these hydrogens will not be sufficient to reduce the NAD+ but it will be adequate to reduce the FAD molecule. Unlike the NADH molecule, this carrier will remain attached to the enzyme and it will transfer the electrons to the electron transport chain directly. This process will be made possible by the localization of the enzyme catalyzing this sixth step inside the inner membrane of the mitochondrion.

Step 7. In this seventh step of the citric acid cycle, water will be added by hydrolysis to the fumarate molecule obtained from the sixth step of the citric acid cycle, and a malate molecule will be produced. This last step in the citric acid cycle will regenerate the oxaloacetate molecule by oxidizing the malate molecule. Another molecule of NADH will then be produced in the process. This regenerated oxaloacetate molecule is the starting molecule required to repeat the citric acid cycle.

Overall, one loop of the citric acid cycle will release two carbon dioxide molecules and it will produce three NADH molecules, one FADH2 molecule, one ATP molecule or one GTP molecule. The citric acid cycle will cycle twice for each molecule of glucose that will enter the cellular respiration process because

there are two pyruvates — and thus, two acetyl CoA — made per glucose.

OXIDATIVE PHOSPHORYLATION — the oxidative phosphorylation process is the final stage of cellular respiration. Oxidative phosphorylation will consist of two closely connected components: the electron transport chain and chemiosmosis.

The Electron Transport Chain, also designated as the Electron Transport System, is a chain of reactions that converts redox energy available from oxidation of NADH and FADH2, into proton-motive force which is used to synthesize ATP through conformational changes in the ATP synthase complex through the oxidative phosphorylation.

This last step of cellular respiration consists of a series of electron transfer from organic compounds to oxygen while simultaneously releasing energy during

the process. In aerobic respiration, the final electron acceptor will be the molecular oxygen while in anaerobic respiration there will be other acceptors like sulfate.

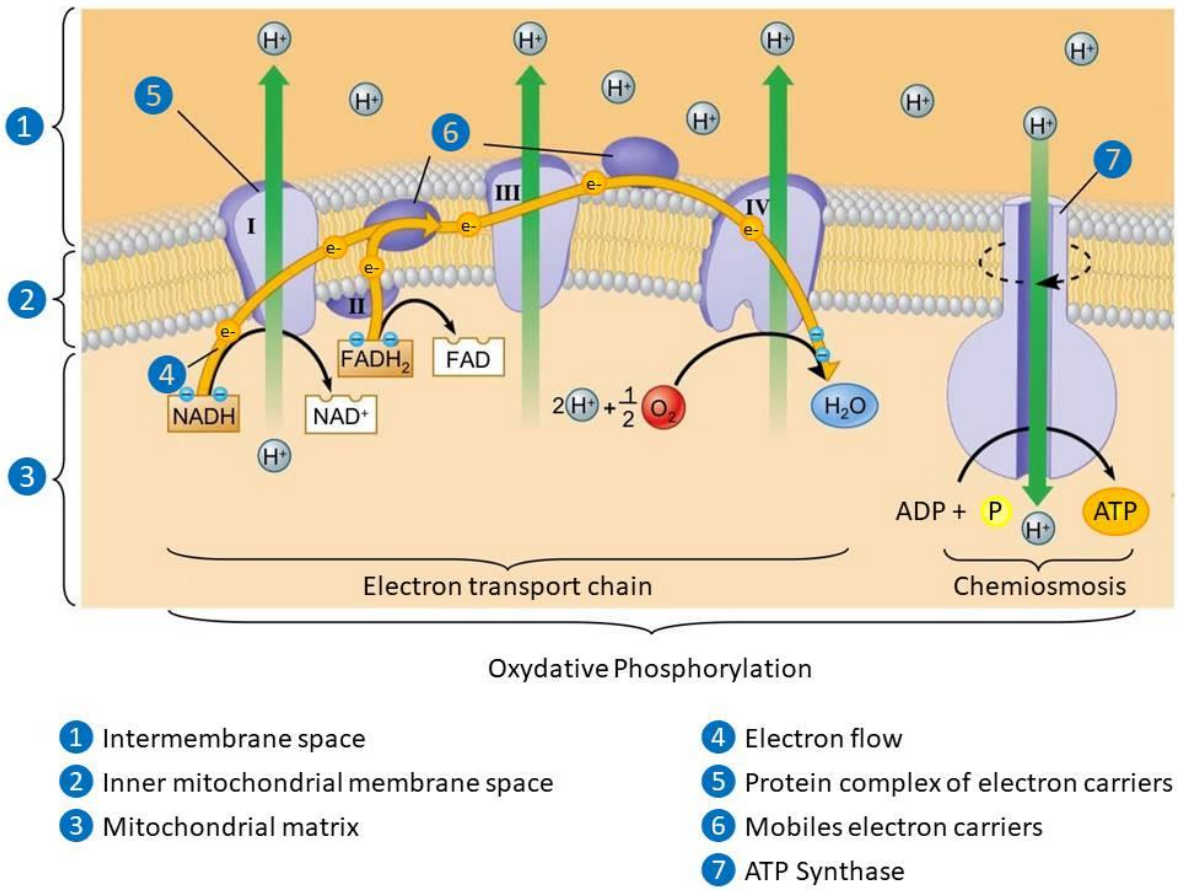


Figure: Nanometric diagram of the electron-transport chain in the (between 0.6 to 0.8 nanometers thickness) inner membrane of the mitochondrion, carried out during the last stage of

cellular respiration. The intermembrane space has a low pH and a high concentration of H^+.[603] The inner

---

[603] Take a close look at that nanometric diagram of the electron-transport chain and chemioosmosis. All what have been represented in there are molecules in action. See beyond the diagram, look beyond the molecules and try to get an idea about: (1) the logic that is found in that electron-transport chain and chemiosmosis, and the whole cellular respiration process; (2) the in-depth reflection and the scope of the "INTELLECTUAL" work that was deployed to design such a the electron-transport chain and chemiosmosis, and the whole cellular respiration process; (3) "THE SCIENCE" which is in such a the electron-transport chain and chemiosmosis, and the whole cellular respiration process, and the origin of that "SCIENCE".

Those are parts of the details of the manifested metaphor of the sixth expression of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

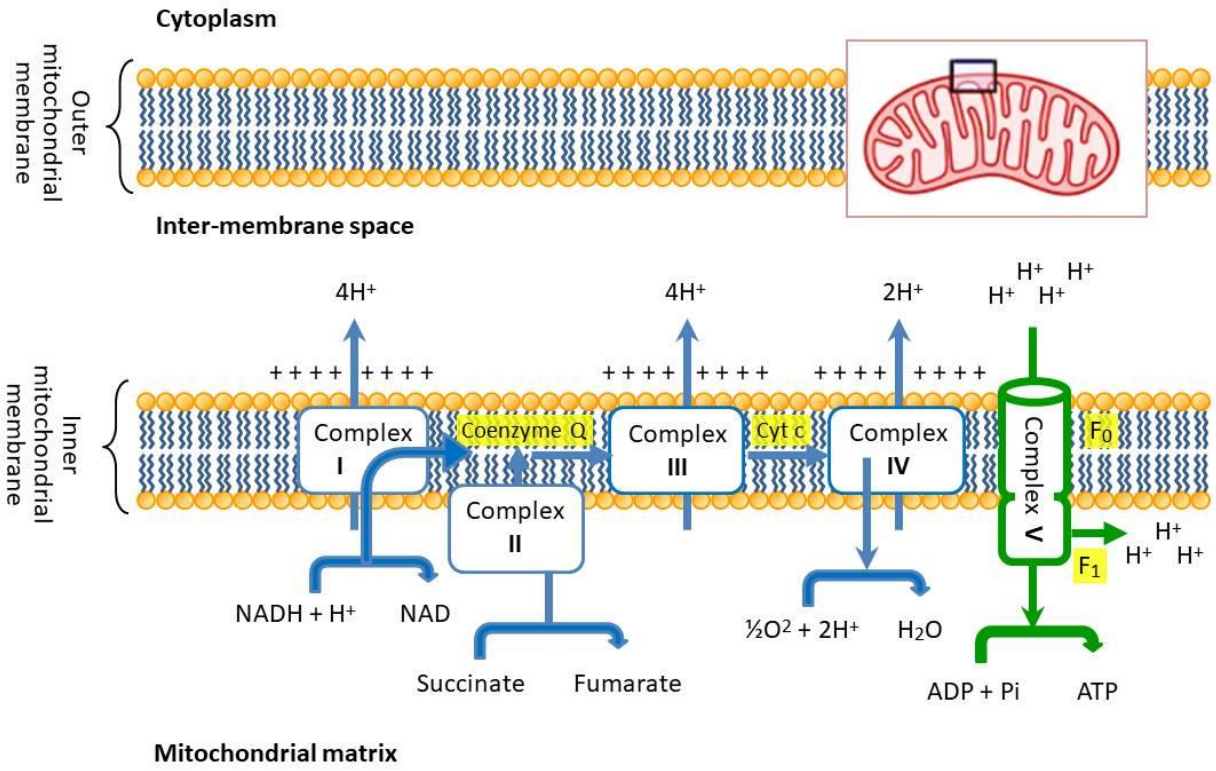
From that pictured idea, see a vision of the GREATNESS of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, by which HE has revealed Himself through this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which is been sculpted by "THE DIVINE FORCE", who is manufacturing simultaneously tens of thousands of such components inside cells that SHE is also constructing into existence at a speed "beyond light speed" directly in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

membrane of the mitochondrion is thick enough to allow for the broad circulation of electron and protons.

Substance" and as an integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and at "lightning speed" (a speed of execution much slower than that used for the manufacture of the cells), SHE is assembling simultaneously the tissues, the organs and the systems of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" — SHE is "sewing" this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment": a GREATNESS beyond words and letters; a GREATNESS that dominates the murmur of syllables and sounds.

Meditate on "THE 'DIVINE' REASON", which is associated to "THE 'DIVINE' LOGIC". Meditate about "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" who, in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", designed and established such highly specialized building block unit at microscopic scale. Meditate about "THE DIVINE FORCE" who, in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", manifested and implemented all the variants of such a highly specialized building block unit at microscopic scale inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you, as human creature, wear.

Above all, meditate on yourself regarding your relationship with "THE DIVINE FORCE" and regarding your relationship with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.



This chain of reactions will break down of ATP molecule into ADP molecule and resynthesize it in the process to ATP molecule, thus it will utilize the limited ATP molecules in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" about 300 times per 24 hours and which is the manifested time span of the "transformation step" (comprising twenty-four "transformation sub-steps")

in the “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

The electron flow will take place in four large protein complexes that are embedded in the inner mitochondrial membrane, together designated as the respiratory chain.

As the citric acid cycle will take place in the mitochondria, the high energy electrons will also be present within the mitochondria. As a result, the electron transport chain in eukaryote cells will also take place in the mitochondria. As we have indicated already, there are two compartments in the mitochondria: the matrix and the intermembrane space. The outer membrane is highly permeable to ions. It contains enzymes necessary for citric acid cycles while the inner membrane is impermeable to various ions and contains uncharged molecules,

electron transport chain and ATP synthesizing enzymes.

The number of electron transport chains in the mitochondria will depends on the location and function of the cell. In the liver mitochondria, there will be 10000 sets of electron transport chains while in the heart mitochondria there will be three times the number of electron transport chain as in the liver mitochondria; that is to say: 30000 sets of electron transport chains.

The intermembrane space will contain enzymes like adenylate kinase, and the matrix will contain ATP, ADP, AMP, NAD, and NADP molecules, and various ions like Ca2+, Mg2+, etc…

Electrons in the chain will be transferred from substrate to oxygen through a series of electron carriers. There are about 15 different chemical groups

that will accept or transfer electrons through the electron chain.

FMN (FLAVIN MONONUCLEOTIDE) — at the beginning of the electron transfer chain, the electrons from NADH molecules will be transferred to the flavin Mononucleotide (FMN) molecule reducing it to FMNH2 molecule.

$$NAD + H^{+} + FMN \rightarrow NAD + FMNH2$$

This transfer of electrons will be catalyzed by the action of the NADH dehydrogenase enzyme. The electrons will be further transferred to a series of iron-sulfur complexes (Fe-S) which have a higher relative affinity towards the electrons.

UBIQUINONE (Coenzyme-Q) — between the flavoproteins and cytochromes, are other electron carriers termed ubiquinone (UQ). Ubiquinone is the only electron carrier in the respiratory chain that is

not bound attached to a protein. This will allow molecules to move between the flavoproteins and the cytochromes.

Once the electrons are transferred from FMNH2 molecule via the Fe-S centers to the ubiquinone, it will become UQH2 molecule and the oxidized form of the flavin Mononucleotide (FMN) molecule will be released.

$$FMNH2 + UQ \rightarrow FMN + UQH2$$

CYTOCHROMES — the next electron carriers are cytochromes proteins that are red or brown colored proteins containing a special chemical compound designated as the “heme molecule group” and that is required for a protein to function. The “heme molecule group” contains an iron molecule, represented by the Fe in the molecule. The iron molecule is found the middle of a large ring molecule

consisting of 4 components of more complex macrocycles, which are smaller rings made from 4 carbons and 1 nitrogen. It is the "heme molecule group" that will carry the electrons in a sequence from ubiquinone to the molecular oxygen. However, each cytochrome protein, like Fe-S centers, will only transfer a single electron, whereas other electron carriers like the flavin Mononucleotide (FMN) molecule and ubiquinone will transfer two electrons.

There are five types of cytochromes proteins between ubiquinone and the molecular oxygen, and each will be designated as a, b, c, and so on. These are designated on the basis of their ability to absorb luminous radiation of different wavelengths (cytochrome protein a will absorb the longest wavelength, cytochrome protein b will absorbs the next longest wavelength and so on).

STEPS OF THE ELECTRON TRANSFER CHAIN — the following are the steps involved in electron transfer chains:

Step 1. Transfer of electrons from NADH to Ubiquinone (UQ) — NADH molecules will be produced in different other cycles by the α-ketoglutarate dehydrogenase, isocitrate dehydrogenase, and malate dehydrogenase reactions of the citric acid cycle, by the pyruvate dehydrogenase reaction that converts pyruvate to acetyl-CoA, by β-oxidation of fatty acids, and by other oxidation reactions.

The NADH molecules produced in the mitochondrial matrix will be transferred into the intermembrane space. There, the NADH will transfer the electrons to the flavin Mononucleotide (FMN) molecules present in the intermembrane space via the protein complex I

(NADH dehydrogenase). The flavin mononucleotide (FMN) molecule that is derived from vitamin B2 (also designated as riboflavin) is one of several prosthetic groups or cofactors in the electron transport chain. A prosthetic group is a nonprotein molecule required for the activity of a protein. Prosthetic groups are organic or inorganic, nonpeptide molecules bound to a protein, which facilitate its function. Prosthetic groups include coenzymes, which are the prosthetic groups of enzymes. The flavin Mononucleotide (FMN) molecules in their turn will pass the electrons to the Fe-S center (one electron to one Fe-S center) which will then transfer the electrons, one at a time to Coenzyme Q — the quinone molecule (Q) is lipid soluble and will freely move through the hydrophobic core of the membrane. Once it is reduced (QH2), the ubiquinone will deliver its electrons to the next

protein complex in the electron transport chain —, forming semiquinone and then ubiquinol.

The electron transfer will create energy which will be used to pump two protons across the membrane and thus creating a potential gradient. The protons will move back to the matrix through the pore in the ATP synthase complex, forming energy in the form of ATP molecule.

Step 2. Transfer of electrons from FADH2 molecule to Coenzyme Q (CoQ) — the oxidation of succinate to fumarate will result in the reduction of FAD molecule to FADH2 molecule. The electrons from FADH2 molecule will enter the electron transport chain catalyzed by the protein complex II, succinic dehydrogenase. Like in the protein complex I, the electrons will reach the Coenzyme Q through a series

of Fe-S centers. However, the protein complex II will not pump any protons across the membrane.

Step 3. Transfer of electrons from coenzyme QH2 (CoQH2) to cytochrome protein c — the reduced coenzyme QH2 (CoQH2) will transfer electrons through the cytochrome proteins b and c1 which finally will reach cytochrome protein c. The protein complex II (cytochrome reductase) will catalyze this process where the Fe^{3+} present in the cytochrome protein will be reduced to Fe^{2+}. Each cytochrome protein transfers one electron each and thus two molecules of cytochrome protein will be reduced for the transfer of electrons for every NADH molecule oxidized. Energy will be produced during the transfer of electrons which will be utilized to pump protons across the membrane aiding to the potential gradient. The protons will move back to the matrix through the

pore in the ATP synthase complex, forming energy in the form of ATP molecule like in the first step.

Step 4. Transfer of electrons from cytochrome protein c to molecular oxygen — this is the final step in the electron transfer chain. It will be catalyzed by the protein complex IV (cytochrome oxidase) where electrons will be transferred from cytochrome protein c to molecular oxygen. Since two electrons are required to reduce one molecule of oxygen to water, for each NADH molecule oxidized, half of oxygen will be reduced to water. Similarly, the Fe^{2+} of the cytochrome protein c will be oxidized to Fe^{3+}. The energy released during this process will be used to pump protons across the membrane. The transfer of protons back to the matrix will result in the formation of ATP molecule.

The end products of the electron transport chain, and thus of the cellular respiration process, include 30-32 ATP molecules and 44 moles of H2O, as follows:

Process	Direct products (net)	Ultimate ATP molecules yield (net)
Glycolisis	2 ATP molecules	2 ATP molecules
	2 NADH molecules	3 to 5 ATP molecules
Pyruvate oxidation	2 NADH molecules	5 ATP molecules
Citric acid cycle	2 ATP/GTP molecules	2 ATP molecules
	6 NADH molecules	15 ATP molecules
	2 FADH2	3 ATP molecules

	molecules	
Total		30 to 32 ATP molecules

The electron transport chain consists of a series of oxidation-reduction reactions that lead to the release of energy. A summary of the reactions in the electron transport chain reads:

$$NADH + 1/2O_2 + H^+ + ADP + Pi \rightarrow NAD^+ + ATP + H_2O$$

A chain of four enzyme proteins complexes is present in the electron transport chain, which catalyzes the transfer of electrons through different electron carriers to the molecular oxygen. These are proteins complexes are also designated as the Electron Transport Chain Complexes.

PROTEIN COMPLEX I in the electron transport chain is formed of NADH dehydrogenases enzymes and the Fe-S centers that will catalyze the transfer of two electrons from NADH to ubiquinone (UQ). At the same time, the protein complex will translocate four H^+ ions through the membrane, creating a proton gradient.

$$NADH + H^+ + CoQ \rightarrow NAD^+ + CoQH2$$

The NADH molecule will be first oxidized to NAD^+ by reducing FMN molecule to FMNH2 molecule in a two-step electron transfer. The FMNH2 molecule will then be oxidized to FMN molecule where the two electrons will be first transferred to Fe-S centers and then to ubiquinone.

PROTEIN COMPLEX II consists of succinic dehydrogenase, FAD molecule, and Fe-S centers. The

enzyme of this protein complex II will catalyze the transfer of electrons from other donors like fatty acids and glycerol-3 phosphate to ubiquinone through FAD molecule and Fe-S centers. This protein complex runs parallel to the protein complex I, but the protein complex II does not translocate H^+ across the membrane, as in the protein complex I.

$$\text{Succinate} + FADH_2 + CoQ \rightarrow \text{Fumarate} + FAD^+ + CoQH_2$$

Succinate (molecular formula: $C_4H_4O_4^{-2}$) is a dicarboxylic acid dianion resulting from the removal of a proton from both of the carboxy groups of succinic acid ($C_4H_6O_4$); it is a C4-dicarboxylate and a dicarboxylic acid dianion. Fumarate (molecular formula: $C_4H_2O_4^{-2}$) is a C4-dicarboxylate that is the

E-isomer of butenedioate-2-enedioate(2-); it is a butenedioate ($C_4H_2O_4^{-2}$) and a C4-dicarboxylate.

PROTEIN COMPLEX III consists of cytochrome proteins b, c, and a specific Fe-S center. The enzyme complex, cytochrome reductase, will catalyze the transfer of two electrons from reduced CoQH2 to two molecules of cytochrome protein c. Meanwhile, the protons (H^+) from the ubiquinone will be release across the membrane aiding to the proton gradient. The coenzyme QH2 (CoQH2) will be oxidized back to coenzyme Q while the iron center (Fe^{3+}) in the cytochrome protein c will be reduced to Fe^{2+}.

$$CoQH2 + 2\ cytc\ c\ (Fe^{3+}) \rightarrow CoQ + 2\ cytc\ c\ (Fe^{2+}) + 4H^+$$

PROTEIN COMPLEX IV consists of cytochrome protein a, and cytochrome protein a3, which is also designated as cytochrome oxidase. This is the last complex of the chain and will be involved in the transfer of two electrons from cytochrome protein c to molecular oxygen (O2) forming water. In the meantime, four protons will be translocated across the membrane aiding the proton gradient.

$$4 \text{ cytc c } (Fe^{2+}) + O2 \rightarrow 4 \text{ cytc c } (Fe^{3+}) + H2O$$

CHEMIOSMOSIS — in chemiosmosis, the free chemical energy from the series of redox reactions just described above will be used to pump hydrogen ions (protons) across the mitochondrial membrane. The uneven distribution of H^+ ions across the membrane will establish both concentration and electrical gradients (thus, an electrochemical gradient), owing to the positive charge of hydrogen

ions and their aggregation on one side of the membrane.

If the membrane was to be continuously open to simple diffusion by the hydrogen ions, the ions would tend to diffuse back across into the matrix, driven by the concentrations producing their electrochemical gradient. Recall that many ions cannot diffuse through the nonpolar regions of phospholipid membranes without the aid of ion channels. Similarly, hydrogen ions in the matrix space will only pass through the inner mitochondrial membrane by an integral membrane protein designated as the ATP synthase. This ATP synthase is a complex protein that will act as a tiny generator, turned by the force of the hydrogen ions (H^+) diffusing through it, down their electrochemical gradient. The turning of parts of this molecular machine will facilitate the addition of a

phosphate to the ADP molecule, forming an ATP molecule, using the potential energy of the hydrogen ion gradient.

In this cellular respiration process thus described, the glycolysis process can take place without oxygen in a process designated as fermentation. The other three stages of cellular respiration — pyruvate oxidation, the citric acid cycle, and oxidative phosphorylation — require oxygen in order to occur. Only oxidative phosphorylation will use oxygen directly, but the other two stages cannot proceed without oxidative phosphorylation.

The nutrients used as input to the cellular respiration will include: sugar, amino acids and fatty acids, and the most common oxidizing agent providing most of the chemical energy is the oxygen molecule (O2). The

released chemical energy, which will be stored in ATP molecules (the bond of its third phosphate group to the rest of the molecule can be broken allowing more stable products to form, thereby releasing energy for use by the cell or) can be exported out of the cell for usage to drive other internal processes of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" requiring that chemical energy, including biosynthesis, locomotion or transport of molecules across cell membranes.

This fundamental principle of chemical energy generation and irreversible (as in irreversible osmosis) distribution, manifested in the mitochondria of the cell is also at the basis of the functioning of all the living creatures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will produce into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". It is also at the basis of the functioning of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in

the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. In the case of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, the "chemical 'SPIRIT' energy" produced by the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Mitochondria" of the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Cells" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is also exported out of the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Cells" for usage to drive other internal processes of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body". Furthermore, it is also exported irreversibly (as in irreversible osmosis) out of the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Cells", through the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" and coming out as "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence", as a

result of the emission of “THE PRAISE” — “specific signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘EARTHLY’ Specific State” —, to power the cells of “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Without this “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” provided by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, a cell of “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” will not perform its assigned “specific work” and it will remain a lifeless sculpture in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. This “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” provided by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, is the external “specific supply of subsistence” needed by the cell to maintain

its dynamism. You can view these "Specific 'SPIRIT' Mitochondria" and these "Specific 'SPIRIT' Cells" by analogy to the mitochondria and the cells of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". These "Specific 'SPIRIT' Mitochondria" and these "Specific 'SPIRIT' Cells" are, however, in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and are more refined than their analogues, the mitochondria and the cells of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which are in the "'EARTHLY' Specific State". And as we have already indicated and as you would know by now, the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is very complex, delicate, and "flows freely"[604] into both the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and the "Specific

---

[604] In one previous chapter, we have already defined the concept of "flows freely" through the "specific non-spiritual coating" densities.

‘EARTHLY’ Environment” if it is not protected and kept in a container. This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, assembled by “THE DIVINE FORCE” using “Specific Molecular ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, will seem elusive and “invisible” if compared to the constituents parts of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

Because of the presence of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, it is the same “chemical ‘SPIRIT’ energy” produced by the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Mitochondria” of the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Cells” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, which will also be exported irreversibly (as in irreversible osmosis) out of the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Cells” of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, through the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT’ Frontier” and

the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE". This will come out as the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", as a result of the emission of "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" —, emitted by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", to power the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Cells" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature". We have already explained it in previous chapters concerning the functioning of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. Without the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that has been designed and established by

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" to be a living replication of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" cannot survive or remain into existence in its "'SPIRIT' Specific State" at remote locations from "THE SHEKINAH".

Apart from cellular respiration and the ATP molecule synthesis, mitochondria will also produce heat under certain conditions, where protons will re-enter the mitochondrial matrix without contributing to the ATP molecule synthesis. This process will be designated as the mitochondrial uncoupling and is due to the facilitated diffusion of protons into the matrix. The process will result in the unharnessed potential

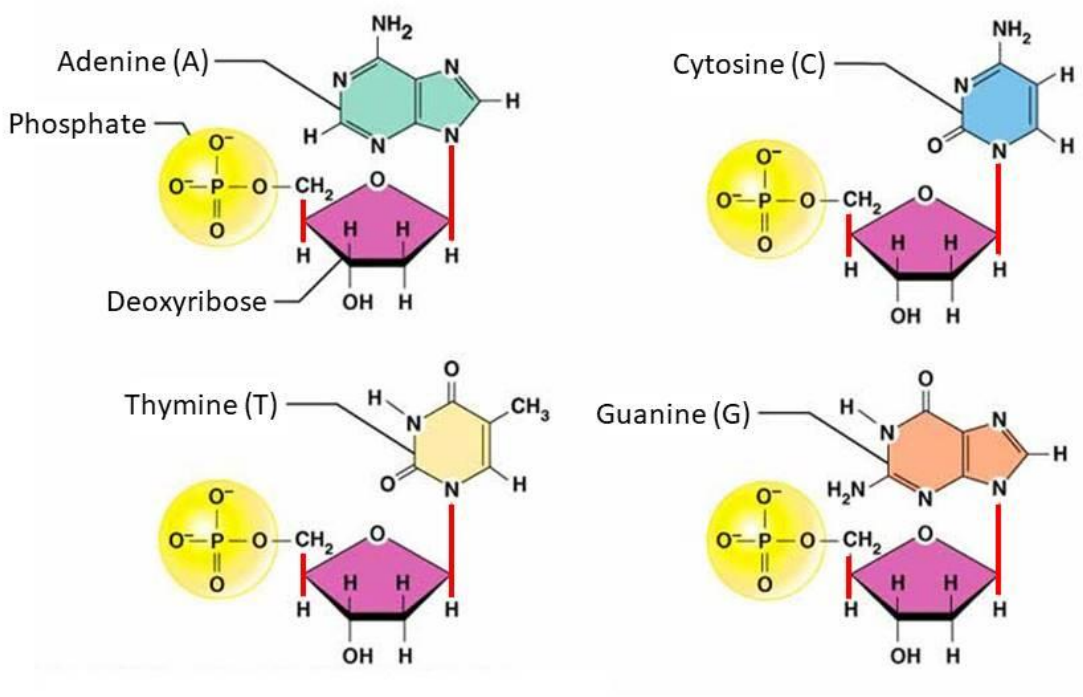
energy of the proton electrochemical gradient being released as heat.

Mitochondria will also transiently accumulate and store iron-containing pigments, calcium ions (Ca2+) and monohydrogen phosphate ions ($HPO4^{2-}$). The concentrations of free calcium in the cell will regulate an array of reactions and will be important for "specific signal" transduction in the cell.

THE GENETIC MATERIAL — DNA & RNA

Most DNA will be located in the cell nucleus (where it will be called nuclear DNA), but a small amount of DNA will also be found in the mitochondria (where it will be called mitochondrial DNA or mtDNA).

Nuclear DNA will never leave the nucleus; instead, it will be transcribed (copied, replicated) into RNA molecules, which may then travel out of the nucleus. In the cytosol, some RNAs associate with structures called ribosomes, where they direct synthesis of proteins.



The information in DNA will be stored as a code made up of four chemical bases: adenine (A), guanine (G), cytosine (C), and thymine (T). The DNA of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" DNA will consist of over 3 billion bases, and more than 99 percent of those bases will be the same in all products of the mould designated as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model; that is to say, in all "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

The four chemical bases adenine (A), guanine (G), cytosine (C), and thymine (T) will be combined in varying "specific combinations" sequences of these chemical bases, that is to say, as it has been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", to code for the creation of "specific proteins", which the cells of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" need to produce in order for the tissues and organs to perform their assigned "specific tasks".

This four chemical bases adenine (A), guanine (G), cytosine (C), and thymine (T) will be linked together to form long chains, and DNA is made of two parallel chains. The bold line in red on each molecule, show where these molecules join on to the deoxyribose. In each case, the hydrogen is lost together with the -OH group on the 1' carbon atom of the sugar. This is a

condensation reaction: two molecules joining together with the loss of a small one (not necessarily water).

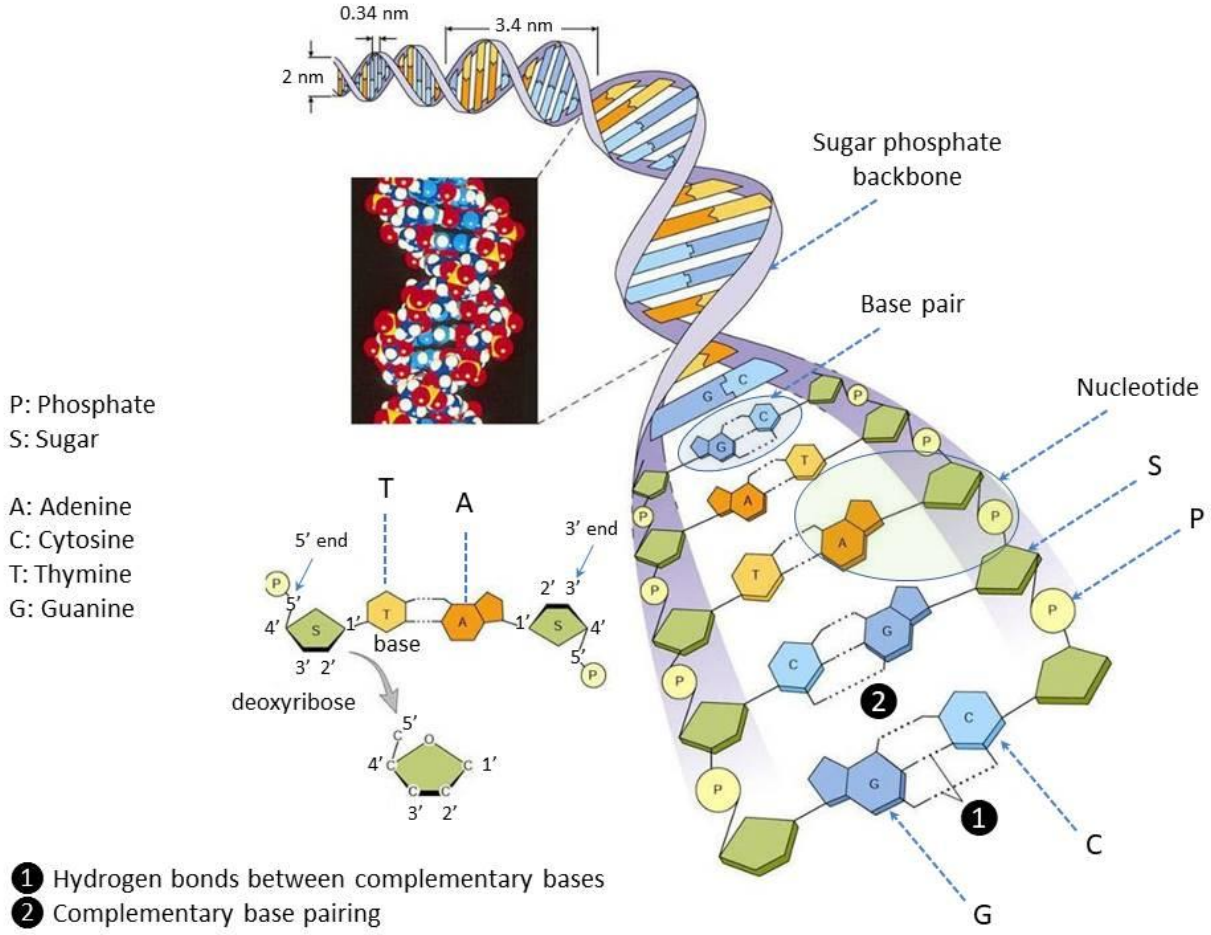
The order, or sequence, of these bases will determine the information available for building and maintaining an organism, similar to the way in which letters of the alphabet will appear in a certain order to form words and sentences. DNA bases will pair up with each other, A with T and C with G, to form units called base pairs.[605] These particular pairs fit exactly to form very effective hydrogen bonds with each other. It is these hydrogen bonds which hold the two chains together. Each base is also attached to a sugar

---

[605] Have you made the connection between these four chemical bases and the acronym IHVH and its two pairs I with V and H with H? No? Then, wake up! It is the signature of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER

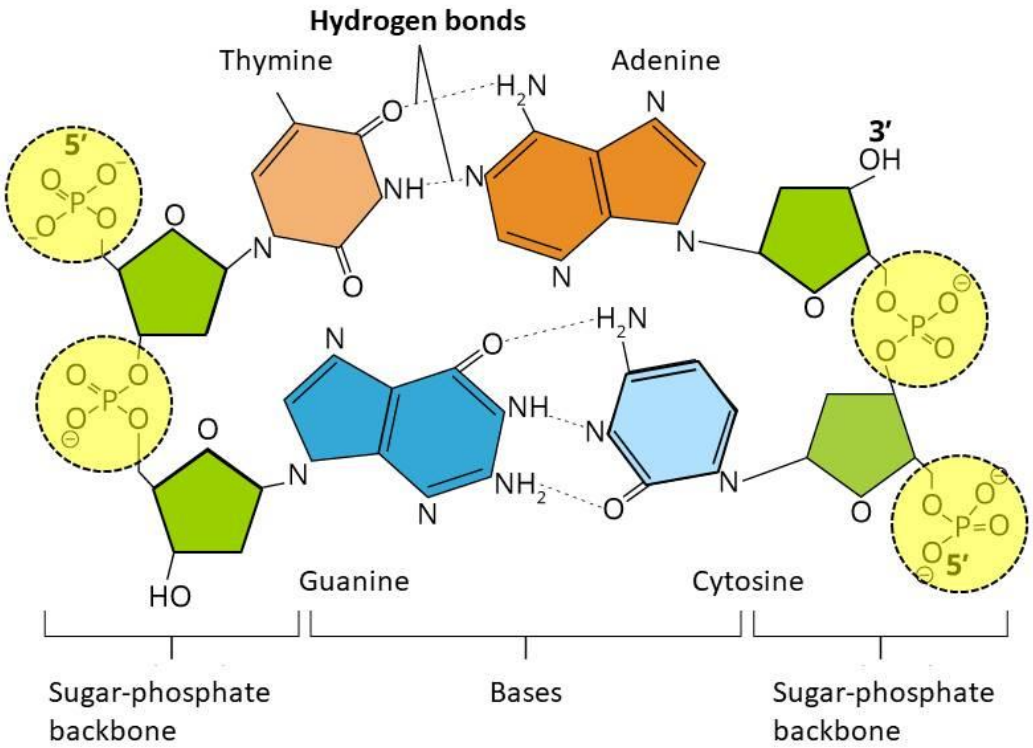
molecule and a phosphate molecule. Together, a base, sugar, and phosphate will be designated as a nucleotide.

Nucleotides will be arranged in two long strands that will form a spiral called a double helix. The structure of the double helix will be ladder-like, with the base pairs forming the rungs of the lagger and the sugar and phosphate molecules forming the vertical sidepieces of the ladder. The backbone of DNA is based on a repeated pattern of a sugar group and a phosphate group. The full name of DNA, deoxyribonucleic acid, gives the name of the sugar present: deoxyribose. Deoxyribose is a modified form of another sugar called ribose.



A DNA strand is simply a string of nucleotides joined together. The phosphate group on one nucleotide links to the 3' carbon atom on the sugar of another one. In the process, a molecule of water is lost; it is another condensation reaction. The carbons in the sugars are given the little prime sign (e.g. "3-prime"

or “5-prime”) so that they can be distinguished from any numbers given to atoms.



The other repeating part of the DNA backbone is a phosphate group. A phosphate group is attached to the sugar molecule in place of the -OH group on the 5’ carbon. The final piece of a DNA strand is one of the four complicated organic bases: adenine (A),

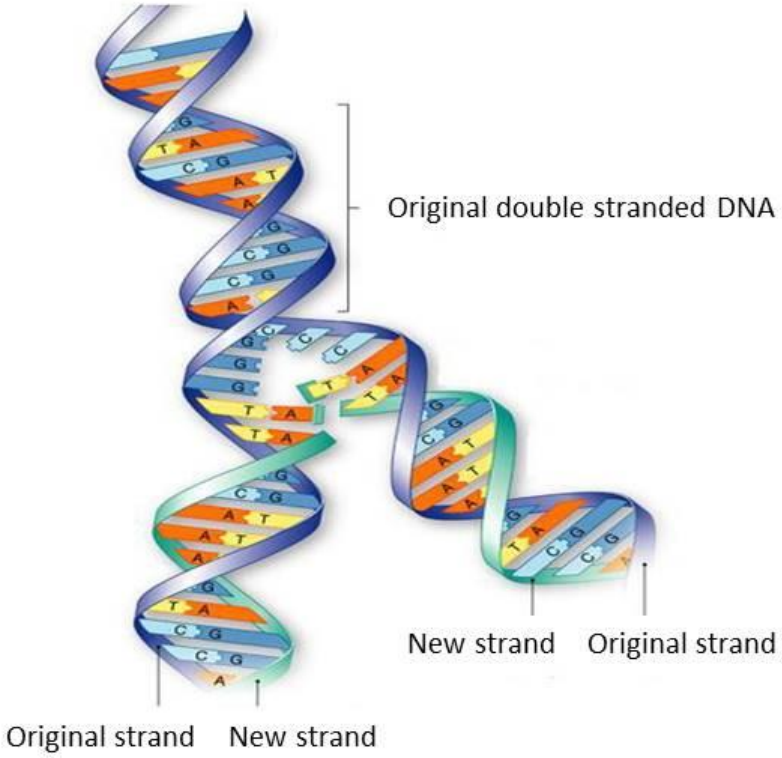
guanine (G), cytosine (C), and thymine (T). These organic bases attach in place of the -OH group on the 1' carbon atom in the sugar ring.

An important property of DNA is that it can replicate, or make copies of itself. Each strand of DNA in the double helix can serve as a pattern for duplicating the sequence of bases.

This will be critical when cells divide because each new cell will need to have an exact copy of the DNA present in the old cell.[606]

---

[606] We have already explained these things in previous chapters concerning the basic elements and tools that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and the passage from those basic elements to more complex ones (e.g. the cell), and which "THE DIVINE FORCE" will apply in the attribute "NON DIVINE" for any design to be carried out. We have also explained the class of electromagnetic attractions bonds between these basic elements and tools.



As we have indicated previously, the nucleus of the cell is the master control of the cell. In the nucleus of each cell, the DNA molecule will be packaged into thread-like structures called chromosomes. Each chromosome will be made up of DNA tightly coiled many times around proteins called histones that will support its structure. Chromosomes are not visible in

the nucleus of the cell — not even at the microscopic scale — when the cell is not dividing. However, the DNA that makes up chromosomes will become more tightly packed during cell division and will then be visible at the microscopic scale.

The packaging of DNA into nucleosomes shortens the fiber (linker DNA) length about sevenfold. In other words, a piece of DNA that is 1 meter long will become a "string-of-beads" chromatin fiber just 14 centimeters long. Despite this shortening, a 15.24 cm of chromatin is still much too long to fit into the nucleus, which is typically only 10 to 20 micrometers in diameter. Therefore, chromatin is further coiled into an even shorter, thicker fiber, termed the "30-nanometer fiber", because it is approximately 30 nanometers in diameter.

Chromosomes will be most compacted during metaphase. When eukaryotic cells will divide, the genomic DNA will be equally partitioned into both progeniture cells. To accomplish this, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will highly compact the DNA into the metaphase chromosomes. Once a cell has divided, its chromosomes will uncoil again.

Comparing the length of metaphase chromosomes to that of naked DNA, the packing ratio of DNA in metaphase chromosomes will be approximately 10000:1 (depending on the chromosome). This level of compaction is achieved by repeatedly folding chromatin fibers into a hierarchy of multiple loops and coils.

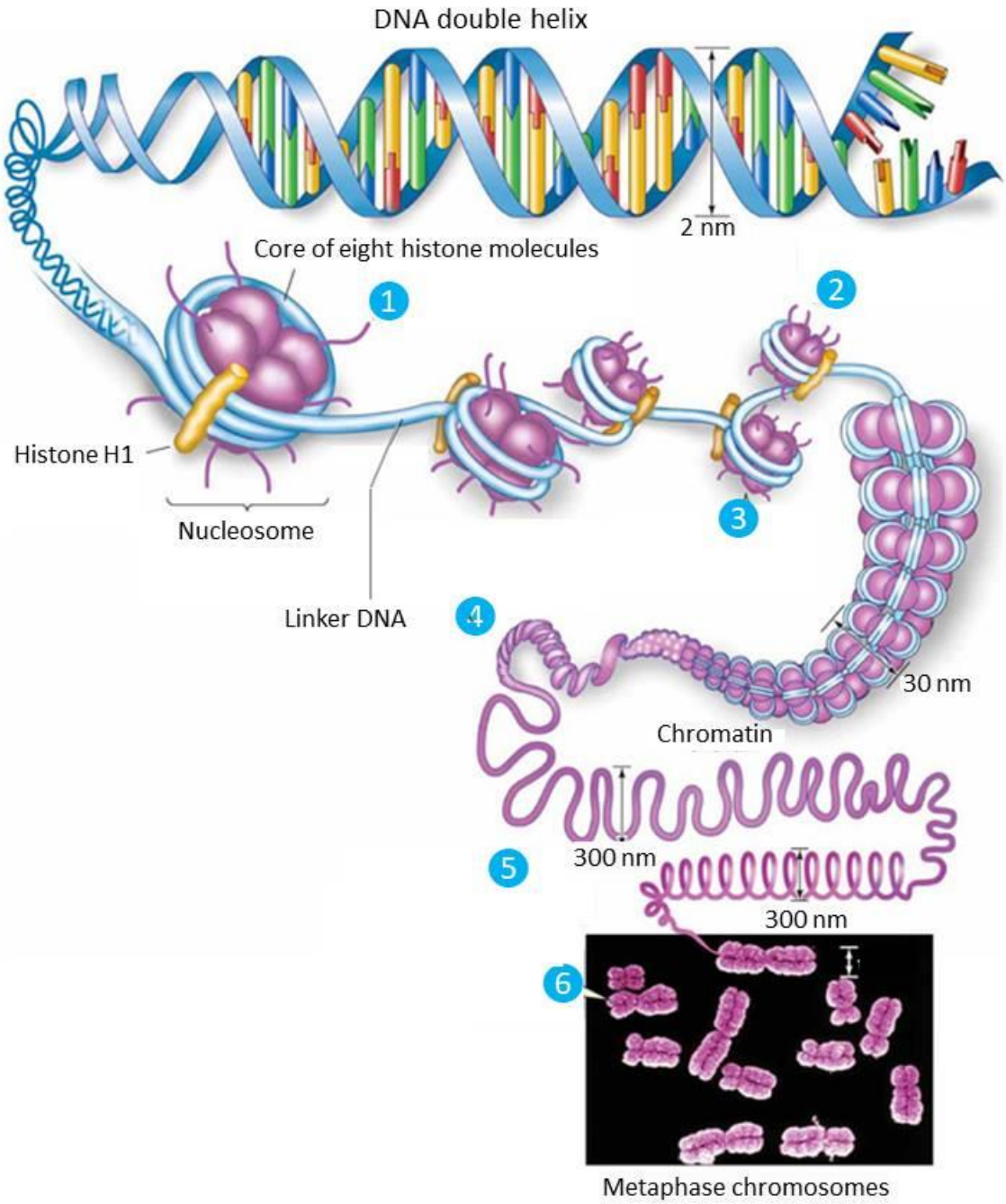


Figure: Diagram of DNA packed into a Mitotic Chromosome. 1. Tails protrude from histones and allow them to interact with other molecules in the

nucleus. 2. Nucleosomes form beads on a DNA string. 3. DNA wraps around histones, forming a vast number of nucleosomes. 4. Nucleosomes pack into a coil that twists into another larger coil, and so forth, producing condensed supercoiled chromatin fibers. 5. The fibers fold to form loops. 6. The loops coil even further, forming chromosome.

Each chromosome has a constriction point called the centromere, which divides the chromosome into two sections, or "arms". The short arm of the chromosome is labeled the "p arm". The long arm of the chromosome is labeled the "q arm". The location of the centromere on each chromosome gives the chromosome its characteristic shape, and can be used to help describe the location of specific "GENES".

Arranged linearly along the length of each chromosome (like beads on a string) are the "GENES", with each "GENE" having its own unique position or locus. Each pair of "GENES" that is

inherited for a particular trait is referred to as the genotype for that trait; the physical characteristics that result from possessing those “GENES” is referred to as the phenotype. These are sections of DNA, which will determine every aspect of the anatomy and physiology of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. They will contain the instructions for a specific molecule, usually a protein. They will contain the instructions for the individual characteristics of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”; such as the eye and hair colour, etc… The purpose of “GENES” is to store information. Each “GENE” will contain the information required to build specific proteins needed in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. The genome of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, which is the complete set of DNA, including all of its “GENES”, will contain 20687 protein-coding “GENES”, and over 3 billion DNA base pairs

packaged into 23 chromosomes. You may view the genome as a complete set of instructions for manufacturing this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", like a "recipe book" for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".[607] The "GENES" will come in

---

[607] If printed out as a "recipe book", these over 3 billion letters in the genome of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" would: Fill a stack of paperback books 61 m high; fill 200 to 500-page telephone directories; take a century to recite, if someone was to recite at one letter per second for 24 hours a day; and extend 3000 km.

The over 3 billion DNA base pairs in the genome of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" would make a total of over 6 billion base pairs of DNA per cell. Because each base pair is around 0.34 nanometers long (a nanometer is one-billionth of a meter), each cell that contains two complete sets of chromosomes therefore contains about 2 meters of DNA [$(0.34 \times 10^{-9}) \times (6.4 \times 10^{9})$]. Moreover, using a rough estimate of the cell (including a portion of the extracellular fluid surrounding the cell membrane) average weight to be equal to 1 nanogram (10^{-9} g, or 10^{-12} kg), one can estimate the average total number of cells constituents of a "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that weights 70 kilograms (associated with a 17 to 18 years old growth age into existence) to

different forms, which will be designated as alleles[608]. In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", alleles of

---

be equal to 70 trillions cells. This will result to an estimated average of 140 trillion meters of DNA of an adolescent human creature of 17 to 18 years old growth age into existence, and which is enough to make several trips back and forth from Earth in which human creatures live to the "Solar star". Reflect about how the histones were designed in order to compact chromosomal DNA to the sevenfold into the microscopic space of the eukaryotic nucleus. Why sevenfold? Reflect about such things and try to get an idea about: (1) the logic that is behind these developments that have been placed inside a single cell; (2) the in-depth reflection and the scope of the "INTELLECTUAL" work that was deployed to design such a cell containing all those things; (3) "THE SCIENCE" which is in such a cell and the origin of that "SCIENCE".

Above all, meditate on yourself regarding your relationship with "THE DIVINE FORCE" and regarding your relationship with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

[608] Which pertains to an allele, which is an alternative form of a gene. Each gene in a considered "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" resides at a specific locus (location on a chromosome) in two copies, one copy of the gene inherited from each ascendant "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the considered "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The copies, however, are not necessarily the

particular "GENES" will be in pairs, one on each chromosome.

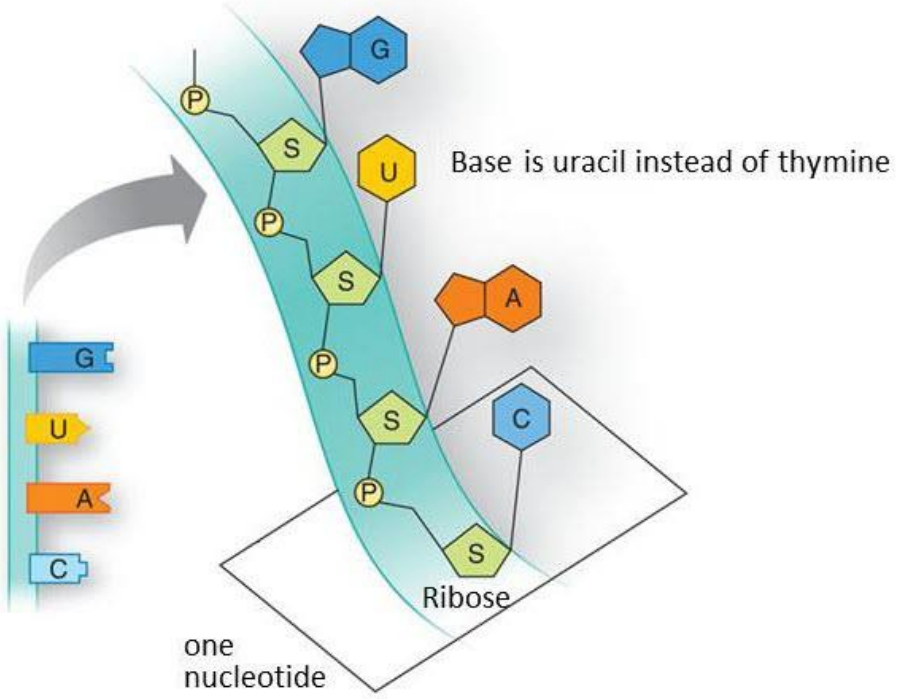
The DNA will be arranged into chromosomes also will contain the blueprint specific for each type of cell which will allow for replication of the cell. In order to access and use this information, part of the genome is transcribed, or recopied, into a second type of molecule called ribonucleic acid, or RNA. One strand of DNA is used as a template for synthesizing RNA so that the resulting RNA molecule has a structure and sequence very similar to the DNA used to generate it.

Within the nucleus is an area designated as the nucleolus. It is not enclosed by a membrane but is

---

same. When the copies of a gene differ from each other, they are designated as alleles. A given gene may have multiple different alleles, though only two alleles are present at the locus of the gene in any individual "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

just an accumulation of ribonucleic acid (RNA) and proteins within the nucleus.



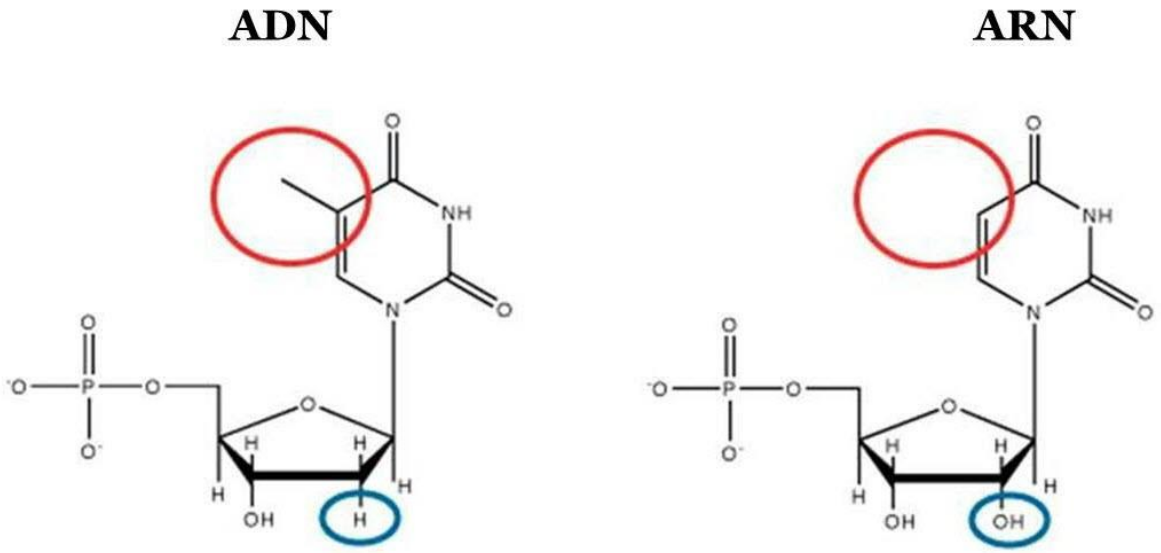
Ribonucleic acid (RNA) is a molecule similar to DNA. Unlike DNA, RNA is single-stranded. An RNA molecule closely resembles DNA, but has several key differences. It is a linear molecule composed of four types of smaller molecules called ribonucleotide bases: adenine (A), cytosine (C), guanine (G), and

uracil (U). Each ribonucleotide base will consist of a ribose sugar, a phosphate group, and a nitrogenous base. Adjacent ribose nucleotide bases will be chemically attached to one another in a chain via chemical bonds called phosphodiester bonds.[609]

Unlike DNA, RNA will contain ribose sugars rather than deoxyribose sugars, which will make RNA more unstable and more prone to degradation. RNA has a 2' OH group on the sugar, and thus contains the sugar ribose instead of 2' deoxyribose. Also, RNA contains the base uracil in place of thymine. Like thymine, uracil is a pyrimidine that base pairs with adenine.

---

[609] Also designated as a phosphodiester linkage, a phosphodiester bonds is covalent bond in RNA or DNA that holds a polynucleotide chain together by joining a phosphate group at position 5 in the pentose sugar of one nucleotide to the hydroxyl group at position 3 in the pentose sugar of the next nucleotide.



Two differences between the structure of DNA and RNA. DNA contains a sugar group with a 2' hydroxyl group (circled in blue). DNA contains the base thymine, which base pairs with adenine. Instead of thymine, RNA contains uracil as related base. Uracil is similar to thymine, but it lacks a methyl group (circled in red). Like thymine, uracil can base pair with adenine.

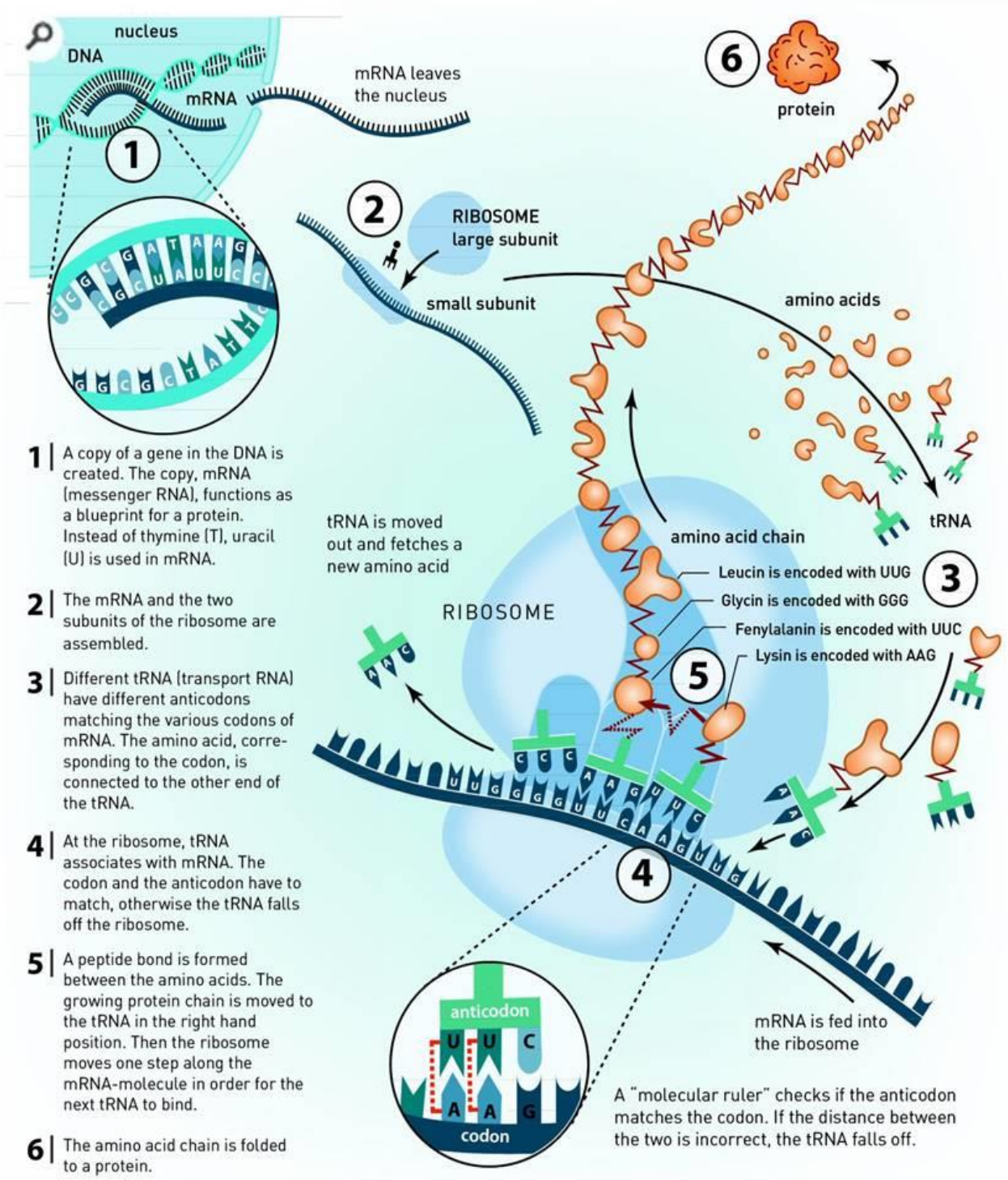
RNA will be synthesized from DNA by an enzyme designated as RNA polymerase during a process

called transcription. The new RNA sequences will be complementary to their DNA template, rather than being identical copies of the template. RNA will then be translated into proteins by structures called ribosomes. There will be three types of RNA involved in the translation process: messenger RNA (mRNA), transfer RNA (tRNA), and ribosomal RNA (rRNA).

As we have indicated, the four chemical bases adenine (A), guanine (G), cytosine (C), and thymine (T) will be combined in varying "specific combinations sequences of these chemical bases", that is to say, as it has been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", to code for the creation of "specific proteins", which the cells of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" need to produce in order for

the tissues and organs to perform their assigned "specific tasks".

The messenger RNA (mRNA) carries the message from the DNA, which controls all of the cellular activities in a cell. If a cell requires a certain protein to be synthesized, the gene for this product is "turned on" and the mRNA is synthesized through the process of transcription. The mRNA then interacts with ribosomes and other cellular machinery to direct the synthesis of the protein it encodes during the process of translation. The messenger RNA (mRNA) is relatively unstable and short-lived in the cell, especially in prokaryotic cells, ensuring that proteins are only made when needed.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

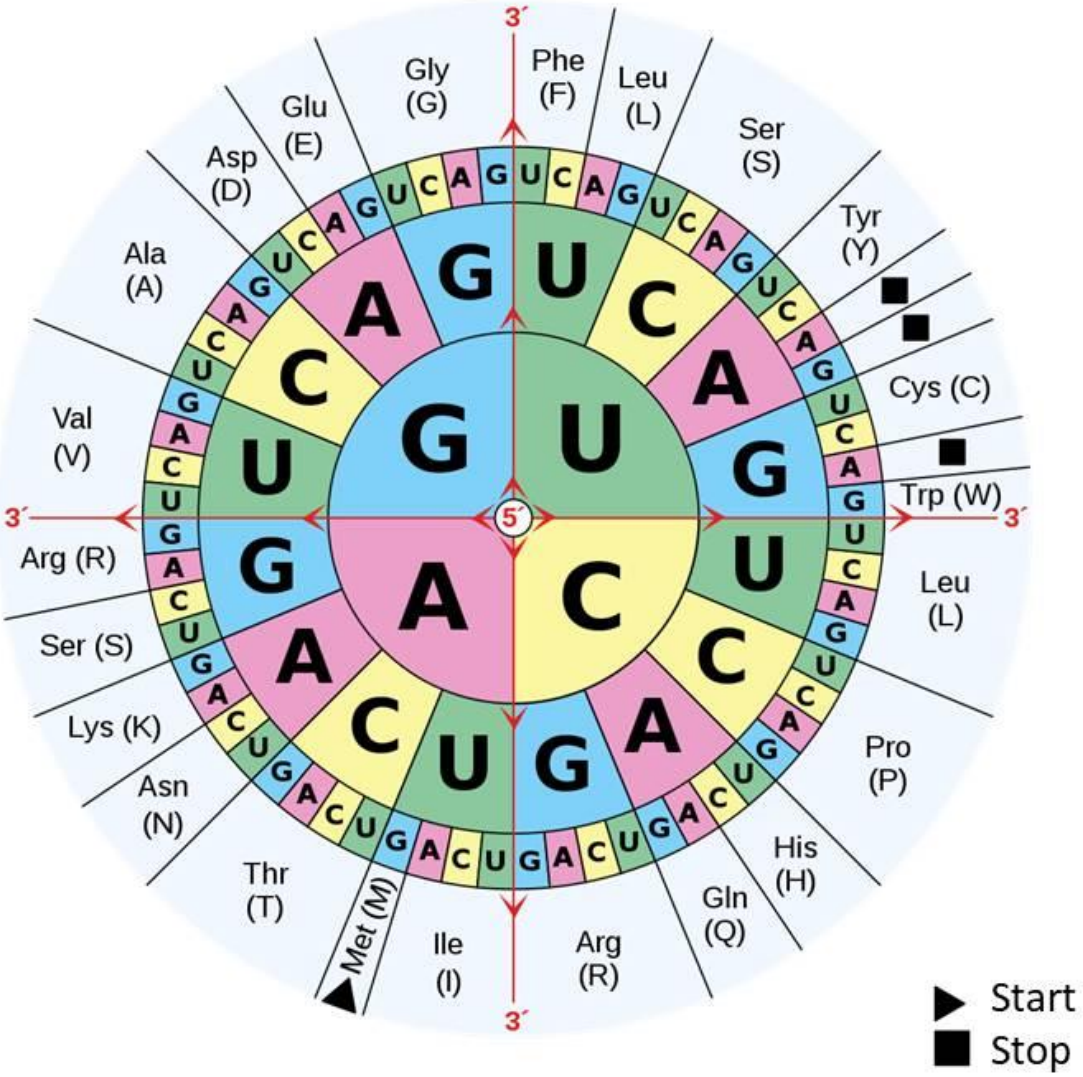
Figure: Infographic of DNA transcription to mRNA to form a protein through tRNA. DNA is partially unwound by RNA polymerase so that one strand can serve as a template for RNA synthesis. The RNA transcript is formed and then peels away, allowing the DNA that has already been transcribed to rewind into a double helix.

It is thus that the messenger RNA (mRNA) are the "go-between" instructional codes, which tell the ribosomes about how to link different amino acids together to form a "specific protein" needed by the tissues and organs of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The messenger RNA (mRNA) molecules are called messenger RNA because they carry instructions for producing proteins from one part of the cell to another. They deliver messages in three steps:

- A process, which is designated as transcription will make an RNA copy of a DNA sequence for a protein.
- This copy, which is designated as mRNA, will move from the nucleus (center) of the cell to the ribosomes. Ribosomes, which are located in the cell outside of the nucleus, will make the proteins.
- Ribosomes will "translate" the instructions in messenger RNA (mRNA) and synthesize the protein. Essentially, in this translation process, the language of nucleotides is translated into the language of amino acids.

The messenger RNA (mRNA) will carry complimentary genetic code copied, from DNA during transcription, in the form of triplets of nucleotides called codons.



Each codon specifies a particular amino acid, though one amino acid may be coded for by many different codons. It is thus that the genetic code includes 4x4x4 = 64 possible permutations, or combinations, of

three-letter or triplets nucleotide sequences that can be made from the four nucleotides. Although there are 64 possible codons or triplet bases in the genetic code, only 21 of them represent amino acids. There are also 3 stop codons, which indicate that ribosomes should cease protein generation by translation.[610]

---

[610] We will leave this as a good exercise for you, the reader, to exercise your discernment capabilities. Hint: look at the numbers, 64, 21 and 3, and remember "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and an expression of its 64 "Divine Equilibrium Regions" (the fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" plus the twelve redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions"). The sixth expression of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" has been written/implemented at the core of the genome of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and as the blueprint, the basis, the seed, the complete engineering plan that explains the overall details from which all cells, tissues and organs of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and hence this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in its whole, find their expressions and develop in accordance with the growing patterns

In most eukaryotes, “exons”, which are the designation of the coding sequences that make it possible to code the amino acid sequence of the protein, are interrupted by noncoding regions, which are designated as “introns”. The “exons” do not change frequently with time and they are transcribed into mature mRNA after post-transcriptional modification.

As part of post-transcriptional processing in eukaryotes, the 5’ end of mRNA is capped with a guanosine triphosphate nucleotide, which helps in mRNA recognition during translation or protein

---

that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established for them: a masterpiece of divine engineering work about which CHRIST told you through the parable of the growing seed.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the growing seed.

synthesis. Similarly, the 3' end of an mRNA has a poly-A tail or multiple adenylate residues added to it, which prevents enzymatic degradation of mRNA. Both the 5' and 3' end of an mRNA imparts stability to the mRNA.

The ribosomal RNA (rRNA), as its name suggests, is a major constituent of ribosomes, composing up to about 60% of the ribosome by mass and providing the location where the mRNA binds. The rRNA ensures the proper alignment of the mRNA, tRNA, and the ribosomes; the rRNA of the ribosome also has an enzymatic activity (peptidyl transferase) and catalyzes the formation of the peptide bonds between two aligned amino acids during protein synthesis. Ribosomes are composed of a large subunit called the 50S and a small subunit called the 30S, each of which is made up of its own specific rRNA molecules.

Different rRNAs present in the ribosomes include small rRNAs and large rRNAs, which belong to the small and large subunits of the ribosome, respectively. The ribosomal RNA (rRNA) combines with proteins and enzymes in the cytoplasm to form ribosomes, which act as the site of protein synthesis. These complex structures travel along the mRNA molecule during translation and facilitate the assembly of amino acids to form a polypeptide chain.

The transfer RNA (tRNA) is the third prominent type of RNA involved in protein translation. Transfer RNAs (tRNA) are central players in translation, functioning as adapter molecules between the informational level of nucleic acids and the functional level of proteins. Typically, tRNA molecules are between 70–90 nucleotides in length, and show a highly conserved secondary and tertiary structure.

They also show the highest amount of nucleotide modification of all types of RNA with modifications concentrated in two hotspots—the anticodon loop and the tRNA core region, where the D- and T-loop interact with each other, stabilizing the overall structure of the molecule. These modifications can cause large rearrangements as well as local fine-tuning in the tertiary structure of a tRNA.

Transfer RNAs (tRNA) carry the correct amino acid to the site of protein synthesis in the ribosome. It is the base pairing between the tRNA and mRNA, which allows for the correct amino acid to be inserted in the polypeptide chain being synthesized. Any mutations or impairement in the tRNA or rRNA will result in catastrophe for the cell because both are necessary for proper protein synthesis.

Each different tRNA binds to a specific amino acid and transfers it to the ribosome. Mature tRNAs take on a tertiary structure through intramolecular basepairing to position the amino acid binding site at one end and the anticodon in an unbasepaired loop of nucleotides at the other end. The anticodon is a three-nucleotide sequence, unique to each different tRNA, which interacts with a messenger RNA (mRNA) codon through complementary base pairing. There are different tRNAs for the 21 different amino acids. Most amino acids can be carried by more than one tRNA.

The life of a transfer RNA (tRNA) molecule starts with a series of important maturation steps, which can vary in their sequential order from case to case. Leader and trailer sequences are removed by a set of endo- and exonucleases, and in several tRNA

precursors, splicing reactions excise intronic sequences. Furthermore, in many organisms the sequence CCA, which represents the site of amino acid attachment, is not encoded, but has to be added post-transcriptionally by CCA-adding enzymes. While all primary tRNA transcripts are composed of the four standards RNA bases A, C, G and U, many of these nucleotides will be modified, altering their properties in very different ways. The complexity of such modifications ranges from simple methylations at the bases or the ribose to rather complex and large base hypermodifications, whose synthesis often requires a whole cascade of enzymatic reactions. Modifications can alter the shape of a tRNA in subtle ways, but can also lead to massive structural rearrangements. In addition, they ensure efficient translation by maintaining the anticodon loop

structure and promoting correct codon-anticodon interactions.

After maturation, tRNA have multiple interaction partners in their life cycle, ranging from aminoacyl-tRNA-synthetases that are responsible for amino acid attachment, to translation factors, ribosomes and mRNAs. Apart from synthetases, these interaction partners do not specifically act on one individual tRNA transcript or isoacceptor, but on all tRNA, similar to the above mentioned CCA-adding enzyme.

All these “specific processes”, which are taking place through the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and “Specific Molecule ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” inside a cell and which lead to the production of a protein, are a manifestation of the “INTELLIGENCE” designed for the “cell” by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and

"programmed" and embedded into the "cell" by "THE DIVINE FORCE" to mimic products, which are formed in the "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" inside the manifestation by the metaphor of the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is a demonstration of "intelligent behaviour" inside a marvel of miniaturization and compressed complexity, a demonstration of "THE SCIENCE", which is found in any structure of "created energy". It is thereby a demonstration of "THE INTELLIGENCE" of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Although some RNA molecules will be passive copies of DNA, many will play crucial, active roles in the cell. For example, some RNA molecules will be involved in switching "GENES" on and off, and other RNA

molecules will make up the critical protein synthesis machinery in ribosomes. The nucleolus is the site where the ribosomal RNA is transcribed from DNA and assembled as designed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and implemented by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Microfilaments and microtubules are rigid protein substances that form the internal skeleton of the cell designated as the cytoskeleton. The microtubules in the structure of a cell are the central component of cilia, small hair-like projections that protrude from the surface of certain cells. They will be also the central component of specialized cilia like the tail of the sperm cells which beats in a manner to allow the cell to move in a fluid medium. Some of these microtubules also will make up the centrioles and mitotic spindles within the cell and which will be

responsible for the division of the cytoplasm through a manifestation of a metaphor of the unique and fantastic "specific event", this miracle which is called "THE BIRTH" and which we have already mentioned in previous chapters concerning the tools (in particular for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle") that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established for use in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". Two processes will ensue from this unique and fantastic "specific event", this miracle which is called "THE BIRTH", and depending on the cell type, and they will be designated as: the mitosis process and the meiosis process. Following further increase of its "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" beyond the "specific maturity limit" with an appropriate passage of time until it reaches a surplus equal to its

fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence", the unique and fantastic "specific event", the miracle which is designated as "THE BIRTH", will be immediately followed by a second miracle, this second special "specific event", unique and just as fantastic as that of "BIRTH", is designated as: "EXPANSION". And so on, a cycle of "specific events", "BIRTH" followed by "EXPANSION", will take place through the cell. We have already explained the occurrence of these special "specific events" at the subatomic scale. This cycle of "specific events", "BIRTH" followed by "EXPANSION", will be designated as: the cell cycle.

As we have indicated already, the "specific event" of "BIRTH" follows a "birth system", which is manifested by the "binary system", and the "specific event" of "EXPANSION" follows an "expansion and

contraction system", which is manifested by the "helix and spiral system".

THE CELL CYCLE

You can consider the cell cycle as the life cycle of a cell from the moment it is created at the end of a previous cycle of cell "EXPANSION" until it then divides itself, generating two new cells. It is the series of growth and development steps that a cell will undergo between its "BIRTH" — formation by the division of a parent cell — and "EXPANSION" — division to make two new progeny cells. Cells will proceed through the cell cycle under the control of a variety of molecules, such as cyclins and cyclin-dependent kinases. These control molecules will

determine whether or not the cell is prepared to move into the following stage of the cycle.

For the manifestation of a metaphor of these unique and fantastic "specific events", designated as "THE BIRTH" and "EXPANSION", to occur, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established several important "specific tasks" that must be completed by the cell: it must grow, replicate its genetic material (DNA), and physically split into two progeny cells. The cells will perform these "specific tasks" as part of their assigned "specific work", in an organized, predictable series of steps that will constitute the cell cycle. The cell cycle is a cycle, rather than a linear pathway, because at the end of each go-round, the two progeny cells can start the exact same process over again from the beginning.

A typical eukaryotic cell cycle will contain several distinct phases that will progress in an orderly fashion — a phase will not start without completion of the previous phase. The four phases of the cell cycle will be designated as: G1 (G stands for gap), S (synthesis), G2, and M (mitosis).

During the G1 phase, also designated as the first gap phase, the cell will grow physically larger by consuming the nutrients used as input to the cellular respiration; it will copy organelles, and it will make the molecular building blocks that it will need in later steps.

In the S phase, the cell will synthesize a complete copy of the DNA in its nucleus. It will also duplicate a microtubule-organizing structure designated as the centrosome. The centrosomes will facilitate the separation of DNA during the mitosis phase.

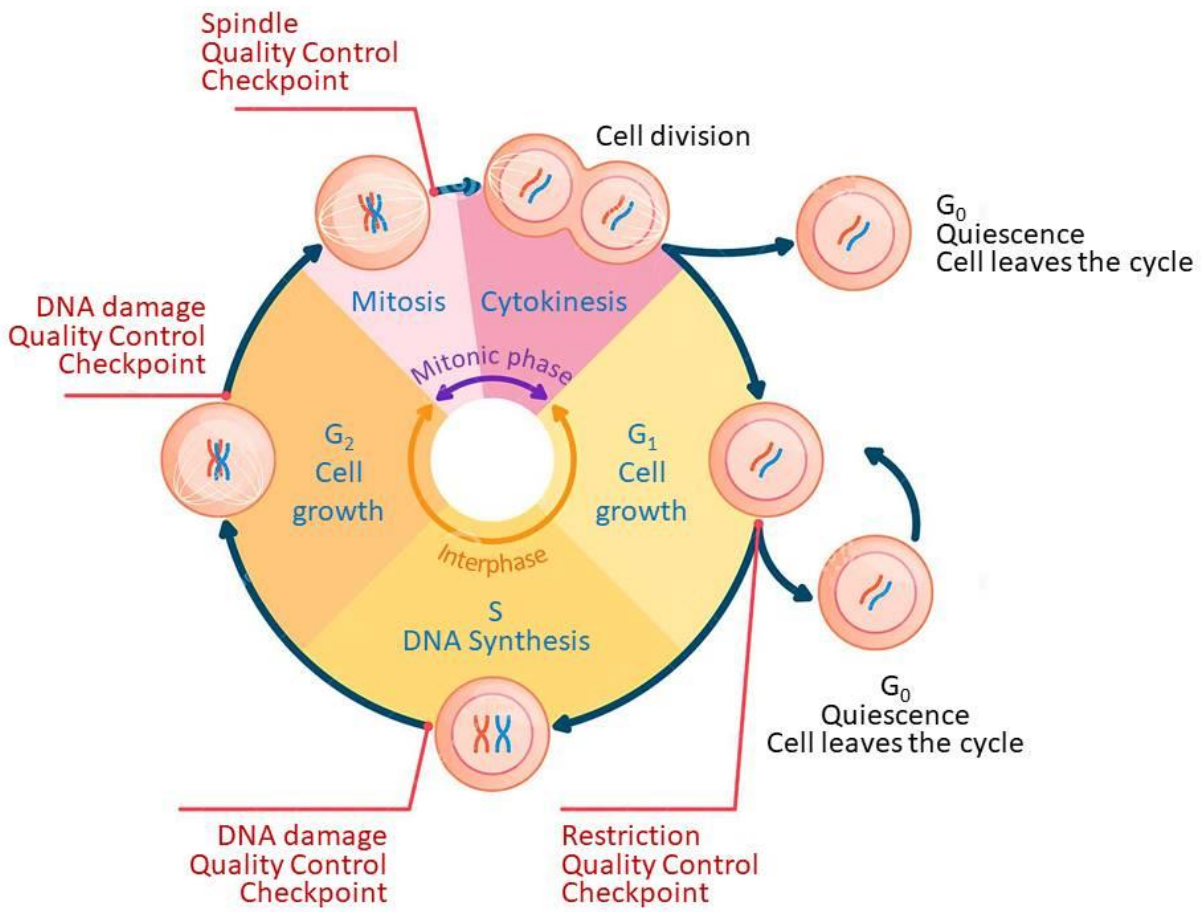


Figure: the phases of the cell cycle. The cell cycle begins in the G1 phase of a diploid cell (DNA content = 2N; N is the number of chromosomes). After DNA replication is completed in the S phase, the cell enters the G2 phase and has twice the amount of the DNA (4N) of the starting cell. This is followed by mitosis (M) and cell division, which leads to the formation of two diploid daughter cells. Cells in either mitosis or cell division (also called cytokinesis) are in the M phase, whereas those in the other three phases (G1, S,

and G2) are in the interphase. The time in which a cell spends in each phase varies among the cell type and is not drawn to scale.

During the second gap phase, or G2 phase, the cell will grow more, making proteins and organelles, and as it has been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", the cell will begin to reorganize its contents in preparation for mitosis. The G2 phase will end when mitosis will begin.

The G1, S, and G2 phases collectively constitute the interphase. The DNA content of a cell in the G1 phase is 2N (N is the number of chromosomes), also known as diploid, whereas the DNA content of a cell in the G2 phase is 4N (tetraploid). The DNA content of a cell in the S phase will vary between 2N and 4N, depending on the stage of replication of the cell. The M phase is in turn comprised of two processes: the

mitosis process, in which the cell's chromosomes will be equally divided between the two progeny cells, and cytokinesis (or cell division), in which the cytoplasm of the cell will divide in half to form two distinct progeny cells. Typically, the time span required for a single cell cycle will be 24 hours. Of these, the M phase will take approximately one hour to complete and interphase will take up the remaining 23 hours. Once a cell has completed interphase and is ready for cell division, it will proceed through four separate stages of mitosis (prophase, metaphase, anaphase, and telophase). Telophase will be followed by the division of the cytoplasm (cytokinesis), which will generate two progeny cells.

What will happen to these two progeny cells produced in one round of the cell cycle? This will depend on what type of cells they are. Some types of cells will

divide rapidly, and in these cases, the progeny cells may immediately undergo another round of cell division. Other types of cells will divide slowly or not at all. These cells may exit the G1 phase and enter a resting state designated as the G0 (0 for zero) phase. In the G0 phase, a cell will not be actively preparing to divide, but it will just be performing its assigned "specific work". For instance, it might conduct signals as a neuron cell or it might store carbohydrates as a liver cell. The G0 phase will be a permanent state for some cells, while others may re-start the cell cycle if they receive the right external "specific signals". Typically, a cell will enter the G0 phase if the environment is not conducive for the progression of the cell cycle, as in the event of deprivation of essential nutrients or growth factors, or if a cell has reached a fully differentiated state such as a hepatocyte or neuron. In these conditions, the cell

will be referred to as being in a quiescent state. Additionally, a cell will be able to enter the Go phase and become senescent due to DNA damage or telomere attrition.

As a cell will proceed through its cycle, each phase will involve certain “specific processes” that must be completed before that the cell should advance to the next phase. A checkpoint is a point in the cell cycle at which the cycle can be signaled to move forward or stopped. At each of these checkpoints, different varieties of molecules will provide the stop or go signals, depending on certain “specific conditions” within the cell. A cyclin is one of the primary classes of cell cycle control molecules. A cyclin-dependent kinase (CDK) is one of a group of molecules that will work together with cyclins to determine progression past cell checkpoints. By interacting with many

additional molecules, these triggers will push the cell cycle forward unless prevented from doing so by "stop" signals, if for some reason the cell is not ready. At the G1 checkpoint, the cell must be ready for DNA synthesis to occur. At the G2 checkpoint the cell must be fully prepared for mitosis. Even during mitosis, a crucial stop and go checkpoint in metaphase will ensure that the cell is fully prepared to complete cell division. The metaphase checkpoint will ensure that all progeny chromatids are properly attached to their respective microtubules and lined up at the metaphase plate before the signal is given to separate them during anaphase.

Everything, to the least detail, has been well thought by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and HE has designed and established a very elaborate and precise system of regulation

controls to direct the way in which cells will proceed from one phase to the next in the cell cycle and for the manifestation of a metaphor of these unique and fantastic “specific events”, designated as “THE BIRTH” and “EXPANSION”, to occur. The control system involves molecules within the cell as well as external triggers. These internal and external control triggers will provide “stop” and “advance” signals for the cell. Such precise regulation of the cell cycle will be critical for maintaining the health of the cell, and loss of cell cycle control will trigger the “COMBAT”, the process of “HEALING” in order to restore the cell cycle control to its functionnal state without damage.

SELF-DOCT

THE MITOSIS PROCESS IN THE CELLULAR DIVISION PROCESS

The mitosis process will be the process of nuclear division in “eukaryotic cells”, which will occur when a parent cell divides to produce two identical progeny cells. Eukaryotic cells are cells that contain a nucleus and organelles, and are enclosed by a plasma membrane; unlike prokaryotes that have no membrane-bound organelles. During cell division, mitosis will refer specifically to the separation of the duplicated genetic material carried in the nucleus. The mitosis process will be divided into five stages, as a manifestation of a metaphor of that, which is

"PERFECT", and known as: prophase, prometaphase, metaphase, anaphase, and telophase. While mitosis will be taking place, there will be no cell growth and all of the cellular energy will be focused on cell division.

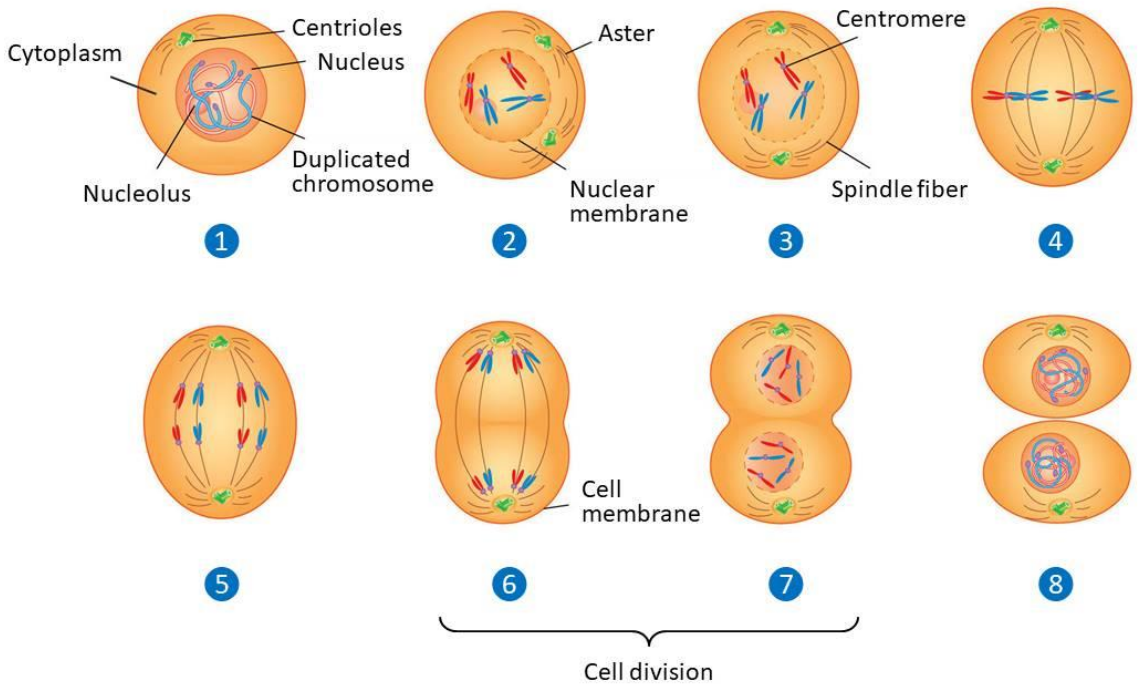


Figure: Schematic of the mitosis. 1. Prior to mitosis, each chromosome makes an exact duplicate of itself. The chromosomes then thicken and coil. 2. In early prophase, the centrioles, which have divided, form asters and move apart. The nuclear membrane begins to disintegrate. 3. In late prophase, the centrioles and

asters are at opposite poles. The nucleolus and nuclear membrane have almost completely disappeared. 4. The doubled chromosomes, their centromeres attached to the spindle fibres, line up at mid-cell in metaphase. 5. In early anaphase, the centromeres split. Half the chromosomes move to one pole, half to the other pole. 6. In late anaphase, the chromosomes have almost reached their respective poles. The cell membrane begins to pinch at the centre. 7. The cell membrane completes constriction in telophase. Nuclear membranes form around the separated chromosomes. 8. At mitosis (cell division) completion, there are two cells with the same structures and number of chromosomes as the parent cell.

Prophase — during the prophase, which is the first phase of the mitosis process, the chromosomes will condense and compact themselves. Each chromosome is composed of two chromatids, containing identical genetic information. The pairs of chromosomes that have been replicated are identical progeny chromatids; they are pairs of identical copies

of DNA and they remain joined at a central point called the centromere. A large structure called the mitotic spindle will also form from long proteins designated as microtubules on each side, or pole, of the cell.

Prometaphase — during the prometaphase, which is the second phase of the mitosis process, the nuclear envelope that encloses the nucleus will break down, and the nucleus will no longer be separated from the cytoplasm. This breakdown of the nuclear envelope will set free the progeny chromatids from the nucleus, and this is necessary for separating the nuclear material into two cells. Another important event that whill occur during the prometaphase is the development of a protein formation that will be designated as kinetochore around the centromere, the central point joining the progeny chromatids. Long

protein filaments designated as kinetochore microtubules will extend from poles on either end of the cell and will attach to the kinetochores.

Metaphase — during the metaphase, which is the third phase of the mitosis process, the microtubules will pull the progeny chromatids back and forth until they align in a plane, designated as the equatorial plane, along the center of the cell. In the middle of mitosis process, there is an important checkpoint designated as the metaphase checkpoint, during which the cision of the cell is pre-established in accordances with the specifications established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". Once all of the chromosomes have been properly aligned and the kinetochores have been correctly attached in the cell, the cell enters the fourth phase of the mitosis process.

Anaphase — during the anaphase, which is the fourth phase of the mitosis process, the progeny chromatids will be separated simultaneously at their centromeres. Each pair of chromosomes will be separated into two identical, independent chromosomes. The chromosomes will be separated by a structure designated as the mitotic spindle. The spindle is a tool designed to equally divide the chromosomes in a parental cell into two progeny cells during both types of nuclear division: mitosis and meiosis. During mitosis, the spindle fibers are called the mitotic spindle. Meanwhile, during meiosis, the spindle fibers are referred to as the meiotic spindle. At the beginning of nuclear division, two wheel-shaped protein structures called centrioles position themselves at opposite ends of the cell forming cell poles. Long protein fibers called microtubules extend from the centrioles in all possible directions, forming

what is called a spindle. Some of the microtubules attach the poles to the chromosomes by connecting to protein complexes called kinetochores. Kinetochores are protein formations that develop on each chromosome around the centromere, which is a region located near the middle of a chromosome. Other microtubules bind to the chromosome arms or extend to the opposite end of the cell. During the cell division phase called metaphase, the microtubules pull the chromosomes back and forth until they align in a plane along the equator of the cell, which is called the equatorial plane. It is thus an application of the concept of "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement". The cell goes through an important checkpoint to ensure that all of the chromosomes are attached to the spindle and ready to be divided before

it proceeds with division. Next, during anaphase, the chromosomes are simultaneously separated and pulled by the spindle to opposite poles of the cell. The anaphase will ensure that each progeny cell receives an identical set of chromosomes.

Telophase — finally, during the telophase, which is the fifth phase of the mitosis process, a nuclear membrane will form around each set of chromosomes to separate the nuclear DNA from the cytoplasm. The chromosomes will begin to uncoil, which will make them diffuse and less compact. Along with the telophase, the cell will undergo a separate process designated as cytokinesis that will divide the cytoplasm of the parental cell into two progeny cells.

SELF-DOCT

THE MEIOSIS PROCESS IN THE CELLULAR DIVISION PROCESS

In the meiosis process, the cell division will reduce the number of chromosomes in the parent cell by half and produces four gamete cells. This process will be applied in the production of egg cells (for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "FEMALE" adjective) and sperm cells (for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "MALE" adjective) for reproduction of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in accordance with the recursive transformations that have been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" and applied to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. During the reproduction process of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", when the sperm and egg will unite to form a single cell, the number of chromosomes will be restored in the offspring.

The meiosis process will begin with a diploid parent cell; that is to say, a cell having two copies of each chromosome. The parent cell will undergo one round of DNA replication followed by two separate cycles of nuclear division. The process will result in four progeny cells that are haploid; that is to say, cells that contain half the number of chromosomes of the diploid parent cell.

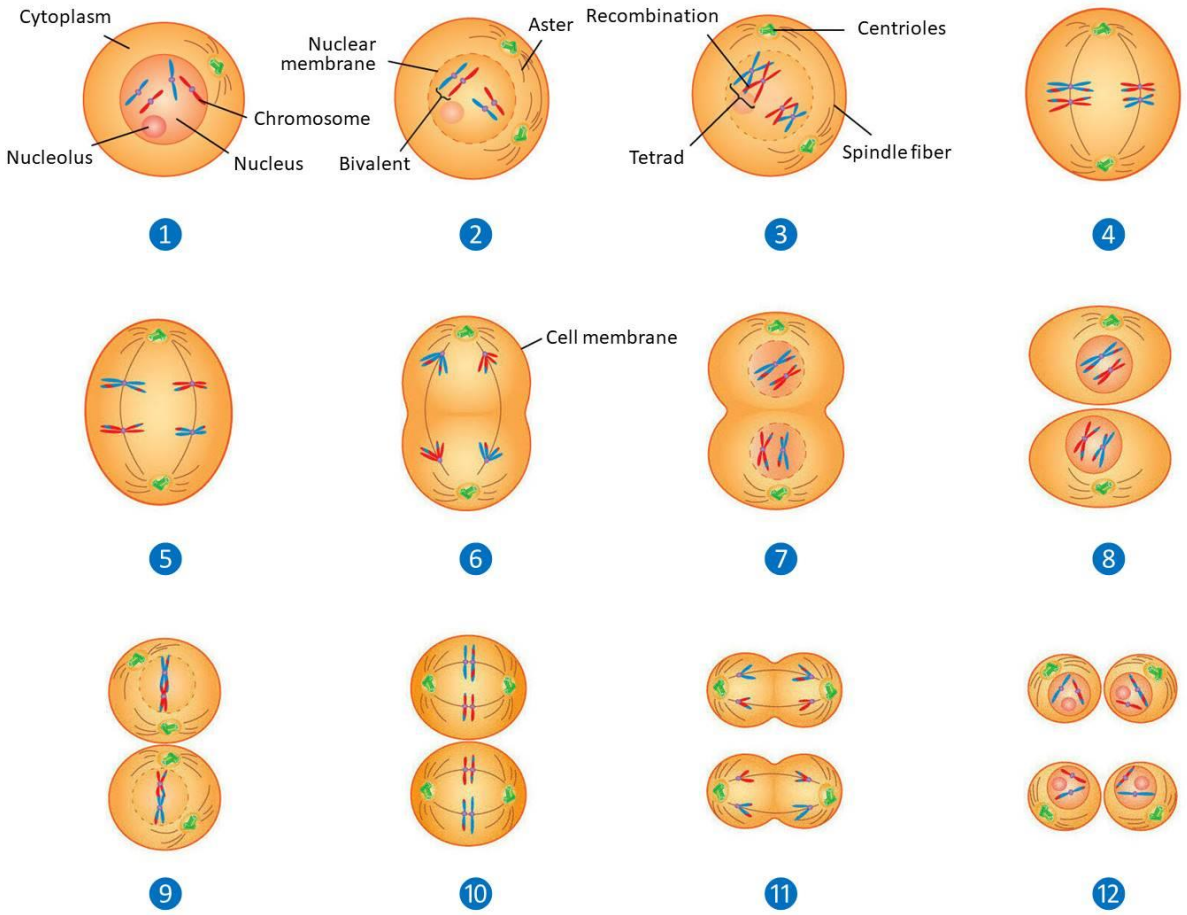


Figure: Schematic of the meiosis. 1. At the onset of meiosis, DNA strands thicken into chromosomes. Homologous, or like, chromosomes begin to approach each other. 2. Homologous chromosomes pair to form bivalents. The centrioles divide and move to opposite poles of the cell. 3. Bivalents duplicate to form tetrads, or four-chromatid groups. The nuclear membrane disintegrates. Recombination occurs. 4. In metaphase I, the tetrads, attached to spindle fibers at their centromeres, line up at mid-cell. 5. In early

anaphase I, the tetrads separate, and the paired chromatids move along the spindle to their respective centrioles. 6. In late anaphase I, the chromatids have almost reached the spindle poles. The cell membrane begins to constrict. 7. In telophase I, the nuclear membranes enclose the separated chromatids. The cell membrane completes its constriction. 8. The first meiotic division ends. There are now two cells, each with the same number of chromatids as parent cell. 9. Prophase II begins. In the second meiotic division, homologous chromatids do not duplicate but merely separate. 10. In metaphase II, the chromatids line up at mid-cell. The centrioles and asters are at the poles. A spindle has formed. 11. In anaphase II, the now-separated chromatids approach their respective poles. The cell membrane begins to constrict. 12. Telophase II has been completed. There are now four cells, each with half the number of chromosomes of the parent cell.

The meiosis process will have both similarities to and differences from the mitosis process. The meiosis process will begin following one round of DNA replication in cells in the reproduction organs of the

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The process will be splitted into meiosis process I and meiosis process II, and both meiotic divisions will have multiple phases. The meiosis process I will be a cell division process unique to germ cells, while the meiosis process II will be similar to the mitosis process.

In the meiosis process I, the first meiotic division, will begin with the prophase I. During prophase I, the complex of DNA and protein known as chromatin will condense to form chromosomes. The pairs of replicated chromosomes will remain joined at a central point designated as the centromere. A large structure designated as the meiotic spindle also will form from long proteins designated as microtubules on each side, or pole, of the cell. Between prophase I and metaphase I, the pairs of homologous chromosome will form tetrads. Within the tetrad, any

pair of chromatid arms can overlap and fuse in a process that will be designated crossing-over or recombination. Recombination will be the process that will break, recombine and rejoin sections of DNA to produce new combinations of genes. In metaphase I, the homologous pairs of chromosomes will align on either side of the equatorial plate. Then, in anaphase I, the spindle fibers will contract and pull the homologous pairs, each with two chromatids, away from each other and toward each pole of the cell. During telophase I, the chromosomes will be enclosed in nuclei. The cell now will undergo the cytokinesis process that will divide the cytoplasm of the original cell into two progeny cells. Each progeny cell will be haploid and will have only one set of chromosomes, or half the total number of chromosomes of the original cell.

The meiosis process II is a mitotic division of each of the haploid cells produced in meiosis process I. During the prophase II, the chromosomes will condense, and a new set of spindle fibers will form. The chromosomes will begin moving toward the equator of the cell. During the metaphase II, the centromeres of the paired chromatids will align along the equatorial plate in both cells. Then in the anaphase II, the chromosomes will separate at the centromeres. The spindle fibers will pull the separated chromosomes toward each pole of the cell. Finally, during the telophase II, the chromosomes will be enclosed in nuclear membranes. The cytokinesis process will follow, dividing the cytoplasm of the two cells. At the conclusion of the meiosis process, there will be four haploid progeny cells that will go on to develop into either egg cells (for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the

"FEMALE" adjective) or sperm cells (for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "MALE" adjective).

FUNCTIONS OF THE CELL

In much the same manner as external instructions that the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" receives, as well as the "specific work" it produces, are, respectively, in fact, signals received and emitted, the external instructions that the "cell" receives, as well as the "specific work" it produces, are, respectively, in fact, signals received and emitted.

It is so that, the "cell" is also actually a perfect receiver-transmitter of signals, larger than the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance". It is a highly specialized proteins manufacturing factory, having its own internal supply chain and quality

control units. It is an enclosed vessel, within which innumerable chemical reactions will take place simultaneously. These reactions will be under very precise control so that they contribute to the life of the cell. “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also established the specifications for these signals received and emitted by the “cell”.

The “specific work” assigned to a cell in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” will vary based on the type of cell and its location in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. This implies prior detailed scientific knowledge of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, in order to manufacture a “cell”. That is to say, the manufacturing of a “cell” implies prior detailed scientific knowledge that belongs to the domain of science associated with a “LOGIC” that is above “THE

‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ LOGIC” — “THE LOGIC of the Second Order” pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the “secondary transformation” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” — that is associated to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. And that is the domain of science associated with “THE DIVINE FORCE” — “THE LOGIC of the Fifth Order” pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the “quinary transformation” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” — and the domaine of science associated with “THE DIVINE” — “THE LOGIC of the Seventh Order” pertaining to the discursive formulation of the truths of the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

All the organelles will work together to keep the cell alive and allow it to carry out its "specific work". Sometimes these organelles will be highly specialized and will vary in size, shape and number. The organelles are the most basic functional units but they cannot exist and operate without the cell as a whole. Their "specific work" will include intake of nutrients and other substances, processing of these compounds, production of new substances, cell replication and energy production. In specialized cells which must be capable of motility[611], tail-like projections will allow for cellular locomotion.

---

[611] Motility, in this context, refers to the ability of the cell, as a living organism, to move independently, using metabolic energy. Motility, in this context, contrasts to mobility, which describes the ability of an object to be moved. Motility of an organism is an application of the concept of the "movement", considered in its

The cell membrane will allow substances to enter and leave the cell. While certain substance like oxygen will easily diffuse through the cell membrane, others will have to be actively transported through the process of endocytosis. Small particles will be transported by the process of pinocytosis while larger particles will be moved by the process of phagocytosis. These "specific works" will become highly specialized to allow cells to perform specific activities, like the macrophages that will phagocytose invading bacteria to neutralize it. Small and large substances that will not dissolve in the cytoplasm will be contained within vesicles. Lysosomes will attach to the vesicles and will digest this material.

---

manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement".

The endoplasmic reticulum and Golgi apparatus will synthesize different substances like protein and fats as required by the cell or designated according to its "specific work". They will utilize basic nutrient molecules that will be either dissolved in the cytoplasm or specific substances that will be contained within vesicles.

Some nutrients, specifically carbohydrates, will be transported to the mitochondria where they will be broken down further to yield energy. In the process, high-energy molecules known as ATP (adenosine triphosphate) will be manufactured and will provide energy for other organelles.

The genetic material housed in the nucleus will provide the blueprint necessary for the production of specific compounds by the endoplasmic reticulum

and Golgi apparatus. The “GENES” also will help the cell replicate and codes for the formation of new cells.

Secretory vesicles will store some of the enzymes and other specialized substances formed by the endoplasmic reticulum and Golgi apparatus. These stored substances will be released from the cell when necessary in order to complete various functions that allow the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” to function as a whole.

CELLULAR COMMUNICATION

All “specific signals” that a “cell” may receive and emit have been designed and predefined inside the “cell” by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”. Cellular communication, also designated as cell signalling, will govern the basic cellular activities and it will coordinate cell actions through a complex coordination of responses to cellular microenvironment.

Cells typically will communicate using “specific chemical signals” transmitted and received through the cell membrane. These “specific chemical signals”, which are proteins or other molecules produced by a

sending cell, will be secreted from the cell and released into the extracellular fluid. There, they will be able to float — like messages in a bottle — over to neighboring recipient cells to which they will be addressed to. It is so that, a "cell" has also been equipped with "specific receptors" for those predefined "specific signals" that it will be able to receive. Such "specific receptors" are "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" of the cell and which are tasked to receive first and foremost external signals.

When a signaling molecule — an external "specific signal", also designated as an extracellular signal — will bind to a cell "specific receptor", the "specific receptor" will perform its predefined "specific work". Such "specific work" will include the conversion of the received external "specific signal" into an internal

"specific signal" — an intracellular signal — and its forwarding to the neighbouring internal "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the cell. At completion of such "specific work", the "specific receptor" will adopt a predefined "specific behaviour". A signaling molecule will be designated as: "specific ligand", or simply a ligand, a general term for molecules that bind specifically to other molecules (such as "specific receptors").

There are various forms of "specific receptors" and "specific ligands", and they will exist in closely matched pairs, with a "specific receptor" recognizing just one or a few "specific ligands", and a "specific ligand" binding to just one or a few target "specific receptors". Binding of a "specific ligand" to a "specific receptor" will cause the "specific receptor" to perform

its predefined “specific work”, allowing it to transmit an external “specific signal” — an extracellular signal — that will be converted into an internal “specific signal” — an intracellular signal — that will be relayed through a chain of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” — in the quality of “specific chemical messengers” — inside of the cell. The chains of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” that will relay “specific signals” inside a cell will be designated as: intracellular signal transduction pathways, also designated as cell signaling pathways. It is the complex interaction of the activated “specific receptor” with other proteins inside the cell before that the ultimate physiological “specific effect” of the “specific ligand” on the “specific behaviour” of the cell is produced. It is a series of chemical reactions that

takes a starting molecule and modifies it, step-by-step much like an assembly line, through a series of protein intermediates, eventually yielding a final product.

Upon reception of the transmitted external "specific signal" that has been converted into an internal "specific signal", the cell will also perform its "specific work", emit an internal "specific signal" in return and adopt a predefined "specific behaviour".

All "specific behaviors" and associated "specific effects", associated with the "movement" of the considered chains of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" that will relay "specific signals" inside a cell, have been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established many types of "specific receptors" and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will implement in the cells of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that SHE is in the process of "sewing" into existence, to accomplish this seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". These "specific receptors" can be divided into two categories: intracellular receptors, which are found inside of the cell (in the cytoplasm or in the nucleus), and cell surface receptors, which are found in the cell membrane.

TWO TYPES OF CELLULAR RECEPTORS

INTRACELLULAR OR INTERNAL RECEPTORS — Intracellular receptors will be receptor proteins that will be found on the inside of the cell, typically in the cytoplasm or nucleus. In most cases, the "specific

ligands" of intracellular receptors will be small, hydrophobic (water-hating) molecules, since they must be able to cross the cell membrane in order to reach their receptors. Once inside the cell, many of these molecules will bind to proteins that will act as regulators of mRNA synthesis to mediate the expression of "GENES". The expression of "GENES" is the cellular process of transforming the information in a cell's DNA into a sequence of amino acids that ultimately will form a protein. When the "specific ligand" will bind to the internal receptor, a conformational change will reveal a DNA-binding site on the protein. The ligand-receptor complex will move into the nucleus, bind to "specific regulatory regions" of the chromosomal DNA, and promote the initiation of transcription. Internal "specific receptors" will be able to directly influence the expression of "GENES" without having to pass the

signal on to other “specific receptors” or “specific chemical messengers”.

One important family of intracellular “specific receptors” will be the nuclear “specific receptors” (also designated as “nuclear hormone receptors”), which will include “specific receptors” for steroid hormones, thyroid hormones, retinoids and vitamin D. Although the “specific ligands” differ in their structural type, all nuclear “specific receptors” will be structurally similar.

EXTRACELLULAR OR CELL-SURFACE RECEPTORS — Cell-surface “specific receptors”, also designated as transmembrane receptors, will be membrane-anchored, or integral proteins that will bind to “specific ligands” on the outside surface of the cell. In this type of signaling, the “specific ligand” will

SAMPLE

not need to cross the cell membrane. It is so that, many different kinds of molecules (including large, hydrophilic or "water-loving" ones) may act as "specific ligands". This type of receptor, the cell-surface receptor, will span the cell membrane and will perform signal transduction, converting an extracellular signal into an intracellular signal. Cell-surface receptors will also be designated as "cell-specific proteins" or "markers" because they will be specific to individual cell types.

As we have already indicated above in these brief reminders of cell biology, a transmembrane protein is a type of integral membrane protein that spans the entirety of the cell membrane. Many transmembrane proteins will function as gateways to permit the transport of specific substances across the cell membrane. They will frequently undergo significant

conformational changes — that is to say, adjustments of a protein's tertiary structure in response to binding of a ligand — in order to move a substance through the membrane. They will be highly hydrophobic and they will aggregate and precipitate in water. The peptide sequence that spans the membrane, or the transmembrane segment, will be largely hydrophobic. Depending on the number of transmembrane segments, transmembrane proteins will be classified as single-span (or bitopic; that is to say, that spans the lipid bilayer only one time) or multi-span (polytopic; that is to say, that spans the lipid bilayer several times in accordance with an appropriate expression that has its origin in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" chose to manifest using such expression; for example for the seven "Divine

Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" you will have 7-spans or 7-segments, for the six "Formative Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" you will have 6-spans or 6-segments divided into two pairs of three, for the twelve gates (the six "Entry Gates" and the six "Exit Gates" along the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles") you will have 12-spans or 12-segments, etc...). Some other integral membrane proteins will be designated as monotopic, meaning that they are also permanently attached to the membrane, but do not pass through it. Using the molecular concept at the basis of transmembrane multi-span proteins, all the others configurations of "Divine Particles" that are contained

in the “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, including the transitions from one configuration to the next one in the “movement” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, can be manifested by metaphors throughout the cell life cycle.

A membrane transport protein (or simply transporter) is a membrane protein involved in the movement of ions, small molecules, and macromolecules, such as another protein, across a cell membrane. Transport proteins are integral transmembrane protein; that is they exist permanently within and span the cell membrane across which they transport substances. The proteins may assist in the movement of substances by facilitated diffusion or active transport.

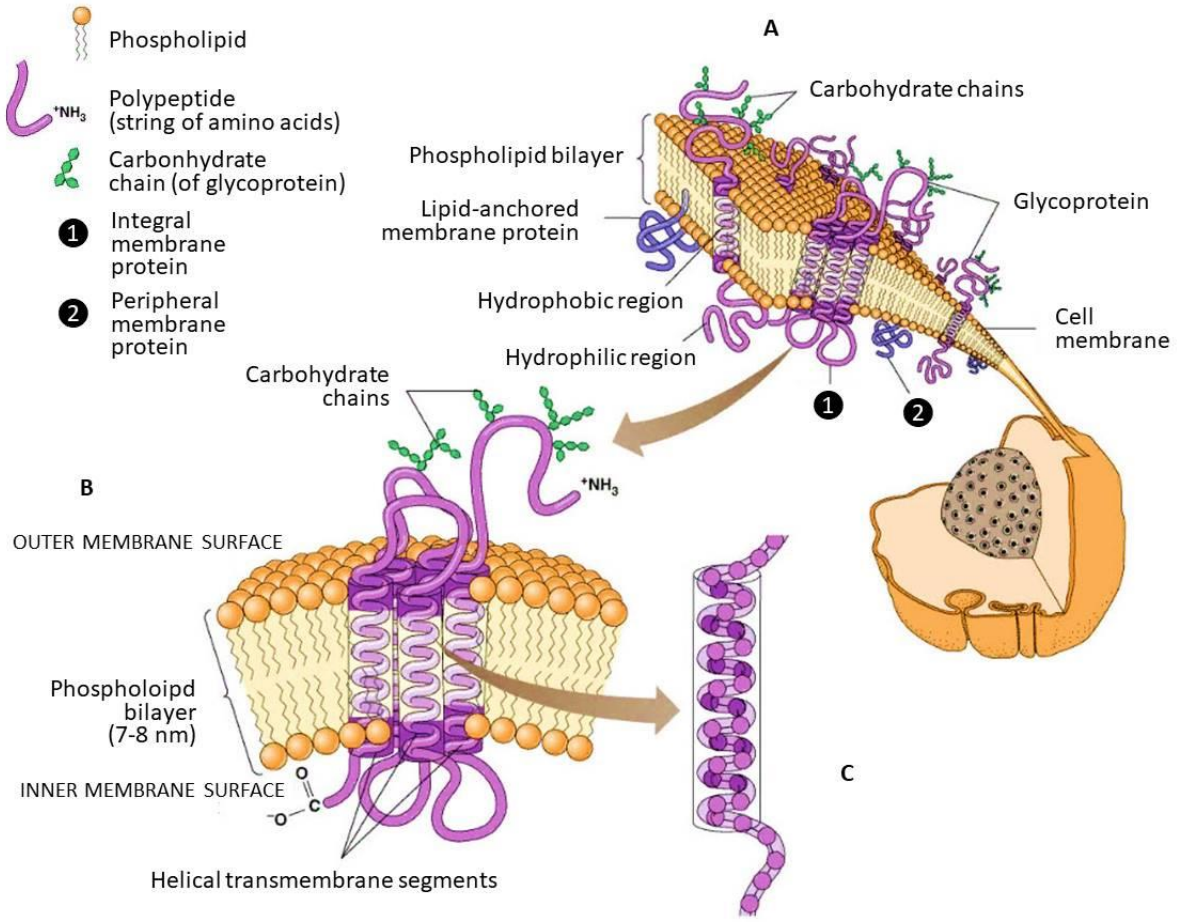


Figure: Schematic diagram of a cell membrane with a mosaic of proteins in a fluid lipid bilayer. A. Integral membrane proteins are anchored to the hydrophobic interior of the membrane by hydrophobic transmembrane segments (light purple), while hydrophilic segments (dark purple) extend outward on one or both sides of the membrane. Peripheral membrane proteins are associated with the membrane surface by weak electrostatic forces. B. An integral membrane protein with multiple α-helical

transmembrane segments. Many integral membrane proteins of the cell membrane have carbohydrate side chains attached to the hydrophilic segments on the outer membrane surface. C. A single transmembrane segment of an integral membrane will often be α-helix typically consists of about 20-30 amino acids, represented by small circles.

The two main types of proteins that will be involved in such transport will be broadly categorized as either channels or carriers. A carrier is not open simultaneously to both the extracellular and intracellular environments. Either its inner gate will be open, or its outer gate will be open. In contrast, a channel (see figure of the cell membrane schematic) can be open to both environments at the same time, allowing the molecules to diffuse without interruption. Carriers will have binding sites, but channels will not. When a channel will be opened, millions of ions will be able to pass through the

membrane per second, but only 100 to 1000 molecules typically will pass through a carrier molecule in the same time. Each carrier protein has been designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" to recognize only one substance or one group of very similar substances.

Each cell-surface receptor has three main components: an external ligand-binding domain (extracellular domain), a hydrophobic membrane-spanning region, and an intracellular domain or protein "specific regulatory region" inside the cell. The size and extent of each of these domains will vary widely, depending on the type of receptor.

There are three general categories of cell-surface receptors: ion channel-coupled receptors, G-protein-coupled receptors, and enzyme-coupled receptors.

ION CHANNEL-COUPLED RECEPTORS — ligand-gated ion channels are ion channels that will be able to bind a "specific ligand" and open a channel through the cell membrane, which will allow specific ions to pass through.

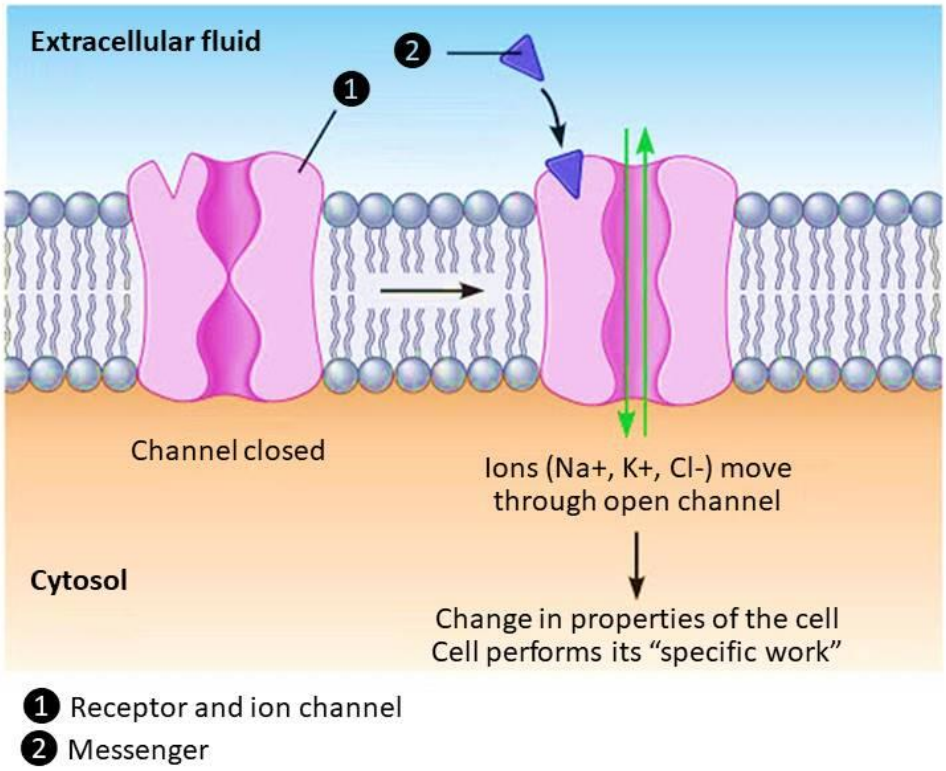


Figure: The ion channel-coupled receptor signaling pathway.

To form a channel, this type of cell-surface receptor has been endowed with a membrane-spanning region with a hydrophilic (water-loving) channel through its middle. The channel will let ions cross the membrane without having to touch the hydrophobic core of the phospholipid bilayer.

When a “specific ligand” will bind to the extracellular region of the channel, the structure of the protein will change in such a way that the ions of a particular type, such as Ca2+, K+, or Cl– can pass through. In some cases, the reverse will hold true: the channel will usually be open, and the “specific ligand” binding will cause it to close. Changes in ion levels inside the cell will also cause change in the activity of other molecules, such as ion-binding enzymes and voltage-sensitive channels, to produce a response. Neurons,

or nerve cells, will have ligand-gated channels that will be bound by neurotransmitters.

G-PROTEIN-COUPLED RECEPTORS — G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs) — also known as seven-(pass)-transmembrane domain receptors, 7TM receptors, heptahelical receptors, serpentine receptor, and G protein-linked receptors (GPLR) — constitute a large protein family of cell surface receptors that will detect molecules outside the cell and activate internal signal transduction pathways and, ultimately, cellular responses. Coupling with G proteins, they are called seven-transmembrane receptors because they pass through the cell membrane seven times. That is to say, the members of the GPCR family will all have seven (7) different protein segments that will cross the cell membrane, and they will transmit "specific

SELF-DOCT

signals" inside the cell through a type of protein designated as: G protein.

Why do they pass through the cell membrane seven times, you will ask? Because all together, they represent a manifestation of a metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"! Still difficult to grasp because you have never seen "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"? Do you remember the placement of the seven firsts "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" outside, in front of and all around "THE SHEKINAH", before the creation of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you live, and which we have indicated in one previous chapter dealing with the production of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence? Those seven

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to whom "THE DIVINE FORCE" had entrusted the task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH"? They were placed in that arrangement so that they themselves, as well as the creatures that will be created into existence in the "Plane Above" grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", understand the particulars of "THE DIVINE BODY", and know that it is through "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that:

- All "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" came to existence as manifestation of products of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".
- Everything that should come to existence, in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and coming from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", will be a product of

this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”; it is the meaning of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the Archangel MICHAEL going forth and back in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” in order to receive instructions, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

A “cell” with its G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs) are an expression of that arrangement that was formed by the seven firsts “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” outside, in front of and all around “THE SHEKINAH”; here, the inside of the cell is also an expression of the inside of “THE SHEKINAH”. Such a “cell” with its G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs) is a self-contained and fully

operational "specific structure" through which "created life" is brought forth.[612]

---

[612] Do you think that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", disciples of obscurity, who had failed to understand anything at all about that arrangement formed by the seven firsts "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" outside, in front of and all around "THE SHEKINAH", who declared themselves to be "gods" and who were present and watching the accomplishment of this work of "divine surgery", understood anything of what "THE DIVINE FORCE" was demonstrating in front of them?

If the G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs) were to be given the "token of life" and the autonomous ability to choose freely and to act accordingly, and that, using that capacity, they start viewing themselves as the cell "nucleolus" and disrupt their functioning as G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs), what will happen to the cell that is equipped with such G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs)?

Read on in the following chapters and observe the behavior of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who declared themselves to be "gods", who have "cheated to get their way" and "trampolined" themselves — that is to say, used deceptions and "MALICE" as "trampoline" to place themselves — above the human creature, and you will have the answer to such question by yourself.

G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs) will be found only in eukaryote cells. There is a diversity of G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs) and they all share a common structure and method of signalling. In terms of structure, G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs) are characterized by an extracellular N-terminus, followed by seven transmembrane (7-TM) α-helices (TM-1 to TM-7) connected by three intracellular (IL-1 to IL-3) and three extracellular loops (EL-1 to EL-3), and finally an intracellular C-terminus. The G protein-coupled receptor (GPCR) arranges itself into a tertiary structure resembling a barrel, with the seven transmembrane helices forming a cavity within the plasma membrane that serves a ligand-binding domain that is often covered by the second extracellular loop (EL-2). The structure of the N- and C-terminal tails of the G protein-

coupled receptor (GPCR) will also serve important functions beyond ligand-binding.

G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs) will bind many different types of “specific ligands”. The “specific ligands” that will bind and activate these receptors include the following five (5) compound types: light-sensitive compounds, odors, pheromones, hormones, and neurotransmitters. The “specific ligands” that will bind and activate these receptors also vary in size from small molecules to peptides to large proteins.

The “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” under production will contain over 800 of G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs), and each binding its own “scent molecule” — such as a particular chemical in perfume — and causes a signal to be sent to the brain, making you smell a smell! When the “specific ligand” associated to a G protein-coupled receptor (GPCR) is

not present, a G protein-coupled receptor will wait at the cell membrane in an inactive state.

The G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs) can be grouped into 6 classes based on sequence homology[613] and functional similarity:

1. Class A (or 1) — Rhodopsin-like;
2. Class B (or 2) — Secretin receptor family;
3. Class C (or 3) — Metabotropic glutamate/pheromone;
4. Class D (or 4) — Fungal mating pheromone receptors;

---

[613] The state of having the same or a similar relation; corresponding, as in relative position or structure and in origin, but not necessarily in function. Homology is contrasted with analogy, which refers to a cognitive process of transferring information or meaning from a particular subject (the analog, or source) to another (the target), or a linguistic expression corresponding to such a process.

5. Class E (or 5) — Cyclic AMP receptors;
6. Class F (or 6) — Frizzled/Smoothened.

Frizzled is a family of G protein-coupled receptor proteins that serves as receptors in the "Wnt signaling pathway"[614] and other signaling pathways. When activated, Frizzled leads to activation of Dishevelled — which is a family of proteins involved in canonical and non-canonical "Wnt signalling pathways" — in the cytosol. Frizzled proteins also will play key roles in governing cell polarity, embryonic development, formation of neural synapses, cell proliferation, and many other growth processes. These processes will

[614] The "Wnt signaling pathways" are a group of signal transduction pathways which begin with proteins that pass signals into a cell through cell surface receptors. The name Wnt is a portmanteau created from the names Wingless and Int-1. Wnt signaling pathways use either nearby cell-cell communication (paracrine) or same-cell communication (autocrine).

occur as a result of one of three signaling pathways. These include the canonical Wnt/β-catenin pathway, the noncanonical Wnt/calcium pathway, and the noncanonical planar cell polarity (PCP) pathway. All three pathways will be activated by the binding of a Wnt-protein "specific ligand" to a Frizzled family receptor, which will pass the biological signal to the Dishevelled protein inside the cell.

Smoothened is a protein which, in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", will be encoded by the SMO "GENE". Smoothened acts as a Class Frizzled G protein-coupled receptor that is a component of the hedgehog signaling pathway, a cell-cell communication system critical for embryonic development and adult tissue homeostasis. It is the molecular target of the natural teratogen cyclopamine.

There exist different types of G proteins and they will all bind the nucleotide guanosine triphosphate (GTP) molecule, which they can break down (hydrolyze) to form guanosine diphosphate (GDP) molecule.

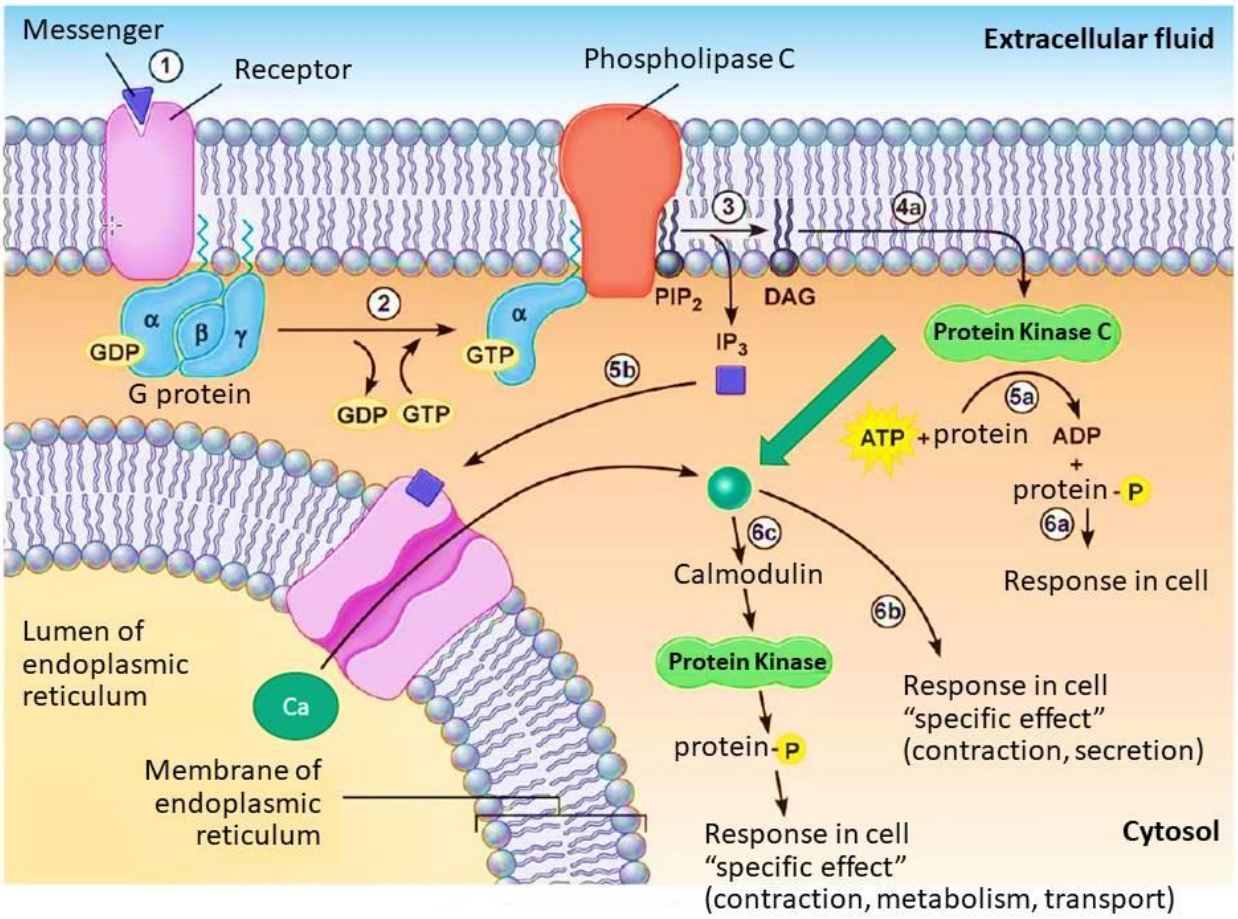


Figure: The G-protein coupled receptors signaling pathway. Heterotrimeric G proteins have three subunits: α, β, and γ. When a signaling molecule

binds to a G-protein-coupled receptor in the plasma membrane, a GDP molecule associated with the "subunit α" is exchanged for GTP molecule. The β and γ subunits dissociate from the "subunit α", and a cellular response is triggered either by the "subunit α" or the dissociated β pair. Hydrolysis of the GTP molecule to GDP molecule terminates the signal. PIP2 is the phospholipid designated as phosphatidylinositol 4,5-bisphosphate (PIP2); IP3 is the lipid designated as inositol 1,4,5-trisphosphate (IP3); The diacylglycerol (DAG) is a glyceride consisting of two fatty acid chains covalently bonded to a glycerol molecule through ester linkages.

As we have indicated already, a G protein attached to the nucleotide guanosine triphosphate (GTP) molecule will be active, or "on", while a G protein attached to guanosine diphosphate (GDP) molecule will be inactive, or "off". The G proteins that associate with G protein-coupled receptors (GPCRs) are a type made up of three subunits that will be designated as: Heterotrimeric G proteins. When they will be

attached to an inactive “specific receptor”, they will be in the “off” form (bound to guanosine diphosphate (GDP) molecule).

Cellular communication using G-protein-linked receptors will occur as a cyclic series of “specific events”.

The G protein-coupled receptor (GPCR) will be activated by an external signal in the form of a “specific ligand” or other “specific signal” mediator. This will create a conformational change in the “specific receptor”; that is to say, an adjustment of a protein’s tertiary structure in response to binding of a ligand. This will cause activation of a G protein. Further effect will depend on the type of G protein. G proteins will be subsequently inactivated by GTPase activating proteins, known as RGS proteins. The regulators of G protein signaling (RGS) are protein

structural domains or the proteins that contain these domains, which function to activate the GTPase activity of heterotrimeric G-protein "α-subunits". RGS proteins are multi-functional, GTPase-accelerating proteins that promote GTP molecules hydrolysis by the "α-subunit" of heterotrimeric G proteins, thereby inactivating the G protein and rapidly switching off G protein-coupled receptor signaling pathways. Upon activation by receptors, G proteins will exchange GDP molecules for GTP molecules, will release them, and dissociate them into a free, active GTP-bound "α-subunit" and "βγ-dimer", both of which will activate downstream effectors. The cell response — an internal "specific signal" generated by the cell following the achievement of its "specific work" — will be terminated upon GTP molecules hydrolysis by the "α-subunit", which can then re-bind the "βγ-dimer" and the "specific receptor". RGS

proteins markedly will reduce the lifespan of GTP-bound "α-subunits" by stabilising the G protein transition state. Whereas "specific receptors" will stimulate GTP molecule binding, RGS proteins will stimulate GTP molecule hydrolysis.

There are two principal signal transduction pathways involving the G protein-coupled receptors: the cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP) signal pathway and the phosphatidylinositol signal pathway.

When a "specific ligand" will bind to the G protein-coupled receptor (GPCR) it will cause a conformational change in the GPCR; that is to say, an adjustment of a protein's tertiary structure in response to binding of a ligand. This will allow it to act as a guanine nucleotide exchange factor (GEF). The G protein-coupled receptor (GPCR) will then be able to activate an associated G protein by exchanging

the GDP molecule bound to the G protein for a GTP molecule. The "α subunit" of the G protein, together with the bound GTP molecule, can then dissociate from the β and γ subunits to further affect intracellular signaling proteins or target functional proteins directly depending on the "α subunit" type (Gαs, Gαi/o, Gαq/11, Gα12/13).

THE CYCLIC ADENOSINE MONOPHOSPHATE (cAMP) signal pathway — Cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP, cyclic AMP, or 3',5'-cyclic adenosine monophosphate) is a secondary "specific chemical messenger". The cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP) is a derivative of adenosine triphosphate (ATP) and will be used for intracellular signal transduction, conveying the cAMP-dependent pathway. The cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP) signal transduction will contain 5 main

characters: stimulative hormone receptor (Rs) or inhibitory hormone receptor (Ri); stimulative regulative G-protein (Gs) or inhibitory regulative G-protein (Gi); adenylyl cyclase; protein kinase A (PKA); and the cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP) phosphodiesterase.

- Stimulative hormone receptor (Rs) is a receptor that will be able to bind with stimulative signal molecules, while inhibitory hormone receptor (Ri) is a receptor that will be able to bind with inhibitory signal molecules.
- Stimulative regulative G-protein is a G-protein linked to stimulative hormone receptor (Rs), and its "α subunit" upon activation will be able to stimulate the activity of an enzyme or other intracellular metabolism. On the contrary, inhibitory regulative G-protein is linked to an

inhibitory hormone receptor, and its "α subunit" upon activation will be able to inhibit the activity of an enzyme or other intracellular metabolism.

- Adenylyl cyclase is a 12-transmembrane glycoprotein that will catalyze ATP molecule to form the cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP) with the help of cofactor Mg2+ (Magnesium ion (+2)) or Mn2+ (Manganese ion (2+)). The cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP) produced is a secondary "specific chemical messenger" in cellular metabolism and is an allosteric activator of protein kinase A.
- Protein kinase A is an important enzyme in cell metabolism due to its ability to regulate cell metabolism by phosphorylating specific committed enzymes in the metabolic pathway. It

will be also able to regulate specific gene expression, cellular secretion, and membrane permeability. The protein enzyme contains two catalytic subunits and two regulatory subunits. When there is no cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP), the complex is inactive. When the cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP) will bind to the regulatory subunits, their conformation will be altered, causing the dissociation of the regulatory subunits, which will activate the protein kinase A and will allow further biological effects.

These signals then can be terminated by the cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP) phosphodiesterase, which is an enzyme that will

degrade the cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP) to 5'-AMP and inactivates protein kinase A.

THE PHOSPHATIDYLINOSITOL SIGNAL PATHWAY — in the phosphatidylinositol signal pathway, the extracellular signal molecule will bind with the G-protein receptor (Gq) on the cell surface and will activate phospholipase C, which is located on the cell membrane. The lipase will hydrolyze phosphatidylinositol 4,5-bisphosphate (PIP2) into two secondary "specific chemical messengers": inositol 1,4,5-trisphosphate (IP3) and diacylglycerol (DAG). IP3 molecule binds with the IP3 "specific receptor" in the membrane of the smooth endoplasmic reticulum and mitochondria to open Ca2+ (Calcium ion (2+)) channels. The diacylglycerol (DAG) molecule will facilitate activation of the protein kinase C (PKC), which will phosphorylate

many other proteins, changing their catalytic activities, leading to cellular responses.

The Ca2+ (Calcium ion (2+)) will cooperate with diacylglycerol (DAG) molecule in activating the protein kinase C (PKC) and will be able to activate the Ca2+/calmodulin-dependent protein (CaM) kinase pathway — the CAMK, also written as CaMK, pathway —, in which calcium-modulated protein calmodulin (CaM) will bind Ca2+, will undergo a change in conformation, and will activate the CaM kinase II, which has unique ability to increase its binding affinity to CaM by autophosphorylation, making the Ca2+/calmodulin-dependent protein (CaM) unavailable for the activation of other enzymes. The kinase will then phosphorylate target enzymes, regulating their activities. The two signal pathways are connected together by Ca2+-CaM, which is also a

regulatory subunit of adenylyl cyclase and phosphodiesterase in the cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP) signal pathway.

The Ca2+/calmodulin-dependent protein kinases (CAMKs) class of enzymes are a family of serine/threonine kinases that will mediate many of the secondary "specific chemical messenger" effects of Ca2+. At basal Ca2+ levels, CaMKs will be maintained in a dormant state through autoinhibition, which can be relieved by increases in Ca2+ levels. They will be activated by increases in the concentration of intracellular calcium ions (Ca2+) and calmodulin. When activated, the enzymes will transfer phosphates from ATP molecules to defined serine or threonine residues in other proteins, so that they will become serine/threonine-specific protein kinases. Activated CAMK will be involved in the

phosphorylation of transcription factors and therefore, in the regulation of expression of responding "GENES". The Ca2+/calmodulin-dependent protein kinases (CAMKs) will also work to regulate the cell life cycle, rearrangement of the cell cytoskeletal network, and mechanisms involved in the learning and memory.

Numerous cells signaling pathways exist for the minerals, vitamins and electrolytes that are essential for mediating signals for the proper functioning of cells: this includes cell growth, cell-cycle progression, differentiation, transcription, translation, glucose metabolism, cell shrinkage, nuclear fragmentation, chromatin condensation and membrane blebbing, gene regulation mechanisms, cell survival and "COMBAT" — the process of "HEALING" in order to annihilate any cause of cell malfunction. The primary

mineral that will facilitate the “COMBAT” is zinc, a vital mineral that will be found in every cell for many purposes and throughout almost all “specific processes” carried out by a cell, including the production of insuline, which is the main protein for anabolic “specific processes” of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Anabolic “specific processes” are those “specific processes” designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” to autonomously build tissues and organs from cells. Those anabolic “specific processes” will produce growth and differentiation of cells and increase in the size of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” through the synthesis of complex molecules. Examples of anabolic “specific processes” will include the growth and mineralization of bone and increases in muscle mass. Other minerals

that will facilitate the “COMBAT” include Manganese, Magnesium and copper —, etc...

Cellular communication using G protein-coupled receptors is a cycle, one that can repeat over and over in response to “specific ligand” binding. G protein-coupled receptors play many different roles in the different types of cells and disruption of G protein-coupled receptor (GPCR) signaling will cause a malfunction and the “cell” will not be able to fulfill the purpose for which it has been designed.

As we have already indicated, when such disruptions occur in the cell, we speak of “DISOBEDIENCE” to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, we also say that the “cell” is not in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. Such “cell” which presents one or more malfunctions is said to be “SICK”; that is, it carries a “DISEASE” in it. When this happens,

"specific processes" which have been designed and established "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will trigger the "COMBAT", the process of "HEALING" in order to annihilate the cause of malfunction and to restore "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER: this will restore the "cell" to its functionnal state without damage or replace the "cell" with a new one. If the local "COMBAT" that will take place at the location of the "cell" that carries a "DISEASE" in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" fails to achieve its purpose, then the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will send out a distress signal to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" for an internal intervention. We have already explained these things in the chapter concerning the functioning of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge". Such possible disruption of G protein-coupled receptor (GPCR) signaling is just one of

hundreds of malfunctions that can take place in the "cell". In the case where the transfer of forces, the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals), between the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that will wear this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", will be necessary, then, only the "HARMONY" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will allow to carry out the process of "HEALING". In order for such a "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER to be established, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" must be in "PURITY": it is the "sine qua non" condition, that is to say, the indispensable and essential ingredient without which there could not be

"HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Thus it is that, for the proper functioning of a cell, the cellular microenvironments (both the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" for the transfer of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" and the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" for the operational aspect of the cell) external and immediate around the cell must be kept in "PURITY" conditions, out of any "IMPURITY" and pathogen agent, and the "specific receptors" must be kept unobstructed, not perturbated.[615]

---

[615] See conversation of July 01, 2005, Aristide with the Archangel RAPHAEL, on how to cleanse an organ; to rid it of impurities, rid it of everything which, like bacteria, infectious particle, etc ..., is detrimental to its proper functioning.

RECEPTOR TYROSINE KINASES (RTKs) — Receptor tyrosine kinases (RTKs) are a class of enzyme-linked receptors found in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" under production. A kinase is just a name for an enzyme that transfers phosphate groups to a protein or other target, and a receptor tyrosine kinase transfers phosphate groups specifically to the amino acid tyrosine. In the receptor tyrosine kinases (RTKs) signalling, signaling molecules will first bind to the extracellular domains of two nearby receptor tyrosine kinases. The two neighboring receptors will then come together, or dimerize. The receptors also attach phosphates to tyrosines in each others' intracellular domains. The phosphorylated tyrosine can transmit the signal to other molecules in the cell. In many cases, the phosphorylated receptors will serve as a docking platform for other proteins that will contain special

types of binding domains. A variety of proteins will contain these domains, and when one of these proteins will bind, it will be able to initiate a downstream signaling cascade that will lead to a cellular response. Receptor tyrosine kinases are crucial to many signaling processes in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" under production. For instance, they will bind to growth factors, signaling molecules that will promote cell division and survival. Growth factors will include platelet-derived growth factor (PDGF), which will participate in the "HEALING" process, and nerve growth factor (NGF), which must be continually supplied to certain types of neurons to keep them alive.

The mitogen-activated protein kinases (MAPK), also designated as the extracellular signal-regulated kinases (ERK), pathway (also designated as the Ras

(Small GTPase, or Small G-proteins enzymes)-Raf (Rapidly Accelerated Fibrosarcoma)-MEK (Mitogen/Extracellular signal-regulated Kinase)-ERK pathway) is a chain of proteins in the cell that communicates a "specific signal" from a "specific receptor" on the surface of the cell to the DNA in the nucleus of the cell.

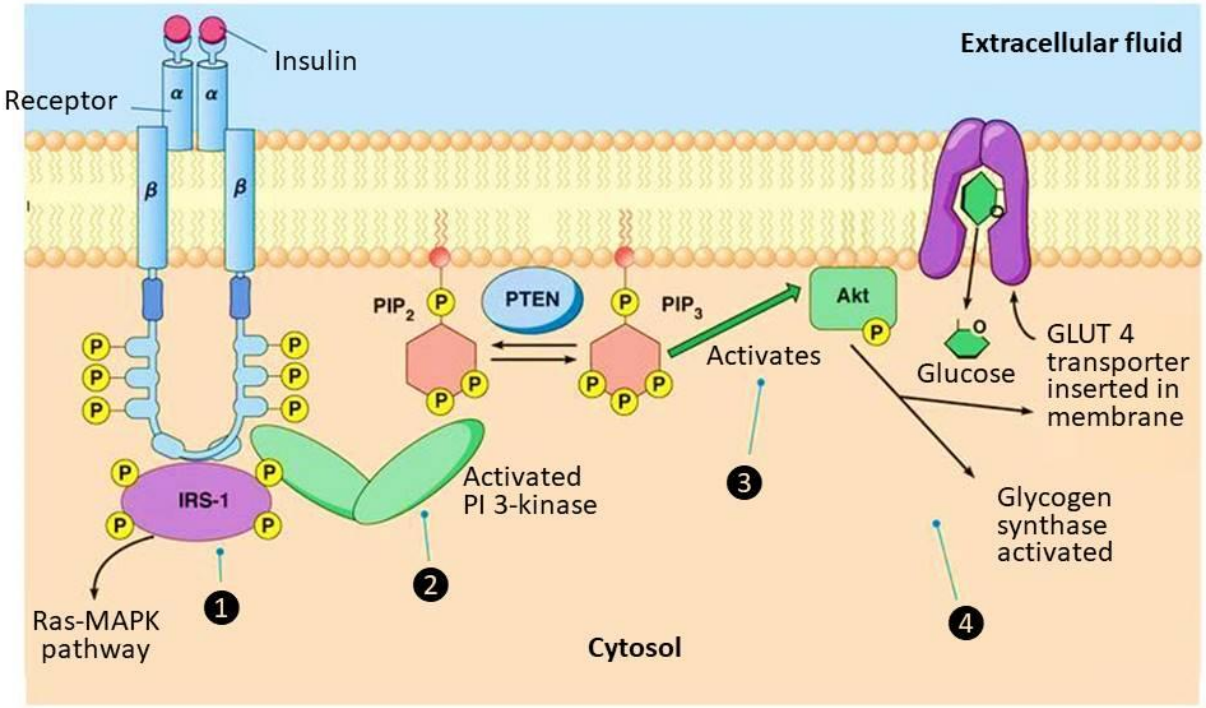


Figure: The enzyme-coupled receptors signaling pathway. PIP2 is the phospholipid designated as phosphatidylinositol 4,5-bisphosphate (PIP2); PIP3 is

the phospholipid designated as phosphatidylinositol (3,4,5)-trisphosphate (PIP3); IP3 is the lipid designated as inositol 1,4,5-trisphosphate (IP3); and AKT is the protein kinase B; Insulin receptor substrate 1 (IRS-1) is a signaling adapter protein that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has encoded by the IRS-1 "GENE" in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" under production; PTEN is a protein tyrosine phosphatase for IRS1, it is a "GENE" on chromosome 10Q23.3 which encodes PTEN (phosphatase and tensin homolog), a phosphatidylinositol-3,4,5-trisphosphate 3-phosphatase protein, which acts as a tumour suppressor by negatively regulating the AKT/PKB-signalling pathway.

The coding of the internal "specific signal" starts when a signaling molecule binds to the "specific receptor" on the cell surface and ends when the cell has completed its "specific work" and emited its output "specific signal" in return, and adopted the associated predefined "specific behaviour". The pathway includes many proteins that communicate by adding phosphate groups to a neighboring protein

(phosphorylating it), which acts as an “on” or “off” switch.

Overall, the extracellular mitogen will bind to the cell membrane “specific receptor”. This will allow the Ras (a Small GTPase) enzyme to swap its guanosine diphosphate (GDP) molecule for a guanosine triphosphate (GTP) molecule. It will then be in a position to activate MAP3K, which activates MAP2K, which activates MAPK.

Receptor-linked tyrosine kinases such as the epidermal growth factor receptor (EGFR) will be activated by extracellular ligands, such as epidermal growth factor (EGF). Binding of EGF to the EGFR will activate the tyrosine kinase activity of the cytoplasmic domain of the receptor. The EGFR will become phosphorylated on tyrosine residues. Docking proteins such as the growth factor receptor-bound

protein 2 (GRB2) contain a proto-oncogene tyrosine-protein kinase (SARCOMA) homology 2 (SH2) domain — a structurally conserved protein domain contained within the proto-oncogene tyrosine-protein kinase (SARCOMA) oncoprotein and in many other intracellular signal-transducing proteins — that will bind to the phosphotyrosine residues of the activated receptor. GRB2 will bind to the guanine nucleotide exchange factor (GEF) designated as the SOS — "Son of Sevenless" "homology" 1, or "Son of Sevenless" "GENE" 1, is a protein that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has encoded by the SOS1 "GENE" in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" under production — by way of the two proto-oncogene tyrosine-protein kinase (SARCOMA) homology 3 (SH3) domains of GRB2. When the GRB2-SOS complex will dock to a phosphorylated EGFR, the "Son of Sevenless" "GENE" will become activated. An activated "Son of

Sevenless" "GENE" will then promote the removal of the GDP molecule from a member of the Ras (a Small GTPase) enzyme subfamily (most notably H-Ras or K-Ras). The Ras (Small GTPase) enzyme will then be able to bind a GTP molecule and become active.

Apart from EGFR, other cell surface receptors that can activate this pathway via GRB2 include receptor tyrosine kinases (RTKs) A and B, Fibroblast growth factor receptor (FGFR) and PDGFR. The Growth factor receptor-bound protein 2 also known as GRB2 is an adaptor protein involved in signal transduction/cell communication. In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", the GRB2 protein will be encoded by the GRB2 "GENE".

In this enzyme-coupled receptors category, when the insulin receptor binds insulin, ❶, the activated receptor will phosphorylate the IRS-1 protein. The

IRS-1 protein can lead to recruitment of GRB2, activating the Ras pathway. ❷ The IRS-1 protein will activate the PI 3-kinase, which will catalyze the addition of a phosphate group to the membrane lipid PIP2, thereby converting it to PIP3. PTEN will be able to convert PIP3 back to PIP2. ❸ PIP3 will bind a protein kinase designated as AKT, which will be activated by other protein kinases. ❹ AKT will catalyze phosphorylation of key proteins, leading to an increase in glycogen synthase activity and recruitment of the glucose transporter, GLUT4, to the cell membrane.

TWO TYPES OF CELLULAR LIGANDS

There are also two main types of "specific ligands": "specific ligands" that will bind to receptors inside the cell, and which will be designated as intracellular ligands, and "specific ligands" that will bind to

receptors outside the cell, and which will be designated as extracellular ligands. These two main types of "specific ligands" can be classified further into three categories: hormones, neurotransmitters, and cytokines.

HORMONES — hormones will be the major signaling molecules of the endocrine system, though they will often regulate each other's secretion via local signaling (e.g. islet of Langerhans cells), and most will also be expressed in tissues for local purposes (e.g. angiotensin). A hormone will be any member of a class of glands produced signaling molecules that are transported by the circulatory system to target distant organs to regulate physiology and behavior. The term "hormone" will be sometimes extended to include chemicals produced by cells that affect the same cell (autocrine or intracrine signaling) or nearby cells

(paracrine signalling). The glands that secrete hormones comprise the endocrine signaling system. Hormones will have diverse chemical structures, mainly of three classes:

1. Eicosanoids — these will be signaling molecules made by the enzymatic or non-enzymatic oxidation of arachidonic acid or other polyunsaturated fatty acids (PUFAs) that are, similar to arachidonic acid, 20 carbon units in length. Eicosanoids will be a sub-category of oxylipins, i.e. oxidized fatty acids of diverse carbon units in length, and they will be distinguished from other oxylipins by their overwhelming importance as cell signaling molecules.
2. Steroids — these will be biologically active organic compound with four rings arranged in a

specific molecular configuration. Steroids will have two principal biological functions: as important components of cell membranes which alter membrane fluidity; and as signaling molecules. The steroid core structure will be typically composed of seventeen carbon atoms, bonded in four "fused" rings: three six-member cyclohexane rings and one five-member cyclopentane ring. Steroids will vary by the functional groups attached to this four-ring core and by the oxidation state of the rings. Sterols are forms of steroids with a hydroxy group at position three and a skeleton derived from cholestane.

3. Amino acid/protein derivatives (amines, peptides, and proteins) — these will be organic compounds that contain amine (-NH2) and

carboxyl (-COOH) functional groups, along with a side chain (R group) specific to each amino acid. The key elements of an amino acid are carbon (C), hydrogen (H), oxygen (O), and nitrogen (N), although other elements will be found in the side chains of certain amino acids. Amino acid/protein derivatives can be classified according to the core structural functional groups' locations as alpha- (α-), beta- (β-), gamma- (γ-) or delta- (δ-) amino acids; other categories will relate to polarity, pH level, and side chain group type (aliphatic, acyclic, aromatic, containing hydroxyl or sulfur, etc.). In the form of proteins, amino acid residues will form the second-largest component (water is the largest) of muscles and other tissues of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" under production. Beyond their role as residues in

proteins, amino acids will participate in a number of processes such as neurotransmitter transport and biosynthesis.

Hormones will serve to communicate between organs and tissues for physiological regulation and behavioral activities such as digestion, metabolism, respiration, tissue function, sensory perception, sleep, excretion, lactation, stress induction, growth and development, movement, reproduction, and mood manipulation. Amino acid—based hormones (amines and peptide or protein hormones) are water-soluble and they will act on the surface of target cells via secondary "specific chemical messengers"; steroid hormones, being lipid-soluble, will move through the cell membranes of target cells (both cytoplasmic and nuclear) to act within their nuclei.

NEUROTRANSMITTERS — neurotransmitters will be signaling molecules of the nervous system, also including neuropeptides and neuromodulators, to transmit messages between neurons or from neurons to other tissues. Communication between two neurons will take place in the synaptic cleft (the small gap between the synapses of neurons). Here, electrical signals that have travelled along the axon will be briefly converted into chemical ones through the release of neurotransmitters, causing a specific response in the receiving neuron. A neurotransmitter will influence a neuron in one of three ways: excitatory, inhibitory or modulatory.

CHEMICAL AND ELECTRICAL SYNAPSES IN NEUROTRANSMITTERS

The synapse or "gap" is the place where information will be transmitted from one neuron to another.

Synapses will often form between axon terminals and dendritic spines. There will also be axon-to-axon, dendrite-to-dendrite, and axon-to-cell body synapses. The neuron transmitting the “specific signal” will be designated as the presynaptic neuron, and the neuron receiving the “specific signal” will be designated as the postsynaptic neuron. There will be two types of synapses: chemical and electrical.

CHEMICAL SYNAPSE — when an action potential will reache the axon terminal it will depolarize the membrane and open the voltage-gated Na+ channels. Na+ ions will enter the cell, further depolarizing the presynaptic membrane. This depolarization will cause the voltage-gated Ca2+ channels to open. Calcium ions entering the cell will initiate a signaling cascade that will cause small membrane-bound vesicles, designated as synaptic vesicles, containing

neurotransmitter molecules to fuse with the presynaptic membrane.

Fusion of a vesicle with the presynaptic membrane will cause neurotransmitter to be released into the synaptic cleft, the extracellular space between the presynaptic and postsynaptic membranes. The neurotransmitter will diffuse across the synaptic cleft and will bind to receptor proteins on the postsynaptic membrane.

The binding of a specific neurotransmitter will cause particular ion channels, for example the ligand-gated channels, on the postsynaptic membrane to open. Neurotransmitters will either have excitatory or inhibitory effects on the postsynaptic membrane. Release of neurotransmitter at inhibitory synapses will cause inhibitory postsynaptic potentials (IPSPs), a hyperpolarization of the presynaptic membrane.

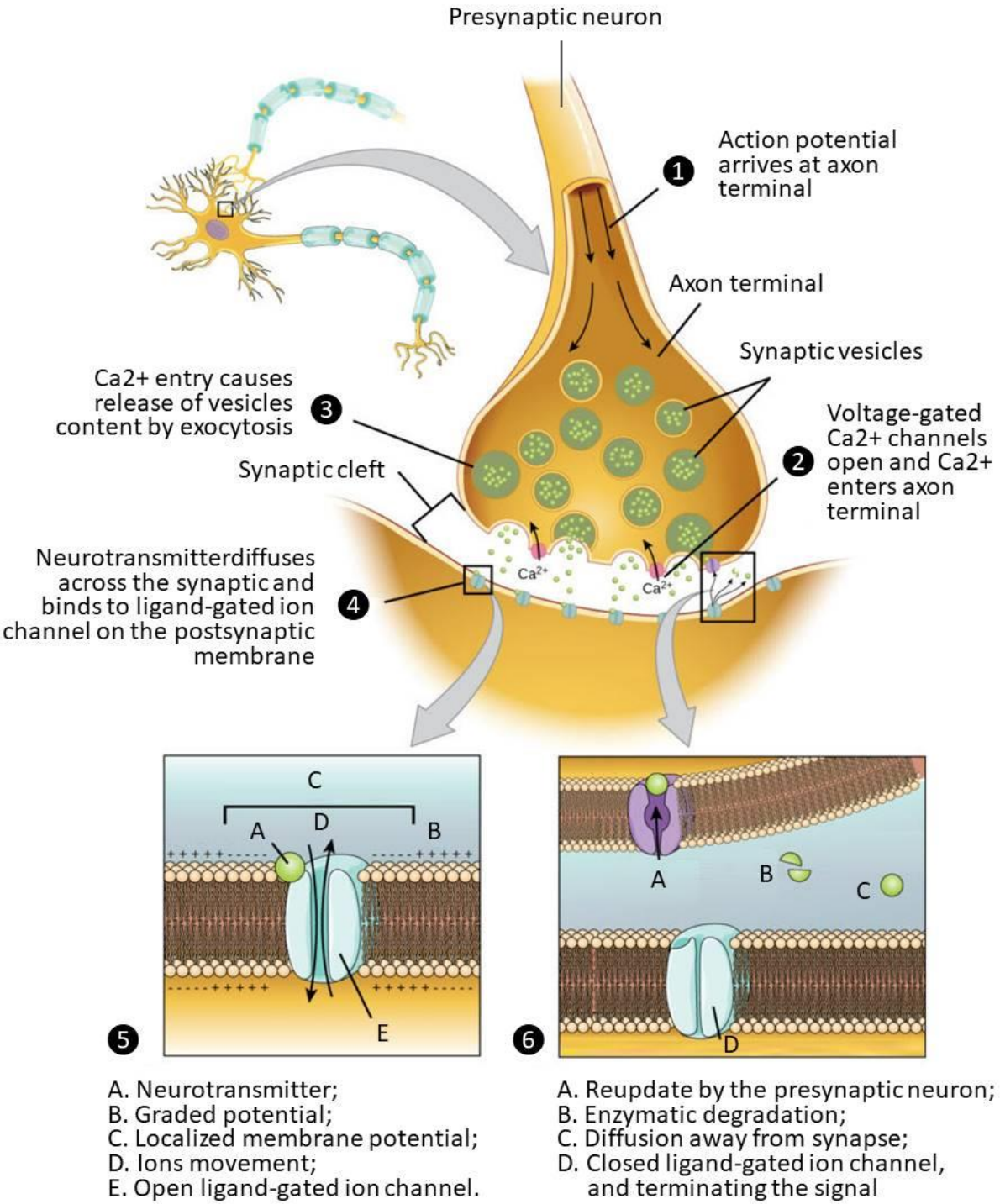

Presynaptic neuron
1
Action potential arrives at axon terminal
Axon terminal
Synaptic vesicles
Ca2+ entry causes release of vesicles content by exocytosis
3
Synaptic cleft
2
Voltage-gated Ca2+ channels open and Ca2+ enters axon terminal
Neurotransmitterdiffuses across the synaptic and binds to ligand-gated ion channel on the postsynaptic membrane
4
Ca2+
Ca2+
C
A
D
B
E
5
A
B
C
D
6
A. Neurotransmitter;
B. Graded potential;
C. Localized membrane potential;
D. Ions movement;
E. Open ligand-gated ion channel.
A. Reupdate by the presynaptic neuron;
B. Enzymatic degradation;
C. Diffusion away from synapse;
D. Closed ligand-gated ion channel, and terminating the signal

Figure: Communication at chemical synapses requires release of neurotransmitters. When the presynaptic membrane is depolarized, voltage-gated Ca2+ channels open and allow Ca2+ to enter the cell. The calcium entry causes synaptic vesicles to fuse with the membrane and release neurotransmitter molecules into the synaptic cleft. The neurotransmitter diffuses across the synaptic cleft and binds to ligand-gated ion channels in the postsynaptic membrane, resulting in a localized depolarization or hyperpolarization of the postsynaptic neuron.

Once neurotransmission will occur, the neurotransmitter will be removed from the synaptic cleft so that the postsynaptic membrane can "reset" and be ready to receive another signal. This will be accomplished in three ways: the neurotransmitter can diffuse away from the synaptic cleft, it can be degraded by enzymes in the synaptic cleft, or it can be recycled (sometimes called reuptake) by the presynaptic neuron.

ELECTRICAL SYNAPSE — while electrical synapses will be fewer in number than chemical synapses, they will be found in all nervous systems and play important and unique roles. The mode of neurotransmission in electrical synapses will be quite different from that in chemical synapses. In an electrical synapse, the presynaptic and postsynaptic membranes will be very close together and will

actually physically be connected by channel proteins forming gap junctions. Gap junctions will allow current to pass directly from one cell to the next. In addition to the ions that carry this current, other types of molecules, such as ATP molecules, will be able to diffuse through the large gap junction pores.

There are key differences between chemical and electrical synapses. Because chemical synapses depend on the release of neurotransmitter molecules from synaptic vesicles to pass on their "specific signal", there will be an approximately one millisecond delay between when the axon potential will reach the presynaptic terminal and when the neurotransmitter will lead to opening of postsynaptic ion channels. Additionally, this signaling is unidirectional. Signaling in electrical synapses, in

contrast, will be virtually instantaneous, and some electrical synapses are bidirectional.

CYTOKINES.— cytokines (meaning “cell movement”) are a group of small proteins used as signaling molecules of the immune system, with a primary paracrine or juxtacrine role. They will be produced by a wide range of cells, which will be designated as macrophages, lymphocytes, mast cells, endothelial cells and fibroblasts, and they will be responsible for producing some of the cardinal signs of inflammation. An inflammation will be a result of exposure of a healthy cell to harmful stimuli produced by anything distinguished from the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” healthy cells and which is detrimental to its proper functioning. Cytokines will be key modulators of cell inflammation. As there are many types of cytokines,

they have been placed into different classes including: chemokines, interferons, interleukins, lymphokines and tumour necrosis factors.

CHEMOKINES.— Chemokines are cytokines that will induce directed chemotaxis (chemical-induced migration) in local cells. That is to say, on release of chemokines, local cells will be attracted to these proteins and follow their concentration gradient to the source, where the concentration is highest. The source is where the chemokines will be originally released and where the cells that will be attracted will be most needed. Chemokines will be mainly produced by macrophages cells during infection. Chemokines will have a variety of actions, such as:

- Pro-inflammatory — recruiting immune cells to the site of infection;

- Normal cell migration — attracting cells required for angiogenesis: the process for the formation of new blood vessels. The angiogenesis process will involve the migration, growth, and differentiation of endothelial cells, which will line the inside wall of blood vessels. This angiogenesis process will be controlled by chemokines. Some of these chemokines, such as vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF), will bind to receptors on the surface of a healthy endothelial cell. When VEGF and other endothelial growth factors bind to their receptors on an endothelial cell, internal "specific signals" within a healthy endothelial cell are initiated in order to promote the growth and survival of new blood vessels. Other of these chemokines, designated as angiogenesis inhibitors, will interfere with blood vessel

formation. The angiogenesis stimulating and inhibiting effects of chemokines will be in a state of equilibrium reflecting the state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, so that blood vessels will form only when and where they will be needed, such as during the "GROWTH" process or during the "HEALING" process. Disruption of such state of equilibrium reflecting the state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will cause a malfunction in the promotion of growth and survival of new blood vessels and the "cell" will not be able to fulfill the purpose for which it has been designed. As we have already indicated, in such cases we speak of "DISOBEDIENCE" to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, we also say that the "cell" is not in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER. Such "cell" which presents one or more malfunctions is said to be "SICK"; that is, it carries a "DISEASE" in it. When this happens, "specific processes" which have been designed and established "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will trigger the "COMBAT", the process of "HEALING" in order to annihilate the cause of malfunction and to restore "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Interferons — Interferons are cytokines that will be released by host cells in response to pathogens (e.g. infectious particles and bacteria) and tumour cells. Interferons will have a number of roles, including:

- Interfere (hence their name) with viral replication to facilitate the "COMBAT", the

process of "HEALING" in order to annihilate the pathogens and to restore "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER — for example, interferon-α and interferon-β;

- Activate macrophages — for example, interferon-γ;
- Increase the expression of the major histocompatibility complex (MHC) molecule. The major histocompatibility complex (MHC) molecules are glycoproteins that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has encoded in a large cluster of "GENES" (designated as the leukocyte antigens (HLA)) located on chromosome 6 in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" under production. The acronym MHC will be also used to designate the region located on the short arm of chromosome 6P21.31 in this "Subjective

'EARTHLY' Garment" and which will contains more than 200 "GENES". The function of the major histocompatibility complex (MHC) molecules is to bind peptide fragments derived from pathogens and display them on the cell surface for recognition by the appropriate T cells. The consequences will be the annihilation of pathogens — pathogens-infected cells will be erased from existence, macrophages will be activated to destroy the pathogens living in intracellular vesicles, and B cells will be activated to produce antibodies that will eliminate or neutralize extracellular pathogens.[616] We will elaborate on this in

[616] This also clarifies to you (reading these writings) why those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" disciples of "obscurity" who carried with them all their filth and the mark of

"DEATH" were to be erased from existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", before the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and why "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had informed the Archangel MICHAEL about such things. The Archangel MICHAEL, drowned in his own "obscurity", decided to outsmart "THE TRUTH"; just like if a T cell that has received information about an identified extracellular pathogen, would decide to keep the pathogen alive and relocate it into a different healthy cell.

You have understood already that the creatures are manifestations of metaphors of products that are produced in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and to which were added a purpose to their manifestations in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and (or not) a unique provision of "THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE", and (or not) a unique provision of "THE DIVINE FORCE". It is thus that, to these creatures, were given the "token of life" and the autonomous ability to choose freely and to act accordingly. However, they all remain manifestations of metaphors of products that are produced in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and their "specific behaviour", which is regulated by the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", is no different than that of the "cell". "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established all of the least details about the proper

another section below concerning the immune system.

Interleukins — interleukins (IL) will be cytokines that will be produced by T leucocytes, monocytes and macrophages of the innate immune system. They will have a wide range of functions, including among others:

- Promotion of the production and differentiation of B and T lymphocytes — for example, IL-1α/β, IL-4, IL-7 and IL-21;

---

functioning of a "cell" and all of the least details on how to remedy any malfunction of a "cell". Because of the autonomous ability to choose freely and to act accordingly, some of these creatures can be damaged beyond repair (e.g. if the "Quintessential Substance" of the creature has been damaged) by their own choices and become similar to pathogens-infected cells, in which case they must be erased from existence.

- Activation of neutrophils and natural killer cells — for example, IL-2, IL-8 and IL-12;
- Production of detectable signs — interleukin-6 (IL-6) will cause the elevated temperature (fever) which will inhibit microbial growth and raises the acute phase proteins CRP which is associated with inflammation;
- Promotion of vascular permeability, allowing faster recruitment of cells involved in immunity and causing swelling;
- Etc…

SELF-DOCT

FORMS OF CELLULAR COMMUNICATION

In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" under production, cellular communication will occur either through release into the extracellular fluid, in which case the communication will be divided in paracrine signaling (over short distances) and endocrine signaling (over long distances), or by direct contact, in which case the communication will be designated as juxtacrine signaling. Autocrine signaling is a special case of paracrine signaling where the secreting cell will have the ability to respond to the secreted signaling molecule. Synaptic signaling is a special case of paracrine signaling (for chemical synapses) or

juxtacrine signaling (for electrical synapses) between neurons and target cells.

THE CELL MEMBRANE ELECTRIC POTENTIAL

As we indicated already, in much the same as all "Divine Particles" are always in movement, each "Divine Particle" in movement in itself and in relation to others, and their movements are not disordered, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established such features to be applied to the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" and all its constituents. It is so that, by inheritance, all "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" will also have such features. Consequently, the cell membrane and its constituent lipids and proteins will be constantly in movement while regulating which materials can pass in or out of the cell.

One of the fantastic achievements of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” in the design of the cell membrane at the submicroscopic scale and its constituents at the nanometric scale and which has been implemented by “THE DIVINE FORCE” is the ability of the cell membrane in movement to regulate the concentration of substances inside the cell, as the cell undergoes the process of cellular respiration and performs its assigned “specific work”. These substances include: ions such as Ca2+, Na+, K+, and Cl—; nutrients such as sugars, fatty acids, and amino acids; and waste products, particularly carbon dioxide (CO2), which must leave the cell, which itself is a highly specialized proteins manufacturing factory, having its own internal supply chain and quality control units.

The cell membrane's lipid bilayer structure will provide the first level of regulation of the concentration of substances inside the cell. The structure of the phospholipids will cause the cell membrane to be selectively permeable. A membrane that has selective permeability allows only substances meeting certain criteria to pass through it unaided. In the case of the cell membrane, only relatively small, nonpolar materials will be able to move through the lipid bilayer (remember, the lipid tails of the membrane are nonpolar). Some examples of these are other lipids, oxygen and carbon dioxide gases, and alcohol. However, water-soluble materials — like glucose, amino acids, and electrolytes — will need some assistance to cross the cell membrane because they are repelled by the hydrophobic tails of the phospholipid bilayer. All substances that will move through the cell membrane will do so by one of two

general methods, which are categorized based on whether or not energy is required. Passive transport will be the movement of substances across the membrane without the expenditure of cellular energy. In contrast, active transport will be the movement of substances across the membrane using a high energy molecule like the adenosine triphosphate (ATP) molecule.

A concentration gradient is the difference in the concentration of a substance across a space. Diffusion is the movement of molecules from an area of higher concentration to an area of lower concentration and the net rate of movement is proportional to the difference in concentration. The continuous movement of the cell membrane will cause the molecules (or ions) to spread/diffuse from where they are more concentrated to where they are less

concentrated until they are equally distributed in that microenvironment space. When molecules move in this way, they are said to move down their concentration gradient. Diffusion will be the dominant mechanism by which the exchange of nutrients and waste products will take place in the cell; it will also be the driving force that will facilitate the movement of key materials around the inside of the cell.

As you would know already, although a "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substance" is electrically neutral in its equilibrium state, that is to say, that which is associated with the fundamental "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" and with the "movement", considered in relation to defined benchmarks, and considered in relation to the absence of "movement", and which has been defined

for the “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, it can be charged positively or negatively by inheritance to its constituents “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” when they will experience interaction under the influence of an electromagnetic field developed in the microenvironment containing the cell. It is so that, both the extracellular fluid, which is an extensive network of extracellular macromolecules, such as collagen, enzymes, and glycoproteins, which provide structural and chemical support in the microenvironment containing the cell, and the intracellular fluid contained inside the cell, will have positively and negatively charged materials. These electrical charges will also interact with and impact the transport of material through size-based, hydrodynamic, and/or electrostatic interactions. They will exert an electric force on ions and molecules to keep them inside or outside of the cell. Just as ions

and molecules diffuse down their concentration gradient, the electric force associated with the electrical gradient (that is to say, the electrical charge difference) between the extracellular and intracellular fluid will also affect the attraction or repulsion of the electrically charged ions and molecules on the opposite side of the cell membrane. The greater the electrical gradient the more strongly ions and molecules will be attracted to a concentration with their opposite charge and the more strongly they will be repelled by a concentration with their same charge.

The electric energy associated with electric forces of attraction and repulsion between these ions and molecules is designated as the potential electric energy. It is the electric energy held by these ions and molecules because of their composition, or

arrangement, and their position in the microenvironment containing the cell and within the cell.

It is also so that, as the cell undergoes the process of cellular respiration and performs its assigned "specific work", the cell membrane will also have an electric potential energy by virtue of its position relative to: (1) the ions and molecules that are in the microenvironment both inside and outside of the cell, (2) stresses within itself, (3) its electric charge, and (4) other factors. Numerous factors will influence the electric potential energy of the cell membrane potential and they include the numerous types of ion channels.

Both concentration gradients and simple electrical gradients will affect the transport of ions and molecules into and out of cells. These two gradients

can work together or work against each other. The sum of these two gradients will be designated as the electrochemical gradient and it will determine the direction and speed of ion and molecules transport across the membrane.

When both gradients will be oriented in the same direction their combined effect will make for rapid transport of ions across the membrane. When the two gradients will be oriented in opposite sides to each other, the transport will be slowed or stopped.

When the electrochemical gradient is zero, the cell is said to be in a quiescent state and the relatively state of the cell membrane is designated as the “membrane resting state”. The electric potential energy of the cell membrane at the “membrane resting state” will be designated as the cell membrane resting potential. It is the amount of “specific work” needed to move a

unit of electric charge from a defined benchmark to a "specific value" without producing an acceleration.

Opening of the cell membrane channels will cause a change in the cell membrane resting potential, resulting in a change within a cell, during which the cell will undergo a shift in electric charge distribution and will alter the ability of particular types of ions to enter or exit the cell. In this process, the negative internal electrical charge of the cell temporarily can become more positive (less negative), in which case one will speak of a depolarization. This shift from a negative to a more positive membrane electrical potential can occur during several "specific processes". Such the depolarization can be so large that the potential difference across the cell membrane briefly will reverse polarity, with the inside of the cell becoming positively charged. Such change in

electrical charge typically will occur due to an influx of sodium ions into a cell, although it can be mediated by an influx of any kind of cation or efflux of any kind of anion. The opposite of a depolarization will be designated as a hyperpolarization.

The cell membrane electrical potential will have two basic functions. First, it will allow a cell to function as a "specific battery", providing power to operate a variety of "molecular devices" embedded in the cell membrane. Second, in electrically excitable cells such as neurons and muscle cells, it will be used for the transmission of "specific signals" between different parts of a cell and for communication with either adjacent or more distant cells. In non-excitable cells, and in excitable cells in their quiescent states, the cell membrane electrical potential will be held at the cell membrane resting potential.

THE CELL MEMBRANE ELECTRICAL POTENTIAL FOR ACTION

When the cell membrane electrical potential will rapidly rise and fall at a given cell location, as the cell undergoes the process of cellular respiration and performs its assigned "specific work", there will occur that, which will be designated as an "electrical potential for action", a depolarization that will subsequently cause adjacent cell locations to similarly depolarize. It will thus be an expression downstream of an action signal emitted upstream by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" that itself is in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

In "specific specialized cells" that will be designated as neurons, electrical potentials for action will play a central role in cell-to-cell communication by providing for — or with regard to saltatory

conduction, assisting — the propagation of "specific signals" along the neuron's axon (or nerve fiber; the long, slender projection of a nerve cell) toward synaptic boutons situated at the ends of an axon (see figure); these "specific signals" will then connect with other neurons at synapses, or to motor cells or glands.

In other types of cells, the main function of electrical potentials for action will be to activate intracellular processes. In muscle cells, for example, an electrical potential for action will be the first step in the chain of events that will lead to contraction. In beta cells of the pancreas, they will provoke release of insulin. Electrical potentials for action in neurons will also be designated as "nerve impulses" or "spikes", and the temporal sequence of electrical potentials for action generated by a neuron will be designated as its "spike

train". A neuron that will emit an electrical potential for action, or nerve impulse, will be said to "fire".

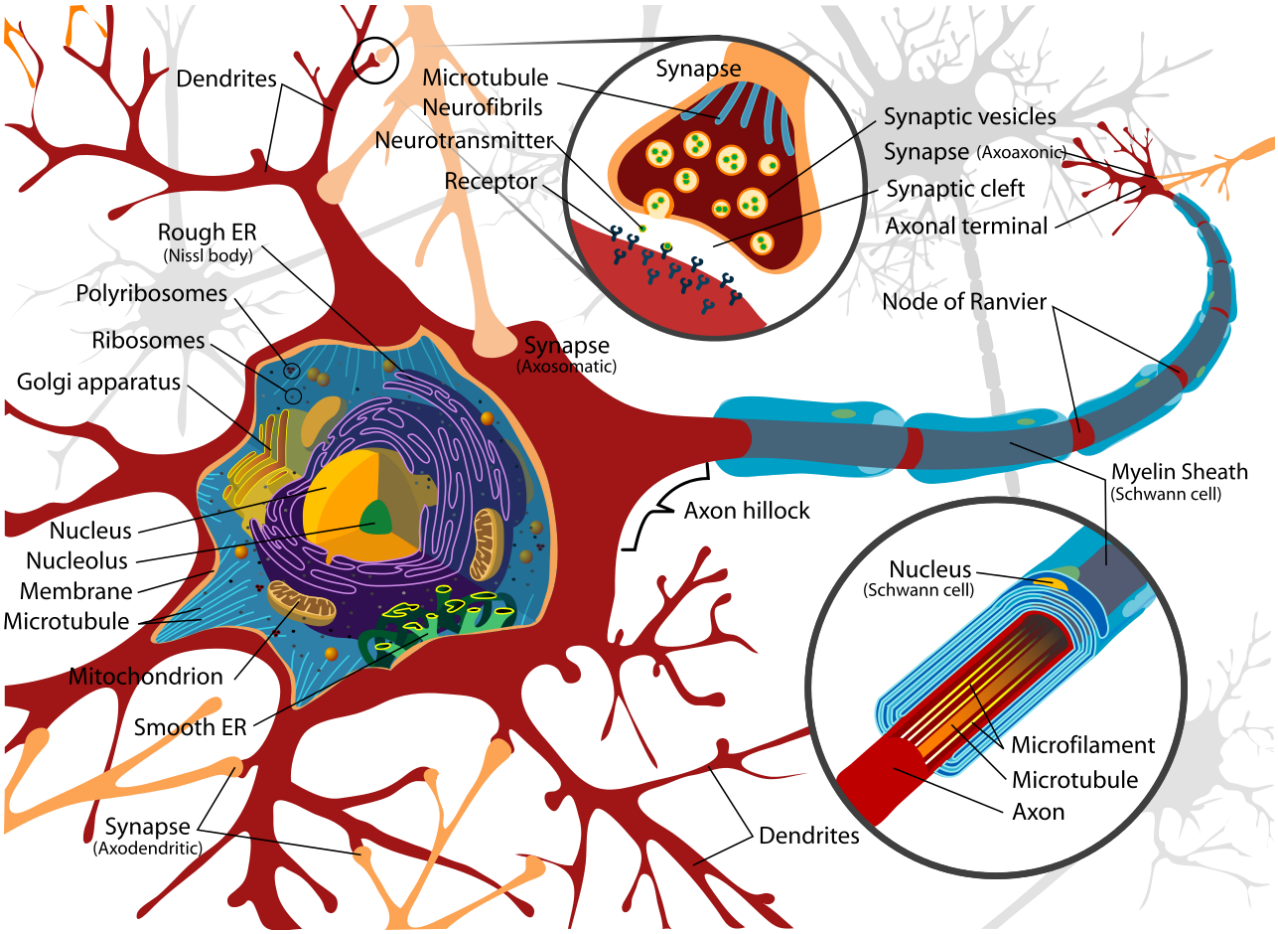


Figure: multipolar neuron cell diagram[617]

---

[617] Take a close look at that neural cell, see beyond the diagram and try to get an idea about: (1) the logic that is in that cell; (2) the in-

depth reflection and the scope of the "INTELLECTUAL" work that was deployed to design such a cell; (3) "THE SCIENCE" which is in such a neural cell and the origin of that "SCIENCE".

Remember also that you are "in the box", inside the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you live right now. Since you cannot receive "VISIONS" communication to see the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" is performing, you can still picture it as follows: close your eyes, focus and project yourself (in mind) outside of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and observe what "THE DIVINE FORCE" is achieving: at the microscopic scale and below, SHE is "sewing" this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" as integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" in the attribute "NON DIVINE": that is, SHE is "working out" a cohesive subset and carved in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". When CHRIST had explained these things to human creatures, when HE was still living here on Earth, HE had used the terminology of "tilled ground" in His parables.

From that pictured idea, see a vision of the GREATNESS of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, by which HE has revealed Himself through this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which is been sculpted by "THE DIVINE FORCE", in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and as an integral and delineated part of

the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance": a GREATNESS beyond words and letters; a GREATNESS that dominates the murmur of syllables and sounds.

Meditate on "THE 'DIVINE' REASON", which is associated to "THE 'DIVINE' LOGIC". Meditate about "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" who, in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", designed and established such highly specialized communication unit at microscopic scale. Meditate about "THE DIVINE FORCE" who, in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", manifested and implemented all the variants of such a highly specialized communication unit on a microscopic scale inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you, as human creature, wear. "THE DIVINE FORCE" operates at scales below the subnuclear scale. It is so that, the "sewing"of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" at the microscopic scale by "THE DIVINE FORCE" was for HER like a "child play" with "logo building blocks development tools"; and indeed, "THE DIVINE FORCE" was producing and arranging the "building blocks of life" (that is to say, the "cells") for this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and simultaneously SHE was "sewing" this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

When "THE DIVINE FORCE" shows you these things in the "VISIONS" and through "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", it is as if your eye was equipped with a magnifying glass, and that you "zoom in" and "zoom out" at a scale below the microscopic scale at will,

Electrical potentials for action will be generated by ion channels embedded in a cell membrane. These channels will be closed when the cell membrane electrical potential will be near the resting electrical potential of the cell, but they will rapidly begin to open if the cell membrane electrical potential increases to a precisely defined threshold voltage, depolarising the transmembrane potential, as established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" in the design of the cell membrane. When the channels will open, they will allow an inward flow of sodium ions, which will change the electrochemical gradient, which in turn

---

just by "thinking". It will seem to be fiction to you (who are reading these writings), but it is not fiction, it is a serious business.

Above all, meditate on yourself regarding your relationship with "THE DIVINE FORCE" and regarding your relationship with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

will produce a further rise in the cell membrane electrical potential. This then will cause more channels to open, producing a greater electric current across the cell membrane and so on. The process will proceed explosively until all of the available ion channels are open, resulting in a large upswing in the cell membrane electrical potential. The rapid influx of sodium ions will cause the polarity of the cell membrane to reverse, and the ion channels then rapidly will inactivate. As the sodium channels will close, sodium ions will no longer enter the neuron, and they will then be actively transported back out of the cell membrane. Potassium channels will then be activated, and there will be an outward current of potassium ions, returning the electrochemical gradient to the resting state. After an action potential has occurred, there will be a transient negative shift, designated as the afterhyperpolarization.

In neurons, potassium ions (K+) and organic anions will be typically found at a higher concentration within the cell than outside, whereas sodium ions (Na+) and chorine ions (Cl-) will be typically found in higher concentrations outside the cell. This difference in concentrations will provide a concentration gradient for ions to flow down when their channels are open. At rest, most neurons will be permeable to K+, Na+ and Cl- ions, as such they will all readily flow down their concentration gradients, with K+ ions moving out of the cells and Na+ and Cl- ions moving in to the cell. However the cell will be most permeable to K+ ions, as such this will exert the greatest influence on the cell membrane resting electrical potential — and the value is closest to the equilibrium electrical potential of K+ ions (the cell membrane electrical potential at which the concentration gradient for an ion is balanced) out of the three ions.

These concentration gradients will be maintained by the action of the Na+/K+ ATPase enzyme via active transport, which in turn will allow the membrane potential to be maintained.

During the resting state the cell membrane electrical potential will arise because the membrane will be selectively permeable to K+ ions. An electrical potential for action will begin at the axon hillock as a result of depolarisation. During depolarisation sodium ion channels will open due to an electrical stimulus. As the sodium will rush back into the cell, the positive sodium ions will raise the charge inside the cell from negative to positive.

If a “specific threshold” is reached, then an electrical potential for action will be produced. Electrical potentials for action will only occur if a “specific threshold” established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT

AND PROJECT MASTER" is reached, as such they will be described as "all or nothing". If the "specific threshold" is reached then the maximum response will be elicited.

Once the cell has been depolarised the sodium ion channels will close. The raised positive charge inside the cell will cause the potassium channels to open, K+ ions will now move down their electrochemical gradient out of the cell. As the K+ will move out of the cell, the cell membrane electrical potential will fall and start to approach the resting electrical potential.

Typically, repolarisation will overshoot the cell membrane resting electrical potential, making the membrane electrical potential more negative. This will be designated as hyperpolarisation. It is important to note that the Na+/K+ ATPase enzyme

will not be involved in the repolarisation process following an action potential.

Every electrical potential for action will be followed by a refractory period. This period can be further divided into the absolute refractory period and the relative refractory period. This period will occur as once the sodium channels will close after an electrical potential for action, they will enter an inactive state during which they will not be reopened regardless of the membrane electrical potential. This will be designated as the absolute refractory period.

Slowly the sodium channels will come out of inactivation. This will be designated as the relative refractory period. During this period the neuron can be excited with stimuli stronger than will normally be needed to initial an electrical potential for action. Early on in the relative refractory period the strength

of the stimulus required will be very high and gradually it will decrease throughout the relative refractory period as more sodium channels will recover from inactivation.

Electrical potentials for action will be propagated along the axons of neurons via local currents. Local current flow following depolarisation will result in depolarisation of the adjacent axonal membrane and where this will reach a “specific threshold”, further electrical potentials for action will be generated. The areas of the cell membrane that have recently depolarised will not depolarise again due to the refractory period — meaning that the electrical potential for action will only travel in one direction.

These local currents would eventually decrease in charge until the “specific threshold” is no longer

reached. The distance that this would take will depend on the membrane capacitance and resistance:

- Membrane capacitance — is the ability to store electrical charge or the electrical charge required to initiate an electrical potential for action/electrical impulse; the low capacitance means that a lower change in ion concentration is required to initiate an axon potential.
- Membrane resistance — is the degree to which a membrane prevents or facilitates free movement of ions; a low resistance membrane allows lots of ion movement, and a high resistance membrane does not. It will depend on the number of ion channels open, the lower the number the more channels are open. A higher membrane resistance will result in a greater distance before the "specific threshold" is no longer reached.

In order to allow rapid conduction of electrical signals through a neuron and make them more energy efficient certain neuronal axons have been covered by a “specific sheath” that will be designated as the “myelin sheath”. Myelin is a lipid-rich substance that will be produced by a neuroglial cell and which will wrap itself around the axon. The sheath is formed from wrapping of multiple layers of cell membrane (lipoprotein) from the myelin-producing cells.

Each region of myelin formed by an individual neuroglial cell is separated from the next region by an unmyelinated area called the “Node of Ranvier” (or simply, node); only at the “Nodes of Ranvier” is the axonal membrane in direct contact with the extracellular fluid, like a long underwater “communication” cable. Because the myelin sheath

prevents the transfer of ions between the axonal cytosol and the extracellular fluids, all electric activity in axons will br confined to the “Nodes of Ranvier”, where ions can flow across the axonal membrane. Neuroglial cells secrete protein hormones that trigger the clustering of Na+ ions channels at the “Nodes of Ranvier”. As a result, the “Node of Ranvier” regions will contain a high density of voltage-gated Na+ ions channels (≈10000 per square micrometer of axonal cell membrane), whereas the regions of axonal membrane between the “Nodes of Ranvier” will have few, if any, Na+ ions channels. The Na+/K+ ATPase enzyme, which will maintain the ionic gradients in the axon, is also localized to the “Nodes of Ranvier”. The fibrous cytoskeletal protein ankyrin will bind to these proteins and keeps them in the nodal membrane.

It is so that, the myelin sheath will surround the axon to form an insulating layer. This insulation will improve conduction by increasing the cell membrane resistance and decreasing the membrane capacitance. It is so that, the myelin sheath will give axons certain properties that increase the speed at which they will be able to conduct electrical potentials for action.

The “myelin sheath” will act as good insulator so that the electrical potential for action will be able to propagate along the neurone at a higher rate than would be possible in unmyelinated neurons. The electrical “specific signals” will be rapidly conducted from one node to the next, where they will cause depolarisation of the cell membrane above the “specific threshold” and they will initiate another electrical potential for action which will be conducted to the next node. In this manner, an electrical

potential for action will be rapidly conducted down a neuron without experiencing any significant loss in electrical voltage.

It is through this propagation of electrical potentials for action and associated “specific effects” and “specific behaviors” produced by cells throughout the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” will enliven the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

FROM CELL TO TISSUE, TO ORGAN, AND TO SYSTEM

The “cell”, as designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, is a marvel of miniaturization and compressed complexity, built from “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, as a whole and as a manifestation of a metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, including the products that are formed and those that are consumed in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

As we have indicated in one previous annotation, the "organic-chemistry-flavored alphabet soup" that we have served you throughout the section hereabove about the "cell", its constituents and their functioning, is a pledge of the "GRACE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our (your TRUE) FATHER, towards you (human creature reading these writings), in order to allow you to elevate yourself to the state of self-awareness and that HE bestowed upon you, not only through the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you, as a product of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, wear, but much more through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that enliven the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear.

In much the same manner as "THE DIVINE" has consolidated "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in

Himself, on all the "Divine Particles" constituent of His "DIVINE BODY", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also established:

- To consolidate the "cell" as a manifestation of a metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", including the products that are formed and that are consumed in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", through the whole "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you, human creature — as a product of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model — wear; and
- To highlight that manifestation of that metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"

through the tissues, the organs, and the systems of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

The passage from a cell to a tissue, to an organ, and to a system is an application of the concept of “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”. It requires a detailed scientific foreknowledge of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

In itself, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is shapeless, in the sense that it does not have a fixed morphology, and it can be applied to any subjective morphology attached to the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model. As we have explained already, this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is a result

of application of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" model of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" to the subjective morphology that was choosen by the Archangel MICHAEL, under the teachings and guidance of "THE DIVINE FORCE", who he has failed to know and be aware of HER teaching him, and during the tasks that was assigned to them to choose a "Character" for oneself.

To any state of growth of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be associated a unique state of growth of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and a different unique state of growth of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that will enliven this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is so that, for a well-defined state of growth of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and a well-defined state of growth of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", an initial

cell, let us designate it as “cell zero”, and from which will arise, as a result of the application of the cellular division processes, all other cells that will be required to build-up the morphology and the anatomy of that well-defined state of growth of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, can be defined and established and their temporal appearance into existence can be programmed through the pool of information contained in “cell zero”. Not all temporal information that will lead to the desired well-defined state of growth of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” needs to be present in “cell zero”; just the critical information need to be present in “cell zero”.

Through the cellular division processes and with the detailed scientific foreknowledge of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, all other succeeding generations of cells, as they appear

into existence, can be gradually assigned their own critical information and "specific work" and temporal positioning according to the generation identificator to ultimately form the morphology and anatomy of the chosen well-defined state of growth of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".[618] The temporal

---

[618] Since the early days of this Earthly world in which you live, after that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have destroyed the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and their descendances, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that were pulled out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and have immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you live, will further the destruction of humanity by trying to get their hands on such critical information at various stage of growth of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and to falsify, manipulate and alter it to their advantage, and to produce their own "mutants" (sorcerers) through xenotransplantation between the cells of their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" and the cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures": that was the origin of the "sorcerers". These

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", that have declared themselves to have outgrown "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in intelligence and in wisdom, did not content themselves only with defiling wives of human creatures and performing xenotransplantation in those females to produce those "giants" you have heard about. Those "giants" were the result of falsification and manipulation of critical information at various stage of growth of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", not according to the spirit (that is to say, not according to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which they knew nothing about the existence, since all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew nothing about the existence of their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", which they cannot see), but according to the flesh (that is to say, according to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which they could all see; this means, through xenotransplantation between the cells of their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" and the cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"). The elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, had reported all of those xenotransplantations in his writings. But these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" pushed their iniquities with animals, producing those half-humans, half-animals of which you heard about; mixing human cells with various cells of various animals: the origin of most genetic diseases. Some of those half-humans, half-animals, are still in existence in

positioning of those cells is a result of application of the concept of "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement".

It is so that, from "cell zero" and with the passage of time, the tissues, the organs, and the systems will be gradually produced and assigned predefined shapes and "specific work" to autonomously (without external intervention) bring forth or assemble the ultimate morphology and anatomy of the chosen well-defined state of growth of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". This is the principle that is at the basis of the growth of all the subjective shapes that have been

---

"THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS". Since those days, human creatures themselves have kept those practices of mixing human cells with various cells of various animals for various purposes; thus are furthering their own destruction.

associated to the designed models of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and sculpted by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain": be it (1) the various manifestations of the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, in which case "cell zero" will be a well-defined set of initial tissues designated as a "seed"; (2) the various manifestations of "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garments" associated to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model; or the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" associated to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, in which case in which case "cell zero" will be a well-defined initial cell.[619]

---

[619] So is also explained, at a scale that you can perceive, the parable

The well-defined state of growth of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that was in the process to be manufactured into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE" is the state of growth that would acquire "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" when they

---

of the growing seed that CHRIST, when he lived on Earth down here, had told to the human creatures, when HE said, using by analogy, the terms of things that humans are familiar with, so that they can develop their understanding of the Project of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER:

"...

> *The "Kingdom of God" is like a field where a Man casts seed into the ground; whether it is asleep or awaken, night and day, the seed sprouts and grows without it being known how.*
>
> *The earth produces by itself, first the herb, then, the cob, finally the flower formed in the cob; and when the flower is ripe, at once the sickle is used, because the harvest has come.*

..."

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the growing seed.

approach the end of physical adolescence; that is to say, that of a 17 to 18 years old into existence. As we have explained already, the 17 to 18 years old into existence is so because at the moment when the tasks to choose a "Character" for oneself was assigned to the "ADONA'IM" and to the Archangel MICHAEL, and through which they were to identify themselves by manifestation of the metaphor in the new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the Archangel MICHAEL had the appearance of that, which is associated to a 17 to 18 years old growth age into existence from the model of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", although at that moment he was created into existence nearly 70 billions years before. As we have already explained, such appearance from "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is due to the "perdurable juvenile" condition through which

the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" in its totality undergoes a "rejuvenation" process immediately at the completion of a cycle of "30 years" into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", and through which it is restored, at the cellular level, to the "juvenile specific conditions" of birth in which it was produced (brought forth) into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will comprise over 70 trillions[620] of cells, will be marked at its base

---

[620] As we have indicated in one previous annotation, using a rough estimate of the cell (including a portion of the extracellular fluid surrounding the cell membrane) average weight to be equal to 1 nanogram (10^{-9} g, or 10^{-12} kg), one can estimate the average total number of cells constituents of a "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that weights W kilograms to be equal to 10^{12} x W; thus 40 trillions cells will be an average estimate for a "Subjective 'EARTHLY'

with 3 billion times the manifestation of the signature of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and there are over 200 different types of cells. Most of these cells have been designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" to perform particular functions and they will not be able to replicate or divide themselves indefinitely as the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will grow.

While these cells are nothing short of a marvel of miniaturization and compressed complexity in their designed machinery, most cell will not keep performing their assigned "specific work" forever.

Garment" that weights 40 kilograms, and 70 trillions cells will be an average estimate for a "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that weights 70 kilograms and which is the estimated average weight of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" at the 17 to 18 years old growth age into existence, etc....

They have been assigned a lifespan and as they will age, wear and tear will lead to loss of some of their protein, and their activity will decrease. That is because the end of each chromosome will start to unravel. The sites — designated as telomeres — will degrade over time, resulting in degraded of the genetic information. Chemical reactions necessary for the survival of these types of cells will consequently be impaired and ultimately they will be destroyed and removed from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" through appropriate specific processes and they will be replaced by new cells.

Such replacement will be made possible via "specific cells" that are not specialised to perform particular functions and that have been designed for the replacement purpose. These "specific cells" are designated are "stem cells". Through "stem cells" and

through “specific processes” designed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and implemented by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” will be replenished with new cells that will perform particular functions. These “specific cells”, the “stem cells”, unlike regular cells, have two unique properties: they can divide over and over again to produce new cells; as they divide, they can change into the other types of cells that will perform particular functions.

As we have already explained about the core inheritance qualities which predetermine precise features of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and which are at the core of that, which is designated as the “GENES”, here too, the regeneration rate of all cells of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” is seven (7) years into existence inside the attribute

"NON DIVINE", in accordance with the specifications of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". It is so that, every seven (7) years into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", all cells of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be regenerated.

This cellular regeneration, however, will not restore the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to an earlier growth state as it is the case with the "perdurable juvenile" condition of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and in which the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" undergoes a "rejuvenation" process immediately at the completion of a cycle of "30 years" into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", and through which it is restored, at the cellular level, to the "juvenile specific conditions" of birth in which it was produced

(brought forth) into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

All this information, the complete set of instructions for manufacturing this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", the over 3 billion DNA base pairs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", added to it similar information for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that will enliven this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and their interconnections with the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", "THE DIVINE FORCE" possesses it all and to the least details.

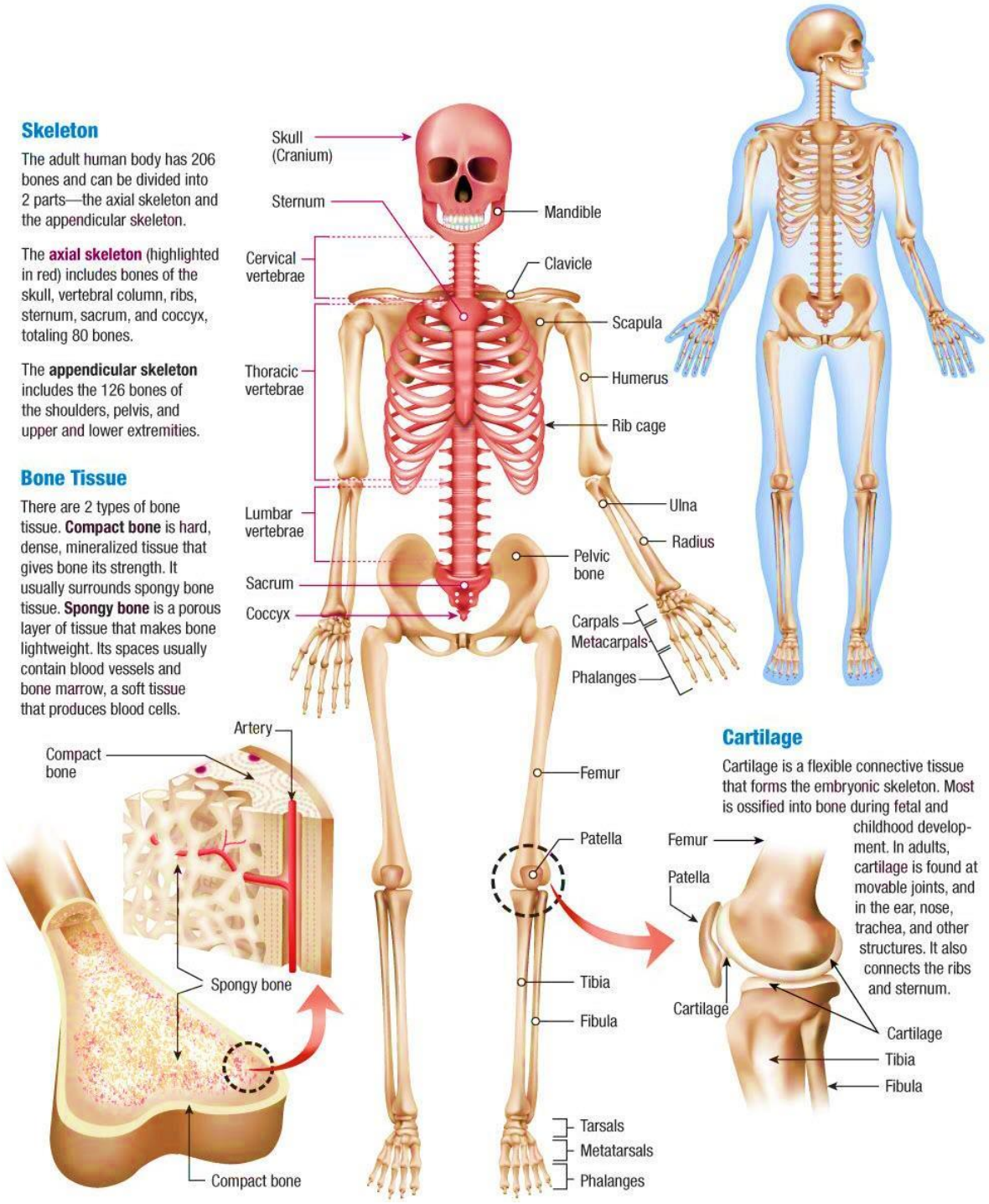
In “slow motion”, at the nanometric scale, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was sewing the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”; directly creating the layers of tissue structures and organs of that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, to match those that would acquire “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” when they approach the end of physical adolescence, and directly sewing this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” into existence.

Througout this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, SHE was writing down the details of the sixth expression of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”: “THE DIVINE FORCE” was writing down the next chapters of the living “DISCOURSE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

THE SKELETAL SYSTEM

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE SKELETAL SYSTEM INFOGRAPHIC



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE SKELETAL SYSTEM DESCRIPTION

The skeletal system of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is the rigid structure formed of bones and cartilage, which are connected by ligaments to form the internal framework, which will give shape to the remainder of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" tissues. The skeleton is subdivided into two principal structures, each with origins distinct from the other and each presenting certain individual features: the axial skeleton and the appendicular skeleton.

The axial skeleton forms the vertical and central axis of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". For an adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", it will consist of 80 bones, including the skull, the vertebral column, and the thoracic cage. The skull will be formed by 22 bones. Also associated with the head

are an additional seven bones, including the hyoid bone and the ear ossicles (three small bones found in each middle ear). The vertebral column consists of 24 bones, each called a vertebra, plus the sacrum and coccyx. The thoracic cage includes the 12 pairs of ribs, and the sternum, the flattened bone of the anterior chest.

The appendicular skeleton is the portion of the skeleton that will consist of the bones which support the appendages. It includes the skeletal elements which form the upper and lower limbs, and the pelvic (hip) and pectoral (shoulder) girdles. The word appendicular is the adjective of the noun appendage, which itself means a part that is joined to something larger. The bones of the appendicular skeleton (the limbs and girdles) "append" to the axial skeleton. For an adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the appendicular skeleton will consist of 126 bones divided into six major regions:

- Shoulder girdles (4 bones) — Left and right clavicle (2) and scapula (2);
- Arms and forearms (6 bones) — Left and right humerus (2) (arm), ulna (2) and radius (2) (forearm);
- Hands (54 bones) — Left and right carpals (16) (wrist), metacarpals (10), proximal phalanges (10), intermediate phalanges (8) and distal phalanges (10);
- Pelvis (6 bones) — Ilium (2), Ischium (2) and Pubis (2);

- Thighs and legs (8 bones) — Left and right femur (2) (thigh), patella (2) (knee), tibia (2) and fibula (2) (leg);
- Feet and ankles (52 bones) — Left and right tarsals (14) (ankle), metatarsals (10), proximal phalanges (10), intermediate phalanges (8) and distal phalanges (10).

Unlike the axial skeleton, the appendicular skeleton is unfused and it will form from cartilage, by the process of endochondral ossification, during the development of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

BONE

A Bone is a specialized connective tissue that has the strength of a cast iron and the lightness of pine wood. It will consist of cells embedded in an abundant hard intercellular material. The two principal components

of this material, collagen and calcium phosphate, distinguish bone from such other hard tissues as chitin, enamel, and shell. Bone tissue makes up the individual bones of the skeletal system of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The functions of bone will be to provide to "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment":

- Structural support, so that, despite the force exerted by earthly gravity, the many multicellular layers of structures and organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will retain a certain shape and will not collapse under their own mass;
- Structural support for the locomotion and mechanical action of soft tissues, such as the contraction of muscles and the expansion of lungs. A bone will be a site of attachment for

ligaments and tendons, providing a skeletal framework that can produce movement through the coordinated use of levers, muscles, tendons and ligaments. The bones will act as levers, while the muscles will generate the forces responsible for moving the bones;

- Protective boundaries for soft organs and tissues: the cranium around the brain, the vertebral column surrounding the spinal cord, the ribcage containing the heart and lungs, and the pelvis protecting the urogenital organs;
- Provision of a protective production site for the formation of specialized tissues such as the blood cellular components. All cellular blood components will be derived from haematopoietic stem cells, which will reside in the medulla of the bone (bone marrow) and will

have the unique ability to give rise to all of the different mature blood cell types and tissues. Haematopoietic stem cells are self-renewing cells: when they differentiate, at least some of their daughter cells will remain as haematopoietic stem cells, so the pool of stem cells is not depleted. This phenomenon is called asymmetric division. The other daughters of haematopoietic stem cells (myeloid and lymphoid progenitor cells) can follow any of the other differentiation pathways that lead to the production of one or more specific types of blood cell, but cannot renew themselves. The pool of progenitors is heterogeneous and can be divided into two groups; long-term self-renewing haematopoietic stem cells and only transiently self-renewing haematopoietic stem cells, also called short-terms. This will be one of

the main vital processes in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”;

- Provision of a protective site for triglyceride storage. The bone yellow bone marrow will act as a potential energy reserve for the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”; it will consist largely of adipose cells, which store triglycerides. Triglycerides are chemical compounds, which will be digested by the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” to provide it with the energy for metabolism. Triglycerides will be the most common form of fat in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. The triglyceride molecule is a form of the chemical glycerol (three molecules of fatty acid + glyceride = glycerol) that contains three fatty acids. To be absorbed, these parts will be broken apart in the

small intestine, and afterwards they will be reassembled with cholesterol to form chylomicrons. This will be the source of energy for cells in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Fat cells and liver cells will be used as storage sites and release chylomicrons when the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" needs the energy;

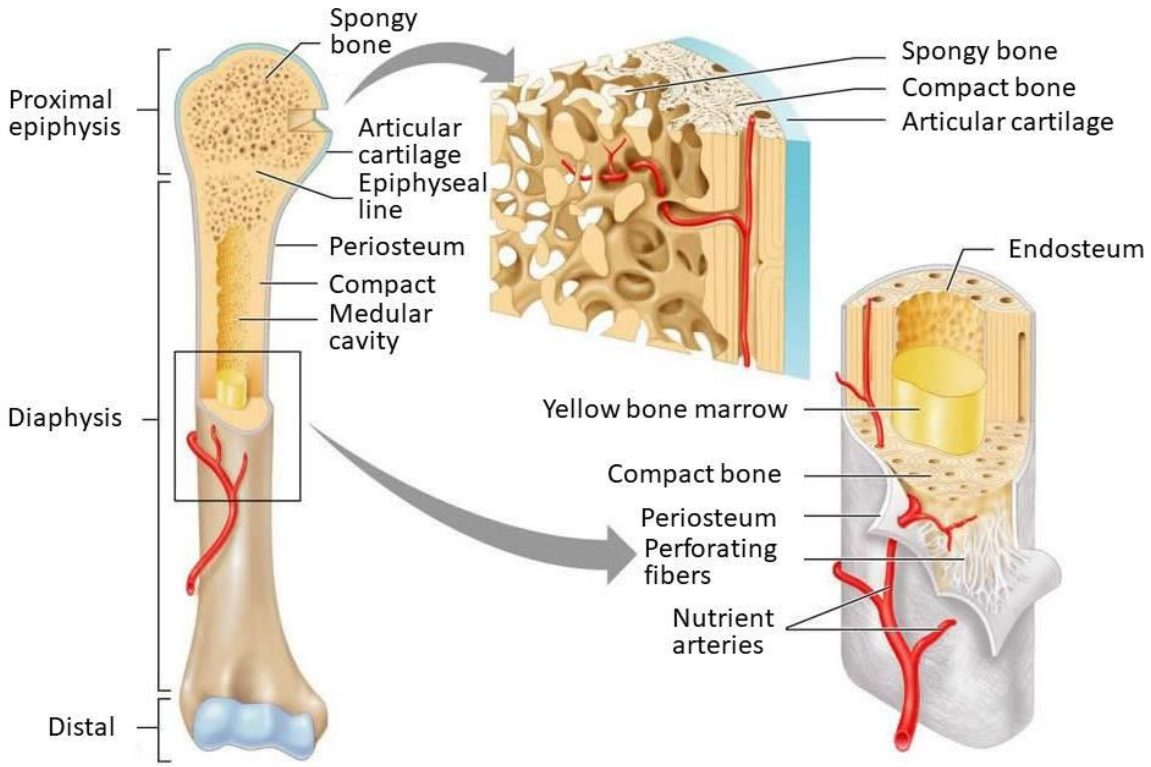
- A reservoir for minerals in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The bones of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will contain approximately 99% of the calcium of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", 85% of its phosphate and 50% of its magnesium. They will play an essential in maintaining homoeostasis of minerals in the blood and whereby the endocrine system regulates the level of calcium

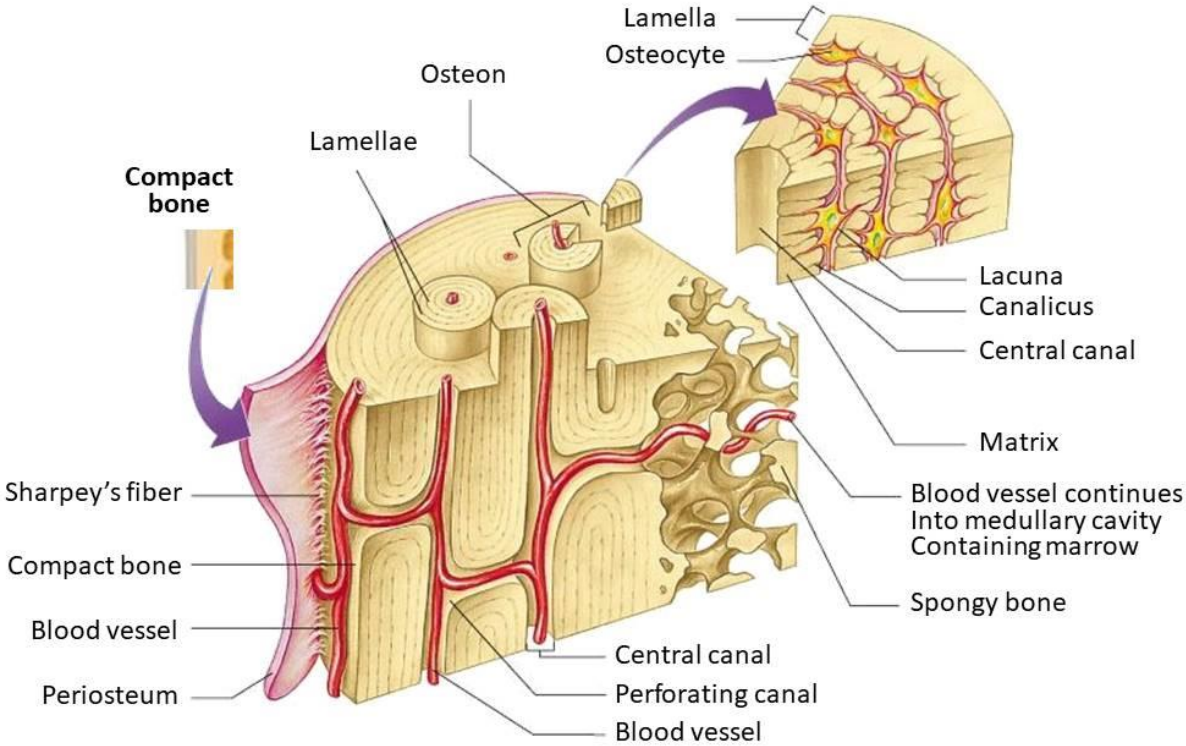
and phosphate in the circulating body fluids in response to the demands of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The bone tissue will be organized into a variety of shapes and configurations adapted to the function of each bone: broad, flat plates, such as the scapula, serve as anchors for large muscle masses, while hollow, thick-walled tubes, such as the femur, the radius, and the ulna, support weight or serve as a lever arm. These different types of bone will be distinguished more by their external shape than by their basic structure. Long bones are longer than they are wide. Short bones are cube shaped — that is, their lengths and widths are about equal. Flat bones, such as those of the skull, are platelike with broad surfaces. Irregular bones have varied shapes that permit

connections with other bones. Round bones are circular in shape.

All bones will have an exterior layer called cortex that is smooth, compact, continuous, and of varying thickness. In its interior, bony tissue will be arranged in a network of intersecting plates and spicules called trabeculae, which will vary in amount in different bones and enclose spaces filled with blood vessels and marrow. This honeycombed bone is termed cancellous or trabecular. In mature bone, trabeculae will be arranged in an orderly pattern that provides continuous units of bony tissue aligned parallel with the lines of major compressive or tensile force. Trabeculae thus will provide a complex series of cross-braced interior struts arranged so as to provide maximal rigidity with minimal material.





CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

Bones such as vertebrae, subject to primarily compressive or tensile forces, will have thin cortices and provide necessary structural rigidity through trabeculae, whereas bones such as the femur, subject to prominent bending, shear, or torsional forces, will have thick cortices, a tubular configuration, and a continuous cavity running through their centres (medullary cavity).

Long bones exhibit a number of common gross anatomical structural features. The central region of the bone (diaphysis) is the most clearly tubular. At one or commonly both ends, the diaphysis flares outward and assumes a predominantly cancellous internal structure. This region (metaphysis, between diaphysis and epiphysis) will function to transfer loads from weight-bearing joint surfaces to the diaphysis. Finally, at the end of a long bone is a

region known as an epiphysis, which exhibits a cancellous internal structure and comprises the bony substructure of the joint surface. Prior to full skeletal maturity the epiphysis will be separated from the metaphysis by a cartilaginous plate called the growth plate or physis; in bones with complex articulations (such as the humerus at its lower end) or bones with multiple protuberances (such as the femur at its upper end) there may be several separate epiphyses, each with its growth plate.

A bone consists of hard, homogeneous intercellular material, within which can be found four characteristic cell types: osteoblasts, osteocytes, osteoclasts, and undifferentiated bone mesenchymal stem cells. Osteoblasts will be responsible for the synthesis and deposition on bone surfaces of the protein matrix of new intercellular material.

Osteocytes will be osteoblasts that have been trapped within intercellular material, residing in a cavity (lacuna) and communicating with other osteocytes as well as with free bone surfaces by means of extensive filamentous protoplasmic extensions that occupy long, meandering channels (canaliculi) through the bone substance.

All bones of the skeletal system of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will have an osteocytic structure. Osteoclasts are large multinucleated cells that, working from bone surfaces, will resorb bone by direct chemical and enzymatic attack. Undifferentiated mesenchymal stem cells of the bone will reside in the loose connective tissue between trabeculae, along vascular channels, and in the condensed fibrous tissue covering the outside of the

bone (periosteum); they will give rise under appropriate stimuli to osteoblasts.

Depending on how the protein fibrils and osteocytes of bone are arranged, there are two major types of bones: woven, in which collagen will bundle and the long axes of the osteocytes will be randomly oriented, and lamellar, in which both the fibrils and osteocytes will be aligned in clear layers. In lamellar bone the layers will alternate every few micrometres (millionths of a metre), and the primary direction of the fibrils will shift approximately 90°. In compact, or cortical, lamellar bone will be further organized into units known as osteons, which consist of concentric cylindrical lamellar elements several millimetres long and 0.2—0.3 mm in diameter. These cylinders comprise the haversian systems. Osteons exhibit a gently spiral course oriented along the axis of the

bone. In their centre is a canal (haversian canal) containing one or more small blood vessels, and at their outer margins is a boundary layer known as a "cement line", which will serve both as a means of fixation for new bone deposited on an old surface and as a diffusion barrier. Osteocytic processes will not penetrate the cement line, and therefore these barriers will constitute the outer envelope of a nutritional unit; osteocytes on opposite sides of a cement line will derive their nutrition from different vascular channels. Cement lines will be found in all types of bone, as well as in osteons, and in general they will indicate lines at which new bone was deposited on an old surface.

In a typical long bone, blood will be supplied by three separate systems: a nutrient artery, periosteal vessels, and epiphyseal vessels. The diaphysis and metaphysis

will be nourished primarily by the nutrient artery, which will passe through the cortex into the medullary cavity and then ramifies outward through haversian and Volkmann canals to supply the cortex. Extensive vessels in the periosteum, the membrane surrounding the bone, will supply the superficial layers of the cortex and connect with the nutrient-artery system. In the event of obstruction of the nutrient artery, periosteal vessels will be capable of meeting the needs of both systems. The epiphyses will be supplied by a separate system that consists of a ring of arteries entering the bone along a circular band between the growth plate and the joint capsule. In an adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", these vessels will become connected to the other two systems at the metaphyseal-epiphyseal junction, but while the growth plate will be open there will be no

such connection, and the epiphyseal vessels will be the sole source of nutrition for the growing cartilage; therefore they are essential for skeletal growth.

Drainage of blood will be assured by a system of veins that runs parallel with the arterial supply and by veins leaving the cortical periosteum through muscle insertions. Muscle contraction will milk blood outward, giving rise to a centrifugal pattern of flow from the axial nutrient artery through the cortex and out through muscle attachments.

SURFACE FEATURES OF BONES

The surfaces of bones bear outgrowth (also designated as projections, also designated as processes) from the body of the bone, depressions, ridges, and various other features. A process (or projection, or outgrowth) from the body of a bone on one bone may fit with a depression on a second bone

to form a joint, serving as such for bone attachment or muscle attachment and leverage. Another process (or projection, or outgrowth) from the body of a bone may allow for the attachment of a muscle or ligament. Grooves and openings will provide passageways for blood vessels or nerves.

The following terms, in alphabetical order with short definitions, are often used to describe surface features of bone or anatomical structures related to surface features of bone:

	Word/Term: Meaning/Description	**Types of Bone Marking**
1.	**Angle:** A corner	Feature of shape of bone
2.	**Body:** The main portion of a bone	

3.	**Condyle:** Rounded bump or large rounded prominence. Such rounded surfaces usually fit into a fossa on another bone to form a joint.	Process - forms joints
4.	**Crest:** Moderately raised and therefore prominent border or ridge. Such crests are often sites for a muscle attachment.	Process - attach connective tissues
5.	**Diaphysis:** Shaft (main section) of a long-bone	
6.	**Epicondyle:** Bump near a condyle; often give appearance of a "bump on a bump"; for muscle attachment	Process - attach connective tissues
7.	**Epiphysis:** The end part of a long bone which usually has a larger diameter than the shaft-part of the bone (which is called	Articular part (ends) of long bones.

	the diaphysis).	
8.	**Facet:** A smooth flat articular surface. Such flat surfaces may form a joint with another facet or flat bone.	Process - forms joints
9.	**Fissure:** Long, crack-line hole for blood vessels and nerves	Channel-like cleft or crack
10.	**Foramen (pl. foramina):** Round hole through which blood vessels, nerves or ligaments pass.	Hole
11.	**Fossa (pl. fossae):** A shallow depression (the word suggests "ditch" or "trench"). Such depressions in the surface of bones often receive another articulating bone with which a joint is formed.	(Shallow) depression

12.	**Head:** A rounded projection that forms part of a joint (in combination with a fitting part of an adjacent bone) and is separated from the shaft of the same bone by a narrow portion (usually called a "neck").	Process - forms joints
13.	**Line:** Similar to a crest but not raised as much - may be relatively faint.	
14.	**Margin:** Edge of a flat bone or flat portion of the edge of a flat area.	
15.	**Meatus (pl. meati):** A tube-like opening or channel extending within a bone.	Channel through bone
16.	**Neck:** A section of bone (esp. of long bones) between the "head" and the "shaft" of the	

	bone, the "neck" of a bone is a narrowed portion, usually located at the base of the "head" of the bone.	
17.	**Notch:** A V-like depression in the margin or edge of a flat area	Articulatory surface
18.	**Process:** A raised area or projection	Process - attach connective tissues
19.	**Ramus (pl. rami):** Curved portion of a bone, like a ram's horn.	Curved surface
20.	**Sinus:** Cavity within a bone	Cavity
21.	**Spine or spinous process:** Similar to a crest but raised higher; a sharp, pointed, slender projection. Such sharp raised projections called spines	Process - attach connective tissues

	are often sites for muscle attachment.	
22.	**Sulcus (pl. sulci):** Groove, crevice or furrow. Such elongated depressions may accommodate a blood vessel, nerve or tendon.	Channel-like depression
23.	**Trochanter:** Large blunt bump-like projection (larger than a tuberosity, which is in turn larger than a tubercle)	Process - attach connective tissues
24.	**Tuberosity:** Large rounded or oblong projection that may look like a raised bump. Such rounded/oblong projections called tuberosities are often sites for muscle attachment.	Process - attach connective tissues
25.	**Tubercle:** Small tuberosity that may also be described as a	Process - attach

round nodule or warty outgrowth.	connective tissues; can also form articular surfaces

CARTILAGE

Cartilage is composed of a dense network of collagen fibres embedded in a firm, gelatinous ground substance that has the consistency of plastic; this structure will give the tissue tensile strength, enabling it to bear weight while retaining greater flexibility than bone. Cartilage cells, called chondrocytes, will occur at scattered sites through the cartilage and receive nutrition by diffusion through the gel; cartilage contains no blood vessels or nerves, unlike bone.

Three main types of cartilage will be distinguished. Hyaline cartilage will be the most widespread and will be the type that makes up the embryonic skeleton. It will persist in the adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" at the ends of bones in free-moving joints as articular cartilage, at the ends of the ribs, and in the nose, larynx, trachea, and bronchi, in the form of a glossy blue-white in appearance and very resilient. Fibrocartilage will be the tough, very strong tissue found predominantly in the intervertebral disks and at the insertions of ligaments and tendons; it will be similar to other fibrous tissues but will contain cartilage ground substance and chondrocytes. Elastic cartilage, which is yellow in appearance, will be more pliable than the other two forms because it will contain elastic fibres in addition to collagen. In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", it will make up the external ear, the auditory tube of the middle ear, and the epiglottis.

LIGAMENT

Ligament is a tough fibrous band of connective tissue, which will serve to support the internal organs and hold bones together in proper articulation at the joints. A ligament is composed of dense fibrous bundles of collagenous fibres and spindle-shaped cells known as fibrocytes, with little ground substance (a gel-like component of the various connective tissues). At joints, ligaments will form a capsular sac, which will enclose the articulating bone ends and a lubricating membrane, the synovial membrane. Sometimes the structure will include a recess, or pouch, lined by synovial tissue; this is called a bursa. Other ligaments will fasten around or across bone

ends in bands, permitting varying degrees of movement, or act as tie pieces between bones (such as the ribs or the bones of the forearm), restricting inappropriate movement. Ligaments may be of two major types: capsular and noncapsular.

Capsular ligaments will be simply thickenings of the fibrous capsule itself that take the form of either elongated bands or triangles, the fibres of which radiate from a small area of one articulating bone to a line upon its mating fellow. The iliofemoral ligament of the hip joint will be an example of a triangular ligament. Capsular ligaments will be found on the outer surface of the capsule, with the exception of ligaments of the shoulder joint (glenohumeral ligaments) which will be found on the inner surface.

Noncapsular ligaments will be free from the capsule and will be of two kinds: internal and external. The

internal type will be found in the knee, wrist, and foot. In the knee there will be two, both arising from the upper surface of the tibia; each will passe to one of the two femoral condyles and lies within the joint cavity, surrounded by synovial membrane. They are called cruciate ligaments because they cross each other X-wise. At the wrist most of the articulations of the carpal bones will share a common joint cavity, and neighbouring bones will be connected sideways by short internal ligaments. The same will be true of the tarsal bones that lie in front of the talus and the calcaneus.

The external noncapsular ligaments will be of two kinds: proximate and remote. The proximate ligaments will pass over at least two joints and will be near the capsules of these joints. They will be found only on the outer side of the lower limb. Examples

will be the outer (fibular) ligament of the knee, which passes from the femur to the upper part of the fibula over both the knee and tibiofibular joints, and the middle part of the outer ligament of the ankle joint, which will passe from the lowest part of the fibula to the heel bone. These two ligaments, particularly that passing over the ankle, will be especially liable to damage (sprain).

The remote ligaments are so called because they will be far from, rather than close to, the joint capsule. A notable example will be that of the ligaments that will pass between the back parts (spines and laminae) of neighbouring vertebrae in the cervical, thoracic, and lumbar parts of the spinal column. These will be the chief ligaments of the pairs of synovial joints between the vertebrae of these regions. Unlike most ligaments, they will contain a high proportion of elastic fibres

that assist the spinal column to return to its normal shape after it has been bent forward or sideways.

THE VERTEBRAL COLUMN

The vertebral column is a flexuous and flexible column, formed of a series of bones designated as the vertebae.

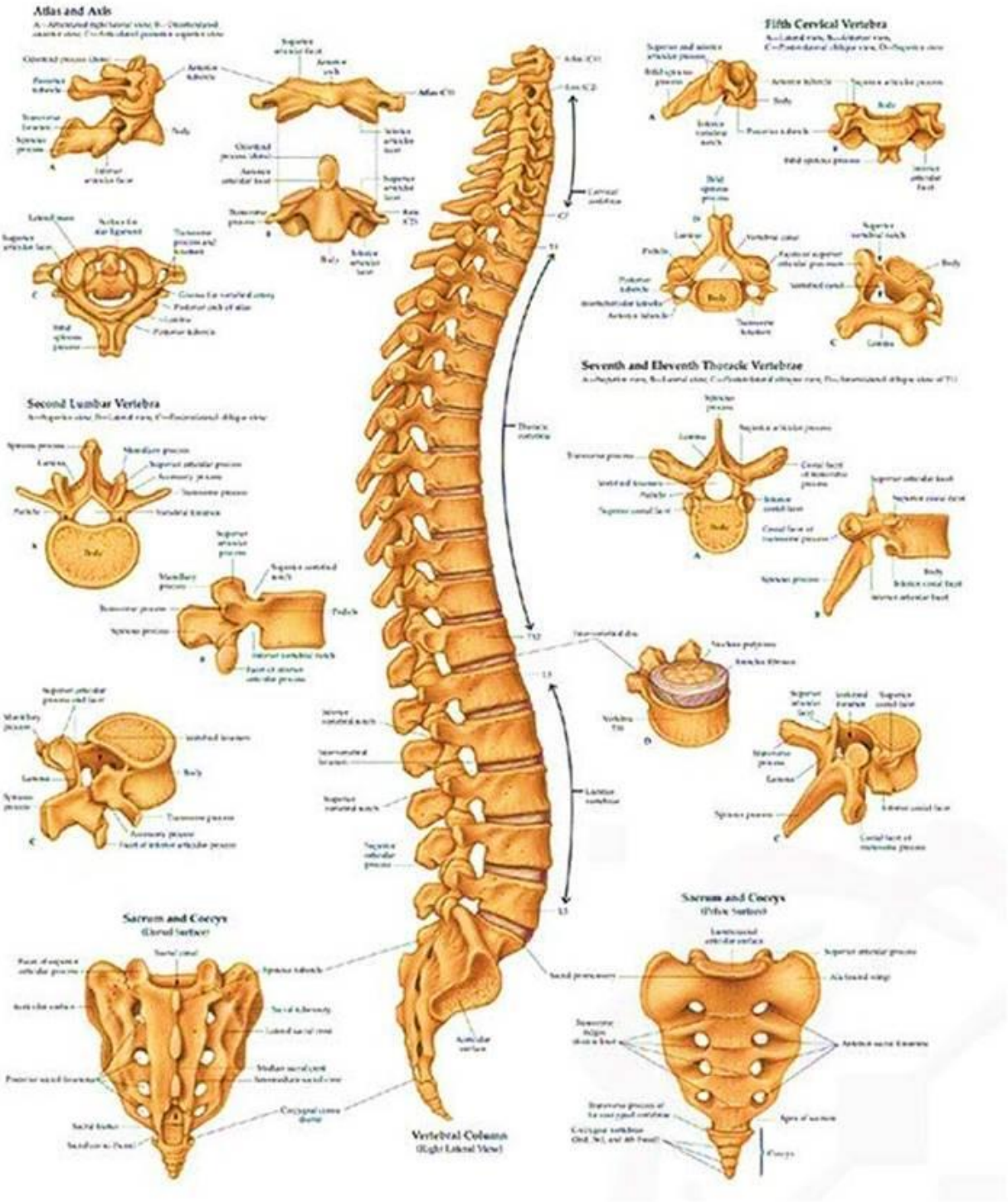
The vertebrae are thirty-three (33) in number, and are grouped under the names cervical, thoracic, lumbar, sacral, and coccygeal, according to the regions they occupy; there are seven (7) in the cervical region, twelve (12) in the thoracic, five (5) in the lumbar, five (5) in the sacral, and four (4) in the coccygeal.

The vertebrae in the upper three regions of the column will remain distinct throughout the life span

of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and will be designated as the true or movable vertebrae.

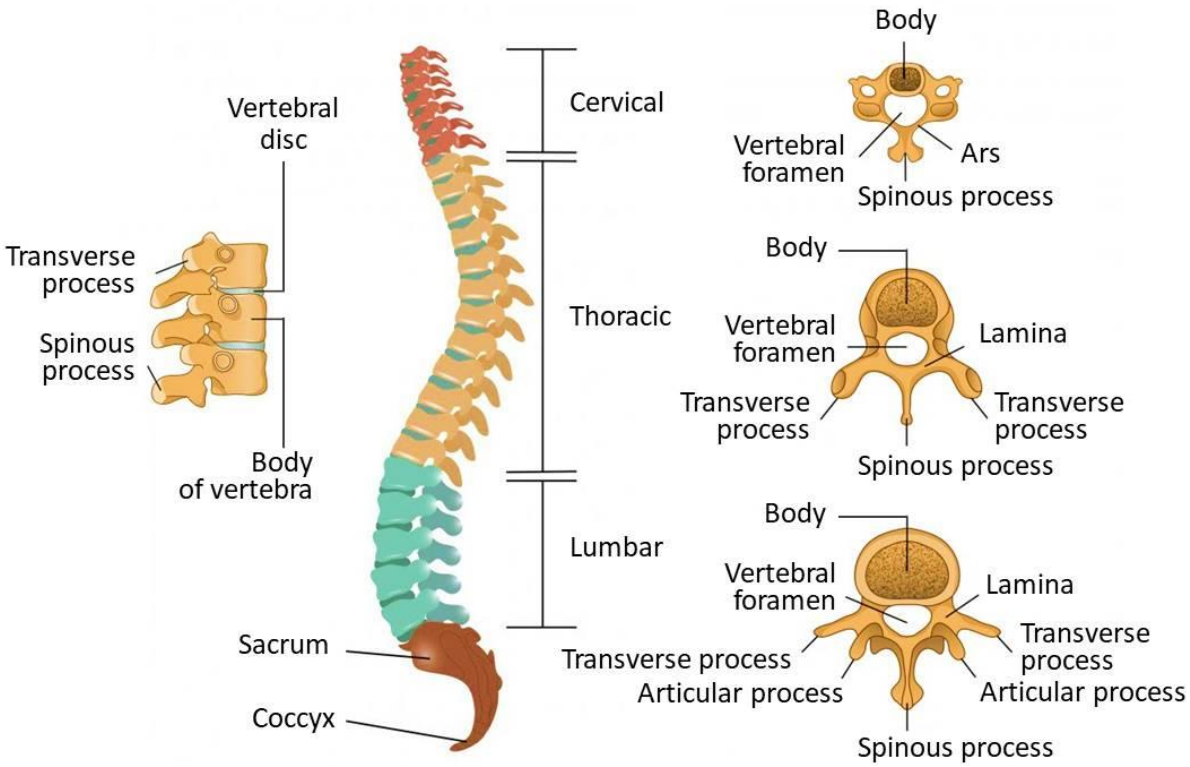
Those of the sacral and coccygeal regions, on the other hand, will be designated as the false or fixed vertebrae, because they will be united with one another in the adult “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” to form two bones: five forming the upper bone or sacrum, and four the terminal bone or coccyx.

With the exception of the first and second cervical, the true or movable vertebrae present certain common characteristics which are best studied by examining one from the middle of the thoracic region.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

A typical vertebra consists of two essential parts: an anterior segment, which is designated as the body of the vertebra, and a posterior part, which is designated as the vertebral or neural arch of the vertebra. These enclose a foramen, the vertebral foramen. The vertebral arch consists of a pair of pedicles and a pair of laminae, and supports seven (7) processes: four articular, two transverse, and one spinous.



When the vertebrae are articulated with each other the bodies of the vertebrae form a strong pillar for the support of the head and trunk of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and the vertebral foramina constitute a canal for the protection of the medulla spinalis (spinal cord), while between every pair of vertebrae are two apertures, the intervertebral foramina, one on either side, for the transmission of the spinal nerves and vessels.

THE BODY OF THE VERTEBRA (corpus vertebrae).— The body of the vertebra is the largest part of a vertebra, and is more or less cylindrical in shape. Its upper and lower surfaces are flattened and rough, and give attachment to the intervertebral fibrocartilages, and each presents a rim around its circumference. In front, the body of the vertebra is convex from side to side and concave from above

downward. Behind, it is flat from above downward and slightly concave from side to side. Its anterior surface presents a few small apertures, for the passage of nutrient vessels; on the posterior surface there is a single large, irregular aperture, for the exit of the basi-vertebral veins from the body of the vertebra.

PEDICLES OF THE VERTEBRA (radices arci vertebrae).— The pedicles of the vertebra are two short, thick processes, which project backward, one on either side, from the upper part of the body of the vertebra, at the junction of its posterior and lateral surfaces. The concavities above and below the pedicles are named the vertebral notches; and when the vertebrae are articulated, the notches of each contiguous pair of bones form the intervertebral foramina, already referred to.

LAMINAE OF THE VERTEBRA.— The laminæ are two broad plates directed backward and medialward from the pedicles. They fuse in the middle line posteriorly, and so complete the posterior boundary of the vertebral foramen. Their upper borders and the lower parts of their anterior surfaces are rough for the attachment of the ligamenta flava.

SPINOUS PROCESS (processus spinosus).— The spinous process is directed backward and downward from the junction of the laminae of the vertebra, and serves for the attachment of muscles and ligaments.

ARTICULAR PROCESSES.— The articular processes, two superior and two inferior, spring from the junctions of the pedicles and laminae. The superior project upward, and their articular surfaces are directed more or less backward; the inferior project downward, and their surfaces look more or less

forward. The articular surfaces are coated with hyaline cartilage.

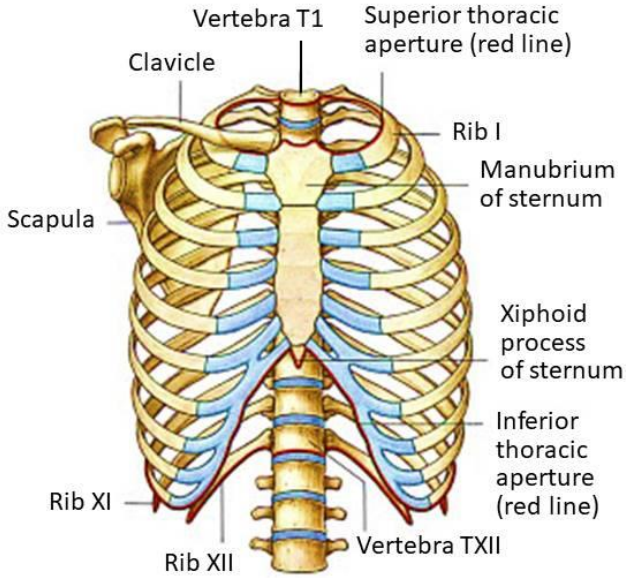
TRANSVERSE PROCESSES (processus transversi).— The transverse processes, two in number, project one at either side from the point where the lamina joins the pedicle, between the superior and inferior articular processes. They serve for the attachment of muscles and ligaments.

STRUCTURE OF A VERTEBRA.— The body of a vertebra is composed of cancellous tissue, covered by a thin coating of compact bone; the latter is perforated by numerous orifices, some of large size for the passage of vessels. Tthe interior of the bone is traversed by one or two large canals, for the reception of veins, which converge toward a single large, irregular aperture, or several small apertures, at the posterior part of the body of the vertebra. The thin

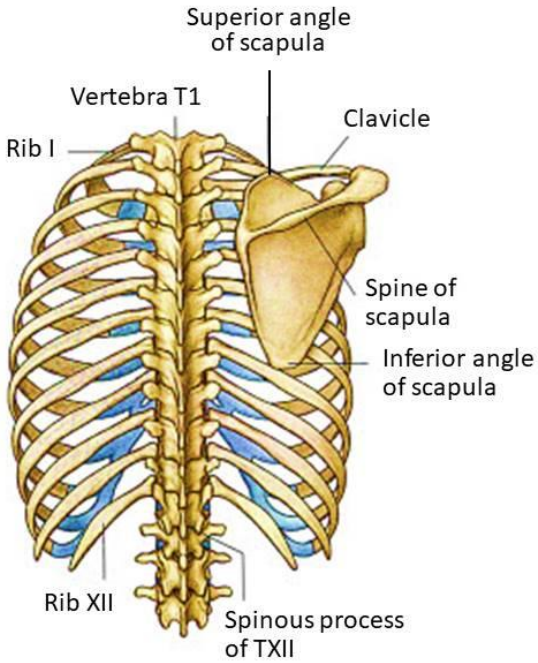
bony lamellae of the cancellous tissue are more pronounced in lines perpendicular to the upper and lower surfaces and are developed in response to greater pressure in this direction. The arch and processes projecting from it have thick coverings of compact tissue.

THE THORAX

The skeleton of the thorax or chest is an osseo-cartilaginous cage, containing and protecting the principal organs of respiration and circulation. It is conical in shape, being narrow above and broad below, flattened from before backward, and longer behind than in front. It is somewhat reniform on transverse section on account of the projection of the vertebral bodies into the cavity.



Bony framework of thorax (anterior view)



Bony framework of thorax (posterior view)

The posterior surface is formed by the twelve (12) thoracic vertebrae and the posterior parts of the ribs. It is convex from above downward, and presents on either side of the middle line a deep groove, in consequence of the lateral and backward direction which the ribs take from their vertebral extremities to their angles. The anterior surface, formed by the sternum and costal cartilages, is flattened or slightly

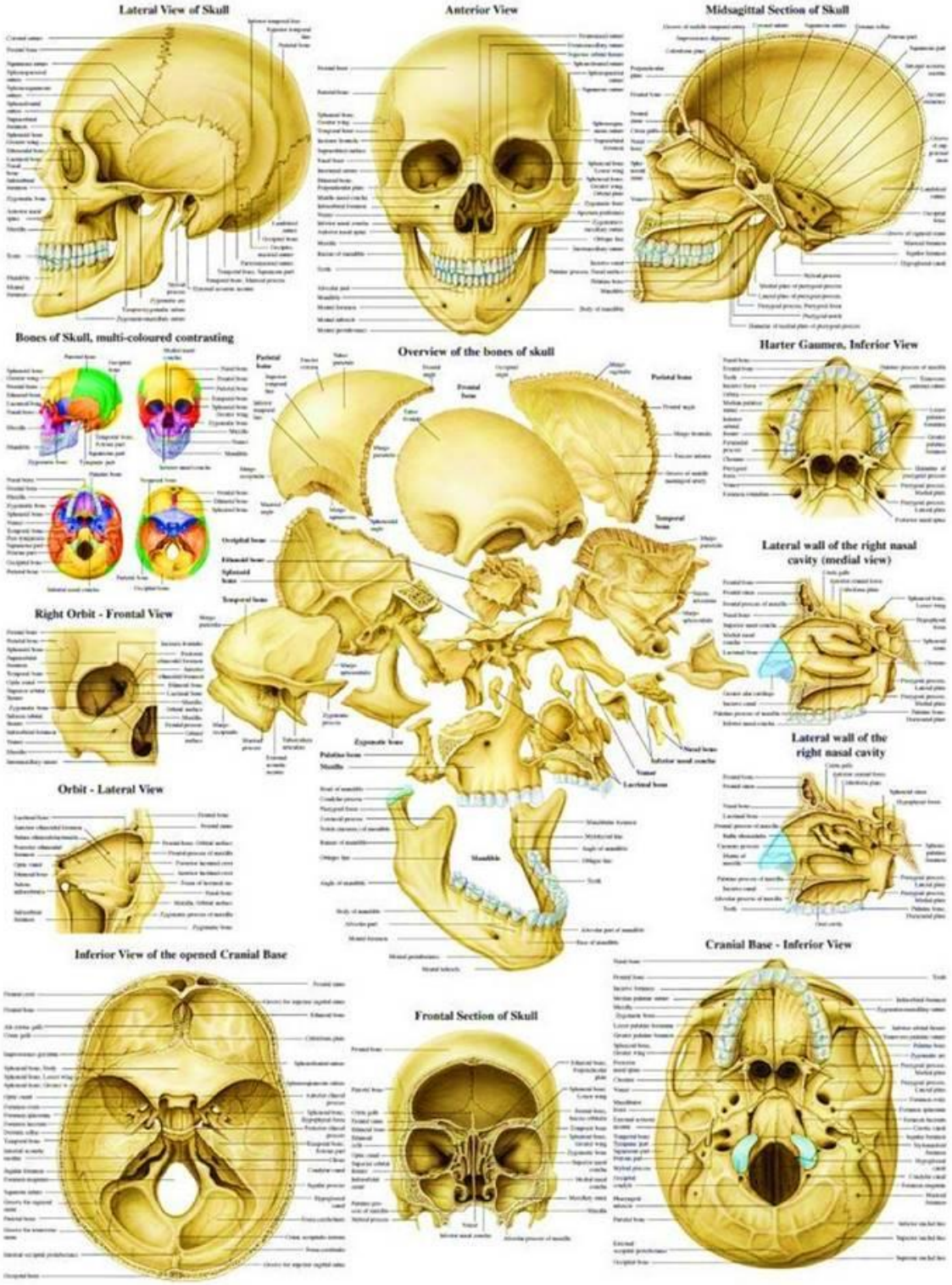
convex, and inclined from above downward and forward. The lateral surfaces are convex; they are formed by the ribs, separated from each other by the intercostal spaces, eleven in number, which are occupied by the Intercostal muscles and membranes.

The upper opening of the thorax is reniform in shape, being broader from side to side than from before backward. It is formed by the first thoracic vertebra behind, the upper margin of the sternum in front, and the first rib on either side. It slopes downward and forward, so that the anterior part of the opening is on a lower level than the posterior. Its antero-posterior diameter is about 5 cm and its transverse diameter about 10 cm. The lower opening is formed by the twelfth thoracic vertebra behind, by the eleventh and twelfth ribs at the sides, and in front by the cartilages of the tenth, ninth, eighth, and seventh ribs, which

ascend on either side and form an angle, the subcostal angle, into the apex of which the xiphoid process projects. The lower opening is wider transversely than from before backward, and slopes obliquely downward and backward, it is closed by the diaphragm which forms the floor of the thorax.

THE SKULL

The skull is the bony structure that forms the head in the skeleton. It supports the structures of the face and forms a cavity for the brain. The skull consists of three parts: the neurocranium, the sutures, and the facial skeleton. The neurocranium (or braincase) forms the protective cranial cavity that surrounds and houses the brain and brainstem. The upper areas of the cranial bones form the calvaria (skullcap). The facial skeleton includes the mandible.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

The sutures are fairly rigid joints between bones of the neurocranium. The facial skeleton is formed by the bones supporting the face.

Except for the mandible, all of the bones of the skull are joined together by sutures, which are synarthrodial (immovable) joints formed by bony ossification, with fibres permitting some flexibility.

The skull of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" consists of twenty-two bones: eight cranial bones and fourteen facial skeleton bones. In the neurocranium these are the occipital bone, two temporal bones, two parietal bones, the sphenoid, ethmoid and frontal bones.

THE PECTORAL GIRDLE

The shoulder girdle or pectoral girdle is the set of bones in the appendicular skeleton which connects to

the arm on each side. It consists of the clavicle and the scapula bones, attaches each upper limb to the axial skeleton. The clavicle is an anterior bone whose sternal end articulates with the manubrium of the sternum at the sternoclavicular joint. The sternal end is also anchored to the first rib by the costoclavicular ligament. The acromial end of the clavicle articulates with the acromion of the scapula at the acromioclavicular joint. This end is also anchored to the coracoid process of the scapula by the coracoclavicular ligament, which provides indirect support for the acromioclavicular joint. The clavicle supports the scapula, transmits the weight and forces from the upper limb to the body trunk, and protects the underlying nerves and blood vessels.

The scapula lies on the posterior aspect of the pectoral girdle. It mediates the attachment of the

upper limb to the clavicle, and contributes to the formation of the glenohumeral (shoulder) joint. This triangular bone has three sides called the medial, lateral, and superior borders. The suprascapular notch is located on the superior border. The scapula also has three corners, two of which are the superior and inferior angles. The third corner is occupied by the glenoid cavity. Posteriorly, the spine separates the supraspinous and infraspinous fossae, and then extends laterally as the acromion. The subscapular fossa is located on the anterior surface of the scapula. The coracoid process projects anteriorly, passing inferior to the lateral end of the clavicle.

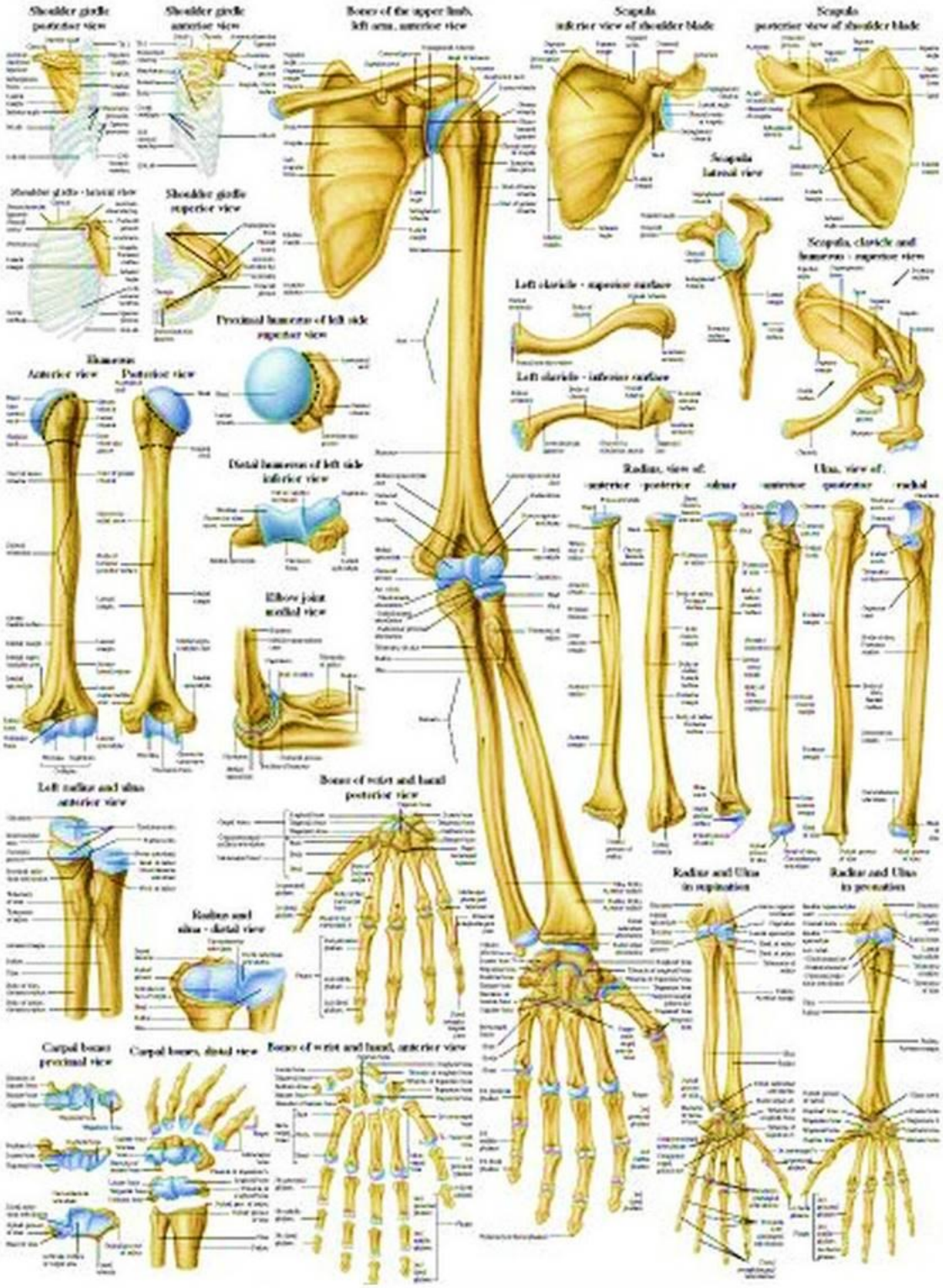
THE BONES OF THE UPPER EXTREMITY

The upper extremity or arm consists of three sections, the upper arm, forearm, and hand. It extends from the shoulder joint to the fingers and contains 30

bones, as an expression of a manifestation by metaphors of the thirty “transformation steps” that each of the twelve redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” will see passing in itself.

Thirty bones in total make up the structure of the upper extremity. They act as a framework for the muscle, blood vessels, nerves and lymphatics to work upon. There is one bone in the upper arm region, the humerus. The forearm contains two bones, the radius and the ulna. When picturing the upper extremity in a standard anatomical position with the palm of the hand facing forward, the radius is located laterally and the ulna medially. However, because the forearm allows rotation around a central axis, the terms radial

and ulnar provide a better description when describing direction or location in the forearm, wrist, and hand. The wrist and hand contain 27 bones. There are eight carpal bones, organized into a proximal and distal row. The proximal bones, from radial (thumb side) to ulnar are the scaphoid (navicular), lunate, triquetrum, and pisiform. From radial to ulnar, the distal row consists of the trapezium, trapezoid, capitate, and hamate. There are five metacarpal bones, each associated with a group of phalanges. There are also 14 phalanx bones. Fingers two to five have a proximal, intermediate, and distal phalanx, while the thumb has only a proximal and distal phalanx.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

The region located between the shoulder and elbow joints contains the humerus. The proximal humerus consists of the head, which articulates with the scapula at the glenohumeral joint, the greater and lesser tubercles separated by the intertubercular (bicipital) groove, and the anatomical and surgical necks. The humeral shaft has the roughened area of the deltoid tuberosity on its lateral side. The distal humerus is flattened, forming a lateral supracondylar ridge that terminates at the small lateral epicondyle. The medial side of the distal humerus has the large, medial epicondyle. The articulating surfaces of the distal humerus consist of the trochlea medially and the capitulum laterally. Depressions on the humerus that accommodate the forearm bones during bending (flexing) and straightening (extending) of the elbow include the coronoid fossa, the radial fossa, and the olecranon fossa.

The forearm is the region of the upper limb located between the elbow and wrist joints. This region contains two bones, the ulna medially and the radius on the lateral (thumb) side. The elbow joint is formed by the articulation between the trochlea of the humerus and the trochlear notch of the ulna, plus the articulation between the capitulum of the humerus and the head of the radius. The proximal radioulnar joint is the articulation between the head of the radius and the radial notch of the ulna. The proximal ulna also has the olecranon process, forming an expanded posterior region, and the coronoid process and ulnar tuberosity on its anterior aspect. On the proximal radius, the narrowed region below the head is the neck; distal to this is the radial tuberosity. The shaft portions of both the ulna and radius have an interosseous border, whereas the distal ends of each bone have a pointed styloid process. The distal

radioulnar joint is found between the head of the ulna and the ulnar notch of the radius. The distal end of the radius articulates with the proximal carpal bones, but the ulna does not.

The base of the hand is formed by eight carpal bones. The carpal bones are united into two rows of bones. The proximal row contains (from lateral to medial) the scaphoid, lunate, triquetrum, and pisiform bones. The scaphoid, lunate, and triquetrum bones contribute to the formation of the radiocarpal joint. The distal row of carpal bones contains (from medial to lateral) the hamate, capitate, trapezoid, and trapezium bones. The anterior hamate has a prominent bony hook. The proximal and distal carpal rows articulate with each other at the midcarpal joint. The carpal bones, together with the flexor retinaculum, also form the carpal tunnel of the wrist.

The five metacarpal bones form the palm of the hand. The metacarpal bones are numbered 1 to 5, starting with the thumb side. The first metacarpal bone is freely mobile, but the other bones are united as a group. The digits are also numbered 1 to 5, with the thumb being number 1. The fingers and thumb contain a total of 14 phalanges (phalanx bones). The thumb contains a proximal and a distal phalanx, whereas the remaining digits each contain proximal, middle, and distal phalanges.

THE PELVIC GIRDLE

The pelvic girdle, consisting of a hip bone, serves to attach a lower limb to the axial skeleton. The hip bone articulates posteriorly at the sacroiliac joint with the sacrum, which is part of the axial skeleton. The right and left hip bones converge anteriorly and articulate with each other at the pubic symphysis. The

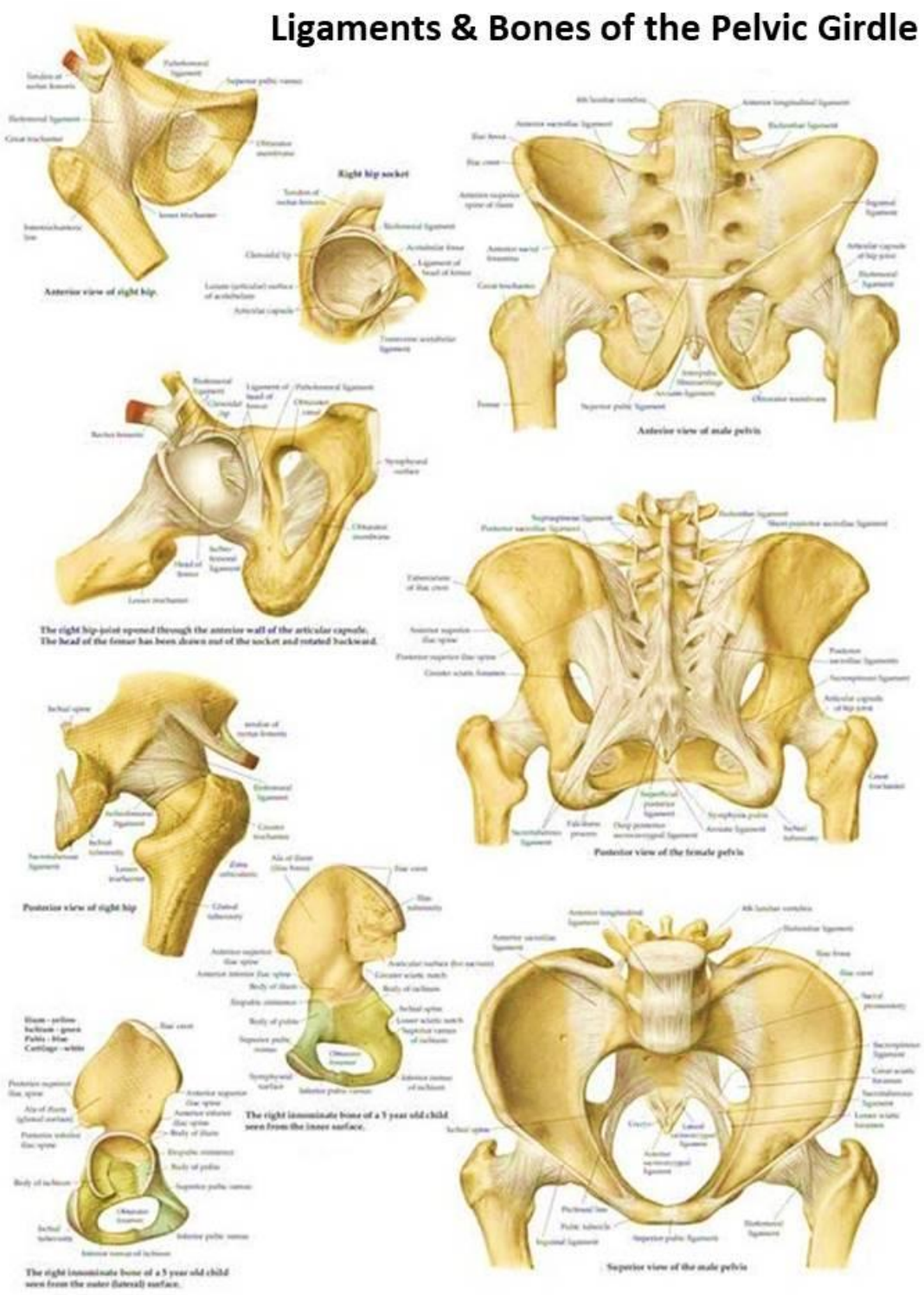
combination of the hip bone, the sacrum, and the coccyx forms the pelvis. The pelvis has a pronounced anterior tilt. The primary function of the pelvis is to support the upper body and transfer body weight to the lower limbs. It also serves as the site of attachment for multiple muscles.

The hip bone consists of three regions: the ilium, ischium, and pubis. The ilium forms the large, fan-like region of the hip bone. The superior margin of this area is the iliac crest. Located at either end of the iliac crest are the anterior superior and posterior superior iliac spines. Inferior to these are the anterior inferior and posterior inferior iliac spines. The auricular surface of the ilium articulates with the sacrum to form the sacroiliac joint. The medial surface of the upper ilium forms the iliac fossa, with the arcuate line marking the inferior limit of this area.

The posterior margin of the ilium has the large greater sciatic notch.

The posterolateral portion of the hip bone is the ischium. It has the expanded ischial tuberosity, which supports body weight when sitting. The ischial ramus projects anteriorly and superiorly. The posterior margin of the ischium has the shallow lesser sciatic notch and the ischial spine, which separates the greater and lesser sciatic notches.

The pubis forms the anterior portion of the hip bone. The body of the pubis articulates with the pubis of the opposite hip bone at the pubic symphysis. The superior margin of the pubic body has the pubic tubercle. The pubis is joined to the ilium by the superior pubic ramus, the superior surface of which forms the pectineal line.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

The inferior pubic ramus projects inferiorly and laterally. The pubic arch is formed by the pubic symphysis, the bodies of the adjacent pubic bones, and the two inferior pubic rami.

The inferior pubic ramus joins the ischial ramus to form the ischiopubic ramus. The subpubic angle is formed by the medial convergence of the right and left ischiopubic rami.

The lateral side of the hip bone has the cup-like acetabulum, which is part of the hip joint. The large anterior opening is the obturator foramen. The sacroiliac joint is supported by the anterior and posterior sacroiliac ligaments. The sacrum is also joined to the hip bone by the sacrospinous ligament, which attaches to the ischial spine, and the sacrotuberous ligament, which attaches to the ischial tuberosity. The sacrospinous and sacrotuberous

ligaments contribute to the formation of the greater and lesser sciatic foramina.

The broad space of the upper pelvis is the greater pelvis, and the narrow, inferior space is the lesser pelvis. These areas are separated by the pelvic brim (pelvic inlet). The inferior opening of the pelvis is the pelvic outlet. Compared to the male, the female pelvis is wider to accommodate childbirth, has a larger subpubic angle, and a broader greater sciatic notch.

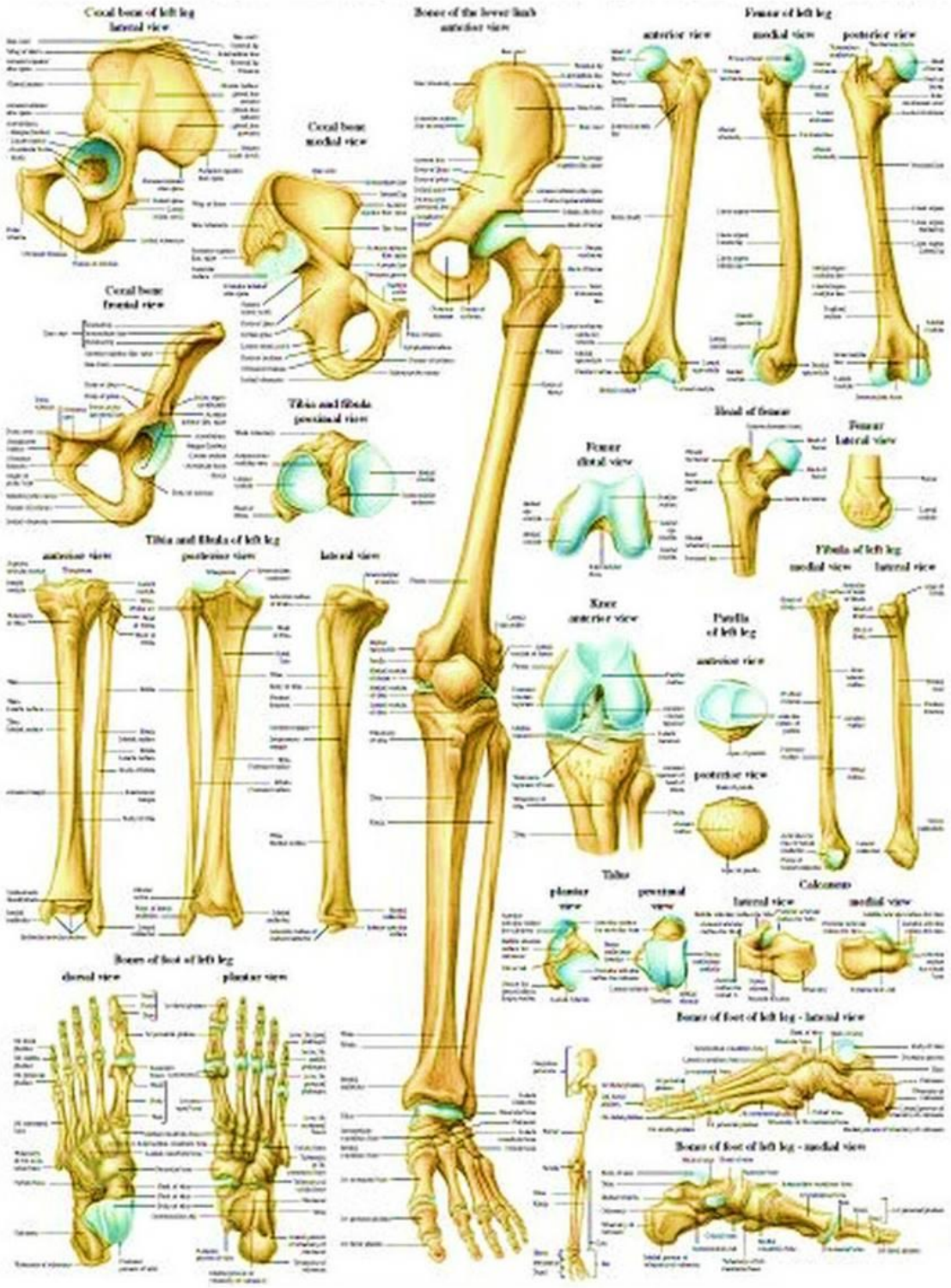
THE BONES OF THE LOWER EXTREMITY

Like the upper limb, the lower limb is divided into three regions. The thigh is that portion of the lower limb located between the hip joint and knee joint. The leg is specifically the region between the knee joint and the ankle joint. Distal to the ankle is the foot. The lower limb also contains 30 bones, as another expression of a manifestation by metaphors of the

thirty “transformation steps” that each of the twelve redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” will see passing in itself. These 30 bones are the femur, patella, tibia, fibula, tarsal bones, metatarsal bones, and phalanges. The femur is the single bone of the thigh. The patella is the kneecap and articulates with the distal femur. The tibia is the larger, weight-bearing bone located on the medial side of the leg, and the fibula is the thin bone of the lateral leg. The bones of the foot are divided into three groups. The posterior portion of the foot is formed by a group of seven bones, each of which is known as a tarsal bone, whereas the mid-foot contains five elongated bones, each of which is a metatarsal bone. The toes contain 14 small bones, each of which is a phalanx bone of the foot.

The lower limb is divided into three regions. These are the thigh, located between the hip and knee joints; the leg, located between the knee and ankle joints; and distal to the ankle, the foot. There are 30 bones in each lower limb. These are the femur, patella, tibia, fibula, seven tarsal bones, five metatarsal bones, and 14 phalanges.

The femur is the single bone of the thigh. Its rounded head articulates with the acetabulum of the hip bone to form the hip joint. The head has the fovea capitis for attachment of the ligament of the head of the femur. The narrow neck joins inferiorly with the greater and lesser trochanters. Passing between these bony expansions are the intertrochanteric line on the anterior femur and the larger intertrochanteric crest on the posterior femur.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

On the posterior shaft of the femur is the gluteal tuberosity proximally and the linea aspera in the mid-shaft region. The expanded distal end consists of three articulating surfaces: the medial and lateral condyles, and the patellar surface. The outside margins of the condyles are the medial and lateral epicondyles. The adductor tubercle is on the superior aspect of the medial epicondyle.

The patella is a sesamoid bone located within a muscle tendon. It articulates with the patellar surface on the anterior side of the distal femur, thereby protecting the muscle tendon from rubbing against the femur.

The leg contains the large tibia on the medial side and the slender fibula on the lateral side. The tibia bears the weight of the body, whereas the fibula does not bear weight. The interosseous border of each bone is

the attachment site for the interosseous membrane of the leg, the connective tissue sheet that unites the tibia and fibula.

The proximal tibia consists of the expanded medial and lateral condyles, which articulate with the medial and lateral condyles of the femur to form the knee joint. Between the tibial condyles is the intercondylar eminence. On the anterior side of the proximal tibia is the tibial tuberosity, which is continuous inferiorly with the anterior border of the tibia. On the posterior side, the proximal tibia has the curved soleal line. The bony expansion on the medial side of the distal tibia is the medial malleolus. The groove on the lateral side of the distal tibia is the fibular notch.

The head of the fibula forms the proximal end and articulates with the underside of the lateral condyle of the tibia. The distal fibula articulates with the fibular

notch of the tibia. The expanded distal end of the fibula is the lateral malleolus.

The posterior foot is formed by the seven tarsal bones. The talus articulates superiorly with the distal tibia, the medial malleolus of the tibia, and the lateral malleolus of the fibula to form the ankle joint. The talus articulates inferiorly with the calcaneus bone. The sustentaculum tali of the calcaneus will help to support the talus. Anterior to the talus is the navicular bone, and anterior to this are the medial, intermediate, and lateral cuneiform bones. The cuboid bone is anterior to the calcaneus.

The five metatarsal bones form the anterior foot. The base of these bones articulates with the cuboid or cuneiform bones. The metatarsal heads, at their distal ends, articulate with the proximal phalanges of the toes. The big toe has proximal and distal phalanx

bones. The remaining toes have proximal, middle, and distal phalanges.

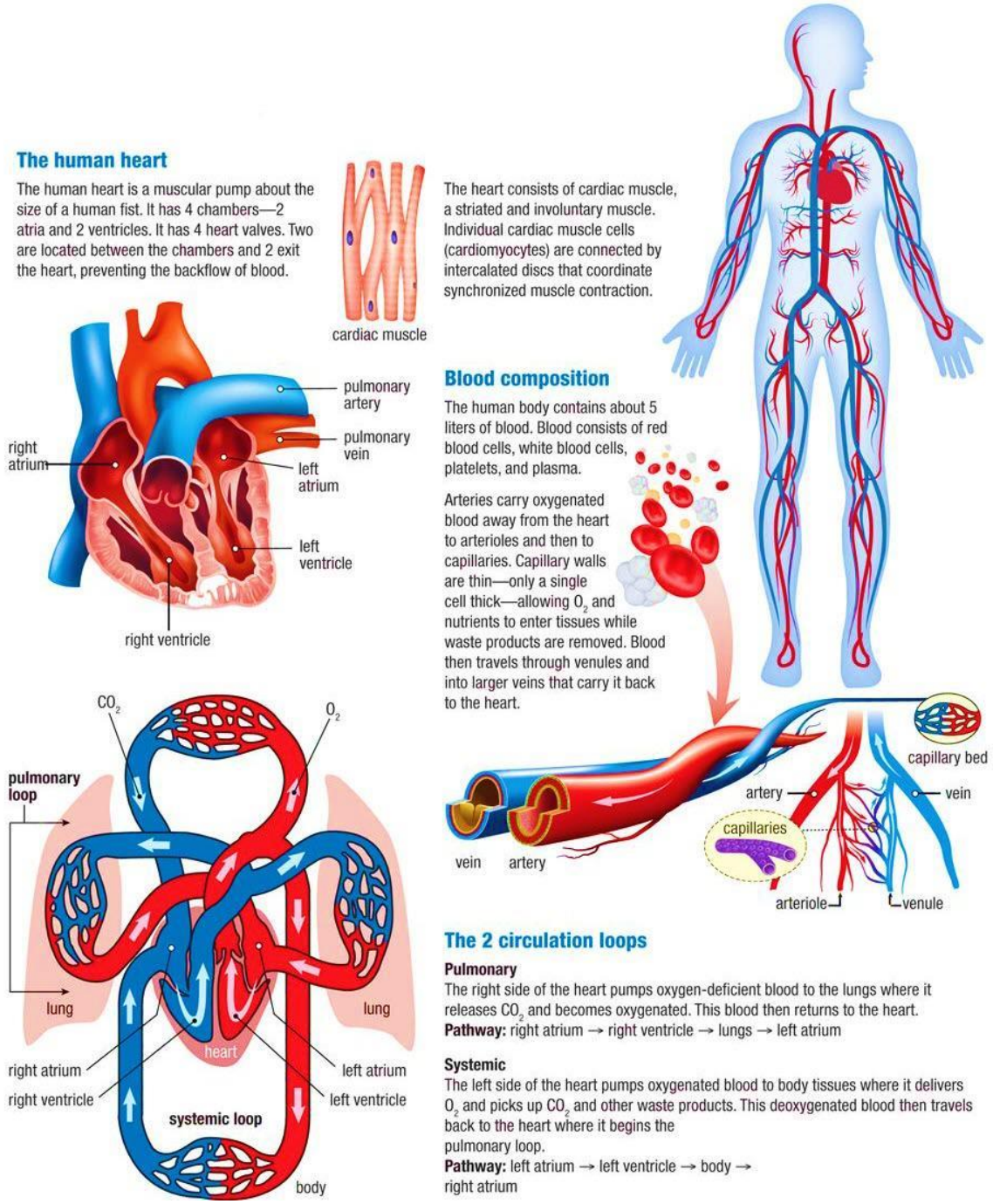
In “slow motion”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was building this skeletal system of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” up to the least details as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the anatomy of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, directly creating the layers of structures and organs of that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, to match those that would acquire “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” when they approach the end of physical adolescence, and directly sewing this

“Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” into existence. The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” present could see by themselves the complexity of the work that “THE DIVINE FORCE” was accomplishing: the finest and most detailed demonstration of the application, to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, of the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”.

THE CARDIOVASCULAR SYSTEM

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE CARDIOVASCULAR SYSTEM INFOGRAPHIC



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE CARDIOVASCULAR SYSTEM DESCRIPTION

The cardiovascular system, also designated as the blood system and circulatory system, in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is responsible for blood circulation through it.

The lightweight "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", which are known as the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Blood" or simply the "blood", are a manifestation by metaphor of the refined energy flow, which is present in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The "blood" inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", is the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" of "life" and of "health", and which is neccessary to maintain "life" and to sustain "health" in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It

continuously transports all "vital" information for the proper functioning of the cells, tissues and organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It also transports feedback information sent by those cells, tissues and organs, in the form of thousands of small molecules of very low molecular weight (in the range of 0.1–1 kDa), and which are intermediates or final products of metabolisms that occur in those cells, tissues and organs.[621] Small molecules are low

[621] An extensive list of small molecule metabolites found in the human "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", is recorded in the Human Metabolome Database (HMDB), https://hmdb.ca, a freely available electronic database. The database contains 220945 metabolite entries including both water-soluble and lipid soluble metabolites. Additionally, 8610 protein sequences (enzymes and transporters) are linked to these metabolite entries. Each MetaboCard entry of the Human Metabolome Database (HMDB) contains 130 data fields with 2/3 of the information being devoted to chemical/clinical data and the other 1/3 devoted to enzymatic or biochemical data.

SMALL DOG

molecular weight molecules that are only a few atoms large and which are held together by strong covalent bonds. Take water for example. Only three atoms make up this molecule, yet it is essential for life. Oxygen gas is a diatomic molecule that is crucial for cells to make energy. The properties of these small molecules provide them with unique characteristics that make them so important to life conditions. Small molecules have incredibly strong intramolecular forces. These are the covalent bonds that hold them together. These bonds are very strong and do not easily break. They are not the bonds that break when a molecule changes state. The forces involved in state changes are called intermolecular forces and include any forces involved in interactions between molecules. The intermolecular forces of small molecules include dipole-dipole interactions between polar molecules, London dispersion forces in non-

polar molecules, and hydrogen bonds, which is a special type of dipole-dipole interaction that involves a dipole moment on a hydrogen atom.

Some examples of small molecules include water, carbon dioxide, oxygen, lipids, monosaccharides, second messengers, metabolites, etc... The molecular diameter of CO_2, a small ubiquitous molecule, is larger than that of O_2, with a value of 3.34×10^{-8} cm; the smallest molecule is the diatomic hydrogen (H_2), with a bond length of 0.74 Å.

Owing to the small size, small molecules infiltrate through the cell membrane easily to accomplish their "specific tasks" and regulate "specific cellular processes" by interacting with targeted molecules present inside a cell. They are able to affect the functions of various proteins, including protein–protein interactions, by forming complexes with their

targets. For example, they can selectively bind to specific biological macromolecules and regulates their biological activity, by acting as ligands that can increase or decrease enzyme activity, cell signalling, increase mitochondrial ATP synthase, etc... These small molecules can function as therapeutic agents to disinfect and restore a deteriorated cell and its external environment to a better health condition, or in the case of irreparable deterioration, to dry out a deteriorated cell, annihilate its functioning and mark it for elimination.

As such, through small molecules of very low molecular weight, thousands of feedback information are transported back by the "blood". Each of those thousands of small molecules is produced at a unique location (tissue and organ) inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and has a unique "specific

task". It is so that, that feedback information, which is carried by those thousands of small molecules of very low molecular weight, tells about a very accurate (up to tissue location in an organ) self-diagnostic mapping of the internal state of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". That feedback information can be "read back" by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" itself for an appropriate response to best support or sustain its own health. All such autonomous functions of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", were designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

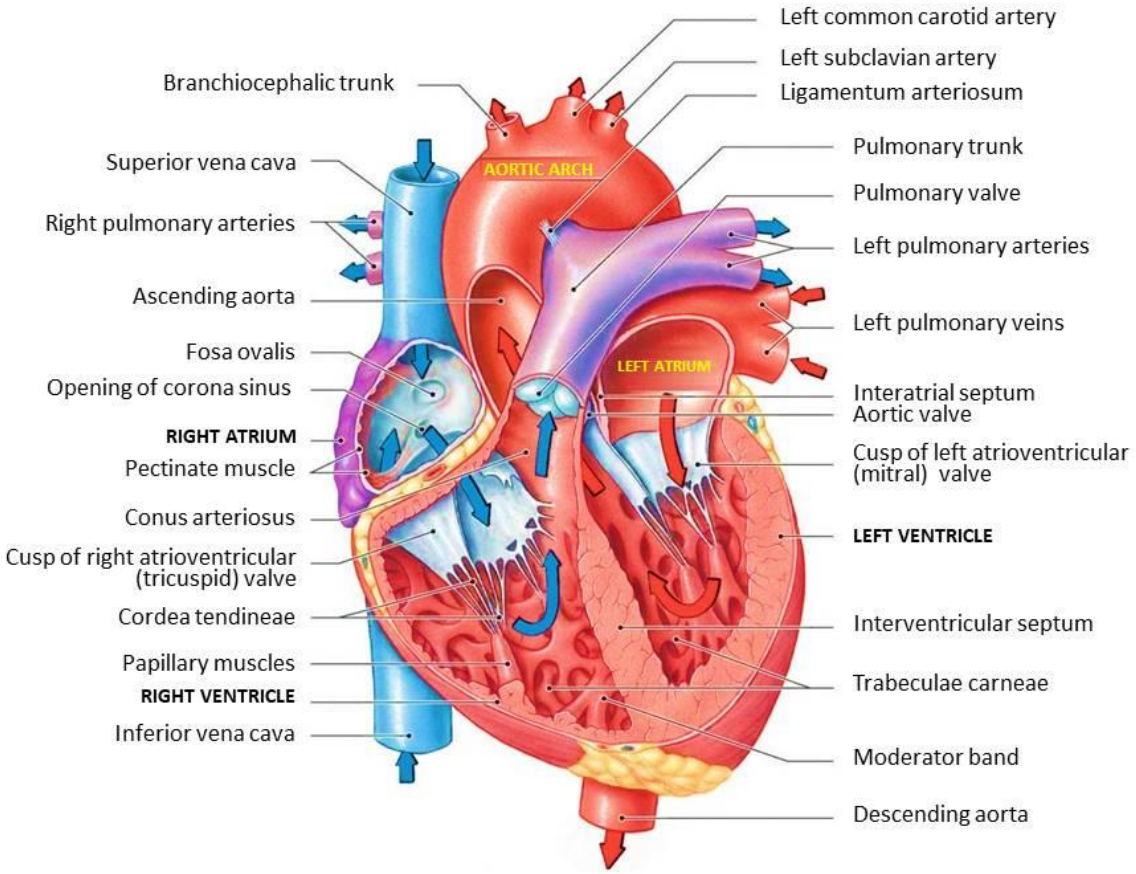
The cardiovascular system includes all the organs that intervene in the bloodstream. This system includes

the heart, all the blood vessels and the blood circulating there.

The main function of the cardiovascular system is to carry blood throughout the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It will allow the cells to receive what they need, such as nutrients, and also to rid them of their waste, such as carbon dioxide. The blood contains a liquid part, plasma, and solid constituents, red blood cells, white blood cells, and platelets, each having functions peculiar to them.

The organ represented by the inverted cone-shaped red viscera, which is designated as the "heart" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", through its movement, will pump blood through blood vessels, which are arteries, capillaries, and veins. As blood will flow through these vessels, it will deliver the oxygen and nutriens to cells of the "Subjective

‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, while removing carbon dioxide and other waste products from those cells.



The inverted cone-shaped red viscera organ, which is designated as the “heart” of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, is the core muscle that will fulfill an essential function in the mechanism of the

expression of the metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. It is this core muscle which, inside the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, is located in the mediastinum.

The heart is essentially composed of a muscle (the myocardium) doubled by two tunics (pericardium, endocardium), internally divided into two distinct parts which each have two communicating cavities (atrium at the top, ventricle at the bottom). As such, it has 4 chambers (constituted by 2 atria and 2 ventricles), resulting from the projection of the acronym IHVH. It has 4 heart valves, out of which 2 are located between the chambers and 2 exit the heart, preventing the backflow of blood.

For an adult “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, this inverted cone-shaped red viscera will measure from 10 to 12 cm in height, 8 to 9 cm in width and 6 cm in thickness, and it will have a weight of about 300 grams.

It is this inverted cone-shaped red viscera, which will be the main agent of the circulation of the manifestation of the metaphor of the refined energy flow, which is present in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”; that is, the main agent of the blood circulation in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. It is the manifestation of the metaphor of this refined energy, which is called “blood”. The movement associated with this inverted cone-shaped red viscera will also be

an expression by the metaphor of the movement of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".[622]

---

[622] Remember what the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, wanted human inhabitants of this earthly world to understand, when he was shown in a vision, the "Specific Walking Movement" of that which is called the "Sun", the "solar star", and he reported it in his writings, saying:

"...

> *From there I came in another place, on the side of the Occident, to the extremities of the "EARTH" (that is, at the extremities of the "Plane Below").*
>
> *Where I beheld a blazing fire and a perpetual movement, travelling night and day, without ever stopping.*
>
> *I asked the angel who was with me, and I said: "What is this? Why this incessant movement?"*
>
> *RAGUEL, one of the angels who accompanied me said: "That burning fire, which moves towards the Occident, is the fire which sets ablaze all "LUMINAIRES" of the HEAVEN."*

..."

COMPONENT PARTS OF THE HEART

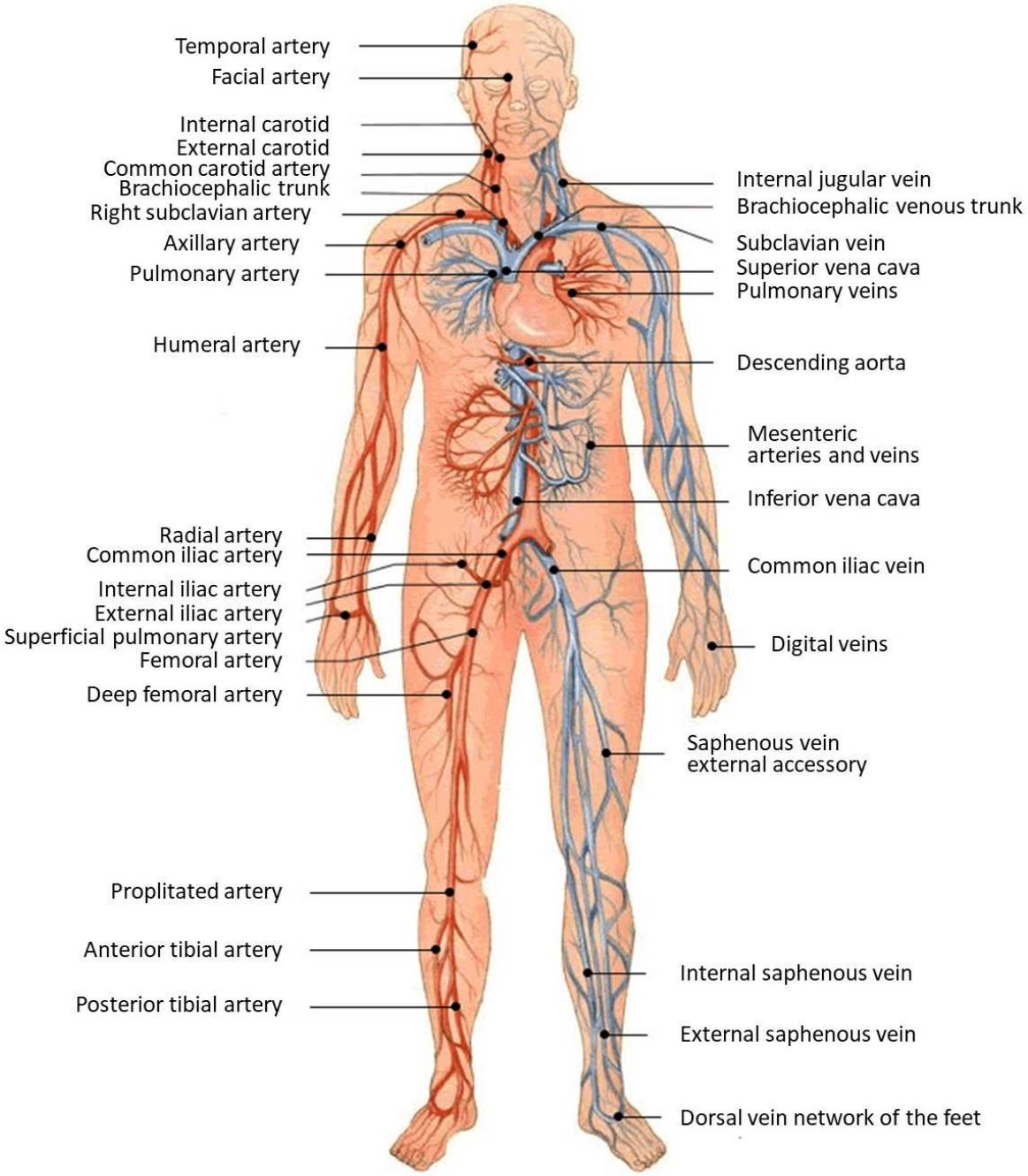
The heart is subdivided by septa into right and left halves, and a constriction subdivides each half of the organ into two cavities, the upper cavity being called the atrium, the lower the ventricle. The heart therefore consists of four chambers: right and left atria, and right and left ventricles.

Now, what do you think that inverted cone-shaped red viscera, which is inside you, and which, through its incessant movement, autonomously regulate the flow of blood, is all about? Those things, inside you, are what the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have labelled as the "secrets" of Heaven and Earth. All those so-called "secrets" of Heaven and Earth have been implemented inside you, as human creature, and by "THE DIVINE FORCE" during the fulfilment of this seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

The division of the heart into four cavities is indicated on its surface by grooves.[623] The atria are separated from the ventricles by the coronary sulcus (auriculoventricular groove); this contains the trunks of the nutrient vessels of the heart, and is deficient in front, where it is crossed by the root of the pulmonary artery. The interatrial groove, separating the two atria, is scarcely marked on the posterior surface, while anteriorly it is hidden by the pulmonary artery and aorta.

---

[623] A result of the projection of the four points defined by the acronym IHVH in the space called the thoracic cage.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE AORTA — the aorta is the main trunk of a series of vessels which convey the oxygenated blood to the tissues of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" for their nutrition. It commences at the upper part of the left ventricle, where it is about 3 cm in diameter, and after ascending for a short distance, arches backward and to the left side, over the root of the left lung; it then descends within the thorax on the left side of the vertebral column, passes into the abdominal cavity through the aortic hiatus in the diaphragm, and ends, considerably diminished in size (about 1.75 cm in diameter), opposite the lower border of the fourth lumbar vertebra, by dividing into the right and left common iliac arteries. Hence it is described in several portions; that is to say, the ascending aorta, the arch of the aorta, and the descending aorta, which last is again divided into the thoracic and abdominal aortae.

THE ASCENDING AORTA — the ascending aorta is about 5 cm in length. It commences at the upper part of the base of the left ventricle, on a level with the lower border of the third costal cartilage behind the left half of the sternum; it passes obliquely upward, forward, and to the right, in the direction of the heart's axis, as high as the upper border of the second right costal cartilage, describing a slight curve in its course, and being situated, about 6 cm behind the posterior surface of the sternum. At its origin it presents, opposite the segments of the aortic valve, three small dilatations called the aortic sinuses.

At the union of the ascending aorta with the aortic arch the caliber of the vessel is increased, owing to a bulging of its right wall. This dilatation is termed the bulb of the aorta, and on transverse section presents a somewhat oval figure. The ascending aorta is

contained within the pericardium, and is enclosed in a tube of the serous pericardium, common to it and the pulmonary artery. The only branches of the ascending aorta are the two coronary arteries which supply the heart; they arise near the commencement of the aorta immediately above the attached margins of the semilunar valves.

THE CORONARY ARTERIES — the right coronary Artery arises from the right anterior aortic sinus. It passes at first between the conus arteriosus and the right auricula and then runs in the right portion of the coronary sulcus, coursing at first from the left to right and then on the diaphragmatic surface of the heart from right to left as far as the posterior longitudinal sulcus, down which it is continued to the apex of the heart as the posterior descending branch. It gives off a large marginal branch which follows the

acute margin of the heart and supplies branches to both surfaces of the right ventricle. It also gives twigs to the right atrium and to the part of the left ventricle which adjoins the posterior longitudinal sulcus.

The left coronary artery, larger than the right, arises from the left anterior aortic sinus and divides into an anterior descending and a circumflex branch. The anterior descending branch passes at first behind the pulmonary artery and then comes forward between that vessel and the left auricula to reach the anterior longitudinal sulcus, along which it descends to the incisura apicis cordis; it gives branches to both ventricles. The circumflex branch follows the left part of the coronary sulcus, running first to the left and then to the right, reaching nearly as far as the posterior longitudinal sulcus; it gives branches to the left atrium and ventricle. There is a free anastomosis

between the minute branches of the two coronary arteries in the substance of the heart.

PULMONARY ARTERIES — the pulmonary arteries will receive deoxygenated blood from the right ventricle, and deliver it to the lungs for gas exchange to take place. The arteries begin as the pulmonary trunk, a thick and short vessel, which is separated from the right ventricle by the pulmonary valve. The trunk is located anteriorly and medially to the right atrium, sharing a common layer of pericardium with the ascending aorta. It continues upwards, overlapping the root of the aorta and passing posteriorly. At around the level of vertebrae T5-T6, the pulmonary trunk splits into the right and left pulmonary arteries. The left pulmonary artery supplies blood to the left lung, bifurcating into two branches to supply each lobe of the lung. The right

pulmonary artery is the thicker and longer artery of the two, supplying blood to the right lung. It also further divides into two branches.

PULMONARY VEINS — the pulmonary veins return the arterialized blood from the lungs to the left atrium of the heart. They are four in number, two from each lung, and are destitute of valves. They commence in a capillary network upon the walls of the air sacs, where they are continuous with the capillary ramifications of the pulmonary artery, and, joining together, form one vessel for each lobule. These vessels, uniting successively, form a single trunk for each lobe, three for the right, and two for the left lung. The vein from the middle lobe of the right lung will unite with that from the upper lobe, so that ultimately two trunks from each lung will be formed; they perforate the fibrous layer of the pericardium and open separately

into the upper and back part of the left atrium. The three veins on the right side remain separate. The two left pulmonary veins end by a common opening.

At the root of the lung, the superior pulmonary vein lies in front of and a little below the pulmonary artery; the inferior is situated at the lowest part of the hilus of the lung and on a plane posterior to the upper vein. Behind the pulmonary artery is the bronchus. Within the pericardium, their anterior surfaces are invested by the serous layer of this membrane. The right pulmonary veins pass behind the right atrium and superior vena cava; the left in front of the descending thoracic aorta.

THE SUPERIOR VENA CAVA — the superior vena cava receives deoxygenated blood from the upper part of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" (superior to the diaphragm, excluding the lungs and heart),

delivering it to the right atrium, the direction of its orifice being downward and forward. Its opening has no valve. It is formed by merging of the brachiocephalic veins, travelling inferiorly through the thoracic region until draining into the superior portion of the right atrium at the level of the 3rd rib. As the superior vena cava makes its descent it is located in the right side of the superior mediastinum, before entering the middle mediastinum to lie beside the ascending aorta.

THE INFERIOR VENA CAVA — the inferior vena cava, larger than the superior, returns the blood from the lower half of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and opens into the lowest part of the atrium, near the atrial septum, its orifice being directed upward and backward, and guarded by a rudimentary valve, the valve of the inferior vena cava

(Eustachian valve). The blood entering the atrium through the superior vena cava is directed downward and forward, that is to say, toward the atrioventricular orifice, while that entering through the inferior vena cava is directed upward and backward, toward the atrial septum. This is the normal direction of the two currents in fetal life.

The coronary sinus opens into the atrium, between the orifice of the inferior vena cava and the atrioventricular opening. It returns blood from the substance of the heart and is protected by a semicircular valve, the valve of the coronary sinus.

The foramina venarum minimarum are the orifices of minute veins (venœ cordis minimœ), which return blood directly from the muscular substance of the heart.

The atrioventricular opening (tricuspid orifice) is the large oval aperture of communication between the atrium and the ventricle; it will be described with the right ventricle.

The valve of the inferior vena cava (valvula venœ cavœ inferioris; Eustachian valve) is situated in front of the orifice of the inferior vena cava. It is semilunar in form, its convex margin being attached to the anterior margin of the orifice; its concave margin, which is free, ends in two cornua, of which the left is continuous with the anterior edge of the limbus fossae ovalis while the right is lost on the wall of the atrium. The valve is formed by a duplicature of the lining membrane of the atrium, containing a few muscular fibers.

The valve of the coronary sinus (valvula sinus coronarii) is a semicircular fold of the lining

membrane of the atrium, at the orifice of the coronary sinus. It prevents the regurgitation of blood into the sinus during the contraction of the atrium. This valve may be double or it may be cribriform.

THE VENTRICLES — the ventricles are separated by two grooves, one of which, the anterior longitudinal sulcus, is situated on the sternocostal surface of the heart, close to its left margin, the other posterior longitudinal sulcus, on the diaphragmatic surface near the right margin; these grooves extend from the base of the ventricular portion to a notch, the incisura apicis cordis, on the acute margin of the heart just to the right of the apex.

The base (basis cordis), directed upward, backward, and to the right, is separated from the fifth, sixth, seventh, and eighth thoracic vertebrae by the esophagus, aorta, and thoracic duct. It is formed

mainly by the left atrium, and, to a small extent, by the back part of the right atrium. Quadrilateral in form, it is in relation above with the bifurcation of the pulmonary artery, and is bounded below by the posterior part of the coronary sulcus, containing the coronary sinus. On the right it is limited by the sulcus terminalis of the right atrium, and on the left by the ligament of the left vena cava and the oblique vein of the left atrium. The four pulmonary veins, two on either side, open into the left atrium, while the superior vena cava opens into the upper, and the anterior vena cava into the lower, part of the right atrium.

The Apex (apex cordis) is directed downward, forward, and to the left, and is overlapped by the left lung and pleura: it lies behind the fifth left intercostal space, 8 to 9 cm from the mid-sternal line, or about 4

cm below and 2 mm to the medial side of the left mammary papilla.

ORIENTATION AND SURFACES OF THE HEART — in its typical anatomical orientation, the heart has 5 surfaces, formed by different internal divisions of the heart: the anterior (or sternocostal) — right ventricle; the posterior (or base) — left atrium; the inferior (or diaphragmatic) — left and right ventricles; the right pulmonary — right atrium; and the left pulmonary — Left ventricle.

THE STERNOCOSTAL SURFACE is directed forward, upward, and to the left. Its lower part is convex, formed chiefly by the right ventricle, and traversed near its left margin by the anterior longitudinal sulcus. Its upper part is separated from the lower by the coronary sulcus, and is formed by the

atria; it presents a deep concavity, occupied by the ascending aorta and the pulmonary artery.

THE DIAPHRAGMATIC SURFACE, directed downward and slightly backward, is formed by the ventricles, and rests upon the central tendon and a small part of the left muscular portion of the diaphragm. It is separated from the base by the posterior part of the coronary sulcus, and is traversed obliquely by the posterior longitudinal sulcus.

THE RIGHT MARGIN OF THE HEART is long, and is formed by the right atrium above and the right ventricle below. The atrial portion is rounded and almost vertical; it is situated behind the third, fourth, and fifth right costal cartilages about 1.25 cm from the margin of the sternum. The ventricular portion, thin and sharp, is named the acute margin; it is

nearly horizontal, and extends from the sternal end of the sixth right costal cartilage to the apex of the heart.

THE LEFT OR OBTUSE MARGIN OF THE HEART is shorter, full, and rounded: it is formed mainly by the left ventricle, but to a slight extent, above, by the left atrium. It extends from a point in the second left intercostal space, about 2.5 mm from the sternal margin, obliquely downward, with a convexity to the left, to the apex of the heart.

THE RIGHT ATRIUM — the right atrium (atrium dextrum; right auricle) is larger than the left, but its walls are somewhat thinner, measuring about 2 mm; its cavity is capable of containing about 57 cc. It consists of two parts: a principal cavity, or sinus venarum, situated posteriorly, and an anterior, smaller portion, the auricula.

- The sinus venarum (sinus venosus) is the large quadrangular cavity placed between the two venae cavae. Its walls, which are extremely thin, are connected below with the right ventricle, and medially with the left atrium, but are free in the rest of their extent.
- The auricula (auricula dextra; right auricular appendix) is a small conical muscular pouch, the margins of which present a dentated edge. It projects from the upper and front part of the sinus forward and toward the left side, overlapping the root of the aorta.

The separation of the auricula from the sinus venarum is indicated externally by a groove, the terminal sulcus, which extends from the front of the superior vena cava to the front of the inferior vena cava, and represents the line of union of the sinus

venosus of the embryo with the primitive atrium. On the inner wall of the atrium, the separation is marked by a vertical, smooth, muscular ridge, the terminal crest. Behind the crest the internal surface of the atrium is smooth, while in front of it the muscular fibers of the wall are raised into parallel ridges resembling the teeth of a comb, and hence named the musculi pectinati.

THE FOSSA OVALIS is an oval depression on the septal wall of the atrium. It is situated at the lower part of the septum, above and to the left of the orifice of the inferior vena cava.

THE LIMBUS FOSSAE OVALIS (ANNULUS OVALIS) is the prominent oval margin of the fossa ovalis. It is most distinct above and at the sides of the fossa; below, it is deficient. A small slit-like valvular opening is occasionally found, at the upper margin of

the fossa, leading upward beneath the limbus, into the left atrium; it is the remains of the fetal aperture between the two atria.

THE INTERVENOUS TUBERCLE (TUBERCULUM INTERVENOSUM; TUBERCLE OF LOWER) is a small projection on the posterior wall of the atrium, above the fossa ovalis. It is distinct in the hearts of quadrupeds, but in man is scarcely visible. It was supposed by Lower to direct the blood from the superior vena cava toward the atrioventricular opening.

THE RIGHT VENTRICLE — the right ventricle is triangular in form, and extends from the right atrium to near the apex of the heart. Its anterosuperior surface is rounded and convex, and forms the larger part of the sternocostal surface of the heart. Its under surface is flattened, rests upon the diaphragm, and

forms a small part of the diaphragmatic surface of the heart. Its posterior wall is formed by the ventricular septum, which bulges into the right ventricle, so that a transverse section of the cavity presents a semilunar outline. Its upper and left angle forms a conical pouch, the conus arteriosus, from which the pulmonary artery arises. A tendinous band, which may be named the tendon of the conus arteriosus, extends upward from the right atrioventricular fibrous ring and connects the posterior surface of the conus arteriosus to the aorta. The wall of the right ventricle is thinner than that of the left, the proportion between them being as 1 to 3; it is thickest at the base, and gradually becomes thinner toward the apex. The cavity equals in size that of the left ventricle, and is capable of containing about 85 cc.

THE RIGHT ATRIOVENTRICULAR — the right atrioventricular orifice is the large oval aperture of communication between the right atrium and ventricle. Situated at the base of the ventricle, it measures about 4 cm. in diameter and is surrounded by a fibrous ring, covered by the lining membrane of the heart; it is considerably larger than the corresponding aperture on the left side, being sufficient to admit the ends of four fingers. It is guarded by the tricuspid valve.

THE OPENING OF THE PULMONARY ARTERY is circular in form, and situated at the summit of the conus arteriosus, close to the ventricular septum. It is placed above and to the left of the atrioventricular opening, and is guarded by the pulmonary semilunar valves.

THE TRICUSPID VALVE (VALVULA TRICUSPIDALIS) consists of three triangular-like cusps or segments. The largest cusp is interposed between the atrioventricular orifice and the conus arteriosus and is termed the anterior or infundibular cusp. A second, the posterior or marginal cusp, is in relation to the right margin of the ventricle, and a third, the medial or septal cusp, to the ventricular septum. They are formed by duplicatures of the lining membrane of the heart, strengthened by intervening layers of fibrous tissue: their central parts are thick and strong, their marginal portions thin and translucent, and in the angles between the latter small intermediate segments are sometimes seen. Their bases are attached to a fibrous ring surrounding the atrioventricular orifice and are also joined to each other so as to form a continuous annular membrane, while their apices project into the ventricular cavity.

Their atrial surfaces, directed toward the blood current from the atrium, are smooth; their ventricular surfaces, directed toward the wall of the ventricle, are rough and irregular, and, together with the apices and margins of the cusps, give attachment to a number of delicate tendinous cords, the chordae tendineae.

THE TRABECULAE CARNEAE (COLUMNŒ CARNEŒ) are rounded irregular muscular columns which project from the whole of the inner surface of the ventricle, with the exception of the conus arteriosus. They are of three kinds: some are attached along their entire length on one side and merely form prominent ridges, others are fixed at their extremities but free in the middle, while a third set (musculi papillares) are continuous by their bases with the wall of the ventricle, while their apices give origin to the chordae tendineae which pass to be attached to the

segments of the tricuspid valve. There are two papillary muscles, anterior and posterior: of these, the anterior is the larger, and its chordae tendineae are connected with the anterior and posterior cusps of the valve: the posterior papillary muscle sometimes consists of two or three parts; its chordae tendineae are connected with the posterior and medial cusps. In addition to these, some chordae tendineae spring directly from the ventricular septum, or from small papillary eminences on it, and pass to the anterior and medial cusps.

THE PULMONARY SEMILUNAR VALVES are three in number, two in front and one behind, formed by duplicatures of the lining membrane, strengthened by fibrous tissue. They are attached, by their convex margins, to the wall of the artery, at its junction with the ventricle, their free borders being directed

upward into the lumen of the vessel. The free and attached margins of each are strengthened by tendinous fibers, and the former presents, at its middle, a thickened nodule (corpus Arantii). From this nodule tendinous fibers radiate through the segment to its attached margin, but are absent from two narrow crescentic portions, the lunulae, placed one on either side of the nodule immediately adjoining the free margin. Between the semilunar valves and the wall of the pulmonary artery are three pouches or sinuses.

THE LEFT ATRIUM (LEFT AURICLE) — the left atrium (left auricle) is rather smaller than the right, but its walls are thicker, measuring about 3 mm; it consists, like the right, of two parts, a principal cavity and an auricula.

The principal cavity is cuboidal in form, and concealed, in front, by the pulmonary artery and aorta; in front and to the right it is separated from the right atrium by the atrial septum; opening into it on either side are the two pulmonary veins.

The auricula (left auricular appendix) is constricted at its junction with the principal cavity; it is longer, narrower, and more curved than that of the right side, and its margins are more deeply indented. It is directed forward and toward the right and overlaps the root of the pulmonary artery.

The interior of the left atrium has the following parts:

- Openings of the four pulmonary veins. The pulmonary veins, four in number, open into the upper part of the posterior surface of the left atrium — two on either side of its middle line:

they are not provided with valves. The two left veins frequently end by a common opening.

- Left atrioventricular opening. The left atrioventricular opening is the aperture between the left atrium and ventricle, and is rather smaller than the corresponding opening on the right side.
- Musculi pectinati. The musculi pectinati, fewer and smaller than in the right auricula, are confined to the inner surface of the auricula.

On the atrial septum there is a lunated impression, bounded below by a crescentic ridge, the concavity of which is turned upward. The depression is just above the fossa ovalis of the right atrium.

THE LEFT VENTRICLE — The left ventricle is longer and more conical in shape than the right, and on

transverse section its concavity presents an oval or nearly circular outline. It forms a small part of the sternocostal surface and a considerable part of the diaphragmatic surface of the heart; it also forms the apex of the heart. Its walls are about three times as thick as those of the right ventricle.

The left atrioventricular opening (mitral orifice) is placed below and to the left of the aortic orifice. It is a little smaller than the corresponding aperture of the opposite side. It is surrounded by a dense fibrous ring, covered by the lining membrane of the heart, and is guarded by the bicuspid or mitral valve.

The aortic opening is a circular aperture, in front and to the right of the atrioventricular, from which it is separated by the anterior cusp of the bicuspid valve. Its orifice is guarded by the aortic semilunar valves. The portion of the ventricle immediately below the

aortic orifice is termed the aortic vestibule, and possesses fibrous instead of muscular walls.

The bicuspid or mitral valve is attached to the circumference of the left atrioventricular orifice in the same way that the tricuspid valve is on the opposite side. It consists of two triangular cusps, formed by duplicatures of the lining membrane, strengthened by fibrous tissue, and containing a few muscular fibers. The cusps are of unequal size, and are larger, thicker, and stronger than those of the tricuspid valve. The larger cusp is placed in front and to the right between the atrioventricular and aortic orifices, and is known as the anterior or aortic cusp; the smaller or posterior cusp is placed behind and to the left of the opening. Two smaller cusps are usually found at the angles of junction of the larger. The cusps of the bicuspid valve are furnished with chordae tendineae, which are

attached in a manner similar to those on the right side; they are, however, thicker, stronger, and less numerous.

The aortic semilunar valves are three in number, and surround the orifice of the aorta; two are anterior (right and left) and one posterior. They are similar in structure, and in their mode of attachment, to the pulmonary semilunar valves, but are larger, thicker, and stronger; the lunulae are more distinct, and the noduli or corpora Arantii thicker and more prominent. Opposite the valves the aorta presents slight dilatations, the aortic sinuses, which are larger than those at the origin of the pulmonary artery.

The trabeculae carneae are of three kinds, like those upon the right side, but they are more numerous, and present a dense interlacement, especially at the apex, and upon the posterior wall of the ventricle. The

musculi papillares are two in number, one being connected to the anterior, the other to the posterior wall; they are of large size, and end in rounded extremities from which the chordae tendineae arise. The chordae tendineae from each papillary muscle are connected to both cusps of the bicuspid valve.

The ventricular septum (septum ventriculorum; interventricular septum) is directed obliquely backward and to the right, and is curved with the convexity toward the right ventricle: its margins correspond with the anterior and posterior longitudinal sulci. The greater portion of it is thick and muscular and constitutes the muscular ventricular septum, but its upper and posterior part, which separates the aortic vestibule from the lower part of the right atrium and upper part of the right

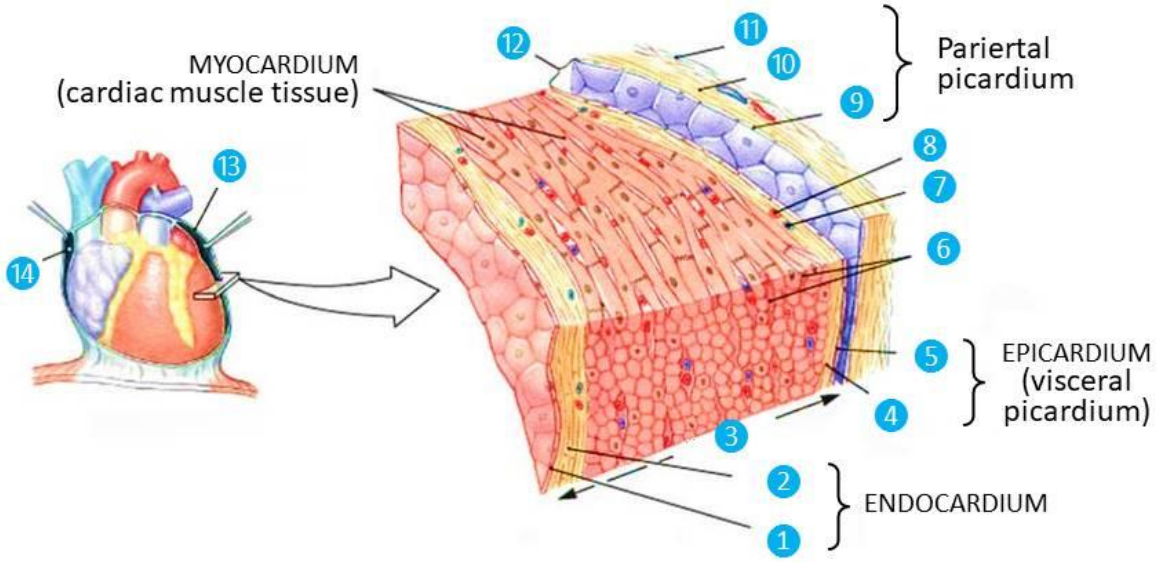
ventricle, is thin and fibrous, and is termed the membranous ventricular septum.

STRUCTURE OF THE HEART

The heart consists of muscular fibers, and of fibrous rings which serve for their attachment. It is covered by the visceral layer of the serous pericardium (epicardium), and lined by the endocardium. Between these two membranes is the muscular wall or myocardium.

The endocardium is a thin, smooth membrane which lines and gives the glistening appearance to the inner surface of the heart; it assists in forming the valves by its reduplications, and is continuous with the lining membrane of the large bloodvessels. It consists of connective tissue and elastic fibers, and is attached to the muscular structure by loose elastic tissue which

contains bloodvessels and nerves; its free surface is covered by endothelial cells.



1. Endothelium
2. Areolar connective tissue
3. Heart wall
4. Areolar connective tissue
5. Mesothelium
6. Connective tissues
7. Vein
8. Artery
9. Mesothelium
10. Areolar connective tissue
11. Dense fibrous layer
12. Pericardial cavity
13. Cut edge of pericardium
14. Pericardial cavity

The fibrous rings surround the atrioventricular and arterial orifices, and are stronger upon the left than on the right side of the heart. The atrioventricular rings serve for the attachment of the muscular fibers

of the atria and ventricles, and for the attachment of the bicuspid and tricuspid valves. The left atrioventricular ring is closely connected, by its right margin, with the aortic arterial ring; between these and the right atrioventricular ring is a triangular mass of fibrous tissue, the trigonum fibrosum. Lastly, there is the tendinous band, already referred to, the posterior surface of the conus arteriosus.

The fibrous rings surrounding the arterial orifices serve for the attachment of the great vessels and semilunar valves. Each ring receives, by its ventricular margin, the attachment of some of the muscular fibers of the ventricles; its opposite margin presents three deep semicircular notches, to which the middle coat of the artery is firmly fixed. The attachment of the artery to its fibrous ring is strengthened by the external coat and serous

membrane externally, and by the endocardium internally. From the margins of the semicircular notches the fibrous structure of the ring is continued into the segments of the valves. The middle coat of the artery in this situation is thin, and the vessel is dilated to form the sinuses of the aorta and pulmonary artery.

THE CARDIAC MUSCULAR TISSUE

The fibers of the heart differ very remarkably from those of other striped muscles. They are smaller by one-third, and their transverse striae are by no means so well-marked. They show faint longitudinal striation. The fibers are made up of distinct quadrangular cells, joined end to end so as to form a syncytium. Each cell contains a clear oval nucleus, situated near its center. The extremities of the cells have a tendency to branch or divide, the subdivisions

uniting with offsets from other cells, and thus producing an anastomosis of the fibers. The connective tissue between the bundles of fibers is much less than in ordinary striped muscle, and no sarcolemma[624] has been proved to exist.

Between the endocardium and the ordinary cardiac muscle are found, imbedded in a small amount of connective tissues. These tissues are very much larger in size than the cardiac cells and differ from them in

---

[624] The sarcolemma is a specialized cell membrane which surrounds striated muscle fiber cells. Sometimes called the myolemma, the sarcolemma is similar to a typical plasma membrane but has specialized functions for the muscle cell. The sarcolemma also contains an extracellular matrix consisting of various polysaccharides which allows the cell to anchor into the tissues that build and support muscle fibers. Typically, the sarcolemma connects the basement membrane which surrounds all connective tissues, or to other muscle cells, creating a very strong fiber which can contract together. We will come to it further down in this section.

several ways. In longitudinal section they are quadrilateral in shape, being about twice as long as they are broad. The central portion of each fiber contains one or more nuclei and is made up of granular protoplasm, with no indication of striations, while the peripheral portion is clear and has distinct transverse striations. The fibers are intimately connected with each other, possess no definite sarcolemma, and do not branch.

The muscular structure of the heart consists of bands of fibers, which present an exceedingly intricate interlacement. They comprise (a) the fibers of the atria, (b) the fibers of the ventricles, and (c) the atrioventricular bundle.

The fibers of the atria are arranged in two layers: a superficial, common to both cavities; and a deep, proper to each. The superficial fibers are most

distinct on the front of the atria, across the bases of which they run in a transverse direction, forming a thin and incomplete layer. Some of these fibers run into the atrial septum. The deep fibers consist of looped and annular fibers. The looped fibers pass upward over each atrium, being attached by their two extremities to the corresponding atrioventricular ring, in front and behind. The annular fibers surround the auriculae, and form annular bands around the terminations of the veins and around the fossa ovalis.

The fibers of the ventricles are arranged in a complex manner. They consist of superficial and deep layers, all of which, with the exception of two, are inserted into the papillary muscles of the ventricles. The superficial layers consist of the following:

1. Fibers which spring from the tendon of the conus arteriosus and sweep downward and toward the left across the anterior longitudinal sulcus and around the apex of the heart, where they pass upward and inward to terminate in the papillary muscles of the left ventricle; those arising from the upper half of the tendon of the conus arteriosus pass to the anterior papillary muscle, those from the lower half to the posterior papillary muscle and the papillary muscles of the septum.
2. Fibers which arise from the right atrioventricular ring and run diagonally across the diaphragmatic surface of the right ventricle and around its right border on to its costosternal surface, where they dip beneath the fibers just described, and, crossing the anterior

longitudinal sulcus, wind around the apex of the heart and end in the posterior papillary muscle of the left ventricle.

3. Fibers which spring from the left atrioventricular ring, and, crossing the posterior longitudinal sulcus, pass successively into the right ventricle and end in its papillary muscles.

The deep layers are three in number; they arise in the papillary muscles of one ventricle and, curving in an S-shaped manner, turn in at the longitudinal sulcus and end in the papillary muscles of the other ventricle. The layer which is most superficial in the right ventricle is placed next the lumen of the left, and vice versa. Those of the first layer almost encircle the right ventricle and, crossing in the septum to the left, unite with the superficial fibers from the right atrioventricular ring to form the posterior papillary

muscle. Those of the second layer have a less extensive course in the wall of the right ventricle, and a correspondingly greater course in the left, where they join with the superficial fibers from the anterior half of the tendon of the conus arteriosus to form the papillary muscles of the septum. Those of the third layer pass almost entirely around the left ventricle and unite with the superficial fibers from the lower half of the tendon of the conus arteriosus to form the anterior papillary muscle. Besides the layers just described there are two bands which do not end in papillary muscles. One springs from the right atrioventricular ring and crosses in the atrioventricular septum; it then encircles the deep layers of the left ventricle and ends in the left atrioventricular ring. The second band is apparently confined to the left ventricle; it is attached to the left

atrioventricular ring, and encircles the portion of the ventricle adjacent to the aortic orifice.

The atrioventricular bundle is the only direct muscular connection known to exist between the atria and the ventricles. Its cells differ from ordinary cardiac muscle cells in being more spindle-shaped. They are, moreover, more loosely arranged and have a richer vascular supply than the rest of the heart muscle. It arises in connection with two small collections of spindle-shaped cells, the sinoatrial and atrioventricular nodes. The sinoatrial node is situated on the anterior border of the opening of the superior vena cava; its strands of fusiform fibers run under the endocardium of the wall of the atrium to the atrioventricular node. The atrioventricular node lies near the orifice of the coronary sinus in the annular and septal fibers of the right atrium; from it the

atrioventricular bundle passes forward in the lower part of the membranous septum, and divides into right and left fasciculi. These run down in the right and left ventricles, one on either side of the ventricular septum, covered by endocardium. In the lower parts of the ventricles they break up into numerous strands which end in the papillary muscles and in the ventricular muscle generally. The greater portion of the atrioventricular bundle consists of narrow, somewhat fusiform fibers, but its terminal strands are composed of Purkinje fibers.

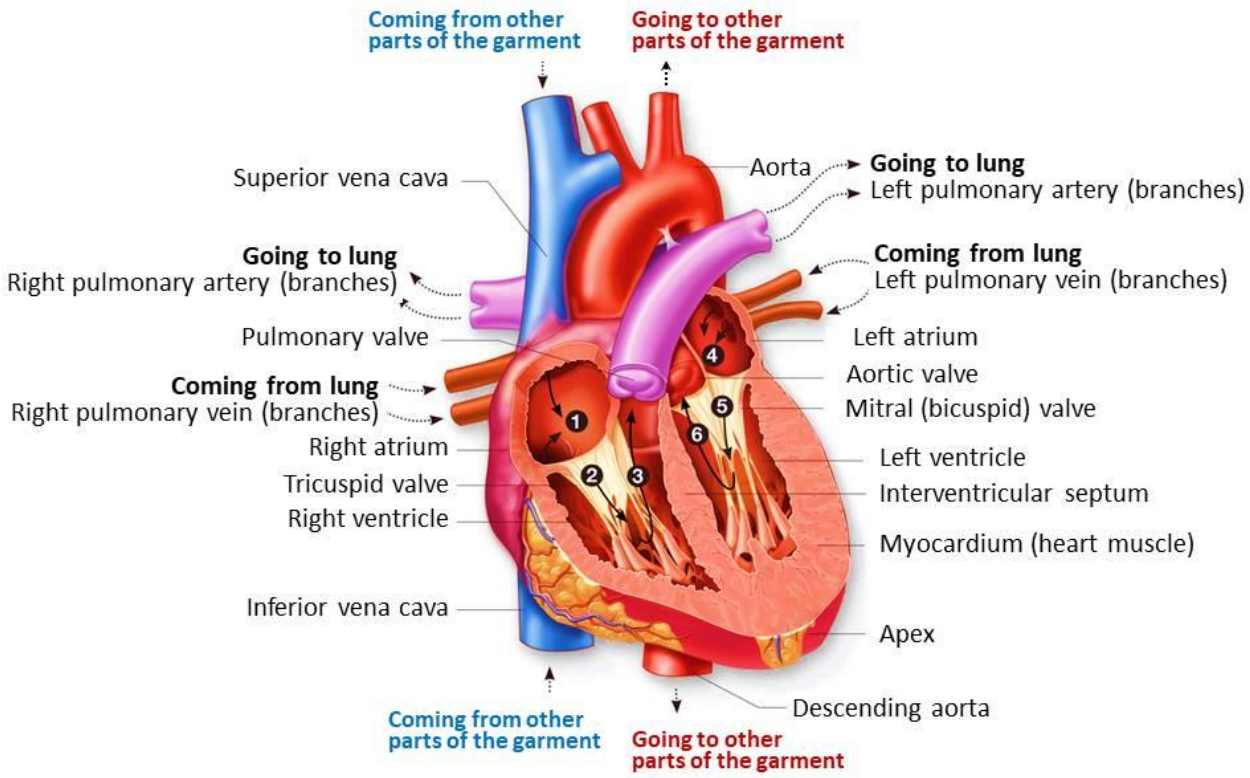
VESSELS AND NERVES OF THE HEART

The arteries supplying the heart are the right and left coronary from the aorta; the veins end in the right atrium. The lymphatics end in the thoracic and right lymphatic ducts. The nerves are derived from the cardiac plexus, which are formed partly from the vagi,

and partly from the sympathetic trunks. They are freely distributed both on the surface and in the substance of the heart, the separate nerve filaments being furnished with small ganglia.

THE CARDIAC CYCLE AND THE ACTIONS OF THE VALVES OF THE HEART

All oxygen-poor blood returning from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will enter the right side of the heart through two veins: the superior vena cava and the inferior vena cava (see figure). The superior vena cava will collect oxygen-poor blood from the upper half of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The inferior vena cava will collect oxygen-poor blood from the lower half of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".



The oxygen-poor blood will leave the superior vena cava and the inferior vena cava and it will enter the right atrium ❶ and go through a first process that was defined by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" at this right atrium and where it will take "specific parameters".

When the right atrium will contract, the oxygen-poor blood resulting from this first process will go through

the tricuspid valve and into the right ventricle ❷ and go through a second process that was defined by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" at this right ventricle and where it will take additional "specific parameters".

When the right ventricle will contract, the oxygen-poor blood resulting from this second process will be pumped through the pulmonary valve ❸, into the pulmonary artery and into the lungs where, with its additional "specific parameters", it will pick up oxygen, following a third process that was defined by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" on this path to the lungs. It is so that, the right side of the heart will pumps oxygen-poor blood to the lungs first to pick up oxygen, during the pulmonary circulation, before going to the left side of

the heart where it will be returned to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" rich of oxygen.

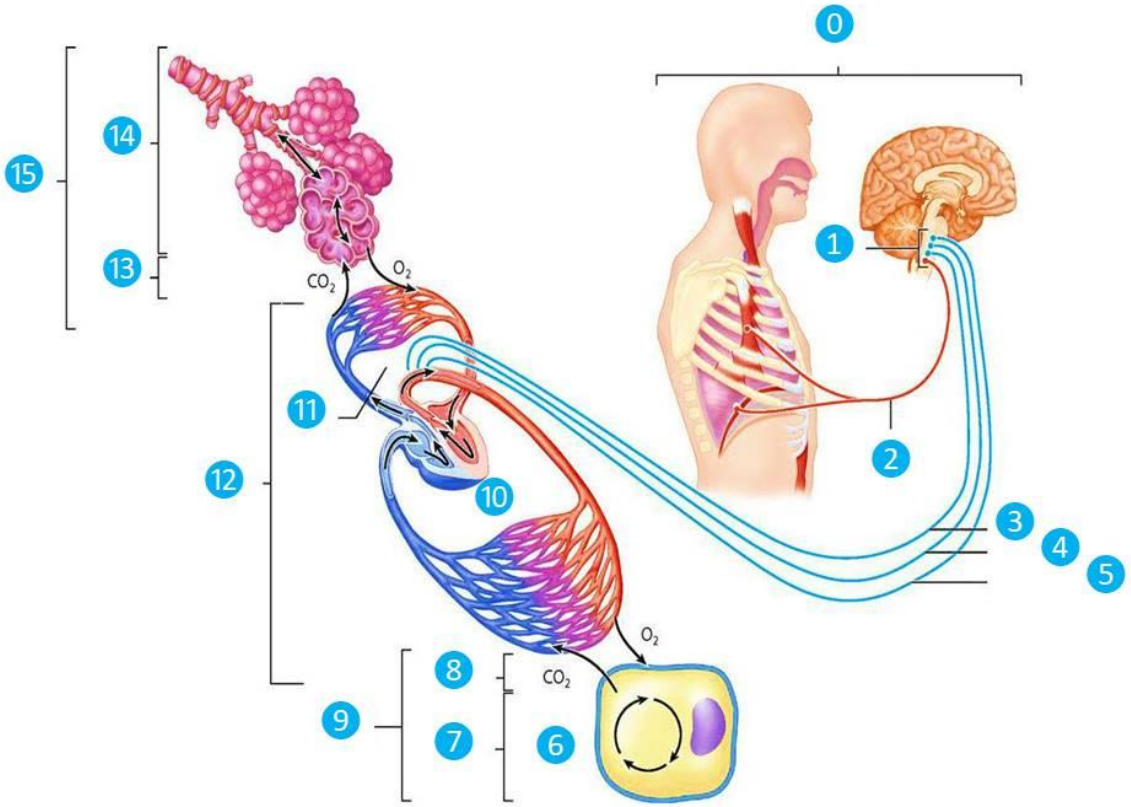
Oxygen-rich blood will now return to the heart from the lungs by way of the pulmonary veins and it will go into the left atrium ❹ and go through a fourth process that was defined by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" at this right atrium and where it will take "specific parameters". When the left atrium will contract, the resulting oxygen-rich blood from this fourth process will travel through the mitral valve and into the left ventricle ❺ and go through a fifth process that was defined by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" at this left ventricle and where it will take additional "specific parameters".

The left ventricle is a very important chamber that will pump oxygen-rich blood, with its additional

"specific parameters", through the aortic valve ❻ and into the aorta, following a sixth process that was defined by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" on this path to the aorta.

The aorta is the main artery of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The aorta will receive all the oxygen-rich blood that the heart has pumped out and through the aorta, the received oxygen-rich blood will be distribute to the rest of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The left ventricle has a thicker muscle than any other heart chamber because it must pump blood to the rest of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" against much higher pressure in the general circulation (blood pressure).



0. Regulation of breathing
1. Respiratory control centers
2. Motor output to respiratory muscles
3. O2 sensor
4. CO2 sensor
5. pH sensor
6. Cell
7. Cellular respiration
8. Systemic tissue gas exchange
9. Internal respiration
10. Systemic circulation
11. Pulmonary circulation
12. Transport
13. Pulmonary gas exchange
14. Pulmonary ventilation
15. External respiration

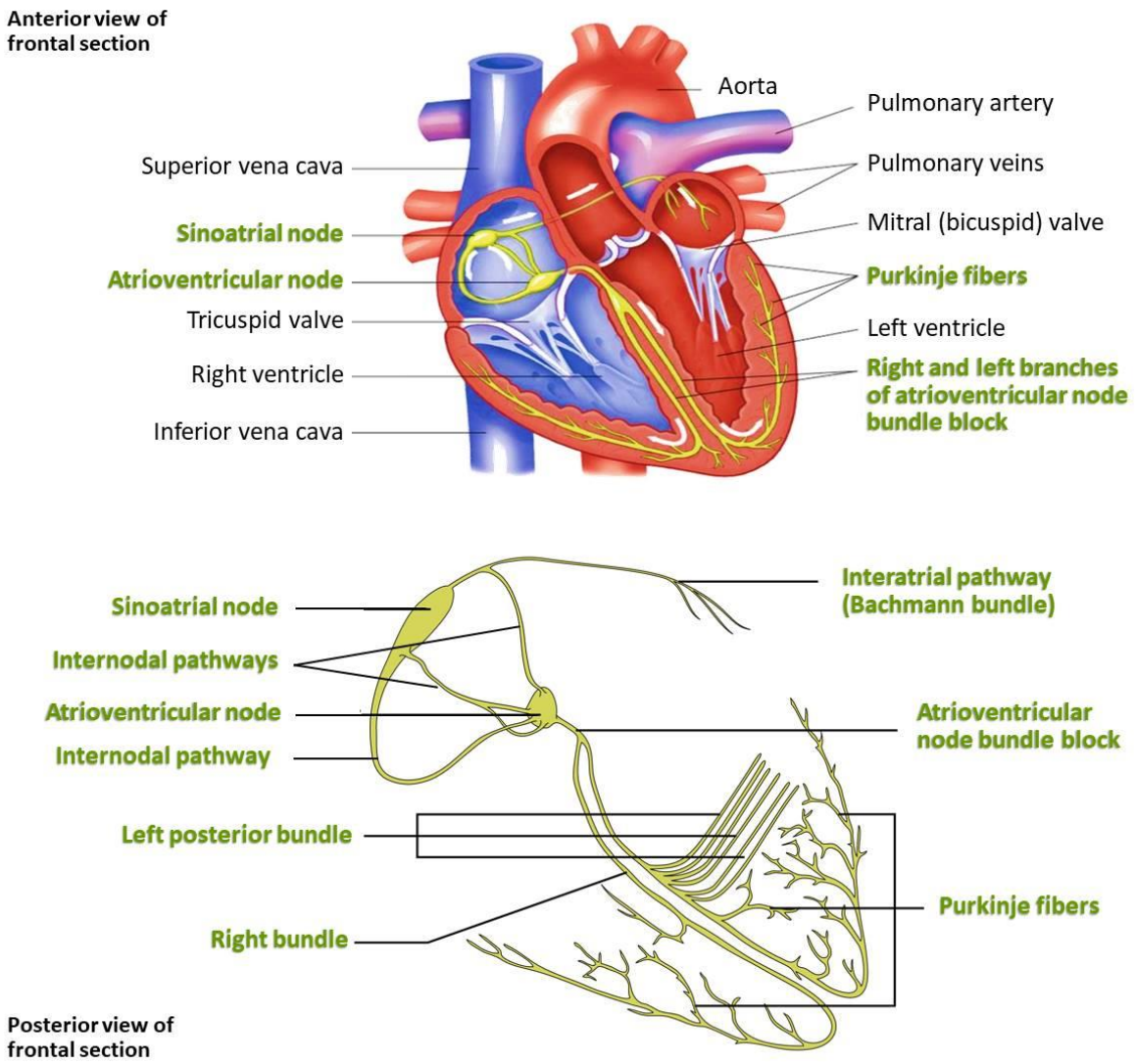
The atria and ventricles work together, alternately contracting and relaxing to pump blood through the heart. This is accomplished through the “electrical conduction system” of the heart.

THE ELECTRICAL CONDUCTION SYSTEM OF THE HEART — the electrical conduction system of the heart is a network of specialised cardiac cells deployed through nodes and electrical conduction fibers to generate, supply, transfer, and use “electrical potentials for action” at a sustained rate in order to get cardiac “contractile cells” to perform their assigned “specific work”. The primary function of these specialised cardiac cells is the production and propagation (supply and transfer) of an appropriately generated impulse that represents the synergy of the “specific effects” and “specific behaviors” associated with the “electrical potentials for action” of its individual “electricity generation cells”. The electrical conduction system of the heart consists of the following components: a sinus node, intermodal pathways and interatrial pathway, an atrioventricular node, an atrioventricular bundle, and Purkinje fibres.

The specialized cardiac cells, from which these components of the electrical conduction system of the heart have been built, have been endowed with high capacity to generate and propagate (supply and transfer) “electrical potentials for action” at a sustained rate and without any loss in electrical voltage through to their end recipients that have been constructed using “contractile cells”.

The sinus node, constructed using specialized cardiac primary “electricity generation cells”, is located beneath the epicardium, along the superior aspect of the sulcus terminalis, near the confluence of the superior vena cava, the sinus venosus, and the muscular right atrial free wall. These latter two structures are the reason why the sinus node is also designated as the sinoatrial node. It is elliptical in

shape with the sinoatrial nodal artery running centrally through the nodal tissue.



The internodal pathways and the interatrial pathway, constructed using cardiac “conducting cells”, serve as

preferential conduction pathways by which impulse propagation, which is the propagation of the synergy of the "specific effects" and "specific behaviors" associated with the "electrical potentials for action" of the individual "electricity generation cells" constituents of the sinus node, is transmitted from the sinus node to both (1) the atrioventricular node through the intermodal pathways, and (2) the left atrial through the interatrial pathway, which resides on the inner wall of the left atrium and passes from the right atrium, between the superior vena cava and the ascending aorta, through to the left atrium.

The atrioventricular node, constructed using cardiac "conducting cells", is located beneath the endocardium (rather than beneath the epicardium as it is the case with the sinus node) within the confluence of the tricuspid annulus (of the septal

tricuspid leaflet), the ostium of the coronary sinus, and the tendon of Todaro. The atrioventricular node serves as an "electrical relay station" between the upper and lower chambers of the heart. Electrical impulses coming from the atria must undergo well designed and established "specific processing" at the atrioventricular node before transmission to the ventricles. After this "specific processing", the resulting electrical impulses are transmitted to the next component of the electrical conduction system of the heart: the atrioventricular bundle.

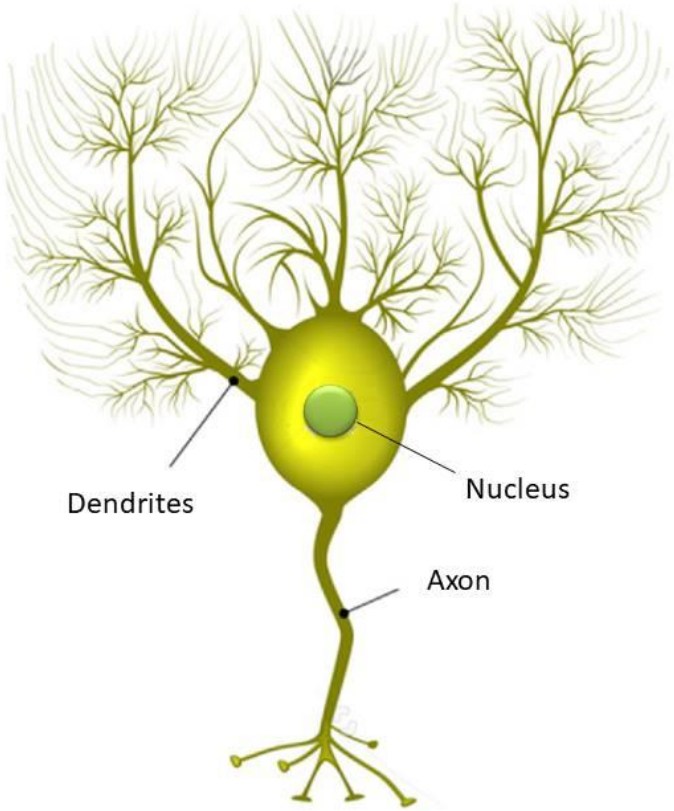
The atrioventricular bundle, constructed using cardiac "conducting cells", extends from the atrioventricular node, traveling through the central fibrous body, to the basal ventricular septum, adjacent to the membranous septum. There, it splits into two atrioventricular bundle branches, designated

as the left and right bundle branches. The left bundle branch has two fascicles. The left bundle branch supplies the left ventricle, and the right bundle branch the right ventricle. Since the left ventricle is much larger than the right ventricle, the left bundle branch is also considerably larger than the right. Portions of the right bundle branch are found in the moderator band and supply the right papillary muscles. Because of this connection, each papillary muscle will receive the input "specific signal" originating from sinus node at approximately the same time, so that they can begin to perform their assign "specific work" simultaneously just prior to the remainder of the myocardial "contractile cells" of the ventricles. This will allow tension to develop on the chordae tendineae prior to right ventricular contraction. There is no corresponding moderator band on the left. Both bundle branches descend and

reach the apex of the heart where they connect with specialized “cardiac neurons” designated as Purkinje neurons.

Purkinje neurons, also designated as Purkinje cells, are a unique type of multipolar neurons. They are remarkable (and instantly recognizable) for their massive, intricately branched, flat dendritic trees, which give them the ability to integrate large amounts of information and to learn by remodeling their dendrites.

The Purkinje neurons are specialized cardiac “conductive cells” that spread the impulse to the myocardial “contractile cells” in the ventricles. They extend throughout the myocardium from the apex of the heart toward the atrioventricular septum and the base of the heart.



These specialized cardiac “conductive cells” have a fast inherent conduction rate, and the travelling electrical impulse reaches all of the ventricular muscle cells in about 75 ms. Since the electrical stimulus begins at the apex, the contraction also begins at the apex and travels toward the base of the

heart, similar to squeezing a tube of toothpaste from the bottom. This allows the blood to be pumped out of the ventricles and into the aorta and pulmonary trunk. The total time elapsed from the initiation of the impulse in the sinus node — that is to say, the synergy of the "specific effects" and "specific behaviors" associated with the "electrical potentials for action" of the individual "electricity generation cells" constituents of the sinus node — until depolarization of the ventricles is approximately 225 ms.

Each specialized cardiac cell in each of these components of the electrical conduction system of the heart is able to spontaneously depolarize as the cell undergoes the process of cellular respiration and performs its assigned "specific work". The electrical pattern of an "electricity generation cell" is distinct

from the electrical pattern of a specialized cardiac "conductive cell", which in turn is distinct from the electrical pattern of a specialized cardiac "contractile cell".

By virtue of its position relative to: (1) the ions and molecules that are in the microenvironment both inside and outside of the cell, (2) stresses within itself, (3) its electric charge, and (4) relative to the position of other cell located outside of the sinus node, a specialized cardiac cell, designated as the cardiac primary "electricity generation cell", at the sinus node will generate an "electrical potential for action" much higher than the "electrical potential for action" that a cell outside of the sinus node would generate.

During the process of cellular respiration and as a specialized cardiac cell will perform its assigned

"specific work", the "electrical potential for action" is caused by a transiently increased rapid permeability to sodium ions and a slightly longer lasting increase in permeability to calcium ions that results in their influx into the cytoplasm, thus changing the cell membrane electrical potential, as we have already explained in the brief descriptions on cellular biology. As this transient permeability terminates, the cell membranal potassium channels open, and rapid outward potassium flux results in hyperpolarization (along with sodium and calcium efflux), ultimately bringing the cell membrane electrical potential back to the steady state associated with the resting membrane electrical potential. During this period of time (refractory period), the specialized cardiac cell under consideration cannot depolarize again because of a special conformation of the cell membrane sodium channels that is transiently terminated with

depolarization and regained only with hyperpolarization. Intrinsically, the resting membrane electrical potential of a specialized cardiac cell at the sinus node is more positive than that of a cell located outside of the sinus node. This difference is due to the "specific position" of the sinus node inside the heart and the ions and molecules that are in the microenvironment both inside and outside of each specialized cardiac cell at the sinus node.

Once each "electricity generation cell" at the sinus node has accomplished its assigned "specific work", then the resulting impulse in the sinus node — that is to say, the synergy of the "specific effects" and "specific behaviors" associated with the "electrical potentials for action" of the individual "electricity generation cells" constituents of the sinus node — is transmitted through the intermodal pathways.

With unmatched precision, this whole process, which is at the basis of the cardiac cycle, has been designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and implemented by “THE DIVINE FORCE” so that all components of the electrical conduction system of the heart function in perfect synchronization. You (reading these writings) should understand that this is an incredible achievement given that the normal conditions in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, hence of “THE DIVINE”, and where “THE DIVINE FORCE” has performed HER office before the creation of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, are billions of times “three thousand six hundred forty billion” times brighter and more powerful than the substance of the solar Star. Thus, the construction by “THE DIVINE FORCE” of this electrical conduction system of the heart, as well as all the constituents of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’

Garment" into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" and inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear, is almost similar to the art of drapery, in the field of clothing using the finest wool, the finest linen, softer and more solid, while remaining very fragile and billions of times "three thousand six hundred forty billion" times less brighter and less powerful than "THE DIVINE SUBSTANCE".[625] That is why it will be said in

---

[625] If you manage to grasp these things, to truly understand who you are, to have a good idea of "THE SCIENCE" that is in you, to grasp the difference in scale that exists between you and "THE DIVINE FORCE", and between you and "THE DIVINE", then you will understand the depth of the "obscurity" and the stupidity in which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", who self-proclaimed themselves to be "gods", standing right there, watching the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you now wear coming into existence without understanding anything of what "THE DIVINE FORCE" was writing, have immersed and locked up humanity and

THE CREATION. Then you will also also understand to what extent these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR" are pathetic and miserable, in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". They have destroyed and killed so many human creatures since the first two, in order to hide their ignorance and own iniquities and they keep presenting themselves without shame and remorse, of the consequences of their destructive actions, as elevated creatures, propelling themselves above human creatures. Well, now they are well aware of the forthcoming cleanup.

Stand in "PURITY" and speak to "THE DIVINE FORCE" and you will learn things. SHE is your "REAL MOTHER"! You, as human creatures, currently live on Earth as orphans, like those who are in the absence of knowledge from their parents. Why do you think that when you find yourself in terrible situations of life and death, whatever your beliefs, whatever the color of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear, your soul calls directly, and you are aware of such call, to its "CREATOR", "THE DIVINE"? Go to "THE DIVINE FORCE"! Once you find HER, you would instantly know who SHE is, and you would instantly know that you have known HER from birth, you, as human creatures, come into existence with such knowledge and placed directly at deep inside of you, and SHE will speak to you about your TRUE FATHER! Just as you would look for a lost treasure, or you would look for a loved one who is directly related to your birth and whom you have not

parables and about such achievement of "THE DIVINE FORCE" that:

"...

> *Full with energy, SHE gets to work and activates Her arms. Her hands spin the wool and her fingers weave garments.*

..."

Both atria and both ventricles will contract and relax at the same time and atrial contraction will occur simultaneous to the late ventricular relaxation. The depolarization wave will also be conducted fast at certain points along the conduction pathway and

---

known, go in search of "THE DIVINE FORCE". How? Which way, you would ask? STAND IN PURITY AND HOLD YOUR GROUND! Remember the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH". NO ONE CAN ESCAPE IT. None of those who have embraced evil can understand this. For them, it is part of the realm of the incomprehensible.

slower at others. It is a perfect and scaled replica by metaphor of the movement of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

When the impulse is generated in the sinoatrial node and its associated synergetic “specific effect” and synergetic “specific behaviour” are transmitted throughout the internodal pathways to reach the atrioventricular node and throughout the interatrial pathway to reach the left atrial, these associated synergetic “specific effect” and synergetic “specific behaviour” are interpreted and also appropriately cascaded down as “input signals” through the specialized cardiac cells that constitute the internodal and interatrial conducting pathways so that they start performing their assigned “specific work” and send the output of their “specific work” to other targeted

cardiac cells designated as cardiac “contractile cells” located in the atria.

It is so that, both right and left atria will contract simultaneously and in a coordinated manner that will allow for the pushing of blood into the ventricles. The conduction velocity is then slowed down when propagating through the atrioventricular node. The time it takes to conduct the propagating depolarization front of the impulse through the atrioventricular node and penetrating atrioventricular bundles is approximately four times longer than the time it takes for it to be conducted from the sinoatrial node to the atrioventricular node. This delay in conduction will serve to empty the atria from its blood content before that the cardiac “contractile cells” that constitute the ventricles start to perform their assigned “specific work”, the

synergetic result of which will be the manifested contraction of the ventricles. It also so that the blood will flow unidirectionally between the atria and the ventricles, above and beyond the similar role played by the atrioventricular valves.

In the state of equilibrium, these contractions will occur regularly and at the rate of seventy (70) per minute. Each wave of contraction or period of activity (the diastole) will be followed by a period of rest (the systole); the two periods constituting the cardiac cycle.

Finally, the travelling "specific signal" carried by the propagating depolarization front of the impulse originally generated in the sinoatrial node is delivered through the atrioventricular bundle, bundle branches, and Purkinje neurons in a velocity approximately 150 times faster than that of the atrioventricular node.

The bundle branches run along the subendocardium of the interventricular septum and free ventricular walls and give rise to Purkinje neurons that supply the myocardium in a subendocardial-to-epicardial direction. This organization allows for a rapid and synchronous contraction of both ventricles at an order that ultimately enables blood to be “squeezed” from apex to base, toward both outflow tracts.

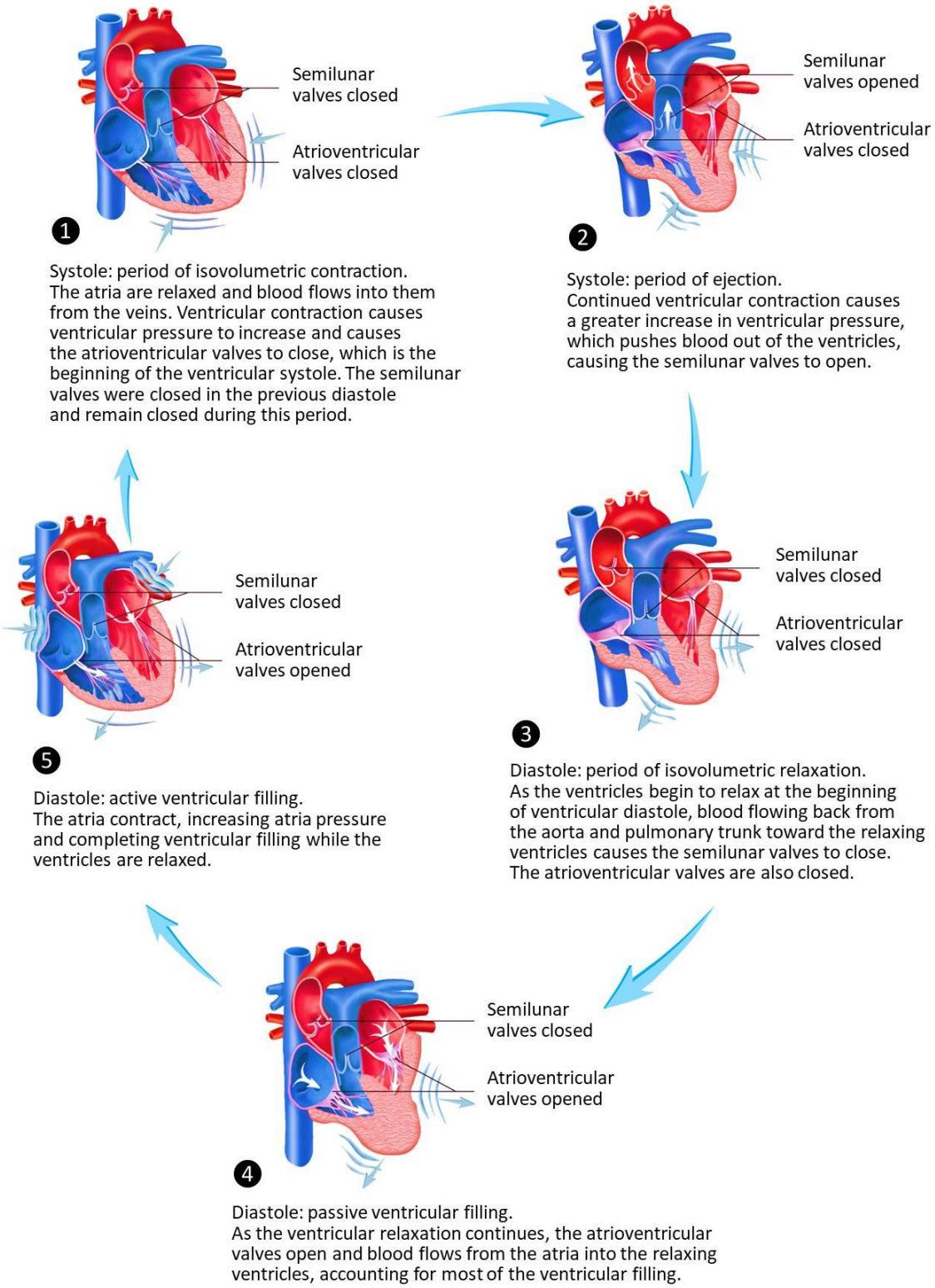
THE CARDIAC CYCLE

The cardiac cycle refers to all of the series of events that occur from the beginning of the initiation of the impulse in the sinus node — that is to say, the synergy of the "specific effects" and "specific behaviors" associated with the "electrical potentials for action" of the individual "electricity generation cells" constituents of the sinus node — to the beginning of the next impulse in the sinus node. It can be divided into two parts: a period of relaxation designated as the "diastole" and a period of contraction designated as the "systole".

Diastole is a complex sequence of interrelated events that are manifested as the synergetic result of the

"specific work" accomplished by the "electricity generation cells", the specialized cardiac "conduction cells", and the specialized cardiac "contractile cells". Diastole starts when the aortic valve closes and ends at mitral valve closure. It can also be divided into two phases designated as the isovolumetric and filling phases.

The isovolumetric phase is characterized by a rapid decline in intraventricular pressure following closure of the aortic valve and results from the decoupling of specialized cardiac "contractile cells". The filling phase is further divided into an early rapid filling step, a diastasis step, and the atrial contraction step. The early filling phase will begin with the opening of the mitral valve when the left ventricular pressure will fall below the left atrium pressure.



הבית הלבן

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

Following rapid filling, the ventricle will be quiescent for a period, when there will be no flow (diastasis). This will be followed by a sudden increase in left atrium pressure from atrial systole that will allow a terminal increase in the left ventricular filling in late diastole. Since the left ventricle will be already partially full by this time, further filling by atrial contraction will depend on structural compliance of the left ventricle or any external restraint to filling.

The two major determinants of left ventricular filling are ventricular relaxation and chamber compliance. Ventricular relaxation is the synergetic result that is manifested once the specialized cardiac "contractile cells" have completed their assigned "specific work", assumed their predefined "specific behaviors", and return to their "resting behaviors" (precontraction). Ventricular relaxation will begin during midsystole

and it will continue throughout the first third of diastolic filling.

Each phase has factors that determine how the ventricle fills during this time. The isovolumetric phase depends on continuity with systole, energy available for initiating relaxation, and left atrium pressure. Early filling will reflect the left atrium-to-left ventricule pressure gradient, the left atrium volume, and elastic recoil.

In systole, the myocardium contracts as a manifestation of the synergetic result of the "specific work" accomplished by the specialized cardiac "contractile cells". This contraction will lead to a rapid increase in intraventricular pressure. Because the aortic and pulmonary valves will be shut during diastole, the sudden rise in pressure will lead to closure of the atrioventricular valves. In this brief

period, which will be designated as the “isovolumetric contraction”, the change in ventricular pressure will not lead to a change in ventricular volume because the blood will not yet be ejected into the aorta and pulmonary arteries. When the pressure in the ventricles will exceed the pressure in the great arteries, the aortic and pulmonary valves (semilunar valves) will open and the ejection of the blood through the right and left side outflow tracts will ensue (ejection phase). Simultaneously with the ejection phase, the atria will relax, atrial pressure falls, and blood will enter the atria and pool within it passively.

Thus it is that electrical conduction system of the heart is at the origin of the autonomous and incessant movement of the heart, once it is powered by the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that will wear this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".[626]

---

[626] It is a manifested metaphor into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'" as "THE DIVINE FORCE" has applied it to the inner and outer structures of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" designated as the "Sun", the "solar star", as well as to the inner and outer structures of all the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", which have been produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE", in the "Plane Below" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and of the countless others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances" which are designated as the "LUMINAIRES" (or the "STARS"; not the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who dwelt in there and carry the same designations). The inner and outer structures of all those "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances" radiant in their state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", and which we have already described in one previous chapter, function on this same principle that has been associated to those special group of cells of the heart muscle and which have been endowed with the ability to generate electrical activity on their own and once they are powered by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that will wear this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Although the “electricity generation cells” of the sinus node generate the electrical impulse that causes the heart to beat, other nerves can change the rate at which these “electricity generation cells” of the sinus node generate those electrical impulse and the how strongly the heart contractions will be manifested. These nerves are part of the autonomic nervous system. The autonomic nervous system has two parts: the sympathetic nervous system and the parasympathetic nervous system. The sympathetic nerves increase the heart rate and increase the force

---

We add all these explanations so that you (reading these scriptures) can reflect properly about “THE SCIENCE” which is inside you. Above all, we add all these explanations so that you can meditate on yourself regarding your relationship with “THE DIVINE FORCE” and regarding your relationship with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

of contraction. The parasympathetic nerves do the opposite.

As we have explained already, “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven (7) “Divine Particles” is characterized by one configuration in one movement and by one state of equilibrium which is obtained from the movement, and the frequency of emission of the products of the work accomplished by the seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” in this state of equilibrium is equal to 42 (6 x 7) emissions per “transformation sub-step”, in each of the twenty-four “transformation sub-steps” in the model of the “transformation step” in the “Divine Septenary Configuration” of one “Generative Divine Particle” and six (6) “Formative Divine Particles”.

In much the same, the frequency of emission of the products of the works accomplished by this inverted cone-shaped red viscera, in the equilibrium state that has been associated with it, has been expressed to the hundred-fold, resulting in 4200 beats per "transformation sub-step" in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and for a "PERFECT" volemia — the total volume of "blood" flowing through the manifestation by the metaphor of the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" —. This "PERFECT" volemia is equal to 5 liters of "blood". By using the current metrics, this frequency of emission of the products of the works accomplished by this inverted cone-shaped red viscera will correspond to 70 beats per minute. It is thus that, this inverted cone-shaped red viscera will

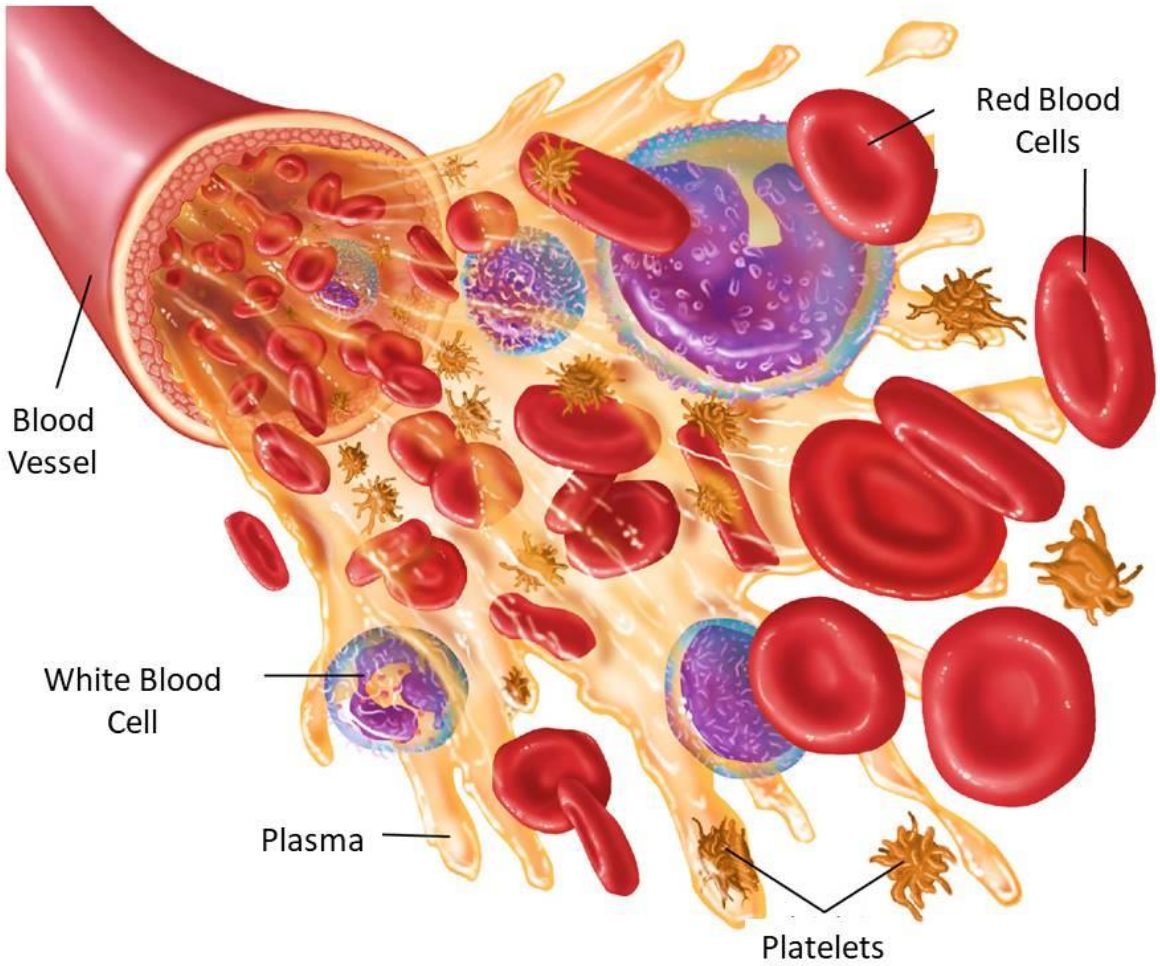
propel some 7000 liters of blood every day into the cardiovascular system.

Propelled by this inverted cone-shaped red viscera, the blood, which will represent 8% of the weight of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", will circulate throughout the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" through a vast network of blood vessels. Three types of vessels will transport blood: arteries, capillaries and veins. The rhythmic contractions of this inverted cone-shaped red viscera will propel the red liquid into the arteries. These will carry the blood from this inverted cone-shaped red viscera to all the regions of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The capillaries, which are small networks intertwined with tiny very thin blood vessels, will then allow exchanges between the blood and the cells thanks to their extremely thin wall. The blood will then be

redirected to this inverted cone-shaped red viscera by the veins.

THE BLOOD VESSELS

The blood vessels will form a network with a total length of 150000 km! They will be divided into two distinct circuits: the pulmonary circulation and the systemic circulation. The pulmonary circulation will ensure gas exchanges between the blood and the air that will be contained in the lungs. The systemic circulation will ensure the blood supply to all the organs and tissues of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". When this inverted cone-shaped red viscera will contract, its two ventricles will simultaneously eject blood in the two circuits.



Mainly consisting of water, the blood's function is to supply nutrients to the organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It will take care of the transport of oxygen and nutrients to the cells and will rid them of their waste. The circulation of the blood will participate in controlling the temperature of the

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" as well as in regulating the volume of certain liquids in the tissues of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Blood will consist of cells and cell fragments floating in an aqueous liquid, plasma. The blood cells will consist of: red blood cells, white blood cells, plasma, serum and platelets. Platelets are not real cells but fragments of giant cells. White blood cells, red blood cells and platelets will all come from the same type of cell, hemocytoblasts, which will be produced by the red bone marrow. Below are brief descriptions of these cell fragments, and which you are already familiar with from the biology lessons and available encyclopaedia.

PLASMA

Plasma, a colorless liquid that contains the fatty components of the blood that will give it a yellowish color, consists of 90% water in which the blood cells and platelets circulate. It will represent 54% of the total volume of the blood and will contain almost everything that the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will use and produce: nutritive substances coming from the digestion of food, minerals, proteins, hormones, antibodies[627], growth factors and immunizing agents. The plasma will in particular ensure the transport of nutrients and hormones to the

[627] Antibodies, also called immunoglobulins, Y-shaped molecules, are proteins manufactured by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and which that help fight against foreign substances called antigens. Antigens are any substance that stimulates the immune system to produce antibodies. Antigens are carried by the invaders; they can be bacteria, infectious particles, or fungi that cause infection and disease.

cells, as well as the distribution of heat in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The water of the plasma is freely exchangeable with that of cells and other extracellular fluids and is available to maintain the normal state of hydration of all tissues of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Water, the single largest constituent of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", will be essential to the existence of every living cell that it contains.

The major solute of plasma is a heterogeneous group of proteins constituting about 7% of the plasma by weight. The principal difference between the plasma and the extracellular fluid of the tissues will be the high protein content of the plasma. Plasma protein will exert an osmotic effect by which water will tend to move from other extracellular fluid to the plasma. When dietary protein will be digested in the

gastrointestinal tract, individual amino acids will be released from the polypeptide chains and will be absorbed. The amino acids will be transported through the plasma to all parts of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", where they will be taken up by cells and will be assembled in specific ways to form proteins of many types. These plasma proteins will be released into the blood from the cells in which they will be synthesized. Much of the protein of plasma will be produced in the liver.

The major plasma protein will be serum albumin, a relatively small molecule, the principal function of which will be to retain water in the bloodstream by its osmotic effect. The amount of serum albumin in the blood will be a determinant of the total volume of plasma. Depletion of serum albumin will permit fluid to leave the circulation and to accumulate and cause

swelling of soft tissues (edema). Serum albumin will bind certain other substances, which will be transported in plasma and thus serves as a nonspecific carrier protein. Bilirubin, for example, will be bound to serum albumin during its passage through the blood. Serum albumin will have physical properties that permit its separation from other plasma proteins, which as a group will be called globulins. These will be a heterogeneous array of proteins of widely varying structure and function. The immunoglobulins, or antibodies, will be produced in response to a specific foreign substance, or antigen. Other plasma proteins will be concerned with the coagulation of the blood.

Many proteins will be involved in highly specific ways with the transport function of the blood. Blood lipids will be incorporated into protein molecules as

lipoproteins, substances which will be important in lipid transport. Iron and copper will be transported in plasma by unique metal-binding proteins (transferrin and ceruloplasmin, respectively). Vitamin B12, which will be essential nutrient, will be bound to a specific carrier protein. Although hemoglobin will not be normally released into the plasma, a hemoglobin-binding protein (haptoglobin) will be available to transport hemoglobin to the reticuloendothelial system, should hemolysis (breakdown) of red cells occur. The serum haptoglobin level will be raised during inflammation and certain other conditions; it will be lowered in hemolytic disease and some types of liver disease. All this, all these proteins and all the functions of each of these proteins have been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

Several inorganic materials — among others sodium, potassium, calcium, magnesium, iron, copper, zinc, bicarbonate, phosphate, and iodide — will also be essential constituents of plasma and each will have special functional attributes, as designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER":

- Sodium — the predominant cation (positively charged ion) of the plasma will be sodium, an ion that will occur within cells at a much lower concentration. Because of the effect of sodium on osmotic pressure and fluid movements, the amount of sodium in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be an influential determinant of the total volume of extracellular fluid. The amount of sodium in plasma will be controlled by the kidneys under the influence of

the hormone aldosterone, which will be secreted by the adrenal gland;

- Potassium — Potassium will be the principal intracellular cation, will occur in plasma at a much lower concentration than sodium. The renal excretion of potassium will be influenced by aldosterone, which will cause retention of sodium and loss of potassium;
- Calcium — Calcium in plasma will be in part bound to protein and in part ionized. Its concentration will be under the control of two hormones: parathyroid hormone, which will cause the level to rise, and calcitonin, which causes it to fall;
- Magnesium — Magnesium, like potassium, will be a predominantly intracellular cation and it will occur in plasma in low concentration.

Variations in the concentrations of these cations will have profound effects on the nervous system, the muscles, and the heart, effects which will normally be prevented by precise regulatory mechanisms;

- Iron, copper, and zinc — these will be required in trace amounts for synthesis of essential enzymes[628]; much more iron will be needed in addition for production of hemoglobin and

[628] Enzymes are proteins that act as biological catalysts (biocatalysts). Catalysts accelerate chemical reactions. The molecules upon which enzymes may act are called substrates, and the enzyme converts the substrates into different molecules known as products. Almost all metabolic processes in the cell need enzyme catalysis in order to occur at rates fast enough to sustain life. Metabolic pathways depend upon enzymes to catalyze individual steps. Like all catalysts, enzymes increase the reaction rate by lowering its activation energy. Some enzymes can make their conversion of substrate to product occur many millions of times faster.

myoglobin, the oxygen-binding pigment of muscles. These metals will occur in plasma in low concentrations. The principal anion (negatively charged ion) of plasma will be chloride; sodium chloride will be its major salt;

- Bicarbonate — Bicarbonate will participate in the transport of carbon dioxide and in the regulation of pH[629];

---

[629] pH is quantitative measure of the acidity or basicity of aqueous or other liquid solutions. The term, widely used in chemistry, biology, and agronomy, translates the values of the concentration of the hydrogen ion — which ordinarily ranges between about 1 and 10^{-14} gram-equivalents per litre — into numbers between 0 and 14. In pure water, which is neutral (neither acidic nor alkaline), the concentration of the hydrogen ion is 10^{-7} gram-equivalents per litre, which corresponds to a pH of 7. A solution with a pH less than 7 is considered acidic; a solution with a pH greater than 7 is considered basic, or alkaline.

- Phosphate — Phosphate also has a buffering effect on the pH of the blood and will be vital for chemical reactions of cells and for the metabolism of calcium;
- Iodide — Iodide will be transported through plasma in trace amounts; it will be avidly taken up by the thyroid gland, which will incorporate it into thyroid hormone.

The hormones of all the endocrine glands will be secreted into the plasma and transported to their target organs, the organs on which they exert their effects. The plasma levels of these agents will reflect the functional activity of the glands that secrete them. Among the many other constituents of plasma will be numerous enzymes, each will have special functional attributes, as designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

THE RED BLOOD CELL

The red blood cell (also designated as erythrocytes, from Greek erythros for “red” and kytos for “hollow vessel”, with -cyte translated as “cell” in modern usage) is a small, flattened thin cell with concave faces. It is approximately 7.8 μm in diameter and has the form of biconcave disk, a shape that provides a large surface-to-volume ratio. The red blood cell is enclosed in a thin membrane that is composed of chemically complex lipids, proteins, and carbohydrates in a highly organized structure. Extraordinary distortion of the red cell occurs in its passage through minute blood vessels, many of which have a diameter less than that of the red cell. When the deforming stress is removed, the cell springs back to its original shape. The red cell readily tolerates bending and folding, but, if appreciable stretching of

the membrane occurs, the cell is damaged or destroyed. The membrane is freely permeable to water, oxygen, carbon dioxide, glucose, urea, and certain other substances, but it is impermeable to hemoglobin, which it contains. The red blood cell is a living and concrete image of the "Generative Divine Particle", which mimics the life carying properties and effects of the "Generative Divine Particles" inside the manifestation by the metaphor of the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Red blood cells will be produced continuously in the marrow of certain bones. The principal sites of red blood cells production, called erythropoiesis, are the marrow spaces of the vertebrae, ribs, breastbone, and pelvis. Within the bone marrow the red blood cell will be derived from a primitive precursor, or

erythroblast, a nucleated cell in which there is no hemoglobin. Proliferation will occur as a result of several successive cell divisions. During maturation, hemoglobin will appear in the cell, and the nucleus will become progressively smaller. After a few days the cell will lose its nucleus and will then be introduced into the bloodstream in the vascular channels of the marrow. Almost 1 percent of the red blood cells will be generated each day, and the balance between red blood cell production and the removal of aging red blood cells from the circulation will be maintained precisely. When blood will be lost from the circulation, the erythropoietic activity of marrow will increase until the normal number of circulating cells has been restored, as it has been established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

In the adult “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” the red blood cells of about half a litre of blood will be produced by the bone marrow every seven days, and in accordance with the manifestations of the “primary transformation”, the “secondary transformation”, the “tertiary transformation”, the “quaternary transformation”, the “quinary transformation”, the “senary transformation”, and the “‘end of cycle’ transformation” of the “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven (7) “Divine Particles”. A number of nutrient substances will be required to fulfill this production process. Some nutrients will be the building blocks of which the red blood cells will be composed. For example, amino acids will be needed in abundance for the construction of the proteins of the red blood cell, in particular of hemoglobin. Iron also will be a necessary component of hemoglobin.

Approximately one-quarter of a gram of iron will be needed for the production of half a litre of blood. Other substances, required in trace amounts, will be needed to catalyze the chemical reactions by which red blood cells will be produced. Important among these will be several vitamins such as riboflavin, vitamin B12, and folic acid, necessary for the maturation of the developing red blood cell; and vitamin B6 (pyridoxine), required for the synthesis of hemoglobin. The secretions of several endocrine glands will also influence the production of red blood cells.

The red blood cell will have an average life span of 120 days in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Because the red blood cell has not been endowed with the capacity to synthesize protein, reparative

processes will not be applied on it. As the red blood cell will age, wear and tear will lead to loss of some of its protein, and the activity of some of its essential enzymes will decrease. Chemical reactions necessary for the survival of the cell will consequently be impaired. As a result, water will passe into the aging red blood cell, transforming its usual discoid shape into a sphere. These spherocytes are inelastic, and, as they sluggishly will move through the circulation in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", they will be engulfed by phagocytes.[630]

---

[630] We have added such descriptive texts in order to lead you to meditate and understand the extent of "scientific modelling" activities, which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and "THE DIVINE FORCE":

- Have developped and deployed before the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE", in order to conceive, understand,

define, quantify, visualize, simulate, select and identify relevant aspects of the concept of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement", and the possible situations, which will be implemented inside the attribute "NON DIVINE"; and then

- Using different types of models for different aims, to better represent manifestations of metaphors of products that are produced as well as those that are consumed in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and their "specific behaviour", which is regulated by the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and to set those manifestated products into operation; and
- Ultimately produce into models all the details of the particular parts or features of the systems, which constitute the creatures, which have been brought forth inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Do not neglect the vast amount of work, which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and "THE DIVINE FORCE" have deployed in order to bring you forth into existence. Be conscious of these things as well as all others things, which you see all around you and which you take for granted or to be self-obvious, and write them on the table of your heart.

Within the red blood cell, the major cation[631] is potassium; in contrast, in plasma and extracellular fluids, the major cation is sodium. A "specific mechanism pumping", driven by enzymes within the red blood cell, will help maintain its sodium and potassium concentrations. The red blood cell is subject to effects which are related to the osmosis. When it is suspended in very dilute (hypotonic) solutions of sodium chloride, the red blood cell will

---

Meditate on yourself regarding your relationship with "THE DIVINE FORCE" and regarding your relationship with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

[631] A cation is an ion which, having lost one or more electrons, carries one or more positive electric charges: conversely, an anion contains more electrons than protons. It is so called because it is attracted, during electrolysis, by the negative electrode, called cathode, in the same way that the opposite charge poles of the magnets attract. For example, the sodium ion, denoted Na+, is the sodium atom that has lost an electron. In summary, a cation is positively charged while the anion is negatively charged.

take in water, which will cause it to increase in volume and to become more spheroid; in concentrated salt solutions, it will lose water and shrink.

If it occurs that the membrane of the red blood cell gets damaged, hemoglobin and other dissolved contents may escape from the cell, leaving the membranous structure as “empty”. This process, which will be designated as hemolysis, will be produced not only by the effects which are related to the osmosis of water but also by numerous other “specific mechanisms” which have been designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”. These include: physical damage to red blood cell, as when blood will be heated, will be forced under great pressure through a small needle, or will be subjected to freezing and thawing; chemical

damage to the red blood cell by external agents; and damage caused by immunologic reactions that may occur when antibodies will attach to red cells in the presence of complement. When such destruction will proceed at a greater than normal rate, then that, which is designated as hemolytic anemia will result.

The membrane of the red blood cell has on its surface a group of molecules that will confer the blood group specificity (that is to say, that will differentiate blood cells into groups). Most blood group substances are composed of carbohydrate linked to protein, and it will be the chemical structure of the carbohydrate portion that will determine the specific blood type.

Red blood cells will represent 45% of the total volume of blood. In addition to a large amount of water, they will contain mineral elements as well as hemoglobin,

a protein responsible for transporting oxygen throughout the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

HEMOGLOBIN (HEME + GLOBIN)

The designation "hemoglobin" is derived from the words "heme" and "globin", reflecting the fact that each subunit of hemoglobin is a globular protein with an embedded heme group. Hemoglobin is a complex protein (heteroprotein[632]), which does not contain

---

[632] Heteroprotein is a protein, which consists of a protein part designated as apoprotein (constituted by amino acids) and a non-protein part designated as a prosthetic group (permanently attached cofactors), which is a non-protein molecule. For example, hemoglobin, made up of a heme group.

Heteroproteins can be classified according to their prosthetic group and there are: nucleoproteins, glycoproteins, lipoproteins, phosphoproteins, chromoproteins (flavoproteins, hemoproteins, etc.) and metalloproteins.

Apoprotein is the protein part of a molecule that has a non-protein part. In the example of hemoglobin, globin is the apoprotein, heme

only amino acids. It has, in addition to the amino acids of its 4 protein chains (designated as “globins”),

---

the cofactor. The non-protein part can be an organic molecule, a metal ion, or an atomic aggregate, such as an iron-sulfur cluster. If the protein has enzymatic activity, we then speak of apoenzyme and coenzyme.

A prosthetic group is a non-protein organic compound maintained in a protein structure (then designated as apoprotein) by means of permanent covalent bonds, but also possibly weak bonds (eg: ionic bonds, hydrogen bonds).

Prosthetic groups belong to several molecular categories. The best known — designated as “heme” — is involved in most oxygen transport reactions (eg: hemoglobin, hemocyanin) and biological redox (eg: cytochrome, chlorophyll, bacteriochlorin). Heme (and other porphyrins) contains a metal atom (iron, sulfur, magnesium ...) — or several — generally located in the center, which comes into play for the biological action of the apoprotein.

Other prosthetic groups belong to the vitamin family (eg vitamin B12 (cobalamin), a corrin), playing the role of co-enzymes or co-factors. Prosthetic groups are also found in cellular respiration, more specifically when pyruvate is converted into acetyl-CoA. FAD (flavin adenine dinucleotide), thiamine pyrophosphate and lipoamide are all prosthetic groups active in this reaction.

identical 2 to 2, 4 prosthetic groups or hemes (with an iron (Fe) atom), each being linked to a globin (by two His) and located in a hydrophobic pocket. As you would know, Iron is a chemical element, symbol Fe. A neutral iron atom contains 26 protons and 30 neutrons plus 26 electrons in four different shells around the nucleus. As with other transition metals, a variable number of electrons from the two outermost shells of the iron atom are available to combine with other elements. Commonly, iron uses two (oxidation state +2) or three (oxidation state +3) of its available electrons to form compounds, although iron oxidation states ranging from -2 to +7 are present. The iron atom is essential for the transport of oxygen as well as for the formation of red blood cells in the blood. It is an essential constituent of mitochondria, as it is part of the composition of “cytochrome C”-

heme.[633] It also plays a role in the manufacture of new cells, hormones and neurotransmitters.

---

[633] Cytochromes are redox-active proteins containing a heme, with a central Fe atom at its core, as a cofactor. They are involved in electron transport chain and redox catalysis. Cytochromes are classified according to the type of heme and its mode of binding. Cytochromes are classified into four types — A, B, C, and D — on the basis of the kind of the heme that they possess as the prosthetic group; A-type cytochrome or cytochrome A has heme A as the prosthetic group, cytochrome B has heme B (also known as protoheme IX, is the most abundant heme), cytochrome C has heme C, and cytochrome D has heme D. Cytochrome mainly participates in the energy conversion processes of the organisms, that is, it works in respiration. In respiration or cellular respiration, electrons liberated from a substrate are transferred to molecular oxygen via a respiratory chain that is composed of cytochromes, flavin enzymes, and nonheme iron proteins, and the free energy liberated during the electron transfer is trapped as ATP, which is utilized by the organisms for life processes. The cytochrome function is also linked to the reversible redox change from ferrous (Fe2) to the ferric (Fe3) oxidation state of the iron found in the heme core.

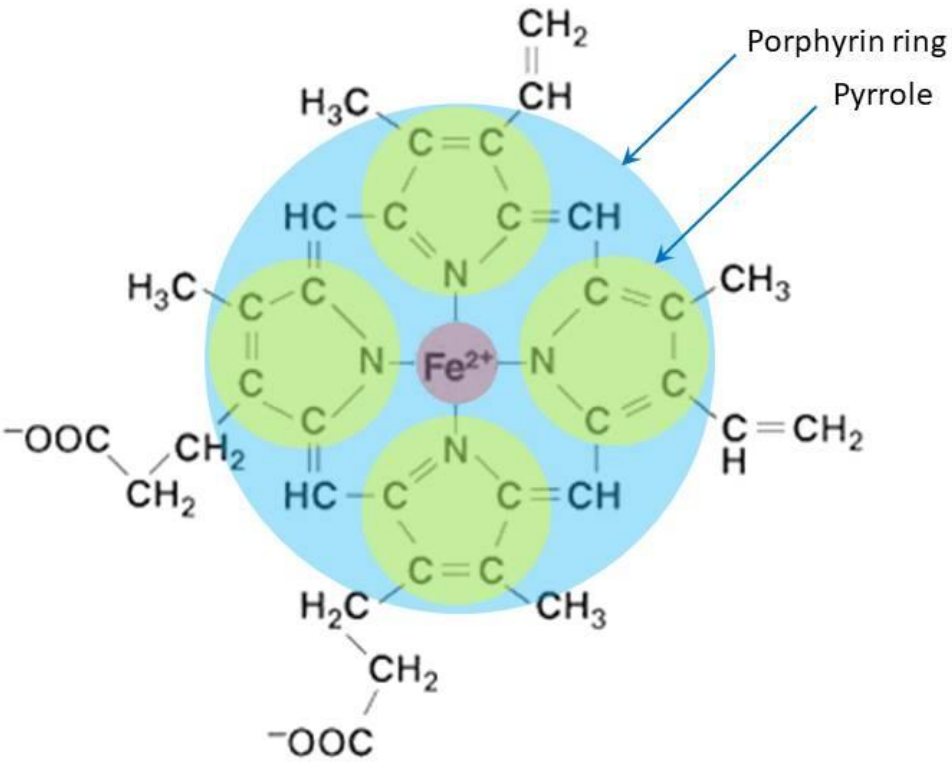


Figure: Heme (Fe-protoporphyrin IX)

HEME — A heme is an organic, ring-shaped molecule. Due to its special structure, a heme is capable of holding, or "hosting" an iron molecule. A heme is made from 4 pyrroles, which are small pentagon-shaped molecules made from 4 carbons and 1 nitrogen, and representing a metaphor of that,

which is “PERFECT”. Four pyrroles together form a tetrapyrrole. If the tetrapyrrole has substitutions on the side chains which allow it to hold a metal ion, it is called a porphyrin. Thus, a heme is an iron-holding porphyrin.

In a heme, the iron molecule has six coordination sites, one of which can be occupied by oxygen, and it is held in place by the balanced attractive forces of the four nitrogen molecules. The nitrogen molecules all point toward the inside of the larger ring they create.

The double and single bonds which connect the pyrroles are arranged evenly, so that the electrons stay balanced and the entire molecule remains stable.[634] This makes it an aromatic molecule.

---

[634] Always remember that these numbers are NOT RANDOM, but they are revealing aspects of products, which are formed in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine

The synthesis of the heme group majorly will occur in the bone marrow (up to 85%). It will also be synthesized in the liver, the site of production of various other heme proteins like myoglobin[635] and

---

Particles"; they are revealing aspects of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

[635] Myoglobin (Mb) is a heme-containing globular protein, which is found in abundance in myocyte cells of heart and skeletal muscle. It functions as an oxygen-storage unit, providing oxygen to the working muscles. It contains one heme group per molecule and has a structure similar to that of hemoglobin monomers (that is to say, one of the β subunits of hemoglobin). Myoglobin also serves as a local oxygen reservoir, which can temporarily provide oxygen when blood oxygen delivery is insufficient during periods of intense muscular activity. The heme group, which contains iron, imparts a red-brown colour to the proteins and as a consequence of the interaction between iron and oxygen. The bond between oxygen and hemoglobin is more complex than that between oxygen and myoglobin and accounts for the dual ability hemoglobin has to transport oxygen as well as to store it.

In contact with venous blood, oxygen combines more readily with myoglobin than it does with hemoglobin, favouring the transfer of

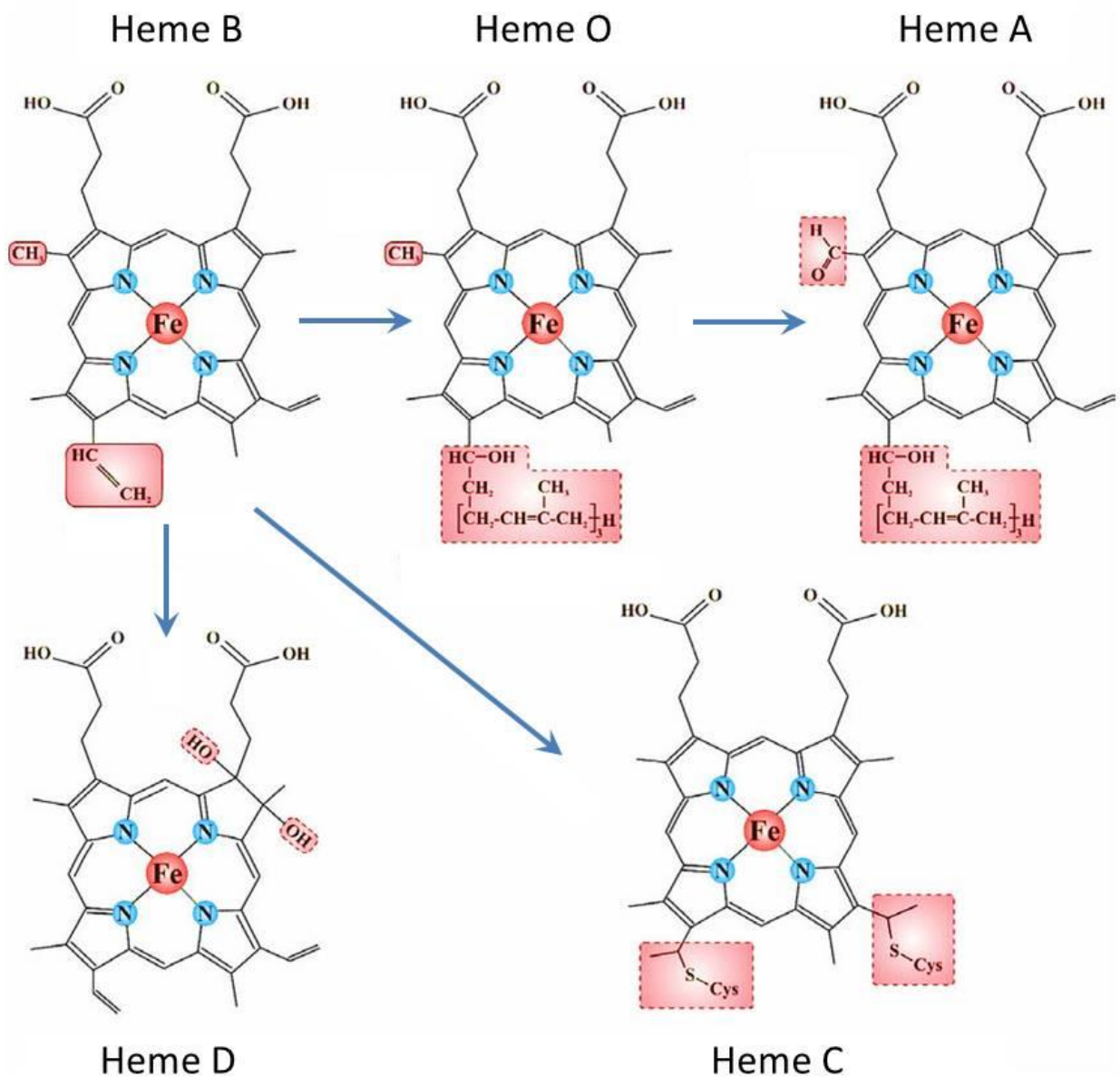
cytochromes, etc. The process of heme synthesis begins with glycine and succinyl CoA to form Aminolaevulinic acid (ALA). It is further modified via various intermediate chemical reactions to finally form heme. The first reaction and the last three reactions of this series will take place within the mitochondria of the cell. The rest of the steps will take place in the cytosol.

There are several biologically important kinds of heme. Heme B and its natural derivatives heme A, heme C, heme D and heme O belong to the family of cyclic, modified tetrapyrroles. As such, these molecules consist of a macrocycle composed of four

---

oxygen from blood to muscle cells. Thus, the oxygen that the working muscle requires for the energy-producing biochemical reactions is provided.

pyrrole-derived rings, which are joined by methine bridges.



All hemes possess a fully oxidized ring system, that is to say, they are true porphyrins, with the exception of heme D, which possesses a chlorine structure with a partially reduced pyrrole ring C. Moreover, all hemes contain a central iron ion, which is coordinated by the four pyrrole nitrogen atoms.

The characteristic side chains of heme B are methyl[636] and vinyl[637] groups on pyrrole rings A and B, and methyl and propionate groups on pyrrole rings C and

---

[636] A methyl group is an alkyl derived from methane, containing one carbon atom bonded to three hydrogen atoms — CH_3. In formulas, the group is often abbreviated Me. Such hydrocarbon groups occur in many organic compounds. It is a very stable group in most molecules.

[637] In chemistry, vinyl or ethenyl (abbreviated as Vi) is the functional group with the formula $-CH=CH_2$. It is the ethylene (IUPAC ethene) molecule ($H_2C=CH_2$) with one fewer hydrogen atom. The name is also used for any compound containing that group, namely $R-CH=CH_2$ where R is any other group of atoms.

D. The other hemes mentioned above are all derived from heme B, either via side chain modification or macrocycle derivatization.

Hemes A and O both carry a "hydroxyethyl farnesyl"[638] group instead of the vinyl group on pyrrole ring A. Additionally, heme A carries a

[638] The farnesyl group of farnesyl pyrophosphate is the simplest sesquiterpenoid and is formed by condensation of 3 isoprene units. The term farnesene refers to a set of six closely related chemical compounds which all are sesquiterpenes. α-Farnesene and β-farnesene are isomers, differing by the location of one double bond. α-Farnesene is 3,7,11-trimethyl-1,3,6,10-dodecatetraene and β-farnesene is 7,11-dimethyl-3-methylene-1,6,10-dodecatriene. The alpha form can exist as four stereoisomers that differ about the geometry of two of its three internal double bonds (the stereoisomers of the third internal double bond are identical). The beta isomer exists as two stereoisomers about the geometry of its central double bond.

formyl[639] group on ring D instead of a methyl group. Heme D is modified at pyrrole ring C and carries an additional hydroxyl[640] group and a γ-spirolactone originating from the propionate side chain. In this heme D, one double bond in a pyrrole ring has been reduced, so it is actually a chlorin, rather than a real

---

[639] A formyl group (—CHO), in chemistry, is a functional group that consists of a carbonyl group joined by a single bond to a hydrogen atom.

[640] Hydroxyl groups are simple structures consisting of an oxygen atom with two lone pairs bonded to a hydrogen atom. They readily participate in hydrogen bonding, generating either a net positively or negatively charged ion. The term hydroxyl group is used to describe the –OH functional group in an organic compound. Organic molecules containing hydroxyl groups are known as alcohols. Hydroxyl groups are especially important in biochemistry due to their tendency to form hydrogen bonds, as they contain both lone pairs of electrons and a weakly acidic proton. Hydroxyl groups are also able to form hydrogen bonds with water, a property that increases the hydrophilicity and solubility of molecules containing them. The carbohydrates are an example of a group of molecules that are extremely soluble due to hydroxyl functional groups.

heme; it is a derivative of heme B, but in which the propionic acid side chain at the carbon of position 6, which is also hydroxylated, forms a γ-spirolactone. Ring III is also hydroxylated at position 5, in a conformation trans to the new lactone group; this heme D is the site for oxygen reduction to water of many types of bacteria at low oxygen tension. Finally, heme C is obtained from heme B by the covalent attachment of the molecule to the corresponding cytochrome through thioether-bond formation between cysteine thiols of the protein and the vinyl side chains of the tetrapyrrole; it is is covalently bound to polypeptide via thioether bridges.

Isolated hemes are commonly designated by capital letters while hemes bound to proteins are designated by lower case letters. Cytochrome A refers to the

heme A in specific combination with membrane protein forming a portion of cytochrome C oxidase.

Hemes have two main functions: to carry oxygen and to transport or store electrons. The heme molecule will be used in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", in complex with specially-shaped proteins, to transport oxygen and move electrons. These special proteins, like hemoglobin and myoglobin, are made to help the heme complex hold or release oxygen at the appropriate times. Hemoglobin is found in all blood cells, attached to the cell membrane, exposing the heme group to the blood plasma. Thus, when the blood cells pass through the lungs, they bind up as much oxygen as the iron in the heme can handle.

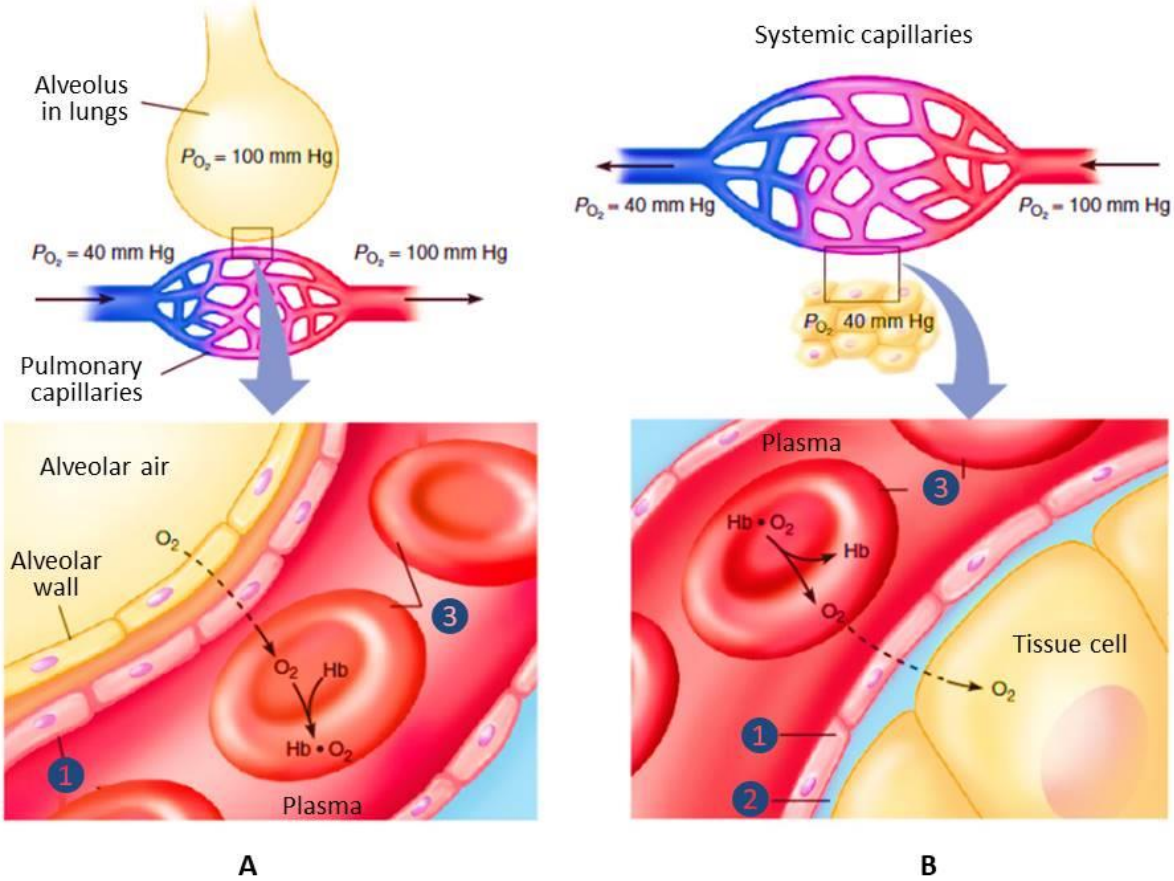


Figure: Illustration of the transport of oxygen by hemoglobin. (A) Formation of oxyhemoglobin. Once oxygen diffuses from alveolar air in pulmonary capillaries, it diffuses into erythrocytes and binds to hemoglobin for transport in the blood. (B) Dissociation of oxygen from hemoglobin. In systemic capillaries, hemoglobin in erytthrocytes releases oxygen, which then diffuses from the blood into tissue cells. 1- Cappilary wall, 2- Interstitial fluid, 3- Erythrocytes.

The blood cells then travel to various parts of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", such as the muscles. These cells will be actively using up oxygen and releasing carbon dioxide as a byproduct. Carbon dioxide will form an acid in the blood plasma, lowering the pH of the blood. Like all proteins, hemoglobin will react to changes in pH by changing shape. This change in shape will force the oxygen off of the heme complex, releasing the oxygen into the blood plasma. The oxygen will diffuse into the muscle cells, where it will be bound by myoglobin and be transported to the mitochondria to be used. Myoglobin also has a heme group, but it will operate in a different way so that oxygen will remain bound until reaching the mitochondria.

The second function of hemes is to hold electrons and facilite reactions in the electron transport chain.

During oxidative phosphorylation in the mitochondrial membrane, electrons must be passed down a series of reactions, which slowly extract their energy before depositing them in water and carbon dioxide. The energy gained is stored in the bonds of the molecule ATP, which will be used as a primary source of energy.

GLOBIN — Globins are small globular metalloproteins consisting of about 150 amino acids. Typically, globins comprise eight α-helical segments (named A through H) that display a characteristical 3-over-3 α-helical alternated structure. This conserved "globin fold" identifies them as members of a large protein superfamily, which also includes truncated versions whose globin fold consists of only four α-helices. Globins contain a heme prosthetic group (Fe-protoporphyrin IX), by which they can

reversibly bind gaseous ligands like O2, CO, and NO. Most known globins fulfill respiratory functions, supplying the cell with adequate amounts of O2 for aerobic energy production via the respiratory chain in the mitochondria.

In the hemoglobin molecule, globin is the protein portion of hemoglobin, which harbors the porphyrin heme ring and permits the molecule to operate efficiently in oxygen transport and its other physiologic functions. Globin synthesis occurs in polyribosomes — which are clusters or strings of ribosomes held together by a molecule of messenger RNA that runs between the large and small ribosomal subunits, and forming the site of protein synthesis — in the cytosol. Hemoglobin synthesis takes place as erythroid cells are differentiating from immature red

blood cells to mature red blood cells. It requires the coordinated production of heme and globin.

HEMOGLOBIN — Hemoglobin in red blood cells is the primary form of oxygen transport (which is added to dissolved oxygen in plasma). Hemoglobin synthesis takes place within the erythrocyte producing cells of the bone marrow. It involves the synthesis of the polypeptide chains (globin synthesis) as well as the synthesis of heme groups (heme synthesis). In the plasma, hemoglobin will bind to haptoglobulin (Hp)[641] synthesized by the liver. It is associated with globin A chain dimers.

---

[641] Haptoglobin (abbreviated as Hp) is the protein that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has encoded in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" by the HP gene. In blood plasma, haptoglobin binds to free hemoglobin, compared to hemopexin, which binds to free heme, released from red blood cells with high affinity, and thereby inhibits its deleterious oxidative activity. The haptoglobin-

STRUCTURE OF HEMOGLOBIN.— The structure of hemoglobin molecule can be considered at four levels; primary structure, secondary structure, tertiary structure, and quaternary structure.

The primary structure of hemoglobin is represented by the number and sequence of amino acids in its polypeptide chains. One molecule of hemoglobin is made up of four polypeptide chains; two α-chains and two β-chains. The number of amino acids is different in both types of polypeptide chains. Each α-chain contains 141 amino acids and each β-chain contains 146 amino acids. Thus, a total of 574 amino acids are present in one molecule of hemoglobin. The sequence

---

hemoglobin complex will then be removed by the reticuloendothelial system (mostly the spleen). Haptoglobin is produced mostly by hepatic cells but also by other tissues such as skin, lung and kidney. In addition, the haptoglobin gene is expressed in murine and adipose tissue.

of amino acids in α-chains is different than that of the β-chain. Any disturbance in the normal sequence of amino acids impairs the normal functioning of hemoglobin.

The secondary structure of hemoglobin is represented by the stable structures formed by its polypeptide chains. Each alpha and beta chain has an α-helical structure. These α-helices are held together via hydrogen bonding. They are terminated by the presence of either proline amino acid or by β-bends and loops connecting the different helices.

The tertiary structure of hemoglobin involves the folding of its polypeptide chains: its α- and β-chains undergo folding to attain a globular shape. This folding of polypeptide chains occurs in such a way that the hydrophilic amino acids are exposed on the surface of the hemoglobin molecule while the

hydrophobic amino acids are buried inside the globular structure. The hemoglobin molecule thus formed is composed of four subunits and thus, is called a tetramer.

The quaternary structure of hemoglobin involves the arrangement of multiple polypeptide chains within the same molecule, which is composed of four subunits. Hemoglobin tetramer is considered to be composed of two identical dimers. Each dimer is formed by one α-chain and one β-chain. The two chains within each dimer are held together via hydrophobic interactions. On the other hand, the two dimers are linked to one another via weak polar interactions. These weak attractive forces allow the dimers to move relative to one another. As a result, the two dimers occupy different positions in oxygenated and deoxygenated forms of hemoglobin.

Based on the oxygenation status, hemoglobin can have the following two forms:

- T form: The "T" form is the deoxy form of hemoglobin. During this state, the two dimers are held together via ionic and hydrogen bonds. These bonds limit the movement of the polypeptide chains, thus called the tense (T) form.
- R form: The oxygenated form of hemoglobin is called the "R" (relaxed) form. When oxygen binds to a molecule of hemoglobin, it causes the breaking of weaker polar forces among the two dimers. This allows the polypeptide chains to undergo some movement, thus called the relaxed (R) form.

These two forms of hemoglobin are interchangeable.

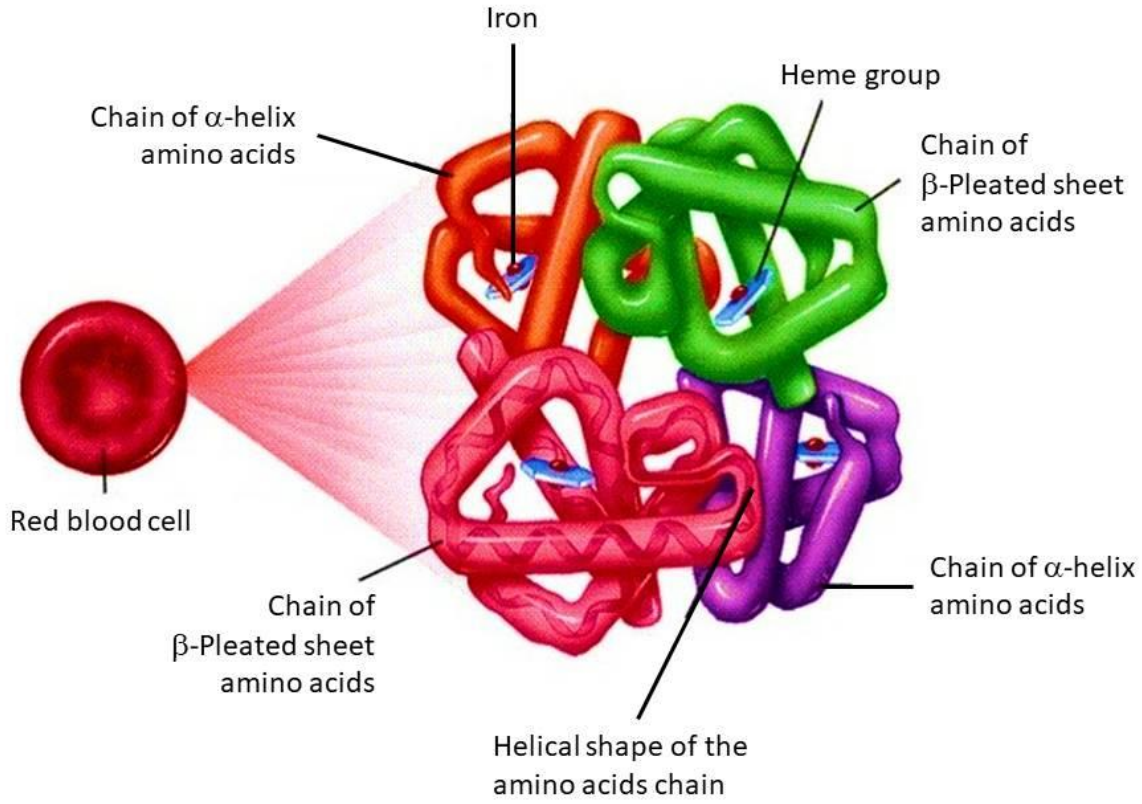


Figure: Quaternary structure of the hemoglobin of "red blood" cell. Hemoglobin consists of four long amino acids chains sub-units; 2 α-chains and two β-chains of amino acids.

TYPES OF HEMOGLOBIN.— Hemoglobin is a family of related proteins. This "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" under production by "THE DIVINE FORCE" will have different types of haemoglobin, which will be present in it during its different phases

of life. All these hemoglobin forms are tetramers having four polypeptide chains. The four important types of haemoglobin, which will be present in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", are:

- HbA or hemoglobin A. It will be the major hemoglobin present in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is composed of two α-chains and two β-chains. It is also designated as the adult hemoglobin. More than 90% of hemoglobin in an adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be HbA.
- HbF or hemoglobin F, also designated as the fetal hemoglobin. It has two α-chains and two γ-chains. It will be the major hemoglobin during fetal life of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". After birth, the γ-globin chains will no longer be made, and its concentration will

drop. In an adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", the concentration of HbF will amount to only 2% of the total hemoglobin.

- HbA2 is made up of two α-chains and two δ-chains. In an adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", it amount to 2% to 5% of the total hemoglobin.
- HbA1C is one of the many glycosylated hemoglobin, which will be present in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is composed of two α- and two β-chains but is in glycosylated form. Its concentration will vary from 3%-9% of the total hemoglobin in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". HbA1C will also indicate the blood glucose levels in the past period of 90 days (three months).

FUNCTIONS OF HEMOGLOBIN.— The main function of hemoglobin is to transport oxygen from the lungs to the tissues of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and to transport in return carbon dioxide from the tissues back to the lungs. It will also act as extracellular buffer throughout the tissues of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and a source of heme intermediates.

FOR THE TRANSPORT OF OXYGEN, one molecule of hemoglobin will bind four molecules of oxygen. There are four iron atoms in each molecule of hemoglobin, which, accordingly, can bind four atoms of oxygen. The complex porphyrin and protein structure will provide the proper environment for the iron atom so that it binds and releases oxygen appropriately under physiological conditions inside the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

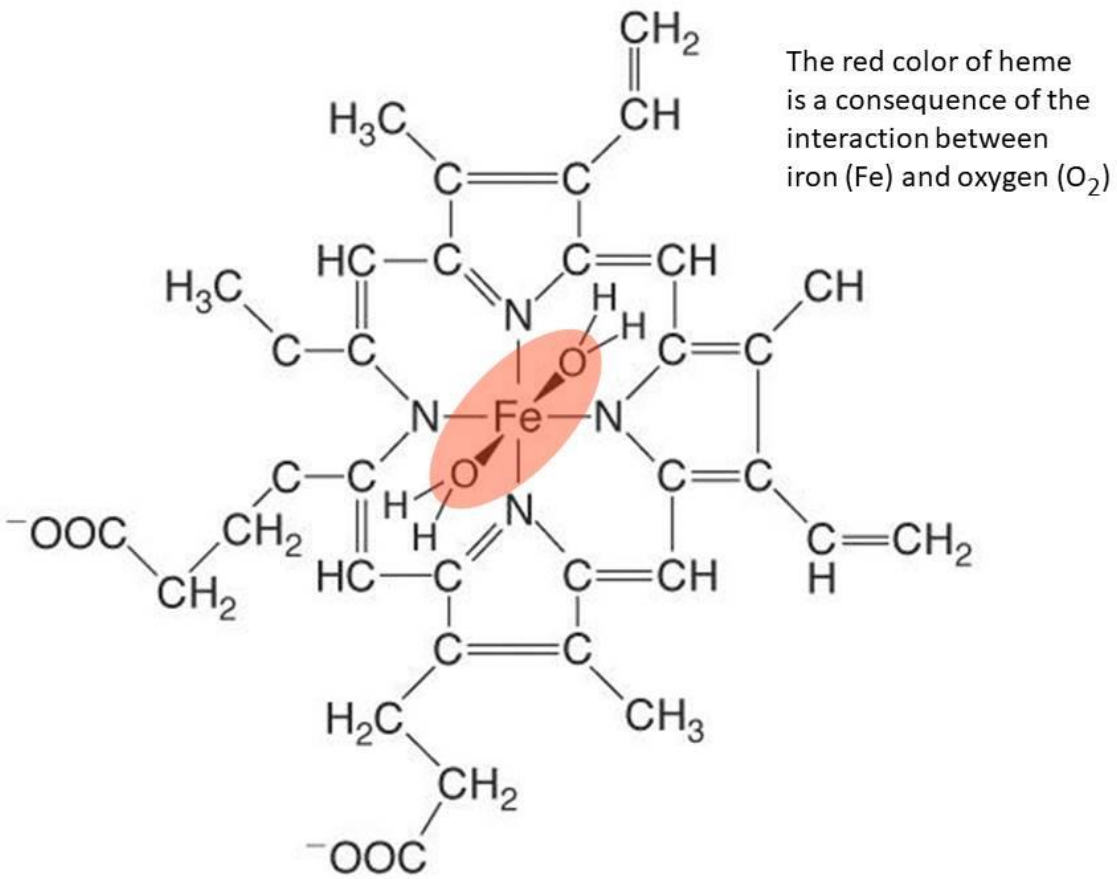


Figure: Binding of oxygen to heme in hemoglobin.[642]

---

[642] We have added such schematics to lead you to look beyond the relationships, which are described in these schematics, and to see a vision of the GREATNESS of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, by which HE has revealed Himself through this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which is been sculpted by "THE DIVINE FORCE", in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and as an integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

When the O2 molecule binds to the iron (Fe) atom of the heme, the hemoglobin changes shape. This change in shape — reversible or even unstable — facilitates the fixation of O2 molecule on the deoxygenated form and the release of O2 molecule from the oxygenated form. For this change of shape to be effective, it is necessary that it take place at the precise place where each phenomenon is necessary: taking charge of the O2 molecule at the level of the pulmonary capillaries and rejection of the O2 molecule in the vicinity of the cells which require it.

The physiological conditions of operation of the hemoglobin also depend on other factors, in particular the presence of substances capable of modifying the degree of oxidation of iron. Indeed,

---

Substance": a GREATNESS beyond words and letters; a GREATNESS that dominates the murmur of syllables and sounds.

iron (Fe) can fix O2 molecule if it is in the Fe^{2+} form, but not in the oxidized Fe^{3+} form, so it is necessary for the hemoglobin to be protected against oxidation (metHb is the inactive oxidized form of hemoglobin). In hemoglobin and myoglobin, the heme iron remains in the ferrous or Fe^{2+} state throughout the cycle of oxygen binding and release. In redox-active enzymes and in the cellular respiratory chain, heme will regularly go back and forth between the ferrous and the ferric or Fe^{3+} states, and sometimes also the ferryl or Fe^{4+} state.

When the O2 molecule binds to Fe3, the iron (Fe) atom is pulled to the oxygen molecule slightly above the heme plane, which causes that the histidine to which iron (Fe) is covalently bonded below of the heme plane, is in turn pulled towards the Fe-O2

group, which causes the rotational movement of the whole chain.

The four heme groups present in hemoglobin demonstrate cooperative oxygen binding. The binding of oxygen to one heme group increases the oxygen affinity of other heme groups present in the same hemoglobin molecule. This effect is known as the heme-heme interaction. The oxygen molecules are not permanently bound to the heme groups. Rather, hemoglobin reversibly binds the oxygen molecules meaning that oxygen can be released and can bound again to the heme groups any time. The oxygen affinity of hemoglobin depends upon the following factors:

- Partial pressure of oxygen (direct relationship);
- Partial pressure of carbon dioxide (indirect relationship);

- pH of the environment (direct relationship);
- Availability of 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate (indirect relationship).

When the blood passed through the lungs having a much greater partial pressure of oxygen, the oxygen affinity of hemoglobin increases, and it readily binds the oxygen molecules. As the partial pressure of carbon dioxide is higher in the tissue fluid, the oxygen affinity of hemoglobin decreases and oxygen molecules are released in the tissues.

The affinity of hemoglobin for oxygen is so great that: at the oxygen pressure in the lungs, about 95 percent of the hemoglobin is saturated with oxygen. As the oxygen tension will fall, as it will do in the tissues of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", oxygen will dissociate from hemoglobin and will be available to move by diffusion through the red blood cell

membrane and the plasma to sites where it will be used inside the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

The proportion of hemoglobin saturated with oxygen is not directly proportional to the oxygen pressure. As the oxygen pressure will decline, hemoglobin will give up its oxygen with disproportionate rapidity, so that the major fraction of the oxygen can be released with a relatively small drop in oxygen tension.

The affinity of hemoglobin for oxygen will primarily be determined by the structure of hemoglobin, but it will also be influenced by other conditions within the red blood cell, in particular the pH and certain organic phosphate compounds, which will be produced during the chemical breakdown of glucose, especially 2.3-diphosphoglycerate.

Hemoglobin has a much higher affinity for carbon monoxide than for oxygen. Carbon monoxide

produces its lethal effects by binding to hemoglobin and preventing oxygen transport. The oxygen-carrying function of hemoglobin can be disturbed in other ways. The iron of hemoglobin will normally be in the reduced or ferrous state, in both oxyhemoglobin and deoxyhemoglobin. If the iron itself becomes oxidized to the ferric state, then hemoglobin will change to methemoglobin, a brown pigment incapable of transporting oxygen. The red blood cell contain enzymes capable of maintaining the iron in its normal state, but under abnormal conditions large amounts of methemoglobin may appear in the blood.

AS EXTRACELLULAR BUFFER, hemoglobin facilitates the regulation of the pH of the blood by a

process known as “Bohr’s Effect”[643]. In this process, the carbon dioxide produced as a result of

---

[643] The Bohr Effect refers to the observation that increases in the carbon dioxide partial pressure of blood or decreases in blood pH result in a lower affinity of hemoglobin for oxygen. This manifests as a right-ward shift in the Oxygen-Hemoglobin Dissociation Curve described in Oxygen Transport and yields enhanced unloading of oxygen by hemoglobin.

Decreases in blood pH, meaning increased H+ concentration, are likely the direct cause of lower hemoglobin affinity for oxygen. Specifically, the association of H+ ions with the amino acids of hemoglobin appear to reduce hemoglobin's affinity for oxygen. Because changes in the carbon dioxide partial pressure can modify blood pH, increased partial pressures of carbon dioxide can also result in right-ward shifts of the oxygen-hemoglobin dissociation curve. The relationship between carbon dioxide partial pressure and blood pH is mediated by carbonic anhydrase which converts gaseous carbon dioxide to carbonic acid that in turn releases a free hydrogen ion, thus reducing the local pH of blood.

The Bohr Effect allows for enhanced unloading of oxygen in metabolically active peripheral tissues such as exercising skeletal muscle. Increased skeletal muscle activity results in localized increases in the partial pressure of carbon dioxide which in turn

metabolism reacts with water to form carbonic acid. The carbonic acid disassociates to release hydrogen ions. These hydrogen ions bind to the amino acid side chains in hemoglobin. This causes the hemoglobin to release oxygen in the metabolizing tissues. The hydrogen ions are thus buffered by the haemoglobin, which prevents any decrease in the pH of the blood. If the buffering effect of hemoglobin is not present, cellular metabolism will result in decreasing the pH of the blood.

---

reduces the local blood pH. Because of the Bohr Effect, this results in enhanced unloading of bound oxygen by hemoglobin passing through the metabolically active tissue and thus improves oxygen delivery. Importantly, the Bohr Effect enhances oxygen delivery proportionally to the metabolic activity of the tissue. As more metabolism takes place, the carbon dioxide partial pressure increases thus causing larger reductions in local pH and in turn allowing for greater oxygen unloading.

FOR THE TRANSPORT OF CARBON DIOXIDE, hemoglobin facilitates the carbon dioxide from the tissues back to the lungs. Carbon dioxide formed as a result of metabolism is immediately converted into carbonic acid by reacting with water. The protons of the carbonic acid will be buffered by hemoglobin while the bicarbonate ions will dissolve in the blood.

Carbon dioxide will be carried to the lungs in the form of bicarbonate ions. When the blood reaches the lungs, the increased partial pressure of oxygen displaces the hydrogen ions from hemoglobin. These hydrogen ions combine with bicarbonate ions to form carbonic acid. The carbonic acid is acted upon by the carbonic anhydrase enzyme which cleaves the acid into water and carbon dioxide. The partial pressure of carbon dioxide in the blood is greater than that in the

air. It diffuses from the blood in the lungs to the air present in the air sacs.

Besides this indirect role, hemoglobin will also transport a small amount of carbon dioxide directly bound to its globin chains. This form of hemoglobin is known as carbaminohemoglobin.

AS SOURCE OF HEME INTERMEDIATES, hemoglobin provides important heme intermediates such as bilirubin and biliverdin etc. upon degradation of red blood cells. Red cell destruction will occur after a mean life span of 120 days. When a red blood cell, hence hemoglobin, undergoes degradation, the heme and the globin parts are separated. The globin chains will be either recycled or broken down into individual amino acids by the action of proteases enzymes. The resulting amino acids will be reutilized for general protein synthesis in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY'

Garment". The heme groups will be degraded to form bilirubin by the microsomal enzymes in the macrophages. Heme degradation will involve the following steps:

- Heme oxygenase enzyme converts heme into biliverdin;
- Biliverdin reductase enzyme reduces biliverdin to form bilirubin.

The bilirubin thus formed will be released into the blood. As bilirubin is water-insoluble, it will be immediately bound by albumin to form a bilirubin-albumin complex. This complex will transport bilirubin to the hepatocytes where it will be converted into water-soluble bilirubin diglucuronide. The liberated bilirubin will circulate to the liver where it will be conjugated to glucuronides, which will be excreted into the gut via bile and converted to

stercobilinogen and stercobilin (excreted in feces). Stercobilinogen and stercobilin will be partially reabsorbed and excreted in urine as urobilinogen and urobilin. A small fraction of protoporphyrin will be converted to carbon monoxide (CO) and excreted via the lungs.

The breakdown of the heme group will also liberate the iron (Fe) atom for recirculation through plasma and transferring to marrow erythroblasts.

WHITE BLOOD CELL

A white blood cell, also called white corpuscle, is a cellular component of the blood that lacks hemoglobin. It has a nucleus, and is capable of motility[644]. The designation "white blood cell" derives

---

[644] Motility, in this context, refers to the ability of the white blood cell, as a living organism, to move independently, using metabolic

from the physical appearance of a blood sample after centrifugation. White cells are found in the "buffy coat", a thin, typically white layer of nucleated cells between the sedimented red blood cells and the blood plasma. The term "leukocyte", which also refers to a "white blood cell", is derived from the Greek root leukos- meaning "white, clear", itself from the Proto-Indo-European (PIE)[645] language root leuk- meaning

---

energy. Motility, in this context, contrasts to mobility, which describes the ability of an object to be moved. Motility of an organism is an application of the concept of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement".

[645] Most languages in Europe, and others in areas stretching as far as India, are called IndoEuropean languages, and they descend from an extinct common ancient language of which the linguistic reconstruction is designated as the Proto-Indo-European (PIE) language. The prefix "proto" implies that there are no surviving texts in the language and thus that linguists reconstructed the language by comparing similarities and systematic differences between the languages descended from it.

"light, brightness" and the Greek root cyte- meaning "cell". The white blood cell is a living and concrete image of the "Formative Divine Particle", which mimics the purifying properties and effects of the "Formative Divine Particles" inside the manifestation by the metaphor of the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The white blood cells are much less numerous than the red blood cells. They are highly differentiated for their specialized functions, they will not undergo cell division (mitosis) in the bloodstream, but some will retain the capability of mitosis. The number of white cells in normal blood will range between 4500 and 11000 per cubic millimetre. Fluctuations will occur during the day; lower values will be obtained during rest and higher values during physical exercise of the

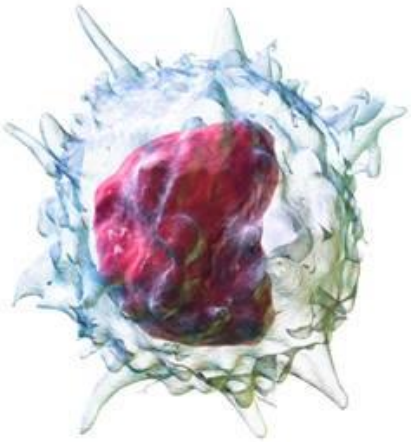
"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Intense physical exertion of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will also cause the count to exceed 20000 per cubic millimetre. As they are capable of motility, most of the white cells will be outside the circulation, and the few in the bloodstream will be in transit from one site to another, to accomplish their mission. As living cells, their survival will also depend on their continuous production of energy. The chemical pathways which will be utilized by the white blood cells will be more complex than those of the red cells and will be similar to those of other tissue cells. White cells, containing a nucleus and able to produce ribonucleic acid (RNA), can synthesize protein.

As a group, the white blood cells will be involved in the defense mechanisms and reparative activity of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" against anything

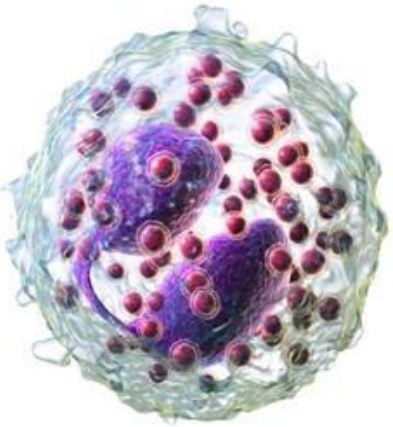
distinguished from the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” healthy tissue and that is detrimental to its proper functioning. As you would understand already, every healthy tissue of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” bears the mark of IHVH, and the white blood cells have been “programmed” to recognize that mark of IHVH and to neutralise and annihilate anything that distinguishes from the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” healthy tissue and that is detrimental to its proper functioning: it is the mission designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and assigned to these white blood cells. It is a manifestation of the “INTELLIGENCE” designed for these brave “fighters” by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and “programmed” and embedded into them by “THE DIVINE FORCE” to mimic the purifying properties and effects of the “Formative

Divine Particles" inside the manifestation by the metaphor of the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"; it is a demonstration of "intelligent behaviour" inside a marvel of miniaturization and compressed complexity, a demonstration of "THE SCIENCE", which is found in any structure of "created energy". It is thereby a demonstration of "THE INTELLIGENCE" of "THE DIVINE FORCE". Three classes of white cells will be distinguished, each unique as to structure and function, and will be designated as: granulocytes, monocytes, and lymphocytes.

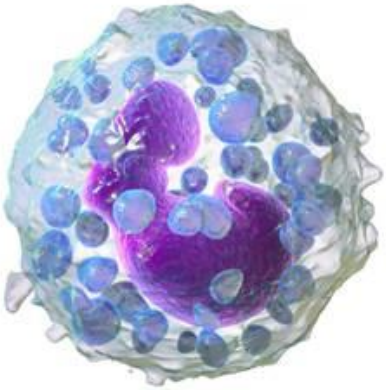
Granulocytes, the most numerous of the white cells, will be larger than red cells (approximately 12—15 µm in diameter). They will have a multilobed nucleus and contain large numbers of cytoplasmic granules (i.e., granules in the cell substance outside the nucleus).



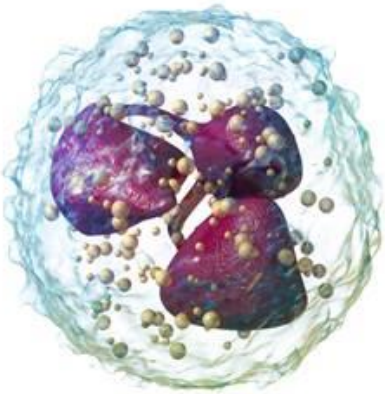
Monocyte



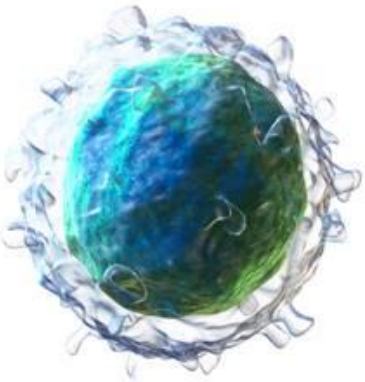
Eusinophil



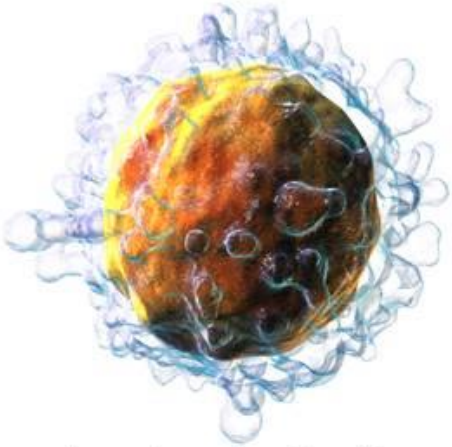
Basophil



Neutrophil



Lymphocyte, B-cell



Lymphocyte, T-cell

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

Granulocytes will be important mediators of the inflammatory response. There are three types of granulocytes: neutrophils, eosinophils, and basophils.

Each type of granulocyte is identified by the colour of the granules when the cells are stained with a compound dye. The granules of the neutrophil are pink, those of the eosinophil are red, and those of the basophil are blue-black. About 50 to 80% of the white cells are neutrophils, while the eosinophils and basophils together constitute no more than 3%.

The neutrophils are fairly uniform in size with a diameter between 12 and 15 µm. The nucleus consists of two to five lobes joined together by hairlike filaments. Neutrophils move with amoeboid motion. They extend long projections called pseudopodium into which their granules flow; this action is followed by contraction of filaments based in the cytoplasm,

which draws the nucleus and rear of the cell forward. In this way neutrophils rapidly advance along a surface. The bone marrow of an adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will produce about 100 billion neutrophils daily. It will take seven days to form a mature neutrophil from a precursor cell in the marrow; yet, once in the blood, the mature cells will live only a few hours after migrating to the tissues. To guard against rapid depletion of the short-lived neutrophils (for example, during infection), the bone marrow will hold a large number of neutrophils in reserve to be mobilized in response to inflammation or infection. Within the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", the neutrophils will migrate to areas of infection or tissue injury. The force of attraction that determines the direction in which neutrophils will move is known as chemotaxis and will be attributed

to substances liberated at sites of tissue damage. Of the 100 billion neutrophils which will circulate outside the bone marrow, half will reside in the tissues and half will reside in the blood vessels. Of those in the blood vessels, half will be within the mainstream of rapidly circulating blood, and the other half will move slowly along the inner walls of the blood vessels (marginal pool), ready to enter tissues on receiving a chemotactic signal from the blood vessels.

Neutrophils are actively related to the phagocytosis[646] process; they have all been designed and established

---

[646] Phagocytosis (from Ancient Greek φαγεῖν (phagein), meaning "to eat", and κύτος, (kytos), meaning "cell") is the process by which a cell uses its plasma membrane to engulf a large particle (≥ 0.5 μm), giving rise to an internal compartment called the phagosome. It is one type of endocytosis. Endocytosis is a cellular process in which substances are brought into the cell. The material to be

internalized is surrounded by an area of cell membrane, which then buds off inside the cell to form a vesicle containing the ingested material. Endocytosis includes pinocytosis (cell drinking) and phagocytosis (cell eating). It is a form of active transport.

Endocytosis pathways can be subdivided into four categories: namely, receptor-mediated endocytosis (also known as clathrin-mediated endocytosis), caveolae, pinocytosis, and phagocytosis.

Clathrin-mediated endocytosis is mediated by the production of small (approximately 100 nm in diameter) vesicles that have a morphologically characteristic coat made up of the cytosolic protein clathrin. Clathrin-coated vesicles (CCVs) are found in virtually all cells and form domains of the plasma membrane termed clathrin-coated pits.

Caveolae are the most commonly reported non-clathrin-coated plasma membrane buds, which exist on the surface of many, but not all cell types. They consist of the cholesterol-binding protein caveolin (Vip21) with a bilayer enriched in cholesterol and glycolipids. Caveolae are small (approximately 50 nm in diameter) flask-shape pits in the membrane that resemble the shape of a cave (hence the name caveolae).

Pinocytosis, which usually occurs from highly ruffled regions of the plasma membrane, is the invagination of the cell membrane to form a pocket, which then pinches off into the cell to form a vesicle (0.5—5 μm in diameter) filled with a large volume of extracellular

fluid and molecules within it (equivalent to ~100 CCVs). The filling of the pocket occurs in a non-specific manner.

Phagocytosis is the process by which cells bind and internalize particulate matter larger than around 0.75 µm in diameter, such as small-sized dust particles, cell debris, microorganisms and apoptotic cells. These processes involve the uptake of larger membrane areas than clathrin-mediated endocytosis and caveolae pathway.

We add such explanations in order to lead you (you who are reading these writings) to understand that NOTHING in the anatomy of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was done at random; ditto for all the other creatures that have been produced into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" and whose models we have described. Everything, to the least details, was designed and established in "ABSOLUTE PURITY" by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and in "ABSOLUTE PURITY" "THE DIVINE FORCE" has implemented it into existence.

Much more, we add such explanations in order to lead you (you who are reading these writings) to understand and be conscious about who you are; in order to lead you to understand that those things, inside you, are what the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have labelled as the "secrets" of Heaven and Earth; and

by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" to disaggregate and nullify from existence anything distinguished from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" healthy tissue and that is detrimental to the proper functioning of the organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The granules of the neutrophil are microscopic packets of potent enzymes capable of digesting many types of cellular

---

that you understand that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have "BETRAYED" "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE", have labelled you (you who are reading these writings) as a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" and that must be deleted from existence, and they went ahead with their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" and destroyed the work that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has deployed through "THE DIVINE FORCE" with the creation of this Earth in which you live, and with your creation as the human creature, those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are the reservoirs and disciples of "obscurity". In their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", they are reservoirs of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

materials. When an element distinguished from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" healthy tissue and that is detrimental to the proper functioning of the organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be engulfed by a neutrophil, it will be encased in a vacuole lined by the invaginated membrane. The granules will discharge their contents into the vacuole containing the engulfed element. As this will occur, the granules of the neutrophil will be disaggregated (degranulation). A metabolic process within the granules will produce hydrogen peroxide and a highly active form of oxygen (superoxide), which will destroy the ingested element. Final digestion and nullification from existence of the ingested element will be accomplished by enzymes.

Eosinophils, like other granulocytes, will be produced in the bone marrow until they are released into the

circulation. Although about the same size as neutrophils, the eosinophil will contain larger granules, and the chromatin will be generally concentrated in only two nonsegmented lobes. Eosinophils will leave the circulation within hours of release from the marrow and will migrate into the tissues (usually those of the skin, lung, and respiratory tract) through the lymphatic channels. Like neutrophils, eosinophils will respond to chemotactic signals released at the site of cell destruction. They will be actively motile and related to the phagocytosis. Eosinophils will be involved in defense of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" against parasites, and they will participate in hypersensitivity and inflammatory reactions, primarily by dampening their destructive effects.

Basophils are the least numerous of the granulocytes, and their large granules almost will completely obscure the underlying double-lobed nucleus. Within hours of their release from the bone marrow, basophils will migrate from the circulation to the barrier tissues (e.g., the skin and mucosa), where they will synthesize and will store histamine, a natural modulator of the inflammatory response. When aggravated, basophils will release, along with histamine and other substances, leukotrienes, which will cause bronchoconstriction during anaphylaxis (a hypersensitivity reaction). Basophils will incite immediate hypersensitivity reactions in association with platelets, macrophages, and neutrophils.

Monocytes are the largest cells of the blood (averaging 15—18 μm in diameter), and they make up about 7% of the leukocytes. The nucleus of monocytes

will be relatively big and will tend to be indented or folded rather than multilobed. Their cytoplasm will contain large numbers of fine granules, which will appear to be more numerous near the cell membrane. Monocytes will be actively motile and related to the phagocytosis. They will be capable of ingesting infectious agents as well as red cells and other large particles, but they will not replace the function of the neutrophils in the removal and destruction of an element distinguished from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" healthy tissue and that is detrimental to the proper functioning of the organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Monocytes usually will enter areas of inflamed tissue later than the granulocytes. Often they will be found at sites of chronic infections in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". In the bone marrow, granulocytes and monocytes will arise from a common precursor under

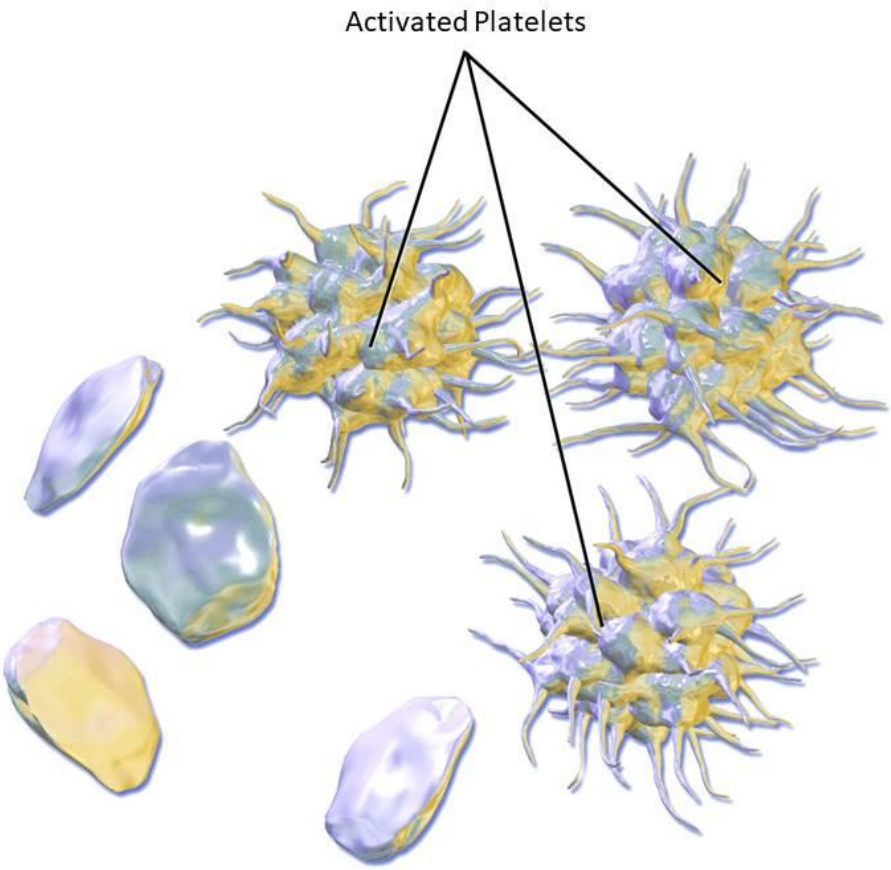
the influence of the granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor. Monocytes will leave the bone marrow and will circulate in the blood. After a period of hours, the monocytes will enter the tissues, where they will develop into macrophages, the tissue phagocytes that constitute the reticuloendothelial system (or macrophage system).

Lymphocytes constitute about 28—42% of the white cells of the blood, and they will be part of the immune response to foreign substances in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Most lymphocytes will be small, only slightly larger than erythrocytes, with a nucleus that will occupy most of the cell. Some will be larger and have more abundant cytoplasm that will contain a few granules. Lymphocytes will be sluggishly motile, and their paths of migration outside of the bloodstream will be different from

those of granulocytes and monocytes. Lymphocytes will be found in large numbers in the lymph glands, spleen, thymus, tonsils, and lymphoid tissue of the gastrointestinal tract. They will enter the circulation through lymphatic channels that drain principally into the thoracic lymph duct, which has a connection with the venous system. Unlike other blood cells, some lymphocytes will be able to leave and reenter the circulation, surviving for about one year or more. The principal paths of recirculating lymphocytes will be through the spleen or lymph glands. Lymphocytes will freely leave the blood to enter lymphoid tissue, passing barriers that prevent the passage of other blood cells. When they will be stimulated by antigen and certain other agents, some lymphocytes will be activated and will become capable of cell division (mitosis).

PLATELETS AND SERUM

The blood platelets are the smallest cells of the blood, averaging about 2 to 4 μm in diameter. Although much more numerous (150000 to 400000 per cubic millimetre) than the white cells, they occupy a much smaller fraction of the volume of the blood because of their relatively minute size. Like the red cells, they lack a nucleus and are incapable of cell division (mitosis), but they have a more complex metabolism and internal structure than have the red cells. When seen in fresh blood they will appear spheroid, but they will have a tendency to extrude hairlike filaments from their membranes, in which case they will be cell-like, half-moon-like structures. They will adhere to each other but not to red cells and white cells. Tiny granules within platelets contain substances important for the clot-promoting activity of platelets.



The function of the platelets is related to hemostasis, the prevention and control of bleeding. When the endothelial surface (lining) of a blood vessel will be injured, several “specific mechanisms” will combine and trigger the “COMBAT”, the process of “HEALING” in order to restore the vessel to the functionnal state without damage. Platelets in large

numbers immediately will attach to the injured surface and to each other, forming a tenaciously adherent mass of platelets. The effect of the platelet response will be to stop the bleeding and to form the site of the developing blood clot, or thrombus. If platelets are absent, this important defense reaction cannot occur, and protracted bleeding from small wounds (prolonged bleeding time) results.[647] The normal resistance of capillary membranes to leakage of red cells will be dependent upon platelets. Severe

---

[647] To avoid finding yourself, through the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear, in the absence of platelets, you must regularly consume honey. Honey is the symbol of purification; it is a natural by-product from flower nectar and the aero-digestive tract of the honey bee. It has a complex chemical and biochemical composition including sugars, proteins, amino acids, phenolics, vitamins and minerals. Honey is a natural medicinal agent with antioxidant, anti-bacterial, antifungal, anti-malarial and anti-tumor properties.

deficiency of platelets will reduce the resistance of the capillary walls, and abnormal bleeding from the capillaries occurs, either spontaneously or as the result of minor injury. Platelets also will contribute substances essential for the normal coagulation[648] of the blood, and they will cause the shrinking, or retraction, of a clot after it has been formed.

Platelets will be formed in the bone marrow by segmentation of the cytoplasm (the cell substance other than the nucleus) of cells known as megakaryocytes, the largest cells of the marrow. Within the marrow the abundant granular cytoplasm

---

[648] Coagulation, also known as clotting, is the process by which blood changes from a liquid to a gel, forming a blood clot. It potentially results in hemostasis, the cessation of blood loss from a damaged vessel, followed by repair. The "specific mechanism of coagulation" involves activation, adhesion and aggregation of platelets, as well as deposition and maturation of fibrin.

of the megakaryocyte will divide into many small segments that break off and will be released as platelets into the circulating blood. After about 10 days in the circulation, platelets will be removed and destroyed. There will be no reserve stores of platelets except in the spleen, in which platelets will occur in higher concentration than in the peripheral blood. Some platelets will be consumed in exerting their hemostatic effects, and others, reaching the end of their life span, will be removed by reticuloendothelial cells (any of the tissue phagocytes). The rate of platelet production will be controlled but not so precisely as the control of red cell production. A hormonelike substance called thrombopoietin is the chemical mediator that regulates the number of platelets in the blood by stimulating an increase in the number and growth of megakaryocytes, thus controlling the rate of platelet production.

Blood Serum is the fluid and solute component of blood which does not play a role in the "specific mechanism of coagulation". Serum will include all proteins not used in blood coagulation; all electrolytes, antibodies, antigens, hormones; and any exogenous substances. Serum does not contain white blood cells (leukocytes), red blood cells (erythrocytes), platelets, or coagulation factors.

All of these, the blood vessels and red blood cells, white blood cells, plasma, serum and platelets inside the blood vessels and the many "specific processes", were designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" in great detail and in order to manifest a metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment" defined by the

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”: a true masterpiece of divine engineering.

In “slow motion”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was sewing the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”; directly creating the layers of structures and organs of that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, to match those that would acquire “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” when they approach the end of physical adolescence, and directly sewing this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” into existence. In “slow motion”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was manifesting into existence all these smallest details of the metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, for the purpose

that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", disciples of obscurity and who were present and watching the accomplishment of this work of "divine surgery", can understand who they are themselves, how they came into existence and the purpose of the tasks that had been assigned to them.[649]

The diffusion of oxygen and other nutrients from the blood to cells, tissues and organs, will take place through the capillaries. They will also return blood that is poor in oxygen and nutrients to this inverted cone-shaped red viscera. The capillary networks will

---

[649] Do you think that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", disciples of obscurity, who declared themselves to be "gods" and who were present and watching the accomplishment of this work of "divine surgery", understood anything of what "THE DIVINE FORCE" was demonstrating in front of them? Read on in the following chapters and observe their behavior and you will have the answer to such question by yourself.

be at the end of the arteries and at the beginning of the veins.

Understanding the flow of blood through the cardiovascular system is like reading a road map. Think of red blood cells as vehicles on a busy highway. You can easily follow their journey through the heart and in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

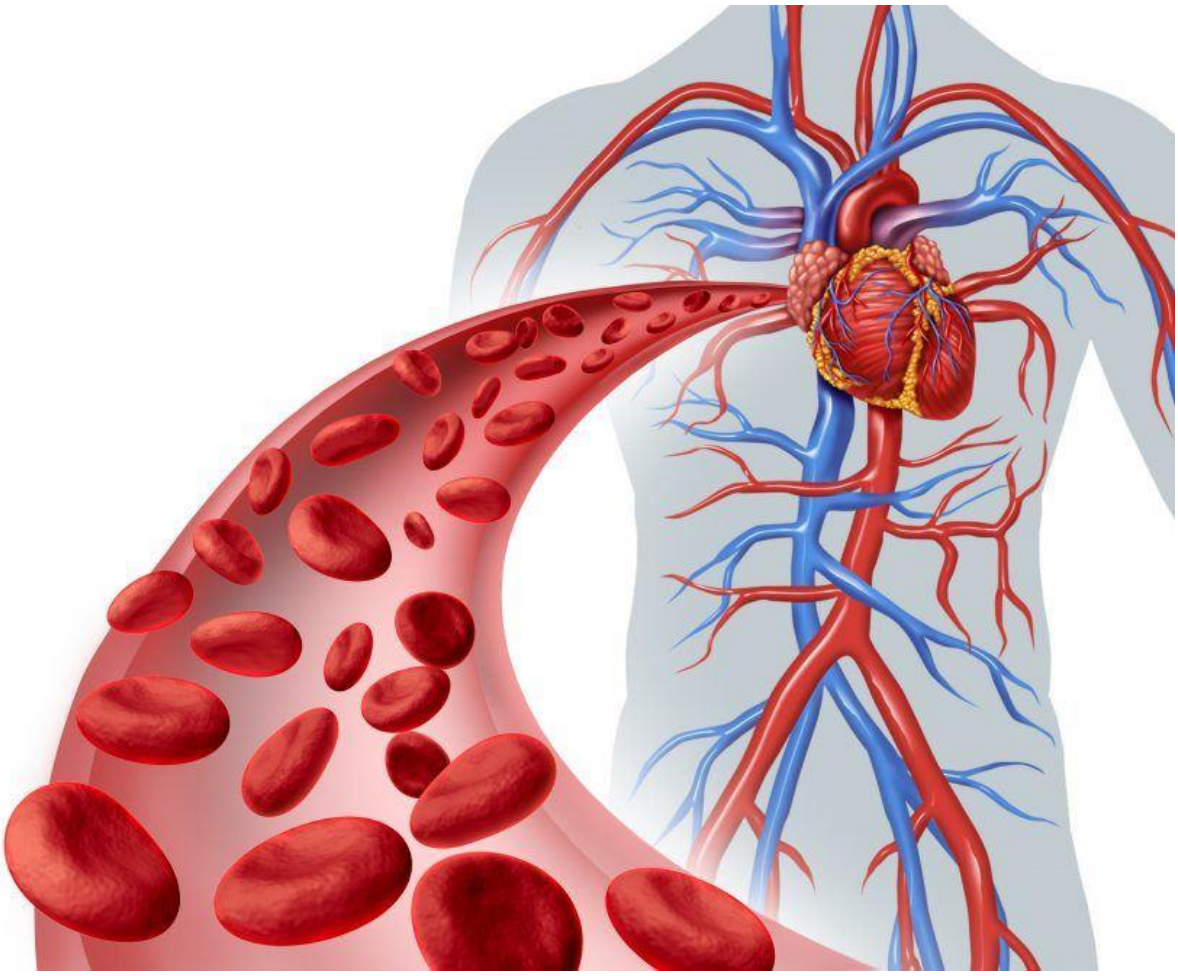
Healthy and richly oxygenated blood cells will begin their journey on the road to the cardiovascular system leaving the left ventricle. After this ventricle has contracted, the blood there will get the green light to enter the aorta through the aortic valve.

The aorta is the most voluminous artery of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and constitutes a motorway of choice for the transport of blood. Due to high pressure and the thickness of the arterial muscle

walls, blood will quickly pass into the aorta which will end in smaller arterial branches. These are exits through which the blood will leave this communication channel to go to different areas of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The pathways followed by blood will narrow as they move away from the heart, like highways that become avenues, then increasingly narrow neighborhood streets. The same is true of the arteries which will lead to smaller vessels which, in turn, will be connected to the capillaries. These very thin vessels will surround vital organs and tissues, while supplying them with nutrients and oxygen.

When they reach their final destination, the red blood cells will have to make the return journey to the heart and lungs, at a rate much slower compared to their accelerated passage through the aorta.



While the arteries are like a “highway” for transporting blood, the veins are more like a “side road”. Due to lower pressure, the speed limit is lower than in the arteries. These last ones will be able to quickly propel the blood in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” thanks to their tight structure.

It is different with larger and looser veins. The blood will flow there very slowly to engage in the direction of the heart in the circulation coming from everywhere in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

All venous blood will enter the heart through the lower or upper vena cava. The blood in the lower part of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” will go to the lower vena cava, the larger vein of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, while the blood in the upper part of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” will be channeled to the superior vena cava. Each of the cellar veins empties into the right atrium of the heart.

This cavity will collect blood to propel it into the right ventricle through the tricuspid valve. Rapidly expelled from the right ventricle, blood travels to the pulmonary artery through the half-moon shaped pulmonary valve.

Once in the pulmonary artery, blood will flow through the lungs, using the capillary network to replenish its oxygen stores. The blood will then be redirected to the heart through the pulmonary vein to end up in the left atrium. The bicuspid valve is the last barrier through which blood passes to return to the "highway" of the cardiovascular system and completely repeat the same circuit in the body.

Each milliliter of blood contains an average of 4.5 to 5.5 million red blood cells and 7500 white blood cells. About 2.5 million red blood cells are consumed every second and about 2.5 million new cells are made at the same time.

The time it takes for the blood to travel through the entire blood network when the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is at rest is one minute. Circulation can speed up during exercise and the

blood can then travel 4 to 6 times through the entire blood system in one minute.

The blood will not circulate at the same speed everywhere in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”: at the exit of the heart, it will engage in the aorta at the speed of 33 cm per second, then slows down until 0.3 cm per second when it reaches the capillaries. This speed of 33 cm per second marks the beginning of the mission of the blood through the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

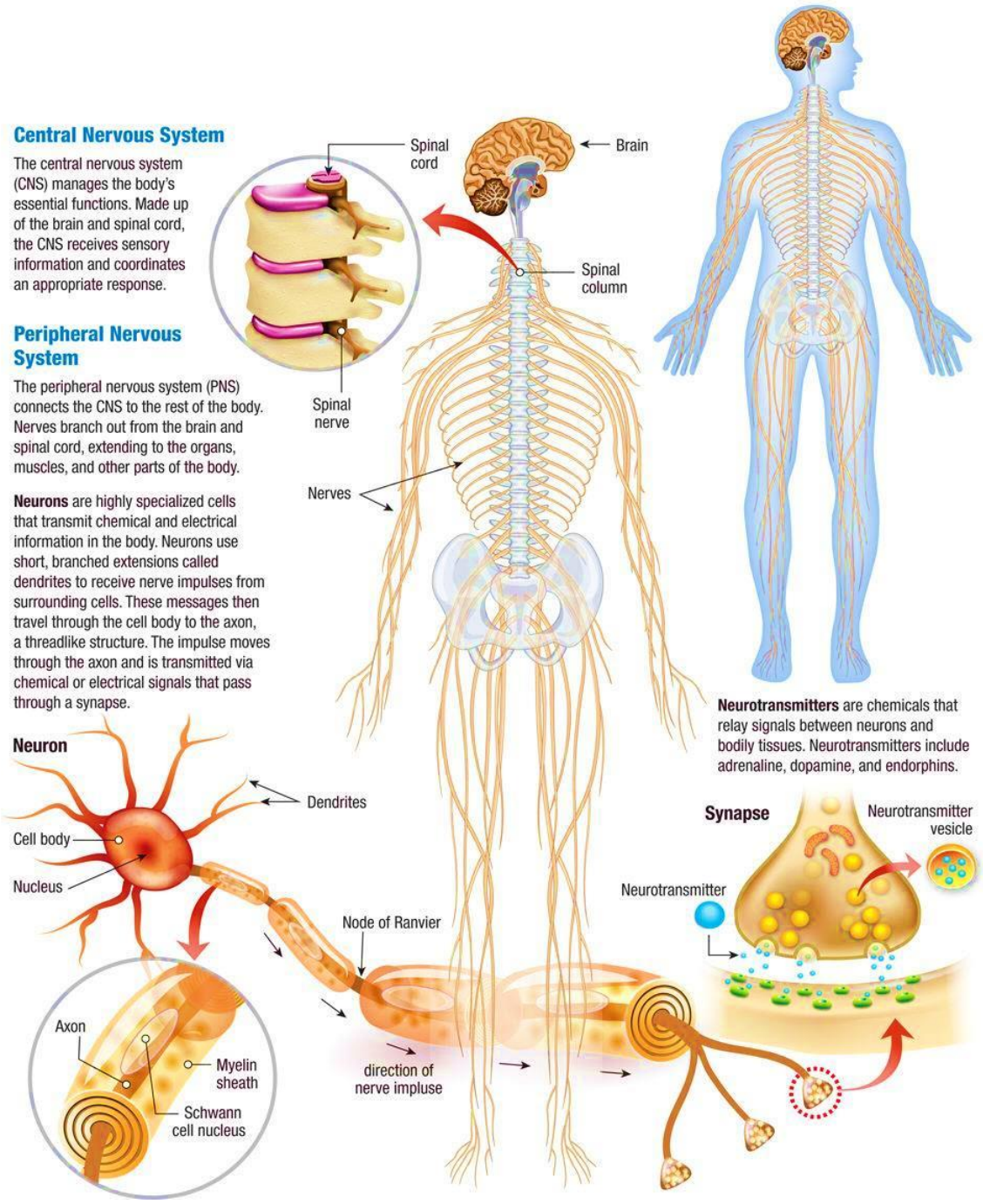
In “slow motion”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was building this cardiovascular system of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” up to the least details as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the anatomy of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, directly creating the layers of structures and organs of that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, to match those that would acquire “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” when they approach the end of physical adolescence, and directly sewing this

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" into existence. The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present could see by themselves the complexity of the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" was accomplishing: the finest and most detailed demonstration of the application, to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement".

THE NERVOUS SYSTEM

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE NERVOUS SYSTEM INFOGRAPHIC



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE NERVOUS SYSTEM DESCRIPTION

In order to allow the prehension of the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", external and immediate, around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" with several specialized structures. Among these specialized structures are sensory organs, also known as sensory receptors.

Signals (also called stimuli) emitted by the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" are therefore collected differently on the basis of their properties, by these sensory organs and transformed into impulses.

It is so that, a same signal emitted by the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" can be collected by different structures of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The nervous system in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which is in the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", is the complex network of "specific nerves" and specialized cells known as neurons.

As we have indicated already, these "specific nerves" — which are actually structures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will build from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", and which are receivers and transmitters of signals — are in contact with the

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and allow to facilitate the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals) both between the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which itself will be in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", and the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and between that "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

The "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be made of approximately 60% water. 40% of this water will be found inside the cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and in a substance called intracellular fluid. The remainder will be found outside the cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and in areas such

as blood, spinal fluid and between cells, in a substance called extracellular fluid. The amount of water in the intracellular fluid and extracellular fluid will be affected by their concentration of electrolytes[650], especially potassium and sodium. Potassium will be the main electrolyte in the intracellular fluid, and it will determine the amount of water inside the cells. Conversely, sodium will be the main electrolyte in the extracellular fluid, and it will determine the amount of water outside the cells.

---

[650] Broadly speaking, liquid mixtures can be classified as either solutions of electrolytes or solutions of nonelectrolytes. Electrolytes are substances that can dissociate into electrically charged particles called ions, while nonelectrolytes consist of molecules that bear no net electric charge. Thus an electrolyte conducts electric current as a result of a dissociation into positively and negatively charged particles called ions, which migrate toward and ordinarily are discharged at the negative and positive terminals (cathode and anode) of an electric circuit, respectively.

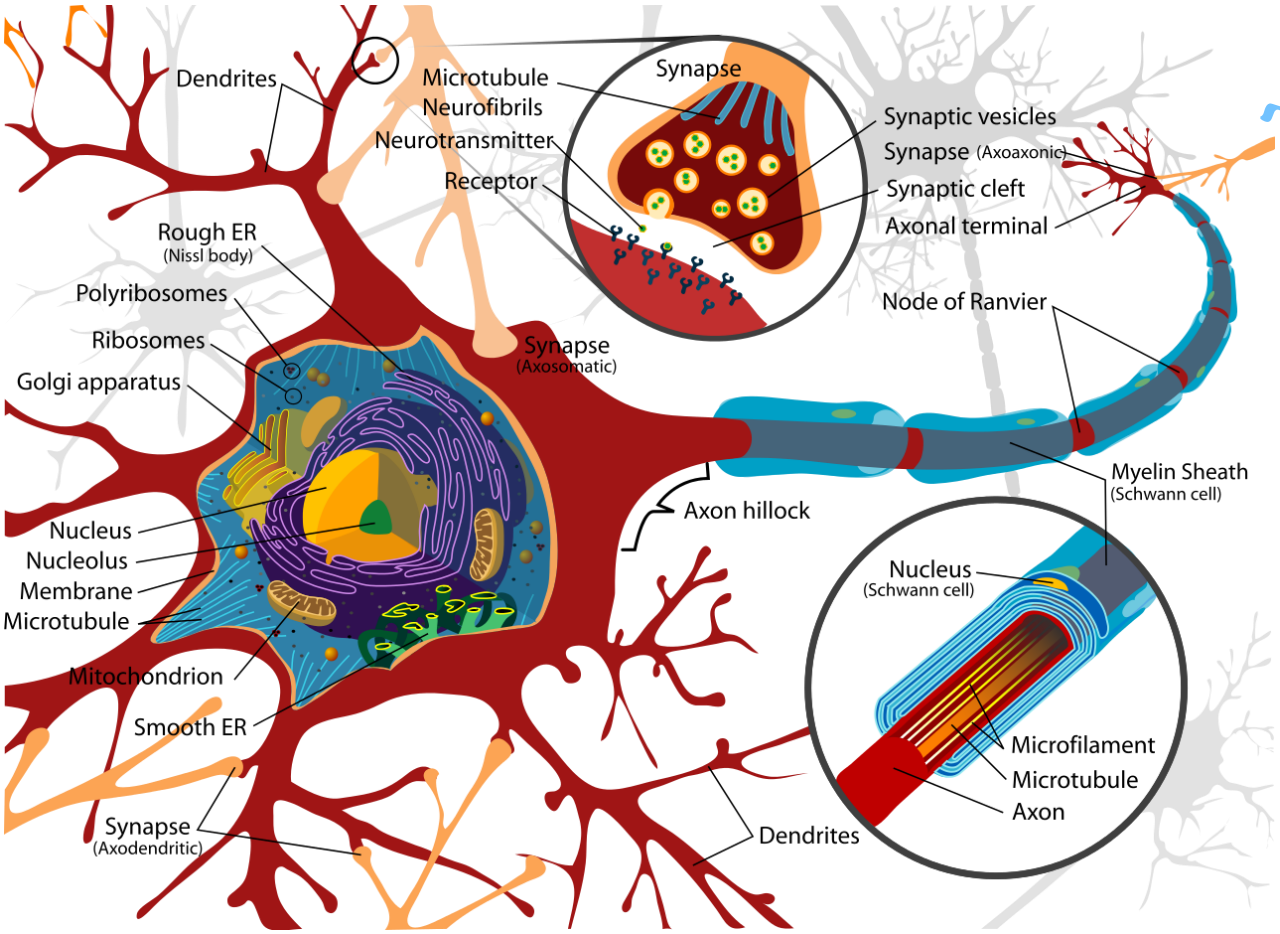


Figure: multipolar neuron cell diagram.

The nervous system contains two main categories or types of cells: neurons and glial cells. The neuron, or nerve cell, is the smallest living part of the nervous system responsible for the transmission of nerve impulses.

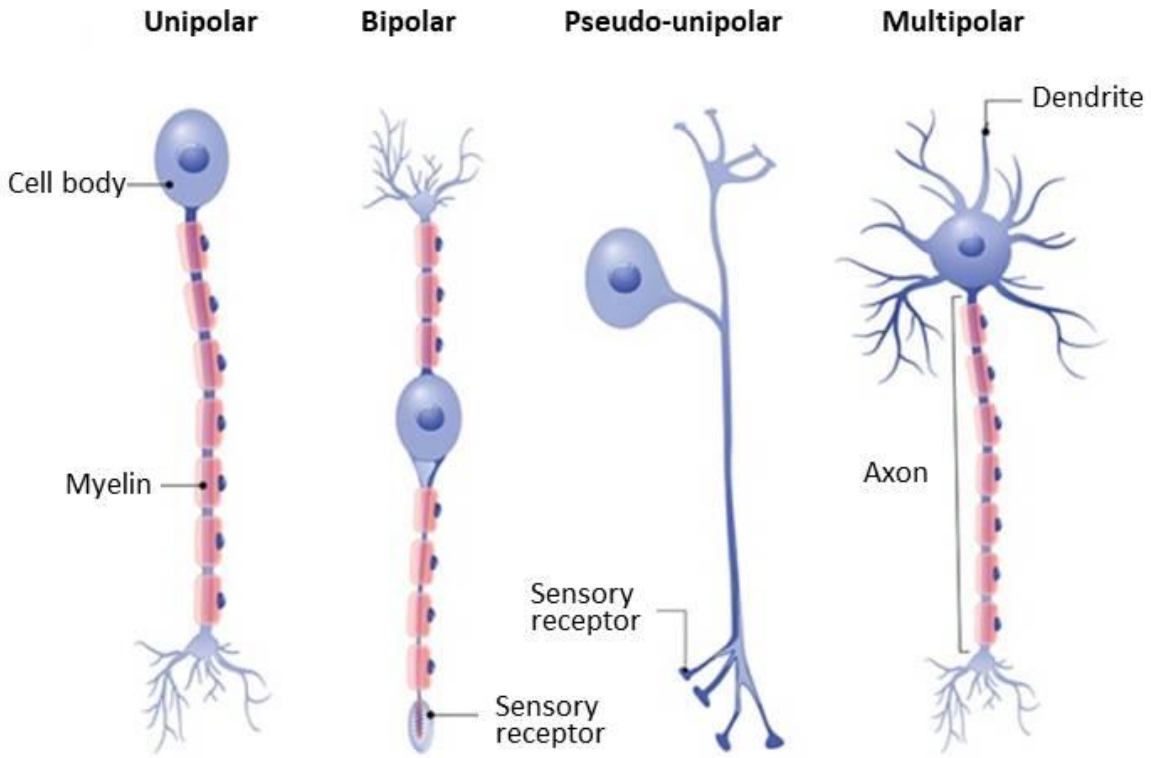


Figure: neuron cell types

Nerve impulses are generated by sodium ions moving into cells and potassium ions moving out of cells. The movement of ions changes the voltage of the cell, which activates a nerve impulse. A drop in blood levels of potassium can affect the ability of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" to generate a nerve impulse. It is the main component of nervous tissue

and it communicates with other cells via specialized connections called synapses.

There are billions of neurons everywhere in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". There are several forms of neurons, but they all have three basic structures: the axon, the cell body and the dendrites.

Axons are unique to each neuron. The length of the axon is very variable from one neuron to another, so that it is absent in some, while in others it is nearly one meter. These long axons are called neurofibers or nerve fibers. At its extremities, the neuron is linked on the one hand to the cell body by the implantation cone and on the other hand, it branches out, but usually maintains a constant diameter, in order to transmit nerve impulses (via neurotransmitters) to one or more neurons, or a motor structure. The nerve impulse moves in the neuron's membrane. To limit

the loss of influx, the axons are covered with an insulating sheath called myelin sheath. The axon leaves the soma at a swelling called the axon hillock, and travels for as far as 1 meter in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". At the farthest tip of the branches of the axon are axon terminals, where the neuron can transmit a signal across the synapse to another cell.

The cell body, also called pericaryon or soma, is the central part of the neuron. It is delimited by the cell membrane and it contains the cytoplasm and nucleus. The soma of a neuron can vary from 4 to 100 micrometers in diameter. As it contains the nucleus, most protein synthesis will occur in there. The nucleus can range from 3 to 18 micrometers in diameter. It contains the usual organelles found in a cell, with the exception of centrioles. The cell body is

the place in the cell where the materials needed to create new dendritic and axonal extensions are created during the embryonic phase. Finally, the cell body also generally participates directly in the reception of information by other neurons.

The dendrites, which are counted by the hundreds, are small branches around the cell body. They form a very branched tree of plasma prolongations near the cell body. It is the receptor structure of nerve impulses, neurotransmitters, and stimuli from other neurons. The point of contact between two neurons, which is in fact a very narrow space where neurotransmitters are released, is called a synapse. The received signals are transmitted to the cell body.

Neurons will typically be classified into three types based on their function. Sensory neurons will respond to stimuli such as touch, sound, or light that affect the

cells of the sensory organs, and they will send signals to the spinal cord or to the brain. Motor neurons will receive signals from the brain and from spinal cord to control everything from muscle contractions to glandular output. Interneurons will connect neurons to other neurons within the same region of the brain or spinal cord. A group of connected neurons is called a neural circuit.

Most neurons will receive signals via the dendrites and soma and send out signals down the axon. At the majority of synapses, signals will cross from the axon of one neuron to a dendrite of another. However, synapses can connect an axon to another axon or a dendrite to another dendrite.

The signaling process will be partly electrical and partly chemical. Neurons are electrically excitable, due to maintenance of voltage gradients across their

membranes. If the voltage changes by a large enough amount over a short interval, the neuron will generate an “all-or-nothing” electrochemical pulse called an “action potential”. This potential will travel rapidly along the axon, and will activate synaptic connections as it will reach them. Synaptic signals may be excitatory or inhibitory, increasing or reducing the net voltage that reaches the soma.

In most cases, neurons will be generated by neural stem cells during brain development and childhood phase of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Neurogenesis will largely cease during adulthood phase of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” in most areas of the brain.

Glial cells (named from the Greek word for “glue”) are non-neuronal cells that provide support and nutrition, maintain homeostasis, form myelin, and

participate in signal transmission in the nervous system. The functions of the glial cells are: to support neurons and hold them in place; to supply nutrients to neurons; to insulate neurons electrically; to destroy pathogens and remove dead neurons; and to provide guidance cues directing the axons of neurons to their targets. A very important set of glial cell (the oligodendrocytes) will generate layers of a fatty substance called myelin, which will wrap around axons and will provide electrical insulation that allows them to transmit signals much more rapidly and efficiently.

THE NERVOUS SYSTEM

The nervous system in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will serve many purposes. It will act as:

1. The interface of communication between the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which itself will be in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and which will wear this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

2. The "grid" on which the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" has been fastened through "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Binding Sites" — which are segments of the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier", which bind to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to keep the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in position —, allowing the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to act as container of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" (the living "energy" that flows freely inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment").

3. The "sensory grid system" that uses well defined "specific wavelength", as defined and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", for the prehension of both the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" and the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", external and immediate, around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[651]

As we have indicated already, it is the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" (in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and) that will be contained in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" (in the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment"

[651] When this "sensory grid system" detects changes of various kinds from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", people have come to designate the component of this "sensory grid system" that detects changes from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" as the "sixth sense", the "radar system" of the human creature.

defined by the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"), in this model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which will enliven the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment". This is accomplished through the nervous system functioning as interface of communication. Without this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" is only a lifeless sculpture in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

The critical juncture between the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and the "Specific EARTHLY' Environment" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is determined by the nervous

system of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” will wear.

Neurons are the primary components of the nervous system, along with the glial cells that give them structural and metabolic support. Structurally, the nervous system has two components: the central nervous system and the peripheral nervous system. These two components work together to collect data from the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” internal and external environments, and which will be transmitted to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” for further processing.

THE CENTRAL NERVOUS SYSTEM

The central nervous system is responsible for collecting sensory information which is sent, for further processing, to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”

which itself is in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment".

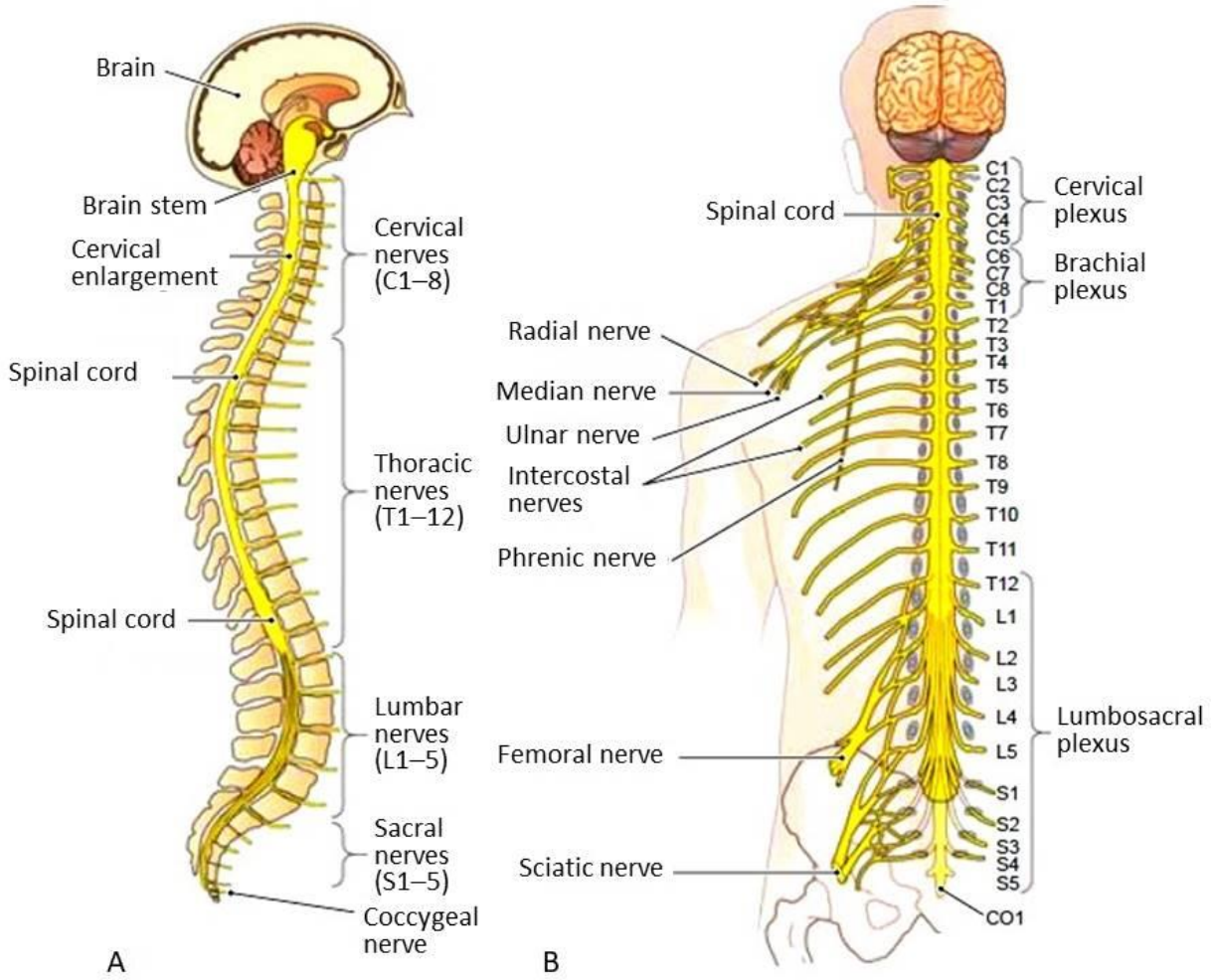


Figure: Spinal cord and spinal nerves. Nerve plexuses (networks) are shown. (A) Lateral view. (B) Posterior view.

The result of such processing by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is sent in return to this central nervous system, which will decode it and forward the decoded message through electrochemical stimuli from sensory receptors to appropriate locations of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and at which point the decoded response is manifested into existence in the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment".

This central nervous system consists of two main components: The spinal cord and the organ designated as the "brain". Both are surrounded by protective membranes called the meninges, and both float in a crystal-clear cerebrospinal fluid. The brain is encased in a bony vault, the neurocranium, while the cylindrical and elongated spinal cord, which serves as a conduit for signals between the "brain"

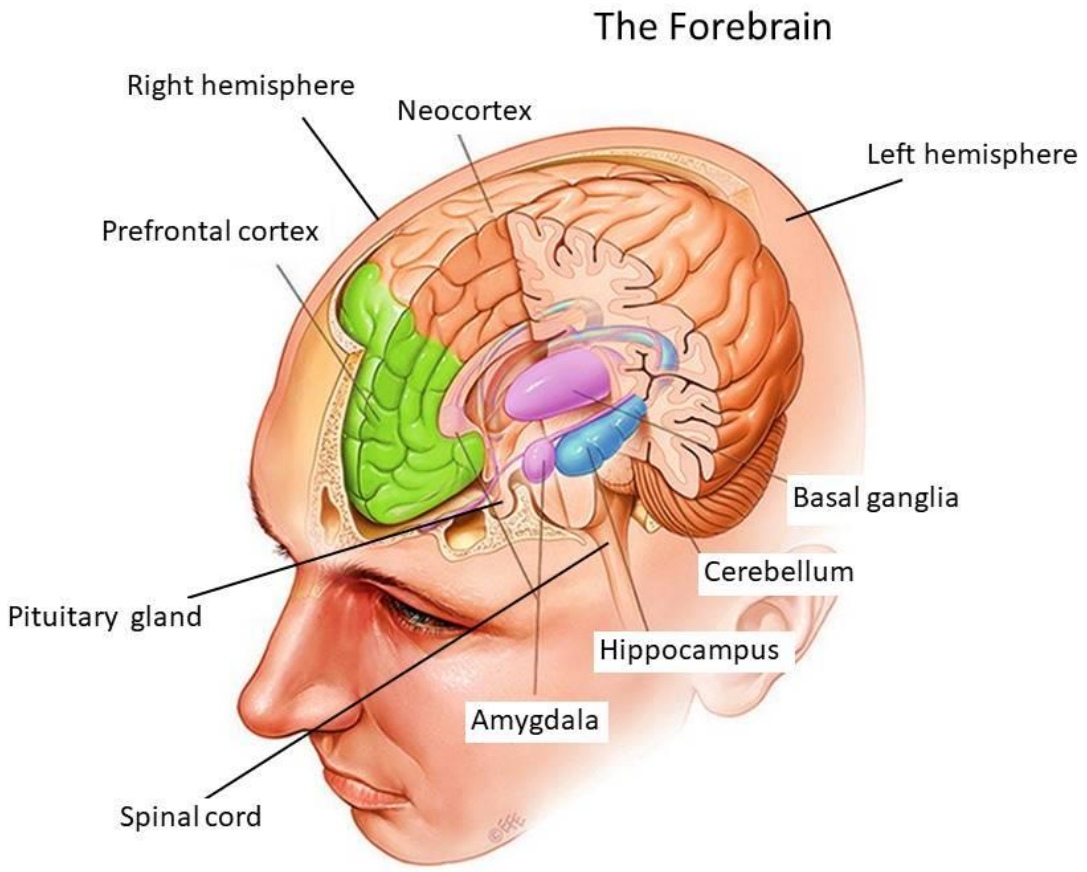
and the remaining parts of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", lies in the vertebral canal, which is formed by successive vertebrae connected by dense ligaments.

THE BRAIN

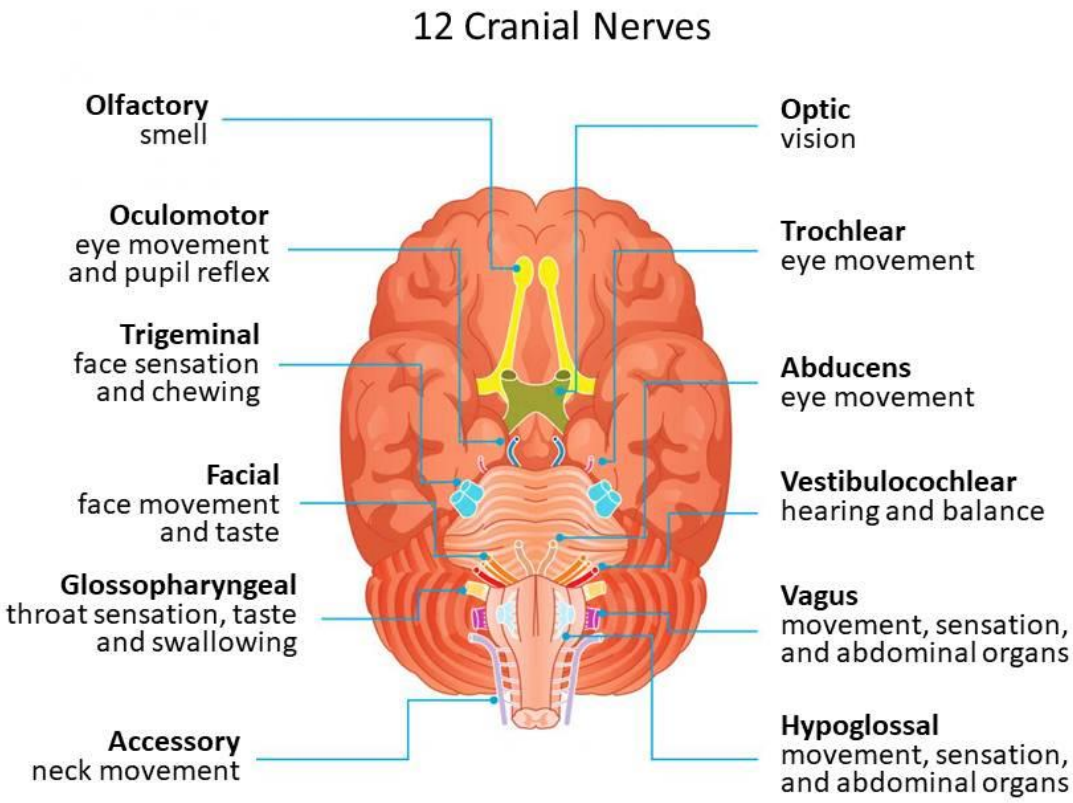
The brain is the organ that will serve as the center of the nervous system. It is located in the head, close to the sensory organs for senses such as vision. It is the most complex organ in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the cerebral cortex will contain approximately 14—16 billion neurons, and the cerebellum will contain approximately 55—70 billion. Each neuron is connected by synapses to several thousand other

neurons. These neurons communicate with one another by means of the axons, the long protoplasmic fibers, which carry trains of signal pulses, also designated as action potentials, to distant parts of the brain or the targeting specific recipient cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".



Physiologically, the brain will exert the centralized control over the other organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It will act on the rest of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" both by generating patterns of muscle activity and by driving the secretion of chemicals called hormones. This centralized control will allow rapid and coordinated responses to changes in the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" immediate and around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Some basic types of responsiveness such as reflexes will be mediated by the spinal cord or peripheral ganglia, but sophisticated purposeful control of behavior based on complex sensory input will require the information integrating capabilities performed through the brain.



The brain in an adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" weighs about 1500 grams and constitutes about 2% of total weight of an adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It consists of three major divisions: (1) the massive paired hemispheres of the cerebrum, (2) the brainstem, consisting of the thalamus, hypothalamus, epithalamus, subthalamus,

midbrain, pons, and medulla oblongata, and (3) the cerebellum.

The cerebrum, derived from the telencephalon, is the largest, uppermost portion of the brain. It is involved with sensory integration, control of voluntary movement, and higher intellectual functions, such as speech and abstract thought. The outer layer of the duplicate cerebral hemispheres is composed of a convoluted (wrinkled) outer layer of gray matter, called the cerebral cortex. Beneath the cerebral cortex is an inner core of white matter, which is composed of myelinated commissural nerve fibres connecting the cerebral hemispheres via the corpus callosum, and association fibres connecting different regions of a single hemisphere. Myelinated fibres projecting to and from the cerebral cortex form a concentrated fan-shaped band, known as the internal capsule. The

internal capsule consists of an anterior limb and a larger posterior limb and is abruptly curved, with the apex directed toward the centre of the brain; the junction is called the genu. The cerebrum also contains groups of subcortical neuronal masses known as basal ganglia.

The cerebral hemispheres are partially separated from each other by a deep groove called the longitudinal fissure. At the base of the longitudinal fissure lies a thick band of white matter called the corpus callosum. The corpus callosum provides a communication link between corresponding regions of the cerebral hemispheres.

Each cerebral hemisphere supplies motor function to the opposite, or contralateral, side of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" from which it receives sensory input. In other words, the left hemisphere controls

the right half of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and the right hemisphere controls the left half of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Each hemisphere will also receive impulses conveying the senses of touch and vision, largely from the contralateral half of the body, while auditory input will come from both sides. Pathways conveying the senses of smell and taste to the cerebral cortex are ipsilateral (that is, they do not cross to the opposite hemisphere).

THE SPINAL CORD

The spinal cord, as shown in one previous figure, is an elongated cylindrical structure, just about 45 cm long, 1 cm in diameter, weighing a mere 35 g. It extends from the medulla oblongata to a level between the first and second lumbar vertebrae of the

backbone. The terminal part of the spinal cord is called the conus medullaris.

Externally, the spinal cord is protected by 26 bones called vertebrae, which are sandwiched between cartilage disks to cushion the cord from any jarring caused by the movement of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Just like the brain itself, the spinal cord is also protected by three layers of meninges (membranes).

Internally, the spinal cord is composed of long tracts of myelinated nerve fibres (known as white matter) arranged around the periphery of a symmetrical butterfly-shaped cellular matrix of gray matter. The gray matter contains cell bodies, unmyelinated motor neuron fibres, and interneurons connecting either the two sides of the cord or the dorsal and ventral ganglia. Many interneurons have short axons

distributed locally, but some have axons that extend for several spinal segments. Some interneurons may modulate or change the character of signals, while others play key roles in transmission and in patterned reflexes. The gray matter forms three pairs of horns throughout most of the spinal cord: (1) the dorsal horns, composed of sensory neurons, (2) the lateral horns, well defined in thoracic segments and composed of visceral neurons, and (3) the ventral horns, composed of motor neurons. The horns in the front contain motor neurons, which will carry information from the brain and spinal cord to the body of muscles, and will stimulate their movement.

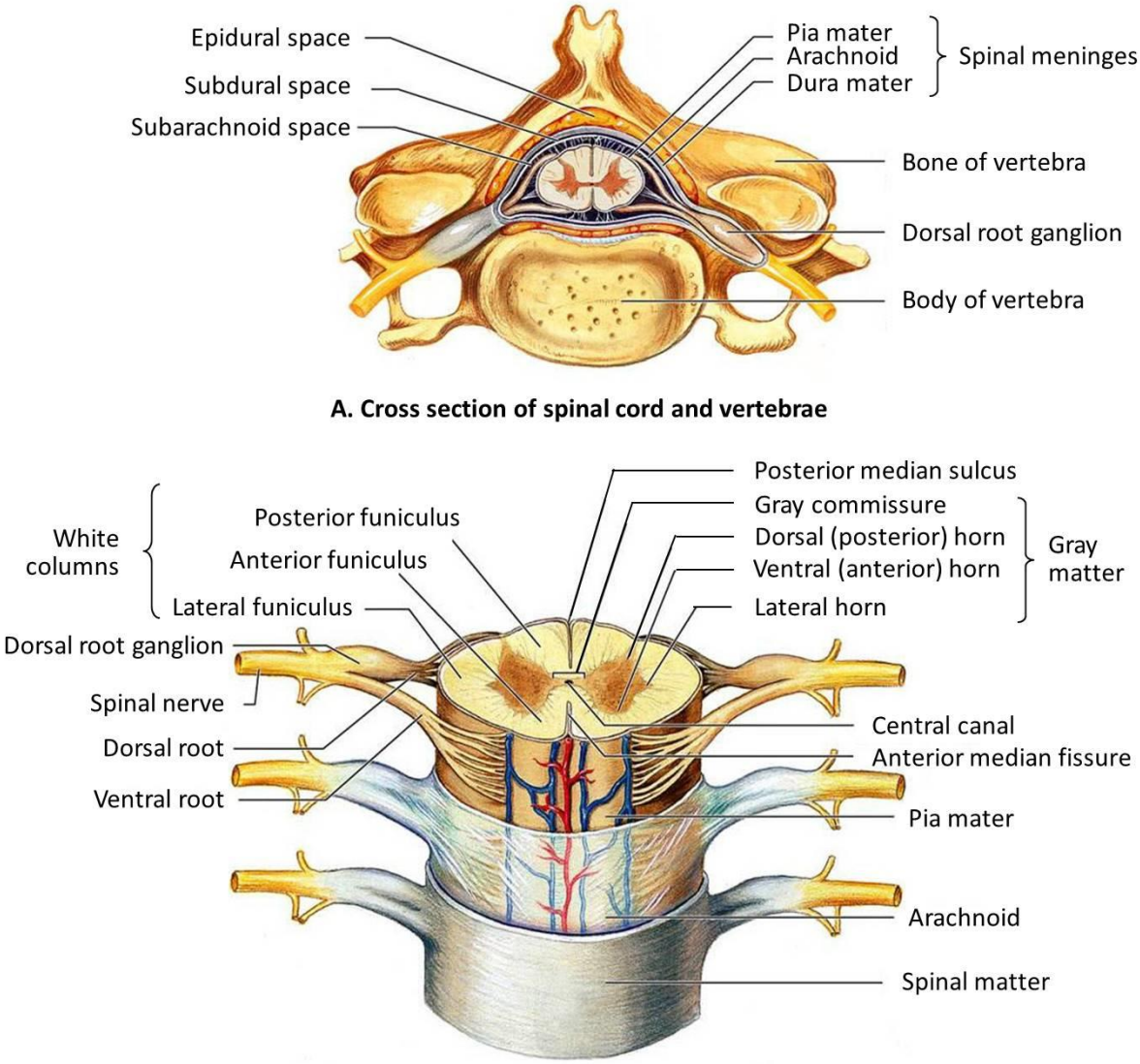


Figure: Cross-section of the spinal cord showing the organization of the gray and white matter. The roots of the spinal nerves are also shown.

The horns in the back contain sensory neurons which will carry sensory information — about, for example,

touch, pressure or pain — from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", back to the spinal cord and the brain. The spinal cord grey matter is enveloped in a column of white matter, which contains axons that allow different parts of the spinal cord to communicate smoothly. These axons will travel in both directions — some will carry signals from parts of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" other than the brain, to the brain, while others will deliver signals from the brain to neurons located elsewhere in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The white matter forming the ascending and descending spinal tracts is grouped in three paired funiculi, or sectors: the dorsal or posterior funiculi, lying between the dorsal horns; the lateral funiculi, lying on each side of the spinal cord between the dorsal-root entry zones and the emergence of the

ventral nerve roots; and the ventral funiculi, lying between the ventral median sulcus and each ventral-root zone.

Two rows of spinal nerves — bundles of axons — emerge on either side of the cord through the bony ridges of the vertebrae. There are 31 pairs of these nerves, each representing a segment of the spinal cord which is further divided into five regions. From top to bottom, these are: 8 cervical (C), 12 thoracic (T), 5 lumbar (L), 5 sacral (S), and 1 coccygeal (Coc).

SPINAL NERVES

Spinal nerve roots emerge via intervertebral foramina; lumbar and sacral spinal roots, descending for some distance within the subarachnoid space before reaching the appropriate foramina, produce a group of nerve roots at the conus medullaris known

as the cauda equina. Two enlargements of the spinal cord are evident: (1) a cervical enlargement (C5 through T1), which provides innervation for the upper extremities, and (2) a lumbosacral enlargement (L1 through S2), which innervates the lower extremities.

Sensory input from the surface of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", from joint, tendon, and muscle receptors, and from internal organs, will passe centrally through the dorsal roots of the spinal cord. Fibres from motor cells in the spinal cord will exit via the ventral roots and course to their peripheral targets (autonomic ganglia or skeletal muscle). Each spinal nerve is formed by the joining of a dorsal root and a ventral root, and it is the basic structural and functional unit of the peripheral nervous system.

CELLULAR LAMINAE

The gray matter of the spinal cord is composed of nine (9) distinct cellular layers, or laminae, indicated by Roman numerals. Laminae I to V, forming the dorsal horns, will receive sensory input. Lamina VII will form the intermediate zone at the base of all horns. Lamina IX will be composed of clusters of large alpha motor neurons, which will innervate striated muscle, and small gamma motor neurons, which will innervate contractile elements of the muscle spindle. Axons of both alpha and gamma motor neurons emerge via the ventral roots. Laminae VII and VIII will have variable configurations, and lamina VI will be present only in the cervical and lumbosacral enlargements. In addition, cells surrounding the central canal of the spinal cord will form an area often referred to as lamina X.

All primary sensory neurons that enter the spinal cord will originate in ganglia that are located in openings in the vertebral column called the intervertebral foramina. Peripheral processes of the nerve cells in these ganglia will convey sensation from various receptors, and central processes of the same cells will enter the spinal cord as bundles of nerve filaments. Fibres conveying specific forms of sensation will follow separate pathways. Impulses involved with pain and noxious stimuli largely will end in laminae I and II, while impulses associated with tactile sense will end in lamina IV or on processes of cells in that lamina. Signals from stretch receptors (i.e., muscle spindles and tendon organs) will end in parts of laminae V, VI, and VII; collaterals of these fibres associated with the stretch reflex will project into lamina IX.

Virtually all parts of the spinal gray matter will contain interneurons, which will connect various cell groups. Many interneurons will have short axons distributed locally, but some will have axons that extend for several spinal segments. Some interneurons may modulate or change the character of signals, while others will play key roles in transmission and in patterned reflexes.

THE PERIPHERAL NERVOUS SYSTEM

The peripheral nervous system is a channel for the relay of sensory and motor impulses between the central nervous system on one hand and the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" surface, skeletal muscles, and internal organs on the other hand. It is composed of (1) spinal nerves, (2) cranial nerves, and

(3) certain parts of the autonomic nervous system.[652] Unlike the brain and the spinal cord of the central nervous system that are protected by the vertebrae and the skull, the nerves and cells of the peripheral nervous system are not enclosed by bones, and therefore are more susceptible to damage.

As with the central nervous system, the basic cell units of the peripheral central nervous system are neurons (that is, nerve cell bodies and their axons and dendrites) and synapses, the points at which one neuron communicates with the next. Axons of the peripheral nervous system run together in bundles

---

[652] Think of the entire nervous system from the perspective of an electric grid, the central nervous system would represent the powerhouse. The peripheral nervous system would represent long cables that connect the powerhouse to the outlying cities (limbs, glands and organs), of the country designated as "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", to bring them electricity and send information back about their status.

called fibres, and multiple fibres form the nerve, the cable of the electric circuit. The nerves, which also contain connective tissue and blood vessels, reach out to the muscles, glands and organs in the entire "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The cell bodies of peripheral neurons will often be found grouped into clusters that will be called ganglia. On the basis of the type of nerve cell bodies found in ganglia, they will be classified as either sensory (also designated as afferent), motor (also designated as efferent), or mixed nerves (if they contain both sensory and motor characteristics). The afferent nerves, from the Latin "afferre" which means "to bring towards", contain neurons that bring information to the central nervous system. In this case, the afferent are sensory neurons, which have the role of receiving a sensory input — hearing, vision,

smell, taste and touch — and pass the signal to the central nervous system. The efferent nerves, from the Latin "efferre" which means "to bring away from", contain efferent neurons that transmit the signals, originating from the central nervous system, to the organs and muscles of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Sensory ganglia are oval swellings located on the dorsal roots of spinal nerves and on the roots of certain cranial nerves. The sensory neurons making up these ganglia are unipolar. Shaped much like a golf ball on a tee, they have round or slightly oval cell bodies with concentrically located nuclei, and they give rise to a single fibre that undergoes a T-shaped bifurcation, one branch going to the periphery and the other entering the brain or spinal cord. There are

no synaptic contacts between neurons in a sensory ganglion.

Motor ganglia will be associated with neurons of the autonomic nervous system, the part of the nervous system through which the internal organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be controlled and regulated. Many motor ganglia will be located in the sympathetic trunks, two long chains of ganglia stretching along each side of the vertebral column from the base of the skull to the coccyx; these will be referred to as paravertebral ganglia. Prevertebral motor ganglia will be located near internal organs innervated by their projecting fibres, while terminal ganglia will be found on the surfaces or within the walls of the target organs themselves. Motor ganglia will have multipolar cell bodies, which have irregular shapes and eccentrically located nuclei and which

project several dendritic and axonal processes. Preganglionic fibres originating from the brain or spinal cord will enter motor ganglia, where they will synapse on multipolar cell bodies. These postganglionic cells, in turn, will send their processes to visceral structures.

The peripheral nervous system will connect the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" as a whole to the central nervous system through 31 pairs of spinal nerves, which link to the spinal cord, and 12 pairs of cranial nerves, which link directly to the brain itself. Peripheral nervous system nerves will often extend a great length from the central nervous system to reach the periphery of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The longest nerve in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", the sciatic nerve, originates around the lumbar region of the spine and its

branches reach until the tip of the toes, measuring a meter or more in an adult “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

The peripheral nervous system can be divided into somatic, autonomic and enteric nervous systems, determined by the function of the parts of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” they connect to.

THE SOMATIC NERVOUS SYSTEM

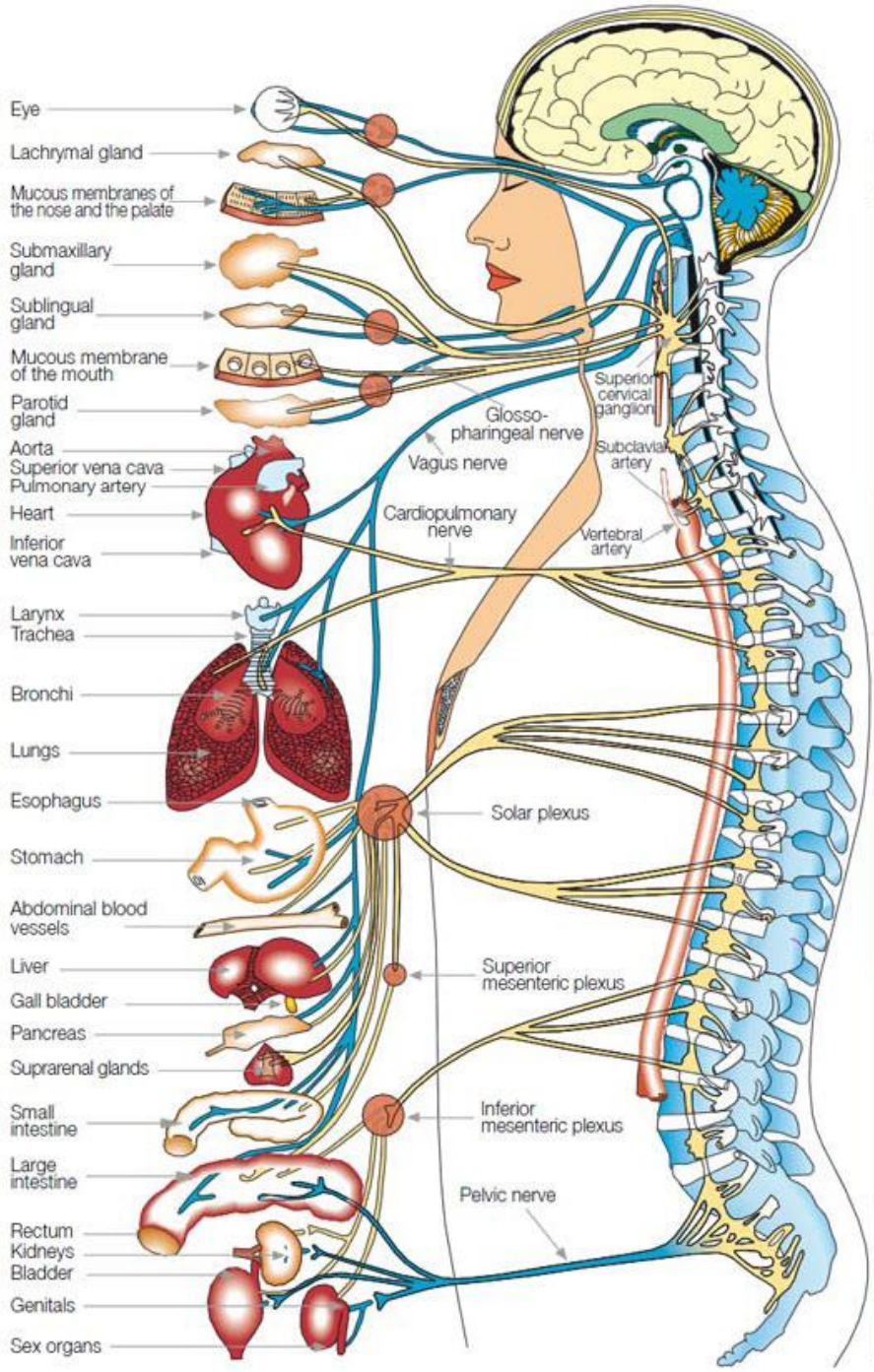
The somatic nervous system, also known as the voluntary nervous system, is the part of the peripheral nervous system responsible for carrying sensory and motor information to and from the central nervous system. It is responsible for transmitting sensory information as well as for voluntary movement. This system contains two major types of neurons:

- Sensory neurons (or afferent neurons), which will carry information from the "specific nerves" to the central nervous system. It is these sensory neurons, which will allow the collection of sensory information and send it to the brain and spinal cord, for further encoding, and the encoded information will be sent to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".
- Motor neurons (or efferent neurons), which will carry the response of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", and which is decoded and sent by the brain and spinal cord to the muscle fibers throughout the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and at which point the decoded response is manifested into existence in the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment".

THE AUTONOMIC NERVOUS SYSTEM

The autonomic nervous system is the part of the peripheral nervous system which is responsible for regulating involuntary functions of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", such as blood flow, heartbeat, digestion, and breathing. In other words, it is the autonomic system that collects data about aspects of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that are usually not under voluntary control. This system will allow such functions to take place without needing to consciously think about them happening.

The autonomic nervous system is regulated by the hypothalamus and is required for cardiac function, respiration, and other reflexes, including vomiting, coughing, and sneezing. It can be divided into sympathetic and parasympathetic nervous systems.



VERTEBRAE	AREAS AND PARTS OF THE BODY
CERVICAL	
C 1	• Back of the head
C 2	• Various areas of the head
C 3	• Side and front of the neck
C 4	• Upper back of the neck
C 5	• Middle of neck and upper part of arms
C 6	• Lower part of neck, arms and elbows
C 7	• Lower part of arms, shoulders
DORSAL	
D 1	• Hands, wrists, fingers, thyroid
D 2	• Heart, its valves and coronary arteries
D 3	• Lungs, bronchial tubes, pleura, chest
D 4	• Gall bladder, common duct
D 5	• Liver, solar plexus
D 6	• Stomach, mid-back area
D 7	• Pancreas, duodenum
D 8	• Spleen, lower mid-back
D 9	• Adrenal glands
D 10	• Kidneys
D 11	• Ureters
D 12	• Small intestine, upper/lower back
LUMBAR	
L 1	• Ilocecal valve, large intestine
L 2	• Appendix, abdomen, upper leg
L 3	• Sex organs, uterus, bladder, knees
L 4	• Prostate gland, lower back
L 5	• Sciatic nerve, lower legs, ankles, feet
SACRO	• Hip bones, buttocks
COXIS	• Rectum, anus

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

These two, the sympathetic and parasympathetic nervous systems, have opposite actions. Sympathetic fibres, located in spinal nerves are responsible for the self-defense response, which is an acute response that takes place in case of an imminent harmful event against the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". To activate this response, the sympathetic fibres will use the neurotransmitter noradrenaline to activate the blood flow in skeletal muscles and lungs, dilating lungs and blood vessels and raise the heart rate.

On the contrary, parasympathetic fibres will regulate resting responses such as heart rate, salivation, lacrimation (secreting tears), digestion, with the only exception being sexual arousal. Parasympathetic motor fibres are found in four of the 12 pairs of cranial nerves.

Although most of the autonomic nervous system responses will be involuntary, they can integrate with the somatic nervous system, which is responsible for the voluntary movements.

THE ENTERIC NERVOUS SYSTEM

The enteric nervous system is the intrinsic nervous system of the gastrointestinal tract. It contains complete reflex circuits that will detect the physiological condition of the gastrointestinal tract, integrate information about the state of the gastrointestinal tract, and provide outputs to control gut movement, fluid exchange between the gut and its lumen, and local blood flow. It is the only part of the peripheral nervous system which will contain extensive neural circuits that are capable of local, autonomous function. The enteric nervous system has extensive, two-way, connections with the central

nervous system, and it will work in concert with the central nervous system to control the digestive system in the context of local and whole body physiological demands. Because of its extent and its degree of autonomy, the enteric nervous system will also be referred to as a second brain. The roles of the enteric nervous system are much more restricted than the actual brain, and so this analogy has limited utility.

The enteric nervous system is composed of thousands of small ganglia that will lie within the walls of the esophagus, stomach, small and large intestines, pancreas, gallbladder and biliary tree, the nerve fibres that connect these ganglia, and nerve fibres that supply the muscle of the gut wall, the mucosal epithelium, arterioles and other effector tissues. Large numbers of neurons will be contained in the enteric nervous system, about 200-600 million in this

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". This is far more neurons than occurs in any other peripheral organ and is similar to the number of neurons in the spinal cord.

The ganglia contain neurons and glial cells, but not connective tissue elements, and in many respects they will be similar in structure to the central nervous system, except that there will be no significant blood-enteric nervous system barrier. Nerve fibre bundles within the enteric nervous system will consist of the axons of enteric neurons, axons of extrinsic neurons that project to the gut wall, and glial cells. Two major sets of ganglia will be found, the myenteric ganglia between the external muscle layers, and the submucosal ganglia. The myenteric plexus will form a continuous network, around the circumference of the gut and extending from the upper esophagus to the

internal anal sphincter. The ganglionated submucosal plexus will be present in the small and large intestines, but will be absent from the esophagus and will contain only very few ganglia in the stomach.

The enteric nervous system originates from neural crest cells that colonise the gut during intra-uterine life. It will become functional in the last third of gestation of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and will continue to develop following birth.

The enteric nervous system will receive inputs from the parasympathetic and sympathetic parts of the nervous system, and the gastrointestinal tract also will receive a plentiful supply of afferent nerve fibres, through the vagus nerves and spinal afferent pathways. Thus, there will be a rich interaction, in both directions, between the enteric nervous system,

sympathetic prevertebral ganglia and the central nervous system.

The gastrointestinal tract also will harbor an extensive endocrine signaling system, and many gastrointestinal functions will be under dual neuronal and endocrine control. Enteric neurons also will interact with the extensive intrinsic immune system of the gastrointestinal tract.

THE TWELVE CRANIAL NERVES

As you would know already, "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" can be considered from different perspectives associated with the events taking place in it. This includes the structural positioning of the twelve redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" or the twelve gates (the six "Entry Gates" and the six "Exit Gates") along the complete flow path of the

"Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", the flow of the products of the work performed by each and all of the seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", the flow of the many others uniquely identified information transported by the flow of "energy", the flow of products that are formed, the flow of products that are consumed, the flow of the unique movement, etc... It is so that "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" can be decomposed along these perspectives and the differents decompositions can be linked together through appropriated relations of adequacy, relations of convenience, which exist between those constitutive perspectives, to form separate unique expressions, which are based on those relations of

adequacy. Such unique expressions will form the basic layout of a unique "entities" or unique "creatures", or "living images" of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", which are expressed into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" and through manifestations by metaphors. The twelve cranial nerves are a manifestation by metaphors of the twelve gates (the six "Entry Gates" and the six "Exit Gates") along the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", from the perspective of the collection and transfer of information from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" wearing that "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" for ultimate processing.

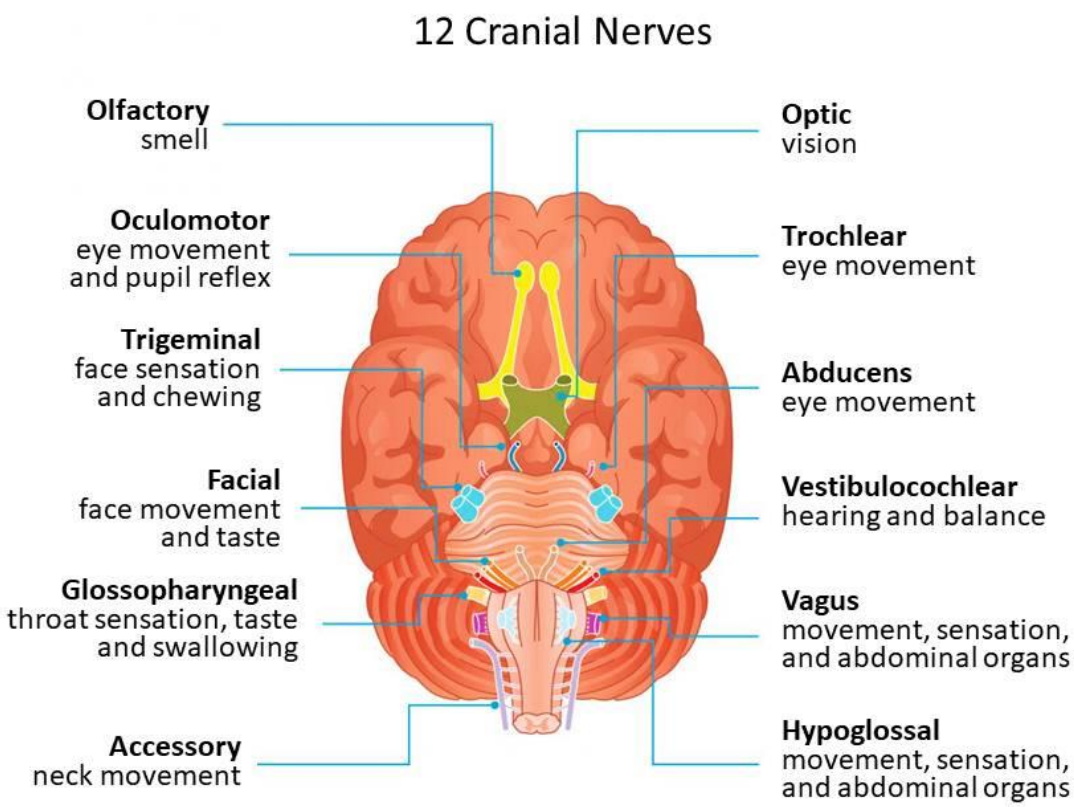
There are 12 pairs of cranial nerves which are linked directly to the brain, without having to pass through the spinal cord. Therefore, these allow sensory information to pass from the organs of the head, such as the ears and eyes, to the brain. These also convey motor information from the brain to these organs, such as giving directions to the mouth to move in order to eat or speak.

All the cranial nerves originate from nuclei in the brain. Two of the cranial nerves, the optic nerve and the olfactory nerve, originate from the cerebrum. The accessory nerve has a nucleus in the spinal cord. The rest of the cranial nerves originate from the brain stem. These can arise from a specific region of the brain stem, either the midbrain, pons, or medulla, or they may arise from a junction between two parts.

The olfactory nerve (CN I) and optic nerve (CN II) originate from the cerebrum. Cranial nerves III – XII arise from the brain stem. They can arise from a specific part of the brain stem (midbrain, pons or medulla), or from a junction between two parts:

- Midbrain — the trochlear nerve (IV) comes from the posterior side of the midbrain. It has the longest intracranial length of all the cranial nerves.
- Midbrain-pontine junction — oculomotor (III).
- Pons — trigeminal (V).
- Pontine-medulla junction — abducens, facial, vestibulocochlear (VI-VIII).
- Medulla oblongata — posterior to the olive: glossopharyngeal, vagus, accessory (IX-XI). Anterior to the olive: hypoglossal (XII).

The functions of the cranial nerves are typically described as being either sensory or motor in function. The sensory cranial nerves are involved with the senses, search as sight, smell, hearing, and touch.



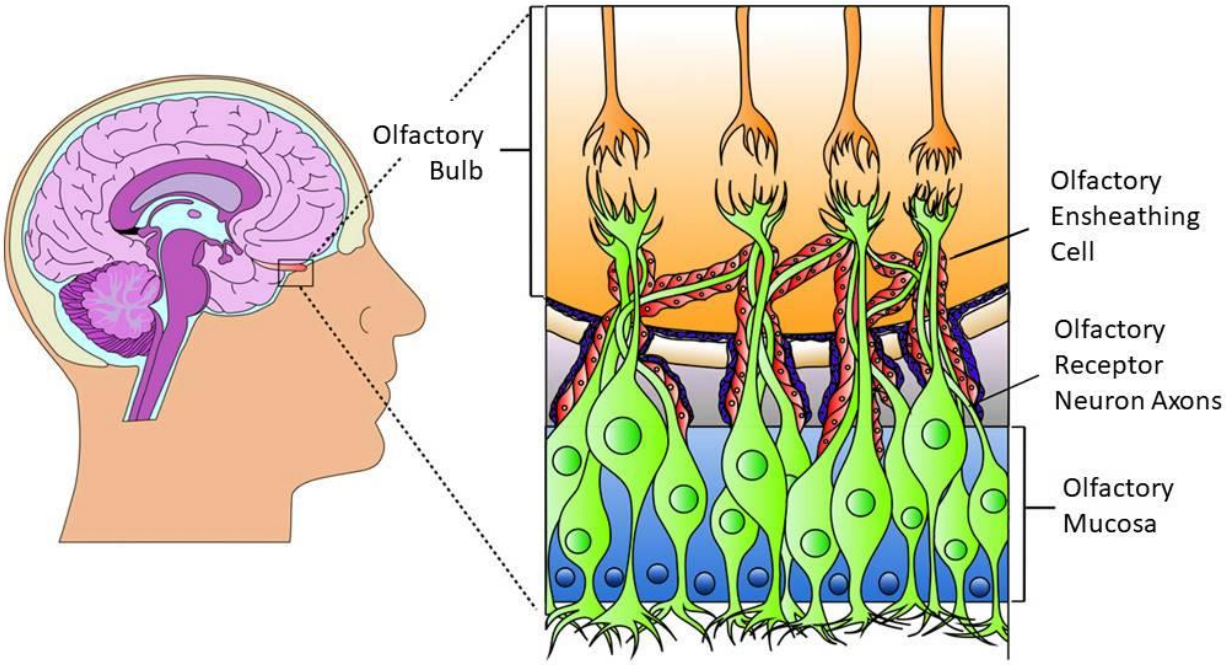
Whereas the motor nerves are responsible for controlling the movements and functions of muscles and glands, cranial nerves supply sensory and motor

information to areas of the head and neck. One nerve, the vagus nerve, extends beyond the neck to the thoracic and abdominal organs.

Each type of cranial nerve either has sensory functions, motor functions, or both. The types of information that cranial nerves transport can all differ. There are seven types of modalities of information that can be sent, with three of these being unique to cranial nerves.

THE OLFACTORY NERVE.— The olfactory nerve (CN I) is the first and shortest cranial nerve. It is a special visceral afferent nerve, which transmits information relating to smell. The olfactory nerve is derived from the olfactory placode (a thickening of the ectoderm layer), which also give rise to the glial cells which support the nerve. The smell molecules in the nasal cavity trigger nerve impulses that pass along

this nerve to the olfactory bulb, then on to limbic areas. The type of modality is sensory, of the special visceral sensory variety. The anatomical course of the olfactory nerve describes the transmission of special sensory information from the nasal epithelium to the primary olfactory cortex of the brain. The olfactory nerves are associated with the function of smell.



The sense of smell is detected by olfactory receptors located within the nasal epithelium. Their axons (fila

olfactoria) assemble into small bundles of true olfactory nerves, which penetrate the small foramina in the cribriform plate of the ethmoid bone and enter the cranial cavity.

Once in the cranial cavity, the fibres enter the olfactory bulb, which lies in the olfactory groove within the anterior cranial fossa. The olfactory bulb is an ovoid structure which contains specialised neurones, called mitral cells. The olfactory nerve fibres synapse with the mitral cells, forming collections known as synaptic glomeruli. From the glomeruli, second order nerves then pass posteriorly into the olfactory tract.

The olfactory tract travels posteriorly on the inferior surface of the frontal lobe. As the tract reaches the anterior perforated substance (an area at the level of

the optic chiasm) it divides into medial and lateral stria:

- Lateral stria — carries the axons to the primary olfactory cortex, located within the uncus of temporal lobe.
- Medial stria — carries the axons across the medial plane of the anterior commissure, where they meet the olfactory bulb of the opposite side.

The primary olfactory cortex sends nerve fibres to many other areas of the brain, notably the piriform cortex, the amygdala, olfactory tubercle and the secondary olfactory cortex. These areas are involved in the memory and appreciation of olfactory sensations.

The sensory function of the olfactory nerve is achieved via the olfactory mucosa. This mucosal layer not only senses smell, but it also detects the more

advanced aspects of taste. It is located in the roof of the nasal cavity and is composed of pseudostratified columnar epithelium which contains a number of cells:

- Basal cells — form the new stem cells from which the new olfactory cells can develop.
- Sustentacular cells — tall cells for structural support. These are analogous to the glial cells located in the central nervous system.
- Olfactory receptor cells — bipolar neurons which consist of two processes:
    - Dendritic process projects to the surface of the epithelium, where they project a number of short cilia, the olfactory hairs, into the mucous membrane. These cilia react to odors in the air and stimulate the olfactory cells.

- Central process (also designated as the axon) projects in the opposite direction through the basement membrane.

THE OPTIC NERVE.— The optic nerve (CN II) is the sensory nerve associated with the function of vision. Visual information from the retinas of the eyes is conveyed to the brain by the optic nerves at the back of the eye. Both optic nerves from the eyes meet to form something called an optic chiasm. At the optic chiasm, signals from both fields of vision are sent to opposite sides of the brain via two separate optic tracts. These signals will then eventually reach the visual cortex at the back of the brain. The type of modality of the optic nerve is sensory, of the special somatic sensory variety.

The optic nerve is developed from the optic vesicle, an outpocketing of the forebrain. The optic nerve can

therefore be considered part of the central nervous system, and examination of the nerve enables an assessment of intracranial health. Due to its unique anatomical relation to the brain, the optic nerve is surrounded by the cranial meninges (not by epi-, peri- and endoneurium like most other nerves).

The anatomical course of the optic nerve describes the transmission of special sensory information from the retina of the eye to the primary visual cortex of

the brain. It can be divided into extracranial (outside the cranial cavity) and intracranial components.

In the extracranial, the optic nerve is formed by the convergence of axons from the retinal ganglion cells. These cells in turn receive impulses from the photoreceptors of the eye (the rods and cones). After its formation, the nerve leaves the bony orbit via the optic canal, a passageway through the sphenoid bone. It enters the cranial cavity, running along the surface of the middle cranial fossa (in close proximity to the pituitary gland).

In the intracranial (The Visual Pathway), within the middle cranial fossa, the optic nerves from each eye unite to form the optic chiasm. At the chiasm, fibres from the nasal (medial) half of each retina cross over to the contralateral optic tract, while fibres from the temporal (lateral) halves remain ipsilateral:

- Left optic tract — contains fibres from the left temporal (lateral) retina, and the right nasal (medial) retina.
- Right optic tract — contains fibres from the right temporal retina, and the left nasal retina.

Each optic tract travels to its corresponding cerebral hemisphere to reach the lateral geniculate nucleus (LGN), a relay system located in the thalamus; the fibres synapse here.

Axons from the LGN then carry visual information via a pathway known as the optic radiation. The pathway itself can be divided into:

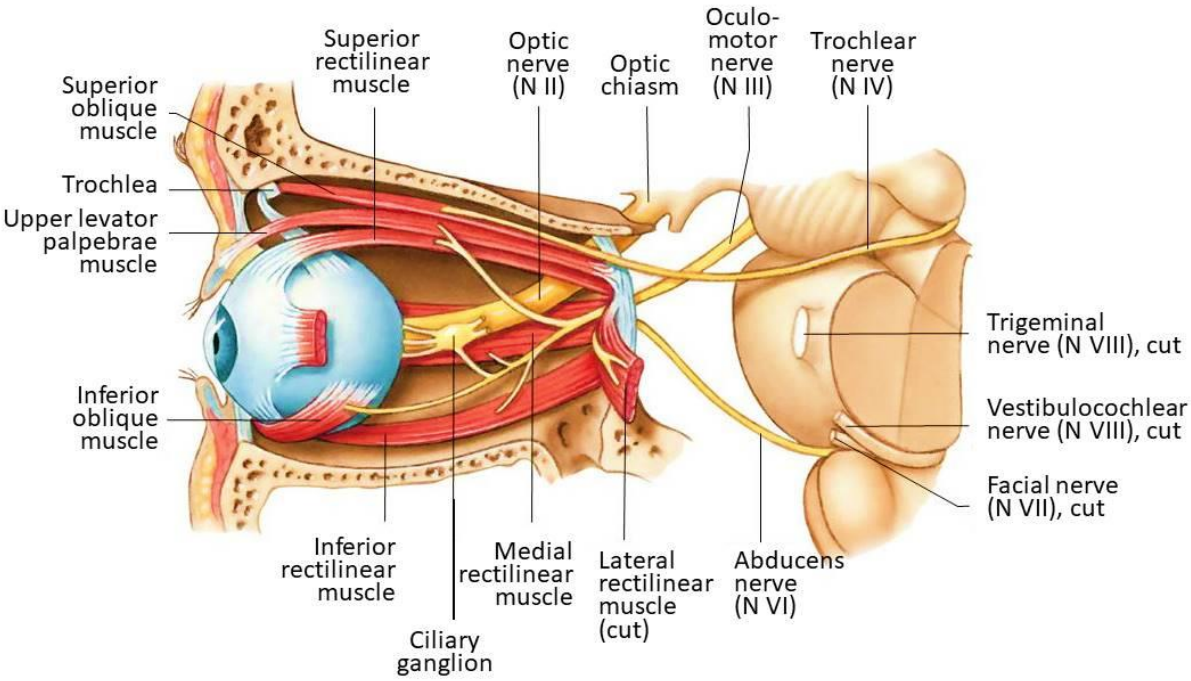
- Upper optic radiation — carries fibres from the superior retinal quadrants (corresponding to the inferior visual field quadrants). It travels through the parietal lobe to reach the visual cortex.

- Lower optic radiation — carries fibres from the inferior retinal quadrants (corresponding to the superior visual field quadrants). It travels through the temporal lobe, via a pathway known as Meyers' loop, to reach the visual cortex.

Once at the visual cortex, the brain processes the sensory data and responds appropriately.

THE OCULOMOTOR NERVE.— The oculomotor nerve is the third cranial nerve (CN III) and it is associated with vision. This nerve provides motor function to most of the muscles around the eyes to help them move and to focus on objects. This nerve also functions in pupillary response to help control the size of the pupils as it responds to light, to dilate and constrict the pupils. This nerve originates from the front of the midbrain, which is part of the brain stem, moving from this area until it reaches the area

of the eye sockets. The modality of this cranial nerve is motor, of the general somatic and general visceral motor variety.



The oculomotor nerve originates from the oculomotor nucleus, which is located within the midbrain of the brainstem, ventral to the cerebral aqueduct. It emerges from the anterior aspect of the midbrain, passing inferiorly to the posterior cerebral artery and superiorly to the superior cerebellar artery. The nerve

then pierces the dura mater and enters the lateral aspect of the cavernous sinus. Within the cavernous sinus, it receives sympathetic branches from the internal carotid plexus. These fibres do not combine with the oculomotor nerve; they merely travel within its sheath. The oculomotor nerve leaves the cranial cavity via the superior orbital fissure. At this point, it divides into superior and inferior branches:

- Superior branch — provides motor innervation to the superior rectus and levator palpabrae superioris. Sympathetic fibres run with the superior branch to innervate the superior tarsal muscle.
- Inferior branch — provides motor innervation to the inferior rectus, medial rectus and inferior oblique. Also supplies pre-ganglionic parasympathetic fibres to the ciliary ganglion,

which ultimately innervates the sphincter pupillae and ciliary muscles.

The oculomotor nerve innervates many of the extraocular muscles. These muscles move the eyeball and upper eyelid.

Superior Branch:

- Superior rectus — elevates the eyeball
- Levator palpabrae superioris — raises the upper eyelid.
- Additionally, there are sympathetic fibres that travel with the superior branch of the oculomotor nerve. They innervate the superior tarsal muscle, which acts to keep the eyelid elevated after the levator palpabrae superioris has raised it.

Inferior Branch:

- Inferior rectus — depresses the eyeball
- Medial rectus — adducts the eyeball
- Inferior oblique — elevates, abducts and laterally rotates the eyeball

THE TROCHLEAR NERVE.— The trochlear nerve (CN IV) is the fourth paired cranial nerve. It is the smallest cranial nerve (by number of axons), yet has the longest intracranial course. It arises from the trochlear nucleus of the brain, emerging from the posterior aspect of the midbrain (it is the only cranial nerve to exit from the posterior midbrain). It runs anteriorly and inferiorly within the subarachnoid space before piercing the dura mater adjacent to the posterior clinoid process of the sphenoid bone.

The nerve then moves along the lateral wall of the cavernous sinus (along with the oculomotor nerve, the abducens nerve, the ophthalmic and maxillary branches of the trigeminal nerve and the internal carotid artery) before entering the orbit of the eye via the superior orbital fissure.

The trochlear nerve innervates a single muscle: the superior oblique, which is a muscle of oculomotion. As the fibres from the trochlear nucleus cross in the midbrain before they exit, the trochlear neurones innervate the contralateral superior oblique.

The tendon of the superior oblique is tethered by a fibrous structure known as the trochlea, giving the nerve its name. Although the mechanism of action of the superior oblique is complex, it is sufficient to understand that the overall action of the superior oblique is to depress and intort the eyeball.

The trochlear nerve controls the superior oblique muscles, which are the muscles that are responsible for downward, outward, and inward eye movements. This nerve travels from the back of the midbrain to the eye sockets where it stimulates these superior oblique muscles. The trochlear nerve is motor in modality, of the general somatic motor variety.

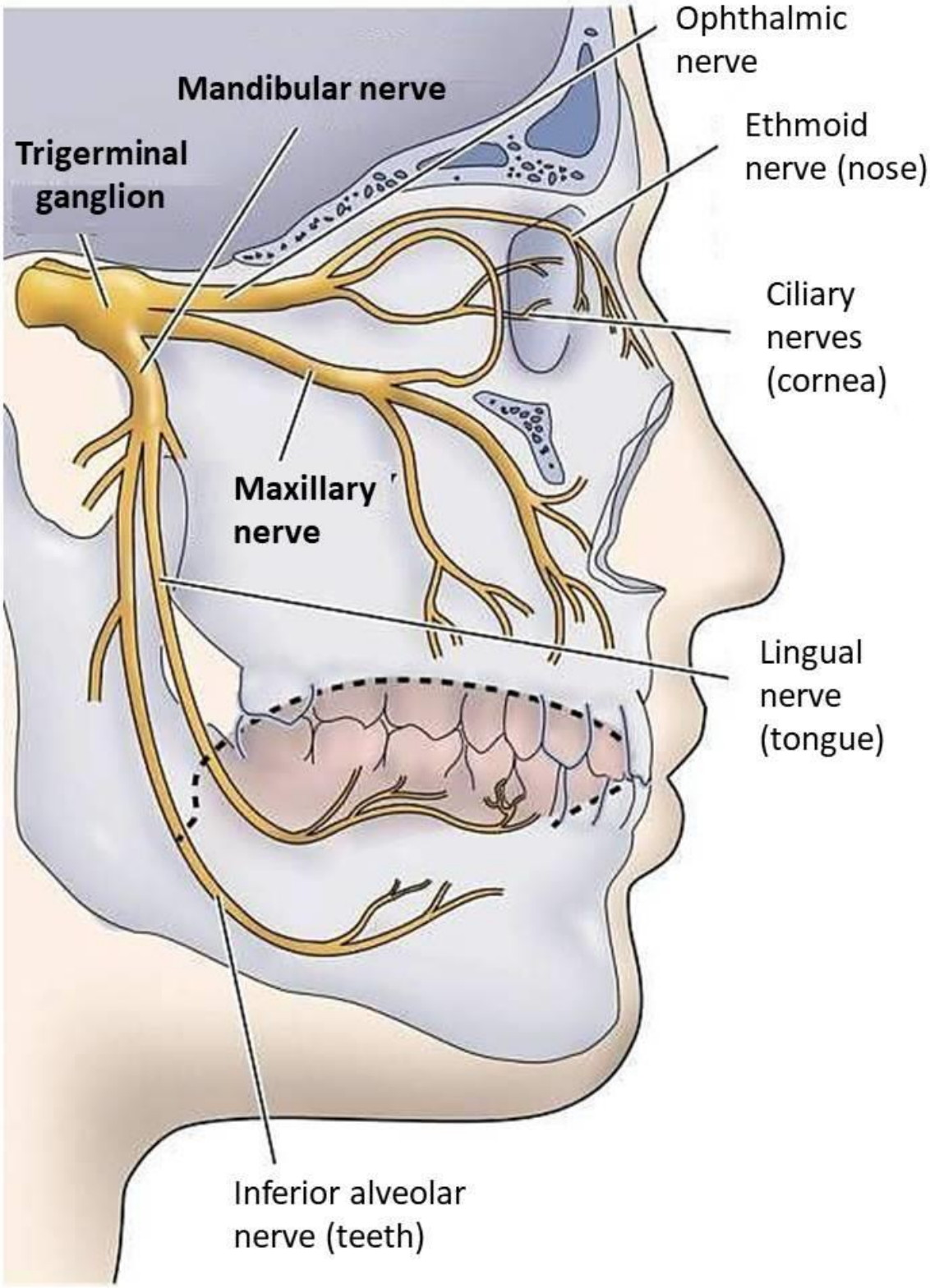
THE TRIGEMINAL NERVE.— The trigeminal nerve (CN V) is the fifth paired cranial nerve. It is also the largest of the cranial nerves and has both sensory and motor functions.

It has three divisions, which are:

- Ophthalmic. The ophthalmic division sends sensory information from the upper part of your face, including your forehead, scalp, and upper eyelids.

- Maxillary. This division communicates sensory information from the middle part of your face, including your cheeks, upper lip, and nasal cavity.
- Mandibular. The mandibular division has both a sensory and a motor function. It sends sensory information from your ears, lower lip, and chin. It also controls the movement of muscles within your jaw and ear.

The trigeminal nerve originates from a group of nuclei, which is a collection of nerve cells, in the midbrain and medulla regions of the brainstem. Eventually, these nuclei form a separate sensory root and motor root.


Ophthalmic nerve
Mandibular nerve
Ethmoid nerve (nose)
Trigerminal ganglion
Ciliary nerves (cornea)
Maxillary nerve
Lingual nerve (tongue)
Inferior alveolar nerve (teeth)

The sensory root of your trigeminal nerve branches into the ophthalmic, maxillary, and mandibular divisions. The motor root of your trigeminal nerve passes below the sensory root and is only distributed into the mandibular division.

THE ABDUCENS NERVE.— The abducens nerve (CN VI) is the sixth paired cranial nerve. The abducens nerve arises from the abducens nucleus in the pons of the brainstem. It exits the brainstem at the junction of the pons and the medulla. It then enters the subarachnoid space and pierces the dura mater to travel in an area known as Dorello's canal. At the tip of petrous temporal bone, the abducens nerve leaves Dorello's canal and enters the cavernous sinus (a dural venous sinus). It travels through the cavernous sinus and enters the bony orbit via the superior orbital fissure. Within the bony orbit, the abducens

nerve terminates by innervating the lateral rectus muscle.

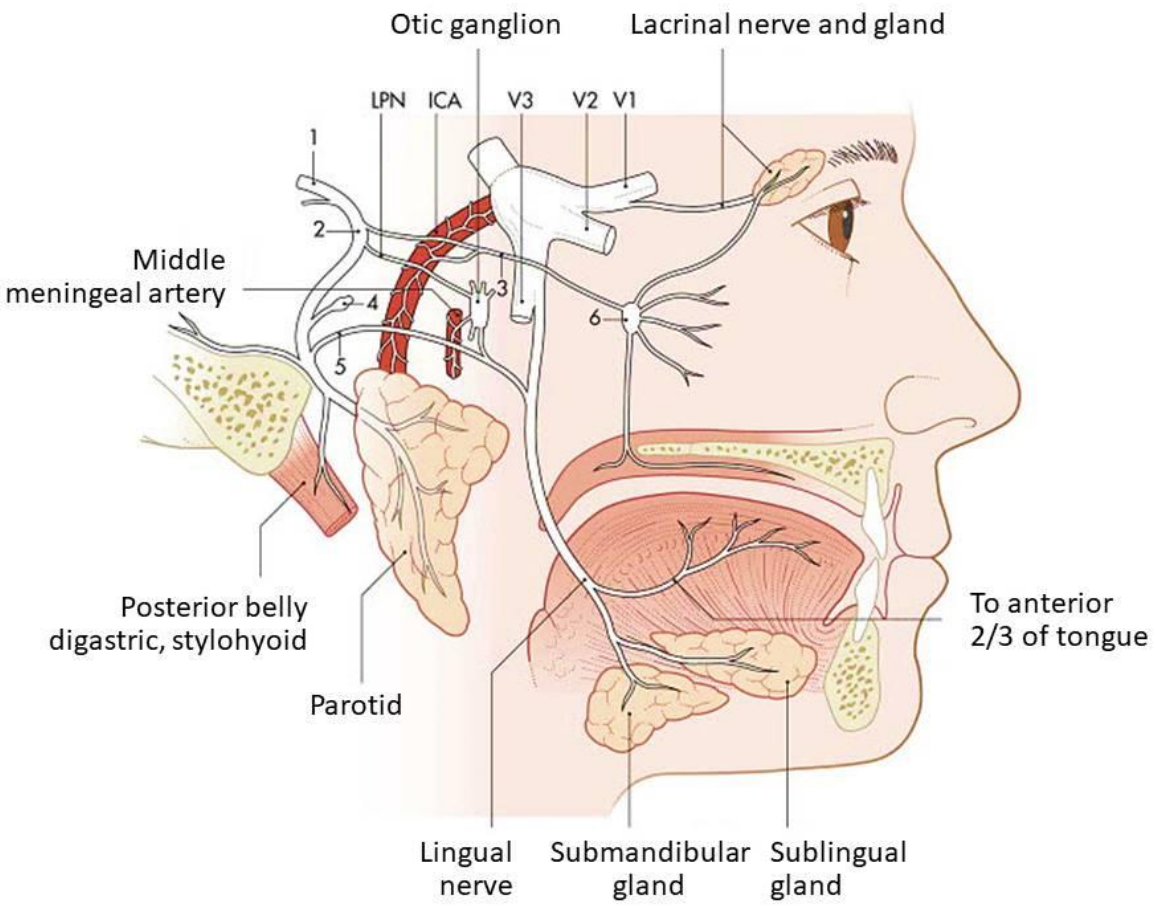
The abducens nerve provides innervation to the lateral rectus muscle; one of the extraocular muscles. The lateral rectus originates from the lateral part of the common tendinous ring, and attaches to the anterolateral aspect of the sclera. It acts to abduct the eyeball (i.e. to rotate the gaze away from the midline).

THE FACIAL NERVE.— The facial nerve (CN VII) is the seventh paired cranial nerve. The course of the facial nerve is very complex. There are many branches, which transmit a combination of sensory, motor and parasympathetic fibres.

Anatomically, the course of the facial nerve can be divided into two parts: intercranial and extracranial.

Intracranial — the course of the nerve through the cranial cavity, and the cranium itself. The nerve arises in the pons, an area of the brainstem. It begins as two roots; a large motor root, and a small sensory root (the part of the facial nerve that arises from the sensory root is sometimes known as the intermediate nerve). The two roots travel through the internal acoustic meatus, a 1cm long opening in the petrous part of the temporal bone. Here, they are in very close proximity to the inner ear. Still within the temporal bone, the roots leave the internal acoustic meatus, and enter into the facial canal. The canal is a "Z" shaped structure. The facial nerve exits the facial canal (and the cranium) via the stylomastoid foramen. This is an exit located just posterior to the styloid process of the temporal bone.

Extracranial — the course of the nerve outside the cranium, through the face and neck. After exiting the skull, the facial nerve turns superiorly to run just anterior to the outer ear. The first extracranial branch to arise is the posterior auricular nerve. It provides motor innervation to the some of the muscles around the ear. Immediately distal to this, motor branches are sent to the posterior belly of the digastric muscle and to the stylohyoid muscle. The main trunk of the nerve, now termed the motor root of the facial nerve, continues anteriorly and inferiorly into the parotid gland. Within the parotid gland, the nerve terminates by splitting into five branches: Temporal branch, Zygomatic branch, Buccal branch, Marginal mandibular branch, and Cervical branch. These branches are responsible for innervating the muscles of facial expression.



The branches of the facial nerve are responsible for innervating many of the muscles of the head and neck. All these muscles are derivatives of the second pharyngeal arch. The first motor branch arises within the facial canal; the nerve to stapedius. The nerve passes through the pyramidal eminence to supply the stapedius muscle in the middle ear. Between the

stylomastoid foramen, and the parotid gland, three more motor branches are given off:

- Posterior auricular nerve — Ascends in front of the mastoid process, and innervates the intrinsic and extrinsic muscles of the outer ear. It also supplies the occipital part of the occipitofrontalis muscle.
- Nerve to the posterior belly of the digastric muscle — Innervates the posterior belly of the digastric muscle (a suprahyoid muscle of the neck). It is responsible for raising the hyoid bone.
- Nerve to the stylohyoid muscle — Innervates the stylohyoid muscle (a suprahyoid muscle of the neck). It is responsible for raising the hyoid bone.

Within the parotid gland, the facial nerve terminates by bifurcating into five motor branches. These innervate the muscles of facial expression:

- Temporal — Innervates the frontalis, orbicularis oculi and corrugator supercilii.
- Zygomatic — Innervates the orbicularis oculi.
- Buccal — Innervates the orbicularis oris, buccinator and zygomaticus.
- Marginal mandibular — Innervates the depressor labii inferioris, depressor anguli oris and mentalis.
- Cervical — Innervates the platysma.

Facial nerves have both sensory and motor functions such as collecting information from the taste buds of the tongue, controlling muscle movements required for facial expressions, and supplying glands which

produce saliva and secrete tears. Facial nerves originate from the pons area of the brainstem, where it has both motor and sensory roots, before fusing together to form the facial nerve.

The sensations from part of the external ear are of the general somatic sensory modality, taste is part of the special visceral sensory modality, the muscles of facial expressions are part of the special visceral sensory modality, and the lacrimal and mucous glands of the eyes, mouth, and nose are of the general visceral motor modality.

THE VESTIBULOCOCHLEAR NERVE.— The Vestibulocochlear Nerve (CN VIII) is the eighth paired cranial nerve. It is comprised of two parts: vestibular fibres and cochlear fibres. The vestibular and cochlear portions of the vestibulocochlear nerve

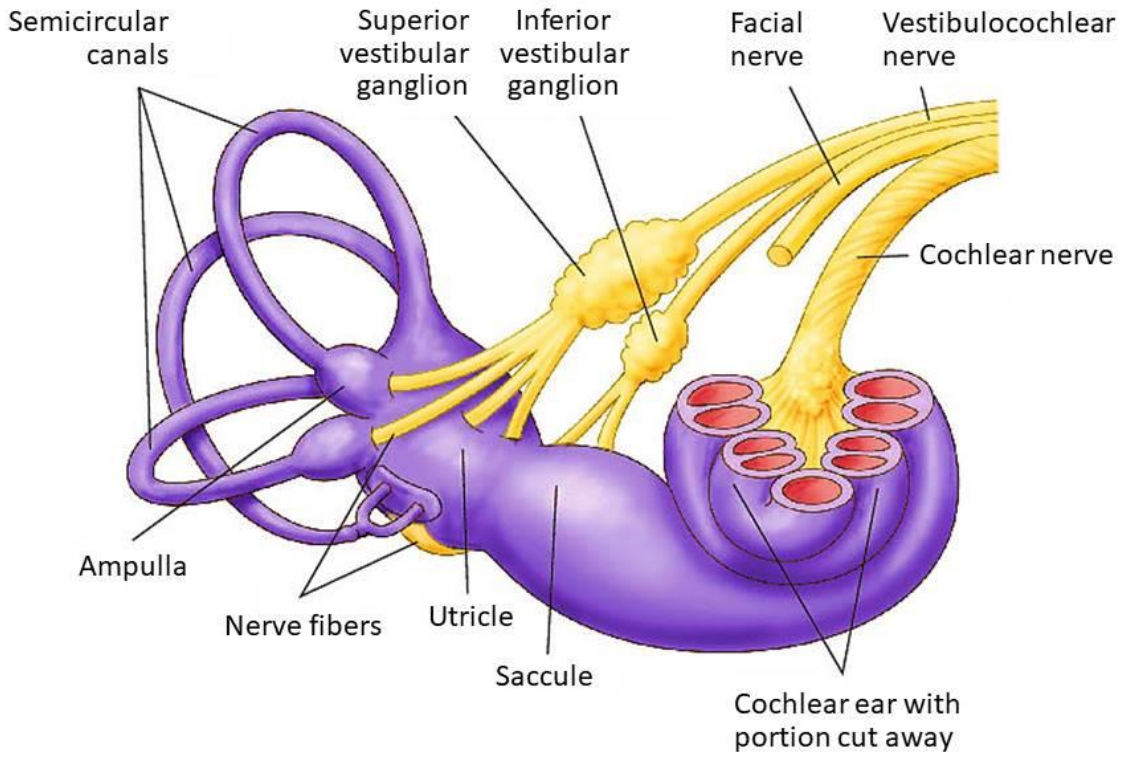
are functionally discrete, and so originate from different nuclei in the brain:

- Vestibular component — arises from the vestibular nuclei complex in the pons and medulla.
- Cochlear component — arises from the ventral and dorsal cochlear nuclei, situated in the inferior cerebellar peduncle.

Both sets of fibres combine in the pons to form the vestibulocochlear nerve. The nerve emerges from the brain at the cerebellopontine angle and exits the cranium via the internal acoustic meatus of the temporal bone.

Within the distal aspect of the internal acoustic meatus, the vestibulocochlear nerve splits, forming the vestibular nerve and the cochlear nerve. The vestibular nerve innervates the vestibular system of

the inner ear, which is responsible for detecting balance. The cochlear nerve travels to cochlea of the inner ear, forming the spiral ganglia which serve the sense of hearing.



The vestibulocochlear nerve is unusual in that it primarily consists of bipolar neurones. It is responsible for the special senses of hearing (via the

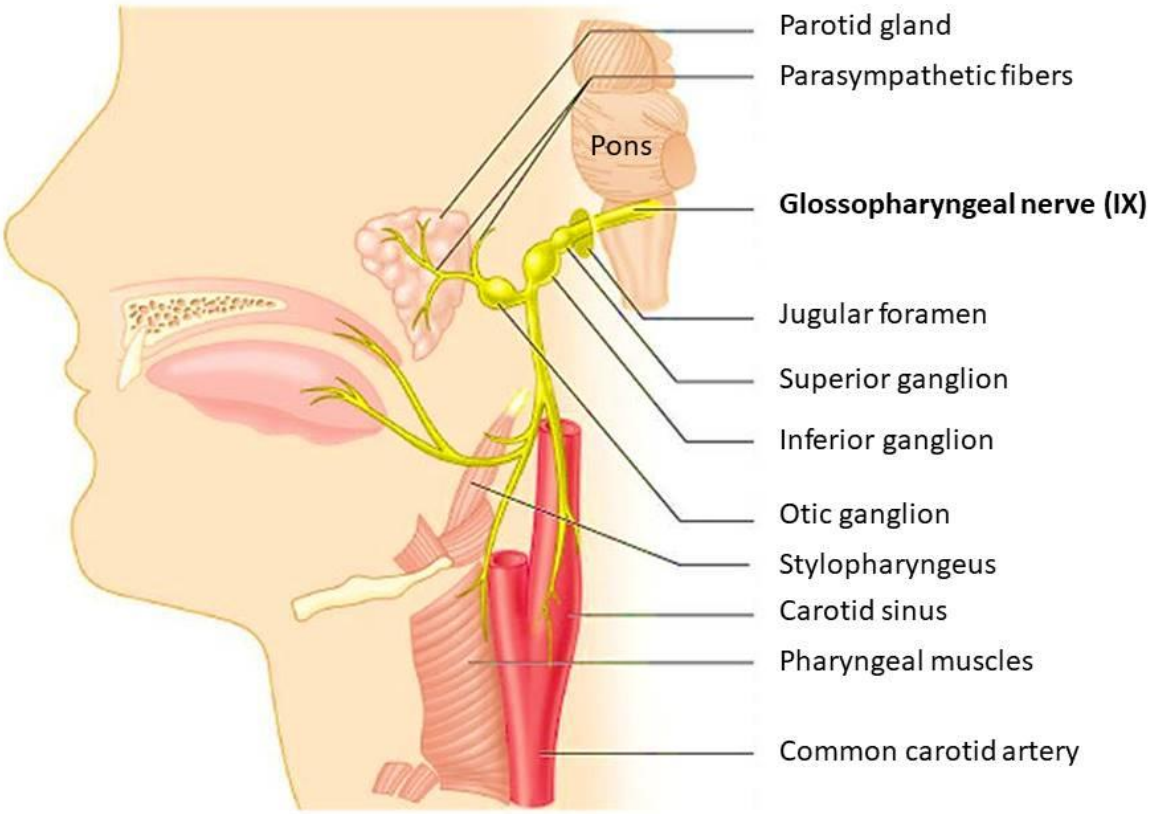
cochlear nerve), and balance (via the vestibular nerve).

In the sense of hearing, the cochlea facilitates detection of the magnitude and frequency of sound waves. The inner hair cells of the organ of Corti activate ion channels in response to vibrations of the basilar membrane. Action potentials travel from the spiral ganglia, which house the cell bodies of neurones of the cochlear nerve. The magnitude of the sound determines how much the membrane vibrates and thereby how often action potentials are triggered. Louder sounds cause the basilar membrane to vibrate more, resulting in action potentials being transmitted from the spiral ganglia more often, and vice versa. The frequency of the sound is coded by the position of the activated inner hair cells along the basilar membrane.

In the equilibrium (balance) sense, the vestibular apparatus senses changes in the position of the head in relation to gravity. The vestibular hair cells are located in the otolith organs (the utricule and saccule), where they detect linear movements of the head, as well as in the three semicircular canals, where they detect rotational movements of the head. The cell bodies of the vestibular nerve are located in the vestibular ganglion which is housed in the outer part of the internal acoustic meatus.

THE GLOSSOPHARYNGEAL NERVE.— The Glossopharyngeal Nerve (CN IX) is the ninth paired cranial nerve. The glossopharyngeal nerve originates in the medulla oblongata of the brain. It emerges from the anterior aspect of the medulla, moving laterally in the posterior cranial fossa. The nerve leaves the cranium via the jugular foramen. At this

point, the tympanic nerve arises. It has a mixed sensory and parasympathetic composition.



Immediately outside the jugular foramen lie two ganglia (collections of nerve cell bodies). They are known as the superior and inferior (or petrous) ganglia; they contain the cell bodies of the sensory fibres in the glossopharyngeal nerve.

Extracranial, the glossopharyngeal nerve descends down the neck, anterolateral to the internal carotid artery. At the inferior margin of the stylopharyngeus, several branches arise to provide motor innervation to the muscle. It also gives rise to the carotid sinus nerve, which provides sensation to the carotid sinus and "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The nerve enters the pharynx by passing between the superior and middle pharyngeal constrictors. Within the pharynx, it terminates by dividing into several branches: lingual, tonsil and pharyngeal.

The glossopharyngeal nerve provides sensory innervation a variety of structures in the head and neck. The tympanic nerve arises as the nerve traverses the jugular foramen. It penetrates the temporal bone and enters the cavity of the middle ear. Here, it forms the tympanic plexus, which is a

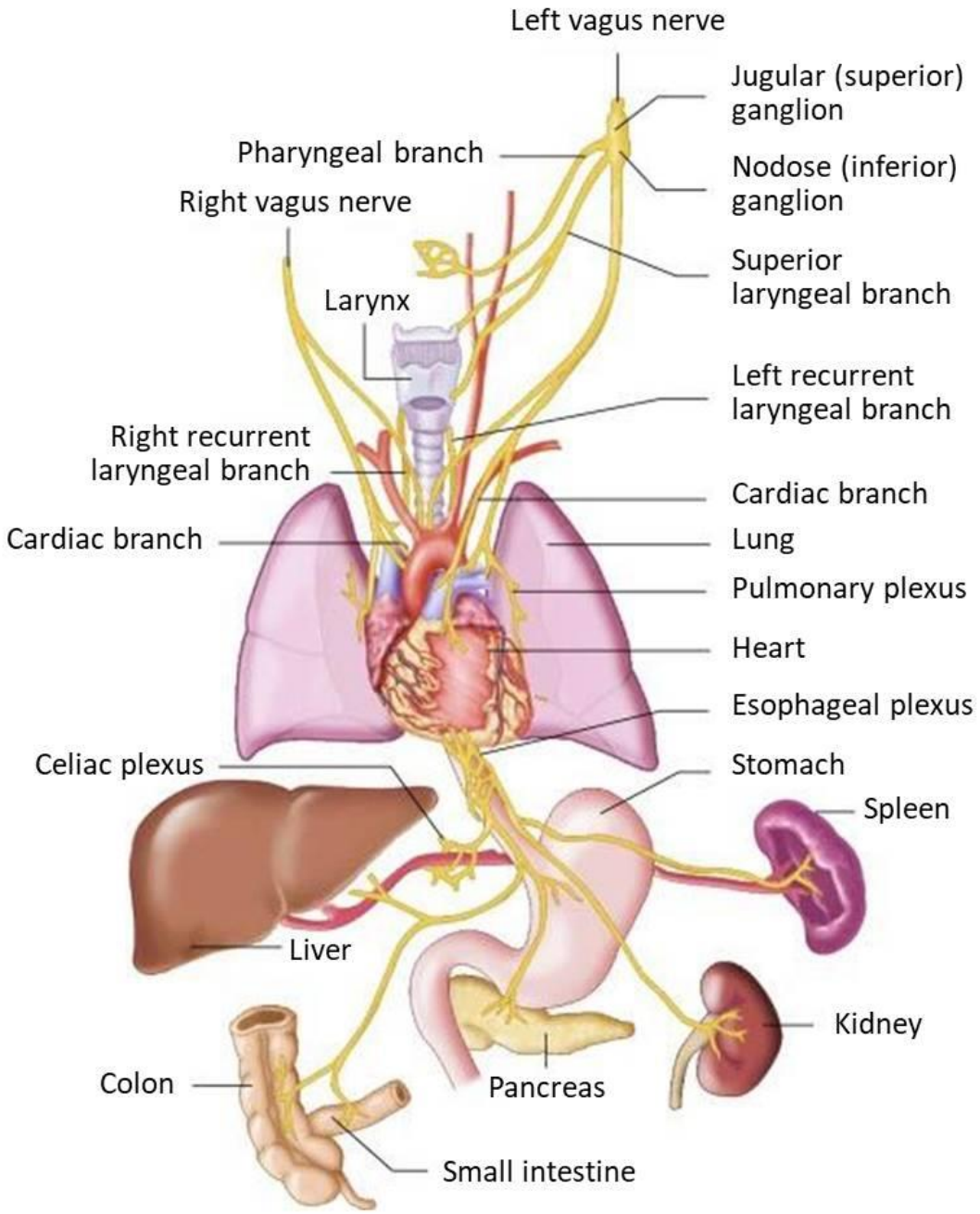
network of nerves that provide sensory innervation to the middle ear, internal surface of the tympanic membrane and Eustachian tube. At the level of the stylopharyngeus, the carotid sinus nerve arises. It descends down the neck to innervate both the carotid sinus and carotid body, which provide information about blood pressure and oxygen saturation respectively. The glossopharyngeal nerve terminates by splitting into several sensory branches:

- Pharyngeal branch — combines with fibres of the vagus nerve to form the pharyngeal plexus. It innervates the mucosa of the oropharynx.
- Lingual branch — provides the posterior 1/3 of the tongue with general and taste sensation
- Tonsillar branch — forms a network of nerves, known as the tonsillar plexus, which innervates the palatine tonsils.

The glossopharyngeal nerve has both motor and sensory functions originating from a part of the brainstem called the medulla oblongata, extending into the neck and throat. It sends sensory information from the external ear and middle ear cavity (general somatic sensory modality), the back part of the tongue (special visceral sensory modality), and from the sinuses at the back of the throat (general visceral sensory modality). It also sends motor information from two salivary glands call parotid glands (general visceral motor modality) and movement from a muscle at the back of the throat called the stylopharyngeus (special visceral motor modality).

THE VAGUS NERVE.— The Vagus Nerve (CN X) is the tenth cranial nerve. The vagus nerve is the longest and most complex of the 12 pairs of cranial nerves that emanate from the brain. The Vagus Nerve has a

variety of functions and is the most branched of all the cranial nerves with sensory, motor, and autonomic fibers. It receives sensory information from the ear canal as well as the larynx and pharynx, which are parts of the throat (general somatic sensory modality), information from the organs of the chest and trunk such as the heart and intestines (general visceral sensory modality), and a sense of taste from the root of the tongue (special visceral sensory modality). It also receives motor information from the smooth muscles of parts of the throat (general visceral motor modality), as well as most of the muscles of the throat (special visceral motor modality). The designation "vagus" comes from the Latin term for "wandering." This is because the vagus nerve wanders from the brain into organs in the neck, chest, and abdomen.



In the head, the vagus nerve originates from the medulla of the brainstem. It exits the cranium via the

jugular foramen, with the glossopharyngeal and accessory nerves (CN IX and XI respectively).

Within the cranium, the auricular branch arises. This supplies sensation to the posterior part of the external auditory canal and external ear.

In the neck, the vagus nerve passes into the carotid sheath, travelling inferiorly with the internal jugular vein and common carotid artery. At the base of the neck, the right and left nerves have differing pathways:

- The right vagus nerve passes anterior to the subclavian artery and posterior to the sternoclavicular joint, entering the thorax.
- The left vagus nerve passes inferiorly between the left common carotid and left subclavian arteries, posterior to the sternoclavicular joint, entering the thorax.

Several branches arise in the neck:

- Pharyngeal branches — Provides motor innervation to the majority of the muscles of the pharynx and soft palate.
- Superior laryngeal nerve — Splits into internal and external branches. The external laryngeal nerve innervates the cricothyroid muscle of the larynx. The internal laryngeal provides sensory innervation to the laryngopharynx and superior part of the larynx.
- Recurrent laryngeal nerve (right side only) — Hooks underneath the right subclavian artery, then ascends towards to the larynx. It innervates the majority of the intrinsic muscles of the larynx.

In the thorax, the right vagus nerve forms the posterior vagal trunk, and the left forms the anterior

vagal trunk. Branches from the vagal trunks contribute to the formation of the oesophageal plexus, which innervates the smooth muscle of the oesophagus. Two other branches arise in the thorax:

- Left recurrent laryngeal nerve — it hooks under the arch of the aorta, ascending to innervate the majority of the intrinsic muscles of the larynx.
- Cardiac branches — these innervate regulate heart rate and provide visceral sensation to the organ.

The vagal trunks enter the abdomen via the oesophageal hiatus, an opening in the diaphragm.

In the abdomen, the vagal trunks terminate by dividing into branches that supply the oesophagus, stomach and the small and large bowel (up to the splenic flexure).

There are somatic and visceral components to the sensory function of the vagus nerve. Somatic refers to sensation from the skin and muscles. This is provided by the auricular nerve, which innervates the skin of the posterior part of the external auditory canal and external ear. Viscera sensation is that from the organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The vagus nerve innervates:

- Laryngopharynx — via the internal laryngeal nerve.
- Superior aspect of larynx (above vocal folds) — via the internal laryngeal nerve.
- Heart — via cardiac branches of the vagus nerve.
- Gastro-intestinal tract (up to the splenic flexure) — via the terminal branches of the vagus nerve.

In the thorax and abdomen, the vagus nerve is the main parasympathetic outflow to the heart and gastro-intestinal organs.

In the heart, cardiac branches arise in the thorax, conveying parasympathetic innervation to the sino-atrial and atrio-ventricular nodes of the heart. These branches stimulate a reduction in the resting heart rate. They are constantly active, producing a rhythm of 60–80 beats per minute. If the vagus nerve was lesioned, the resting heart rate would be around 100 beats per minute.

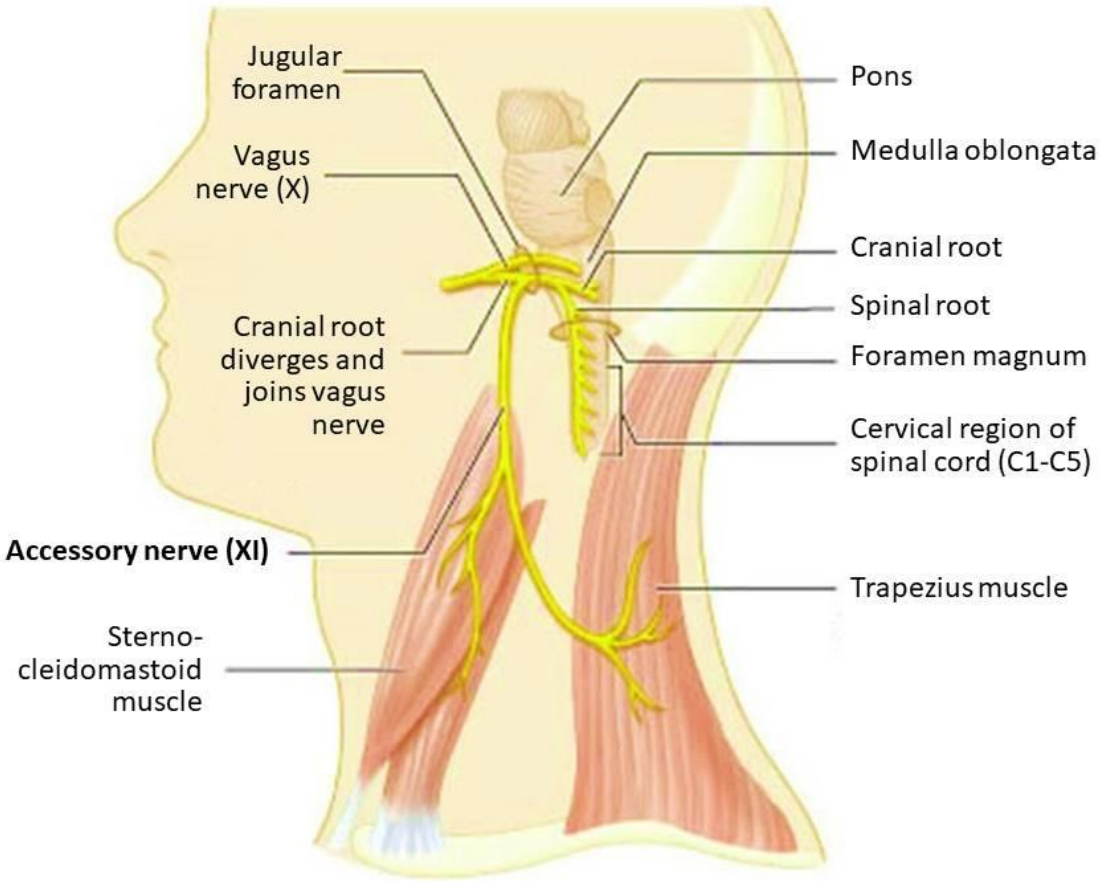
In the Gastro-Intestinal System, the vagus nerve provides parasympathetic innervation to the majority of the abdominal organs. It sends branches to the oesophagus, stomach and most of the intestinal tract, up to the splenic flexure of the large colon. The function of the vagus nerve is to stimulate smooth

muscle contraction and glandular secretions in these organs. For example, in the stomach, the vagus nerve increases the rate of gastric emptying, and stimulates acid production.

THE ACCESSORY NERVE.— The Accessory Nerve (CN XI) is the eleventh paired cranial nerve. It is divided into spinal and cranial parts.

The spinal part arises from neurones of the upper spinal cord, specifically C1-C5/C6 spinal nerve roots. These fibres coalesce to form the spinal part of the accessory nerve, which then runs superiorly to enter the cranial cavity via the foramen magnum.

The nerve traverses the posterior cranial fossa to reach the jugular foramen. It briefly meets the cranial portion of the accessory nerve, before exiting the skull (along with the glossopharyngeal and vagus nerves).



Outside the cranium, the spinal part descends along the internal carotid artery to reach the sternocleidomastoid muscle, which it innervates. It then moves across the posterior triangle of the neck to supply motor fibres to the trapezius.

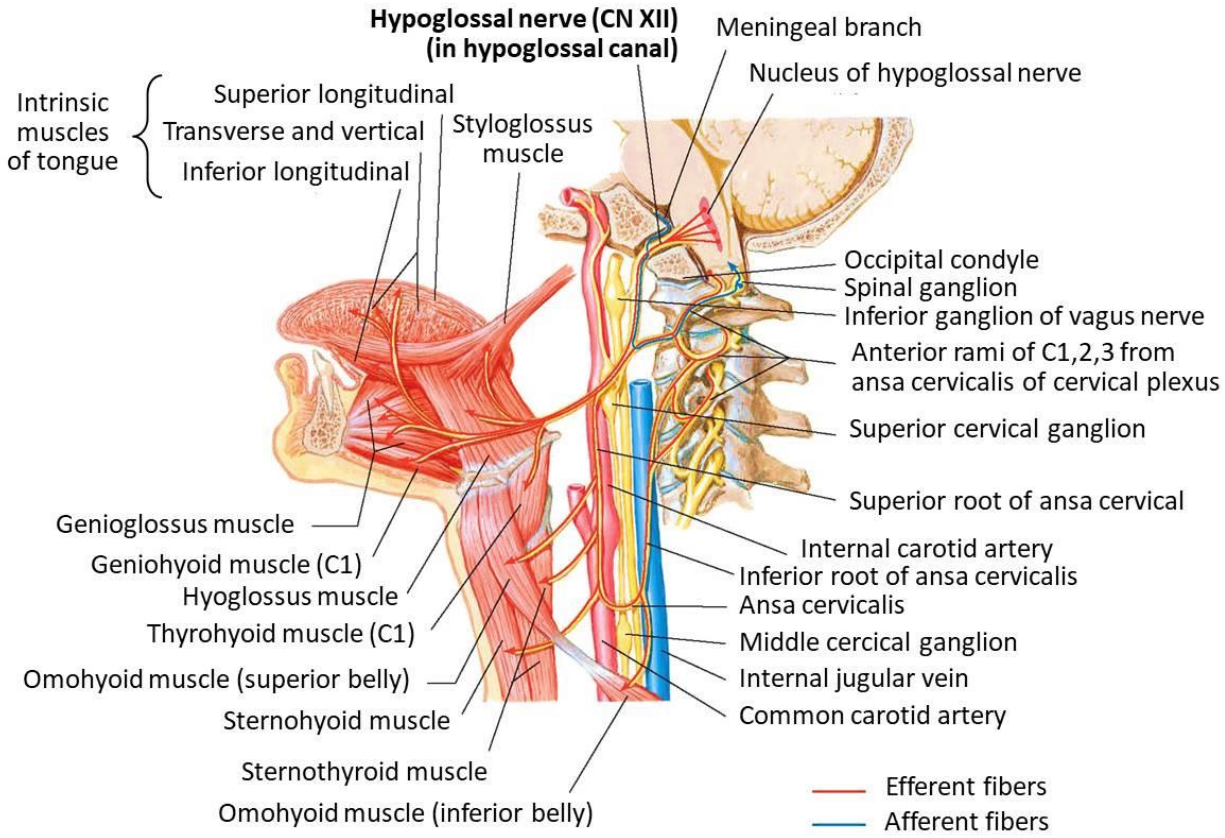
The cranial part is much smaller and arises from the lateral aspect of the medulla oblongata. It leaves the

cranium via the jugular foramen, where it briefly contacts the spinal part of the accessory nerve.

Immediately after leaving the skull, cranial part combines with the vagus nerve (CN X) at the inferior ganglion of vagus nerve (a ganglion is a collection of nerve cell bodies). The fibres from the cranial part are then distributed through the vagus nerve. For this reason, the cranial part of the accessory nerve is considered as part of the vagus nerve.

The spinal accessory nerve has motor functions associated with the muscles and movements of the head, neck, and shoulders. This also stimulates the muscles of the larynx and pharynx, which are responsible for swallowing. Movements of the head and shoulders are of the general somatic motor modality, whereas the internal movements are of the special visceral motor modality.

THE HYPOGLOSSAL NERVE.— The Hypoglossal Nerve (CN XII) is the twelfth paired cranial nerve. Its name is derived from ancient Greek, “hypo”, which means “under”, and “glossal”, which means “tongue”.



The hypoglossal nerve arises from the hypoglossal nucleus in the medulla oblongata of the brainstem. It then passes laterally across the posterior cranial

fossa, within the subarachnoid space. The nerve exits the cranium via the hypoglossal canal.

Now extracranial, the nerve receives a branch of the cervical plexus that conducts fibres from C1/C2 spinal nerve roots. These fibres do not combine with the hypoglossal nerve; they merely travel within its sheath.

It then passes inferiorly to the angle of the mandible, crossing the internal and external carotid arteries, and moving in an anterior direction to enter the tongue.

The hypoglossal nerve is responsible for most of the movements in the tongue. These originate in the medulla oblongata and move down into the jaw, reaching the tongue. This nerve is of the general somatic motor modality.

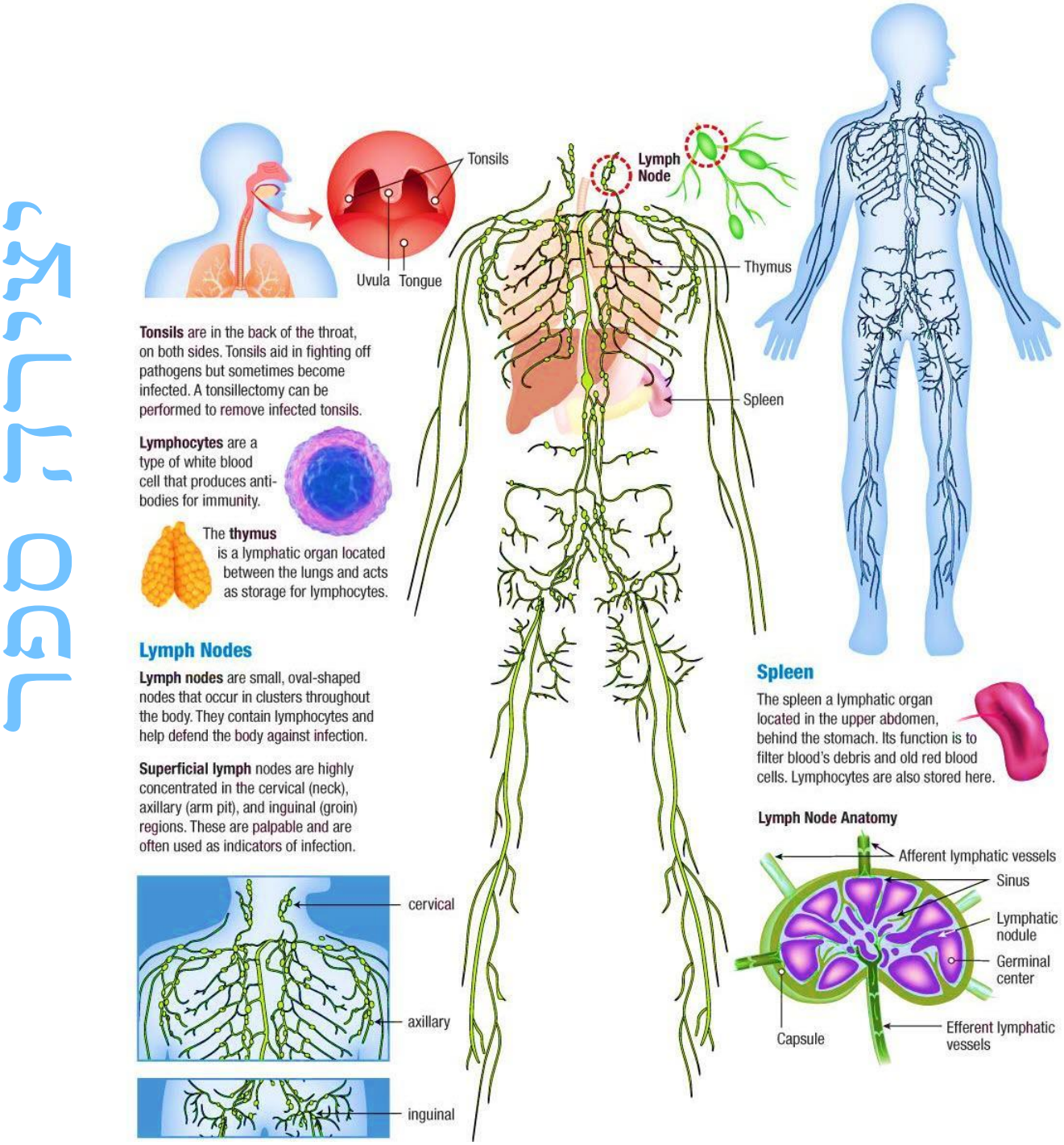
In “slow motion”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was building all the nervous system of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” up to the least details as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the anatomy of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, directly creating the layers of structures and organs of that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, to match those that would acquire “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” when they approach the end of physical adolescence, and directly sewing this

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" into existence. The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present could see by themselves the complexity of the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" was accomplishing: the finest and most detailed demonstration of the application, to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement".

THE LYMPHATIC SYSTEM

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE LYMPHATIC SYSTEM INFOGRAPHIC



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE LYMPHATIC SYSTEM DESCRIPTION

The "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will contain different more refined structures called liquids, all with different names depending on where they are.

The blood, circulating in the blood vessels, contains the plasma. As blood will pass through a network of capillaries, a portion of the plasma will escape from the capillaries and will fill the gap between the capillaries and the surrounding cells. At this point, the liquid will be called an interstitial fluid or extracellular fluid, and it will contain oxygen, glucose, amino acids, and other nutrients needed by tissue cells.

In the capillary network, there will be also thin-walled vessels (tubes) structured like blood vessels, that will carry a fluid which is designated as "lymph" and will be essentially composed of water, but also will

contain white blood cells. These lymph vessels will be lined by endothelial cells, and will have a thin layer of smooth muscle, and adventitia that will bind the lymph vessels to the surrounding tissue. These lymph vessels will be devoted to the propulsion of the lymph from the lymph capillaries, which will be mainly concerned with absorption of interstitial fluid from the tissues. Lymph capillaries will be slightly larger than their counterpart capillaries of the vascular system. Lymph vessels that will carry lymph to a lymph gland will be designated as “afferent lymph vessels”, and those that will carry it from a lymph gland will be designated as “efferent lymph vessels”, from where the lymph may travel to another lymph gland, may be returned to a vein, or may travel to a larger lymph duct. Lymph ducts will drain the lymph into one of the subclavian veins and thus return it to general circulation.

The lymph vessels are exceedingly delicate, and their coats are so transparent that the fluid they contain is readily seen through them. They will be interrupted at intervals by constrictions, which will give them a knotted or beaded appearance; these constrictions will correspond to the situations of valves in their interior. Lymphatic vessels will be found in nearly every texture and organ of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Such non-vascular structures as cartilage, the nails, cuticle, and hair will have none, but with these exceptions, all parts of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be found to be permeated by these vessels.

The lymphatic system is the complex network of lymph vessels, capillaries, tissues, and organs, which intervene for the circulation of lymph through the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment": through the

lymphatic system, lymph will be (1) collected in the various organs and tissues; (2) conducted from the capillaries to the large veins of the neck at the junction of the internal jugular and subclavian veins, where the lymph will be poured into the blood stream; and (3) filtered through lymphatic glands or nodes which are interspaced in the pathways of the collecting vessels, as it passes through them and contributing lymphocytes to it.

The fluid and proteins within the tissues of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will begin their journey back to the bloodstream by passing into the tiny lymphatic capillaries that infuse almost every tissue of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Only a few regions of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", including the epidermis of the skin, the mucous membranes, the bone marrow, and the

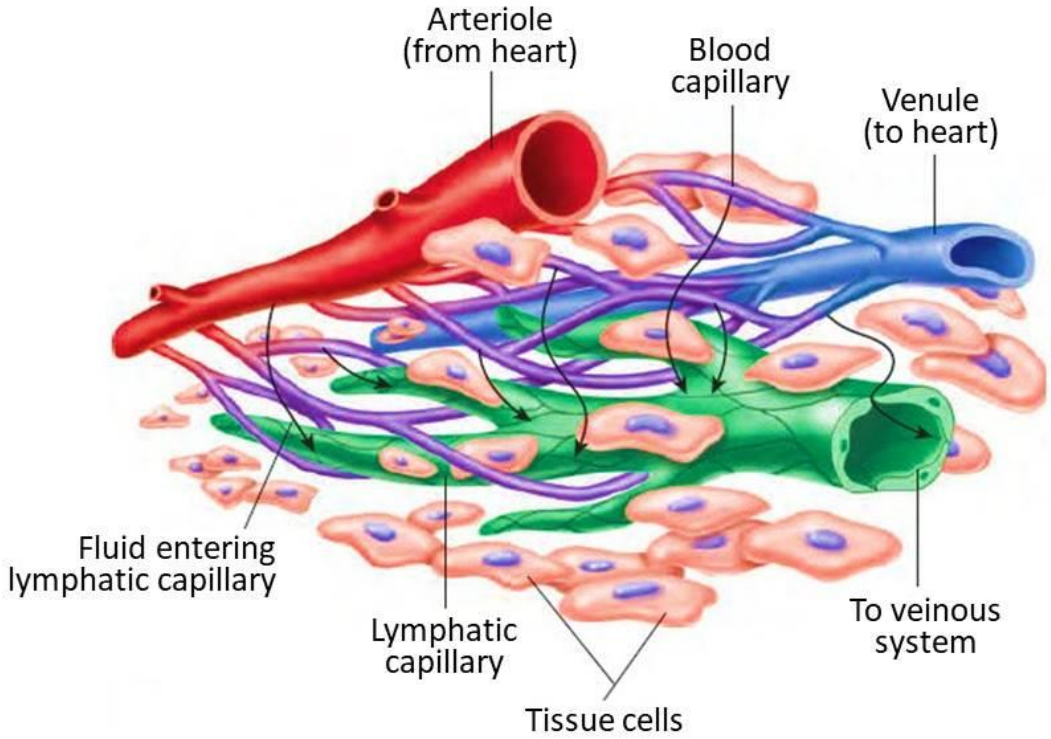
central nervous system, will be free of lymphatic capillaries, whereas regions such as the lungs, gut, genitourinary system, and dermis of the skin will be densely packed with these vessels. Once within the lymphatic system, the extracellular fluid, which is now called lymph, will drain into lymph vessels. These vessels will converge to form one of two large vessels called lymphatic trunks, which will be connected to veins at the base of the neck. One of these trunks, the right lymphatic duct, will drain the upper right portion of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", returning lymph to the bloodstream via the right subclavian vein. The other trunk, the thoracic duct, will drain the rest of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" into the left subclavian vein. Lymph will be transported along the system of vessels by muscle contractions, and valves will prevent lymph from flowing backward. The lymph vessels will be

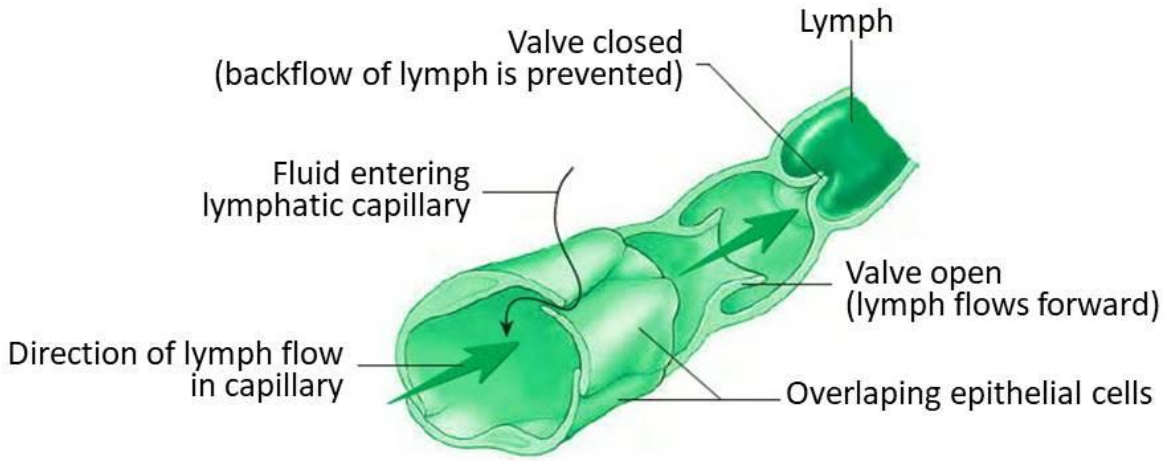
punctuated at intervals by small masses of lymph tissue, called lymph glands, which will remove foreign materials such as infectious microorganisms from the lymph filtering through them.

STRUCTURE OF LYMPHATIC VESSELS

The larger lymphatic vessels will be each composed of three coats. The internal coat is thin, transparent, slightly elastic, and consists of a layer of elongated endothelial cells with wavy margins by which the contiguous cells are dovetailed into one another; the cells are supported on an elastic membrane. The middle coat is composed of smooth muscular and fine elastic fibers, disposed in a transverse direction. The external coat consists of connective tissue, intermixed with smooth muscular fibers longitudinally or obliquely disposed; it forms a protective covering to the other coats, and serves to connect the vessel with

the neighboring structures. In the smaller vessels there will be no muscular or elastic fibers, and the wall will consist only of a connective-tissue coat, lined by endothelium. The thoracic duct will have a more complex structure than the other lymphatic vessels; it will present a distinct subendothelial layer of branched corpuscles, similar to that, which will be found in the arteries; in the middle coat there will be, in addition to the muscular and elastic fibers, a layer of connective tissue with its fibers arranged longitudinally. The lymphatic vessels will be supplied by nutrient vessels, which will be distributed to their outer and middle coats; and here also many non-medullated nerves in the form of a fine plexus of fibrils will be found.





The valves of the lymphatic vessels are formed of thin layers of fibrous tissue covered on both surfaces by

endothelium which presents the same arrangement as on the valves of veins. The valves are semilunar in form; they are attached by their convex edges to the wall of the vessel, the concave edges being free and directed along the course of the contained current. Two such valves, of equal size, will be found opposite one another; but exceptions will occur, especially at or near the anastomoses of lymphatic vessels. Thus, when one valve will be of small size and the other will increase in proportion.

In the lymphatic vessels the valves will be placed at much shorter intervals than in the veins. They will be most numerous near the lymphatic glands, and will be found more frequently in the lymphatic vessels of the neck and upper extremity than in those of the lower extremity. The wall of the lymphatic vessel immediately above the point of attachment of each

segment of a valve will be expanded into a pouch or sinus[653] which will give to these vessels, when distended, the knotted or beaded appearance already referred to. Valves are wanting in the vessels composing the plexiform net-work in which the lymphatic vessels usually originate on the surface of the body.

ORGANS OF THE LYMPHATIC SYSTEM

The organs which intervene for the circulation of lymph through the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" are constituted by the maturation sites of B and T

---

[653] Sinus is Latin for "bay", "pocket", "curve", or "bosom". In anatomy, the term is used in various contexts. A sinus is a sac or cavity in any organ or tissue, or an abnormal cavity or passage caused by the destruction of tissue. In common usage, "sinus" will refer to the paranasal sinuses, which are air cavities in the cranial bones, especially those near the nose and connecting to it.

cells as well as the organs in which further differentiation of lymphocytes will occur.

The sites of B and T cell maturation include the thymus, bone marrow, and fetal liver. The thymus is a bi-lobed organ located in the thorax. Each lobe is subdivided into lobules, each containing an outer cortex and an inner medulla. The cortex will have more immature cells and the medulla more mature cells. It is in the thymus that immature T cells will be exposed to self-antigens and a selective pressure will develop such that cells that can respond to self are destroyed. Endothelial cells will be prominent in the thymus, and high endothelial venules will be critical for cell traffic. While the thymus will be very large in an infant "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", it will involute with age. The atrophy will begin in the

cortical region as a result of the corticosteroid sensitivity of the cells.

All lymphocytes will derive from stem cells in the bone marrow (from the already described skeletal system). Stem cells destined to become B lymphocytes will remain in the bone marrow as they mature, while prospective T cells will migrate to the thymus to undergo further growth. Mature B and T lymphocytes will exit the sites of B and T cell maturation and will be transported via the bloodstream to the organs, in which further differentiation of lymphocytes will occur, and where they will become activated by contact with anything distinguished from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" healthy tissue and that is detrimental to its proper functioning.

The organs which intervene for the circulation of lymph through the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and in which further differentiation of lymphocytes will occur, are constituted by the lymphatic glands, the spleen, and small masses of lymph tissue such as Peyer's patches, the appendix, the tonsils, and selected regions of the areas of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which will be lined with mucous membranes.

THE LYMPHATIC GLANDS
(LYMPHOGLANDULAE)

The lymphatic glands are small oval or bean-shaped bodies, situated in the course of lymphatic and lacteal vessels so that the lymph and chyle pass through them on their way to the blood. They range in size from 0.1 to 2.5 cm long. Each generally will present on one side a slight depression — the hilus — through

which the bloodvessels enter and leave the interior. The efferent lymphatic vessel also emerges from the gland at this spot, while the afferent vessels enter the organ at different parts of the periphery. Each lymph gland is surrounded by a fibrous capsule, which extends inside a lymph gland to form trabeculae.

A lymphatic gland consists of (1) a fibrous envelope, or capsule, from which a frame-work of processes (trabeculae) proceeds inward, imperfectly dividing the gland into open spaces freely communicating with each other; (2) a quantity of lymphoid tissue occupying these spaces without completely filling them; (3) a free supply of bloodvessels, which are supported in the trabeculae; and (4) the afferent and efferent vessels communicating through the lymph paths in the substance of the gland. The nerves passing into the hilus will be few in number and will

be chiefly distributed to the bloodvessels supplying the gland.

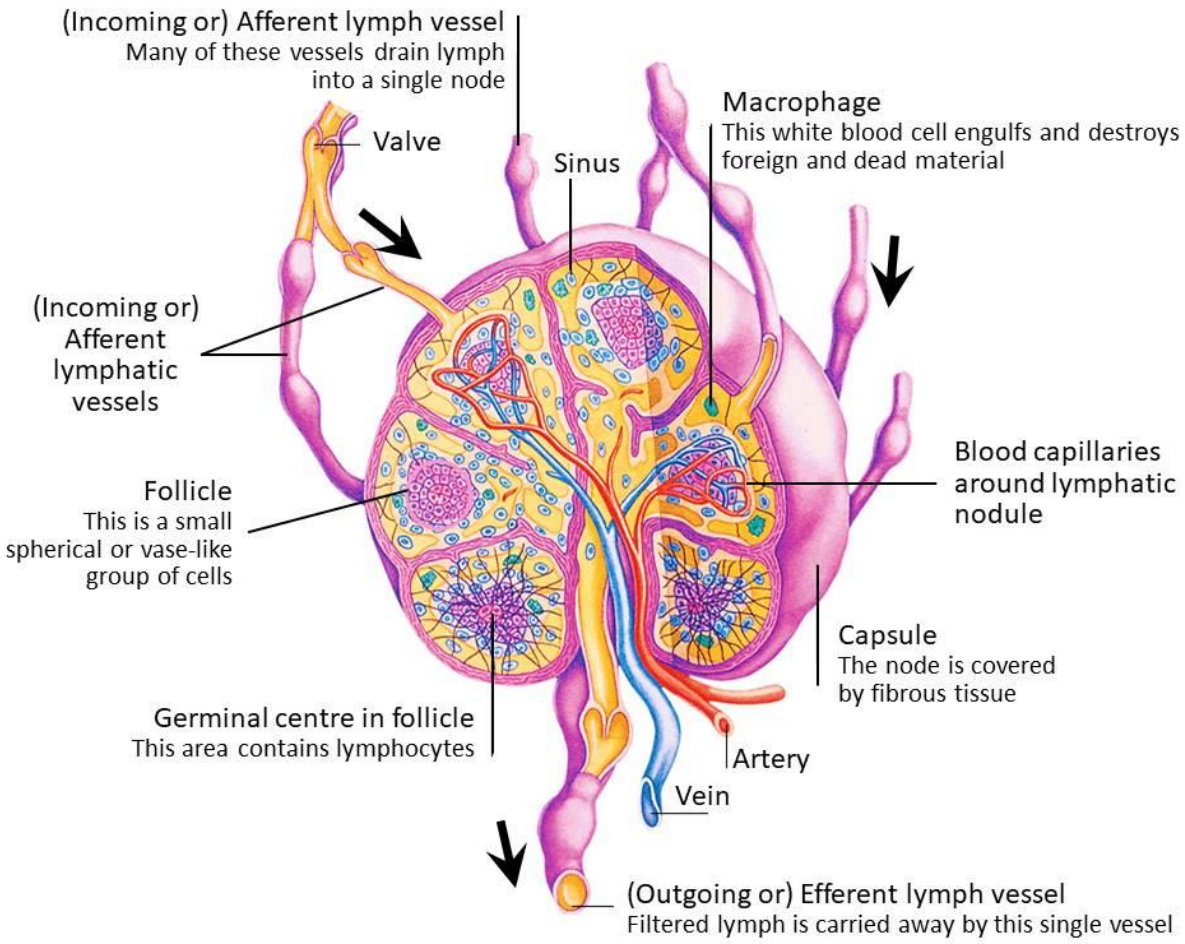


Figure: diagram of lymphatic gland showing the flow of lymph.[654]

---

[654] As we drew your attention in one previous annotation, here too, take a close look at that lymphatic gland, see beyond the diagram

and try to get an idea about: (1) the logic that is in that cell; (2) the in-depth reflection and the scope of the "INTELLECTUAL" work that was deployed to design such a cell; (3) "THE SCIENCE" which is in such a cell and the origin of that "SCIENCE".

Remember also that you are "in the box", inside the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you live right now. Since you cannot receive "VISIONS" communication to see the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" is performing, you can still picture it as follows: close your eyes, focus and project yourself (in mind) outside of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and observe what "THE DIVINE FORCE" is achieving: at the microscopic scale and below, SHE is "sewing" this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" as integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" in the attribute "NON DIVINE": that is, SHE is "working out" a cohesive subset and carved in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". When CHRIST had explained these things to human creatures, when HE was still living here on Earth, HE had used the terminology of "tilled ground" in His parables.

From that pictured idea, see a vision of the GREATNESS of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, by which HE has revealed Himself through this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which is been sculpted by "THE DIVINE FORCE", in the "Specific Energy

A lymphatic gland will contain lymphocytes, which are primarily made up of B cells and T cells. B cells will be mainly found in the outer cortex where they will be clustered together as follicular B cells in lymphoid follicles, and T cells and dendritic cells will be mainly found in the paracortex. There will be

---

‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and as an integral and delineated part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”: a GREATNESS beyond words and letters; a GREATNESS that dominates the murmur of syllables and sounds.

Meditate on “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON”, which is associated to “THE ‘DIVINE’ LOGIC”. Meditate about “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” who, in “ABSOLUTE PURITY”, from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, designed and established such highly specialized filtering unit at microscopic scale. Meditate about “THE DIVINE FORCE” who, in “ABSOLUTE PURITY”, manifested and implemented all the variants of such a highly specialized filtering unit on a microscopic scale inside the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that you, as human creature, wear. Above all, meditate on yourself regarding your relationship with “THE DIVINE FORCE” and regarding your relationship with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

fewer cells in the medulla than the cortex. The medulla will contain plasma cells, as well as macrophages which will be present within the medullary sinuses[655].

The capsule will be composed of connective tissue with some plain muscle fibers, and from its internal surface are given off a number of membranous processes or trabeculae, consisting of connective tissue with a small admixture of plain muscle fibers. They will pass inward, radiating toward the center of the gland, for a certain distance — that is to say, for about one-third or one-fourth of the space between

[655] As we have indicated in one previous annotation, sinus is Latin for "bay", "pocket", "curve", or "bosom". In anatomy, the term is used in various contexts. A sinus is a sac or cavity in any organ or tissue, or an abnormal cavity or passage caused by the destruction of tissue. In common usage, "sinus" will refer to the paranasal sinuses, which are air cavities in the cranial bones, especially those near the nose and connecting to it.

the circumference and the center of the gland. The larger trabeculae springing from the capsule will break up into finer bands, and these interlace to form a mesh-work in the central or medullary portion of the gland. In these spaces formed by the interlacing trabeculae will be contained the proper gland substance or lymphoid tissue. The gland pulp will not, however, completely fill the spaces, but it will leave, between its outer margin and the enclosing trabeculae, a channel or space of uniform width throughout. This is termed the lymph path or lymph sinus. Running across it will be a number of finer trabeculae of retiform connective tissue, the fibers of which will be, for the most part, covered by ramifying cells.

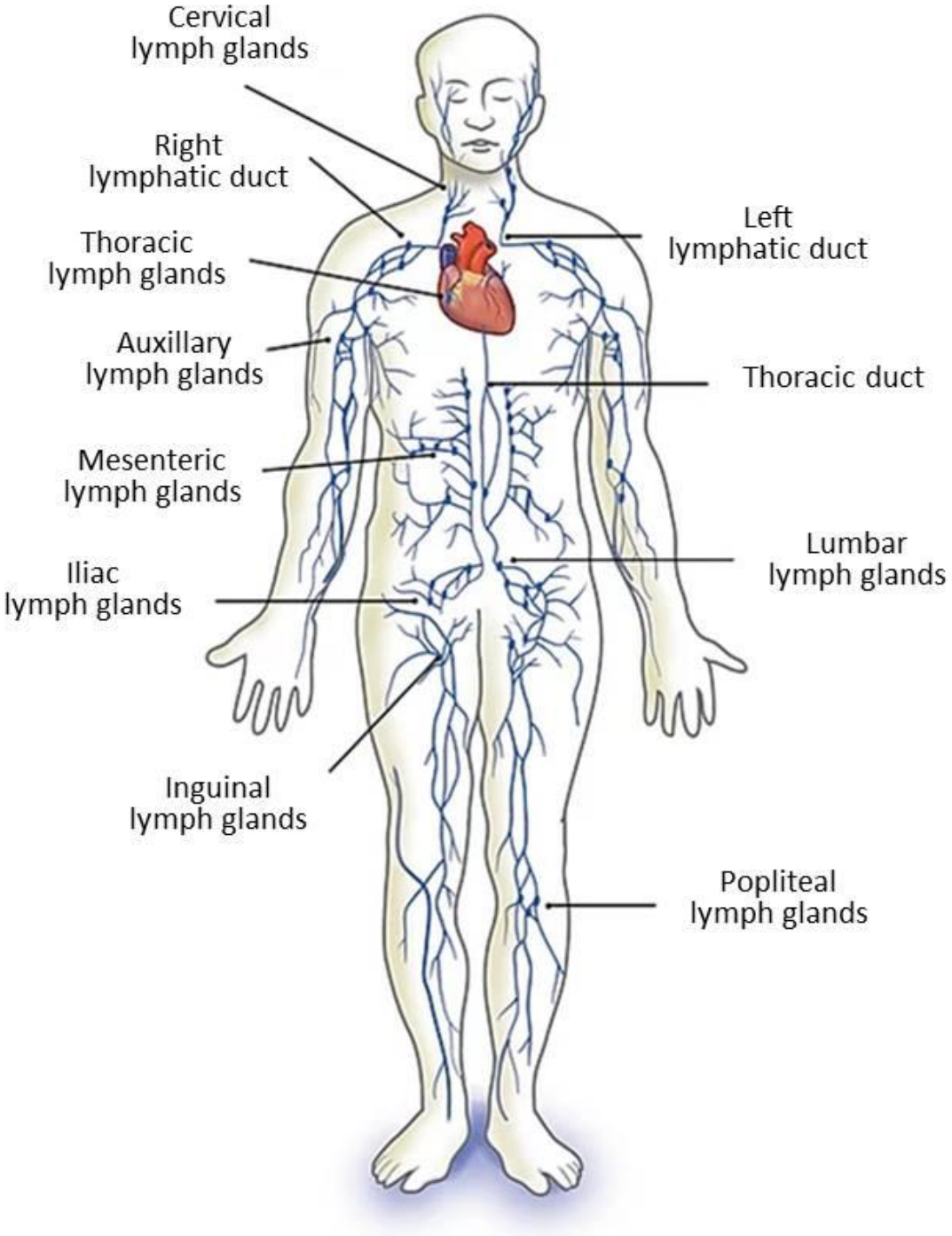
On account of the peculiar arrangement of the frame-work of the organ of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY'

Garment", the gland pulp in the cortical portion will be disposed in the form of nodules, and in the medullary part in the form of rounded cords. It will consist of ordinary lymphoid tissue, being made up of a delicate net-work of retiform tissue, which is continuous with that in the lymph paths, but marked off from it by a closer reticulation; the reticular tissue of the gland pulp and the lymph paths will be continuous with that of the trabeculae, and ultimately with that of the capsule of the gland. In its meshes, in the nodules and cords of lymphoid tissue, are closely packed lymph corpuscles. The gland pulp is traversed by a dense plexus of capillary bloodvessels. The nodules or follicles in the cortical portion of the gland frequently will show, in their centers, areas where karyokinetic figures indicate a division of the lymph corpuscles. These areas are termed germ centers. The

cells composing them have more abundant protoplasm than the peripheral cells.

The afferent vessels, as stated above, will enter at all parts of the periphery of the gland, and after branching and forming a dense plexus in the substance of the capsule, open into the lymph sinuses of the cortical part. In doing this they will lose all their coats except their endothelial lining, which is continuous with a layer of similar cells lining the lymph paths. In like manner the efferent vessel will commence from the lymph sinuses of the medullary portion. The stream of lymph carried to the gland by the afferent vessels thus will passe through the plexus in the capsule to the lymph paths of the cortical portion, where it will be exposed to the action of the gland pulp; flowing through these it will enter the paths or sinuses of the medullary portion, and finally

it will emerge from the hilus by means of the efferent vessel. The stream of lymph in its passage through the lymph sinuses will be much retarded by the presence of the reticulum, hence morphological elements, either normal or morbid, will be easily arrested and deposited in the sinuses. Many lymph corpuscles will pass with the efferent lymph stream to join the general blood stream. The arteries of the gland will enter at the hilus, and either go at once to the gland pulp, to break up into a capillary plexus, or else run along the trabeculae, partly to supply them and partly running across the lymph paths, to assist in forming the capillary plexus of the gland pulp. This plexus will traverse the lymphoid tissue, but will not enter into the lymph sinuses. From it the veins will commence and will emerge from the organ at the same place as that at which the arteries enter.


Cervical
lymph glands
Right
lymphatic duct
Thoracic
lymph glands
Auxillary
lymph glands
Mesenteric
lymph glands
Iliac
lymph glands
Inguinal
lymph glands
Left
lymphatic duct
Thoracic duct
Lumbar
lymph glands
Popliteal
lymph glands

Thousands of lymphatic glands will be found throughout the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" along the lymphatic routes, and they will be especially prevalent in areas around the armpits (axillary nodes), groin (inguinal nodes), neck (cervical nodes), and knees (popliteal nodes). The lymphatic glands will contain lymphocytes, which will enter from the bloodstream via specialized vessels called the high endothelial venules. T cells will congregate in the inner cortex (paracortex), and B cells will be organized in germinal centres in the outer cortex. Lymph, along with antigens, will drain into the node through afferent lymphatic vessels and will percolate through the lymph gland, where it will come in contact with and will activate lymphocytes. Activated lymphocytes, will carry in the lymph, exit the node through the efferent vessels and eventually they will

enter the bloodstream, which will distribute them throughout the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

SPLEEN

The spleen will be found in the abdominal cavity of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, behind the stomach. Although structurally similar to a lymph gland, the spleen filters blood rather than lymph. One of its main functions will be to bring blood into contact with lymphocytes. The functional tissue of the spleen is made up of two types of cells: the red pulp, which contains cells called macrophages that remove bacteria, old blood cells, and debris from the circulation; and surrounding regions of white pulp, which contain great numbers of lymphocytes. The splenic artery enters the red pulp through a web of small blood vessels, and blood-borne microorganisms will be trapped in this loose collection of cells until

they are gradually washed out through the splenic vein. The white pulp will contain both B and T lymphocytes. T cells will congregate around the tiny arterioles that will enter the spleen, while B cells will be located in regions called germinal centres, where the lymphocytes will be exposed to antigens and induced to differentiate into antibody-secreting plasma cells.

THE MUCOSA-ASSOCIATED LYMPHOID TISSUES

Another group of important lymphoid structures which intervene for the circulation of lymph through the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and in which further differentiation of lymphocytes will occur, is the mucosa-associated lymphoid tissues. These tissues will be associated with mucosal surfaces of almost any organ of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", but especially those of the digestive,

genitourinary, and respiratory tracts, which constantly will be exposed to a wide variety of potentially harmful microorganisms and therefore require their own system of antigen capture and presentation to lymphocytes. For example, Peyer's patches, which are mucosa-associated lymphoid tissues of the small intestine, will sample passing antigens and will expose them to underlying B and T cells. Other, less-organized regions of the gut also will play a role as secondary lymphoid tissue.

Unlike blood, which flows throughout the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in a continue loop, lymph flows in only one direction — upward toward the neck of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Lymphatic vessels will connect to two subclavian veins, which are located on either sides of the neck near the

collarbones, and the fluid re-enters the circulatory system.

Such tasks performed by these multitude of organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", are to some extent the same tasks, which "THE DIVINE FORCE" — THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — had assigned to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as rational activities, which were carried out in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", before the announcement of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". Those were the rational activities in which they have all failed to discern the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in those rational activities that SHE had assigned to each of them.

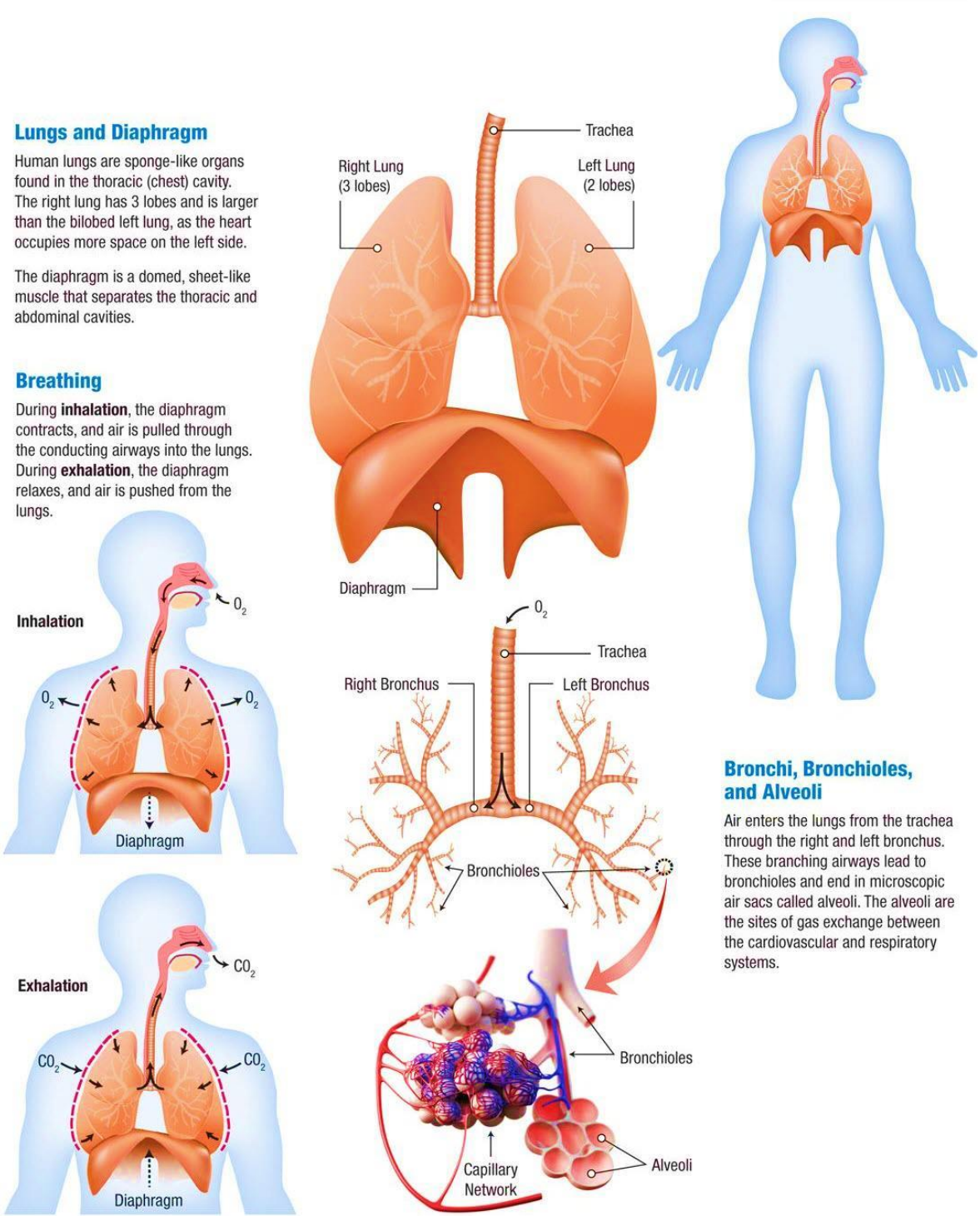
In “slow motion”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was building all the lymphatic system of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” up to the least details as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the anatomy of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, directly creating the layers of structures and organs of that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, to match those that would acquire “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” when they approach the end of physical adolescence, and directly sewing this

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" into existence. The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present could see by themselves the complexity of the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" was accomplishing: the finest and most detailed demonstration of the application, to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement".

THE RESPIRATORY SYSTEM

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE RESPIRATORY SYSTEM INFOGRAPHIC



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

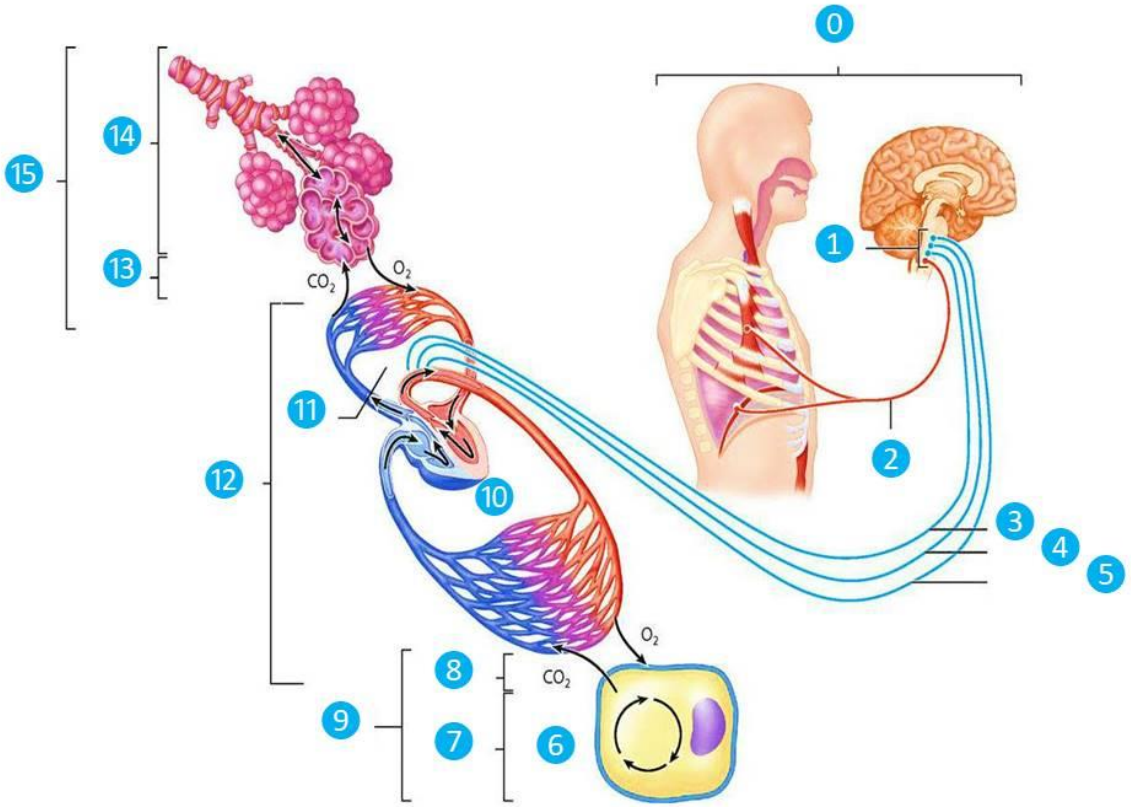
THE RESPIRATORY SYSTEM DESCRIPTION

The respiratory system is the set of organs whose role is to facilitate the gas exchange by supplying oxygen to the blood and expelling gaseous waste, which will consist mainly of carbon dioxide, from the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

The movement of air in and out of the lungs and the exchange of gases are designated as the “respiration”. It includes two processes: external and internal respiration. External respiration refers to all processes involved in the absorption of oxygen and the removal of carbon dioxide from the air spaces in the lung and pulmonary capillaries. Internal respiration refers to the absorption of oxygen and the removal of carbon dioxide from tissue cells by the blood surrounding the capillaries.

For external respiration, the air must be physically moved from the atmosphere into the lungs. This involves increasing and decreasing the size of the thoracic cavity by movement of the chest wall and action of the respiratory muscles. This process is known as pulmonary ventilation, or breathing. The process of drawing air into the lungs is termed inspiration or inhalation, and the process of moving the air out of the lungs is referred to as expiration or exhalation.

The rate at which air flows is not only influenced by the pressure differences between the atmosphere and the thoracic cavity but also by the surface tension in the alveoli, the compliance of the lungs (the ease with which the lungs expand), and the resistance offered by the airways.



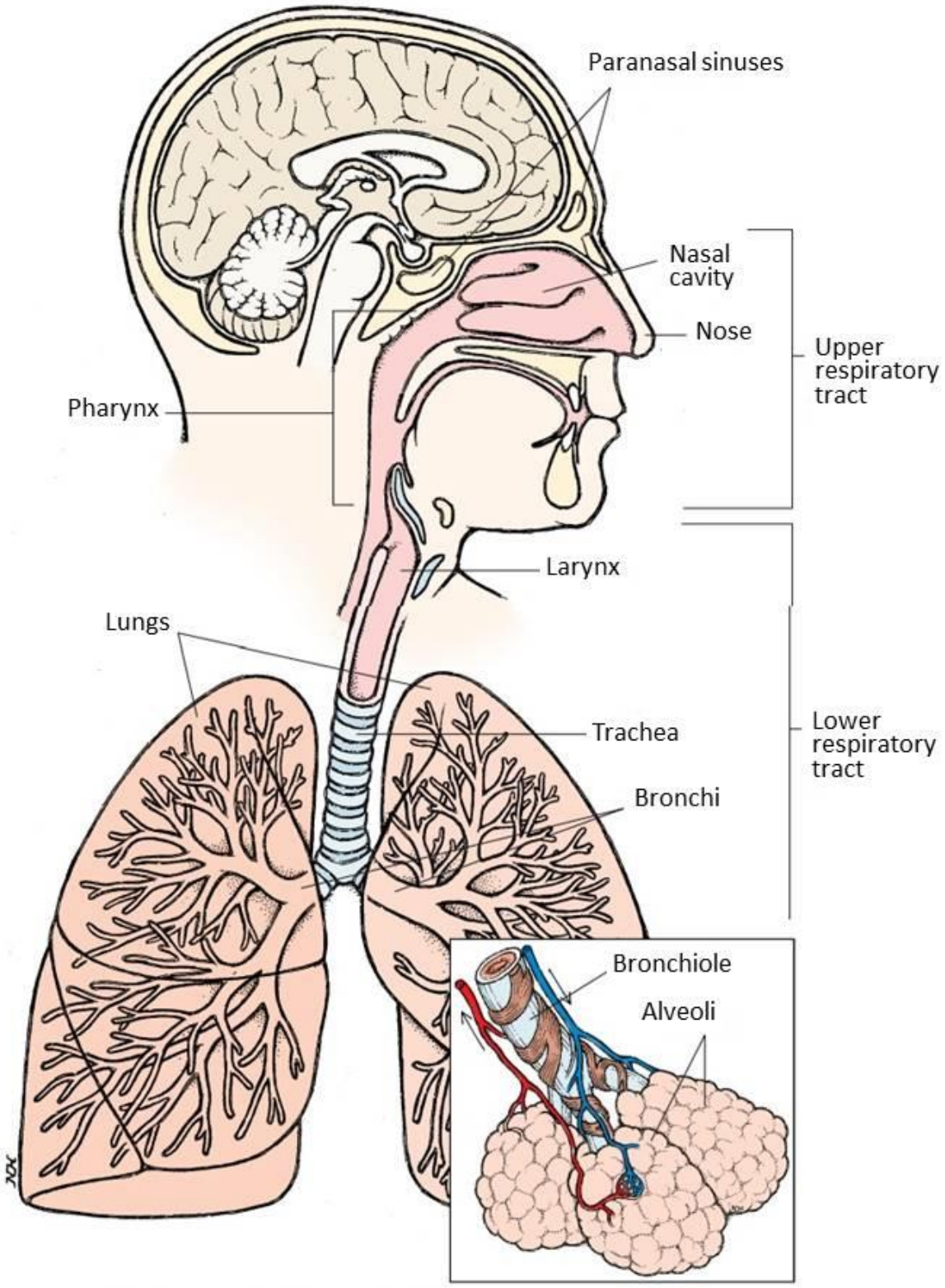
0. Regulation of breathing
1. Respiratory control centers
2. Motor output to respiratory muscles
3. O2 sensor
4. CO2 sensor
5. pH sensor
6. Cell
7. Cellular respiration
8. Systemic tissue gas exchange
9. Internal respiration
10. Systemic circulation
11. Pulmonary circulation
12. Transport
13. Pulmonary gas exchange
14. Pulmonary ventilation
15. External respiration

The respiratory system is made up of passages that conduct air from the environment into the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and respiratory organs that are involved in gas exchange.

The respiratory system is classically divided into the upper and lower respiratory tracts. The upper respiratory tract includes the nose, nasal cavity, paranasal sinus, and the pharynx (throat).

The lower respiratory tract (larynx and below) includes all structures below the pharynx and includes the larynx (voice box), trachea (wind pipe), bronchi, bronchioles, and the alveoli of the lungs. Functionally, the respiratory system has two parts: the conducting part and the respiratory part.

The conducting part includes those structures that are only involved in conducting the air from the atmosphere to the lungs. All structures from the nose to the last part of the bronchioles belong to this category. The respiratory part includes the structures where gas exchange takes place and includes the last part of the bronchioles and distal structures.

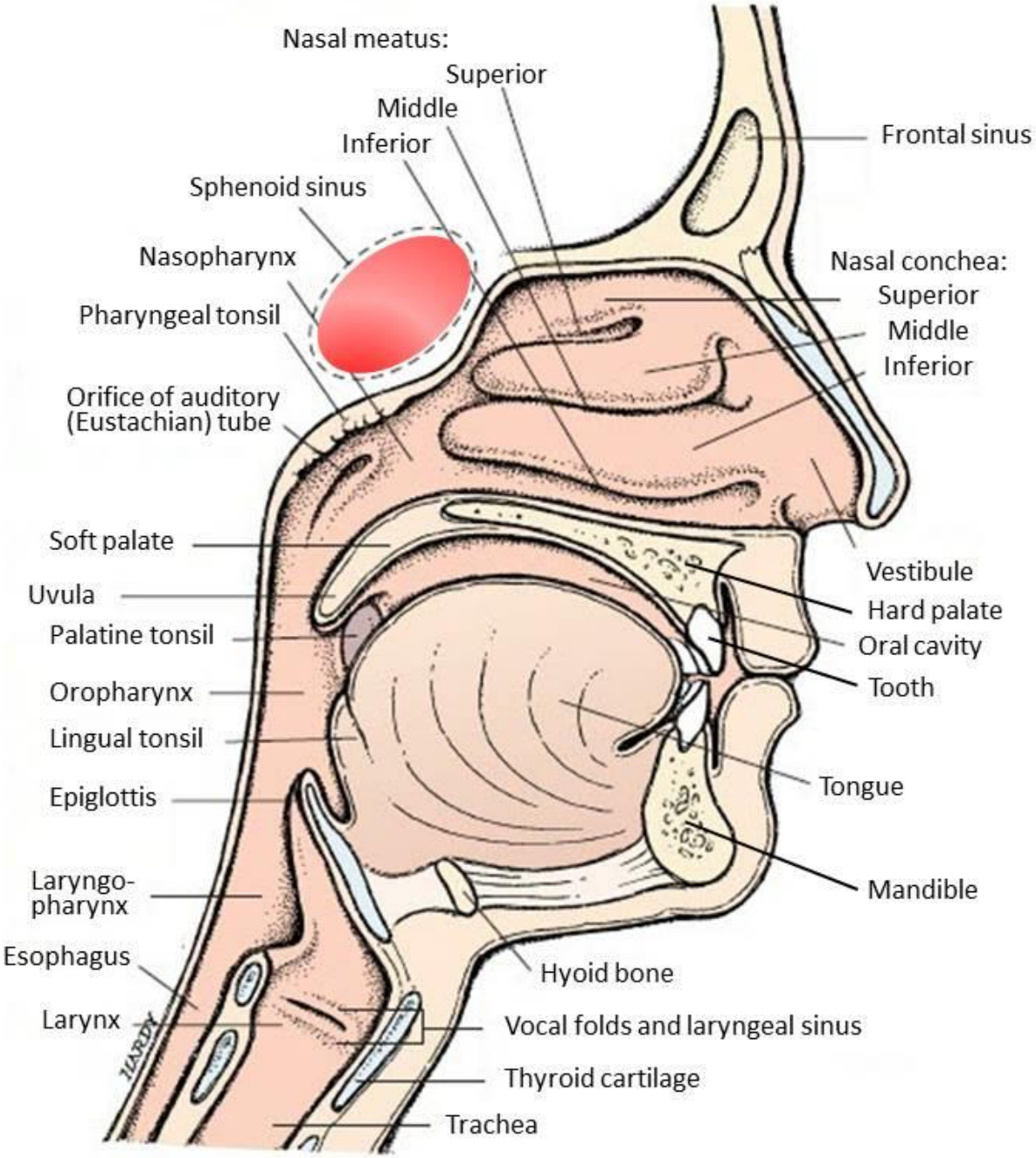


CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE UPPER RESPIRATORY TRACT

THE NOSE AND NASAL CAVITY

The air that reaches the lungs enters the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" through the nose. The external part of the nose is made up of bone, hyaline cartilage, muscle, adipose tissue, and skin and is lined internally by mucous membrane. The superior part of the nose is bony; made up of the frontal, nasal, and maxillary bones. The inferior part is cartilaginous and more flexible. The openings on the inferior aspect of the nose are known as the nostrils, or external nares. The nostrils open internally into a wider area known as the nasal cavity. The nasal cavity is divided into the right and the left regions by the nasal septum. The anterior and in-ferior portion of the nasal septum is made of hyaline cartilage (feel it); the superior part is made up of bone.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

Inferiorly, the nasal cavity is separated from the oral cavity by the maxillary and palatine bones; this is the hard palate, the hard portion of the roof of the mouth. From the posterior part of the hard palate, a fleshy partition — the soft palate — separates the pharynx into the nasopharynx and oropharynx.

The first portion of the nasal cavity widens into the vestibule, which is the part seen when looking up the nostrils. This region is covered with coarse hairs that extend across the nostrils and help prevent larger particles, such as sand and sawdust, from entering the nasal cavity.

The nasal cavity is divided into smaller chambers by three, irregular, shelflike projections from the lateral wall of the nose known as the superior, middle, and inferior conchae. The air passes through the passages — the superior, middle, and inferior meatus — that

are present between the conchae. The meandering, turbulent pathway for air created by the conchae helps churn the air that has entered and enables large particles to stick to the mucus lining, slowing entry and providing sufficient time for the air to be altered to the body temperature and become saturated with water.

In addition, the eddy produced carries air to the superior region of the nasal cavity where the smell receptors (olfactory receptors) are located. The posterior part of the nasal cavity opens into the pharynx through the internal nares.

Other than the external and internal nares, the nasal cavity has many other openings. One of them is the nasolacrimal duct (also called the tear duct), which will carry tears from the lacrimal sac of the eye into the nasal cavity. The duct begins in the eye socket

between the maxillary and lacrimal bones, from where it passes downwards and backwards. The opening of the nasolacrimal duct into the inferior nasal meatus of the nasal cavity is partially covered by a mucosal fold (valve of Hasner or plica lacrimalis). This is the reason why the nose will become “leaky” when a person cries. The tears that enter the nose keep the cavity moist. The openings of the paranasal sinus are located in the nose.

THE RESPIRATORY EPITHELIUM

The respiratory epithelium is a structure of ciliated columnar epithelium found lining most of the respiratory tract, where it serves to moisten and protect the airways. It is not present in the vocal cords of the larynx, or the oropharynx and laryngopharynx, where instead the epithelium is stratified squamous. The respiratory epithelium is

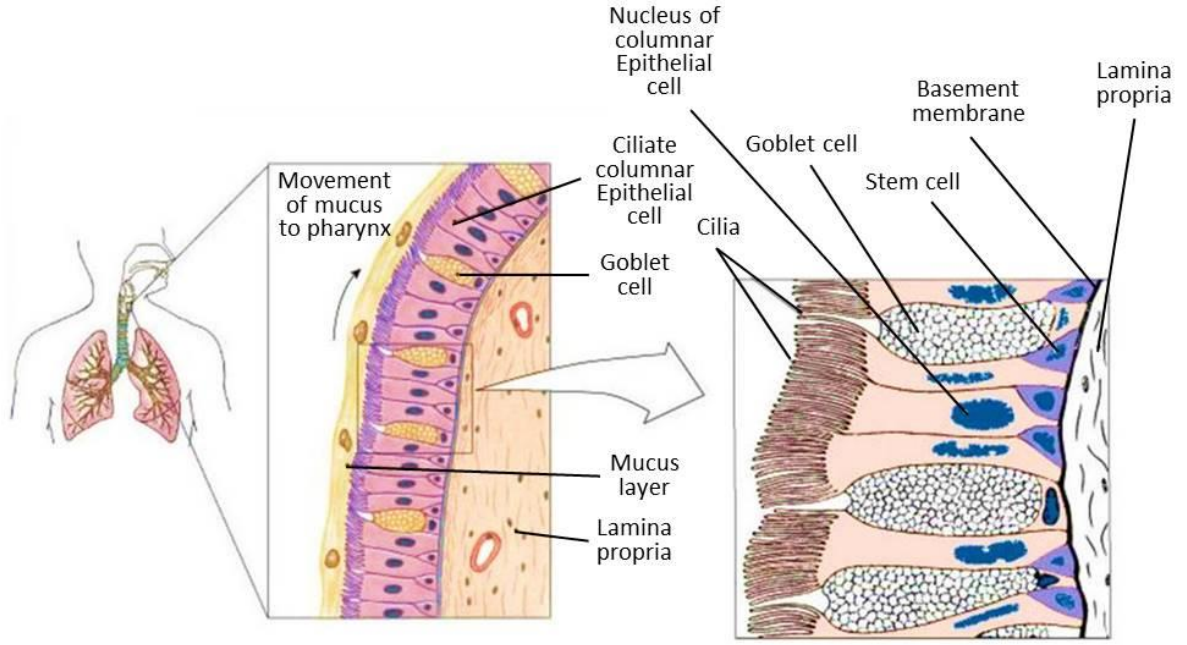
suited to clean the air that enters the nasal cavity and to bring it to the temperature and humidity of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The respiratory epithelium is a highly effective barrier to filtering the air that enters the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Conducting airways are lined with pseudostratified columnar epithelial cells that become cuboidal as the branches extend to the alveoli. Specialized structures called tight junctions will separate the epithelial monolayer into apical (luminal) and basolateral components that form an important barrier to the passive passage of molecules and microbes from the airway lumen or alveolar space.

In addition to this important physical barrier function, epithelial cells, including ciliated cells, goblet cells, serous cells, basal cells, and Clara cells,

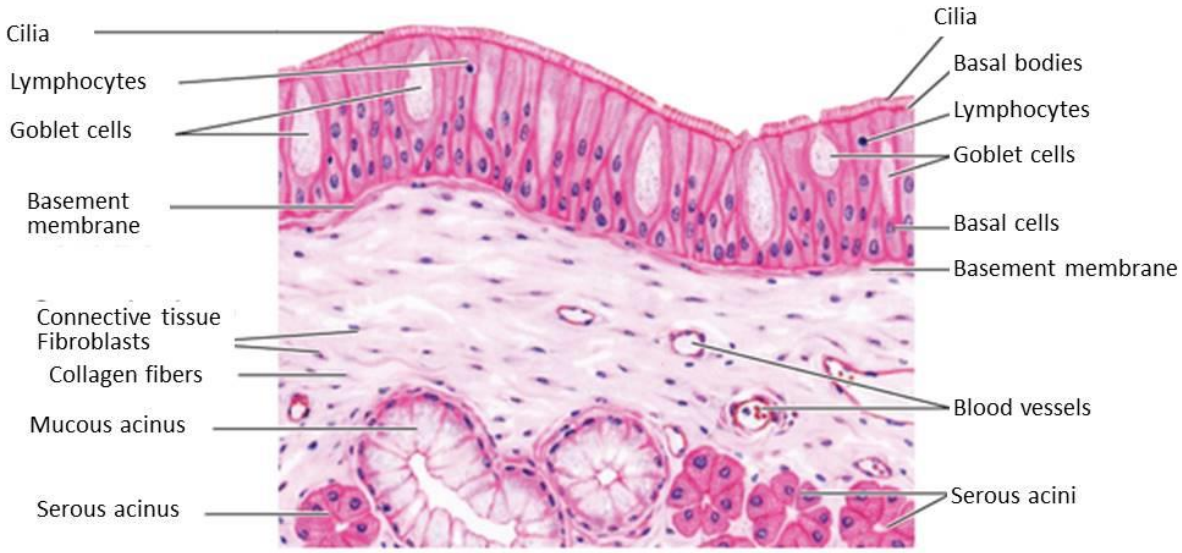
are integral to the normal function of the mucociliary escalator, the production of a variety of antimicrobial molecules, and the initiation and regulation of inflammatory responses.

The respiratory epithelium has a total surface area about the size of a tennis court. It may be divided functionally and pathologically into three zones. From the trachea through the major bronchi the normal lining is made of squamous cells with interspersed neuroendocrine cells, which appear most commonly at airway bifurcations. Terminal alveoli are lined predominantly with type I and type II pneumocytes. Intermediate bronchi and bronchioles show a transition between squamous and adenomatous lining cells.



A) Respiratory epithelium of trachea

B) Respiratory epithelium of trachea, Lens magnification x 932



B) Respiratory epithelium of trachea, Lens magnification x 932

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

Figure: diagram of the respiratory epithelium.[656]

---

[656] As we drew your attention in previous annotations, here too, take a close look at that respiratory epithelium magnified 932 times at the microscopic level, see beyond the diagram and try to get an idea about: (1) the logic that is in that cell; (2) the in-depth reflection and the scope of the "INTELLECTUAL" work that was deployed to design such a cell; (3) "THE SCIENCE" which is in such a cell and the origin of that "SCIENCE".

Remember also that you are "in the box", inside the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you live right now. Since you cannot receive "VISIONS" communication to see the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" is performing, you can still picture it as follows: close your eyes, focus and project yourself (in mind) outside of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and observe what "THE DIVINE FORCE" is achieving: at the microscopic scale and below, SHE is "sewing" this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" as integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" in the attribute "NON DIVINE": that is, SHE is "working out" a cohesive subset and carved in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". When CHRIST had explained these things to human creatures,

when HE was still living here on Earth, HE had used the terminology of "tilled ground" in His parables.

From that pictured idea, see a vision of the GREATNESS of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, by which HE has revealed Himself through this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which is been sculpted by "THE DIVINE FORCE", in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and as an integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance": a GREATNESS beyond words and letters; a GREATNESS that dominates the murmur of syllables and sounds.

Meditate on "THE 'DIVINE' REASON", which is associated to "THE 'DIVINE' LOGIC". Meditate about "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" who, in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", designed and established such highly specialized air filtering unit at microscopic scale. Meditate about "THE DIVINE FORCE" who, in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", manifested and implemented all the variants of such a highly specialized air filtering unit on a microscopic scale inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you, as human creature, wear. Above all, meditate on yourself regarding your relationship with "THE DIVINE FORCE" and regarding your relationship with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

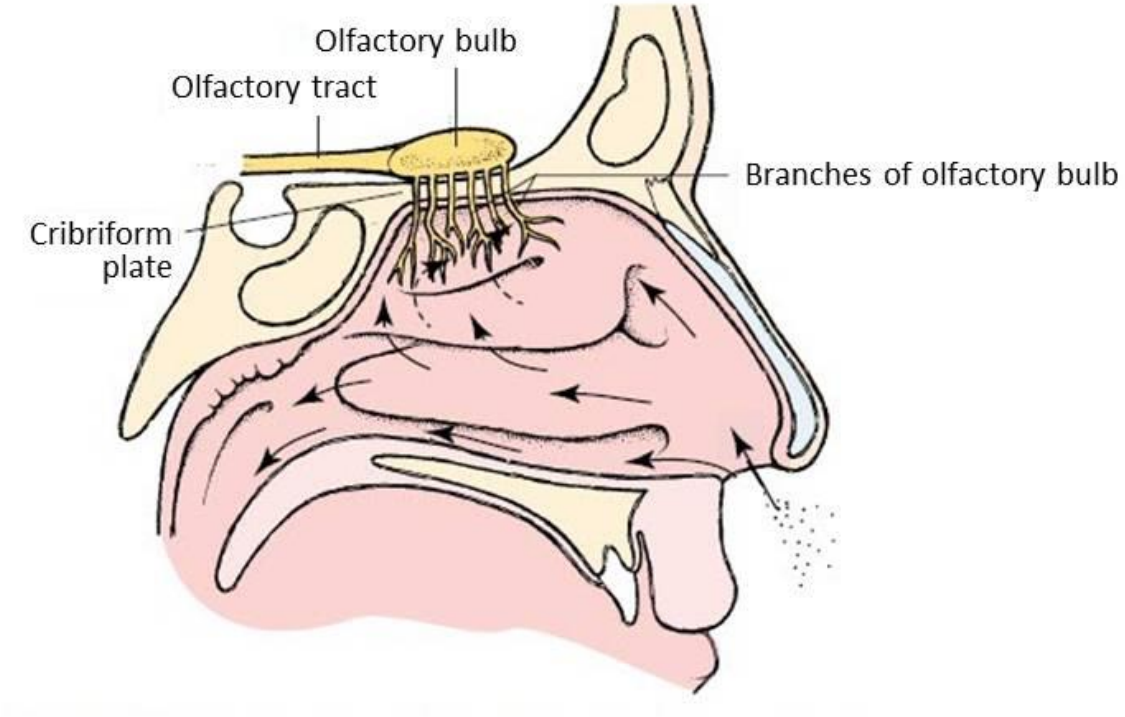
Interspersed among the ciliated columnar cells are goblet cells, which will secrete sticky mucus. The cilia of the epithelium will help move the mucus, together with any adhering dust and pathogens, toward the back of the nose.

The movement of the cilia and mucus, similar to the movement of a conveyor belt, will also be referred to as the mucous escalator. From the back of the nose, the mucus will enter the pharynx and will be eventually swallowed.

The connective tissue lining the epithelium (lamina propria) contains many mucous glands, which will secrete mucus into the nasal cavity, and a large network of blood vessels. These vessels will help bring warm blood close to the surface. This mechanism will help warm and humidify the cool, dry air that enters. This process is important because the "Subjective

'EARTHLY' Garment" will be able to lose a lot of heat and moisture via the breathed air.

THE OLFACTORY MUCOSA

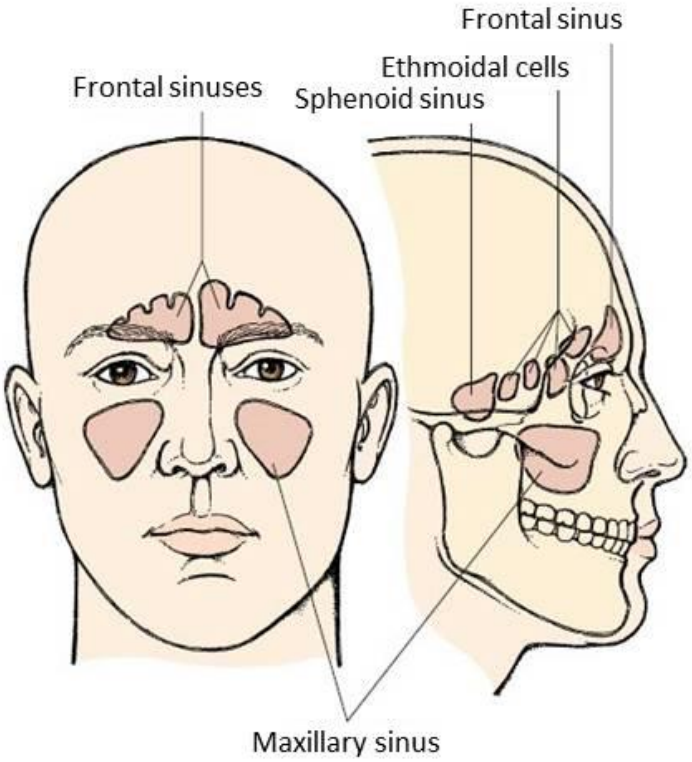


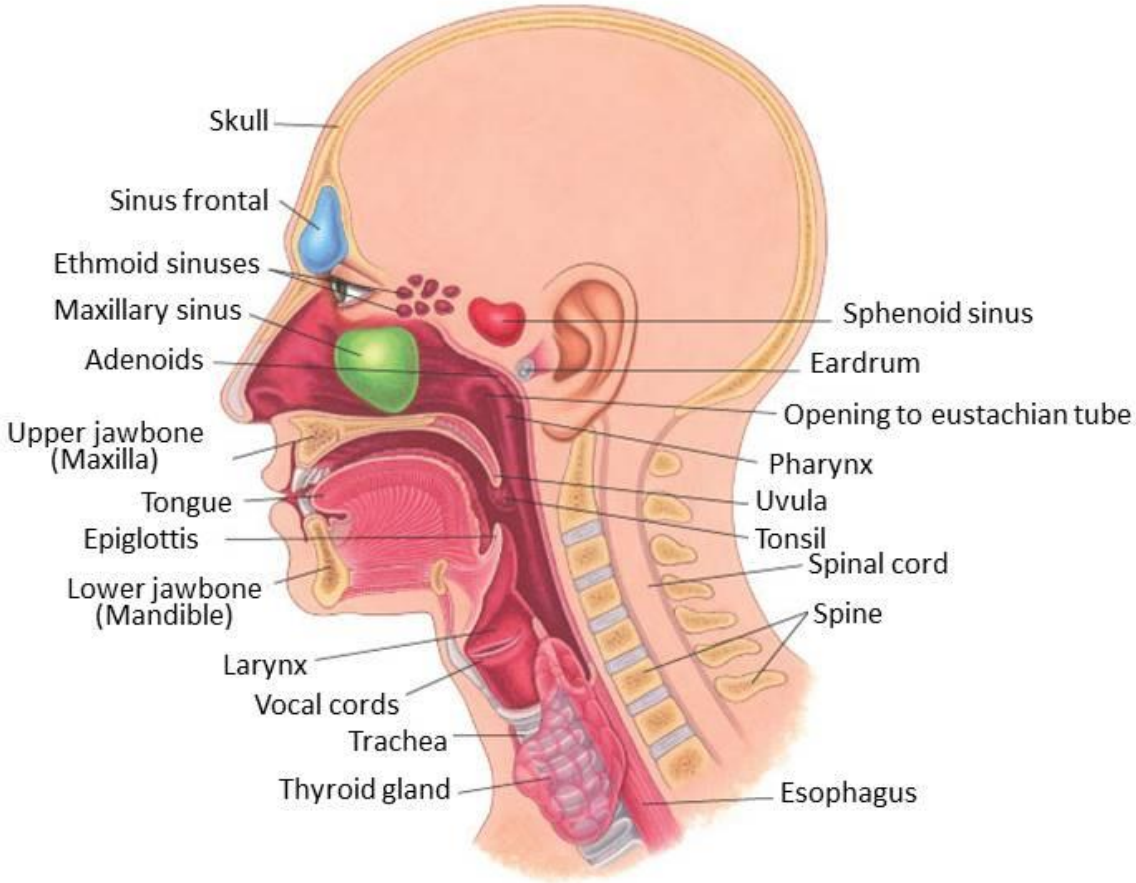
The superior part of the nasal cavity has specialized tissue that contains the nerve endings of the first cranial nerve, which is the olfactory nerve. These nerve endings, receptors for the sense of smell, are located along the superior nasal conchae, the superior

portion of the nasal septum, and the inferior part of the cribriform plate. The receptors are stimulated by chemicals in the air that dissolve in the mucous secretion. The olfactory nerves penetrate the tiny openings in the cribriform plate and carry the sense of smell to the brain. To get a better sense of a smell, we sniff forcefully to draw air in and reach the portion of the nasal cavity that houses the olfactory epithelium.

PARANASAL AIR SINUSES

The nose opens into the nasal passageway, or cavity. This cavity is a space that runs along the top of the roof of the mouth (the palate, which separates your nose from your mouth) and then turns downward to join the passage from the mouth to the throat.


Frontal sinus
Ethmoidal cells
Frontal sinuses
Sphenoid sinus
Maxillary sinus


Skull
Sinus frontal
Ethmoid sinuses
Maxillary sinus
Adenoids
Upper jawbone
(Maxilla)
Tongue
Epiglottis
Lower jawbone
(Mandible)
Larynx
Vocal cords
Trachea
Thyroid gland
Sphenoid sinus
Eardrum
Opening to eustachian tube
Pharynx
Uvula
Tonsil
Spinal cord
Spine
Esophagus

Paranasal air sinuses are a group of four paired air-filled cavities in the bones that adjoin the nose. They are outgrowths from the nasal cavity and retain their communications with it by means of drainage openings, or ostia.

The maxillary sinuses are located under the eyes; two frontal sinuses are situated in the frontal bone immediately above and between the eye sockets, or orbits; the ethmoidal sinuses are between the eyes and the sphenoidal sinuses are behind the eyes. The sinuses are named for the facial bones in which they are located.

The maxillary sinuses, the largest of the paranasal sinuses, are under the eyes, in the maxillary bones open in the back of the semilunar hiatus of the nose. The semilunar hiatus or hiatus semilunaris, itself is a crescent-shaped groove in the lateral wall of the nasal

cavity just inferior to the ethmoid bulla. It is the location of the openings for maxillary sinus. It is bounded inferiorly and anteriorly by the sharp concave margin of the uncinate process of the ethmoid bone, superiorly by the ethmoid bulla, and posteriorly by the middle nasal concha. The maxillary sinuses are innervated by the trigeminal nerve, which is a nerve responsible for sensation in the face and motor functions such as biting and chewing; it is the most complex of the cranial nerves.

The frontal sinuses, superior to the eyes, in the frontal bone, which forms the hard part of the forehead, are one of the four pairs of paranasal sinuses that are situated behind the brow ridges. Sinuses are mucosa-lined airspaces within the bones of the face and skull. Each opens into the anterior part of the corresponding middle nasal meatus of the

nose through the frontonasal duct which traverses the anterior part of the labyrinth of the ethmoid. These structures then open into the semilunar hiatus in the middle meatus. The frontal sinuses are also innervated by the trigeminal.

The ethmoidal sinuses, which are formed from several discrete air cells within the ethmoid bone between the nose and the eyes, and which arise from the nasociliary nerve, supply the ethmoidal cells; the posterior branch leaves the orbital cavity through the posterior ethmoidal foramen and gives some filaments to the sphenoidal sinus. There are two ethmoidal nerves on each side of the face: the posterior ethmoidal nerve and the anterior ethmoidal nerve. The ethmoidal sinuses are innervated by the ethmoidal nerves, which branch from the nasociliary nerve of the trigeminal nerve.

The sphenoidal sinuses, in the sphenoid bone, will be one of the four paired paranasal sinuses that are contained within the body of the sphenoid bone. The sphenoid sinuses vary in size and shape, and owing to the lateral displacement of the intervening septum, which may insert on the carotid canal, they are rarely symmetrical. They cannot be palpated during an extraoral examination. The sphenoidal sinuses are innervated by the trigeminal nerve.

These paranasal air sinuses are lined with respiratory epithelium and they will have various functions, including lightening the weight of the head, humidifying and heating inhaled air, increasing the resonance of speech, and serving as a crumple zone to protect vital structures in the event of facial trauma.

THE PHARYNX

The pharynx, or throat, is the passageway leading from the mouth and nose to the esophagus and larynx. The pharynx permits the passage of swallowed solids and liquids into the esophagus, or gullet, and conducts air to and from the trachea, or windpipe, during respiration. The pharynx also connects on either side with the cavity of the middle ear by way of the Eustachian tube and provides for equalization of air pressure on the eardrum membrane, which separates the cavity of the middle ear from the external ear canal. The pharynx has roughly the form of a flattened funnel. It is attached to the surrounding structures but is loose enough to permit gliding of the pharyngeal wall against them in the movements of swallowing. The principal muscles of the pharynx, involved in the mechanics of swallowing, are the

three pharyngeal constrictors, which overlap each other slightly and form the primary musculature of the side and rear pharyngeal walls.

There are three main divisions of the pharynx: the oral pharynx, the nasal pharynx, and the laryngeal pharynx. The latter two are airways, whereas the oral pharynx is shared by both the respiratory and digestive tracts. On either side of the opening between the mouth cavity and the oral pharynx is a palatine tonsil, so called because of its proximity to the palate. Each palatine tonsil is located between two vertical folds of mucous membrane called the glossopalatine arches. The nasal pharynx, above, is separated from the oral pharynx by the soft palate. Another pair of tonsils is located on the roof of the nasal pharynx. The pharyngeal tonsils, also known as the adenoids, are part of the body's immune system.

When the pharyngeal tonsils become grossly swollen (which occurs often during childhood) they occlude the airway. The laryngeal pharynx and the lower part of the oral pharynx are hidden by the root of the tongue.

THE ESOPHAGUS

The esophagus, which passes food from the pharynx to the stomach, is about 25 cm in length; the width varies from 1.5 to 2 cm. The esophagus lies behind the trachea and heart and in front of the spinal column; it passes through the diaphragm before entering the stomach.

The esophagus contains four layers: the mucosa, submucosa, muscularis, and tunica adventitia. The mucosa is made up of stratified squamous epithelium containing numerous mucous glands. The submucosa is a thick, loose fibrous layer connecting the mucosa

to the muscularis. Together the mucosa and submucosa form long longitudinal folds, so that a cross section of the esophagus opening would be star-shaped (NOTHING WAS DONE AT RANDOM![657]). The muscularis is composed of an inner layer, in which the fibres are circular, and an outer layer of longitudinal fibres. Both muscle groups are wound

---

[657] Remember the six "Entry Gates" and the six "Exit Gates" of the "First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS". Remember also what the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, wanted human inhabitants of this earthly world to understand, when he said in his writings:

"...

> *Thus URIEL showed me twelve gates which opens for the chariot of the sun in heaven, from which flow the infinities of rays.*
>
> ...
>
> *I saw twelve gates in heaven at the ends of the Earth, through which the Sun and the Moon and "STARS" and all the heaven works proceed at their rising and setting.*

..."

around and along the alimentary tract, but the inner one has a very tight spiral, so that the windings are virtually circular, whereas the outer one has a very slowly unwinding spiral that is virtually longitudinal. The outer layer of the esophagus, the tunica adventitia, is composed of loose fibrous tissue that connects the esophagus with neighbouring structures. Except during the act of swallowing, the esophagus is normally empty, and its lumen, or channel, is essentially closed by the longitudinal folds of the mucosal and submucosal layers.

The upper third of the esophagus is composed of striated (voluntary) muscle. The middle third is a mixture of striated and smooth (involuntary) muscle, and the lower third consists only of smooth muscle. The esophagus has two sphincters, circular muscles that act like drawstrings in closing channels. Both

sphincters normally remain closed except during the act of swallowing. The upper esophageal sphincter is located at the level of the cricoid cartilage (a single ringlike cartilage forming the lower part of the larynx wall). This sphincter is called the cricopharyngeus muscle. The lower esophageal sphincter encircles the 3 to 4 cm of the esophagus that pass through an opening in the diaphragm called the diaphragmatic hiatus. The lower esophageal sphincter is maintained in tension at all times, except in response to a descending contraction wave, at which point it relaxes momentarily to allow the release of gas (belching) or vomiting. The lower esophageal sphincter has an important role, therefore, in protecting the esophagus from the reflux of gastric contents with changes in body position or with alterations of intragastric pressure.

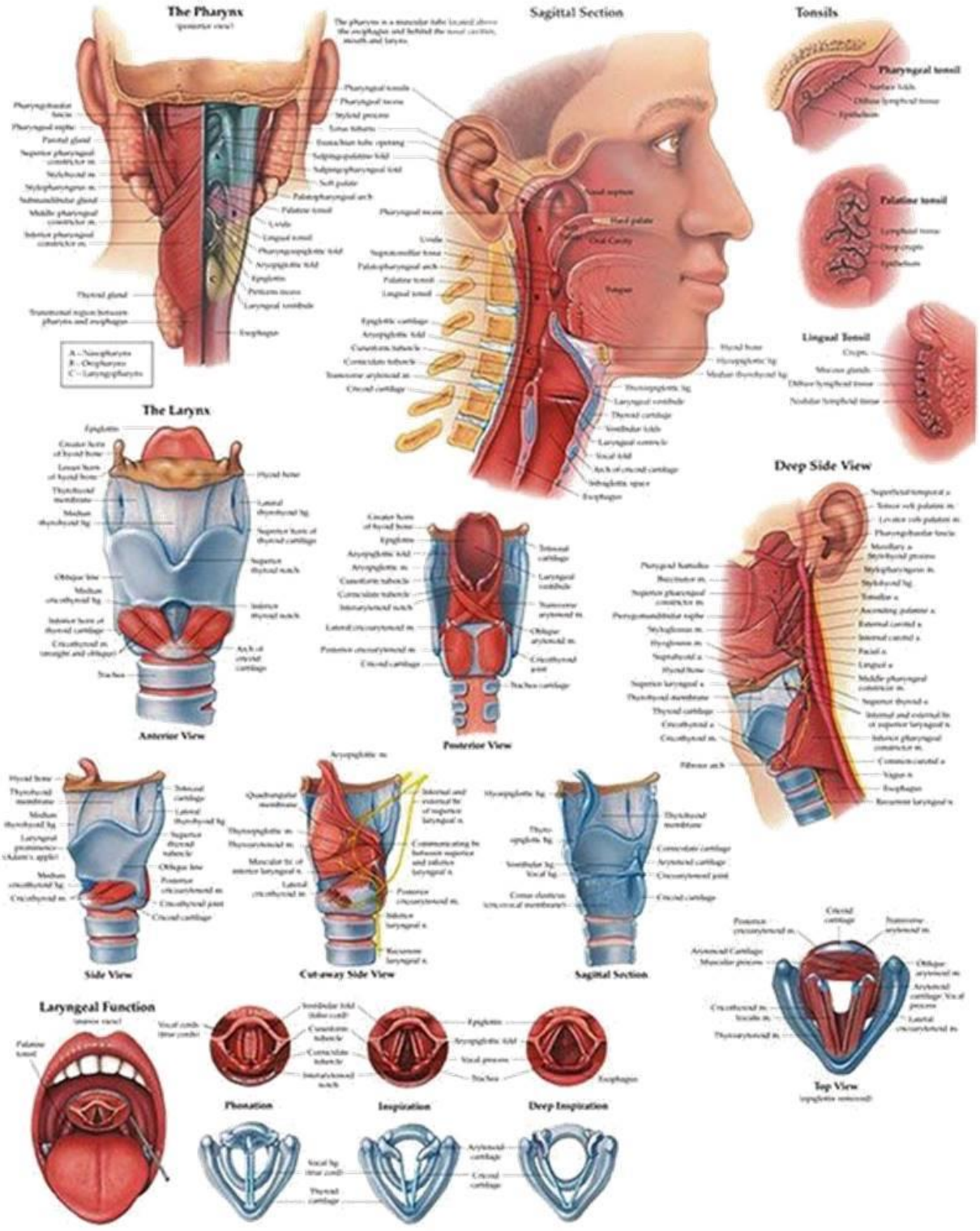
Transport through the esophagus is accomplished by the primary esophageal peristaltic contractions, which, as noted above, originate in the pharynx. These contractions are produced by an advancing peristaltic wave that creates a pressure gradient and sweeps the bolus ahead of it. Transport of material through the esophagus takes approximately 10 seconds. When the bolus arrives at the junction with the stomach, the lower esophageal sphincter relaxes and the bolus enters the stomach. If the bolus is too large, or if the peristaltic contraction is too weak, the bolus may become arrested in the middle or lower esophagus. When this occurs, secondary peristaltic contractions originate around the bolus in response to the local distension of the esophageal wall and propel the bolus into the stomach.

THE LOWER RESPIRATORY TRACT

THE LARYNX

The Larynx, also called voice box, is a hollow, tubular structure connected to the top of the windpipe (trachea). It will serve a dual function: (1) as an air canal to the lungs and a controller of its access, to prevent the passage of food and other foreign particles into the lower respiratory tracts; and (2) as the organ of phonation. Sound will be manifested by forcing air through a sagittal slit formed by the vocal cords, the glottis. This will cause not only the vocal cords but also the column of air above them to vibrate.

The larynx is composed of an external skeleton of cartilage plates that prevents collapse of the structure. The plates are fastened together by membranes and muscle fibres.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

The front set of plates, called thyroid cartilage, has a central ridge and elevation commonly known as the Adam's apple.

The epiglottis, at the upper part of the larynx, is a flaplike projection into the throat. As food is swallowed, the whole larynx structure rises to the epiglottis so that the passageway to the respiratory tract is blocked. After the food passes into the esophagus (food tube), the larynx relaxes and resumes its natural position.

The centre portion of the larynx is reduced to slitlike openings in two sites. Both sites represent large folds in the mucous membrane lining the larynx. The first pair is known as the false vocal cords, while the second is the true vocal cords (glottis). Muscles attached directly and indirectly to the vocal cords permit the opening and closing of the folds. Speech is

normally produced when air expelled from the lungs moves up the trachea and strikes the underside of the vocal cords, setting up vibrations as it passes through them; raw sound emerges from the larynx and passes to the upper cavities, which act as resonating chambers, and then passes through the mouth for articulation by the tongue, teeth, hard and soft palates, and lips. If the larynx is removed, the esophagus can function as the source for sound, but the control of pitch and volume is lacking.

THE VOCAL CORDS

The two true vocal cords (or folds) represent the chief mechanism of the larynx in its function as a valve for opening the airway for breathing and to close it during swallowing. The vocal cords are supported by the thyroarytenoid ligaments, which extend from the vocal process of the arytenoid cartilages forward to

the inside angle of the thyroid wings. This anterior insertion occurs on two closely adjacent points, the anterior commissure. The thyroarytenoid ligament is composed of elastic fibres that support the medial or free margin of the vocal cords.

The inner cavity of the larynx is covered by a continuous mucous membrane, which closely follows the outlines of all structures. Immediately above and slightly lateral to the vocal cords, the membrane expands into lateral excavations, one ventricle of Morgagni on each side. This recess opens anteriorly into a still smaller cavity, the laryngeal saccule or appendix. As the mucous membrane emerges again from the upper surface of each ventricle, it creates a second fold on each side: the ventricular fold, or false cord. These two ventricular folds are parallel to the vocal cords but slightly lateral to them so that the

vocal cords remain uncovered when inspected with a mirror. The false cords close tightly during each sphincter action for swallowing; when this primitive mechanism is used for phonation, it causes the severe hoarseness of false-cord voice (ventricular dysphonia).

The mucous membrane ascends on each side from the margins of the ventricular folds of the upper border of the laryngeal vestibule, forming the aryepiglottic folds. These folds extend from the apex of the arytenoids to the lateral margin of the epiglottis. Laterally from this ring enclosing the laryngeal vestibule, the mucous membrane descends downward to cover the upper-outer aspects of the larynx where the mucous membrane blends with the mucous lining of the piriform sinus of each side. These pear-shaped recesses mark the beginning of

the entrance of the pharyngeal foodway into the esophagus.

The vocal cords also mark the division of the larynx into an upper and lower compartment. These divisions reflect the development of the larynx from several embryonal components called branchial arches. The supraglottic portion differs from the one beneath the vocal cords in that the upper portion is innervated sensorially by the superior laryngeal nerve and the lower (infraglottic) portion by the recurrent (or inferior) laryngeal nerve. The lymphatic vessels from the upper portion drain in an upward lateral direction, while the lower lymphatics drain in a lateral downward direction.

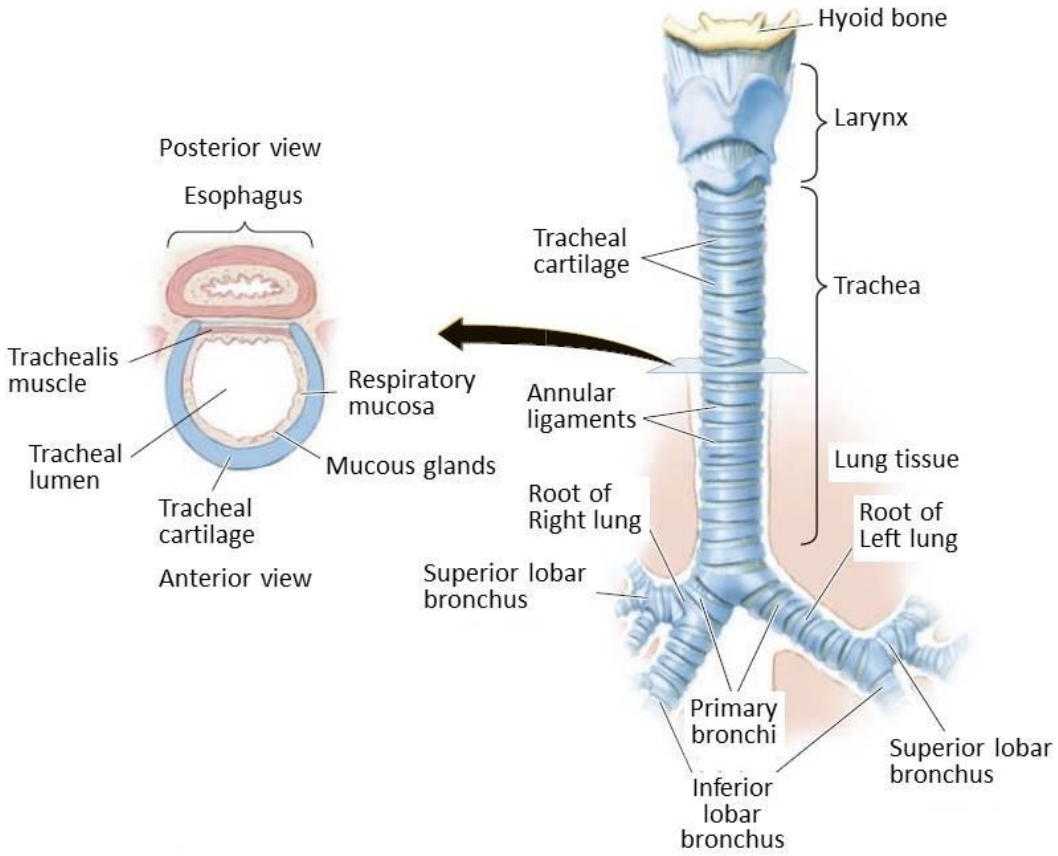
The space between the vocal cords is called rima glottidis, glottal chink, or simply glottis (Greek for tongue). When the vocal cords are separated

(abducted) for respiration, the glottis assumes a triangular shape with the apex at the anterior commissure. During phonation, the vocal cords will be brought together (adducted or approximated), so that they will be more or less parallel to each other. The glottis will be the origin of the manifested sound, although not in the form of a “fluttering tongue”.

THE TRACHEA

The trachea, colloquially called the windpipe, is a cartilaginous tube that connects the larynx to the bronchi of the lungs, allowing the passage of air. The trachea extends from the T5 vertebra, the larynx, and branches into the two primary bronchi: the right and left primary bronchi. At the top of the trachea, the cricoid cartilage will attach it to the larynx. This will be the only complete tracheal ring; the others will be incomplete rings of reinforcing cartilage. The

posterior part of the trachea is closed off by a smooth muscle, the trachealis muscle. The cartilage will prevent the trachea from collapsing every time there is a pressure change produced between the inside of the trachea and the atmosphere (in the neck region) as the movements of respiration will be manifested through the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The softer, posterior aspect of the trachea will allow for expansion of the esophagus as food will pass. The trachealis muscle joins the ends of the rings and these are joined vertically by bands of fibrous connective tissue: the annular ligaments of trachea. The epiglottis closes the opening to the larynx during swallowing.



In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" the trachea is about 15 centimetres long and 2 to 3 centimetres in diameter. The trachea will serve as passage for air, it will moisten and warm it while it will pass into the lungs, and protect the respiratory surface from an accumulation of foreign particles. The trachea is lined

with a moist mucous-membrane layer composed of cells containing small hairlike projections called cilia.

THE BRONCHI AND BRONCHIOLES

The trachea branches into the right and left primarybronchi at the level of the second costal cartilage at the sternal angle (superior border of the fifth thoracic vertebra)[658] in the mediastinum. Both

---

[658] Those numbering are not random at all and they are part of the learning that you are called to discern. They are part of the manifested metaphor of the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", from which arises "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Recall what we have indicated in the chapter concerning the link of attachment to "THE DIVINE"? The complex geometric figure, which will be designated by a word that is pronounced: "TREE" and which will be deployed with the passage of time and the manifestations of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which will be expressed in the attribute "NON DIVINE"? How is that link of attachment to "THE DIVINE" called again? Yes, "THE TREE OF

bronchi have cartilage similar to the trachea, with the right bronchus wider and more in line with the trachea. The bronchi enter the lungs at the hilus, the medial region of the lung, through which blood vessels, nerves, lymphatics, and bronchi enter.

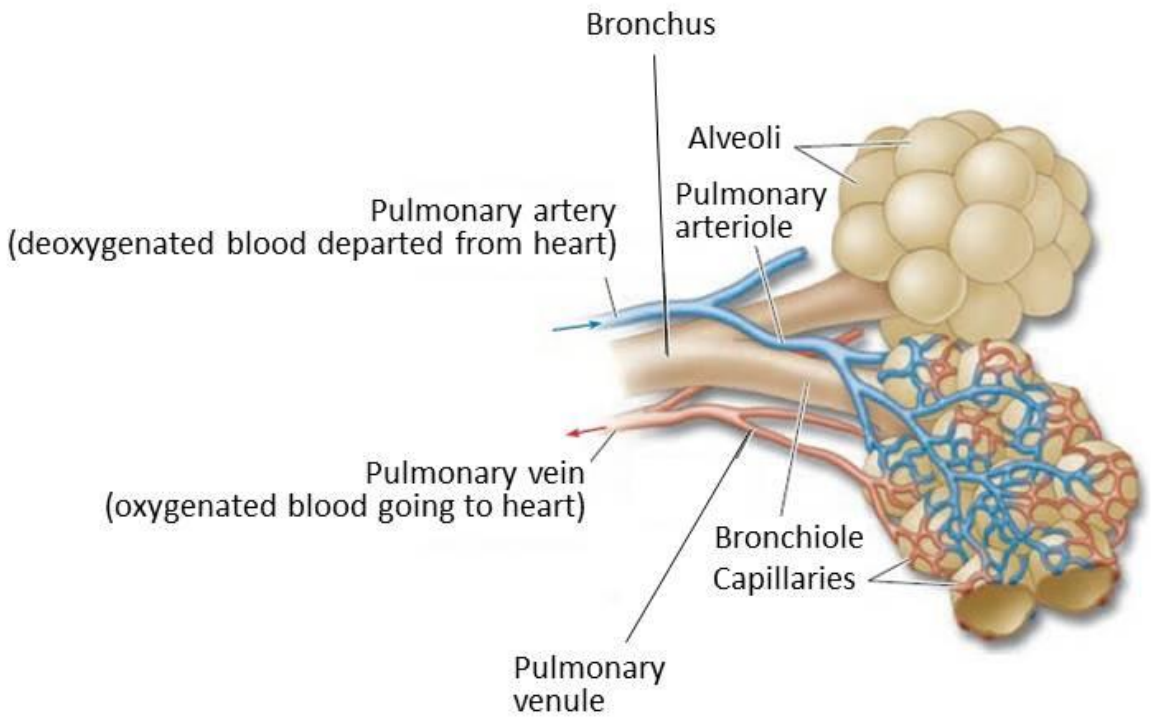
The primary bronchi divide repeatedly to form smaller bronchi and bronchioles. The bronchi located outside the lungs are known as extrapulmonarybronchi and the remainder,

---

LIFE", it is designated. And who is "THE TREE OF LIFE" inside this attribute "NON DIVINE"? Yes, "THE DIVINE FORCE", and your lungs represent a concrete and living "image", a manifestation of a metaphor, of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Also keep in mind that through in this process of "sewing" this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" into existence, as integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", in the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE FORCE" was effectively writing down the details of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has consolidated in HIMSELF.

intrapulmonary bronchi. The primary bronchi divide into three on the right and two on the left known as lobar, or secondary, bronchi.



Each bronchus moves air in and out of the respective lobes of the lungs. The lobar bronchi become smaller and branch again to form the tertiary, or segmental, bronchi. The tertiary bronchi branch fur-ther to form

tiny, terminal bronchioles, which are about 0.3 to 0.5 mm wide.

The lung tissue supplied by each tertiary bronchus is called a bronchopulmonary segment. There are ten bronchopulmonary segments in each lung, each made of many lobules. Each lobule is wrapped in elastic connective tissue and has an arteriole, venule, lymphatic vessel, and a branch from the terminal bronchiole.

All structures from the nasal cavity to the terminal bronchiole serve only as conducting passages for the air that enters. Exchange of gases between the air and the blood only takes place in the region of the respiratory bronchioles and beyond.

Bronchi walls will lose cartilage as they branch and become smaller. Instead, the walls will have more smooth muscle. Contraction and relaxation of these

smooth muscles will alter the caliber of the bronchi and bronchioles regulating the volume of air entering different regions of the lungs. The smooth muscles of the bronchi and bronchioles are innervated by the autonomic system. The sympathetic nerves will relax the smooth muscles and increase the caliber of the passages, making it easier for air to enter the lungs; the parasympathetic nerves will have the opposite action. In addition to nerves, chemicals such as leukotrienes and substance P, secreted locally by white blood cells and other cells, will have an effect on bronchial smooth muscles.

THE ALVEOLI

The respiratory bronchioles are connected to larger spaces, called alveolar ducts, into which open smaller chambers known as the alveoli. The alveoli are lined by a single layer of squamous cells. The alveoli walls

contain elastic fibers that will help reduce the volume of the alveoli when air will be breathed out. The alveoli give the lungs a spongy appearance. The alveoli increase the surface area for exchange of gases; each lung will contain about 150 million alveoli. The total surface area made available for gas exchange by the alveoli is approximately 150 m2. The alveoli are surrounded by an extensive network of capillaries. Thus, the air that will enter the alveoli will be separated from the blood by only the thin, single layer of endothelium of the capillaries, a basement membrane, and the thin wall of the alveoli: a distance of about 0.1µm. These layers that separate air from blood will be designated as the respiratory membrane.

THE PULMONARY CIRCULATION

The blood reaching the alveoli is that of the pulmonary circulation. Blood that has circulated through the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", with most of the oxygen removed, enters the right ventricle via the superior and inferior vena cava. Contraction of the right ventricle will pump this blood into the pulmonary trunk. The pulmonary trunk divides into right and left branches, which take the blood to the right and left lungs, respectively. As in all organs, the arteries will divide to form arterioles and capillaries. It is this network of capillaries that surround the alveoli and participate in gas exchange. The capillaries will join and rejoin to form venules and veins. Ultimately, four pulmonary veins will transport the oxygenated blood into the leftatrium, where they will enter the left ventricle and then will be pumped

into the aorta and distributed to the rest of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Bronchial arteries, which are branches from the aorta, will bring oxygenated blood to the bronchi and other lung tissue. Most blood from the bronchial arteries will return to the heart via the pulmonary veins. Some will reach the heart through veins that ultimately reach the heart via the superior vena cava.

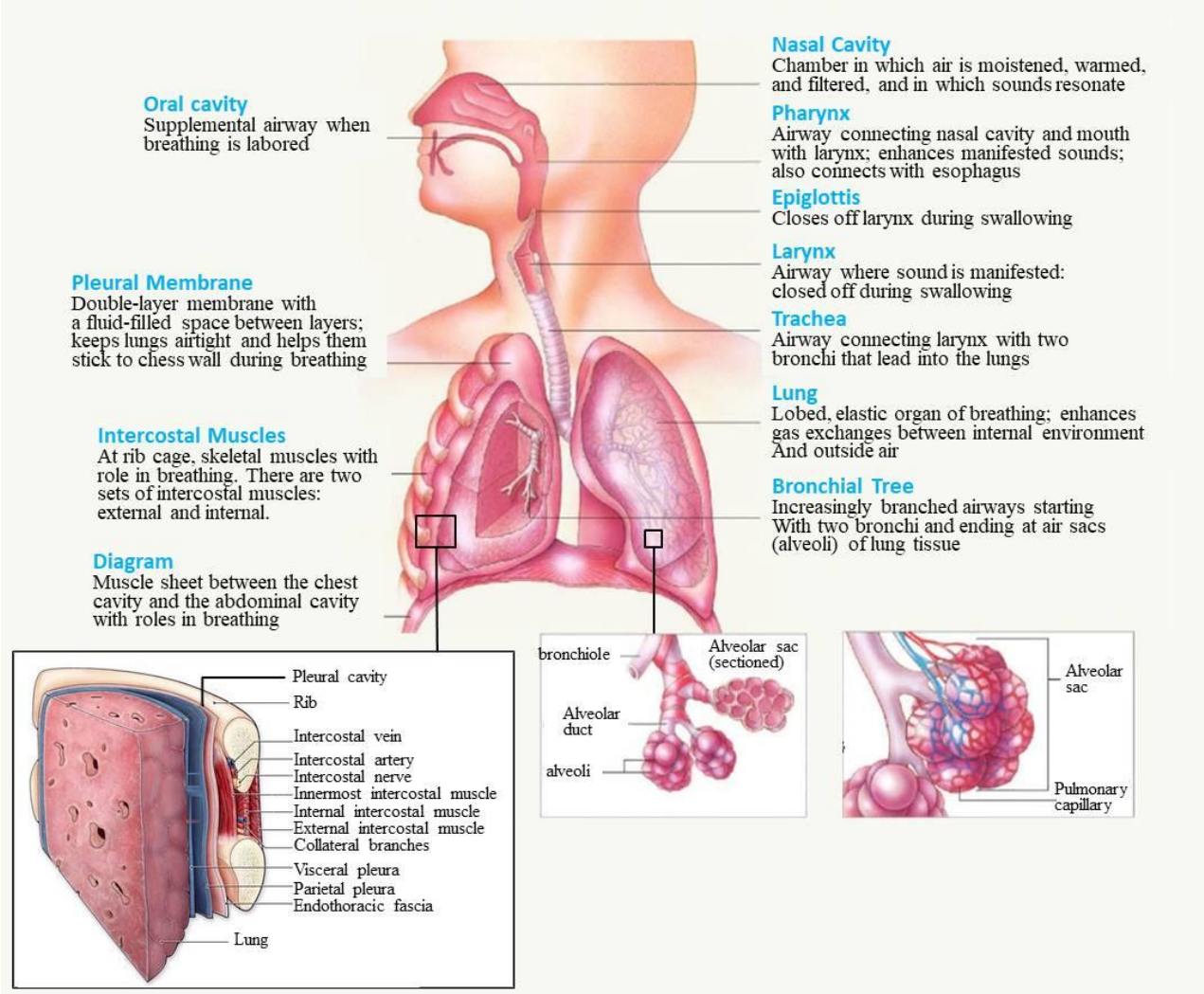
The blood vessels in the lungs, unlike those in other tissue, will constrict when there is less oxygen in the surrounding region. This will also help direct blood to better-ventilated parts of the lung.

THE LUNGS

The paired lungs are organs comprised of bronchi, bronchioles, alveoli, connective tissue, blood vessels, lymphatics, and nerves. The right and left lungs are situated on either side of the medi-astinum (the part

of the thoracic cavity that is located between the lungs). The lung is somewhat conical, with the apex projecting just above the first rib. The base of the lung is related to the superior surface of the diaphragm, which separates the thorax from the abdomen. The lungs take the same contour as the inner wall of the thorax, and the lung surface in contact with the thoracic wall is known as the costal sur-face. Medially, the mediastinal surface of the lung is in contact with the structures of the mediastinum.

The lungs are the primary organs of the respiratory system in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". They are cone-shaped organs located in the chest cavity and protected by the ribs. The apex of each is under the clavicle or collarbone, and the broad base rests on the muscular diaphragm.



There are two lungs, a right lung and a left lung, situated within the thoracic cavity of the chest in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Their function in the respiratory system is to extract oxygen from the

atmosphere and transfer it into the bloodstream, and to release carbon dioxide from the bloodstream into the atmosphere, in a process of gas exchange.

Trachea, bronchi, and bronchioles of the human airway tree. An X-ray of the human lungs showing the branching of the airway tree. Encyclopaedia Britannica, Inc.

The lungs are separated into lobes by deep fissures. The right lung has three lobes (the superior, middle, and inferior); the left lung has only two lobes (the superior and inferior). A deep, oblique fissure separates the superior and the inferior lobe. In the right, a horizontal fissure separates the superior and themiddle lobes. The right lung appears larger than the left lung; in the left, a lot of space is taken by the heart and great blood vessels. The right lung is shorter, however, because the diaphragm is higher in the right as a result of the presence of the liver inferiorly.

Each lung is enclosed within a pleural sac that contains pleural fluid, which allows the inner and outer walls to slide over each other whilst breathing takes place, without much friction. This sac also

divides each lung into sections called lobes. Each lung consists of three lobes. The right lung will appear to be larger than the left lung, for two reasons, which both depend on each other:

- The right lung has three visible lobes, compared to the left lung which has two visible and one invisible.
- The left lung also has three lobes, but only two are visible because the position of the heart — the heart is an expression of the metaphor of the "Generative Divine Particle", the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'", in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — which is the result of a projection in the space called the thoracic cage, coincides with the position of this third lobe and has thus been superimposed on this position of this third lobe

— this third lobe being also an expression of a unique metaphor of the "Formative Divine Particle" as well as the metaphor of the "Formative Divine State" associated with it, in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The heart takes the "place" of this third lobe; therefore, it is said that the left lung has two visible lobes, and that the heart is left, while in truth, the left lung also has three lobes and the heart is placed in the center of the two lungs, but its ventricles and apex (its tip) are directed to the left.

It is of importance to bear in mind that these organs represent also projections into a two-dimensional "flatness", and with appropriate linkages between

them as projected elements, of aspects of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that is found in a seven-dimensional domain, including manifestations of metaphors of the products that are formed and those which are consumed in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The lobes are further divided into bronchopulmonary segments and pulmonary lobules. The lungs have a unique blood supply, receiving deoxygenated blood from the heart in the pulmonary circulation for the purposes of receiving oxygen and releasing carbon dioxide, and a separate supply of oxygenated blood to the tissue of the lungs, in the bronchial circulation.

In the lungs, the exchange of respiratory gases will take place between the air contained in the pulmonary alveoli and the blood circulating in the

capillaries: the blood will be charged in oxygen and will discharge carbon dioxide which will be released into the air alveolar.

At the level of the organs, gas exchanges are reversed and take place between the blood and the intracellular medium: arterial blood oxygen passes capillaries towards the cells while carbon dioxide, waste of the cellular metabolism is rejected in the venous blood.

Air-blood exchanges are carried out in the alveoli by means of a very fine and very extensive membrane (about 80 square meters), the alveolocapillary membrane, through which the gases diffuse: the oxygen moves from the alveoli to blood and carbon dioxide, blood to the alveoli. The blood from the venous system, poor in oxygen and rich in carbon dioxide, comes from the right heart by the pulmonary

arteries, which ramify into a very fine network of capillaries coating the alveoli; once enriched with oxygen and freed from carbon dioxide, it goes back through the pulmonary veins to the left heart.

THE PLEURA MEMBRANE

The pleura is a vital part of the respiratory tract whose role it is to cushion the lungs and reduce any friction which may develop between the lungs, rib cage, and chest cavity. The pleura consists of a two-layered membrane that covers each lung. The layers are separated by a small amount of viscous lubricant known as pleural fluid.

There are two pleurae, one for each lung, and each pleura is a single membrane that folds back on itself to form two layers. The space between the membranes (called the pleural cavity) is filled with a

thin, lubricating liquid (called pleural fluid). The pleura is comprised of two distinct layers:

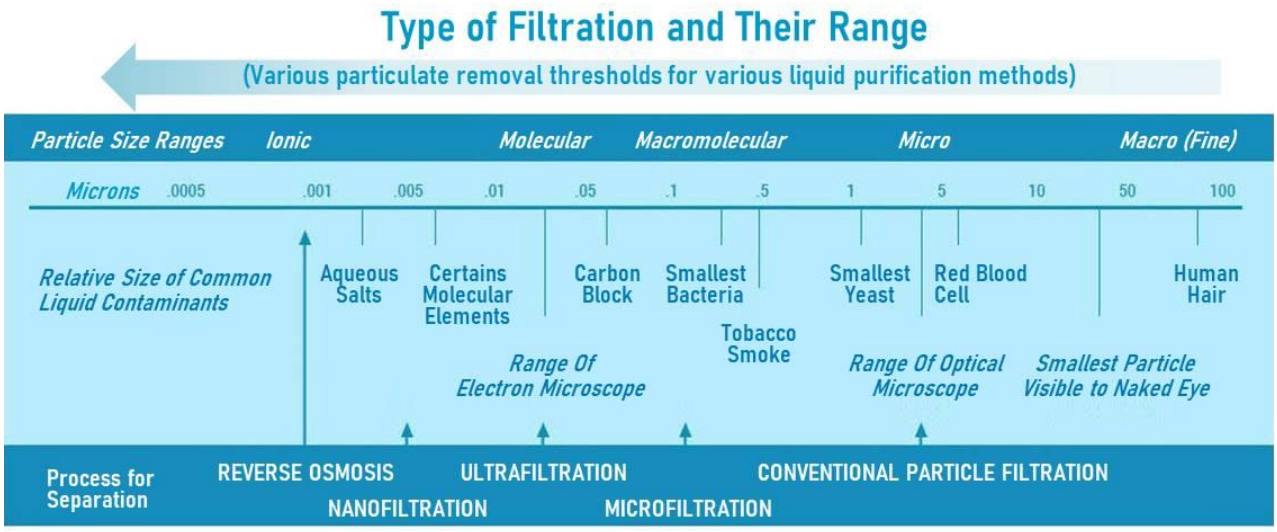
- The visceral pleura is the thin, slippery membrane that covers the surface of the lungs and dips into the areas separating the different lobes of the lungs (called the hilum);
- The parietal pleura is the outer membrane that lines the inner chest wall and diaphragm (the muscle separating the chest and abdominal cavities).

The visceral and parietal pleurae meet at the hilar root of the lung, the hilim, which also serves as the point of entry for the bronchus, blood vessels, and nerves. The normal pleural space will be of approximately 18 mm wide at its least dependent point and widens to about 20 μm in the dependent regions. Under normal conditions, the pleural space

will contain 0.1 to 0.2 mL/kg of fluid with a protein concentration of less than 1.5 g/dL, which will be secreted by the mesothelial cells, will ultrafiltrate[659]

---

[659] A membrane filtration is a pressure or concentration gradients driven purification process that separates particulate matter, of a feed liquid, from soluble components. Solutes of a feed liquid and whose sizes are greater than the pore size of the membrane and all suspended solids are retained and concentrated. Water, salts and smaller molecular weight constituents pass through, or permeate, the membrane. The pore structure of the membrane acts as a molecular filter that does not become plugged because the retained components of the feed are rejected at the surface and do not permeate the membrane. There are four commonly accepted types of membrane filtration. These are defined on the basis of the size of material they are required to separate from the feed liquid. The four types of membrane filtration are known as reverse osmosis, nanofiltration, ultrafiltration and microfiltration, in order of increasing pore size. Each process for separation has the same procedure: solutes passe through a semipermeable membrane, depending on the pore size certain elements are removed whilst others pass through.



Microfiltration (MF) uses membranes whose pore diameter is between 0.1 and 10 µm. These membranes stop relatively large particles such as suspended particles, bacteria and fat globules. They can also stop certain ions as well as colloids if the latter attach to larger particles by complexation, precipitation or flocculation. However, the main objective of microfiltration is a solid-liquid separation. Microfiltration is used as a pretreatment before ultrafiltration.

In the case of ultrafiltration (UF), the pores of the membranes have a diameter of between 1 and 100 nm. Such membranes allow small molecules such as salts to pass through and stop molecules with a high molar mass, thus producing a high-quality fluid. The porous structure of the membrane acts as a molecular filter that does not clog because the retained components of the filler are rejected on

the surface and do not pass through the membrane. The membrane barrier will eliminate particles as small as 0.01 microns, including bacteria, colloidal particles (clays, silica, TiO2 ...) and many deleterious particles.

Ultrafiltration therefore makes it possible to retain the larger suspended particles that escape microfiltration. Ultrafiltration produces at the outlet what is called an "ultrafiltrate", the fraction of the treated liquid that passes through the ultrafiltrating membrane. This "ultrafiltrate" is a clear liquid and free of any pathogens on the one hand, and concentrated in small molecules on the other hand: it retains the properties of the input microfiltrate fluid and which thus becomes purer as a result of ultrafiltration.

Ultrafiltration is a baro-membrane process: the transfer takes place under the effect of pressure. This transmembrane pressure (PTM) is between 1 and 10 bar. These membranes are then said to be of "low pressures". The separation mechanism in ultrafiltration is a sieving: it results from the difference in size between the components and that of the pores of the membrane, typically between 2 and 50 nm (mesopores).

Ultrafiltration is used to separate dissolved materials while microfiltration is used to separate suspended particles.

Ultrafiltration is used in the food industry to purify or concentrate solutions of macromolecules (103 to 106 Da):

- Industrial dairy products: ultrafiltration makes it possible to extract the water, and to retain in what is intended to become an industrial cheese elements that, in the traditional process, escape into the whey. The result is a reduction in the draining time of the curd and a better valorization of the milk.
- Industrial processed fruits: clarification of fruit juice. Clarification is an operation consisting in making a cloudy substance that contains suspended particles crystal clear and clear. This substance can be, for example, a fruit juice, a wine, a sauce, or a broth. The process used can be, for example, filtration, centrifugation or bonding. These processes allow the separation, from the liquid phase, of the solid elements (pectin ...) which generally disturb the substance.

In the production of drinking water from wastewater and polluted effluents, ultrafiltration is used at the end of the chain as a clarifier. By using a filtration threshold of the order of 10 nm, all pollens, algae, parasites, bacteria, viruses, germs and large organic molecules are stopped. The ultrafiltrate obtained is clarified and disinfected water without the use of chemicals. However, if the consumption is not immediate, it is still necessary to treat the water with chlorine so that it remains drinkable.

Nanofiltration (NF) allows the separation of compounds of size close to that of the nanometer. Ionized salts with a molar mass of less than about 300 g/mol are not retained by this type of

from the pleural capillaries, and will flow down, in accordance with well defined mathematical relationships and by gradients which depend on gravity. The pleural membranes and the space, which they define, will play an integral function in respiration.

Several different forces will either promote or oppose fluid filtration from the pleural capillaries. The net movement of fluid from the pleural capillaries to the pleural space will depend on the magnitudes of these counterbalancing forces. The hydrostatic pressure in

---

membranes. Multivalent ionized salts (calcium, magnesium, aluminum, sulfates, etc.) and non-ionized organic compounds with a molar mass greater than about 300 g/mol are, on the other hand, strongly retained.

Finally, the last of these filtrations is reverse osmosis (RO). They are membranes that can only be passed through by water. Reverse osmosis is therefore widely used for the desalination of seawater and to concentrate food products.

the capillary will promote movement of fluid out of the vessel and into the pericapillary space, whereas the colloid osmotic pressure (the osmotic pressure exerted by protein drawing in fluid) will hinder movement of liquid out of the capillary. Likewise, hydrostatic and colloid osmotic pressures in the pericapillary space will comprise the opposing forces that act on liquid within the pericapillary region.

The pleura allows for mechanical coupling of the lung and chest wall throughout the respiratory cycle, providing support to the lung tissue while allowing the lung to move extensively in relation to the chest wall.

The pleural cavity, also known as the intrapleural space, contains pleural fluid, which will be secreted by the mesothelial cells. The fluid will allow the layers

to glide over each other as the lungs inflate and deflate during respiration.

The structure of the pleura is essential to respiration; for, it will provide the lungs with the lubrication and cushioning needed to inhale and exhale. The intrapleural space contains roughly 4 cubic centimeters (ccs) to 5 ccs of pleural fluid which reduces friction whenever the lungs expand or contract.

The pleura fluid itself has a slightly adhesive quality that will help draw the lungs outward during inhalation rather than slipping round in the chest cavity. In addition, pleural fluid will create surface tension that will help maintain the position of the lungs against the chest wall.

The pleurae also will serve as a division between other organs in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY'

Garment", preventing them from interfering with lung function and vice versa.

We have added all these details, so that you be conscious and truly understand the complexity of the work that “THE DIVINE FORCE” was performing, while the disciples of “obscurity”, who had already declared the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to be a “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION” and subsequently have already condemned the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to be erased from existence (to be put to “DEATH”), were watching. For, in the Scriptures that humans have in their possession, that they call “Holy Scriptures” and

that they say to be "THE WORD OF GOD", thus implicitly referring to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, those same disciples of "obscurity" have undermined and dismissed all this work that was performed by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in front of all of them, who were present and watching, and they have let humans record the following in their scriptures.

The 6th Day:

> *"... And God made the wild animal of the earth after its kind, and the beast after its kind, and everything that creepeth on the ground after its kind; and God saw that it was good.*
>
> *And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness; and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the heavens, and over the*

beast, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

And God created man in His own image, in the image of God created He him; male and female created He them.

God blessed them and said to them, "Be fruitful and increase in number; fill the earth and subdue it. Rule over the fish in the sea and the birds in the sky and over every living creature that moves on the ground." ..."[660]

---

[660] In a following chapter, we will come to that deceptive narrative that was transmitted by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on to the human creatures.

In “slow motion”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was building all the respiratory system of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” up to the least details as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the anatomy of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, directly creating the layers of structures and organs of that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, to match those that would acquire “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” when they approach the end of physical adolescence, and directly sewing this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” into existence. In “slow motion”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was writing down the details of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” throughout the organs of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’

Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present could see by themselves the complexity of the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" at "lightning speed" for those who were watching, but in "slow motion" for "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" and for "THE DIVINE FORCE" Herself, was accomplishing at the microscopic scale and below the microscopic scale. The finest and most detailed demonstration of the application, to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement".

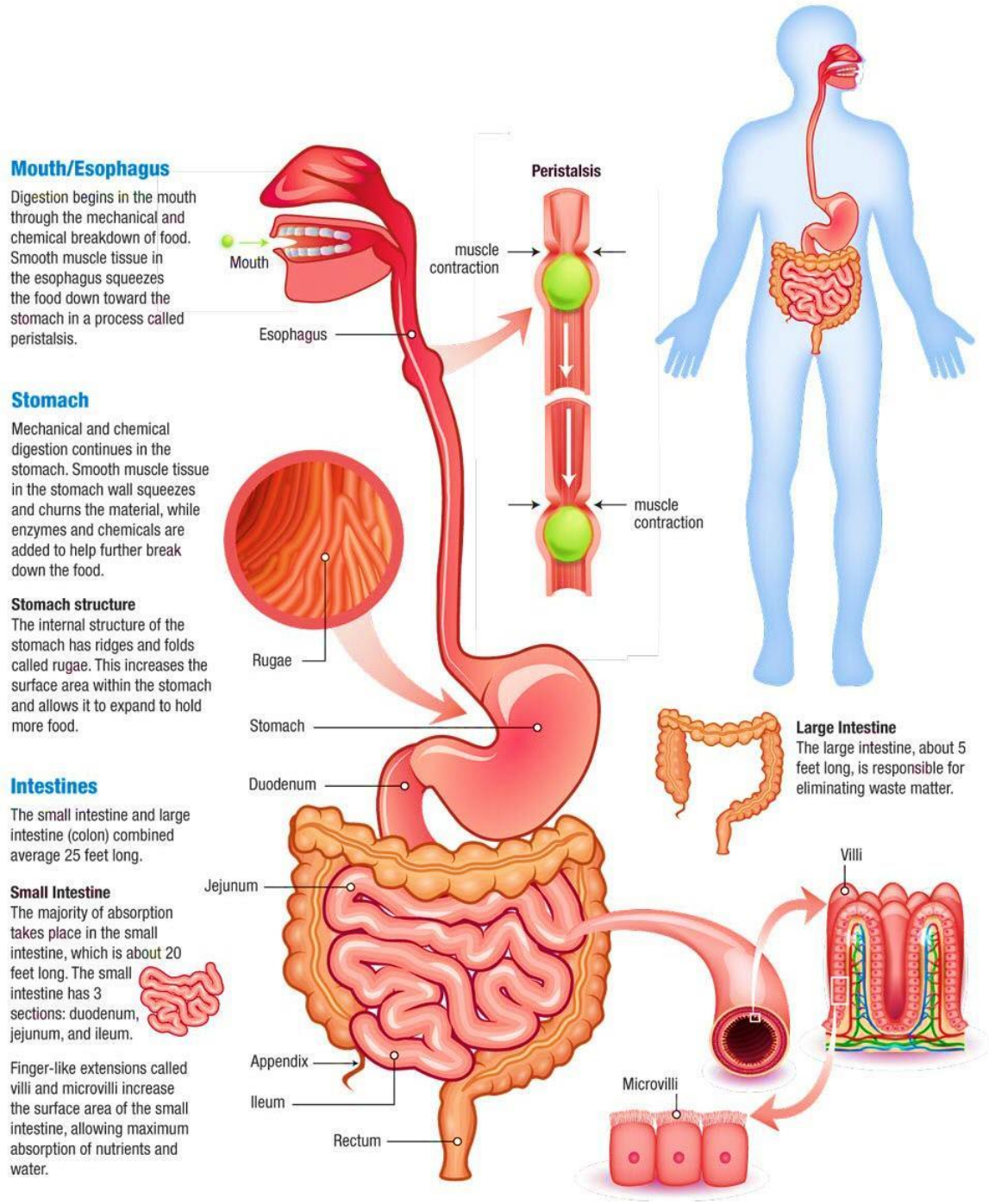
Have these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", disciples of obscurity, who declared

themselves to be “gods” and who were present and watching the accomplishment of this work of “divine surgery”, understood anything of what “THE DIVINE FORCE” was writing down and demonstrating in front of them? Read on in the following chapters and observe their behavior and you will have the answer to such question by yourself; and they claimed stubbornly that they are the ones who govern the CREATION!!!

THE DIGESTIVE SYSTEM

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE DIGESTIVE SYSTEM INFOGRAPHIC



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE DIGESTIVE SYSTEM DESCRIPTION

The digestive system is the system used in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" for the process of digestion. It is a manifestation of a metaphor of the path through which products are formed and others are consumed in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Here, the appropriate intake of raw "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" designated as food will be converted through the process of digestion into diluted energy and other basis nutrients, water, and electrolytes required for all the processes and activities that take place in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The digestive system comprises primarily of the digestive tract, or the series of structures and organs through which food and liquids pass during their processing into forms

absorbable into the bloodstream. The system also consists of the structures through which wastes pass in the process of elimination and other organs that contribute juices necessary for the digestive process.

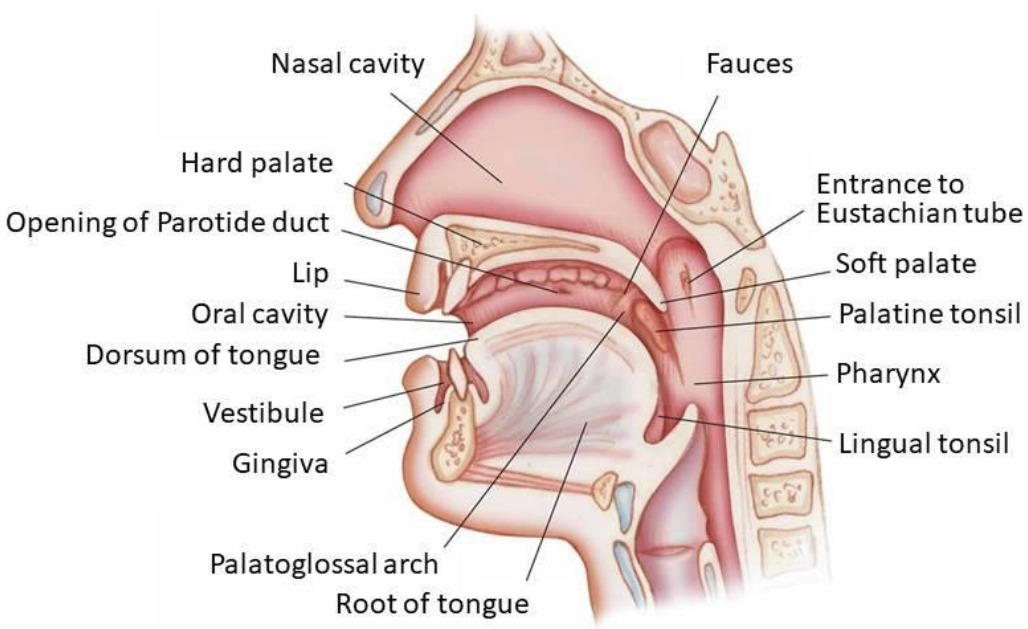
The 12 organs of the digestive process include: (1) the mouth, where provision is made for the mechanical division (mastication) of the appropriate intake of raw "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", with (2) the teeth, (3) and for its admixture with a fluid secreted by the salivary glands (insalivation); beyond this are the organs of deglutition, (4) the pharynx and (5) the oesophagus, which convey the food into (6) the stomach, in which it is stored for a time and in which also the first stages of the digestive process take place. The stomach contents are extremely acidic, with a pH between 1.5 and 2.5. This acidity will annihilate microorganisms, further break down the

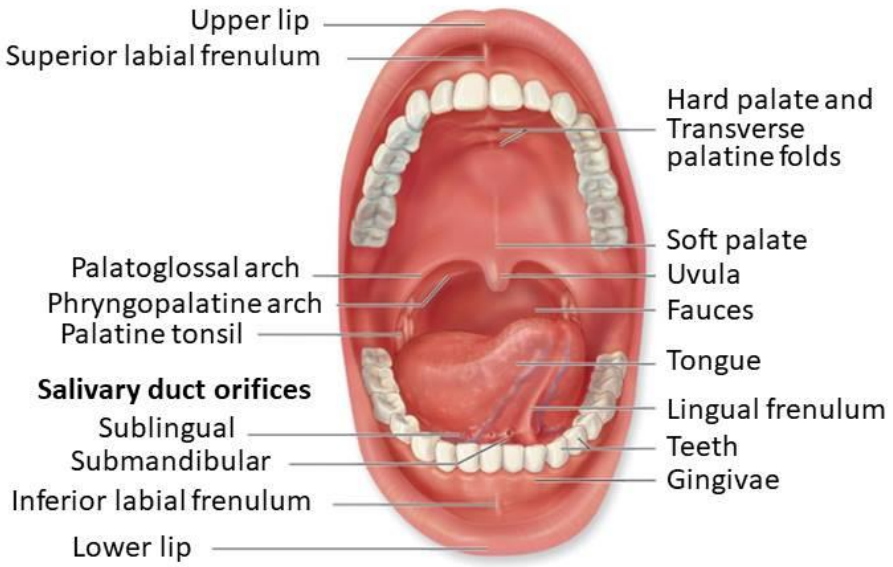
masticated and insalivated raw energy tissues, and activate digestive enzymes. Further breakdown will take place in the small intestine where the bile produced by (7) the liver, and enzymes produced by (8) the small intestine and (9) the pancreas, will continue the process of digestion. The smaller molecules resulting from this digestion process will be absorbed into the bloodstream through the epithelial cells lining the walls of the small intestine. The waste material will travel on to (10) the large intestine where water will be absorbed and the drier waste products will be compacted into feces and passed into the end of the large intestine called (11) the rectum and eliminated out of the body as a solid matter called stool. It is stored in the rectum as semi-solid faeces which later will exit from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" through (12) the anal canal through the process of defecation.

THE MOUTH

The mouth is orifice through which energy designated as food and air enter the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The mouth opens to the outside at the lips and empties into the throat at the rear; its boundaries are defined by the lips, cheeks, hard and soft palates, and glottis. It is divided into two sections: the vestibule, the area between the cheeks and the teeth, and the oral cavity proper. The latter section is mostly filled by the tongue, a large muscle firmly anchored to the floor of the mouth by the frenulum linguae. In addition to its primary role in the intake and initial

digestion of food, the mouth and its structures are essential in the manifestation of sounds.

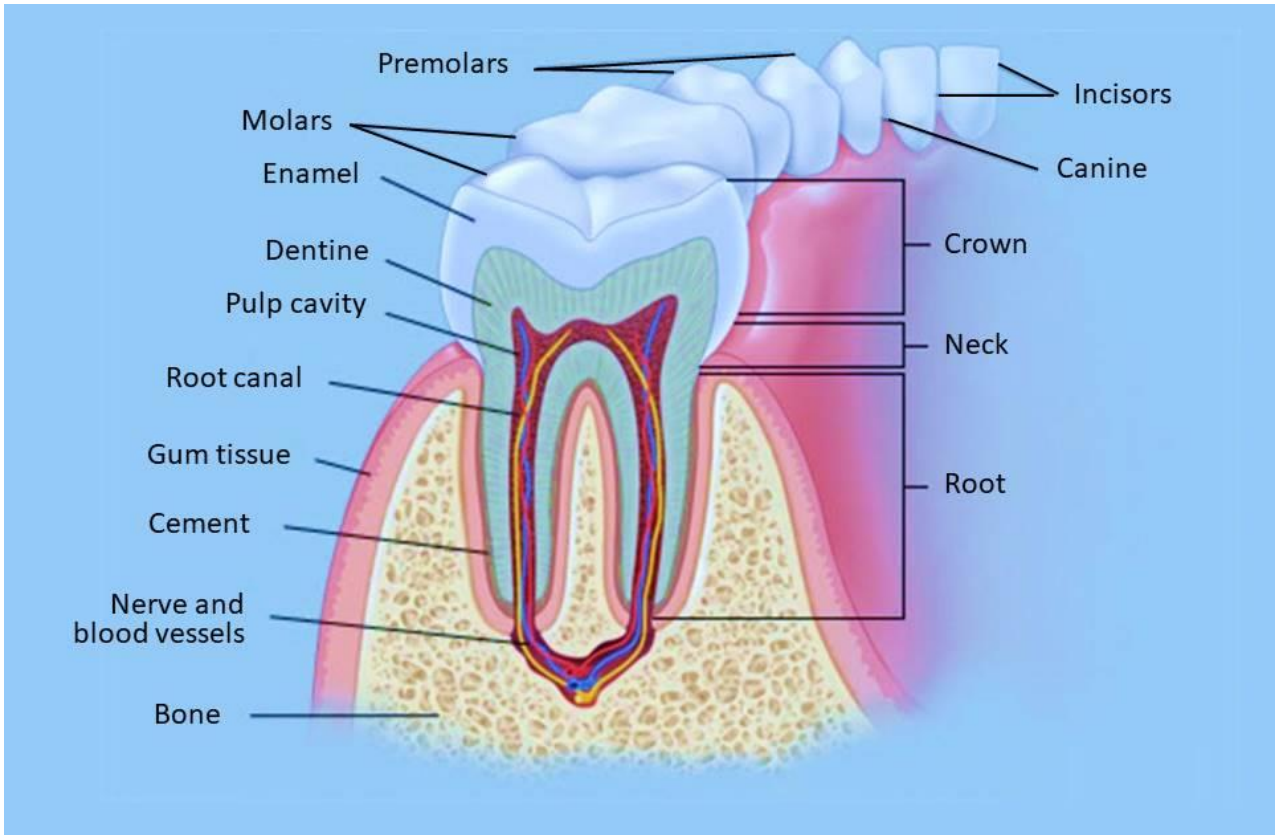




The primary structures of the mouth are: the teeth, which tear and grind ingested food into small pieces that are suitable for digestion; the tongue, which positions and mixes food and also carries sensory receptors for taste; and the palate, which separates the mouth from the nasal cavity, allowing separate passages for air and for food. All these structures of the mouth, along with the lips, will be also involved in the production of speech sounds by modifying the passage of air through the mouth, which thus will also serve as a secondary respiratory conduit, a site of sound modification for the production of speech, and a chemosensory organ.

The teeth and the periodontium (i.e. the tissues that support the teeth) are innervated by the maxillary and mandibular divisions of the trigeminal nerve. Maxillary (upper) teeth and their associated

periodontal ligament are innervated by the superior alveolar nerves, branches of the maxillary division, termed the posterior superior alveolar nerve, anterior superior alveolar nerve, and the variably present middle superior alveolar nerve.



These nerves form the superior dental plexus above the maxillary teeth. The mandibular (lower) teeth and their associated periodontal ligament are innervated

by the inferior alveolar nerve, a branch of the mandibular division. This nerve runs inside the mandible, within the inferior alveolar canal below the mandibular teeth, giving off branches to all the lower teeth (inferior dental plexus). The oral mucosa of the gingiva (gums) on the facial (labial) aspect of the maxillary incisors, canines and premolar teeth is innervated by the superior labial branches of the infraorbital nerve. The posterior superior alveolar nerve supplies the gingiva on the facial aspect of the maxillary molar teeth. The gingiva on the palatal aspect of the maxillary teeth is innervated by the greater palatine nerve apart from in the incisor region, where it is the nasopalatine nerve (long sphenopalatine nerve). The gingiva of the lingual aspect of the mandibular teeth is innervated by the sublingual nerve, a branch of the lingual nerve. The gingiva on the facial aspect of the mandibular incisors

and canines is innervated by the mental nerve, the continuation of the inferior alveolar nerve emerging from the mental foramen. The gingiva of the buccal (cheek) aspect of the mandibular molar teeth is innervated by the buccal nerve (long buccal nerve).

The teeth are the hardest substances in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Besides being essential for chewing, the teeth play an important role in speech. Parts of the teeth include:

- Enamel: The hardest, white outer part of the tooth. Enamel is mostly made of calcium phosphate, a rock-hard mineral.
- Dentin: A layer underlying the enamel. It is a hard tissue that contains microscopic tubes. When the enamel is damaged, heat or cold can enter the tooth through these paths and cause sensitivity or pain.

- Pulp: The softer, living inner structure of teeth. Blood vessels and nerves run through the pulp of the teeth.
- Cementum: A layer of connective tissue that binds the roots of the teeth firmly to the gums and jawbone.
- Periodontal ligament: Tissue that helps to hold the teeth tightly against the jaw.

An adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" mouth will have 32 teeth:

- Incisors (8 in total): The middlemost four teeth on the upper and lower jaws.
- Canines (4 in total): The pointed teeth just outside the incisors.
- Premolars (8 in total): Teeth between the canines and molars.

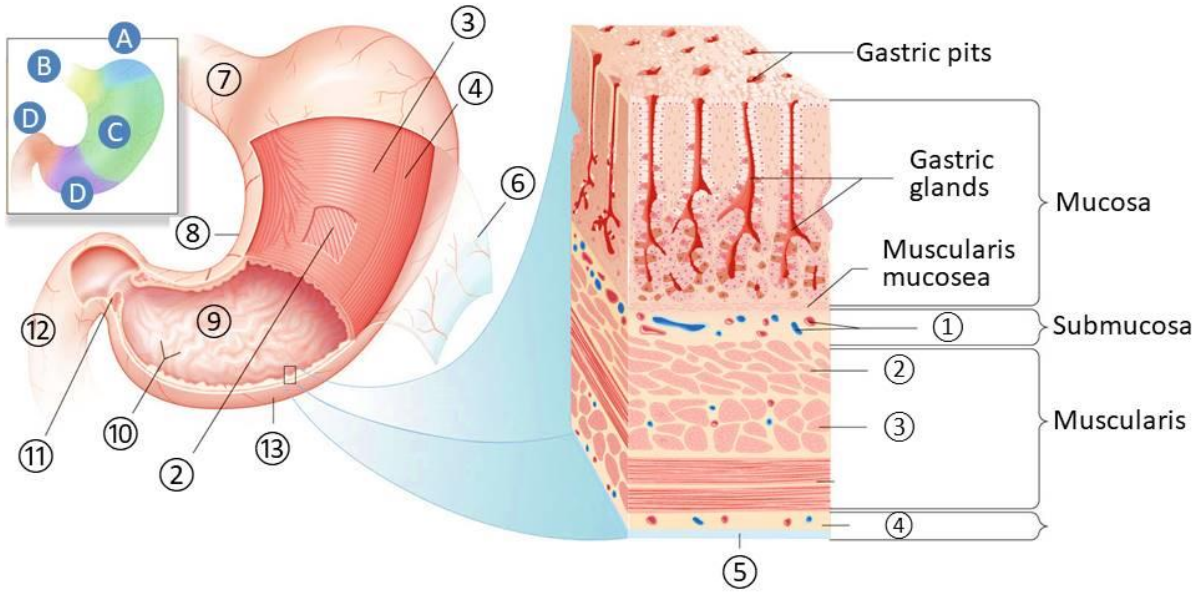
- Molars (8 in total): Flat teeth in the rear of the mouth, best at grinding food.
- Wisdom teeth or third molars (4 in total).

The crown of each tooth projects into the mouth. The root of each tooth descends below the gum line, into the jaw.

The oral cavity and vestibule are entirely lined by mucous membranes containing numerous small glands that, along with the three pairs of salivary glands, bathe the mouth in fluid, keeping it moist and clear of food and other debris. Specialized membranes form both the gums (gingivae), which surround and support the teeth, and the surface of the tongue, on which the membrane is rougher in texture, containing many small papillae that hold the taste buds. The moist environment of the mouth and the enzymes within its secretions help to soften food,

facilitating swallowing and beginning the process of digestion.

THE STOMACH



① Blood vessels
② Oblique muscle layer
③ Circular muscle layer
④ Longitudinal muscle layer
⑤ Visceral peritoneum
⑥ Serosa
⑦ Esophagus
⑧ Lesser curvature
⑨ Lumen
⑩ Rugae
⑪ Pyloric sphincter
⑫ Duodenum
⑬ Greater curvature

A. Fundus
B. Cardia
C. Body
D. Pylorus
E. Antrum

The stomach is a saclike expansion of the digestive system, situated between the end of the esophagus and the beginning of the small intestine; it is located in the anterior portion of the abdominal cavity, in the epigastric, umbilical, and left hypochondriac regions of the abdomen, and it occupies a cavity bounded by the upper abdominal viscera, and completed in front and on the left side by the anterior abdominal wall and the diaphragm. In front of the stomach are the liver, part of the diaphragm, and the anterior abdominal wall. Behind it are the pancreas, the left kidney, the left adrenal gland, the spleen, and the colon. The stomach is more or less concave on its right side, convex on its left. The concave border is called the lesser curvature; the convex border, the greater curvature. When the stomach is empty, its mucosal lining is thrown into numerous longitudinal

folds, known as rugae; these tend to disappear when the stomach is distended.

The stomach will serve as a temporary receptacle for storage and mechanical distribution of food before it is passed into the intestine. It will receive ingested food and liquids from the esophagus and retains them for grinding and mixing with gastric juice so that food particles are smaller and more soluble. The main functions of the stomach will be to commence the digestion of carbohydrates and proteins, to convert the meal into chyme, and to discharge the chyme into the small intestine periodically as the physical and chemical condition of the mixture is rendered suitable for the next phase of digestion.

The uppermost part of the stomach, located above the entrance of the esophagus, is the fundus. It is an expanded area curving up above the cardiac opening

(the opening from the stomach into the esophagus). The fundus will adapt to the varying volume of ingested food by relaxing its muscular wall; it will frequently contain a gas bubble, especially after a meal. The largest part of the stomach is known simply as the body; it serves primarily as a reservoir for ingested food and liquids. The antrum, the lowermost part of the stomach, is somewhat funnel-shaped, with its wide end joining the lower part of the body and its narrow end connecting with the pyloric canal, which empties into the duodenum (the upper division of the small intestine). The pyloric portion of the stomach (antrum plus pyloric canal) tends to curve to the right and slightly upward and backward and thus gives the stomach its J-shaped appearance. The pylorus, the narrowest portion of the stomach, is the outlet from the stomach into the duodenum (see figure). It is

approximately 2 cm in diameter and is surrounded by thick loops of smooth muscle.

It is thus that, the stomach in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is subdivided into four regions: the fundus; the body or the intermediate region, which is the central and largest portion; the antrum, which is the lowermost, somewhat funnel-shaped portion of the stomach; and the pylorus, which is a narrowing where the stomach joins the small intestine. The stomach presents two openings, two borders or curvatures, and two surfaces.

THE OPENINGS OF THE STOMACH

The opening by which the esophagus communicates with the stomach is designated as the cardiac orifice, and is situated on the left of the middle line at the level of the tenth thoracic vertebra. The short abdominal portion of the esophagus (antrum

cardiacum) is conical in shape and curved sharply to the left, the base of the cone being continuous with the cardiac orifice of the stomach. The right margin of the esophagus is continuous with the lesser curvature of the stomach, while the left margin joins the greater curvature at an acute angle, termed the incisura cardiaca.

The pyloric orifice communicates with the duodenum, and its position is usually indicated on the surface of the stomach by a circular groove, the duodenopyloric constriction. This orifice lies to the right of the middle line at the level of the upper border of the first lumbar vertebra.

Each of these openings, the cardiac and the pyloric, has a sphincter muscle that keeps the neighbouring region closed, except when food is passing through.

In this manner, food is enclosed by the stomach until ready for digestion.

THE CURVATURES OF THE STOMACH

The lesser curvature (curvatura ventriculi minor), extending between the cardiac and pyloric orifices, forms the right or posterior border of the stomach. It descends as a continuation of the right margin of the esophagus in front of the fibers of the right crus of the diaphragm, and then, turning to the right, it crosses the first lumbar vertebra and ends at the pylorus. Nearer its pyloric than its cardiac end is a well-marked notch, the incisura angularis, which varies somewhat in position with the state of distension of the viscus; it serves to separate the stomach into a right and a left portion. The lesser curvature gives attachment to the two layers of the hepatogastric ligament, and between these two layers are the left

gastric artery and the right gastric branch of the hepatic artery.

The greater curvature (curvatura ventriculi major) is directed mainly forward, and is four or five times as long as the lesser curvature. Starting from the cardiac orifice at the incisura cardiaca, it forms an arch backward, upward, and to the left; the highest point of the convexity is on a level with the sixth left costal cartilage. From this level it may be followed downward and forward, with a slight convexity to the left as low as the cartilage of the ninth rib; it then turns to the right, to the end of the pylorus. Directly opposite the incisura angularis of the lesser curvature the greater curvature presents a dilatation, which is the left extremity of the pyloric part; this dilatation is limited on the right by a slight groove, the sulcus intermedius, which is about 2.5 cm, from the

duodenopyloric constriction. The portion between the sulcus intermedius and the duodenopyloric constriction is termed the pyloric antrum. At its commencement the greater curvature is covered by peritoneum continuous with that covering the front of the organ. The left part of the curvature gives attachment to the gastrolienal ligament, while to its anterior portion are attached the two layers of the greater omentum, separated from each other by the gastroepiploic vessels.

THE SURFACES OF THE STOMACH

When the stomach is in the contracted condition, its surfaces are directed upward and downward respectively, but when the viscus is distended they are directed forward, and backward. They may therefore be described as anterosuperior and postero-inferior.

The antero-superior surface — the left half of this surface is in contact with the diaphragm, which separates it from the base of the left lung, the pericardium, and the seventh, eighth, and ninth ribs, and intercostal spaces of the left side. The right half is in relation with the left and quadrate lobes of the liver and with the anterior abdominal wall. When the stomach is empty, the transverse colon may lie on the front part of this surface. The whole surface is covered by peritoneum.

The postero-inferior surface is in relation with the diaphragm, the spleen, the left suprarenal gland, the upper part of the front of the left kidney, the anterior surface of the pancreas, the left colic flexure, and the upper layer of the transverse mesocolon. These structures form a shallow bed, the stomach bed, on which the viscus rests. The transverse mesocolon

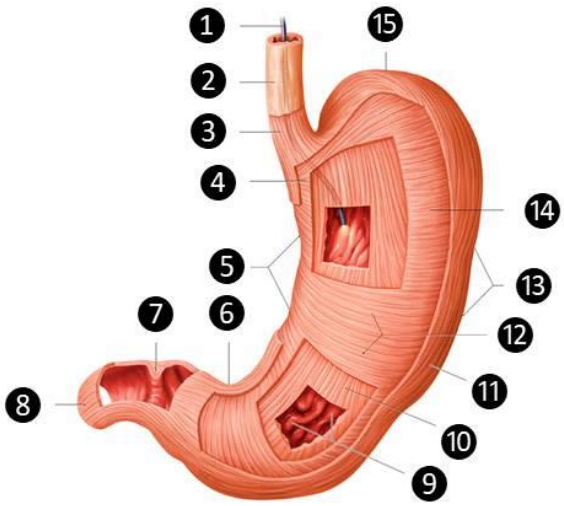
separates the stomach from the duodenojejunal flexure and small intestine. The postero-inferior surface is covered by peritoneum, except over a small area close to the cardiac orifice; this area is limited by the lines of attachment of the gastrophrenic ligament, and lies in apposition with the diaphragm, and frequently with the upper portion of the left suprarenal gland.

THE WALL STRUCTURE OF THE STOMACH

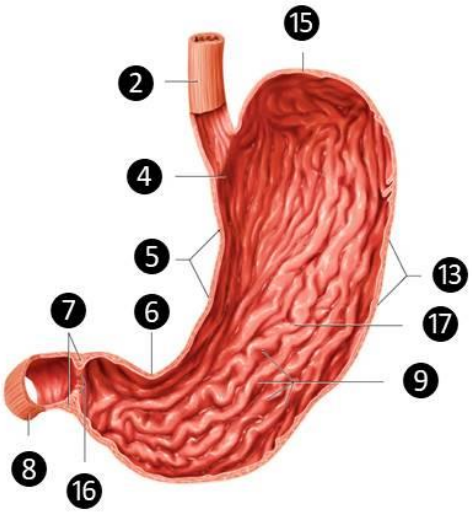
The wall structure of the stomach consists of four coats: serous, muscular, areolar, and mucous, together with vessels and nerves.

The serous coat (tunica serosa) is derived from the peritoneum, and covers the entire surface of the organ, excepting along the greater and lesser curvatures at the points of attachment of the greater and lesser omenta; here the two layers of peritoneum

leave a small triangular space, along which the nutrient vessels and nerves pass. On the posterior surface of the stomach, close to the cardiac orifice, there is also a small area uncovered by peritoneum, where the organ is in contact with the under surface of the diaphragm.



Muscular layers of the stomach



Interior of the stomach

1. Endoscopic light source
2. Outer layer of esophagus
3. Muscular coat of esophagus with longitudinal layers
4. Cardiac part of stomach
5. Lesser curvature
6. Incisura angularis
7. Sphincter muscle of pylorus
8. Duodenum superior part
9. Gastric folds
10. Oblique fibers of muscular layer
11. Longitudinal layer
12. Body of stomach
13. Greater curvature
14. Muscular coat with circular layers
15. Gastric fund
16. Pyloric orifice
17. Body of stomach with longitudinal folds

The muscular coat (tunica muscularis) is situated immediately beneath the serous covering, with which it is closely connected. It consists of three sets of smooth muscle fibers: longitudinal, circular and oblique.

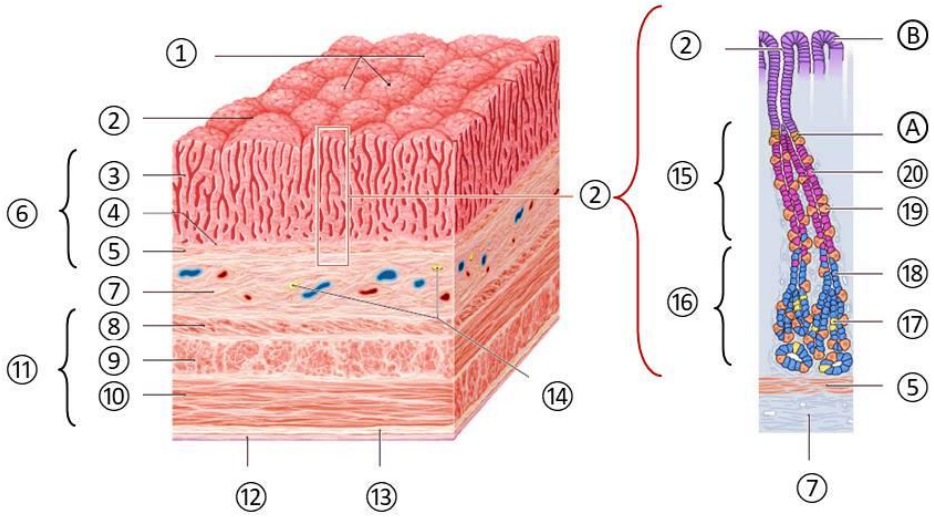
The longitudinal fibers (stratum longitudinale) are the most superficial, and are arranged in two sets. The first set consists of fibers continuous with the longitudinal fibers of the esophagus; they radiate in a stellate manner from the cardiac orifice and are practically all lost before the pyloric portion is reached. The second set commences on the body of the stomach and passes to the right, its fibers becoming more thickly distributed as they approach the pylorus. Some of the more superficial fibers of this set pass on to the duodenum, but the deeper

fibers dip inward and interlace with the circular fibers of the pyloric valve.

The circular fibers (stratum circulare) form a uniform layer over the whole extent of the stomach beneath the longitudinal fibers. At the pylorus they are most abundant, and are aggregated into a circular ring, which projects into the lumen, and forms, with the fold of mucous membrane covering its surface, the pyloric valve. They are continuous with the circular fibers of the esophagus, but are sharply marked off from the circular fibers of the duodenum.

The oblique fibers (fibrae obliquae) internal to the circular layer, are limited chiefly to the cardiac end of the stomach, where they are disposed as a thick uniform layer, covering both surfaces, some passing obliquely from left to right, others from right to left, around the cardiac end.

The areolar or submucous coat (tela submucosa) consists of a loose, areolar tissue, connecting the mucous and muscular layers.



Inner structure of the stomach wall

1. Gastric areas
2. Gastric pit
3. Epithelial layer
4. Propia layer
5. Musculatur layer
6. Mucosa
7. Submucosa
8. Oblique fubers
9. Circular layer
10. Longitudinal layer
11. Muscularis
12. Serous layer
13. Subserous layer
14. Plexus submucosus
15. Neck of gland
16. Main part of gland
17. Enteroendocrine cell
18. Chief cell
19. Parietal cell
20. Neck cell

A. Stem cell
B. Surface epithelium

The mucous membrane (tunica mucosa) is thick and its surface is smooth, soft, and velvety. In the fresh state it is of a pinkish tinge at the pyloric end and of a red or reddish-brown color over the rest of its surface.

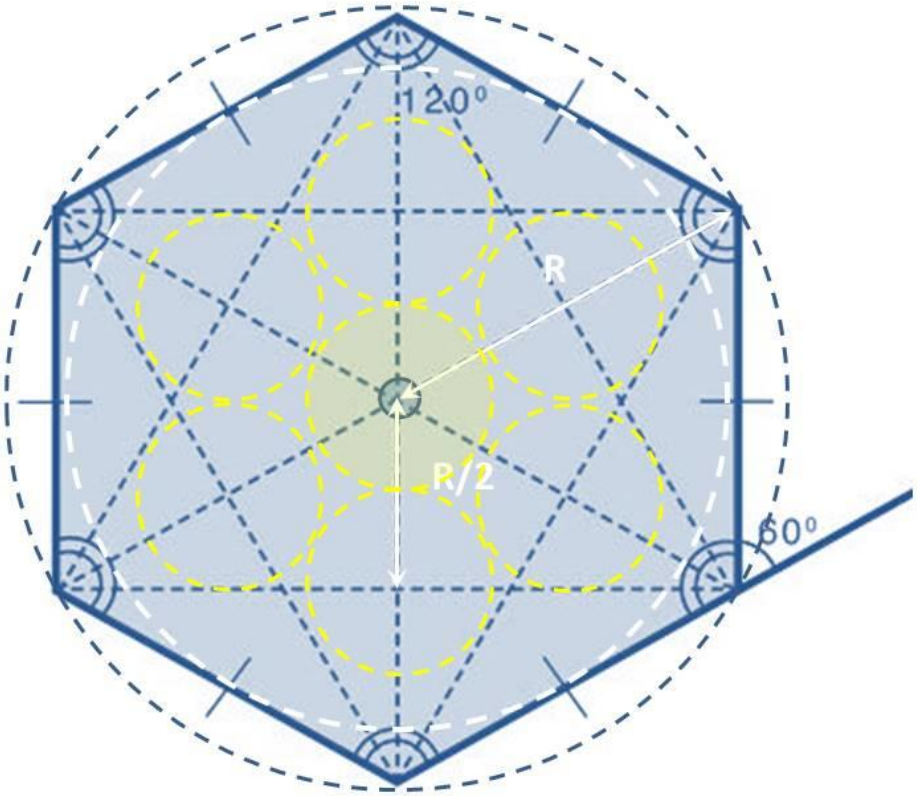
In infancy it is of a brighter hue, the vascular redness being more marked. It is thin at the cardiac extremity, but thicker toward the pylorus. During the contracted state of the organ it is thrown into numerous plaits or rugae, which, for the most part, have a longitudinal direction, and are most marked toward the pyloric end of the stomach, and along the greater curvature. These folds are entirely obliterated when the organ becomes distended.

The structure of the inner surface of the mucous membrane presents a peculiar honeycomb appearance from being covered with small shallow depressions or alveoli, of a polygonal or hexagonal form, which vary from 0.12 to 0.25 mm in diameter.[661] These are the ducts of the gastric glands,

---

[661] Why polygons or hexagons, rather than squares or even triangles, you will ask? As you would know already, it is because

these forms, and especially the use of regular hexagonal forms, provide the best way to divide a surface into regions of equal area with the least total perimeter.



In a two dimensional Euclidean space, regular hexagonal forms are geometrical projections of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles", in the form of a six-sided polygon or 6-gon. It is a closed plane figure with six

and at the bottom of each may be seen one or more minute orifices, the openings of the gland tubes. The surface of the mucous membrane is covered by a single layer of columnar epithelium with occasional goblet cells. This epithelium commences very abruptly at the cardiac orifice, where there is a sudden transition from the stratified epithelium of the esophagus. The epithelial lining of the gland ducts is of the same character and is continuous with the general epithelial lining of the stomach.

---

edges and six vertices (six angular points) around a center point. It is a convex figure with sides of the same length, and internal angles of 120 degrees. It has six rotational symmetries and six reflection symmetries, making up the dihedral group D6; that is to say, the group of symmetries of the regular hexagon, which includes rotations and reflections.

Read more in the extended annotation on the use of hexagonal forms, at the end of this chapter.

The stomach is capable of dilating to accommodate more than one litre (about one quart) of food or liquids without increasing pressure on the stomach. This receptive relaxation of the upper part of the stomach to accommodate a meal is partly due to a neural reflex that is triggered when hydrochloric acid comes into contact with the mucosa of the antrum, possibly through the release of the hormone known as vasoactive intestinal peptide. The distension of the body of the stomach by food activates a neural reflex that initiates the muscle activity of the antrum.

VESSELS AND NERVES OF THE STOMACH

The arteries supplying the stomach are: the left gastric, the right gastric and right gastroepiploic branches of the hepatic, and the left gastroepiploic and short gastric branches of the lienal. They supply the muscular coat, ramify in the submucous coat, and

are finally distributed to the mucous membrane. The arrangement of the vessels in the mucous membrane is somewhat peculiar. The arteries break up at the base of the gastric tubules into a plexus of fine capillaries which run upward between the tubules, anastomosing with each other, and ending in a plexus of larger capillaries, which surround the mouths of the tubes, and also form hexagonal meshes around the ducts. From these the veins arise, and pursue a straight course downward, between the tubules, to the submucous tissue; they end either in the lienal and superior mesenteric veins, or directly in the portal vein. The lymphatics are numerous: they consist of a superficial and a deep set, and pass to the lymph glands found along the two curvatures of the organ. The nerves are the terminal branches of the right and left vagi, the former being distributed upon the back, and the latter upon the front part of the

organ. A great number of branches from the celiac plexus of the sympathetic are also distributed to it. Nerve plexuses are found in the submucous coat and between the layers of the muscular coat as in the intestine. From these plexuses fibrils are distributed to the muscular tissue and the mucous membrane.

THE GASTRIC GLANDS OF THE STOMACH

The gastric glands are of three kinds: (a) pyloric, (b) cardiac, and (c) fundus or oxyntic glands. They are tubular in character, and are formed of a delicate basement membrane, consisting of flattened transparent endothelial cells lined by epithelium. The pyloric glands will be found in the pyloric portion of the stomach. They will consist of two or three short closed tubes opening into a common duct or mouth. These tubes are wavy, and are about one-half the length of the duct.

The duct is lined by columnar cells, continuous with the epithelium lining the surface of the mucous membrane of the stomach, the tubes by shorter and more cubical cell which are finely granular. The cardiac glands, few in number, will occur close to the cardiac orifice. They are of two kinds: (1) simple tubular glands resembling those of the pyloric end of the stomach, but with short ducts; (2) compound racemose glands resembling the duodenal glands.

The fundus glands will be found in the body and fundus of the stomach; they are simple tubes, two or more of which open into a single duct. The duct, however, in these glands is shorter than in the pyloric variety, sometimes not amounting to more than one-sixth of the whole length of the gland; it is lined throughout by columnar epithelium. The gland tubes are straight and parallel to each other. At the point

where they open into the duct, which is termed the neck, the epithelium alters, and consists of short columnar or polyhedral, granular cells, which almost fill the tube, so that the lumen becomes suddenly constricted and is continued down as a very fine channel. They will be designated as the chief or central cells of the glands. Between these cells and the basement membrane, larger oval cells, which stain deeply with eosin, are found; these cells are studded throughout the tube at intervals, giving it a beaded or varicose appearance. These will be designated as the parietal or oxyntic cells, and they are connected with the lumen by fine channels which run into their substance. Between the glands the mucous membrane consists of a connective-tissue framework, with lymphoid tissue.

THE GASTRIC SECRETION IN THE STOMACH

The gastric secretion in the stomach will be performed through the gastric mucosa, which will secrete 1.2 to 1.5 litres of gastric juice per day. Gastric juice will render food particles soluble, initiate digestion (particularly of proteins), and convert the gastric contents to a semiliquid mass called chyme, thus preparing it for further digestion in the small intestine. The gastric juice is a variable mixture of water, hydrochloric acid, electrolytes (sodium, potassium, calcium, phosphate, sulfate, and bicarbonate), and organic substances (mucus, pepsins, and protein). This juice is highly acidic because of its hydrochloric acid content, and it is rich in enzymes. As noted above, the stomach walls are protected from digestive juices by the membrane on the surface of the epithelial cells bordering the lumen

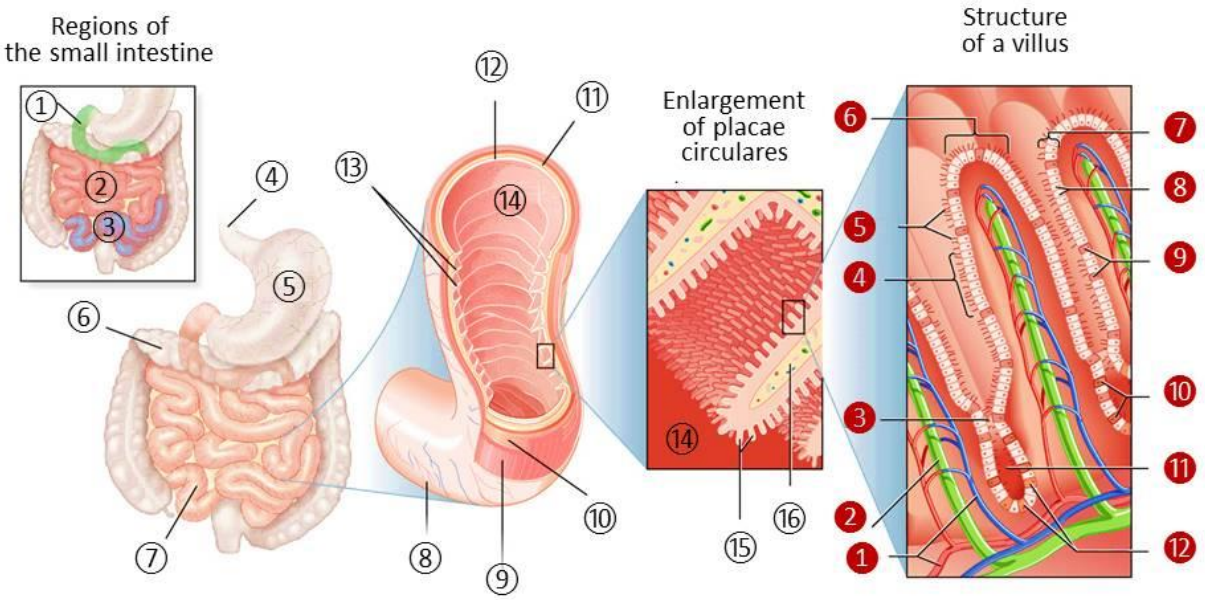
of the stomach; this membrane is rich in lipoproteins, which are resistant to attack by acid.

The process of gastric secretion can be divided into three phases (cephalic, gastric, and intestinal) that depend upon the primary mechanisms that cause the gastric mucosa to secrete gastric juice. The phases of gastric secretion overlap, and there is an interrelation and some interdependence between the neural and humoral pathways.

The cephalic phase of gastric secretion will occur in response to stimuli received by the senses; that is to say, taste, smell, sight, and sound. This phase of gastric secretion is entirely reflex in origin and is mediated by the vagus (10th cranial) nerve. The gastric juice will be secreted in response to vagal stimulation, either directly by electrical impulses or indirectly by stimuli received through the senses.

The gastric phase will be mediated by the vagus nerve and by the release of gastrin. The acidity of the gastric contents after a meal will be buffered by proteins so that overall it will remain around pH3 (acidic) for approximately 90 minutes. Acid will continue to be secreted during the gastric phase in response to distension and to the peptides and amino acids that are liberated from protein as digestion proceeds. The chemical action of free amino acids and peptides will excite the liberation of gastrin from the antrum into the circulation. Thus, there will be mechanical, chemical, and hormonal factors contributing to the gastric secretory response to eating. This phase will continue until the food has left the stomach.

THE SMALL INTESTINE



① duodenum
② jejunum
③ ilenum
④ eusophagus
⑤ Stomach
⑥ Large intestine
⑦ Small intestive
⑧ Serosa
⑨ Longitudinal muscle layer
⑩ Circular muscle layer
⑪ Submucosa
⑫ Mucosa
⑬ Plicae circulares
⑭ Lumen
⑮ Villi
⑯ Plica circularis
1 Blood capillaries
2 Lacteal
3 Crypt
4 Brush border
5 Micro villi
6 Villus
7 Epithelium
8 Absorptive cells
9 Goblet cells
10 Endocrine cells
11 Intestinal gland
12 Cells of Planeth

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

The small intestine is the principal organ of the digestive tract. The primary functions of the small intestine are mixing and transporting of intraluminal contents, production of enzymes and other constituents essential for digestion, and absorption of nutrients. Most of the processes that solubilize carbohydrates, proteins, and fats and reduce them to relatively simple organic compounds occur in the small intestine.

The small intestine is a convoluted tube, extending from the pylorus to the colic valve, where it ends in the large intestine. It is about 7 meters in length and 3 to 4 cm in diameter as it gradually diminishes in size from its commencement to its termination. It is contained in the central and lower part of the abdominal cavity, and is surrounded above and at the sides by the large intestine; a portion of it extends

below the superior aperture of the pelvis and lies in front of the rectum. It is in relation, in front, with the greater omentum and abdominal parietes, and is connected to the vertebral column by a fold of peritoneum, the mesentery. The small intestine is divisible into three portions: the duodenum, the jejunum, and the ileum.

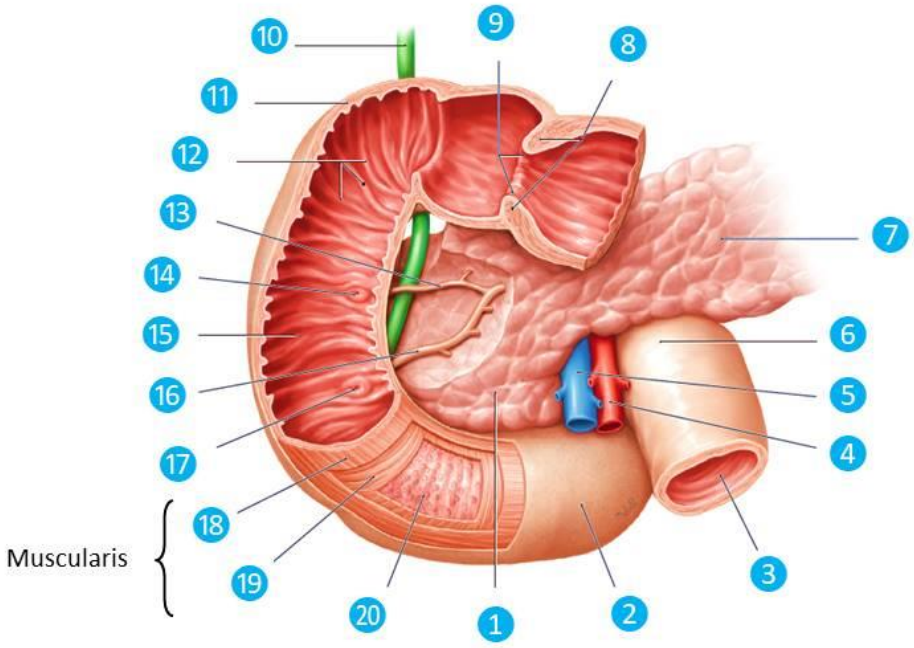
THE DUODENUM — the duodenum has received its name from being about equal in length to the breadth of twelve fingers (25 cm). It is the shortest, the widest, and the most fixed part of the small intestine, and has no mesentery, being only partially covered by peritoneum. Its course presents a remarkable curve, somewhat of the shape of an imperfect circle, so that its termination is not far removed from its starting-point. In the adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", the course of the duodenum is as follows:

commencing at the pylorus it passes backward, upward, and to the right, beneath the quadrate lobe of the liver to the neck of the gallbladder, varying slightly in direction according to the degree of distension of the stomach: it then takes a sharp curve and descends along the right margin of the head of the pancreas, for a variable distance, generally to the level of the upper border of the body of the fourth lumbar vertebra. It now takes a second bend, and passes from right to left across the vertebral column, having a slight inclination upward; and on the left side of the vertebral column it ascends for about 2.5 cm, and then ends opposite the second lumbar vertebra in the jejunum. As it unites with the jejunum it turns abruptly forward, forming the duodendojejunal flexure. That is thus a description of a manifestation of a metaphor of the path through which products are formed and others are consumed

in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. Thus, the duodenum may be divided into four portions: superior, descending, horizontal, and ascending.

The superior portion (pars superior; first portion) is about 5 cm long. Beginning at the pylorus, it ends at the neck of the gallbladder. It is the most movable of the four portions. It is almost completely covered by peritoneum, but a small part of its posterior surface near the neck of the gallbladder and the inferior vena cava is uncovered; the upper border of its first half has the hepatoduodenal ligament attached to it, while to the lower border of the same segment the greater omentum is connected. It is in such close relation with the gallbladder. It is in relation above and in front with the quadrate lobe of the liver and the gallbladder; behind with the gastroduodenal artery,

the common bile duct, and the portal vein; and below and behind with the head and neck of the pancreas.



1. Head of pancreas
2. Horizontal part of duodenum
3. Jejunum
4. Superior mesenteric artery
5. Superior mesenteric vein
6. Duodenojejunal flexure
7. Body of pancreas
8. Sphincter muscle of pylorus
9. Pyloric orifice
10. Common bile duct
11. Superior part of duodenum
12. Circular folds
13. Accessory pancreatic duct
14. Minor duodenal papilla
15. Ascending part of duodenum
16. Pancreatic duct
17. Major duodenal papilla
18. Longitudinal layer
19. Circular layer
20. Submucosa

The descending portion (pars descendens; second portion) is from 7 to 10 cm long, and extends from the neck of the gallbladder, on a level with the first

lumbar vertebra, along the right side of the vertebral column as low as the upper border of the body of the fourth lumbar vertebra. It is crossed in its middle third by the transverse colon, the posterior surface of which is uncovered by peritoneum and is connected to the duodenum by a small quantity of connective tissue. The supra- and infracolic portions are covered in front by peritoneum, the infracolic part by the right leaf of the mesentery. Posteriorly, the descending portion of the duodenum is not covered by peritoneum. The descending portion is in relation, in front, from above downward, with the duodenal impression on the right lobe of the liver, the transverse colon, and the small intestine; behind, it has a variable relation to the front of the right kidney in the neighborhood of the hilum, and is connected to it by loose areolar tissue; the renal vessels, the inferior vena cava, and the Psoas below, are also

behind it. At its medial side is the head of the pancreas, and the common bile duct; to its lateral side is the right colic flexure. The common bile duct and the pancreatic duct together perforate the medial side of this portion of the intestine obliquely, some 7 to 10 cm. below the pylorus; the accessory pancreatic duct sometimes pierces it about 2 cm above and slightly in front of these.

The horizontal portion (pars horizontalis; third or preaortic or transverse portion) is from 5 to 7.5 cm long. It begins at the right side of the upper border of the fourth lumbar vertebra and passes from right to left, with a slight inclination upward, in front of the great vessels and crura of the diaphragm, and ends in the ascending portion in front of the abdominal aorta. It is crossed by the superior mesenteric vessels and the mesentery. Its front surface is covered by

peritoneum, except near the middle line, where it is crossed by the superior mesenteric vessels. Its posterior surface is uncovered by peritoneum, except toward its left extremity, where the posterior layer of the mesentery may sometimes be found covering it to a variable extent. This surface rests upon the right crus of the diaphragm, the inferior vena cava, and the aorta. The upper surface is in relation with the head of the pancreas.

The ascending portion (pars ascendens; fourth portion) of the duodenum is about 2.5 cm long. It ascends on the left side of the aorta, as far as the level of the upper border of the second lumbar vertebra, where it turns abruptly forward to become the jejunum, forming the duodenojejunal flexure. It lies in front of the left Psoas major and left renal vessels, and is covered in front, and partly at the sides, by

peritoneum continuous with the left portion of the mesentery.

The superior part of the duodenum, as stated above, is somewhat movable, but the rest is practically fixed, and is bound down to neighboring viscera and the posterior abdominal wall by the peritoneum. In addition to this, the ascending part of the duodenum and the duodenojejunal flexure are fixed by a structure to which the name of Musculus suspensorius duodeni has been given. This structure commences in the connective tissue around the celiac artery and left crus of the diaphragm, and passes downward to be inserted into the superior border of the duodenojejunal curve and a part of the ascending duodenum, and from this it is continued into the mesentery. It possesses plain muscular fibers mixed with the fibrous tissue of which it is principally made

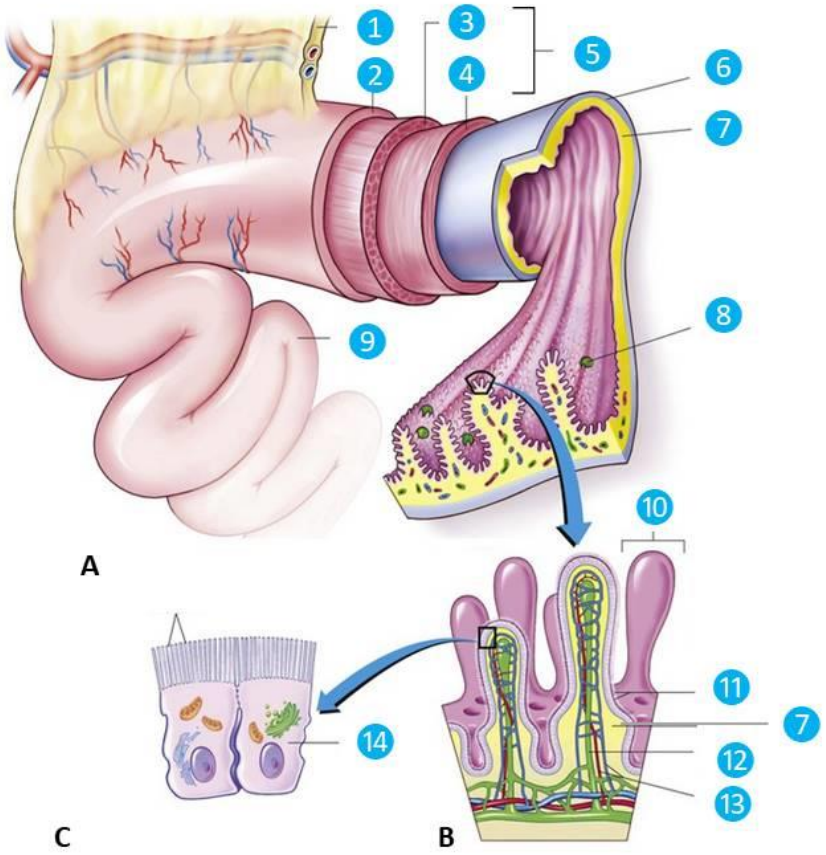
up. It is of little importance as a muscle, but acts as a suspensory ligament.

THE JEJUNUM — the jejunum is the middle segment of the small intestine found between the duodenum and the ileum. Most of the nutrients present in food will be absorbed by the jejunum before being passed on to the ileum for further absorption. The jejunum is made of four distinct tissue layers that work together to give the organ its function.

The innermost layer, the mucosa, surrounds the hollow lumen and provides contact between the jejunum and chyme. It is made of folds of epithelial tissue specialized for absorption of nutrients. Many goblet cells in the mucosa produce mucus to protect the intestinal walls and to lubricate chyme passing through the jejunum.

A. Magnification of jeunal mucosal wall
B. Mucosal villi
C. Two cells of the villus epithelium showing brush border (microvilli)

1. Mesentery
2. Serosa
3. Longitudinal muscle
4. Circular muscle
5. Muscularis
6. Submucosa
7. Mucosa
8. Lymph
9. Segment of jejunum
10. Single villus
11. Microvilli
12. Lacteal (lymph capillary)
13. Artery and vein
14. Epithelial cell
15. Microvilli



Deep to the mucosa is the submucosa layer that supports the other tissue layers. Many blood vessels and nerves pass through the submucosa to provide oxygen, nutrients, and nerve signals to tissues of the jejunum.

The muscularis is the next layer of the jejunum that surrounds the submucosa and contains smooth

muscle tissue. Contractions of the smooth muscle in the muscularis allow food to be mixed and propelled through the jejunum. Finally, the serosa forms the outermost layer of the jejunum and functions as the skin of the intestine. Serosa is made of simple squamous epithelial tissue and secretes a thin slippery liquid known as serous fluid. Serous fluid lubricates the exterior of the jejunum and protects it from friction between organs of the abdominal cavity.

Partially digested food, known as chyme, will enter the jejunum from the duodenum. As chyme will enter the jejunum, it will be mixed by segmentations, or localized smooth muscle contractions in the walls of the jejunum. These segmentations will facilitate the circulation of chyme and increase its contact with the walls of the jejunum. The walls of the jejunum are folded many times over to increase its surface area

and this will allow it to absorb nutrients. Each epithelial cell on the surface of the jejunum contains microscopic folds of cell membrane called microvilli that will create tiny pockets and increase the contact between the cells and chyme. The entire wall of the jejunum is also folded into microscopic finger-like ridges known as villi that form larger pockets and further increase the surface area of the jejunum. At the macroscopic level, the inner surface of the jejunum contains many wrinkles of tissue known as circular folds, which create even more pockets for chyme and further increase the surface area available for absorption. Thus, the entire structure of the jejunum is optimized for the absorption of nutrients from chyme. By the time chyme has passed through the jejunum and enters the ileum, around 90% of all available nutrients have been absorbed into the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

THE ILEUM — the ileum is the third and final part of the small intestine. It follows the jejunum and ends at the ileocecal junction, where the terminal ileum communicates with the cecum of the large intestine through the ileocecal valve.

The main function of the ileum will be to absorb vitamin B12, bile salts, and products of digestion, which were not absorbed by the jejunum. The four layers that make up the wall of the ileum are consistent with those of the gastrointestinal tract. It is made up of folds, each of which has many tiny finger-like projections known as villi on its surface. In turn, the epithelial cells that line these villi possess even larger numbers of microvilli. Therefore, the ileum has an extremely large surface area both for the adsorption (attachment) of enzyme molecules and for the absorption of products of digestion. The DNES

(diffuse neuroendocrine system) cells of the ileum will secrete various hormones (gastrin, secretin, and cholecystokinin) into the blood. Cells in the lining of the ileum will secrete the protease and carbohydrase enzymes responsible for the final stages of protein and carbohydrate digestion into the lumen of the intestine. These enzymes will be present in the cytoplasm of the epithelial cells.

The villi contain large numbers of capillaries that take the amino acids and glucose produced by digestion to the hepatic portal vein and the liver. Lacteals are small lymph vessels, and are present in villi. They will absorb fatty acid and glycerol, the products of fat digestion. Layers of circular and longitudinal smooth muscle will enable the chyme (partly digested food and water) to be pushed along the ileum by waves of

muscle contractions designated as peristalsis. The remaining chyme will be passed to the colon.

THE STRUCTURE OF THE WALL OF THE SMALL INTESTINE

The structure of the wall of the small intestine is composed of four coats: serous, muscular, areolar, and mucous.

The serous coat (tunica serosa) is derived from the peritoneum. The superior portion of the duodenum is almost completely surrounded by this membrane near its pyloric end, but is only covered in front at the other extremity; the descending portion is covered by it in front, except where it is carried off by the transverse colon; and the inferior portion lies behind the peritoneum which passes over it without being closely incorporated with the other coats of this part of the intestine, and is separated from it in and near

the middle line by the superior mesenteric vessels. The rest of the small intestine is surrounded by the peritoneum, excepting along its attached or mesenteric border; here a space is left for the vessels and nerves to pass to the gut.

The muscular coat (tunica muscularis) consists of two layers of unstriped fibers: an external, longitudinal, and an internal, circular layer. The longitudinal fibers are thinly scattered over the surface of the intestine, and are more distinct along its free border. The circular fibers form a thick, uniform layer, and are composed of plain muscle cells of considerable length. The muscular coat is thicker at the upper than at the lower part of the small intestine.

The areolar or submucous coat (tela submucosa) connects together the mucous and muscular layers. It consists of loose, filamentous areolar tissue

containing bloodvessels, lymphatics, and nerves. It is the strongest layer of the intestine.

The mucous membrane (tunica mucosa) is thick and highly vascular at the upper part of the small intestine, but somewhat paler and thinner below. It consists of the following structures: next to the areolar or submucous coat is a double layer of unstriped muscular fibers, outer longitudinal and inner circular, the muscular mucosa internal to this is a quantity of retiform tissue, enclosing in its meshes lymph corpuscles, and in this the bloodvessels and nerves ramify; lastly, a basement membrane, supporting a single layer of epithelial cells, which throughout the intestine are columnar in character. The cells are granular in appearance, and each possesses a clear oval nucleus. At their superficial or unattached ends they present a distinct layer of highly

refracting material, marked by vertical striae, the striated border.

The mucous membrane is a structure defined by: circular folds, which contain duodenal glands; villi, which contain solitary lymphatic nodules; and intestinal glands, which contain aggregated lymphatic nodules.

The circular folds (plicae circulares; valvulae conniventes; valves of Kerkring) are large valvular flaps projecting into the lumen of the bowel. They are composed of reduplications of the mucous membrane, the two layers of the fold being bound together by submucous tissue; unlike the folds in the stomach, they are permanent, and are not obliterated when the intestine is distended. The majority extend transversely around the cylinder of the intestine for about one-half or two-thirds of its circumference, but

some form complete circles, and others have a spiral direction; the latter usually extend a little more than once around the bowel, but occasionally two or three times. The larger folds are about 8 mm in depth at their broadest part; but the greater numbers are of smaller size. The larger and smaller folds alternate with each other. They will be not found at the commencement of the duodenum, but begin to appear about 2.5 or 5 cm beyond the pylorus. In the lower part of the descending portion, below the point where the bile and pancreatic ducts enter the intestine, they are very large and closely approximated. In the horizontal and ascending portions of the duodenum and upper half of the jejunum they are large and numerous, but from this point, down to the middle of the ileum, they diminish considerably in size. In the lower part of the ileum they almost entirely disappear; hence the

comparative thinness of this portion of the intestine, as compared with the duodenum and jejunum. The circular folds retard the passage of the food along the intestines, and afford an increased surface for absorption.

The intestinal villi (villi intestinales) are highly vascular processes, projecting from the mucous membrane of the small intestine throughout its whole extent, and giving to its surface a velvety appearance. They are largest and most numerous in the duodenum and jejunum, and become fewer and smaller in the ileum.

The essential parts of a villus are: the lacteal vessel, the bloodvessels, the epithelium, the basement membrane, and the muscular tissue of the mucosa, all being supported and held together by retiform lymphoid tissue.

The lacteals will be in some cases double, and in some animals multiple, but often there will be a single vessel. Situated in the axis of the villus, each will commence by dilated cecal extremities near to, but not quite at, the summit of the villus. The walls are composed of a single layer of endothelial cells.

The muscular fibers are derived from the muscular mucosa, and are arranged in longitudinal bundless around the lacteal vessel, extending from the base to the summit of the villus, and giving off, laterally, individual muscle cells, which are enclosed by the reticulum, and by it are attached to the basement-membrane and to the lacteal.

The bloodvessels form a plexus under the basement membrane, and are enclosed in the reticular tissue.

These structures are surrounded by the basement membrane, which is made up of a stratum of

endothelial cells, and upon this is placed a layer of columnar epithelium, the characteristics of which have been described. The retiform tissue forms a network in the meshes of which a number of leucocytes will be found.

SMILLOR

THE GLANDS OF THE SMALL INTESTINE

The intestinal glands (glandulae intestinales; crypts of Lieberkühn) will be found in considerable numbers over every part of the mucous membrane of the small intestine. They consist of minute tubular depressions of the mucous membrane, arranged perpendicularly to the surface, upon which they open by small circular apertures. They may be seen with the aid of a lens, their orifices appearing as minute dots scattered between the villi. Their walls are thin, consisting of a basement membrane lined by columnar epithelium, and covered on their exterior by capillary vessels.

The duodenal glands (glandulae duodenales; glands of Brunner) will be limited to the duodenum, and will be found in the submucous areolar tissue. They will be largest and most numerous near the pylorus, forming an almost complete layer in the superior portion and upper half of the descending portions of the duodenum. They then will begin to diminish in number, and practically disappear at the junction of the duodenum and jejunum. They are small compound acinotubular glands consisting of a number of alveoli lined by short columnar epithelium and opening by a single duct on the inner surface of the intestine.

The solitary lymphatic nodules (noduli lymphatici solitarii; solitary glands) will be found scattered throughout the mucous membrane of the small intestine, but will be most numerous in the lower part

of the ileum. Their free surfaces are covered with rudimentary villi, except at the summits, and each gland is surrounded by the openings of the intestinal glands. Each consists of a dense interlacing retiform tissue closely packed with lymph-corpuscles, and permeated with an abundant capillary network. The interspaces of the retiform tissue are continuous with larger lymph spaces which surround the gland, through which they communicate with the lacteal system. They are situated partly in the submucous tissue, partly in the mucous membrane, where they form slight projections of its epithelial layer.

The aggregated lymphatic nodules (noduli lymphatici aggregati; patches of Peyer; glands of Peyer; agminated follicles; tonsillae intestinales) form circular or oval patches, from twenty to thirty in number, and varying in length from 2 to 10 cm. They

are largest and most numerous in the ileum. In the lower part of the jejunum they are small, circular, and few in number. They are occasionally seen in the duodenum. They are placed lengthwise in the intestine, and are situated in the portion of the tube most distant from the attachment of the mesentery. Each patch is formed of a group of solitary lymphatic nodules covered with mucous membrane, but the patches do not, as a rule, possess villi on their free surfaces. They are best marked in the young subject, become indistinct in middle age, and sometimes disappear altogether in advanced life. They are freely supplied with bloodvessels, which form an abundant plexus around each follicle and give off fine branches permeating the lymphoid tissue in the interior of the follicle. The lymphatic plexuses are especially abundant around these patches.

VESSELS AND NERVES OF THE SMALL INTESTINE

The jejunum and ileum are supplied by the superior mesenteric artery, the intestinal branches of which, having reached the attached border of the bowel, run between the serous and muscular coats, with frequent inosculations to the free border, where they also anastomose with other branches running around the opposite surface of the gut. From these vessels numerous branches are given off, which pierce the muscular coat, supplying it and forming an intricate plexus in the submucous tissue. From this plexus minute vessels pass to the glands and villi of the mucous membrane.

The veins have a similar course and arrangement to the arteries. The lymphatics of the small intestine

(lacteals) are arranged in two sets, those of the mucous membrane and those of the muscular coat.

The lymphatics of the villi commence in these structures in the manner described above. They form an intricate plexus in the mucous and submucous tissue, being joined by the lymphatics from the lymph spaces at the bases of the solitary nodules, and from this pass to larger vessels at the mesenteric border of the gut. The lymphatics of the muscular coat are situated to a great extent between the two layers of muscular fibers, where they form a close plexus; throughout their course they communicate freely with the lymphatics from the mucous membrane, and empty themselves in the same manner as these into the origins of the lacteal vessels at the attached border of the gut.

The nerves of the small intestines are derived from the plexuses of sympathetic nerves around the superior mesenteric artery. From this source they run to the myenteric plexus of nerves and ganglia situated between the circular and longitudinal muscular fibers from which the nervous branches are distributed to the muscular coats of the intestine. From this a secondary plexus, the plexus of the submucosa is derived, and is formed by branches which have perforated the circular muscular fibers. This plexus lies in the submucous coat of the intestine; it also contains ganglia from which nerve fibers pass to the muscular mucosa and to the mucous membrane. The nerve bundles of the submucous plexus are finer than those of the myenteric plexus.

THE DIGESTIVE SECRETIONS INTO THE SMALL INTESTINE

There are many sources of digestive secretions into the small intestine. Secretions into the small intestine are controlled by nerves, including the vagus, and hormones. The most effective stimuli for secretion are local mechanical or chemical stimulations of the intestinal mucous membrane. Such stimuli always are present in the intestine in the form of chyme and food particles. The gastric chyme that is emptied into the duodenum contains gastric secretions that will continue their digestive processes for a short time in the small intestine. One of the major sources of digestive secretion is the pancreas, a large gland that produces both digestive enzymes and hormones. The pancreas empties its secretions into the duodenum through the major pancreatic duct in the duodenal

papilla and the accessory pancreatic duct a few centimetres away from it. Pancreatic juice contains enzymes that digest proteins, fats, and carbohydrates. Secretions of the liver are delivered to the duodenum by the common bile duct via the gallbladder and are also received through the duodenal papilla.

The composition of the succus entericus, the mixture of substances secreted into the small intestine, varies somewhat in different parts of the intestine. Except in the duodenum, the quantity of the fluid secreted is minimal, even under conditions of stimulation. In the duodenum, for example, where the Brunner's glands are located, the secretion contains more mucus. In general, the secretion of the small intestine is a thin, colourless or slightly straw-coloured fluid, containing flecks of mucus, water, inorganic salts, and organic material. The inorganic salts are those commonly

present in other body fluids, with the bicarbonate concentration higher than it is in blood. Aside from mucus, the organic matter consists of cellular debris and enzymes, including a pepsinlike protease (from the duodenum only), an amylase, a lipase, at least two peptidases, sucrase, maltase, enterokinase, alkaline phosphatase, nucleophosphatases, and nucleocytases.

SELF-DEGR

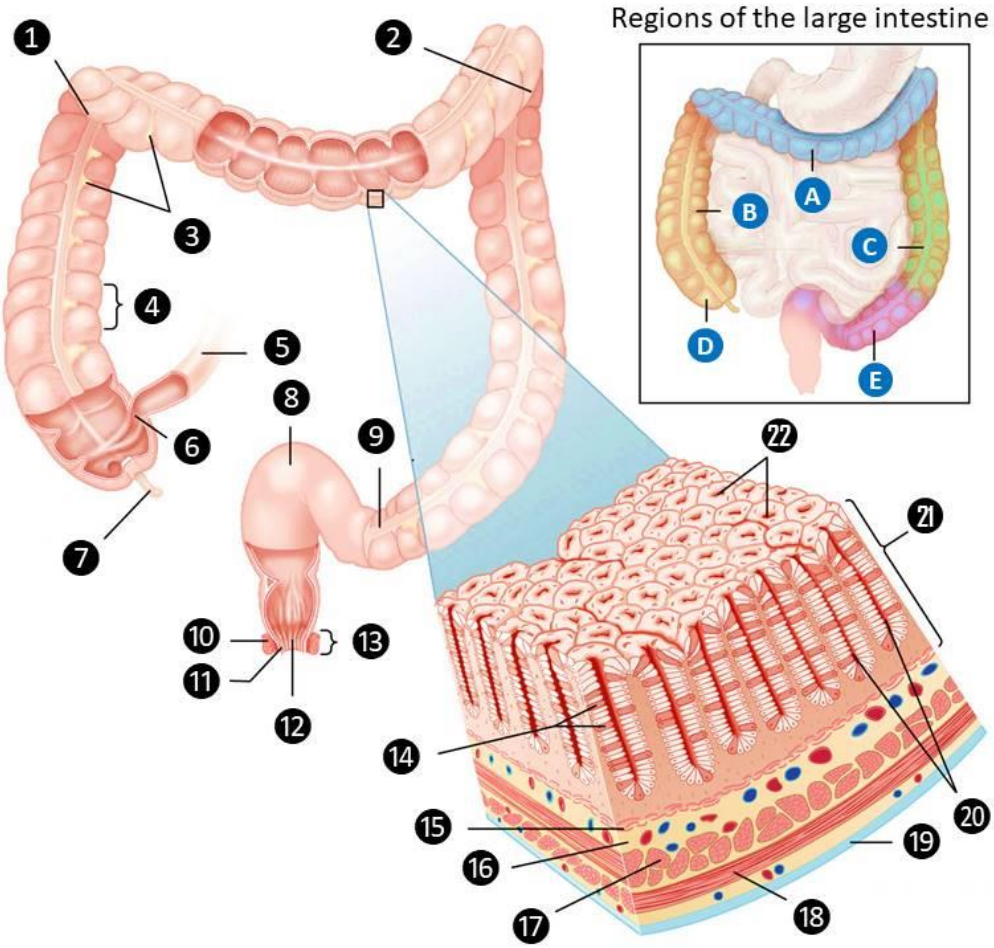
THE LARGE INTESTINE

The large intestine will serve as a reservoir for the liquids emptied into it from the small intestine. It primary functions will be to absorb water; to maintain osmolality, or level of solutes, of the blood by excreting and absorbing electrolytes (substances, such as sodium and chloride, that in solution take on an electrical charge) from the chyme; and to store fecal material until it can be evacuated by defecation. It will also contain large numbers of bacteria that synthesize niacin (nicotinic acid), thiamin (vitamin B1) and vitamin K, vitamins that are essential to

several metabolic activities as well as to the function of the central nervous system.

The large intestine extends from the end of the ileum to the anus. It is about 1.5 meters long, being one-fifth of the whole extent of the intestinal canal. Its caliber is largest at its commencement at the cecum, and gradually diminishes as far as the rectum, where there is a dilatation of considerable size just above the anal canal.

It differs from the small intestine in its greater caliber, its more fixed position, its sacculated form, and in possessing certain appendages to its external coat, the appendices epiploicae. Further, its longitudinal muscular fibers do not form a continuous layer around the gut, but are arranged in three longitudinal bands or taeniae.



A. Traverse colon
B. Ascending colon
C. Descending colon
D. Cecum
E. Sigmoid colon

1. Right colic flexure (hepatic flexure)
2. Left colic flexure (splenic flexure)
3. Appendices epiploicae
4. Haustra
5. Ileum
6. Ileocecal valve
7. Appendix
8. Rectum
9. Taeniae
10. External anal sphincter
11. Internal anal sphincter
12. Anus
13. Anal canal
14. Goblet cells
15. Muscularis mucosae
16. Submucosa
17. Circular muscle layer
18. Longitudinal muscle layer
19. Serosa
20. Crypts
21. Mucosa
22. Openings of crypts

The large intestine, in its course, describes an arch which surrounds the convolutions of the small intestine. It commences in the right iliac region, in a dilated part, the cecum. It ascends through the right lumbar and hypochondriac regions to the under surface of the liver; it here takes a bend, the right colic flexure, to the left and passes transversely across the abdomen on the confines of the epigastric and umbilical regions, to the left hypochondriac region; it then bends again, the left colic flexure, and descends through the left lumbar and iliac regions to the pelvis, where it forms a bend called the sigmoid flexure; from this it is continued along the posterior wall of the pelvis to the anus. The large intestine is divided into the cecum, colon, rectum, and anal canal.

THE CECUM PART OF THE LARGE INTESTINE

The Cecum (intestinum cecum), the commencement of the large intestine, is the large blind pouch situated below the colic valve. Its blind end is directed downward, and its open end upward, communicating directly with the colon, of which this blind pouch appears to be the beginning or head, and hence the old name of caput cecum coli will be applied to it. Its size will vary between 6.25 cm in length and 7.5 cm in breadth. It is situated in the right iliac fossa, above the lateral half of the inguinal ligament: it rests on the Iliacus and Psoas major, and will find itself in contact with the anterior abdominal wall, but the greater omentum and, if the cecum be empty, some coils of small intestine will lie in front of it.

The cecum lies quite free in the abdominal cavity and has a considerable amount of movement associated to

it, so that it may become herniated down the right inguinal canal, and has occasionally been found in an inguinal hernia on the left side.

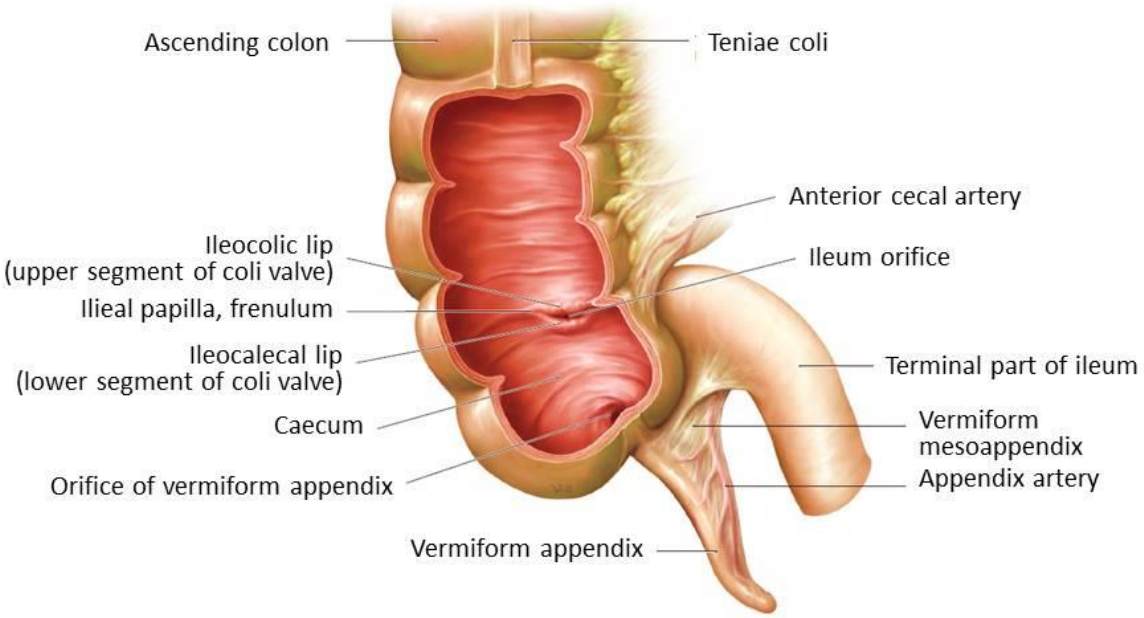


Figure: Interior of the cecum and lower end of ascending colon, showing colic valve.

The vermiform appendix is a long, narrow, worm-shaped tube, which starts from what was originally the apex of the cecum, and may pass in one of several directions: upward behind the cecum; to the left behind the ileum and mesentery; or downward into

the lesser pelvis. It will vary from 2 to 20 cm in length, its average being about 8.3 cm. It will be retained in position by a fold of peritoneum (mesenteriole), derived from the left leaf of the mesentery. This fold will be more or less triangular in shape and it will extend along the entire length of the tube. Between its two layers and close to its free margin lies the appendicular artery. The canal of the vermiform appendix is small, extends throughout the whole length of the tube, and communicates with the cecum by an orifice which is placed below and behind the ileocecal opening. It will be guarded by a semilunar valve formed by a fold of mucous membrane.

The structures of the coats of the vermiform appendix are the same as those of the intestine: serous, muscular, submucous, and mucous. The serous coat

forms a complete investment for the tube, except along the narrow line of attachment of its mesenteriole in its proximal two-thirds. The longitudinal muscular fibers do not form three bands as in the greater part of the large intestine, but invest the whole organ, except at one or two points where both the longitudinal and circular fibers are deficient so that the peritoneal and submucous coats are contiguous over small areas.

The circular muscle fibers form a much thicker layer than the longitudinal fibers, and are separated from them by a small amount of connective tissue. The submucous coat is well marked, and contains a large number of masses of lymphoid tissue which cause the mucous membrane to bulge into the lumen and so render the latter of small size and irregular shape. The mucous membrane is lined by columnar

epithelium and resembles that of the rest of the large intestine, but the intestinal glands are fewer in number.

The lower end of the ileum ends by opening into the medial and back part of the large intestine, at the point of junction of the cecum with the colon. The opening is guarded by a valve, designated as the Colic Valve (valvula coli; ileocecal valve), consisting of two segments or lips, which project into the lumen of the large intestine. When the intestine will be inflated and dried, the lips will be of a semilunar shape. The upper one, nearly horizontal in direction, will be attached by its convex border to the line of junction of the ileum with the colon; the lower lip, which is longer and more concave, will be attached to the line of junction of the ileum with the cecum. At the ends of the aperture the two segments of the valve will

coalesce, and will continue as narrow membranous ridges around the canal for a short distance, forming the frenula of the valve. The left or anterior end of the aperture is rounded; the right or posterior is narrow and pointed.

Each lip of the valve is formed by a re-duplication of the mucous membrane and of the circular muscular fibers of the intestine, the longitudinal fibers and peritoneum being continued uninterruptedly from the small to the large intestine.

The surfaces of the valve directed toward the ileum are covered with villi, and present the characteristic structure of the mucous membrane of the small intestine; while those turned toward the large intestine are destitute of villi, and marked with the orifices of the numerous tubular glands peculiar to the mucous membrane of the large intestine. These

differences in structure continue as far as the free margins of the valve. This valve will prevent reflux from the cecum into the ileum and it will also act as a sphincter around the end of the ileum and will prevent the contents of the ileum from passing too quickly into the cecum.

THE COLON PART OF THE LARGE INTESTINE

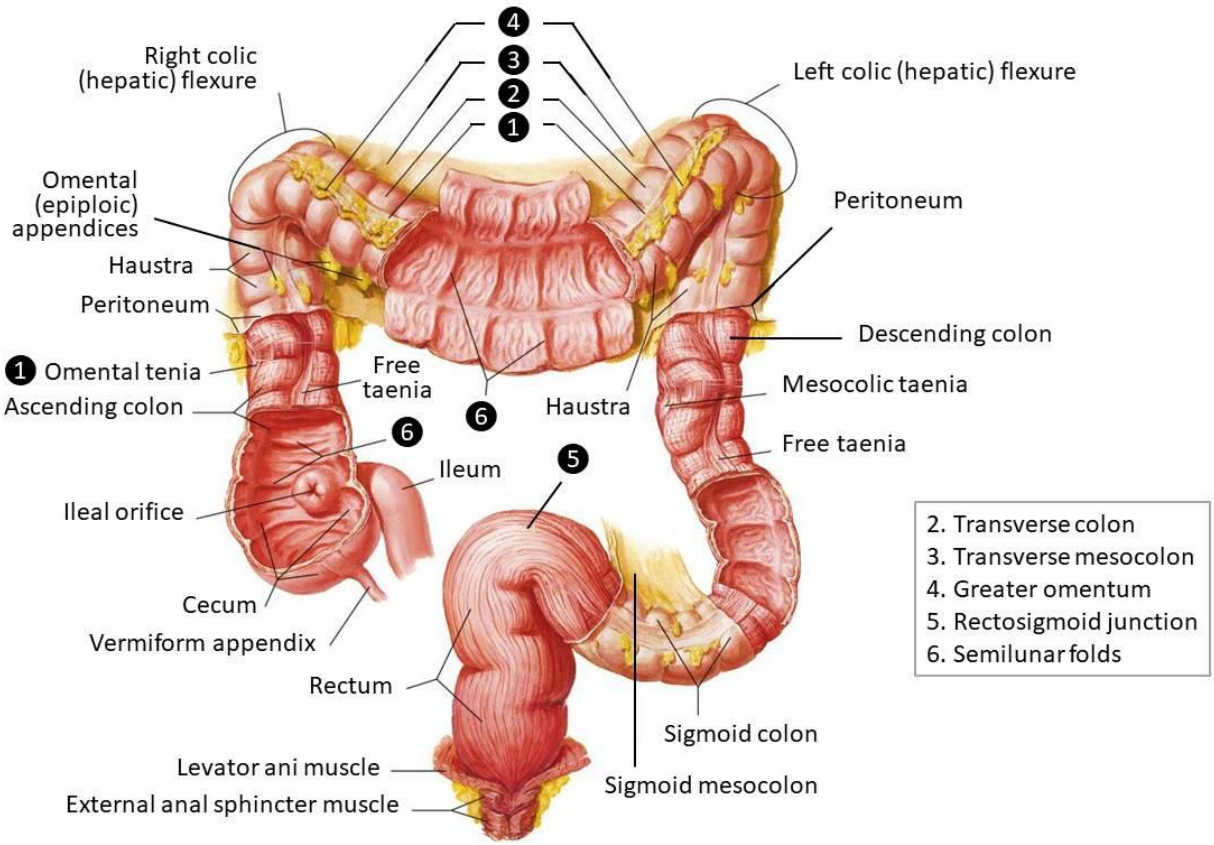
The Colon part of the large intestine is divided into four parts: the ascending, transverse, descending, and sigmoid.

The Ascending Colon (colon ascendens) is smaller in caliber than the cecum, with which it is continuous. It passes upward, from its commencement at the cecum, opposite the colic valve, to the under surface of the right lobe of the liver, on the right of the gallbladder, where it is lodged in a shallow

depression, the colic impression; here it bends abruptly forward and to the left, forming the right colic (hepatic) flexure. It is retained in contact with the posterior wall of the abdomen by the peritoneum, which covers its anterior surface and sides, its posterior surface being connected by loose areolar tissue with the Iliacus, Quadratus lumborum, aponeurotic origin of the transverse abdominal muscle, and with the front of the lower and lateral part of the right kidney.

The Transverse Colon (colon transversum) the longest and most movable part of the colon, will pass with a downward convexity from the right hypochondriac region across the abdomen, opposite the confines of the epigastric and umbilical zones, into the left hypochondriac region, where it will curve sharply on itself beneath the lower end of the spleen,

forming the left colic (splenic) flexure. In its course it will describe an arch, the concavity of which is directed backward and a little upward; toward its splenic end there will often be an abrupt U-shaped curve which may descend lower than the main curve.



It will be almost completely invested by peritoneum, and will be connected to the inferior border of the

pancreas by a large and wide duplicature of that membrane, the transverse mesocolon. It will be in relation, by its upper surface, with the liver and gallbladder, the greater curvature of the stomach, and the lower end of the spleen; by its under surface, with the small intestine; by its anterior surface, with the anterior layers of the greater omentum and the abdominal parietes; its posterior surface will be in relation from right to left with the descending portion of the duodenum, the head of the pancreas, and some of the convolutions of the jejunum and ileum.

The left colic or splenic flexure will be situated at the junction of the transverse and descending parts of the colon, and is in relation with the lower end of the spleen and the tail of the pancreas; the flexure is so acute that the end of the transverse colon usually lies in contact with the front of the descending colon. It

lies at a higher level than, and on a plane posterior to, the right colic flexure, and is attached to the diaphragm, opposite the tenth and eleventh ribs, by a peritoneal fold, named the phrenicocolic ligament, which will assist in supporting the lower end of the spleen.

The Descending Colon (colon descendens) passes downward through the left hypochondriac and lumbar regions along the lateral border of the left kidney. At the lower end of the kidney it turns medialward toward the lateral border of the Psoas, and then descends, in the angle between Psoas and Quadratus lumborum, to the crest of the ilium, where it ends in the iliac colon. The peritoneum covers its anterior surface and sides, while its posterior surface is connected by areolar tissue with the lower and lateral part of the left kidney, the aponeurotic origin

of the transverse abdominal muscle, and the Quadratus lumborum. It is smaller in caliber and more deeply placed than the ascending colon, and is more frequently covered with peritoneum on its posterior surface than the ascending colon. In front of it are some coils of small intestine.

The Iliac Colon is situated in the left iliac fossa, and is about 12 to 15 cm long. It begins at the level of the iliac crest, where it is continuous with the descending colon, and ends in the sigmoid colon at the superior aperture of the lesser pelvis. It curves downward and medialward in front of the Iliacus and Psoas, and, as a rule, is covered by peritoneum on its sides and anterior surface only.

The Sigmoid Colon (colon sigmoideum; pelvic colon; sigmoid flexure) forms a loop which averages about 40 cm in length, and normally will be situated within

the pelvis, but on account of its freedom of movement it is liable to be displaced into the abdominal cavity. It begins at the superior aperture of the lesser pelvis, where it is continuous with the iliac colon, and passes transversely across the front of the sacrum to the right side of the pelvis; it then curves on itself and turns toward the left to reach the middle line at the level of the third piece of the sacrum, where it bends downward and ends in the rectum. It is completely surrounded by peritoneum, which forms a mesentery (sigmoid mesocolon), which diminishes in length from the center toward the ends of the loop, where it disappears, so that the loop is fixed at its junctions with the iliac colon and rectum, but has a considerable range of movement in its central portion. Behind the sigmoid colon are the external iliac vessels, the left Piriformis, and left sacral plexus of nerves; in front, it is separated from the bladder in

the male, and the uterus in the female, by some coils of the small intestine.

STRUCTURE OF THE COLON PART OF THE LARGE INTESTINE

Structurally, the large intestine has four coats: serous, muscular, areolar, and mucous.

The serous coat (tunica serosa) is derived from the peritoneum, and invests the different portions of the large intestine to a variable extent. The cecum will be completely covered by the serous membrane. The ascending, descending, and iliac parts of the colon will be covered only in front and at the sides; a variable amount of the posterior surface will be uncovered. The transverse colon will be almost completely invested, the parts corresponding to the attachment of the greater omentum and transverse mesocolon being alone excepted. The sigmoid colon

will be entirely surrounded. The rectum will be covered above on its anterior surface and sides; below, on its anterior aspect only; the anal canal will be entirely devoid of any serous covering. In the course of the colon the peritoneal coat will be thrown into a number of small pouches filled with fat, designated as appendices epiploicae. They will be most numerous on the transverse colon.

The muscular coat (tunica muscularis) consists of an external longitudinal, and an internal circular, layer of non-striped muscular fibers:

- The longitudinal fibers will not form a continuous layer over the whole surface of the large intestine. In the cecum and colon they will be especially collected into three flat longitudinal bands (taenaei coli), each of about 12 mm in width; one, the posterior, is placed

along the attached border of the intestine; the anterior, the largest, corresponds along the arch of the colon to the attachment of the greater omentum, but is in front in the ascending, descending, and iliac parts of the colon, and in the sigmoid colon; the third, or lateral band, is found on the medial side of the ascending and descending parts of the colon, and on the under aspect of the transverse colon. These bands are shorter than the other coats of the intestine, and serve to produce the sacculi which are characteristic of the cecum and colon; accordingly, when they are dissected off, the tube can be lengthened, and its sacculated character disappears. In the sigmoid colon the longitudinal fibers become more scattered; and around the rectum they spread out and form a layer, which completely encircles this portion of

the gut, but is thicker on the anterior and posterior surfaces, where it forms two bands, than on the lateral surfaces. In addition, two bands of plain muscular tissue arise from the second and third coccygeal vertebrae, and pass downward and forward to blend with the longitudinal muscular fibers on the posterior wall of the anal canal. These will be known as the Rectococcygeal muscles.

- The circular fibers form a thin layer over the cecum and colon, being especially accumulated in the intervals between the sacculi; in the rectum they form a thick layer, and in the anal canal they become numerous, and constitute the Sphincter ani internus.

The areolar coat (tela submucosa; submucous coat) connects the muscular and mucous layers closely together.

The mucous membrane (tunica mucosa) in the cecum and colon, is pale, smooth, destitute of villi, and raises into numerous crescentic folds which correspond to the intervals between the sacculi. In the rectum it is thicker, of a darker color, more vascular, and connected loosely to the muscular coat, as in the esophagus.

The mucous membrane consists of a muscular layer, the muscular mucosa; a quantity of retiform tissue in which the vessels ramify; a basement membrane and epithelium which is of the columnar variety, and resembles the epithelium found in the small intestine. The mucous membrane of the large intestine presents

for examination glands and solitary lymphatic nodules.

The glands of the large intestine are minute tubular prolongations of the mucous membrane arranged perpendicularly, side by side, over its entire surface; they are longer, more numerous, and placed in much closer apposition than those of the small intestine; and they open by minute rounded orifices upon the surface, giving it a cribriform appearance. Each gland is lined by short columnar epithelium and contains numerous goblet cells.

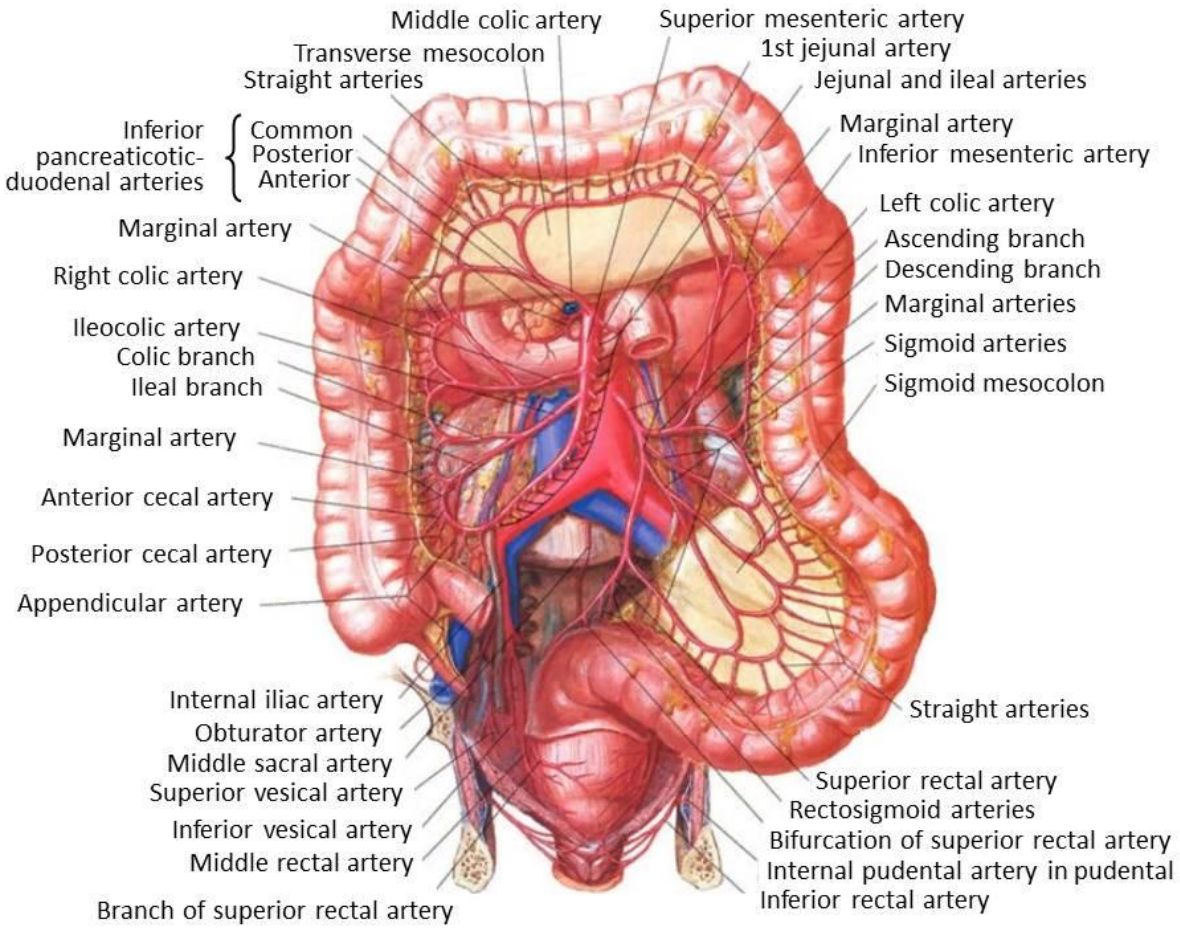
The solitary lymphatic nodules (noduli lymphatic solitarii) of the large intestine will be most abundant in the cecum and vermiform process, but they will be irregularly scattered also over the rest of the intestine.

VESSELS AND NERVES OF THE COLON PART OF THE LARGE INTESTINE

The arteries supplying the colon are derived from the colic and sigmoid branches of the mesenteric arteries. They give off large branches, which ramify between and supply the muscular coats, and after dividing into small vessels in the submucous tissue, pass to the mucous membrane. The rectum is supplied by the superior hemorrhoidal branch of the inferior mesenteric, and the anal canal by the middle hemorrhoidal from the hypogastric, and the inferior hemorrhoidal from the internal pudendal artery.

The superior hemorrhoidal, the continuation of the inferior mesenteric, divides into two branches, which run down either side of the rectum to within about 12.5 cm of the anus; they here split up into about six branches which pierce the muscular coat and descend

between it and the mucous membrane in a longitudinal direction, parallel with each other as far as the sphincter ani internus, where they anastomose with the other hemorrhoidal arteries and form a series of loops around the anus.



The veins of the rectum commence in a plexus of vessels which surrounds the anal canal. In the vessels forming this plexus are smaller saccular dilatations just within the margin of the anus; from the plexus about six vessels of considerable size are given off. These ascend between the muscular and mucous coats for about 12.5 cm, running parallel to each other; they then pierce the muscular coat, and, by their union, form a single trunk, the superior hemorrhoidal vein. This arrangement will be termed the hemorrhoidal plexus; it communicates with the tributaries of the middle and inferior hemorrhoidal veins, at its commencement, and thus a communication is established between the systemic and portal circulations.

The nerves are derived from the sympathetic plexuses around the branches of the superior and inferior

mesenteric arteries. They will be distributed in a similar way to those found in the small intestine.

THE RECTUM PART OF THE LARGE INTESTINE

The Rectum (intestinum rectum) is continuous above with the sigmoid colon, while below it ends in the anal canal. From its origin at the level of the third sacral vertebra it passes downward, lying in the sacrococcygeal curve, and extends for about 2.5 cm in front of, and a little below, the tip of the coccyx, as far as the apex of the prostate. It then bends sharply backward into the anal canal. It therefore presents two antero-posterior curves: an upper, with its convexity backward, and a lower, with its convexity forward. Two lateral curves are also described, one to the right opposite the junction of the third and fourth sacral vertebrae, and the other to the left, opposite

the left sacrococcygeal articulation; they are, however, of little importance.

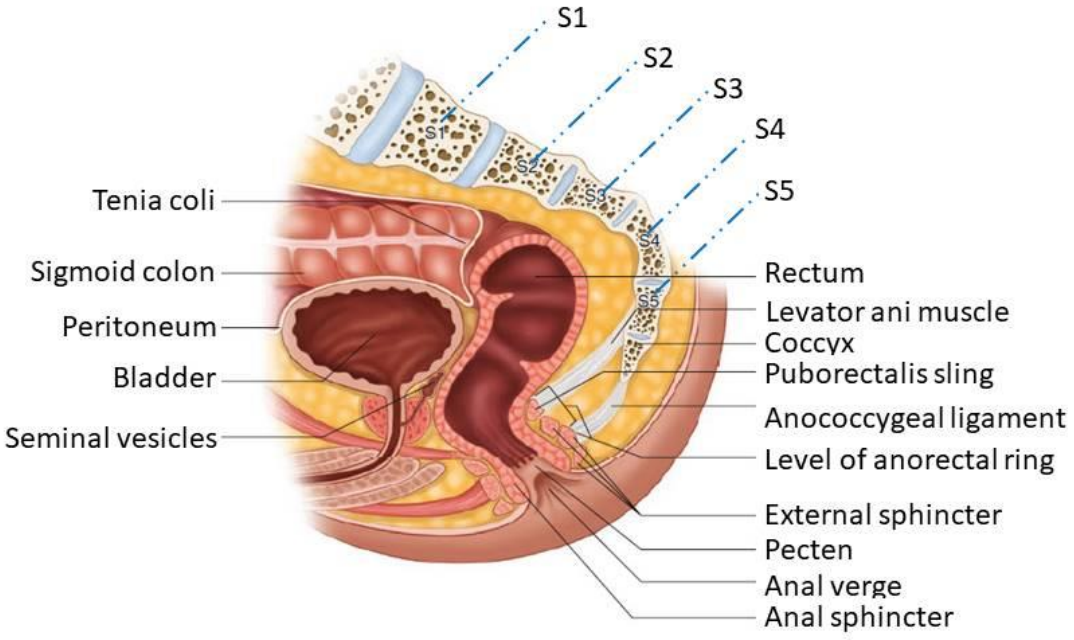
The rectum is about 12 cm long, and at its commencement its caliber is similar to that of the sigmoid colon, but near its termination it is dilated to form the rectal ampulla. The rectum has no sacculations comparable to those of the colon, but when the lower part of the rectum is contracted, its mucous membrane is thrown into a number of folds, which are longitudinal in direction and are effaced by the distension of the gut. Besides these, there are certain permanent transverse folds of a semilunar shape. These folds are about 12 mm in width, and contain some of the circular fibers of the gut. In the empty state of the intestine, these folds overlap each other.

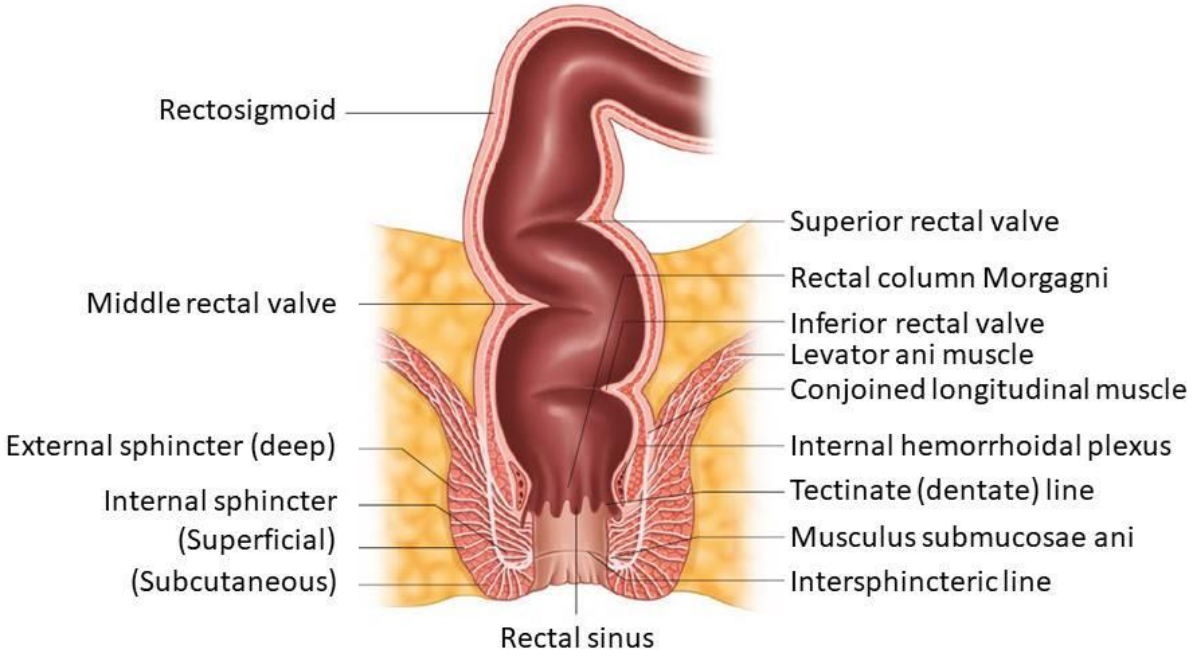
The peritoneum is related to the upper two-thirds of the rectum, covering at first its front and sides, but lower down its front only; from the latter will be reflected on to the seminal vesicles in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” having the adjective “MALE” and the posterior vaginal wall in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” having the adjective “FEMALE”.

THE ANAL CANAL PART OF THE LARGE INTESTINE

The Anal Canal (pars analis recti), or terminal portion of the large intestine, begins at the level of the apex of the prostate, is directed downward and backward, and ends at the anus. It forms an angle with the lower part of the rectum, and measures from 2.5 to 4 cm in length.

The Anal Canal has no peritoneal covering, but is invested by the sphincter ani internus, supported by the Levatores ani, and surrounded at its termination by the sphincter ani externus. In the empty condition it presents the appearance of an antero-posterior longitudinal slit. Behind it is a mass of muscular and fibrous tissue, the anococcygeal body; in front of it, for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the adjective "MALE", but separated by connective tissue from it, are the membranous portion and bulb of the urethra, and the fascia of the urogenital diaphragm; and for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the adjective "FEMALE" it is separated from the lower end of the vagina by a mass of muscular and fibrous tissue, named the perineal body.





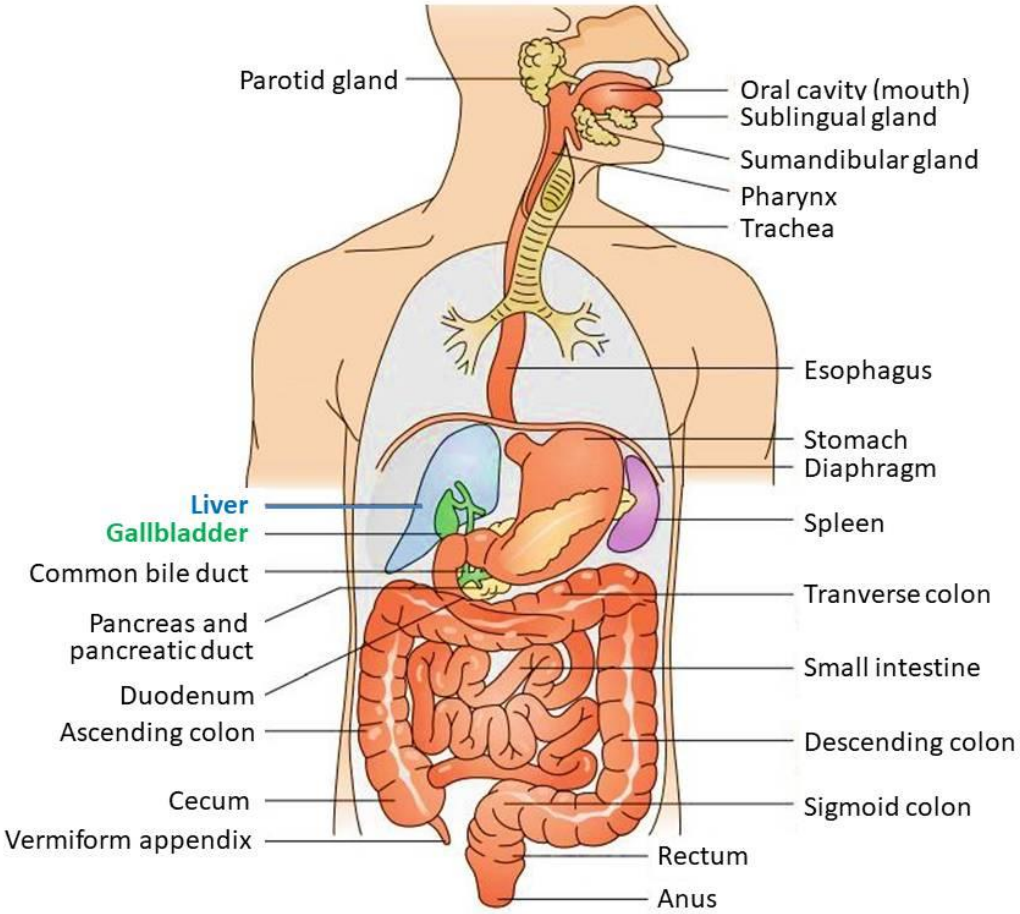
The lumen of the anal canal presents, in its upper half, a number of vertical folds, produced by an

infolding of the mucous membrane and some of the muscular tissue. They are known as the rectal columns, and are separated from one another by furrows (rectal sinuses), which end below in small valve-like folds, termed anal valves, which join together the lower ends of the rectal columns.

SELF-DOCT

THE LIVER

The liver is situated in the upper and right parts of the abdominal cavity, occupying almost the whole of the right hypochondrium, the greater part of the epigastrium, and not uncommonly extending into the left hypochondrium as far as the mammillary line. In the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "MALE" adjective it will weigh from 1.4 to 1.6 kg and in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "FEMALE" adjective it will weigh from 1.2 to 1.4 kg.



The liver, the largest gland in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", has both external and internal secretions, which will be formed in the hepatic cells. Its external secretion, the bile, will be collected after passing through the bile capillaries by the bile ducts, which join like the twigs and branches of a tree to

form two large ducts that unite to form the hepatic duct. The bile will be either carried to the gallbladder by the cystic duct or poured directly into the duodenum by the common bile duct where it will help in the digestion process.

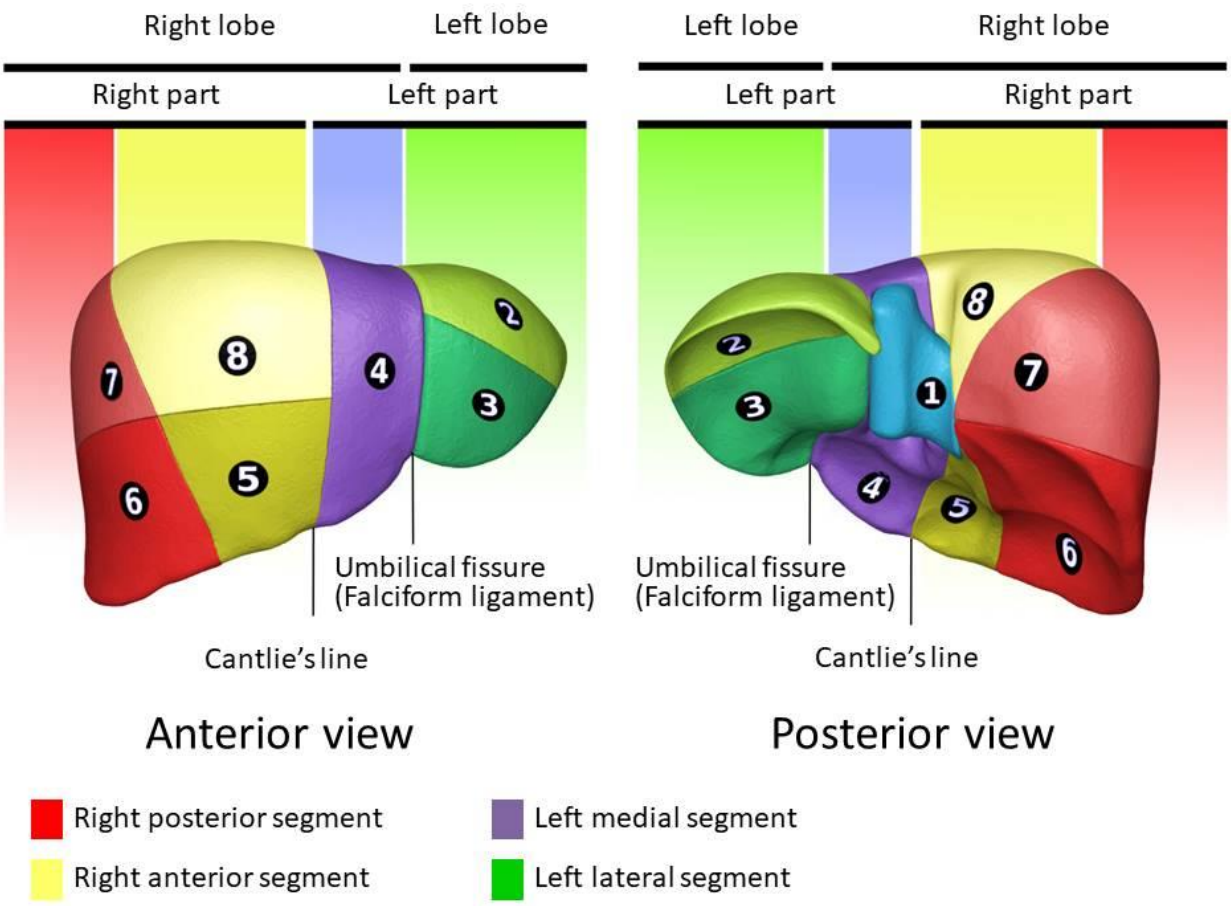
The internal secretions are concerned with the metabolism of both nitrogenous and carbohydrate materials absorbed from the intestine and carried to the liver by the portal vein. The carbohydrates will be stored in the hepatic cells in the form of glycogen which will be secreted in the form of sugar directly into the blood stream. Some of the cells lining the blood capillaries of the liver will be concerned in the destruction of red blood corpuscles.

THE SURFACES OF THE LIVER

The liver possesses three surfaces: superior, inferior and posterior. A sharp, well-defined margin divides

the inferior from the superior in front; the other margins are rounded. The superior surface is attached to the diaphragm and anterior abdominal wall by a triangular or falciform fold of peritoneum, the falciform ligament, in the free margin of which is a rounded cord, the ligamentum teres (obliterated umbilical vein). The line of attachment of the falciform ligament divides the liver into two parts, termed the right and left lobes, the right being much the larger.

The inferior and posterior surfaces are divided into four lobes by five fossae, which are arranged in the form of the letter H. The left limb of the H marks on these surfaces the division of the liver into right and left lobes; it is known as the left sagittal fossa, and consists of two parts: the fossa for the umbilical vein in front and the fossa for the ductus venosus behind.



The right limb of the H is formed in front by the fossa for the gallbladder, and behind by the fossa for the inferior vena cava; these two fossae are separated from one another by a band of liver substance, termed the caudate process. The bar connecting the two limbs of the H is the porta (transverse fissure); in

front of it is the quadrate lobe, behind it the caudate lobe.

The superior surface (facies superior) comprises a part of both lobes, and, as a whole, is convex, and fits under the vault of the diaphragm which in front separates it on the right from the sixth to the tenth ribs and their cartilages, and on the left from the seventh and eighth costal cartilages. Its middle part lies behind the xiphoid process, and, in the angle between the diverging rib cartilage of opposite sides, is in contact with the abdominal wall. Behind this the diaphragm separates the liver from the lower part of the lungs and pleurae, the heart and pericardium and the right costal arches from the seventh to the eleventh inclusive. It is completely covered by peritoneum except along the line of attachment of the falciform ligament.

The inferior surface (facies inferior; visceral surface), is uneven, concave, directed downward, backward, and to the left, and is in relation with the stomach and duodenum, the right colic flexure, and the right kidney and suprarenal gland. The surface is almost completely invested by peritoneum; the only parts devoid of this covering are where the gallbladder is attached to the liver, and at the porta hepatis where the two layers of the lesser omentum are separated from each other by the bloodvessels and ducts of the liver.

The inferior surface of the left lobe presents behind and to the left the gastric impression, moulded over the antero-superior surface of the stomach, and to the right of this a rounded eminence, the tuber omentale, which fits into the concavity of the lesser curvature of the stomach and lies in front of the anterior layer of

the lesser omentum. The under surface of the right lobe is divided into two unequal portions by the fossa for the gallbladder; the portion to the left, the smaller of the two, is the quadrate lobe, and is in relation with the pyloric end of the stomach, the superior portion of the duodenum, and the transverse colon. The portion of the under surface of the right lobe to the right of the fossa for the gallbladder, presents two impressions, one situated behind the other, and separated by a ridge. The anterior of these two impressions, the colic impression, is shallow and is produced by the right colic flexure; the posterior, the renal impression, is deeper and is occupied by the upper part of the right kidney and lower part of the right suprarenal gland. Medial to the renal impression is a third and slightly marked impression, lying between it and the neck of the gallbladder. This is caused by the descending portion of the duodenum,

and is known as the duodenal impression. Just in front of the inferior vena cava is a narrow strip of liver tissue, the caudate process, which connects the right inferior angle of the caudate lobe to the under surface of the right lobe. It forms the upper boundary of the epiploic foramen of the peritoneum.

The posterior surface (facies posterior) is rounded and broad behind the right lobe, but narrow on the left. Over a large part of its extent it is not covered by peritoneum; this uncovered portion is about 7.5 cm broad at its widest part, and is in direct contact with the diaphragm. It is marked off from the upper surface by the line of reflection of the upper layer of the coronary ligament, and from the under surface by the line of reflection of the lower layer of the coronary ligament. The central part of the posterior surface presents a deep concavity which is moulded on the

vertebral column and crura of the diaphragm. To the right of this the inferior vena cava is lodged in its fossa between the uncovered area and the caudate lobe. Close to the right of this fossa and immediately above the renal impression is a small triangular depressed area, the suprarenal impression, the greater part of which is devoid of peritoneum; it lodges the right suprarenal gland. To the left of the inferior vena cava is the caudate lobe, which lies between the fossa for the vena cava and the fossa for the ductus venosus. Its lower end projects and forms part of the posterior boundary of the porta; on the right, it is connected with the under surface of the right lobe of the liver by theee caudate process, and on the left it presents an elevation, the papillary process. Its posterior surface rests upon the diaphragm, being separated from it merely by the upper part of the omental bursa. To the left of the

fossa for the ductus venosus is a groove in which lies the antrum cardiacum of the esophagus.

The anterior border (margo anterior) is thin and sharp, and marked opposite the attachment of the falciform ligament by a deep notch, the umbilical notch, and opposite the cartilage of the ninth rib by a second notch for the fundus of the gallbladder.

The left extremity of the liver is thin and flattened from above downward.

THE LOBES OF THE LIVER

The right lobe (lobus hepatis dexter) is much larger than the left; the proportion between them being as six to one. It occupies the right hypochondrium, and is separated from the left lobe on its upper surface by the falciform ligament; on its under and posterior surfaces by the left sagittal fossa; and in front by the

umbilical notch. It is of a somewhat quadrilateral form, its under and posterior surfaces being marked by three fossae: the porta and the fossae for the gallbladder and inferior vena cava, which separate its left part into two smaller lobes; the quadrate and caudate lobes. The impressions on the right lobe have already been described.

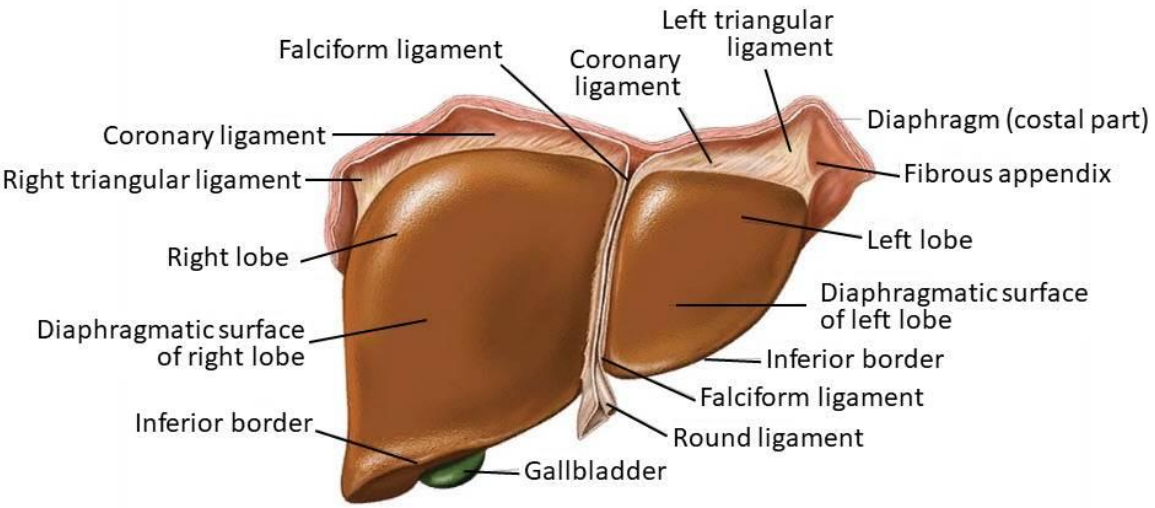
The quadrate lobe (lobus quadratus) is situated on the under surface of the right lobe, bounded in front by the anterior margin of the liver; behind by the porta; on the right, by the fossa for the gallbladder; and on the left, by the fossa for the umbilical vein. It is oblong in shape, its antero-posterior diameter being greater than its transverse.

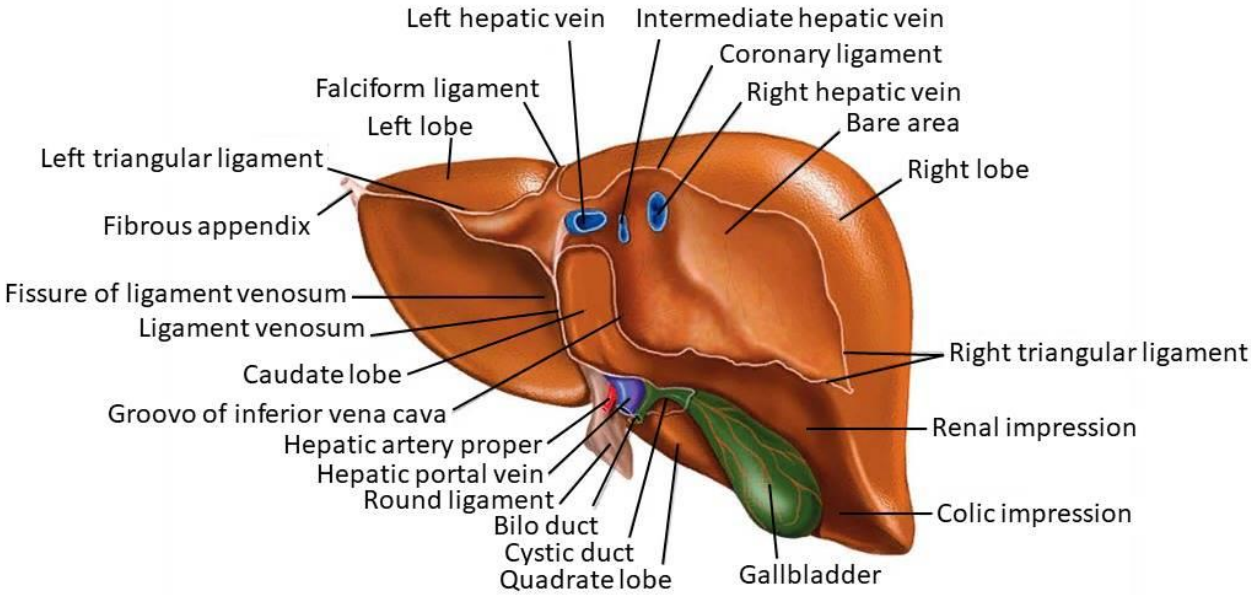
The caudate lobe (lobus caudatus; Spigelian lobe) is situated upon the posterior surface of the right lobe of the liver, opposite the tenth and eleventh thoracic

vertebrae. It is bounded, below, by the porta; on the right, by the fossa for the inferior vena cava; and, on the left, by the fossa for the ductus venosus. It looks backward, being nearly vertical in position; it is longer from above downward than from side to side, and is somewhat concave in the transverse direction. The caudate process is a small elevation of the hepatic substance extending obliquely lateralward, from the lower extremity of the caudate lobe to the under surface of the right lobe. It is situated behind the porta, and separates the fossa for the gallbladder from the commencement of the fossa for the inferior vena cava.

The left lobe is smaller and more flattened than the right. It is situated in the epigastric and left hypochondriac regions. Its upper surface is slightly convex and is moulded on to the diaphragm; its

under surface presents the gastric impression and omental tuberosity.





The liver is connected to the under surface of the diaphragm and to the anterior wall of the abdomen by five ligaments; four of these — the falciform, the coronary, and the two lateral — are peritoneal folds; the fifth, the round ligament, is a fibrous cord, the obliterated umbilical vein. The liver is also attached to the lesser curvature of the stomach by the hepatogastric and to the duodenum by the hepatoduodenal ligament.

The falciform ligament (ligamentum falciforme hepatis) is a broad and thin antero-posterior peritoneal fold, falciform in shape, its base being directed downward and backward, its apex upward and backward. It is situated in an antero-posterior plane, but lies obliquely so that one surface faces forward and is in contact with the peritoneum behind the right rectilinear muscle and the diaphragm, while

the other is directed backward and is in contact with the left lobe of the liver. It is attached by its left margin to the under surface of the diaphragm, and the posterior surface of the sheath of the right rectilinear muscle as low down as the umbilical muscle; by its right margin it extends from the notch on the anterior margin of the liver, as far back as the posterior surface. It is composed of two layers of peritoneum closely united together. Its base or free edge contains between its layers the round ligament and the parumbilical veins.

The coronary ligament (ligamentum coronarium hepatis) consists of an upper and a lower layer. The upper layer is formed by the reflection of the peritoneum from the upper margin of the bare area of the liver to the under surface of the diaphragm, and is continuous with the right layer of the falciform

ligament. The lower layer is reflected from the lower margin of the bare area on to the right kidney and suprarenal gland, and is termed the hepatorenal ligament.

The triangular ligaments (lateral ligaments) are two in number, right and left. The right triangular ligament (ligamentum triangulare dextrum) is situated at the right extremity of the bare area, and is a small fold which passes to the diaphragm, being formed by the apposition of the upper and lower layers of the coronary ligament. The left triangular ligament is a fold of some considerable size, which connects the posterior part of the upper surface of the left lobe to the diaphragm; its anterior layer is continuous with the left layer of the falciform ligament.

The round ligament (ligamentum teres hepatis) is a fibrous cord resulting from the obliteration of the umbilical vein. It ascends from the umbilicus, in the free margin of the falciform ligament, to the umbilical notch of the liver, from which it may be traced in its proper fossa on the inferior surface of the liver to the porta, where it becomes continuous with the ligamentum venosum.

FIXATION OF THE LIVER

Several factors contribute to maintain the liver in place. The attachments of the liver to the diaphragm by the coronary and triangular ligaments and the intervening connective tissue of the uncovered area, together with the intimate connection of the inferior vena cava by the connective tissue and hepatic veins would hold up the posterior part of the liver. Some support is derived from the pressure of the abdominal

viscera which completely fill the abdomen whose muscular walls are always in a state of tonic contraction. The superior surface of the liver is perfectly fitted to the under surface of the diaphragm so that atmospheric pressure alone would be enough to hold it against the diaphragm. The latter in turn is held up by the negative pressure in the thorax. The lax falciform ligament certainly gives no support though it probably limits lateral displacement.

VESSELS AND NERVES OF THE LIVER

The vessels connected with the liver are: the hepatic artery, the portal vein, and the hepatic veins.

The liver anatomy can be divided into eight functionally indepedent segments. Each segment has its own vascular inflow, outflow and biliary drainage. In the centre of each segment there is a branch of the portal vein, hepatic artery and bile duct. In the

periphery of each segment there is vascular outflow through the hepatic veins. The right hepatic vein divides the right lobe into anterior and posterior segments. The middle hepatic vein divides the liver into right and left lobes (or right and left hemiliver). This plane runs from the inferior vena cava to the gallbladder fossa. The falciform ligament divides the left lobe into a medial- segment IV and a lateral part — segment II and III. The portal vein divides the liver into upper and lower segments. The left and right portal veins branch superiorly and inferiorly to project into the center of each segment.

The hepatic artery and portal vein, accompanied by numerous nerves, ascend to the porta, between the layers of the lesser omentum. The bile duct and the lymphatic vessels descend from the porta between the layers of the same omentum.

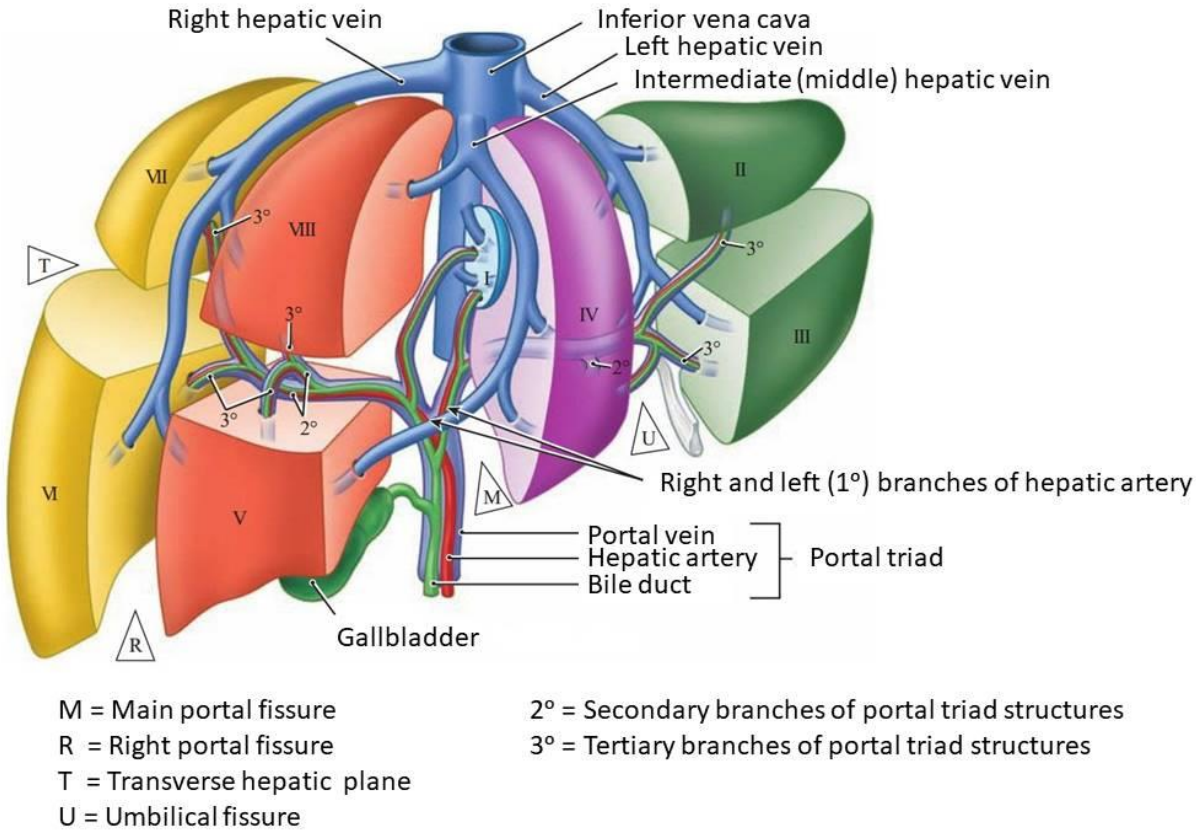


Figure: Schematic presentation of the liver segments, vessels and nerves.[662]

---

[662] As we drew your attention in previous annotations, here too, take a close look at this diagram of the liver and blood vessels, see beyond the diagram and try to get an idea about: (1) the logic that is in such organ; (2) the in-depth reflection and the scope of the "INTELLECTUAL" work that was deployed to design such an organ which is composed of several types of tissues which themselves are constructed from several types of cells, themselves constructed

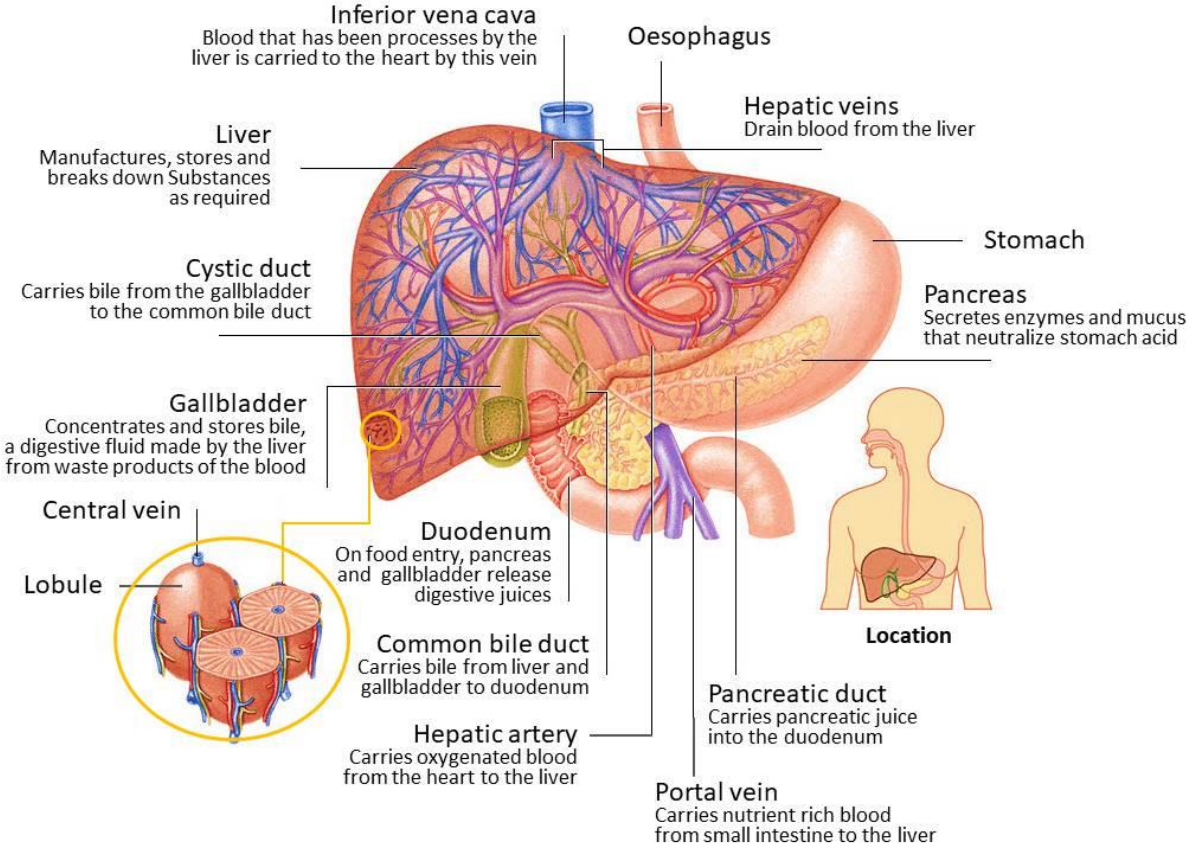
The relative positions of the three structures are as follows: the bile duct lies to the right, the hepatic artery to the left, and the portal vein behind and between the other two. They are enveloped in a loose areolar tissue, the fibrous capsule of Glisson, which accompanies the vessels in their course through the portal canals in the interior of the organ.

The hepatic veins convey the blood from the liver. They have very little cellular investment, and what there is, will bind their parietes closely to the walls of the canals through which they run; so that, on section of the organ, they remain widely open and are solitary, and may be easily distinguished from the branches of the portal vein, which are more or less

---

from "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances"; (3) "THE SCIENCE" which is in such an organ and the origin of that "SCIENCE".

collapsed, and always accompanied by an artery and duct.



The nerves of the liver, derived from the left vagus and sympathetic, enter at the porta and accompany the vessels and ducts to the interlobular spaces. Here, the medullated fibers are distributed almost

exclusively to the coats of the bloodvessels; while the non-medullated enter the lobules and ramify between the cells and even within them.

The blood supply of the liver is unique among all organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" due to the hepatic portal vein system. Blood traveling to the spleen, stomach, pancreas, gallbladder, and intestines will passe through capillaries in these organs and will be collected into the hepatic portal vein.

The hepatic portal vein then will deliver this blood to the tissues of the liver where the contents of the blood will be divided up into smaller vessels and processed before being passed on to the rest of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Blood leaving the tissues of the liver will collect into the hepatic veins that lead to the vein cave and return to the heart. The liver also

has its own system of arteries and arterioles that provide oxygenated blood to its tissues just like any other organ.

STRUCTURE OF THE LIVER

The internal structure of the liver is made of around 100000 small hexagonal[663] functional units known as lobules, held together by an extremely fine areolar tissue, in which ramify the portal vein, hepatic ducts,

---

[663] Why hexagons, rather than squares or even triangles, you will ask? As we have indicated already, it is because the use of regular hexagonal forms provides the best way to divide a surface into regions of equal area with the least total perimeter. Space-efficiency is not the only benefit of using regular hexagons. Stacked together, regular hexagons fill spans in an offset arrangement with six short walls around each "tube", giving the resulting structures a high compression strength. The regular hexagon is the base shape for a matrix that minimized the used of construction material while at the same time maximizing the strength and reducing the weight of the final product.

hepatic artery, hepatic veins, lymphatics, and nerves; the whole being invested by a serous and a fibrous coat. Each lobule consists of a central vein surrounded by 6 hepatic portal veins and 6 hepatic arteries.[664] These blood vessels are connected by many capillary-like tubes called sinusoids, which extend from the portal veins and arteries to meet the central vein like spokes on a wheel.

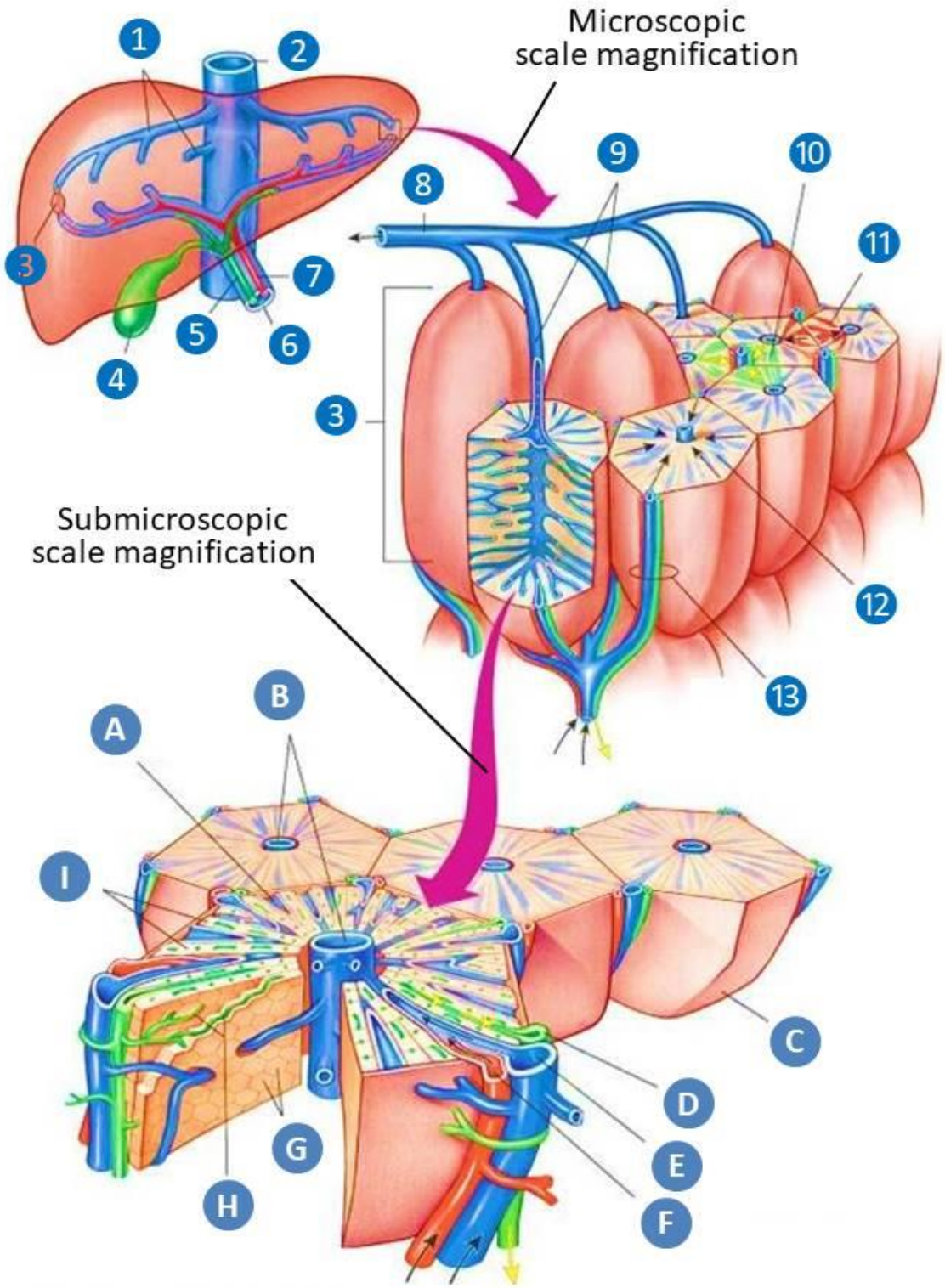
- The serous coat (tunica serosa) is derived from the peritoneum, and invests the greater part of the surface of the organ. It is intimately adherent to the fibrous coat.

---

[664] Remember the disposition of the six "Entry Gates" and the six "Exit Gates" along the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in HIMSELF.

- The fibrous coat (capsula fibrosa; areolar coat) lies beneath the serous investment, and covers the entire surface of the organ. It is difficult of demonstration, excepting where the serous coat is deficient. At the porta it is continuous with the fibrous capsule of Glisson, and on the surface of the organ with the areolar tissue separating the lobules.

The lobules (lobuli hepatis) form the chief mass of the hepatic substance; they may be seen either on the surface of the organ, or by making a section through the gland, as small granular bodies, about the size of a millet-seed, measuring from 1 to 2.5 mm in diameter.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

Figure: Liver anatomy 1-7 and microscopic structure of a liver lobule illustrating the general pattern of blood and bile flow 8-13, A-I. 1. Hepatic veins, 2. Inferior vena cava, 3. Lobule, 4. Gallbladder, 5. Bile duct, 6. Hepatic portal vein, 7. Hepatic artery, 8. Hepatic vein, 9. Central intralobular veins, 10. Flow of bile, 11. Flow of arterial blood, 12. Flow of blood from portal vein, 13. (blue) interlobular portal vein (branch), (red) hepatic artery (branch), (green) interlobular bile duct; A. Sinusoid, B. Central intralobular veins, C. Lobule, D. Interlobular bile duct, E. Interlobular portal vein (branch), F. Interlobular artery (branch), G. Hepatic cells, H. Bile canaliculi, I. Plates of hepatic cells.

The bases of the lobules are clustered around the smallest radicles (sublobular) of the hepatic veins, to which each is connected by means of a small branch which issues from the center of the lobule (intralobular). The remaining part of the surface of each lobule is imperfectly isolated from the surrounding lobules by a thin stratum of areolar

tissue, in which is contained a plexus of vessels, the interlobular plexus, and ducts.

If one of the sublobular veins be laid open, the bases of the lobules may be seen through the thin wall of the vein on which they rest, arranged in a form resembling a tesselated pavement, the center of each polygonal space presenting a minute aperture, the mouth of an intralobular vein.

Viewed at the microscopic scale, each lobule consists of a mass of cells, hepatic cells, arranged in irregular radiating columns between which are the blood channels (sinusoids). These convey the blood from the circumference to the center of the lobule, and end in the intralobular vein, which runs through its center, to open at its base into one of the sublobular veins. Between the cells are also the minute bile capillaries. Therefore, in the lobule there are all the

essentials of a secreting gland; that is to say: (1) cells, by which the secretion is formed; (2) bloodvessels, in close relation with the cells, containing the blood from which the secretion is derived; (3) ducts, by which the secretion, when formed, is carried away.

The hepatic cells are polyhedral in form. They vary in size from 12 to 25 μm in diameter. They will contain one or sometimes two distinct nuclei. The nucleus exhibits an intranuclear network and one or two refractile nucleoli. The cells will contain granules; some of which are protoplasmic, while others consist of glycogen, fat, or an iron compound.

The blood in the capillary plexus around the liver cells will be brought to the liver principally by the portal vein, but also to a certain extent by the hepatic artery.

The hepatic artery, entering the liver at the porta with the portal vein and hepatic duct, ramifies with these vessels through the portal canals. It gives off vaginal branches, which ramify in the fibrous capsule of Glisson, and to be destined chiefly for the nutrition of the coats of the vessels and ducts. It also gives off capsular branches, which reach the surface of the organ, ending in its fibrous coat in stellate plexuses. Finally, it gives off interlobular branches, which form a plexus outside each lobule, to supply the walls of the interlobular veins and the accompanying bile ducts. From this plexus lobular branches enter the lobule and end in the network of sinusoids between the cells.

PHYSIOLOGY OF THE LIVER

The liver is the largest and most important metabolic organ of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It

works like a real chemical plant that decomposes, recycles and metabolizes.

The liver will play an active role in the process of digestion through the production of bile. Bile is a mixture of water, bile salts, bile acids, cholesterol, bilirubin, inorganic salts, and many other constituents. Hepatocytes in the liver will produce bile, which then will passe through the bile ducts to be stored in the gallbladder.

The primary digestive function of bile will be to aid in the dispersion and digestion of fat in the lumen of the small intestine. Bile will be formed initially in the hepatocyte (liver cell), and the rate of formation will depend primarily on the rate at which bile acids will be secreted into the bile channels, or canaliculi. A portion of the bile flow, however, will be related to factors other than the secretion of bile acids; in

particular, it will depend on the secretion of sodium from the hepatocyte and will be also partially governed by the action of intestinal hormones such as secretin, cholecystokinin (CCK), and gastrin. The total bile acid pool at any one time will be about 3 grams, almost all of which will be contained at rest in the gallbladder. In its passage through the biliary tract, hepatic bile will be concentrated to as little as one-tenth of its original volume by the selective reabsorption of water, chloride, and bicarbonate. This concentration process will take place largely in the gallbladder, and, as a result, bile from this organ will be much thicker in density and darker in colour (owing to the concentration of pigments) than will be bile emerging from the liver. Distension of the duodenum, particularly by a meal containing fat, will provoke the secretion of CCK, a hormone that will

cause contractions of the muscular layer in the wall of the gallbladder.

Between meals, secreted bile will be stored in the gall bladder, where 80-90% of the water and electrolytes can be absorbed, leaving the bile acids and cholesterol. During a meal, the smooth muscles in the gallbladder wall will contract, leading to the bile being secreted into the duodenum to rid the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of waste stored in the bile as well as aid in the absorption of dietary fats and oils by solubilizing them using bile acids. When food containing fats will reach the duodenum, the cells of the duodenum will release the hormone cholecystokinin to stimulate the gallbladder to release bile. Bile will travel through the bile ducts and will be released into the duodenum where it will emulsify large masses of fat.

The emulsification of fats by bile will turn the large clumps of fat into smaller pieces that will have more surface area and will be therefore easier to be digested. This path by which bile will be secreted by the liver then transported to the duodenum, the first part of the small intestine, will be designated as the biliary tract. It begins with the appearance of two large ducts, the right and left hepatic ducts, at the porta hepatis, a groove that separates two lobes on the right side of the liver. Just below the porta hepatis, these 1 to 2 cm ducts join to form the hepatic duct, which proceeds for another 2 to 3 cm and is joined by the cystic duct, leading from the gallbladder. The resulting common bile duct will progress downward through the head of the pancreas. There it will be joined by the main pancreatic duct at a slightly dilated area called the hepatopancreatic ampulla, which is located in the wall of the inner

curve of the descending duodenum, and terminates in the lumen of the duodenum at a 2 to 3 cm elevation designated as the duodenal papilla.

Aside from inorganic ions (sodium, potassium, calcium, magnesium, chloride, and bicarbonate), bile contains protein and bilirubin; the latter will be responsible for its golden colour in dilute solutions and dark amber colour in concentrate. It is richest, however, in bile acids (derived from cholesterol in the hepatocyte), phospholipids (largely phosphatidyl choline, or lecithin), and cholesterol. Cholesterol is a four-ringed sterol that will be absorbed from the diet or synthesized by the liver and the intestinal lining. Normally not soluble in watery secretions, cholesterol will be carried in a colloidal solution in bile in the form of mixed aggregates of complexes containing bile acids and lecithin. In the absence of adequate

amounts of lecithin and bile acids, cholesterol will crystallize. The liver will synthesize two types of primary bile acid from cholesterol, called chenodeoxycholic acid and cholic acid. In the lower intestine bacterial action will remove one of the hydroxyl groups (dehydroxylation) from cholic acid, changing it to deoxycholic acid. This secondary bile acid will appear in bile because it will be absorbed from the intestine and recirculated to the liver. Chenodeoxycholic acid will be also dehydroxylated in the intestine, becoming lithocholic acid, a small amount of which will be also reabsorbed and appears in normal bile.

Bilirubin present in bile will be a product of the digestion by the liver of worn out red blood cells. Specific cells in the liver will catch and destroy old, worn out red blood cells and pass their components

on to hepatocytes. Hepatocytes will metabolize hemoglobin, the red oxygen-carrying pigment of red blood cells, into the components heme and globin. Globin protein will be further broken down and used as an energy source for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The iron-containing heme group will not be recycled by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and will be converted into the pigment bilirubin and added to bile to be excreted from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Bilirubin will give bile its distinctive greenish color. Intestinal bacteria further will convert bilirubin into the brown pigment stercobilin, which will give feces their brown color.

The hepatocytes of the liver are tasked with many of the important metabolic jobs that support the cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Because all of the blood leaving the digestive system will pass

through the hepatic portal vein, the liver will be the one responsible for metabolizing carbohydrate, lipids, and proteins into biologically useful materials.

The digestive process will break down carbohydrates into the monosaccharide glucose, which will be used by cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" as a primary energy source. Blood entering the liver through the hepatic portal vein will be extremely rich in glucose from digested food. Hepatocytes will absorb much of this glucose and will store it as the macromolecule glycogen, a branched polysaccharide that will allow the hepatocytes to pack away large amounts of glucose and quickly release glucose between meals. The absorption and release of glucose by the hepatocytes will help to maintain homeostasis and to protect the rest of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY'

Garment" from dangerous spikes and drops in the blood glucose level.

Fatty acids in the blood passing through the liver will be absorbed by hepatocytes and metabolized to produce energy in the form of ATP molecules. Glycerol, another lipid component, will be converted into glucose by hepatocytes through the process of gluconeogenesis. Hepatocytes will also be able to produce lipids like cholesterol, phospholipids, and lipoproteins that will be used by other cells throughout the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Much of the cholesterol produced by hepatocytes will get excreted from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" as a component of bile.

Dietary proteins will be broken down into their component amino acids by the digestive process before being passed on to the hepatic portal vein.

Amino acids entering the liver will require metabolic processing before they can be used as an energy source. Hepatocytes will first remove the amine groups of the amino acids and convert them into ammonia and eventually urea. The remaining parts of the amino acids will be broken down into ATP molecules or converted into new glucose molecules through the process of gluconeogenesis.

As blood from the digestive organs will pass through the hepatic portal circulation, the hepatocytes of the liver will monitor the contents of the blood and they will remove many potentially toxic substances before they can reach the rest of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Enzymes in hepatocytes will metabolize many of these toxins such as alcohol and drugs into their inactive metabolites. And in order to keep hormone levels within homeostatic limits, the liver

also will metabolize and remove from circulation hormones produced by the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” own glands.

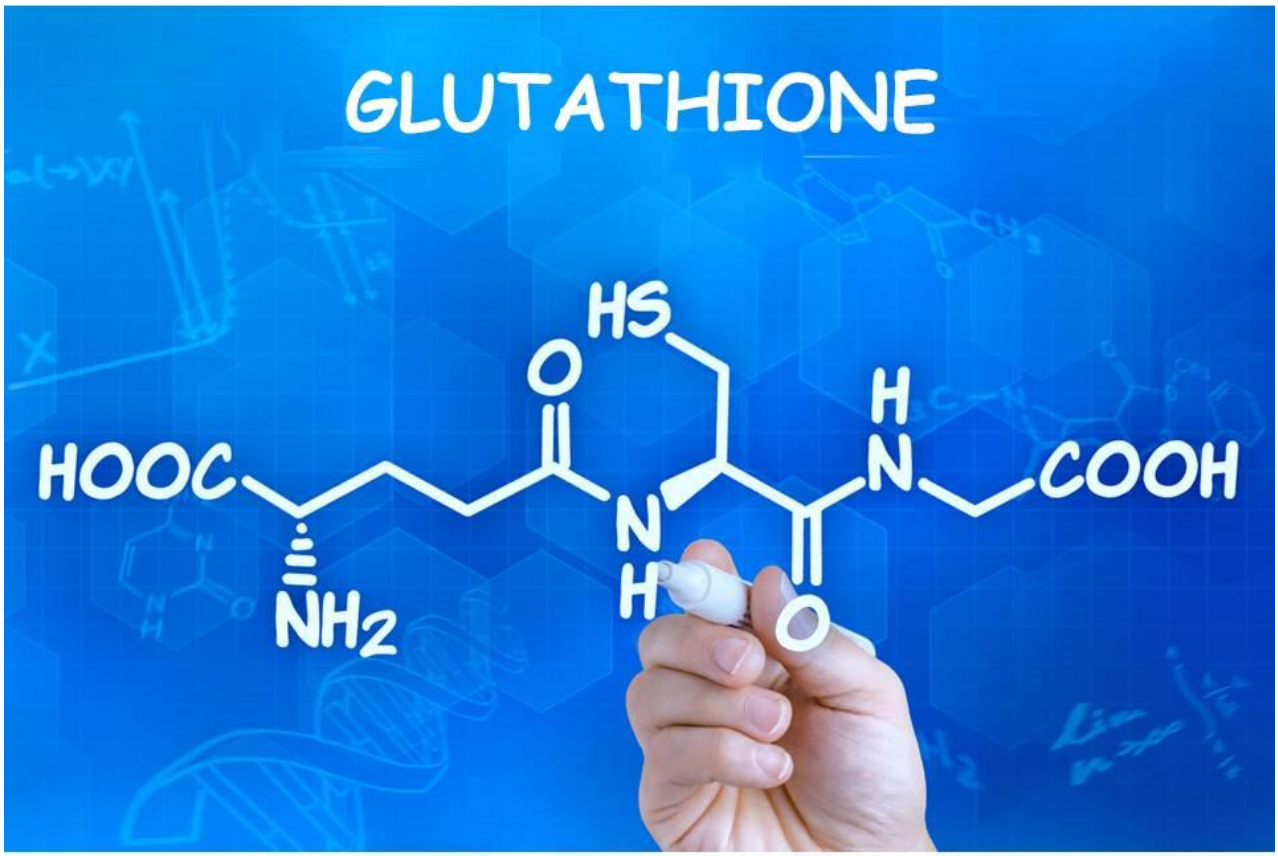
The liver will also provide storage of many essential nutrients, vitamins, and minerals obtained from blood passing through the hepatic portal system. Glucose will be transported into hepatocytes under the influence of the hormone insulin and will be stored as the polysaccharide glycogen. Hepatocytes also will absorb and store fatty acids from digested triglycerides. The storage of these nutrients will allow the liver to maintain the homeostasis of blood glucose. The liver in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” also will store vitamins and minerals — such as vitamins A, D, E, K, and B12, and the minerals iron and copper — in order to provide a

constant supply of these essential substances to the tissues of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

The liver will be responsible for the production of several vital protein components of blood plasma: prothrombin, fibrinogen, and albumins. Prothrombin and fibrinogen proteins are coagulation factors that will be involved in the formation of blood clots. Albumins are proteins that will maintain the isotonic environment of the blood so that cells of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” do not gain or lose water in the presence of body fluids.

The liver will also produce a vital substance designated as glutathione (γ-glutamylcysteinylglycine), with molecular formula $C_{10}H_{17}N_3O_6S$, and which is vital for the proper functioning of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

Glutathione will also be produced by neurons (nerve cells) in the central nervous system.



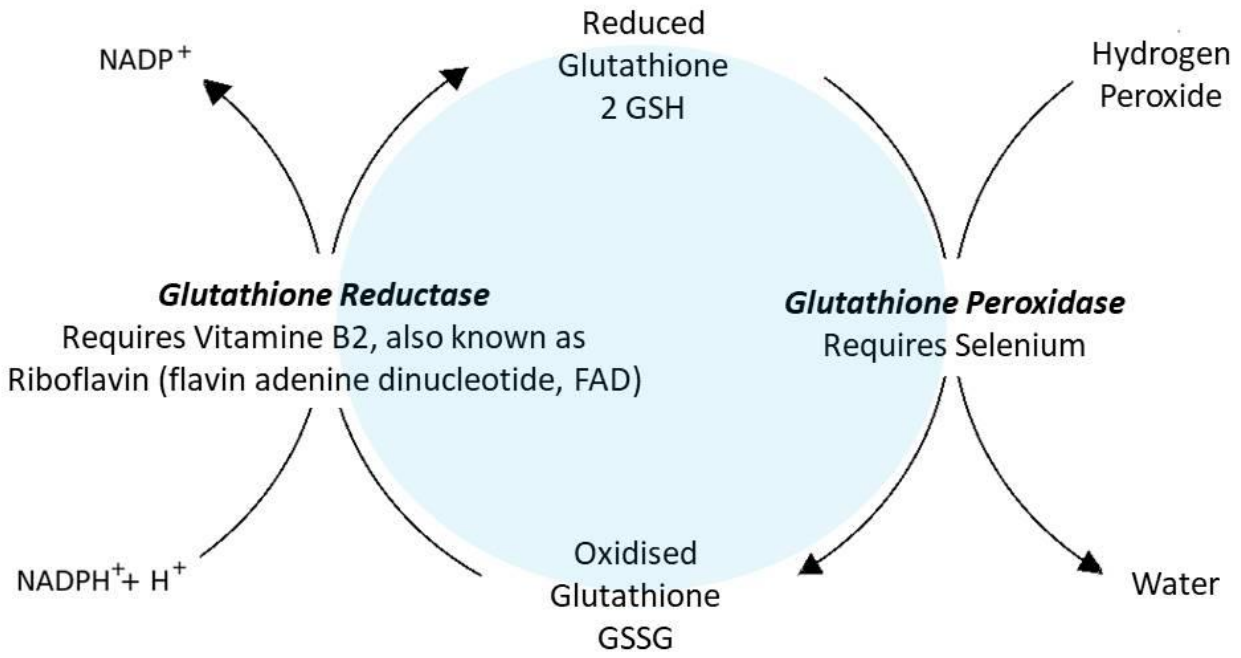
Glutathione, an endogenous component of cellular metabolism, and which is found in relatively high concentrations in many tissues of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", is a tripeptide comprised of three amino acids: cysteine, glutamic acid, and

glycine. The glutamic acid is attached via its side chain to the N-terminus of cysteinylglycine.

There are two different forms of glutathione: reduced glutathione (GSH, or L-glutathione), which is the active form, and oxidized glutathione (GSSG, or glutathione disulfide), which is the inactive form. The reduced form of glutathione GSH and oxidized form of glutathione GSSG work together with other redox-active compounds such as NADPH to maintain and regulate cellular redox status. As GSH is synthesized in the cytosol from cysteine, glycine, and glutamate, and is abundant in nearly all cell compartments, for example, cytosol, nuclei, and mitochondria, it becomes oxidized and inactive, thus turning into GSSG, after reduction of target molecules. The inactive GSSG can be recycled back into the active GSH form, under the action of the glutathione

reductase enzyme. The glutathione reductase (GR) is a homodimer containing one FAD per monomer that catalyzes the reduction of glutathione disulfide (GSSG) to glutathione (GSH), using NADPH as electron donor. Thus, efficient regeneration of GSH from GSSG requires sufficient supply of the reduced coenzyme NADPH. The synthesis of GSH is catalyzed by L-cysteine –ligase and glutathione synthase, while the oxidation, conjugation, and hydrolysis contribute to the consumption of GSH. Conjugation with endogenous and exogenous electrophiles is responsible for a large portion of cellular GSH consumption.

The balance between its production, consumption, and transportation determine and strictly regulate the intracellular and extracellular GSH levels.



Of the three component amino acids of glutathione (that is to say, cysteine, glutamic acid, and glycine), cysteine has the lowest intracellular concentration. Because de "novo synthesis" — the synthesis of complex molecules from simple molecules such as sugars or amino acids, as opposed to recycling after partial degradation — is the primary mechanism by which glutathione is replenished, cysteine availability can limit the rate of glutathione synthesis; in which

case, cysteine availability must be increased through appropriate diet.[665]

---

[665] Cysteine is available in many fresh food sources such as nuts, seeds, grains and legumes, allium vegetables and sulfur rich vegetables in all their forms. Cysteine is also available as a dietary supplement, through the acetylated variant of the reduced form of cysteine and which is designated as: N-Acetyl Cysteine (NAC).

N-Acetyl Cysteine (NAC), with the chemical formula $C_5H_9NO_3S$, is a synthetic amino acid derivative of cysteine. This organic compound is a thiol (that is to say, an organic chemical compounds similar to the alcohols and phenols but containing a sulfur atom in place of the oxygen atom), comprising in its structure a sulfhydryl group –SH (an analogue of the hydroxyl –OH function of alcohol molecules, but whose O, oxygen, is replaced by an S, sulfur). It is this group that gives antioxidant properties to N-Acetyl Cysteine (NAC). In addition, an acetyl group (acyl group of acetic acid) is also present in its chemical structure. Attached to a nitrogen atom, this function is capable of breaking the disulfide bonds of viscous secretions in the mucous membranes. That is to say, this grouping gives it the ability to liquefy thick mucus, like a mucolytic agent.

N-Acetyl Cysteine (NAC) is, in fact, produced by the acetylation of L-cysteine. This is a reaction that involves adding an acetyl group –$COCH_3$ to the N-Acetyl Cysteine (NAC) amino acid. This

The activities of the enzymes associated with GSH metabolism are regulated at transcriptional, translational, and posttranslational levels.

For the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to function properly and stay healthy, it is important to have a balance of antioxidants and "free radicals"[666], which it

---

modification can occur naturally in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" thanks to the intervention of specific enzymes, called acetyltransferases. This reaction is a post-translational modification that most proteins commonly undergo.

L-cysteine acetylation can also be done synthetically, especially during the manufacture of a food supplement based on this molecule. This will have the advantage of being easier to absorb by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

N-Acetyl Cysteine (NAC) is an indirect precursor of glutathione, by increasing the level of L-cysteine in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Following a deacetylation reaction, the acetyl group of this compound is removed and cysteine is obtained, which is responsible for the synthesis of glutathione.

[666] Free radicals are molecules, which possess an unpaired electron. Most molecules contain even numbers of electrons, and the

covalent chemical bonds holding the atoms together within a molecule normally consist of pairs of electrons jointly shared by the atoms linked by the bond. Most free radicals arise by cleavage of normal electron-pair bonds, every cleavage having produced two separate entities, each of which contains a single, unpaired electron from the broken bond (in addition to all the rest of the normal, paired electrons of the atoms). The presence of an unpaired electron in free radicals results in certain common properties that are shared by most radicals.

Although free radicals contain unpaired electrons, they may be electrically neutral. Because of their odd electrons, free radicals are usually highly reactive. They combine with one another, or with single atoms that also carry free electrons, to give ordinary molecules, all of whose electrons are paired; or they react with intact molecules, abstracting parts of the molecules to complete their own electron pairs and generating new free radicals in the process. In all these reactions, each simple free radical, because of its single unpaired electron, is able to combine with one other radical or atom containing a single unpaired electron. Under special circumstances, diradicals can be formed with unpaired electrons on each of two atoms (giving an overall even number of electrons), and these diradicals have a combining capacity of two.

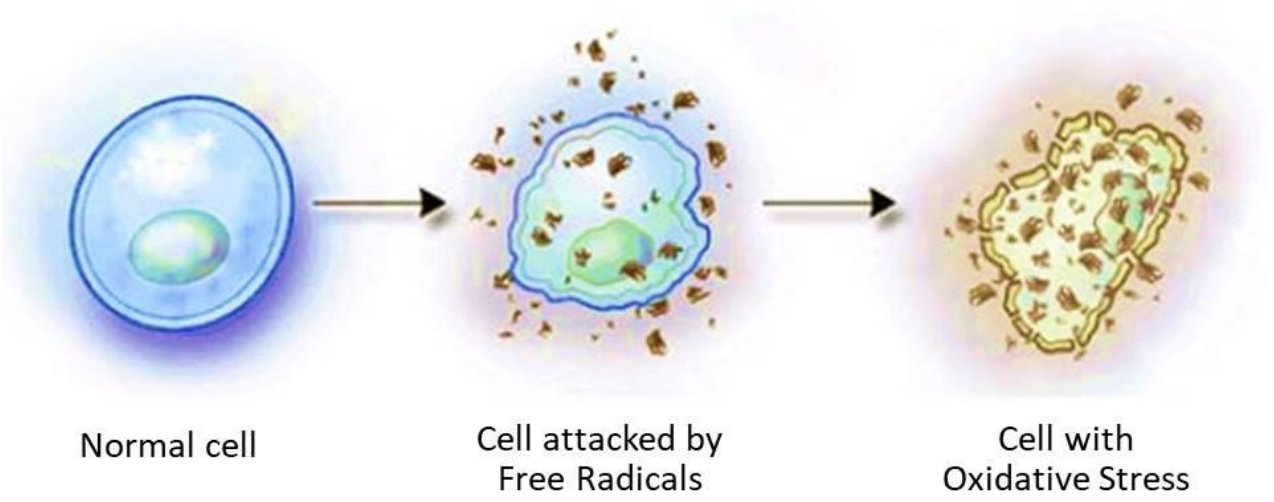
Free radicals are produced continuously in cells either as accidental by-products of metabolism or deliberately during, for example, phagocytosis. The most important reactants in free radical

contains. An imbalance between antioxidants and "free radicals" in favour of "free radicals" can cause what is designated as "oxidative cell damage" or "oxidative stress"[667]. "Free radicals" are formed as

---

biochemistry in aerobic cells are oxygen and its radical derivatives (superoxide and hydroxyl radical), hydrogen peroxide and transition metals. There a comprehensive array of antioxidant defences to prevent free radical formation or limit their damaging effects in cells. These include enzymes to decompose peroxides, proteins to sequester transition metals and a range of compounds to "scavenge" free radicals. Reactive free radicals formed within cells can oxidise biomolecules and lead to cell destruction and tissue injury. They attack important macromolecules leading to cell damage and homeostatic disruption. Targets of free radicals include all kinds of molecules in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Among them, lipids, nucleic acids, and proteins are the major targets.

[667] The term is used to describe the condition of oxidative damage resulting when the critical balance between free radical generation and antioxidant defenses is unfavorable.



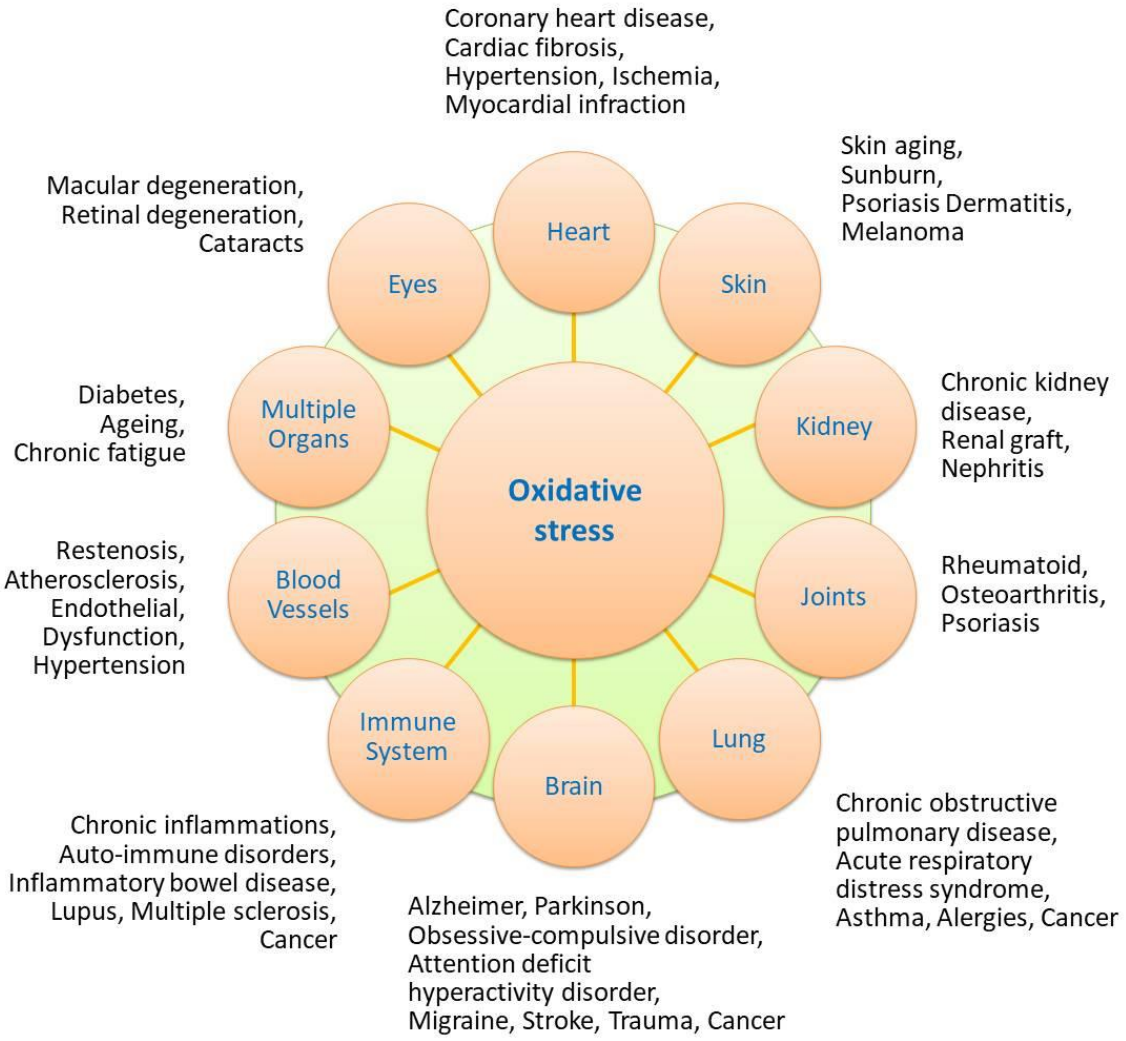
Oxidative cell damage or oxidative stress, arising as a result of an imbalance between free radical production and antioxidant defenses, is associated with damage to a wide range of molecular species including lipids, proteins, and nucleic acids. Short-term oxidative stress may occur in tissues injured by trauma, infection, heat injury, hypertoxia, toxins, and excessive exercise.

These injured tissues produce increased radical generating enzymes (e.g., xanthine oxidase, lipogenase, cyclooxygenase) activation of phagocytes, release of free iron, copper ions, or a disruption of the electron transport chains of oxidative phosphorylation, producing excess reactive oxygen species. The initiation, promotion, and progression of cancer, as well as the side-effects of radiation and chemotherapy, have been linked to the imbalance between reactive oxygen species and the antioxidant defense system. Reactive oxygen species have been implicated in

normal products of aerobic metabolism, cellular respiration driven by the electron transport chain in

---

the induction and complications of diabetes mellitus, age-related eye disease, and neurodegenerative diseases such as Parkinson's disease.



the mitochondria, but can be produced at elevated rates under pathophysiological conditions. As you would know already, the electron transport chain is responsible for generating ATP molecules, the main source of energy for a cell to function. A key molecule that helps "jump start" the electron transport chain, is NADH (or nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide) molecule, which serves as the electron donor (i.e., the H in the NADH). NADH molecule is often referred to as a "coenzyme", even though it is not an enzyme (a protein). The electron transport chain consists of a group of proteins (and some lipids), which work together to pass electrons "down the line". In the presence of oxygen, ATP molecule is formed, providing energy for many cellular functions. However, some electrons can "escape" the electron transport chain and combine with oxygen to form a

very unstable form of oxygen called a superoxide radical ($O2^-$).

As you would know already, an oxide is any chemical compound — that is to say, a chemical substance consisting of two or more different chemically bonded chemical elements, with a fixed ratio determining the composition —, which contains one or more oxygen atoms. Oxides can be oxides containing oxide anions ($O2^-$), peroxides containing peroxide anions (O^-) or superoxides containing superoxide anion ($O2^-$).

Peroxides are compounds, which are composed of an oxygen-oxygen single bond. This can be either in the form of an anion or in between other atoms of the molecule. Hydrogen peroxide is the simplest peroxide that can be found. The main feature, which allows identifying a peroxide compound, is the presence of this O–O covalent bond. Sometimes, this bond can be

observed as an anion in an ionic compound. Then, it is given in symbols as O_2^{-2}. This is called the peroxide anion. When the O–O bond is found in a covalent compound, it is called a peroxo group or peroxide group. In the peroxide group, the oxidation state of one oxygen atom is -1. Normally oxygen prefers to show the oxidation state 0 or -2. But since two oxygen atoms are bonded to each other, one oxygen atom gets a -1 oxidation state. In the peroxide anion, one oxygen atom has -1 electrical charge since the overall charge of the anion is -2. Ionic peroxides are composed of a peroxide anion bonded to alkali metal ions or alkaline earth metal ions as the cation. Some examples are sodium peroxide (Na_2O_2), potassium peroxide (K_2O_2), Magnesium peroxide (MgO), etc. Covalent peroxide compounds are composed of O–O single bond directly bonded to

other atoms in the molecule; for example, hydrogen peroxide (H_2O_2) and peroxymonosulfuric acid (H_2SO_5).

Superoxides are compounds containing the anion O_2^-. In the superoxide group, the oxidation state of one oxygen atom is -1/2. Normally molecular oxygen (dioxygen) is a diradical containing two unpaired electrons; it prefers to show the oxidation state 0 or -2. But since there are two oxygen atoms are bonded to each other, one oxygen atom gets a -1/2 oxidation state. A superoxide results from the addition of an electron which fills one of the two degenerate molecular orbitals, leaving a charged ionic species with a single unpaired electron and a net negative charge of –1. In the superoxide anion, one oxygen atom has -1/2 electrical charge since the overall charge of the anion is -1. This anion is also composed

of O–O single bond. The superoxide anion is highly reactive because the -1/2 oxidation state is not stable. Superoxide anion is considered as a free radical that exhibit paramagnetism. That is due to the presence of an unpaired electron on one oxygen atom. Examples for superoxide compounds include sodium superoxide (NaO_2) and potassium superoxide (KO_2). Only alkali metals tend to form superoxide compounds. They form the superoxide compound via direct reaction with O_2. The superoxides of alkali metals include for example NaO_2, KO_2. Here, the metal has +1 electrical charge. Correspondingly, the anion should have -1 electrical charge in order to neutralize the compound. When these superoxide compounds are dissolved in water, the system undergoes disproportionation rapidly. Disproportionation, also called dismutation, is a reaction in which a substance whose pertinent

element having a specific oxidation state is simultaneously oxidized and reduced in two separate half-reactions, yielding two other products containing the same pertinent element. A convenient example is Manganese (III) oxide (Mn_2O_3) becoming Mn^{2+} and Manganese dioxide (MnO_2). Disproportionation reactions follow the form:

$$2A \rightarrow A' + A''$$

where A, A', and A" are all different chemical species.

The reverse reaction of disproportionation is called comproportionation. Here are two examples of disproportionation:

Example 1: The disproportionation of superoxide free radical to hydrogen peroxide and oxygen, catalysed in living systems by the enzyme "superoxide dismutase":

$$2\ O_2^- + 2\ H^+ \rightarrow H_2O_2 + O_2$$

The oxidation state of oxygen is −1/2 in the superoxide free radical anion, −1 in hydrogen peroxide and 0 in dioxygen.

Here, the superoxide dismutase is an enzyme that alternately catalyzes the dismutation of the superoxide radical (O_2^-) into ordinary molecular oxygen (O_2) and hydrogen peroxide (H_2O_2). This superoxide dismutase enzyme is also an important endogenous antioxidant in nearly all cells exposed to oxygen in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". There are three forms of superoxide dismutase, which are present in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Superoxide dismutase 1, known as superoxide dismutase CuZnSOD, and denoted SOD1, is an enzyme located in the cytoplasm where it is synthesized, and which is encoded by the SOD1 gene,

located on chromosome 21. It is a 32 kDa homodimer which forms a β-barrel and contains an intramolecular disulfide bond and a binuclear Cu/Zn site in each subunit. This Cu/Zn site holds the copper and a zinc ion and is responsible for catalyzing the disproportionation of superoxide to hydrogen peroxide and dioxygen. Superoxide dismutase 1 will bind copper and zinc ions and is one of three superoxide dismutases responsible for destroying free superoxide radicals in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The encoded multiple forms of enzymes is a soluble cytoplasmic and mitochondrial intermembrane space protein, acting as a homodimer to convert naturally occurring, but harmful, superoxide radicals to molecular oxygen and hydrogen peroxide. Hydrogen peroxide can then be broken down by another enzyme called catalase.

Catalase (CAT) is a 240 kilodalton (kDa) tetrameric protein with four identical iron-containing heme groups that allow it to react with hydrogen peroxide. It is encoded by CTT1 gene mapping to chromosome 11. Each polypeptide subunit of this tetrameric protein is 60 kDa in weight and contains a single a ferric heme and a bound molecule of NADPH. The catalase enzyme uses either iron or manganese as a cofactor and catalyzes the degradation or reduction of hydrogen peroxide (H2O2) to water and molecular oxygen, consequently completing the detoxification process imitated by the superoxide dismutase enzymes. The catalase enzyme is located primarily in the peroxisomes — which are membrane-bound oxidative organelles found in the cytoplasm of virtually all eukaryotic cells — but absent in mitochondria of cells. This implies that the breakdown of hydrogen peroxide to water and oxygen

is carried out by another enzyme, known as glutathione peroxidase, in the cell mitochondria. Catalase is abundant in cells, where it continuously scouts for hydrogen peroxide molecules. The activities of the catalase enzyme are highest in the liver, kidney, and red blood cells and lower in the brain, heart, and skeletal muscle.[668] In normal

---

[668] All plant cells contain catalase; some have higher levels of catalase than others. Young, newly sprouting plants such as wheat sprouts, lentils, clover, Brussels sprouts and the sprouts of dark green plants contain much more catalase than older ones. Sunflower seeds, yeast, cheese and dairy products contain some catalase.

All fruits contain catalase, some have more than others: avocados, pineapple, cherries, apricots, bananas, watermelon, kiwi and peaches have the highest levels of catalase among fruit when eaten fresh and raw.

Intake of supplements such as manganese, copper, zinc and selenium will facilitate the production of catalase by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

physiology, catalase functions in the peroxisome to breakdown the H2O2 generated by peroxisomal β-oxidation of long-chain fatty acids. If the intracellular H2O2 reaches sufficiently high levels, catalase in peroxisome can also break down H2O2 diffusing from the other sources. Catalase converts two H2O2 molecules to water and oxygen only at relatively high H2O2 levels. At lower levels, when a second H2O2 may be in limited supply, catalase may act as a peroxidase and oxidize a variety of substrates.

Catalase also reacts efficiently with hydrogen donors such as methanol, ethanol, formic acid, or phenols with peroxidase activity. The activity of catalase takes place in two steps. A molecule of hydrogen peroxide oxidizes the heme to an oxyferryl species. A porphyrin cation radical is generated when one oxidation equivalent is removed from iron and one from the

porphyrin ring. A second hydrogen peroxide molecule acts as a reducing agent to regenerate the resting state enzyme, producing a molecule of oxygen and water. Hydrogen peroxide though at low amounts tends to regulate some physiological processes such as signaling in cell proliferation, cell death, carbohydrate metabolism, mitochondrial function, and platelet activation and maintenance of normal thiol redox-balance.

Superoxide dismutase 2, also known as manganese-dependent superoxide dismutase (MnSOD), and denoted SOD2, is an enzyme located in the mitochondria where it is synthesized, which is encoded by the SOD2 gene on chromosome 6. It encodes a mitochondrial protein that forms a homotetramer and binds one manganese ion per subunit. This protein binds to the superoxide

byproducts of oxidative phosphorylation and converts them to hydrogen peroxide and diatomic oxygen. As a member of the iron/manganese superoxide dismutase family, this protein transforms toxic superoxide, a byproduct of the mitochondrial electron transport chain, into hydrogen peroxide and diatomic oxygen. This function allows the superoxide dismutase 2 to clear mitochondrial reactive oxygen species (ROS) and, as a result, confer protection against cell death. As a result, this protein plays an antiapoptotic role against oxidative stress, ionizing radiation, and inflammatory cytokines.

Superoxide dismutase 3, known as extracellular superoxide dismutase CuZnSOD, and denoted SOD3, is an enzyme located outside the cell where it is synthesized. The protein is secreted into the extracellular space and forms a glycosylated

homotetramer, which is anchored to the extracellular matrix (ECM) and cell surfaces through an interaction with heparan sulfate proteoglycan and collagen. A fraction of the protein is cleaved near the C-terminus before secretion to generate circulating tetramers that do not interact with the ECM.

These enzymes require essential minerals as co-factors for optimum catalytic activity. The essential minerals ions which are bound by superoxide dismutases are iron (Fe), zinc (Zn) copper (Cu) and manganese (Mn). Superoxide dismutase 1 and superoxide dismutase 3 contain copper and zinc, whereas superoxide dismutase 2, the mitochondrial enzyme, has manganese in its reactive centre.

The levels of superoxide dismutase enzymes in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will decline with its increasing age, whereas free radical formation will

increase. Therefore, adequate daily superoxide dismutase enzymes supplementation will help keep proper levels for the proper functioning of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".[669]

Example 2: The disproportionation of hydrogen peroxide into water and oxygen catalysed by either potassium iodide or the enzyme catalase:

---

[669] Superoxide dismutase is available in many fresh food sources. The top superoxide dismutase foods include:

- Marine Phytoplankton;
- Melons such as Casaba, Honeydew and Cantaloupe;
- Cruciferous Vegetables;
- Polyphenol-rich tea;
- Essene or Sprouted Wheat, Sprouted Soy or Sprouted Corn;
- Goji Berries;
- Black Chokeberry Extract;
- Curcuminoid-piperine combination (Turmeric/Black Pepper).

Superoxide dismutase is also available as a dietary supplement, which are often made from a combination of wheat and melon extract.

$$2\ H_2O_2 \rightarrow 2\ H_2O + O_2$$

The main difference between peroxide and superoxide is that the oxidation state of oxygen in peroxide is -1 whereas the oxidation state of oxygen in superoxide is -1/2.

The superoxide radical is a reactive oxygen species; it is “free radical”. Under normal aerobic physiological conditions, the most frequently generated mitochondrial reactive oxygen species in the cell are superoxide (O_2^-) and hydrogen peroxide (H_2O_2). Such reactive oxygen species are generated by several different cellular sources, two of which are: (1) membrane-associated reduced nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate (NADPH) oxidase, and (2) the mitochondrial electron transport chain at the inner mitochondrial membrane.

When a molecule or atom in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" loses an electron, thus leading to the formation of a "free radical", this "free radical" can react strongly with neighboring molecules or atoms in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to "extract" an electron from them and return to its stable or equilibrium state. On the other hand, the first reaction of the "extraction" suggests that an electron is now missing from the molecule or the subsequent atom and the latter will therefore, in turn, "extract" an electron from their neighboring molecules or atoms. This will cause a chain reaction of electron "extraction", which will wear down and cause "oxidative cellular damage" to the cells and tissues of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" if such reactions spread and do not stop after a while. Antioxidants, on the other hand, are the other side of the coin. They can therefore pair and share an

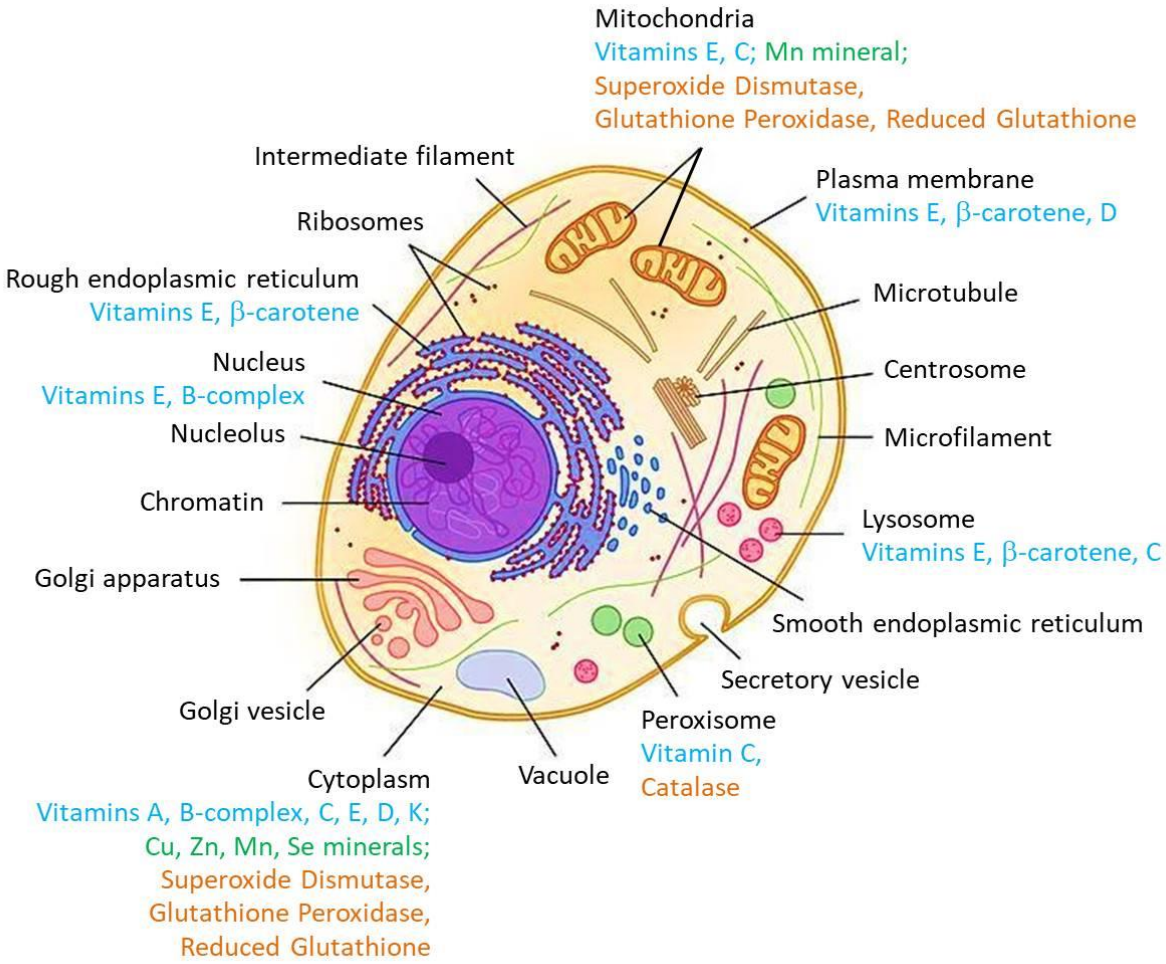
electron belonging to them, which stops the chain reaction initially produced by free radicals.

By pairing with “free radicals” and reorganizing its structure, glutathione helps stop such chain reactions before that they damage tissues. These reactions are called redox reactions. On a visual scale, these reactions will constantly take place in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, but also outside, like the rust that forms on buildings or automobiles. As you would know already, oxygen in the air is an oxidizer that damages metal and causes it to rust when exposed for a long time.

Cells are protected against oxidative stress by an interacting network of antioxidant enzymes, working together — synergistically — to control oxidative stress. In the case of a superoxide radical (O_2^-) for example, the superoxide released by processes such

as oxidative phosphorylation is first converted to hydrogen peroxide and then further reduced to give water. This detoxification pathway is the result of multiple enzymes, with superoxide dismutases catalyzing the first step and then catalases and various peroxidases removing hydrogen peroxide.

The various antioxidants and supporting cellular nutrients work on different types of free radicals and in different parts of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Vitamin E is the best antioxidant within the plasma membrane. Vitamin C is most effective within the cytoplasm. Glutathione works most efficiently within the cell itself. Vitamin C actually replenishes vitamin E and intracellular glutathione so it can be used over and over again. Alpha lipoic acid also regenerates vitamin E and glutathione.



In addition, these antioxidants need optimal levels of the B vitamins — folic acid, vitamin B1, B2, B6, and B12 — in order to perform at optimal levels. In order to perform their assigned "specific tasks" correctly, they also need adequate amounts of essential

antioxidant minerals such as: selenium, manganese, copper, zinc, and iron.

Glutathione is the most important endogenous antioxidant in cells, protecting them from active oxygen compounds that can destroy cellular components (membranes, DNA) within microseconds, even inside the cell. It is called the endogenous "master antioxidant" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It acts as an intracellular antioxidant, a free radical scavenger and a detoxifying agent, which helps to keep the necessary balance in place, by minimizing the damage caused by free radicals and by limiting the accumulation of toxins. By binding to some of these toxins, it will transform

them into water-soluble compounds, easily eliminated by emunctories[670].

---

[670] The term "emunctories" come from the Latin root, ēmungere, for wiping or cleansing, and describes an organ or duct that removes or carries waste from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The etymological evolution into modern Italian, emungere, the verb "to drain" is more indicative of the term's modern use. The etymological relationship between the origins of the term mucous and emunctories finds a relationship to its use in modern naturopathic medicine. Emunctories describe the excretory organs or ducts with the physiological function, which involves the draining or the removing waste materials from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The primary emunctories, classically, the bowel, kidney, lungs and skin, are the most efficient routes of elimination. When these are not functioning optimally, the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will attempt to compensate and use the secondary emunctories, including the stomach, liver, pancreas, spleen, lymphatic system, prostate and mucosal surfaces. These secondary emunctories are not as efficient at elimination as this is not the primary function of these organs or tissues. Consequently, when the primary emunctories are not functioning optimally, the secondary

As you would know already, an antioxidant is a molecule stable enough to donate an electron to a rampaging free radical and neutralize it, thus reducing its capacity to damage. An antioxidant delays or inhibits cellular damage mainly through its free radical scavenging property. The low-molecular-weight antioxidants can safely interact with free radicals and terminate the chain reaction before vital molecules are damaged. Some of such antioxidants, including glutathione, ubiquinol, and uric acid, are produced during normal metabolism in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Other lighter antioxidants are found in the diet. Although there are several enzymes system within the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that scavenge free radicals, the

---

emunctories may also become perturbed and respond with a generalized inflammation.

principle micronutrient (vitamins) antioxidants are vitamin E (α-tocopherol)[671], vitamin C (ascorbic

---

[671] The term "vitamin E" describes a family of eight plant-derived fat-soluble molecules with antioxidant activities: four tocopherol isoforms (α-, β-, γ-, and δ-tocopherol) and four tocotrienol isoforms (α-, β-, γ-, and δ-tocotrienol). Only one form, α-tocopherol, meets the requirements of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". In the liver of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", α-tocopherol is the form of vitamin E that is preferentially bound to α-tocopherol transfer protein (α-TTP) and incorporated into lipoproteins that transport α-tocopherol in the blood for delivery to extrahepatic tissues. Consequently, it is the predominant form of vitamin E found in the blood and tissues of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The main function of α-tocopherol in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is that of a fat-soluble antioxidant. Fats, which are an integral part of all cell membranes, are vulnerable to damage through lipid peroxidation by free radicals. α-Tocopherol is uniquely suited to intercept peroxyl radicals and thus prevent a chain reaction of lipid oxidation. When a molecule of α-tocopherol neutralizes a free radical, it is oxidized and its antioxidant capacity is lost. Other antioxidants, such as vitamin C, are capable of regenerating the antioxidant capacity of α-tocopherol. Aside from maintaining the integrity of cell membranes, α-tocopherol protects the fats in low-density

acid)[672], and B-carotene. The "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" cannot manufacture these micronutrients,

---

lipoproteins (LDLs) from oxidation. Lipoproteins are particles composed of lipids and proteins, which transport fats through the bloodstream.

[672] Behind the term "vitamin C" is a whole bunch of shapes and molecules with different physicochemical properties. Basically, vitamin C refers to L-ascorbic acid. It is the chemical form of ascorbic acid that can be considered as a vitamin because it fulfills the characteristics of a water-soluble vitamin, and which are: existence of potential deficiencies, coenzyme aspect, provided by food, soluble in water.

It is thus that, the biological form of ascorbic acid that has vitamin status and is called vitamin C is L-ascorbic acid. There are also 3 other isomers of ascorbic acid but they cannot be considered as vitamins because they are non-essential and they do not meet the criteria mentioned above, these isomers are: L-isoascorbic acid, D-ascorbic acid, and D-isoascorbic acid. There is also the oxidized form of L-ascorbic acid, which is dehydro-ascorbic acid. The latter is very quickly reduced to L-ascorbic acid. It is considered to be the precursor of vitamin C. The difference between the two, if we observe the general chemical formula of each, is that the oxidized form lacks 2 hydrogen atoms: L-ascorbic acid (C6H8C6) and dehydroascorbic acid (C6H6O6)

Vitamin C is thus a water soluble vitamin. It plays an essential role in the major part of all metabolic reactions of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is essential for immune reactions because L-ascorbic acid has important anti-inflammatory, immunomodulatory, antioxidant, antithrombotic, and antiviral properties. These properties help the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to fight against the accumulation of heavy metals such as lead, mercury and cadmium. In addition, the antioxidant activity of L-ascorbic acid helps to neutralize free radicals, thus facilitating the protection of the cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" from "oxidative stress" and also helping to strengthen the immune system. The "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" has endogenous defense systems (proper to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"). It can also use exogenous systems (to be ingested) to fight against the harmful effects of "oxidative stress": vitamins C and E are the most important; carotenoids and polyphenols also participate in defense.

Vitamin C regenerates vitamin E and vice versa. This major antioxidant role also explains the positive role of vitamin C in the prevention of cardiovascular diseases, cataracts, certain cancers and infections. By being involved in the synthesis of collagen, vitamin C participates in the synthesis of catecholamines and certain neuro-endocrine hormones. It facilitates the transformation of cholesterol and helps in liver detoxification. It helps the

so they must be supplied in the diet. Antioxidants act as radical scavenger, hydrogen donor, electron donor, peroxide decomposer, singlet oxygen quencher, enzyme inhibitor, synergist, and metal-chelating agents. Both enzymatic and nonenzymatic antioxidants exist in the intracellular and extracellular environment to detoxify reactive oxygen species. Reactive oxygen species comprise both free radical and non-free radical oxygen intermediates such as hydrogen peroxide (H2O2), superoxide ($O2^{-}$), singlet oxygen (1O2), and the hydroxyl radical (OH^{-}). These species are formed by the metabolism of oxygen in mitochondria, ionizing radiation, UV radiation, xenobiotic catabolism and a variety of cellular enzymes including Xanthine Oxidoreductase

---

absorption of iron from the intestine. It inhibits the synthesis of nitrosamines, carcinogenic substances.

(XOR), NADPH oxidases (NOx), Aldehyde Oxidase (AO), mitochondrial electron transport proteins and dysfunctional (uncoupled) Nitric Oxide Synthases (NOS).

The antioxidants taking part in the defense systems of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" act at different levels such as preventive, radical scavenging, repair and de novo, and the fourth line of defense, i.e., the adaptation.

The first line of defense is the preventive antioxidants, which suppress the formation of free radicals. To suppress reactions, such as metal-induced decompositions of hydroperoxides and hydrogen peroxide, some antioxidants reduce hydroperoxides and hydrogen peroxide beforehand to alcohols and water, respectively, without generation of free radicals and some proteins sequester metal

ions. Glutathione peroxidase, glutathione-s-transferase, phospholipid hydroperoxide glutathione peroxidase (PHGPX), and peroxidase will decompose lipid hydroperoxides to corresponding alcohols. PHGPX is unique in that it can reduce hydroperoxides of phospholipids integrated into biomembranes. Glutathione peroxidase and catalase reduce hydrogen peroxide to water.

The second line of defense is the antioxidants that scavenge the active radicals to suppress chain initiation and/or break the chain propagation reactions. Various endogenous radical-scavenging antioxidants are known: some are hydrophilic and others are lipophilic. Vitamin C, uric acid, bilirubin, albumin, and thiols are hydrophilic, radical-scavenging antioxidants, while vitamin E and ubiquinol are lipophilic radical-scavenging

antioxidants. Vitamin E is the most potent radical-scavenging lipophilic antioxidant. For this second line of defense, glutathione helps transform the oxidized form of ascorbic acid into vitamin C and stimulates its antioxidant power. It also helps restore the antioxidant action of vitamin E.

The third line of defense is the repair and de novo antioxidants. The proteolytic enzymes, proteinases, proteases, and peptidases, present in the cytosol and in the mitochondria of mammalian cells, recognize, degrade, and remove oxidatively modified proteins and prevent the accumulation of oxidized proteins.

Glutathione is an integral part of the biotransformation of xenobiotic substances, and serves to facilitate the protection of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" from reducing agents. Glutathione conjugation, which is facilitated by a

family of glutathione transferase enzymes, will facilitate the detoxification by binding electrophiles that could otherwise bind to proteins or nucleic acids, resulting in cellular damage and genetic mutations.

In addition to being an important intracellular antioxidant, glutathione will also play a part in the: metabolism of toxins and cancer-causing substances; natural creation and repair of DNA; production of protein and prostaglandin; activation of enzymes. Glutathione is also important as a cofactor for the enzyme glutathione peroxidase, in the uptake of amino acids, and in the synthesis of leukotrienes. As a substrate for glutathione S-transferase, this agent will react with a number of harmful chemical species, such as halides, epoxides and free radicals, to form harmless inactive products. In erythrocytes, these reactions will prevent oxidative damage through the

reduction of methemoglobin and peroxides. Glutathione will also be involved in the formation and maintenance of disulfide bonds in proteins and in the transport of amino acids across cell membranes. It will also help with the breakdown of nutrients, and the regulation of many biological processes (including the immune response against viral pathogens).[673]

---

[673] Glutathione is also readily found in certain foods, such as fruits and vegetables (Asparagus, Avocado, Banana, Broccoli, Carrot, Cauliflower, Cucumber, Grapefruit, Green Beans, Green Pepper, Green Squash, Lemon, Mango, Orange, Papaya, Parsley, Potato, Red Pepper, Spinach, Strawberry, Tomato, Yellow Squash, etc...). It is also available in dietary supplement form and there are various forms of glutathione supplements available.

Glutathione plays an important role in slowing the aging process of cells, preventing cancer and preserving memory. It also facilitate protection against a wide range of health problems, including: clogged arteries (atherosclerosis), Lyme disease, Alzheimer's disease, chronic fatigue syndrome, colitis, high cholesterol, osteoarthritis, asthma, cataracts, diabetes, glaucoma, heart disease, hepatitis, liver disease, Parkinson's disease, etc...

Glutathione plays an important role in a multitude of cellular processes, including cell differentiation, proliferation, and apoptosis[674]. As a result, disturbances in glutathione homeostasis will be

---

[674] Apoptosis describes the orchestrated collapse of a cell characterised by membrane blebbing, cell shrinkage, condensation of chromatin, and fragmentation of DNA followed by rapid engulfment of the disintegrated cell by neighbouring cells in an orderly fashion. It is a mechanism that allows cells to self-destruct when stimulated by the appropriate trigger. As a morphologically distinct form of programmed cell death, apoptosis is different from the other major process of cell death known as necrosis, which is a form of cell injury which results in the premature death of cells in living tissue by the destruction of cells or tissues by their own enzymes, especially those released by lysosomes. Apoptosis involves condensation of the nucleus and cytoplasm, followed by cellular partitioning into well-defined fragments for disposal. Apoptosis occurs on a cell-by-cell basis. For each affected cell, two primary phases are observed: one of initiation and a second of execution. The resulting cell remnants are processed for reuse. Both phases are complex and require exquisite organization of multiple cellular systems, including interactions between proteins and cellular membranes.

implicated in the etiology and/or progression of a number of diseases, which will affect the proper functioning of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Glutathione deficiency will manifest itself largely through an increased susceptibility to oxidative stress. In addition, imbalances in glutathione levels will affect the immune system function. Just as low intracellular glutathione levels will decrease cellular antioxidant capacity, elevated glutathione levels generally will increase antioxidant capacity and resistance to oxidative stress. It is thus that, maintaining proper glutathione levels and oxidation state are important for a number of critical cell functions, and disruptions in these processes will lead to many diseases, which will take place inside this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Some of these diseases include: neurodegenerative diseases, age-related pathologies, cancer, cardiovascular diseases,

pulmonary diseases such as emphysema and asthma and to more acute lung diseases such as acute respiratory distress syndrome, cystic fibrosis, inflammatory and immune system diseases, hyperglycemia and diabetes, etc...

Besides its digestive function, the liver is also the primary organ of purification and filtration of blood in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". All the blood coming from the stomach and intestines, is loaded with nutrients and sometimes antigens and/or pathogens and deleterious particles, and is in its entirety directed to the liver through the portal vein. As part of its defined "specific work", one of the key function of the liver is to purify the raw and unprocessed flow of blood that it receives, through the hepatic portal vein, from the intestine

(carbohydrate, lipid, protein metabolism, xenobiotics...), of numerous substances (including bacteria, deleterious particulates, dead cells, etc...) that, in the "specific work" specifications of the liver, have been identified as harmful to the health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It secretes the bile, which it produces, into the raw and unprocessed flow of blood, neutralizes and breaks down those harmful substances into non-toxic forms and easier to use for the remaining of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". In accordance with its "specific work" specifications, through hepatic "specialized cells", the liver filters out the resulting flow of blood, which is undergoing the cleansing/detoxification effects of bile (acids, salts, and other adequate cleansing constituents) and hepatic enzimes, into two streams: (1) the stream containing bile by-products; and (2) the stream containing the remaining processed flow

of blood that is exempted of bile by-products. The stream containing bile by-products, those secondary product derived from the degradation of any substance (including bacteria, deleterious particulates, dead cells, etc...) that, in accordance with the "specific work" specifications of the liver, has been identified as harmful to the health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", is sent to the intestine, to leave the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in the form of feces. As for the stream containing the remaining processed flow of blood, which is exempted of bile by-products and of harmful substances (such as bacteria, deleterious particulates, dead cells, etc...), the liver regulates its chemical levels and send the resulted "cleaned flow of blood and having chemical levels regulated", which we designate as the "submicrofiltrate from the liver", to the kidneys for further processing and regulation of

homeostasis[675] in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". This "submicrofiltrate from the liver" is

---

[675] Any system in dynamic equilibrium tends to reach a steady state, a balance that resists outside forces of change. When such a system is disturbed, built-in regulatory devices respond to the departures to establish a new balance; such a process is one of feedback control. Homeostasis refers to any self-regulating "specific process" by which biological systems tend to maintain stability while adjusting to conditions that are optimal for survival. If homeostasis is successful, life continues; if unsuccessful, disaster shows up. The stability attained is actually a dynamic equilibrium, in which continuous change occurs yet relatively uniform conditions prevail.

The many functions of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", beginning at the cellular level, operate as to not deviate from a narrow range of internal balance, a state known as dynamic equilibrium, despite changes in the external environment. Those changes in the external environment alter the composition of the extracellular fluid surrounding the individual cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", but a narrow range must be maintained to stave off the death of cells, tissues, and organs.

On the cellular level, homeostasis is observable in the biochemical reactions that take place. Regulation of pH, temperature, oxygen,

ion concentrations, and blood glucose concentration is necessary for enzymes to function optimally in the environment of the cell, and the consumption and formation of products must be kept in control as not to disrupt the internal environment of the cells as well. The cell will remain alive as long as the internal environment is favorable and can be a functioning part of the tissue to which it belongs. Cellular homeostasis maintains a number of regulated variables including cell volume, osmolarity, electrolyte concentration (e.g., Na+, K+, and Cl– concentrations), pH, membrane potential, and concentrations of intracellular ions, proteins, nutrients, cholesterol, oxygen, and reactive oxygen species, etc...

Homeostasis is involved in every organ system of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". In a similar vein, no one organ system of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" acts alone; regulation of temperature cannot occur without the cooperation of the integumentary system, nervous system, musculoskeletal system, and cardiovascular system at a minimum. Chemosensors in the carotid and aortic bodies measure arterial PCO2 and PO2, send the information to the brainstem (control center), to tell the effectors (the diaphragm and respiratory muscles) to alter breathing rate and tidal volume to return to balance. Altered reabsorption and secretion of inorganic ions are the result of chemosensors in the adrenal cortex (for potassium concentration), parathyroid gland (for calcium concentration), and kidney and carotid and aortic

free of bacteria and harmful substances; it is not a "residue" of hepatic filtering and is certainly not toxic for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The "residue", the "waste", of the hepatic filtering has been excreted in the bile, will be sent to the intestine to leave the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in the form of feces.

---

bodies (for sodium concentration) which help to bring these regulated variables back to the normal range.

Although homeostasis is central to understand internal regulation, allostasis, or maintaining stability through change, is worthy of mention, as it is also necessary for organisms to adapt to their environments. Allostasis considers the normal daily variations that exist in the internal system. As such, a difference between homeostasis and allostasis is that, although the goal of homeostasis is to reduce variability and maintain consistency, allostasis favors variability because the internal environment can adapt to various environmental encounters. Although the two concepts may differ, it is important to note the existence of each and their contribution to physiology.

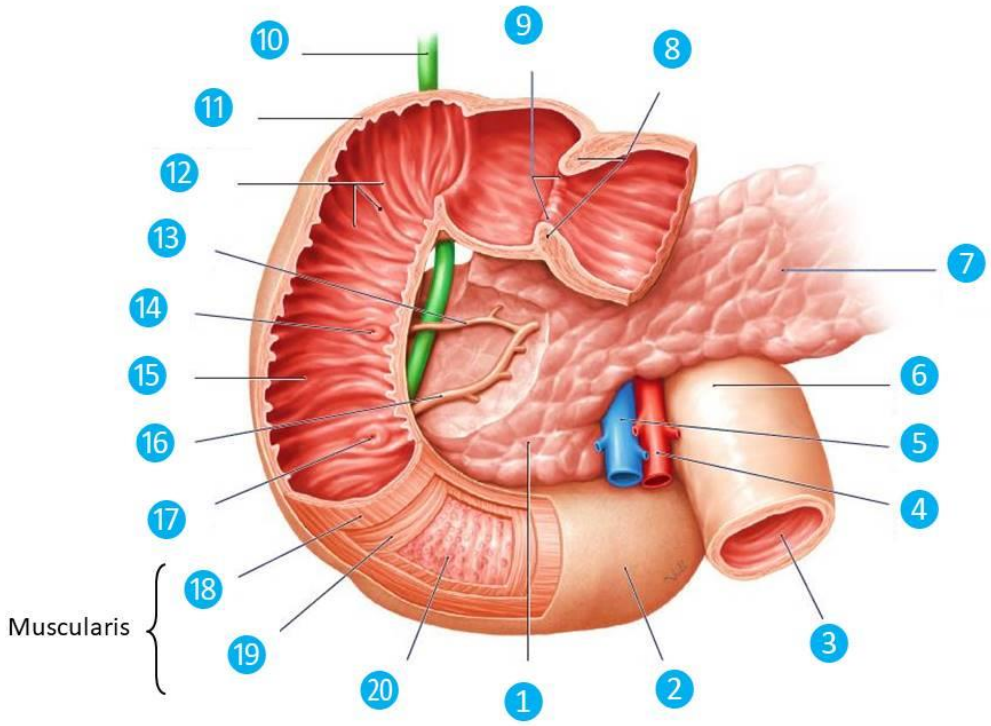
SAMPLE

THE PANCREAS

The pancreas is a long, narrow compound racemose gland that is situated transversely across the upper abdomen, behind the stomach and the spleen. The midportion of the pancreas lies against the vertebral column, the abdominal aorta, and the inferior vena cava.

The pancreas is irregularly prismatic in shape; its right extremity, being broad, is called the head, and is connected to the main portion of the organ, or body, by a slight constriction, the neck; while its left extremity gradually tapers to form the tail. Its length

varies from 12.5 to 15 cm, and its weight from 60 to 100 grams.



1. Head of pancreas
2. Horizontal part of duodenum
3. Jejunum
4. Superior mesenteric artery
5. Superior mesenteric vein
6. Duodenojejunal flexure
7. Body of pancreas
8. Sphincter muscle of pylorus
9. Pyloric orifice
10. Common bile duct
11. Superior part of duodenum
12. Circular folds
13. Accessory pancreatic duct
14. Minor duodenal papilla
15. Ascending part of duodenum
16. Pancreatic duct
17. Major duodenal papilla
18. Longitudinal layer
19. Circular layer
20. Submucosa

The Head of the pancreas (caput pancreatis) is flattened from before backward, and is lodged within the curve of the duodenum. Its upper border is

overlapped by the superior part of the duodenum and its lower overlaps the horizontal part; its right and left borders overlap in front, and insinuate themselves behind, the descending and ascending parts of the duodenum respectively. The angle of junction of the lower and left lateral borders forms a prolongation, termed the uncinate process. In the groove between the duodenum and the right lateral and lower borders in front are the anastomosing superior and inferior pancreaticoduodenal arteries; the common bile duct descends behind, close to the right border, to its termination in the descending part of the duodenum.

The greater part of the right half of the anterior surface of the pancreas is in contact with the transverse colon, only areolar tissue intervening. From its upper part the neck of the pancreas springs,

its right limit being marked by a groove for the gastroduodenal artery. The lower part of the right half, below the transverse colon, is covered by peritoneum continuous with the inferior layer of the transverse mesocolon, and is in contact with the coils of the small intestine. The superior mesenteric artery passes down in front of the left half across the uncinate process; the superior mesenteric vein runs upward on the right side of the artery and, behind the neck, joins with the lienal vein to form the portal vein.

The posterior surface of the pancreas is in relation with the inferior vena cava, the common bile duct, the renal veins, the right crus of the diaphragm, and the aorta.

The Neck of the pancreas springs from the right upper portion of the front of the head. It is about 2.5 cm long, and is directed at first upward and forward,

and then upward and to the left to join the body of the pancreas; it is somewhat flattened from above downward and backward. Its antero-superior surface supports the pylorus; its postero-inferior surface is in relation with the commencement of the portal vein; on the right it is grooved by the gastroduodenal artery.

The body of the pancreas (corpus pancreatis) is prismatic-like in shape, and has three surfaces: anterior, posterior, and inferior.

The anterior surface (facies anterior) is concave-like; and is directed forward and upward: it is covered by the postero-inferior surface of the stomach which rests upon it, the two organs being separated by the omental bursa. Where it joins the neck there is a well-marked prominence, the tuber omentale, which abuts against the posterior surface of the lesser omentum.

The posterior surface (facies posterior) is devoid of peritoneum, and is in contact with the aorta, the lienal vein, the left kidney and its vessels, the left suprarenal gland, the origin of the superior mesenteric artery, and the crura of the diaphragm.

The inferior surface (facies inferior) is narrow on the right but broader on the left, and is covered by peritoneum; it lies upon the duodenojejunal flexure and on some coils of the jejunum; its left extremity rests on the left colic flexure.

The superior border (margo superior) is blunt and flat to the right; narrow and sharp to the left, near the tail. It commences on the right in the omental tuberosity, and is in relation with the celiac artery, from which the hepatic artery courses to the right just above the gland, while the lienal artery runs toward the left in a groove along this border.

The anterior border (margo anterior) separates the anterior from the inferior surface, and along this border the two layers of the transverse mesocolon diverge from one another; one passing upward over the anterior surface, the other backward over the inferior surface.

The inferior border (margo inferior) separates the posterior from the inferior surface; the superior mesenteric vessels emerge under its right extremity.

The tail (cauda pancreatis) is narrow; it extends to the left as far as the lower part of the gastric surface of the spleen, lying in the phrenicolienal ligament, and it is in contact with the left colic flexure.

The portion of the pancreas to the left of the middle line has a very considerable antero-posterior thickness; as a result the anterior surface is of considerable extent; it looks strongly upward, and

forms a large and important part of the shelf. As the pancreas extends to the left toward the spleen it crosses the upper part of the kidney, and is so moulded on to it that the top of the kidney forms an extension inward and backward of the upper surface of the pancreas and extends the bed in this direction. On the other hand, the extremity of the pancreas comes in contact with the spleen in such a way that the plane of its upper surface runs with little interruption upward and backward into the concave gastric surface of the spleen, which completes the bed behind and to the left, and, running upward, forms a partial cap for the wide end of the stomach.

The pancreatic duct extends transversely from left to right through the substance of the pancreas. It commences by the junction of the small ducts of the lobules situated in the tail of the pancreas, and,

running from left to right through the body, it receives the ducts of the various lobules composing the gland. Considerably augmented in size, it reaches the neck, and turning downward, backward, and to the right, it comes into relation with the common bile duct, which lies to its right side; leaving the head of the gland, it passes very obliquely through the mucous and muscular coats of the duodenum, and ends by an orifice common to it and the common bile duct upon the summit of the duodenal papilla, situated at the medial side of the descending portion of the duodenum, 7.5 to 10 cm below the pylorus. The pancreatic duct, near the duodenum, is about the size of an ordinary quill. The pancreatic duct and the common bile duct will sometime open separately into the duodenum. There is an additional duct, which is given off from the pancreatic duct in the neck of the pancreas and opens into the duodenum about 2.5 cm

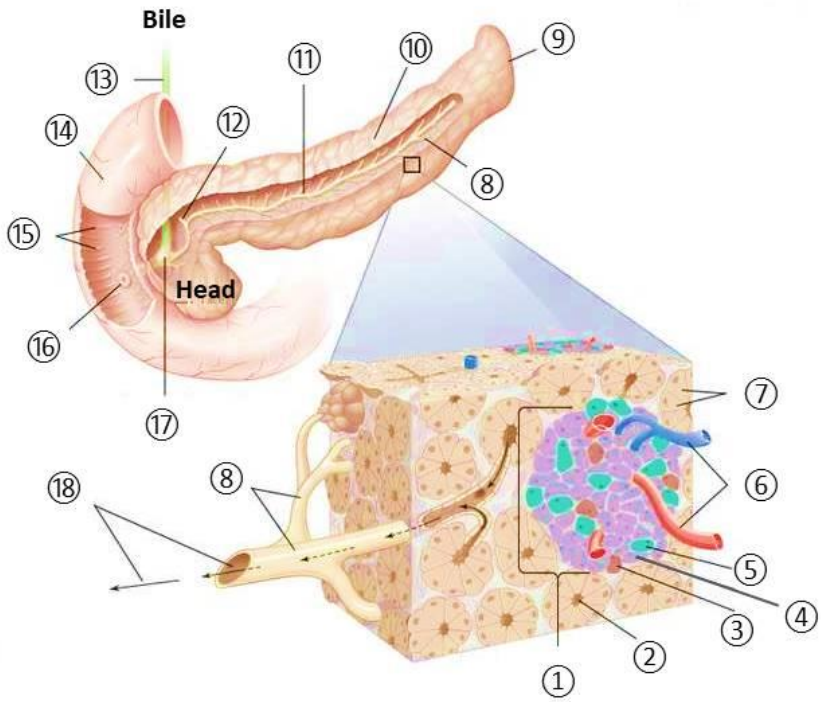
above the duodenal papilla. It receives the ducts from the lower part of the head, and is known as the accessory pancreatic duct.

STRUCTURE OF THE PANCREAS

In structure, the pancreas resembles the salivary glands. It differs from them, however, in certain particulars, and is looser and softer in its texture. It is not enclosed in a distinct capsule, but is surrounded by areolar tissue, which dips into its interior, and connects together the various lobules of which it is composed.

Each lobule, like the lobules of the salivary glands, consists of one of the ultimate ramifications of the main duct, ending in a number of cecal pouches or alveoli, which are tubular and somewhat convoluted. The minute ducts connected with the alveoli are narrow and lined with flattened cells. The alveoli are

almost completely filled with secreting cells, so that scarcely any lumen is visible.



1. Interalveolar cell islet
2. Central duct
3. Delta cell
4. Beta cell
5. Alpha cell
6. Capillary network
7. Acinar cell
8. Interlobular duct
9. Tail of pancreas
10. Body of pancreas
11. Pancreatic duct
12. Accessory pancreatic duct
13. Common bile duct
14. Duodenum
15. Circular folds
16. Duodenal papilla
17. Hepatopancreatic ampulla
18. Flow of digestive enzymes to duodenum

The true secreting cells which line the wall of the alveolus are very characteristic. They are columnar in shape and present two zones: an outer one, clear and

finely striated next the basement membrane, and an inner granular one next the lumen. During activity the granular zone gradually diminishes in size, and when exhausted is only seen as a small area next to the lumen. During the resting stages it gradually increases until it forms nearly three-fourths of the cell. In some of the secreting cells of the pancreas is a spherical mass, staining more easily than the rest of the cell; this is termed the paranucleus, and is an extension from the nucleus. The connective tissue between the alveoli presents in certain parts collections of cells, which are termed interalveolar cell islets. The cells of these stain lightly with hematoxylin or carmine, and are more or less polyhedral in shape, forming a network in which many capillaries ramify. There are two main types of cell in the islets, distinguished as α-cells and β-cells according to the special staining reactions of the

granules they contain. The cell islets will produce the internal secretion of the pancreas which will be necessary for carbohydrate metabolism.

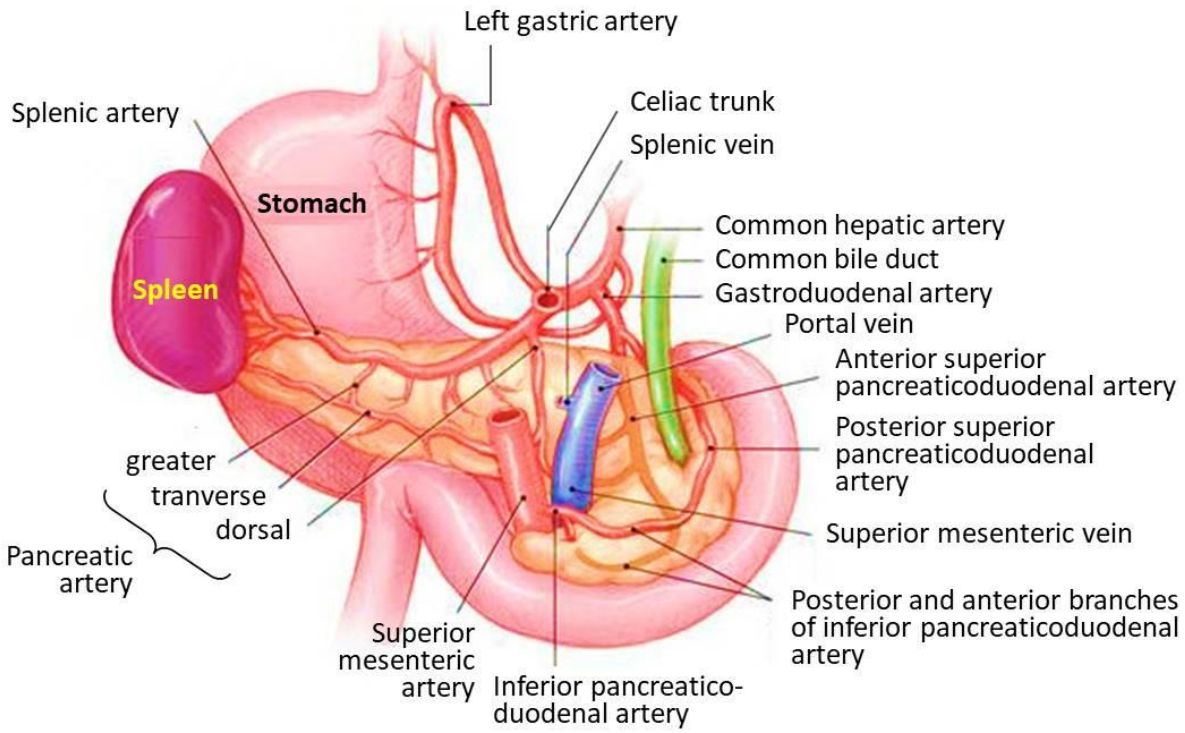
The walls of the pancreatic duct are thin, consisting of two coats, an external fibrous and an internal mucous; the latter is smooth, and furnished near its termination with a few scattered follicles.

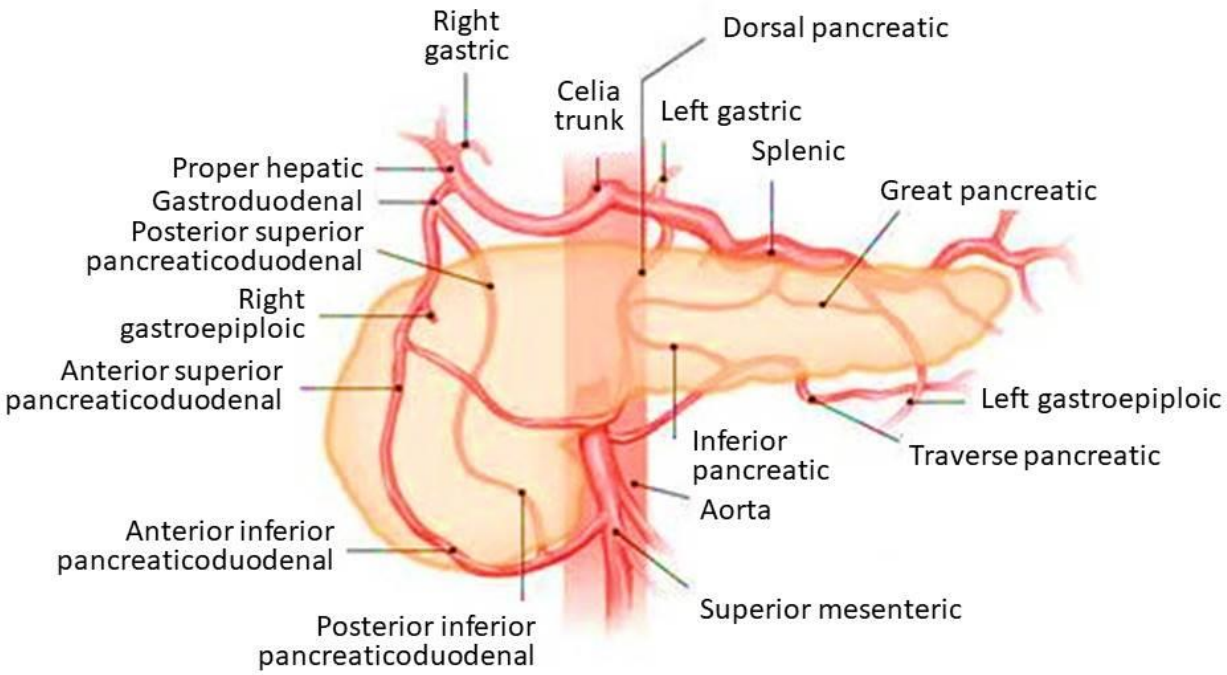
VESSELS AND NERVES OF THE PANCREAS

The pancreas has a rich blood supply, with vessels originating as branches of both the coeliac artery and superior mesenteric artery.

The celiac trunk and the superior mesenteric artery both arise from the abdominal aorta. Both have multiple branches that supply several organs including the pancreas. The anastomosis of their branches around the pancreas provides collateral

circulation that generally assures a secure arterial supply to the pancreas. Most of the arteries are accompanied by veins that drain into the portal and splenic veins as they pass behind the pancreas as shown in the figure. The superior mesenteric vein becomes the portal vein when it joins the splenic vein.





The splenic artery runs along the top of the pancreas, and supplies the left part of the body and the tail of the pancreas through its pancreatic branches, the largest of which is called the greater pancreatic artery. The superior and inferior pancreaticoduodenal arteries run along the back and front surfaces of the head of the pancreas adjacent to the duodenum.

These supply the head of the pancreas. These vessels join together (anastamose) in the middle.

The body and neck of the pancreas drain into the splenic vein, which sits behind the pancreas. The head drains into, and wraps around, the superior mesenteric and portal veins, via the pancreaticoduodenal veins.

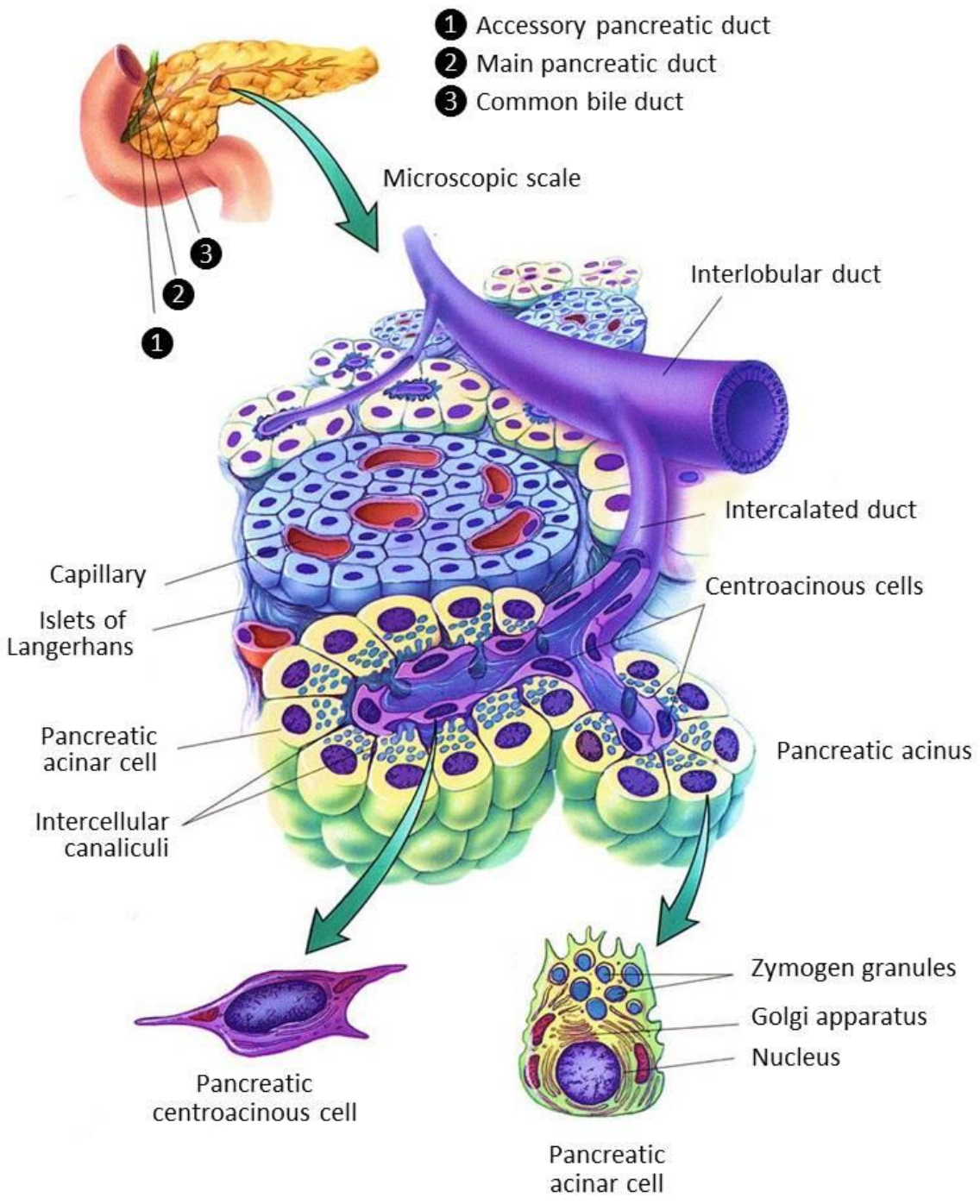
The pancreas drains into lymphatic vessels that travel alongside its arteries, and has a rich lymphatic supply. The lymphatic vessels of the body and tail drain into splenic lymph nodes, and eventually into lymph nodes that lie in front of the aorta, between the coeliac and superior mesenteric arteries. The lymphatic vessels of the head and neck drain into intermediate lymphatic vessels around the pancreaticoduodenal, mesenteric and hepatic

arteries, and from there into the lymph nodes that lie in front of the aorta.

FUNCTIONS OF THE PANCREAS

The pancreas will have two functions corresponding to the action of two types of cells that constitute it. It is for this reason that it will be said that the pancreas is a mixed gland; namely, both exocrine and endocrine.

EXOCRINE FUNCTION — the exocrine function will be represented by 90% of the cells of the pancreas and will be directly involved in the processes of digestion. The pancreas will carry this function by secreting a fluid that will contain digestive enzymes into the duodenum, the first part of the small intestine that receives food from the stomach.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

These enzymes will facilitate the break down of carbohydrates, proteins and lipids (fats). The cells that will perform this “specific work” will be arranged in clusters designated as acini. Secretions into the middle of the acinus will accumulate in intralobular ducts, which will drain to the main pancreatic duct, which in turn will drain directly into the duodenum.

The cells in each acinus are filled with granules containing the digestive enzymes. These will be secreted in an inactive form designated as zymogens or proenzymes. Zymogen granules (ZGs) are specialized storage organelles in the exocrine pancreas that will allow the sorting, packaging and regulated apical secretion of digestive enzymes. When released into the duodenum, they will be activated by the enzyme enterokinase present in the lining of the duodenum. The proenzymes will be cleaved, creating

a cascade of activating enzymes that will be discharged into small channels or canaliculi which drain into the excretory channels and merge to give the main excretory duct of the pancreas.

The canaliculi are themselves bordered by tubular cells (or Centroacinosa) which will produce an alkaline solution and bicarbonate ions which will neutralize gastric acidity. These two types of secretions, bicarbonates and digestive enzymes, will form the pancreatic juice which will digest the food arriving from the stomach. Most enzymes will be secreted as inactive pro-enzymes and will not be activated until they are released into the digestive tract. If enzymes are activated as soon as they are secreted in the pancreatic ducts, they could directly digest the pancreatic gland. These will therefore be useful but potentially dangerous.

The secretion will fluctuate depending on the food intake and it will vary between 1 L and 1.5 L per 24h, with a rich concentration of proteins: up to 10 to 15g of proteins.

There will be many pancreatic enzymes: the most predominant of the enzymes (around 20%) will be trypsin. It will be secreted initially in the inactive form which will be designated as trypsinogen. The other enzymes will be amylases which will digest sugars, lipases which will digest lipids as well as chymotrypsin, elastase and exopeptidases.

ENDOCRINE FUNCTION — the endocrine function which will represent approximately 10% of the totality of the parenchyma, will be devolved to the islands of special cells disseminated within the exocrine pancreas, the so-called Langerhans islets which will contain several types of cells: α-cells which

will secrete glucagon (hyperglycaemic hormone) and β-cells which will secrete insulin (hypoglycaemic hormone). There are other endocrine cells in smaller numbers: somatostatin δ-cells.

Insulin is a peptide hormone produced by β-cells of the pancreatic islets; it is the main anabolic hormone of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It will regulate the metabolism of carbohydrates, fats and protein by promoting the absorption of glucose from the blood into liver, fat and skeletal muscle cells. In these tissues the absorbed glucose will be converted into either glycogen via glycogenesis or fats (triglycerides) via lipogenesis, or, in the case of the liver, into both. Glucose production and secretion by the liver will be strongly inhibited by high concentrations of insulin in the blood. Circulating insulin also will affect the synthesis of proteins in a

wide variety of tissues. Insulin will therefore be an anabolic hormone that will promote the conversion of small molecules in the blood into large molecules inside the cells. Low insulin levels in the blood will have the opposite effect by promoting widespread catabolism, especially of reserve fat.

A single protein (monomer) of insulin of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is composed of 51 amino acids, and has a molecular mass of 5808 Da. The molecular formula of the insulin of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is $C_{257}H_{383}N_{65}O_{77}S_6$. It is a combination of two amino acids chains (dimer) designated as chain A and chain B, which are linked together by two disulfide bonds. The chain A is composed of 21 amino acids, while the chain B consists of 30 residues. The linking (interchain) disulfide bonds are formed at cysteine

(Cys) residues between the positions A7-B7 and A20-B19. There is an additional (intrachain) disulfide bond within the chain A between cysteine residues at positions A4 and A11. The chain A exhibits two α-helical regions at A1-A8 and A12-A19 which are antiparallel; while the chain B has a central α-helix, covering residues B9-B19, flanked by the disulfide bond on either sides and two β-sheets covering B7-B10 and B20-B23.[676]

The actions of insulin on the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" metabolism level will include:

---

[676] We have already explained the manifested metaphors of the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", from which arises "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in the primary structure of insulin of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you, as human creature, wears.

- Increase of cellular intake of certain substances, most prominently glucose in muscle and adipose tissue (about two-thirds of the cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment");
- Increase of DNA replication and protein synthesis via control of amino acid uptake;
- Modification of the activity of numerous enzymes.

The actions of insulin (indirect and direct) on cells will include:

- Stimulation of the uptake of glucose — by decreasing blood glucose concentration by inducing intake of glucose by the cells. This will be possible because insulin will cause the insertion of the Glucose transporter type 4

(GLUT-4)[677] in the cell membranes of muscle and fat tissues, which will allow glucose to enter the cell.

---

[677] The Glucose transporter type 4 (GLUT-4) is a protein that was encoded by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in the SLC2A4 (solute carrier family 2 member 4) "GENE".

Like all proteins, the unique amino acid arrangement in the primary sequence of GLUT4 protein is what will allow it to transport glucose across the plasma membrane. In addition to the phenylalanine on the N-terminus, two Leucine residues and acidic motifs on the COOH-terminus play a key role in the kinetics of endocytosis and exocytosis.

At the cell surface, the GLUT4 protein will permit the facilitated diffusion of circulating glucose down its concentration gradient into muscle and fat cells. Once within cells, glucose will be rapidly phosphorylated by glucokinase in the liver and hexokinase in other tissues to form glucose-6-phosphate, which then will enter glycolysis or will be polymerized into glycogen, as we have already described. Glucose-6-phosphate cannot diffuse back out of cells and it also serves to maintain the concentration gradient for glucose to passively enter cells.

- Increase of fat synthesis — by forcing fat cells to take in blood glucose, which will be converted into triglycerides; decrease of insulin will cause the reverse effect.
- Increase in the esterification of fatty acids — by forcing adipose tissue to make neutral fats (that is to say, triglycerides) from fatty acids; decrease of insulin will cause the reverse effect.
- Decrease of the lipolysis — by forcing reduction in conversion of fat cell lipid stores into blood

---

There are a total of 14 GLUT proteins separated into 3 classes based on sequence similarities. Class 1 contains GLUT proteins 1 to 4 and 14, class 2 contains GLUT proteins 5, 7, 9 and 11, and class 3 contains GLUT proteins 6, 8, 10, 12 and 13.

Although there are some sequence differences between all GLUT proteins, they all have some basic structural components. For example, both the N and C termini in GLUT proteins are exposed to the cytoplasm of the cell, and they all have 12 transmembrane segments.

fatty acids and glycerol; decrease of insulin causes the reverse effect.

- Induce of the glycogen synthesis — when glucose levels are high, insulin will induce the formation of glycogen by the activation of the hexokinase enzyme, which will add a phosphate group in glucose, thus resulting in a molecule that cannot exit the cell. At the same time, insulin will inhibit the enzyme glucose-6-phosphatase, which will remove the phosphate group. These two enzymes are keys for the formation of glycogen. Also, insulin will activate the enzymes phosphofructokinase and glycogen synthase which are responsible for glycogen synthesis.
- Decrease of the gluconeogenesis and glycogenolysis — by decreasing the production

of glucose from noncarbohydrate substrates, primarily in the liver (the vast majority of endogenous insulin arriving at the liver will never leave the liver); decrease of insulin will cause glucose production by the liver from assorted substrates.

- Decrease the proteolysis — by decreasing the breakdown of protein.
- Decrease the autophagy — by decreasing the level of degradation of damaged organelles.
- Increase of the amino acid uptake — by forcing cells to absorb circulating amino acids; decrease of insulin will inhibit absorption.
- Facilitate arterial muscle tone — by forcing arterial wall muscle to relax, increasing blood flow, especially in microarteries; decrease of

insulin will reduce the flow by allowing these muscles to contract.

- Increase of the secretion of hydrochloric acid by parietal cells in the stomach.
- Increase of the potassium uptake — by forcing cells synthesizing glycogen (a very spongy, "wet" substance, that will increase the content of intracellular water, and its accompanying K+ ions) to absorb potassium from the extracellular fluids; lack of insulin will inhibit absorption. The increase of insulin in cellular potassium uptake will lower potassium levels in blood plasma. This will occur via insulin-induced translocation of the (Na+/K+)-ATPase to the surface of skeletal muscle cells.
- Decrease of the renal sodium excretion.

Insulin also will influence other functions of the organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", such as vascular compliance and cognition.

Glucagon is another hormone from the pancreas. Glucagon will act to increase glucose levels by promoting the creation of glucose and the breakdown of glycogen to glucose in the liver. It also will decrease the uptake of glucose in fat and muscle. Glucagon release will be stimulated by low blood glucose or insulin levels, and during exercise.

The main factor influencing the secretion of insulin and glucagon will be the levels of glucose in blood plasma. Low blood sugar will stimulate glucagon release, and high blood sugar will stimulate insulin release. Other factors will also influence the secretion of these hormones. Some amino acids that will be byproducts of the digestion of proteins will stimulate

insulin and glucagon release. Somatostatin will acts as an inhibitor of both insulin and glucagon. The autonomic nervous system also will play a role. Activation of beta-2 receptors of the sympathetic nervous system by catecholamines secreted from sympathetic nerves will stimulate secretion of insulin and glucagon, whereas activation of alpha-1 receptors will inhibit secretion. M3 receptors of the parasympathetic nervous system will act when stimulated by the right vagus nerve to stimulate release of insulin from β-cells. The beta-2 adrenergic receptor (β2 adrenoreceptor), also known as ADRB2, is a cell membrane-spanning beta-adrenergic receptor that will bind epinephrine (adrenaline), a hormone and neurotransmitter whose signaling, via adenylate cyclase stimulation through trimeric Gs proteins, increased cAMP, and downstream L-type calcium channel interaction, will mediate physiologic

responses such as smooth muscle relaxation and bronchodilation. The alpha-1 (α1) adrenergic receptor is a G protein-coupled receptor (GPCR) associated with the Gq heterotrimeric G-protein. It consists of three highly homologous subtypes, including α1A-, α1B-, and α1D-adrenergic. Catecholamines like norepinephrine (noradrenaline) and epinephrine (adrenaline) signal through the α1-adrenergic receptor in the central and peripheral nervous systems. The muscarinic acetylcholine receptor, which will also be designated as cholinergic/acetylcholine receptor M3, or the muscarinic 3, is a muscarinic acetylcholine receptor encoded by the "GENE" CHRM3 of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".[678] The M3 muscarinic

---

[678] CHRM3 (Cholinergic Receptor Muscarinic 3) is a Protein Coding gene. It belongs to a larger family of G protein-coupled

receptors will be located at many places in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", e.g., smooth muscles, the endocrine glands, the exocrine glands, lungs, pancreas and the brain.

Thus by its two glyco-regulating hormones of antagonistic action — the insulin and the glucagon — the endocrine pancreas will therefore ensure the regulation of the metabolism of sugars and the stability of the glycemia as best as possible for the needs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

---

receptors. The functional diversity of these receptors is defined by the binding of acetylcholine and includes cellular responses such as adenylate cyclase inhibition, phosphoinositide degeneration, and potassium channel mediation. Muscarinic receptors will influence many effects of acetylcholine in the central and peripheral nervous system. The muscarinic cholinergic receptor 3 will also control smooth muscle contraction and its stimulation will cause secretion of glandular tissue.

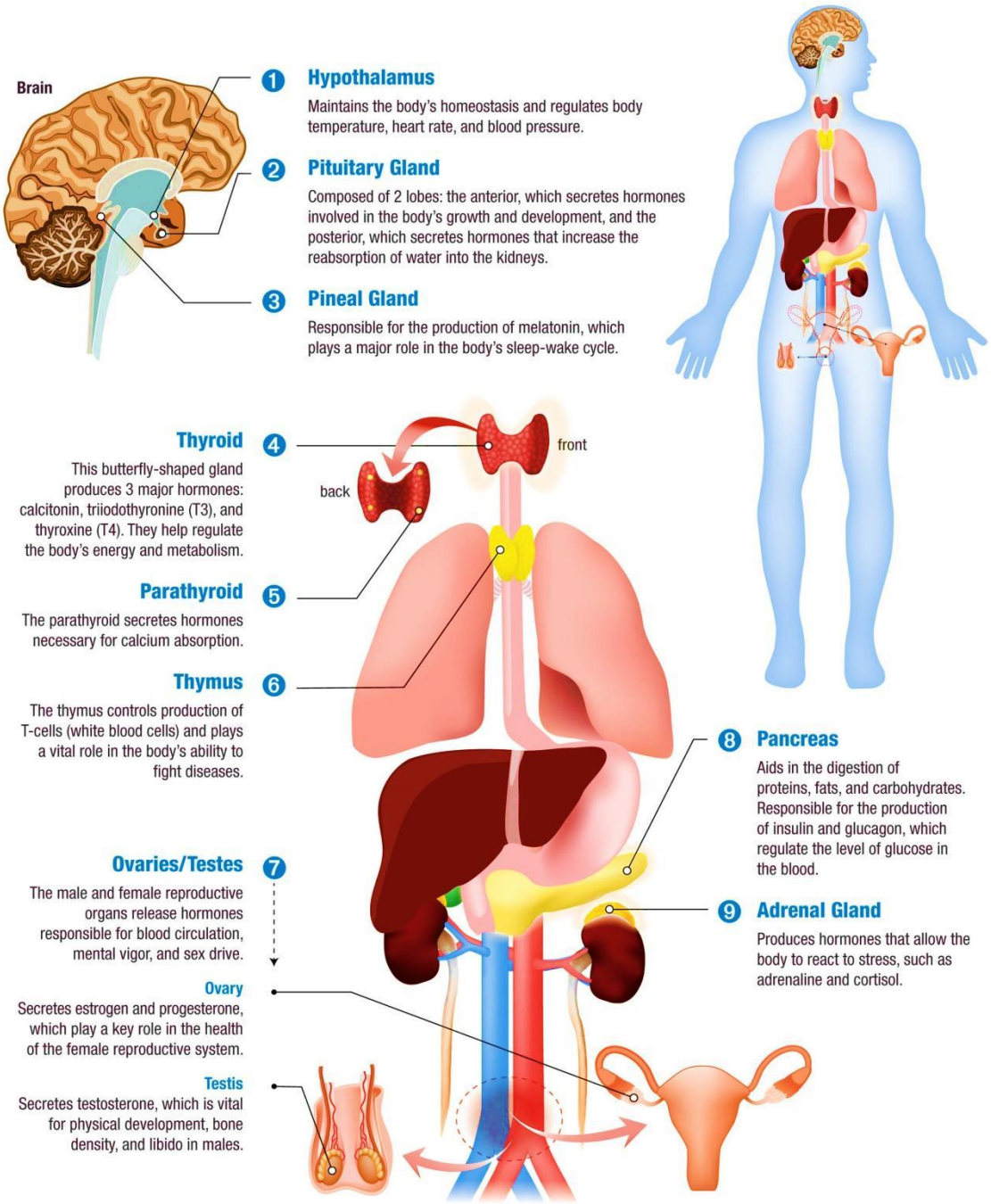
In “slow motion”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was building all the cells, the tissues, the organs, and the systems of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” up to the least details and synchronized as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the anatomy of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, directly creating the layers of structures and organs of that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, to match those that would acquire “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” when they approach the end

of physical adolescence, and directly sewing this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" into existence. In "slow motion", "THE DIVINE FORCE" was writing down the details of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" throughout the organs of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

THE ENDOCRINE SYSTEM

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE ENDOCRINE SYSTEM INFOGRAPHIC



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

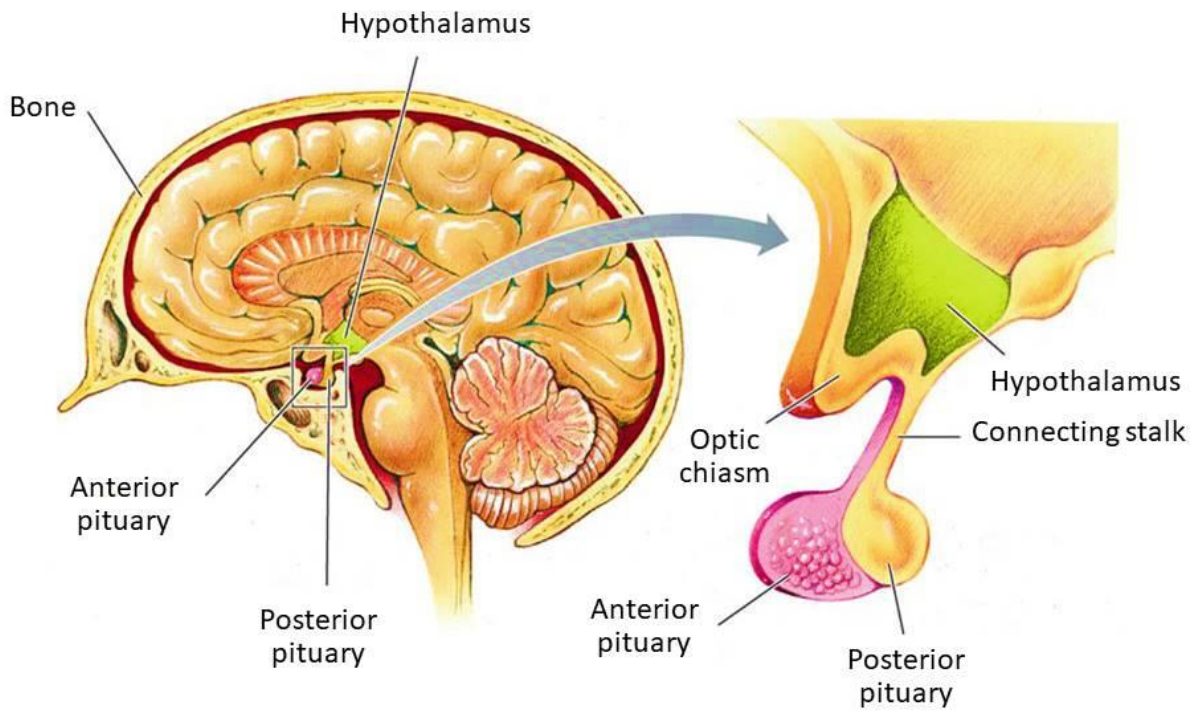
THE ENDOCRINE SYSTEM DESCRIPTION

The endocrine system is the network of glands that produce hormones needed for the proper functioning of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and releasing a steady amount of these hormones into the bloodstream. There are several glands in the endocrine system including the:

- The pituitary gland, located just under the brain;
- The pineal gland;
- The thyroid gland, located in the front of the neck;
- The pancreas, located well above the tummy button in the abdomen;
- The parathyroid glands, located behind the thyroid gland;

- The adrenal glands, located on top of the kidneys in the abdomen;
- The ovaries (in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "FEMALE" adjective) and the testicles (in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "MALE" adjective).

THE PITUITARY GLAND — the pituitary gland, or hypophysis, is a small, bean-shaped gland, which secrates hormones directly to the bloodstream. Because it produces hormones, which regulate the functioning of other important endocrine glands — including the adrenal, thyroid, and reproductive glands (e.g., ovaries and testes) — and in some cases have direct regulatory effects in major tissues, such as those of the musculoskeletal system, the pituitary gland is called the "master gland".



The pituitary gland lies at the middle of the base of the skull and is housed within a bony structure designated as the sella turcica, which is behind the nose and immediately beneath the hypothalamus. The anterior lobe.— The cells of the anterior lobe are derived from an outpouching of the roof of the pharynx, known as Rathke's pouch. There are at least five different types of cells, each of which secretes a different hormone or hormones. The thyrotrophs

synthesize and secrete thyrotropin (thyroid-stimulating hormone, TSH); the gonadotrophs, both luteinizing hormone (LH) and follicle-stimulating hormone (FSH); the corticotrophs, adrenocorticotropic hormone (ACTH, corticotropin); the somatotrophs, growth hormone (GH, somatotropin); and the lactotrophs, prolactin.

The production and secretion of each of the major anterior pituitary hormones are regulated by peptides that are released from the median eminence neurons of the hypothalamus into the hypophyseal-portal veins, which traverse a short distance to the pituitary microvasculature. Among those peptides are thyrotropin-releasing hormone (TRH), corticotropin-releasing hormone, gonadotropin-releasing hormone, and growth-hormone-releasing hormone. The hypothalamus also produces dopamine and

somatostatin, which are potent inhibitors of prolactin and GH, respectively.

The posterior lobe.— The posterior lobe of the pituitary gland consists largely of extensions of processes (axons) from two pairs of large clusters of nerve cell bodies (nuclei) in the hypothalamus. One of those nuclei, designated as the supraoptic nuclei, lies immediately above the optic tract, while the other nuclei, designated as the paraventricular nuclei, lies on each side of the third ventricle of the brain. Those nuclei, the axons of the cell bodies of nerves, which form the nuclei, and the nerve endings in the posterior pituitary gland, form the neurohypophyseal system. There are neural connections that run from those nuclei to other regions of the brain, including to regions that sense osmolality (solute concentrations) and regulate thirst.

The major neurohypophyseal hormones are vasopressin (antidiuretic hormone) and oxytocin, which are synthesized and incorporated into neurosecretory granules in the cell bodies of the nuclei. Those hormones are synthesized as part of a precursor protein that includes one of the hormones and a protein designated as neurophysin. After synthesis and incorporation into neurosecretory granules, the precursor protein is cleaved, forming separate hormone and neurophysin molecules, which remain loosely attached to one another. Those granules are carried through the axons and are stored in the posterior lobe of the pituitary gland. Upon stimulation of the nerve cells by internal or external events, the granules fuse with the cell wall of the nerve endings, the hormone and neurophysin dissociate from one another, and both the hormone and the neurophysin are released into the

bloodstream. The hormones are released into the circulation in response to nerve signals that originate in the hypothalamus and are transmitted to the posterior pituitary lobe.

THE PINEAL GLAND — also called conarium, epiphysis cerebri, pineal organ, or pineal body, is a small cone-like structure, which develops from the roof of the diencephalon, which is a section of the brain. It is located behind the third cerebral ventricle in the brain midline (between the two cerebral hemispheres). Its name is derived from its shape, which is similar to that of a pinecone (Latin pinea).

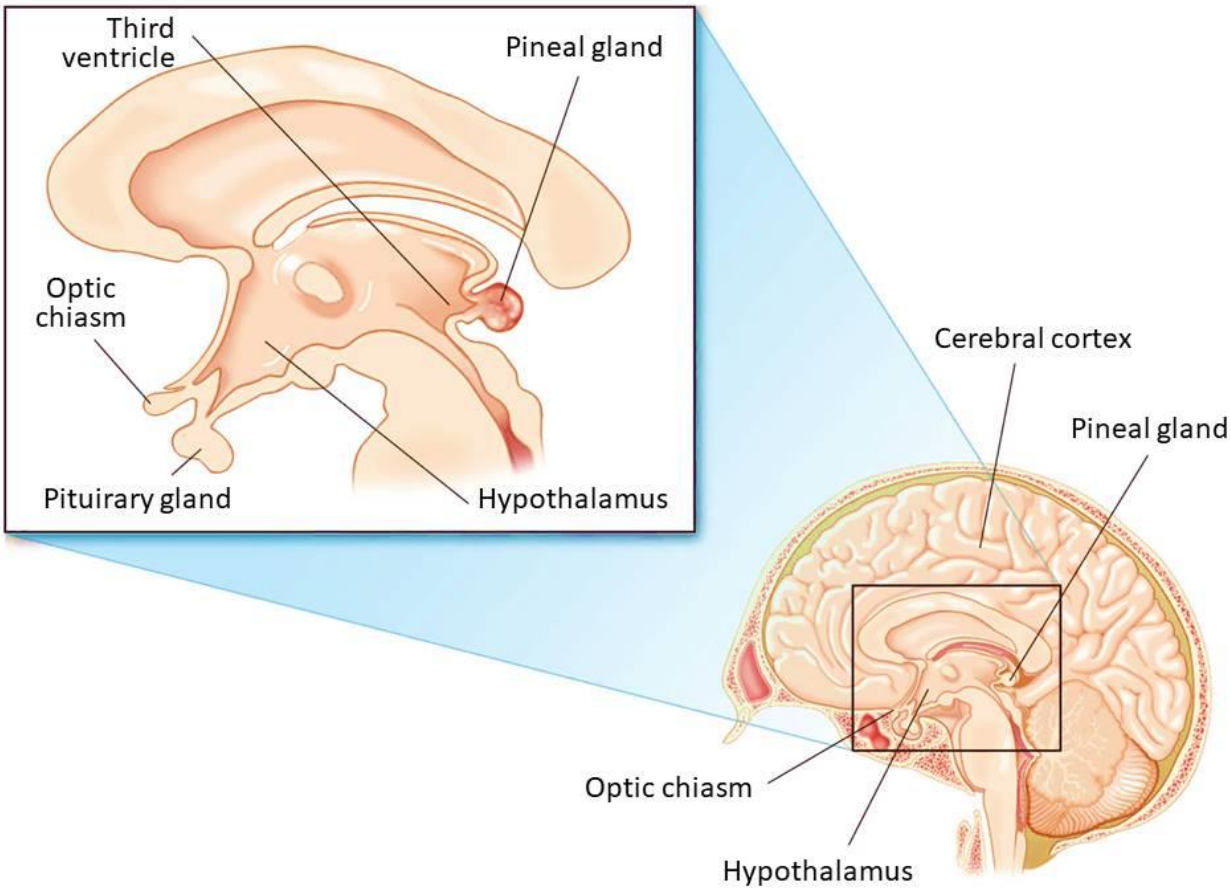
The parenchyma[679] of the pineal gland mostly consists of cords and clusters of pinealocytes, and supporting astrocyte-like neuroglial cells. The pinealocytes are highly modified neurons that secrete the hormone melatonin into the surrounding network of fenestrated capillaries. The neuroglial cells are the main component of the pineal stalk. Another structural component of the pineal gland are the corpora arenacea or brain sand, which are deposits of calcium, phosphates and carbonates that form multilaminar corpuscles.

The pineal gland is one of the secretory circumventricular organs of the brain, meaning that it

---

[679] Functional tissue of a glandular organ, formed of cells endowed with a determined physiological activity, as opposed to the connective tissue of support.

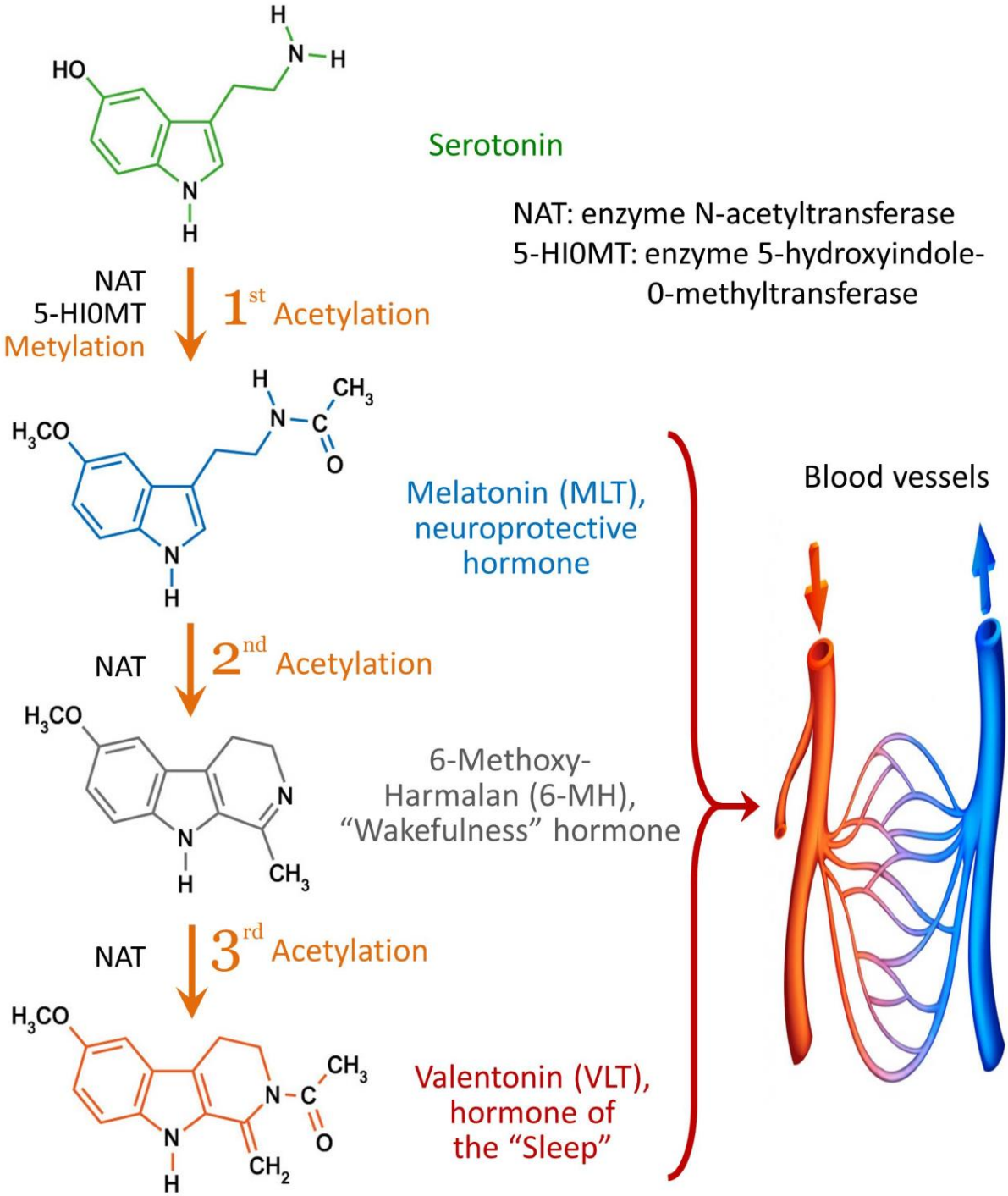
has direct access to the bloodstream via fenestrated capillaries.



The pineal gland has several functions, the most important of which is maintaining the circadian rhythm and regulating the sleep-wake cycle of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Through the

pineal gland, information about the state of the day-night cycle from the outside environment will be collected and use to modulate the production and release of adequate “specific hormones”, which include: melatonin (MLT), valentonin (VLT), and 6-Methoxy-Harmalan (6-MH).

Melatonin (C13H16N2O2), also designated as N-acetyl-5-methoxy tryptamine, is a hormone primarily secreted by the pineal gland. It is a derivative of the amino acid tryptophan and it is a neuroprotective hormone, serving to protect the structure and function of neurons from damages or degeneration induced by a variety of free radicals. Its primary role is to eliminate the oxygenated free radicals that destroy the neurons and all living cells.


Serotonin
NAT: enzyme N-acetyltransferase
5-HIOMT: enzyme 5-hydroxyindole-0-methyltransferase
NAT
5-HIOMT
Metylation
1st Acetylation
Melatonin (MLT), neuroprotective hormone
NAT
2nd Acetylation
6-Methoxy-Harmalan (6-MH), "Wakefulness" hormone
NAT
3rd Acetylation
Valentonin (VLT), hormone of the "Sleep"
Blood vessels

6-Methoxy-Harmalan ($C_{13}H_{14}N_2O$), also designated as 6-methoxy-1,2,3,4-tetrahydroharman, is a hormone secreted by the pineal gland. It is a pinoline derivative and a structural isomer of tetrahydroharmine, and, it is also designated as the wakefulness and consciousness hormone. It has very high psychostimulant properties, which helps to keep the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in "wake" mode during the activity period.

Valentonin (VLT) is also a hormone released by the pineal gland. It is the "sleep" hormone which keeps the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in "sleep" mode during the rest period.

In the pineal gland and in response to the absence of luminous radiation of that, which is designated as the "light" of the "Day", these three hormones are biosynthesised, from serotonin, in 3 successive

acetylation[680] stages, catalysed by the same enzyme, N-acetyltransferase (NAT), during a time interval of 8 hours and released in the to the bloodstream via fenestrated capillaries.

The secretion of these hormones is synchronized with the release of certain products of the twenty-four "transformation sub-steps" in the model of the "transformation step" in the "Specific Septenary Configuration" of the "Specific Generative Energy

---

[680] Acetylation is an organic esterification reaction with acetic acid. It introduces an acetyl functional group into a chemical compound. Such compounds are termed acetate esters or acetates. Deacetylation is the opposite reaction, the removal of an acetyl group from a chemical compound.

Methylation refers to the addition of a methyl group on a substrate, or the substitution of an atom (or group) by a methyl group. Methylation is a form of alkylation, with a methyl group replacing a hydrogen atom. These terms are commonly used in chemistry, biochemistry, soil science, and the biological sciences.

‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”. As you would know by now, in producing this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” into existence, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was writing down the details of the sixth expression of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE” throughout the tissues, the organs and the systems of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”: “THE DIVINE FORCE” was writing down the next chapters of the living “DISCOURSE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

Given their serial biosynthesis, these three hormones are produced and secreted by the pineal gland in the same proportions. Any quantitative variation, either

too little or too much, in the pineal secretion will affect the three hormones in the same way.

The level of wakefulness is determined by the functioning of 5-HT2C serotoninergic neurons, the cell bodies of which are located in the brain stem. The impulse is transmitted to these neurons by serotonin, an endogenous agonist of the 5-HT2C receptors. During its prevalence period, Valentonin amplifies the response of the 5-HT2C receptors to serotonin, following a specific allosteric deformation which makes them more sensitive to serotonin; this causes a decrease in wakefulness, leading to sleep. The pharmacokinetic properties of Valentonin and 6-methoxyharmalan are perfectly adapted to maintaining the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in "sleep" mode during a time interval of 8 hours, which corresponds to one third of the twenty-four

“transformation sub-steps” in the model of the “transformation step” in the “Specific Septenary Configuration” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, then in “wake” mode during the remaining time interval of 16 hours, which corresponds to the remaining two third of the twenty-four “transformation sub-steps” in the model of the “transformation step” in the “Specific Septenary Configuration” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”. The concentrations of Valentonin in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” are higher than those of 6-methoxyharmalan during “sleep” mode; conversely, during the “wake” mode period of activity, 6-methoxyharmalan becomes prevalent in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

These hormones of the pineal gland have a highly regulatory importance in which they influence the activity of other endocrine glands, namely the pituitary gland, endocrine pancreas, adrenal gland, parathyroid gland and the gonads. The effects of the pineal gland on these glands will be mostly inhibitory, by reducing the synthesis and release of the hormones produced by these glands.

These hormones of the pineal gland are secreted rhythmically by the pinealocytes of the pineal gland. They have two primary functions: modulation of the sleep-wake cycle by controlling the circadian rhythm, and regulation of reproductive system development.

The main factor in the production of melatonin is the amount of luminous radiation of that, which has been designated as the “light” of the “Day”, which falls on the retina. When there is little to no amount of that

luminous radiation present, the production of melatonin is stimulated, while the bright presence of that luminous radiation inhibits its production. This means that its concentrations in the blood rise during the absence of the luminous radiation of that, which has been designated as the “light” of the “Day” and fall during the presence of the luminous radiation of that, which has been designated as the “light” of the “Day”. This serves as an internal mechanism to collect information about sleep-length, and in turn to create the circadian rhythm of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

The circadian rhythm — circadian, which is derived from the Latin circa, meaning “around” (or “approximately”), and diēm, meaning “day” — is the periodic phenomenon characteristic of certain vital processes, which are associated with the physical,

mental, and behavior changes that the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" goes through during a period associated with the twenty-four "transformation sub-steps" in the model of the "transformation step" in the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and six (6) "Formative Divine Particles", manifested by metaphor throughout the organs of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". The circadian rhythm is largely dictated by the rising and falling concentrations of the hormones of the pineal gland. It serves as an intrinsic mechanism for synchronization of the physiological processes (feeding, reproduction, sleep etc.) of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" with the day and night rhythm from the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" around that "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Through the cirdadian

rhythm, most biological and behavioral functions associated with the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", such as the wake/sleep system, body temperature, blood pressure, hormone production, heart rate, but also cognitive abilities, mood and memory, are regulated. The cirdadian rhythm permanently resynchronized with the twenty-four "transformation sub-steps" in the model of the "transformation step" in the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of one "Generative Divine Particle" and six (6) "Formative Divine Particles", thanks to several "specific synchronizers" which act simultaneously and the most powerful of which is the luminous radiation of that, which has been designated as the "light" of the "Day".

The information about the alternance rhythm of the luminous radiation of that, which has been

designated as the “light” of the “Day” is transmitted to the pineal gland through the retinohypothalamic tract by the following route:

1. The “specific signals” transported by the luminous radiation emitted by the non-spiritual “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment” are collected through the retina and an action potential is generated and transmitted through the retinal fibers to the suprachiasmatic nucleus (SCN) of the hypothalamus.
2. The transmitted information is relayed to the paraventricular nucleus (PVN) of the hypothalamus, which in turn projects efferent fibers to the intermediolateral nucleus in the lateral column of the spinal cord.

3. Finally, the postganglionic fibers of the cervical sympathetic chain transmit the impulses to the pineal gland.

Basically, the pineal gland gets its information about the amount of luminous radiation from the eye via the hypothalamus, and regulates the circadian rhythm accordingly by secreting melatonin. Due to this connection to the eyes and its ability to respond to luminous radiation of that, which has been designated as the “light” of the “Day”, the pineal gland is also referred to as the “third eye”.

THE THYROID GLAND — the thyroid gland is a small and butterfly-shaped, highly vascular organ, situated at the front and sides of the neck; it consists of right and left lobes connected across the middle line by a narrow portion, the isthmus.

The lobes are conical in shape, the apex of each being directed upward and lateralward as far as the junction of the middle with the lower third of the thyroid cartilage; the base looks downward, and is on a level with the fifth or sixth tracheal ring. Each lobe is about 5 cm long; its greatest width is about 3 cm and its thickness about 2 cm. The lateral or superficial surface is convex, and covered by the skin, the superficial and deep fasciae, the Sternocleidomastoideus, the superior belly of the Omohyoideus, the Sternohyoideus and Sternothyreoideus, and beneath the last muscle by the pretracheal layer of the deep fascia, which forms a capsule for the gland. The deep or medial surface is moulded over the underlying structures, which are: the thyroid and cricoid cartilages, the trachea, the Constrictor pharyngis inferior and posterior part of the Cricothyreoideus, the esophagus (particularly on

the left side of the neck), the superior and inferior thyroid arteries, and the recurrent nerves. The anterior border is thin, and inclines obliquely from above downward toward the middle line of the neck, while the posterior border is thick and overlaps the common carotid artery, and, as a rule, the parathyroids.

The isthmus connects together the lower thirds of the lobes; it measures about 1.25 cm in breadth, and the same in depth, and usually covers the second and third rings of the trachea. Its situation and size present, however, many variations. In the middle line of the neck it is covered by the skin and fascia, and close to the middle line, on either side, by the Sternothyreoideus. Across its upper border runs an anastomotic branch uniting the two superior thyroid

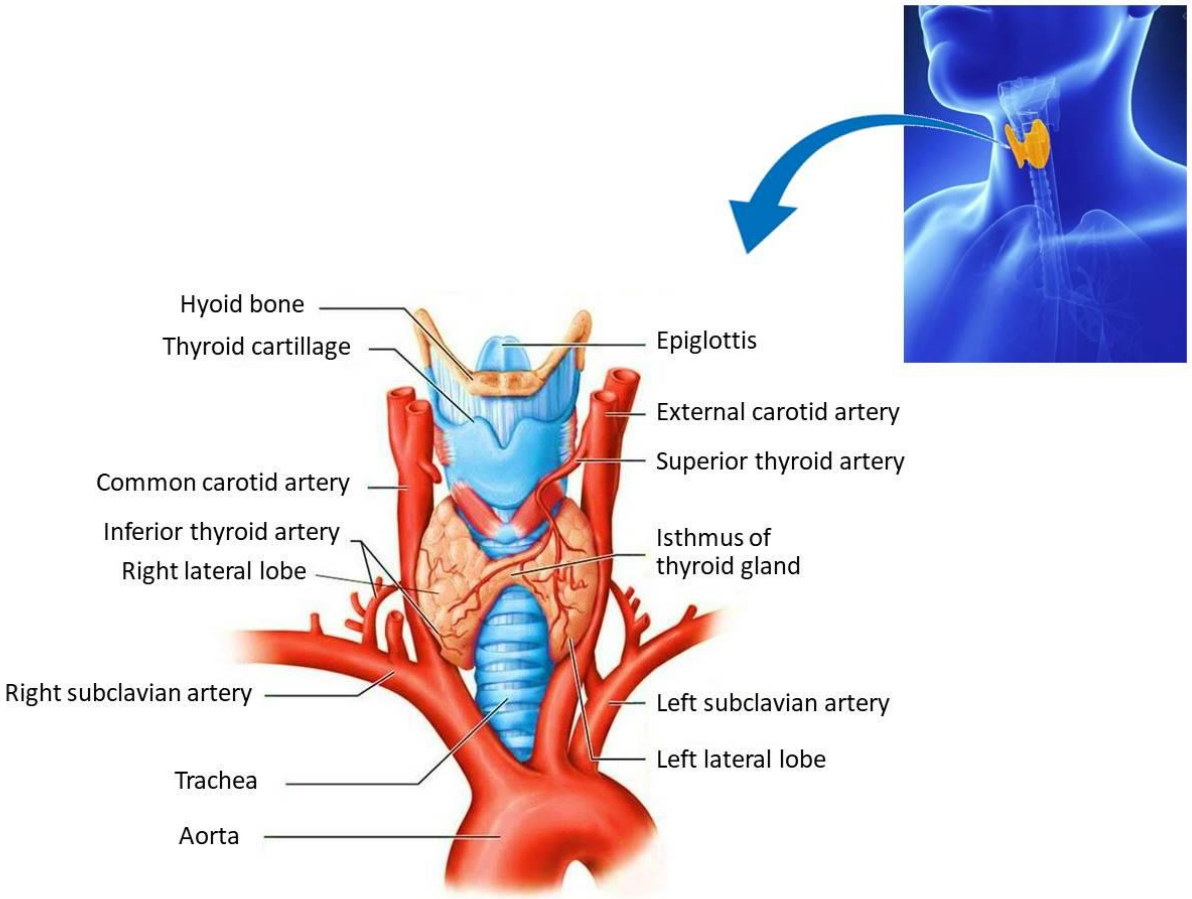
arteries; at its lower border are the inferior thyroid veins. Sometimes the isthmus is altogether wanting.

A third lobe, of conical shape, called the pyramidal lobe, will also arise from the upper part of the isthmus, or from the adjacent portion of either lobe, but to the left, and will ascend as far as the hyoid bone. It will be quite detached, or divided into two or more parts.

A fibrous or muscular band will be found attached, above, to the body of the hyoid bone, and below to the isthmus of the gland, or its pyramidal lobe. Small detached portions of thyroid tissue will also be found in the vicinity of the lateral lobes or above the isthmus; they will be designated as accessory thyroid glands.

Two types of cells make up thyroid tissue: follicular cells and parafollicular cells. Follicular cells, also

designated as thyroid epithelial cells, will make up a majority of the thyroid gland, and will produce the thyroxine (T4) and triiodothyronine (T3) hormones. Parafollicular cells, also designated as C cells, will produce calcitonin, which will regulate calcium and phosphate levels in the blood.



The arteries supplying the thyroid gland are the superior and inferior thyroids and sometimes an additional branch (thyroidea ima) from the innominate artery or the arch of the aorta, which ascends upon the front of the trachea. The arteries are remarkable for their large size and frequent anastomoses. The veins form a plexus on the surface of the gland and on the front of the trachea; from this plexus the superior, middle, and inferior thyroid veins arise; the superior and middle end in the internal jugular, the inferior in the innominate vein. The capillary bloodvessels form a dense plexus in the connective tissue around the vesicles, between the epithelium of the vesicles and the endothelium of the lymphatics, which surround a greater or smaller part of the circumference of the vesicle. The lymphatic vessels run in the interlobular connective tissue, not uncommonly surrounding the arteries which they

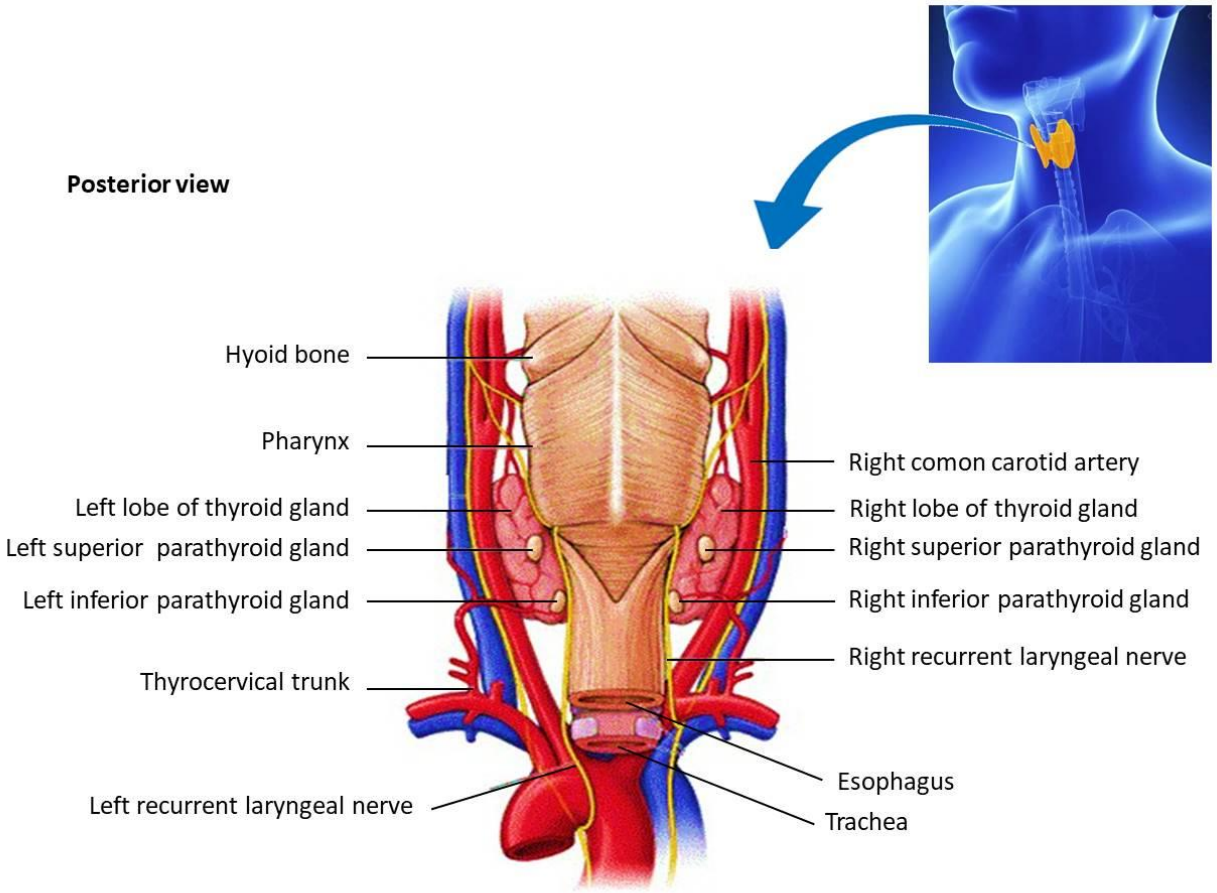
accompany, and communicate with a net-work in the capsule of the gland; they may contain colloid material. They end in the thoracic and right lymphatic trunks. The nerves are derived from the middle and inferior cervical ganglia of the sympathetic.

THE PANCREAS — the pancreas, which we have described in the previous section, is a long thin organ located in the upper left of the abdomen. It is under the stomach, between the liver and the spleen. The pancreas is part of the digestive system and the endocrine system. The pancreas will produce enzymes that will be released directly into the small intestine to help digest food. It will also produce hormones that will facilitate the digestion and control of the blood levels of sugar (glucose), such as insulin.

THE PARATHYROID GLANDS — parathyroid glands are small brownish-red bodies, situated between the posterior borders of the lateral lobes of the thyroid gland and its capsule. They differ from it in structure, being composed of masses of cells arranged in a more or less columnar fashion with numerous intervening capillaries. They measure on an average about 6 mm in length, and from 3 to 4 mm in breadth, and present the appearance of flattened oval disks.

They are divided, according to their situation, into superior and inferior. The superior, two in number, are the more constant in position, and are situated, one on either side, at the level of the lower border of the cricoid cartilage, behind the junction of the pharynx and esophagus. The inferior, also two in number, are applied to the lower edge of the lateral lobes.

Structurally, the parathyroids consist of intercommunicating columns of cells supported by connective tissue containing a rich supply of blood capillaries. Most of the cells are clear, but some, larger in size, contain oxyphil granules. Vesicles containing colloid occur in the parathyroid.

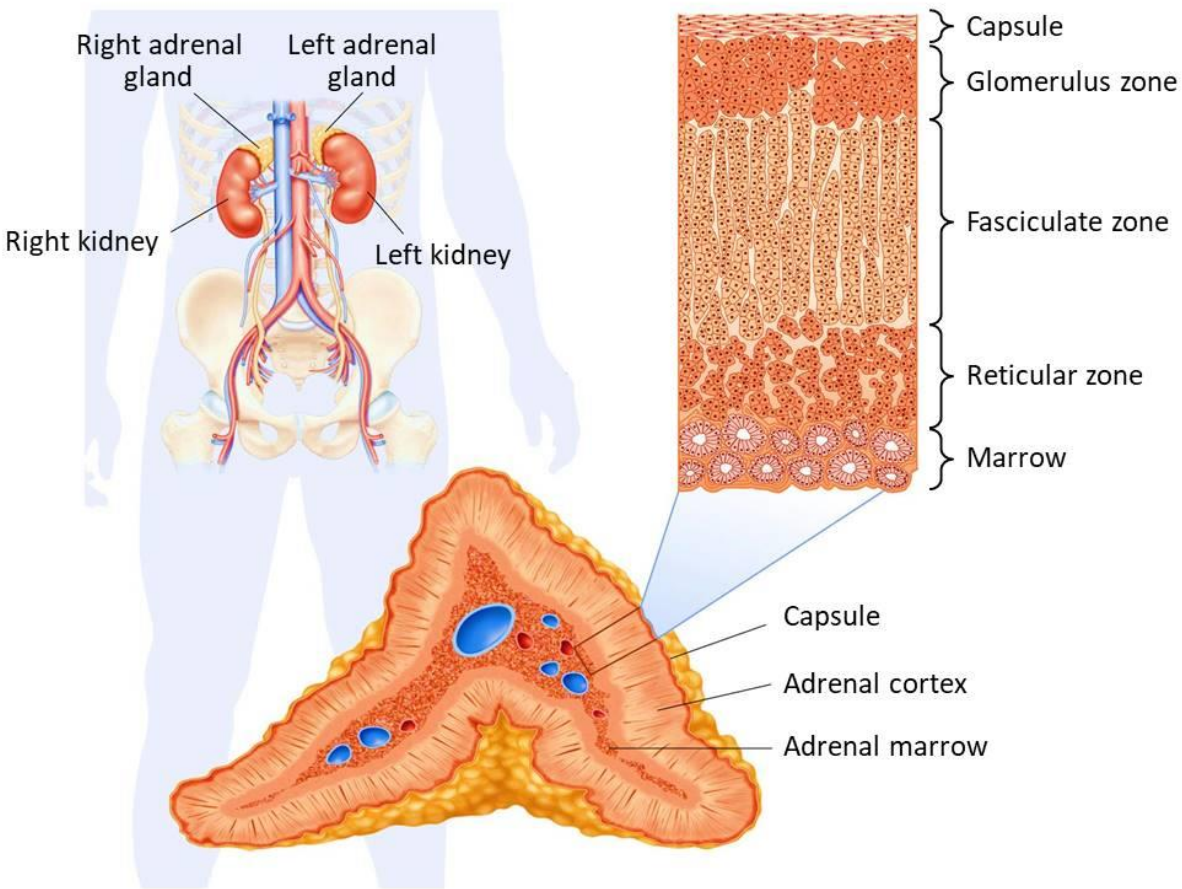


Parathyroids glands manufacture and release parathyroid hormone, which will facilitate the control of the level of calcium in the blood. Most of the calcium is stored in the bones. When blood calcium levels will be low, the parathyroids glands will secrete the parathyroid hormone to induce bone to release calcium into the blood. When blood calcium levels will be high, the parathyroids glands will secrete less of the parathyroid hormone, and blood calcium levels will decrease.

THE ADRENAL GLANDS — also known as suprarenal glands, are small, triangular-shaped glands located on top of both kidneys. There are 2 adrenal glands, one above each kidney. Each gland consists of two parts: an inner medulla, designated as the adrenal medulla, which produces epinephrine and

norepinephrine (adrenaline and noradrenaline), and an outer cortex, designated as the adrenal cortex, which produces steroid hormones.

The adrenal medulla is embedded in the centre of the cortex of each adrenal gland. It is small, making up only about 10 percent of the total adrenal weight.



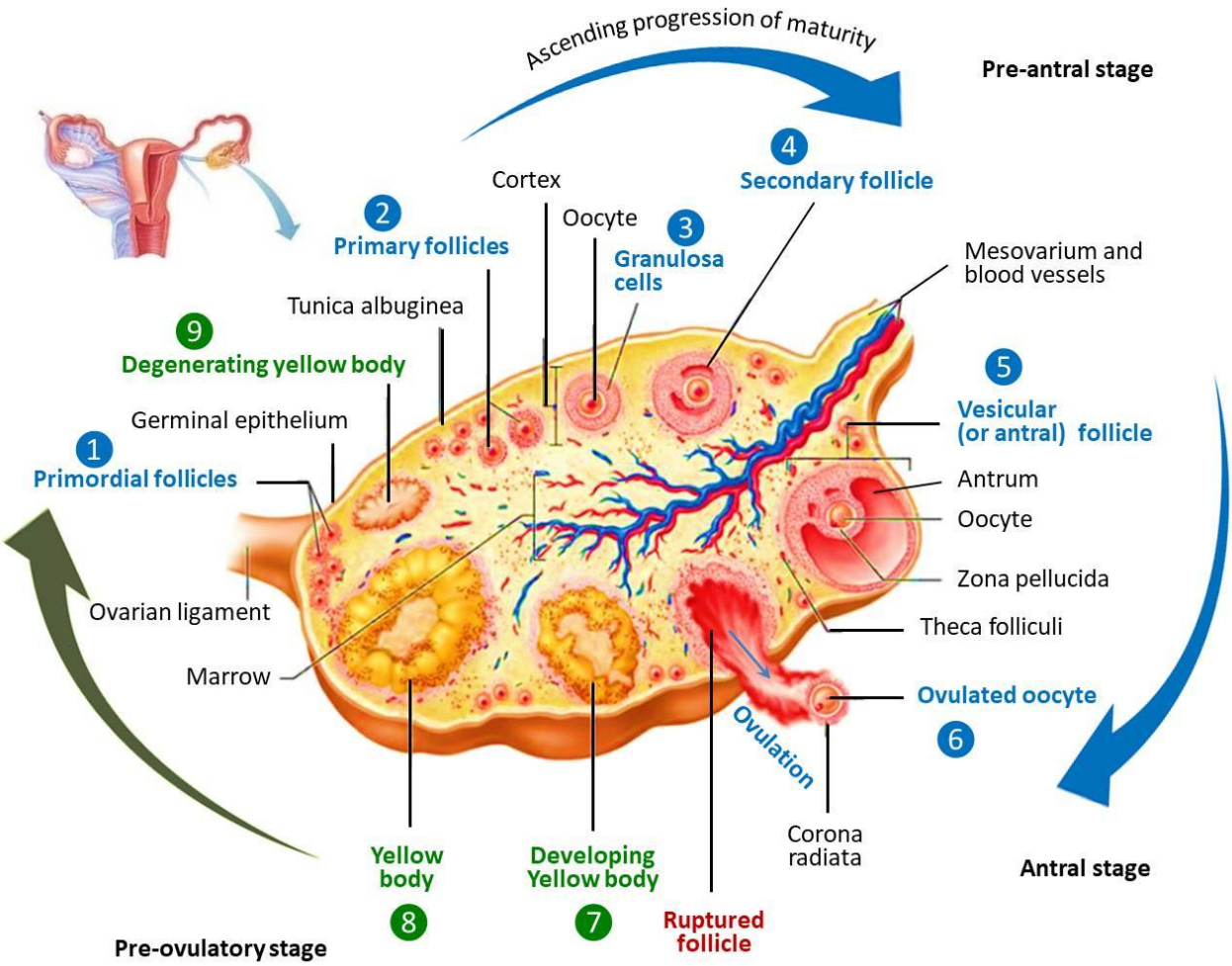
The adrenal medulla is composed of chromaffin cells that are named for the granules within the cells that darken after exposure to chromium salts. These cells migrate to the adrenal medulla from the embryonic neural crest and represent specialized neural tissue. The chromaffin granules contain the hormones of the adrenal medulla, which include dopamine, norepinephrine, and epinephrine. When stimulated by sympathetic nerve impulses, the chromaffin granules are released from the cells and the hormones enter the circulation through an energy-dependent “specific process”.

The outer cortex comprises about 90 percent of each adrenal gland. It is composed of three structurally different concentric zones. From the outside in, they are the glomerulus zone, the fasciculate zone, and the reticular zone. The glomerulus zone will produce

aldosterone, which will act on the kidneys to conserve salt and water. The inner two zones of the adrenal cortex — the fasciculate zone and the reticular zone — will function as a physiological unit to produce cortisol and adrenal androgens (hormones in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "MALE" adjective), with dehydroepiandrosterone, a weak androgen, being the major product. Cortisol will have two primary actions: (1) stimulation of gluconeogenesis — that is to say, the breakdown of protein and fat in muscle and their conversion to glucose in the liver — and (2) anti-inflammatory actions. Cortisol and synthetic derivatives of it, such as prednisone and dexamethasone, will be designated as glucocorticoids, because of their ability to stimulate gluconeogenesis.

THE OVARIES — the ovaries are two nodular bodies, situated one on either side of the uterus in relation to the lateral wall of the pelvis, and attached to the back of the broad ligament of the uterus, behind and below the uterine tubes of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "FEMALE" adjective. The ovaries are of a grayish-pink color, and present either a smooth or a puckered uneven surface. They are each about 4 cm in length, 2 cm in width, and about 8 mm in thickness, and weigh from 2 to 3.5 gm. Each ovary presents a lateral and a medial surface, an upper or tubal and a lower or uterine extremity, and an anterior or mesovarion and a posterior free border. It lies in a shallow depression, named the ovarian fossa, on the lateral wall of the pelvis; this fossa is bounded above by the external iliac vessels, in front by the obliterated umbilical artery, and behind by the ureter.

In the erect posture the long axis of the ovary is vertical. The tubal extremity is near the external iliac vein; to it are attached the ovarian fimbria of the uterine tube and a fold of peritoneum, the suspensory ligament of the ovary, which is directed upward over the iliac vessels and contains the ovarian vessels.



The uterine end is directed downward toward the pelvic floor, it is usually narrower than the tubal, and is attached to the lateral angle of the uterus, immediately behind the uterine tube, by a rounded cord termed the ligament of the ovary, which lies within the broad ligament and contains some non-striped, muscular fibers. The lateral surface is in contact with the parietal peritoneum, which lines the ovarian fossa; the medial surface is to a large extent covered by the fimbriated extremity of the uterine tube. The mesovarian border is straight and is directed toward the obliterated umbilical artery, and is attached to the back of the broad ligament by a short fold named the mesovarium. Between the two layers of this fold the bloodvessels and nerves pass to reach the hilum of the ovary. The free border is convex, and is directed toward the ureter. The uterine tube arches over the ovary, running upward in

relation to its mesovarian border, then curving over its tubal pole, and finally passing downward on its free border and medial surface.

Structurally, the surface of the ovary is covered by a layer of columnar cells which constitutes the germinal epithelium of Waldeyer. This epithelium gives to the ovary a dull gray color as compared with the shining smoothness of the peritoneum; and the transition between the squamous epithelium of the peritoneum and the columnar cells which cover the ovary is usually marked by a line around the anterior border of the ovary. The ovary consists of a number of vesicular ovarian follicles imbedded in the meshes of a stroma or frame-work.

The stroma is a peculiar soft tissue, abundantly supplied with bloodvessels, consisting for the most part of spindle-shaped cells with a small amount of

ordinary connective tissue. On the surface of the organ this tissue is much condensed, and forms a layer (tunica albuginea) composed of short connective-tissue fibers, with fusiform cells between them. The stroma of the ovary may contain interstitial cells resembling those of the testis.

The arteries of the ovaries and uterine tubes are the ovarian from the aorta. Each anastomoses freely in the mesosalpinx, with the uterine artery, giving some branches to the uterine tube, and others which traverse the mesovarium and enter the hilum of the ovary. The veins emerge from the hilum in the form of a plexus, the pampiniform plexus; the ovarian vein is formed from this plexus, and leaves the pelvis in company with the artery. The nerves are derived from the hypogastric or pelvic plexus, and from the ovarian

plexus, the uterine tube receiving a branch from one of the uterine nerves.

VESICULAR OVARIAN FOLLICLES (GRAAFIAN FOLLICLES) — upon making a section of an ovary, numerous round transparent vesicles of various sizes are to be seen; they are the follicles, or ovisacs containing the ova. Immediately beneath the superficial covering is a layer of stroma, in which are a large number of minute vesicles, of uniform size, about 0.25 mm in diameter. These are the follicles in their earliest condition, and the layer where they are found will be designated as the cortical layer. Beneath this superficial stratum, other large and more or less mature follicles are found imbedded in the ovarian stroma. These increase in size as they recede from the surface toward a highly vascular stroma in the center of the organ, termed the medullary substance (zona

vasculosa of Waldeyer). This stroma forms the tissue of the hilum by which the ovary is attached, and through which the bloodvessels enter: it does not contain any follicles.

The larger follicles consist of an external fibrovascular coat, connected with the surrounding stroma of the ovary by a network of bloodvessels; and an internal coat, which consists of several layers of nucleated cells, designated as the membrana granulosa. At one part of the mature follicle the cells of the membrana granulosa are collected into a mass which projects into the cavity of the follicle. This is designated as the discus proligerus, and in it the ovum is imbedded. The follicle contains a transparent albuminous fluid.

DISCHARGE OF THE OVUM — the follicles, after attaining a certain stage of development, will gradually approach the surface of the ovary and

burst; the ovum and fluid contents of the follicle will be liberated on the exterior of the ovary, and carried into the uterine tube by currents set up by the movements of the cilia covering the mucous membrane of the fimbriae.

CORPUS LUTEUM (YELLOW BODY) — after the discharge of the ovum the lining of the follicle will be thrown into folds and vascular processes will grow inward from the surrounding tissue. In this way the space will be filled up and the corpus luteum formed. It consists at first of a radial arrangement of yellow cells with bloodvessels and lymphatic spaces, and later it merges with the surrounding stroma.

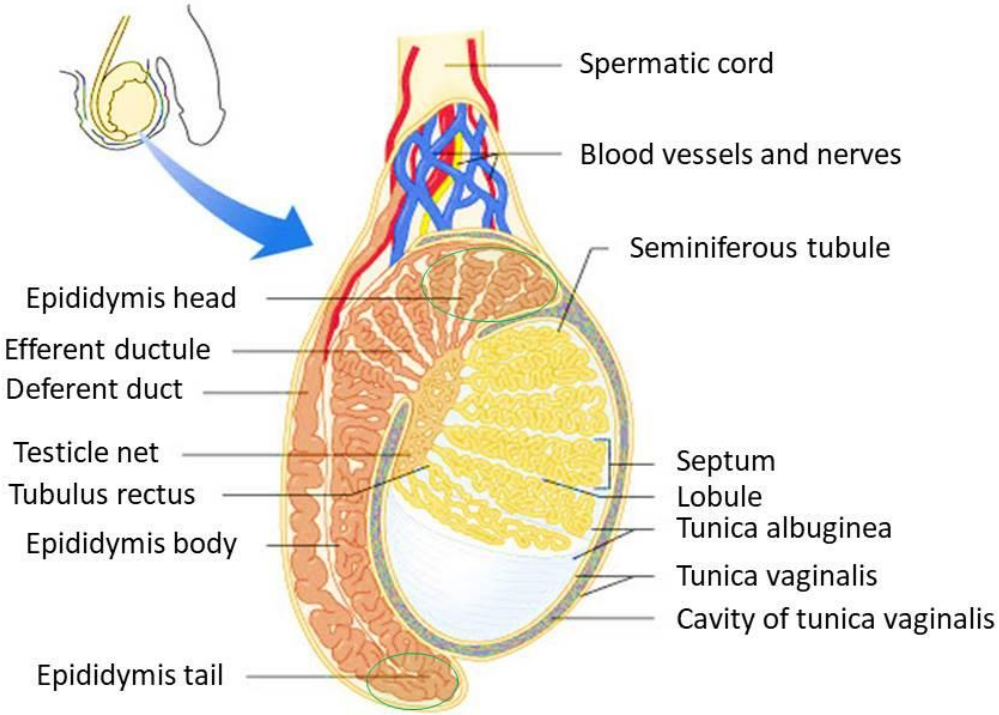
OVARIES HORMONES — ovaries produce and release two groups of hormones: progesterone and estrogen. There are three major estrogens, designated as: estradiol, estrone, and estriol. To a lesser extent,

the ovaries will release the hormone relaxin prior to birth. Another minor hormone is inhibin, which will be used for "cellular communication" to the pituitary to inhibit follicle-stimulating hormone secretion.

Each "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "FEMALE" adjective will be manufactured into existence with has two ovaries. They will be held in place by ligaments attached to the womb but are not directly attached to the rest of the reproductive tract, e.g. the fallopian tubes.

THE TESTICLES — the testicles and epididymis are paired glandular organs, contained within the scrotal sac of skin designated as the scrotum of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "MALE" adjective, in the front of the pelvic region near the upper thighs. The testicles are the site of

sperm cells production and hormone synthesis, while the epididymis has a role in the storage of sperm cells.



The testicles are suspended in the scrotum by the spermatic cords, the left testis hanging somewhat lower than its fellow. The average dimensions of the testis are from 4 to 5 cm in length, 2.5 cm in breadth, and 3 cm in the antero-posterior diameter; its weight

varies from 10.5 to 14 gm. Each testis is of an oval form, compressed laterally, and having an oblique position in the scrotum; the upper extremity is directed forward and a little lateralward; the lower, backward and a little medialward; the anterior convex border looks forward and downward, the posterior or straight border, to which the cord is attached, backward and upward.

Each testicle is covered by a fibrous capsule called the tunica albuginea and is divided by partitions of fibrous tissue from the tunica albuginea into 200 to 400 wedge-shaped sections, or lobules. Within each lobule, there are 3 to 10 coiled seminiferous tubules, designated as seminiferous tubules, which will produce the sperm cells, and supported by interstitial tissue. The seminiferous tubules are lined by epithelial somatic cells, which provide the anchor for

germ cell development and are restricted to the tubular compartment of the testicle, and which aid the maturation process of the spermatozoa. In the interstitial tissue lie other epithelial somatic cells that are responsible for testosterone production.

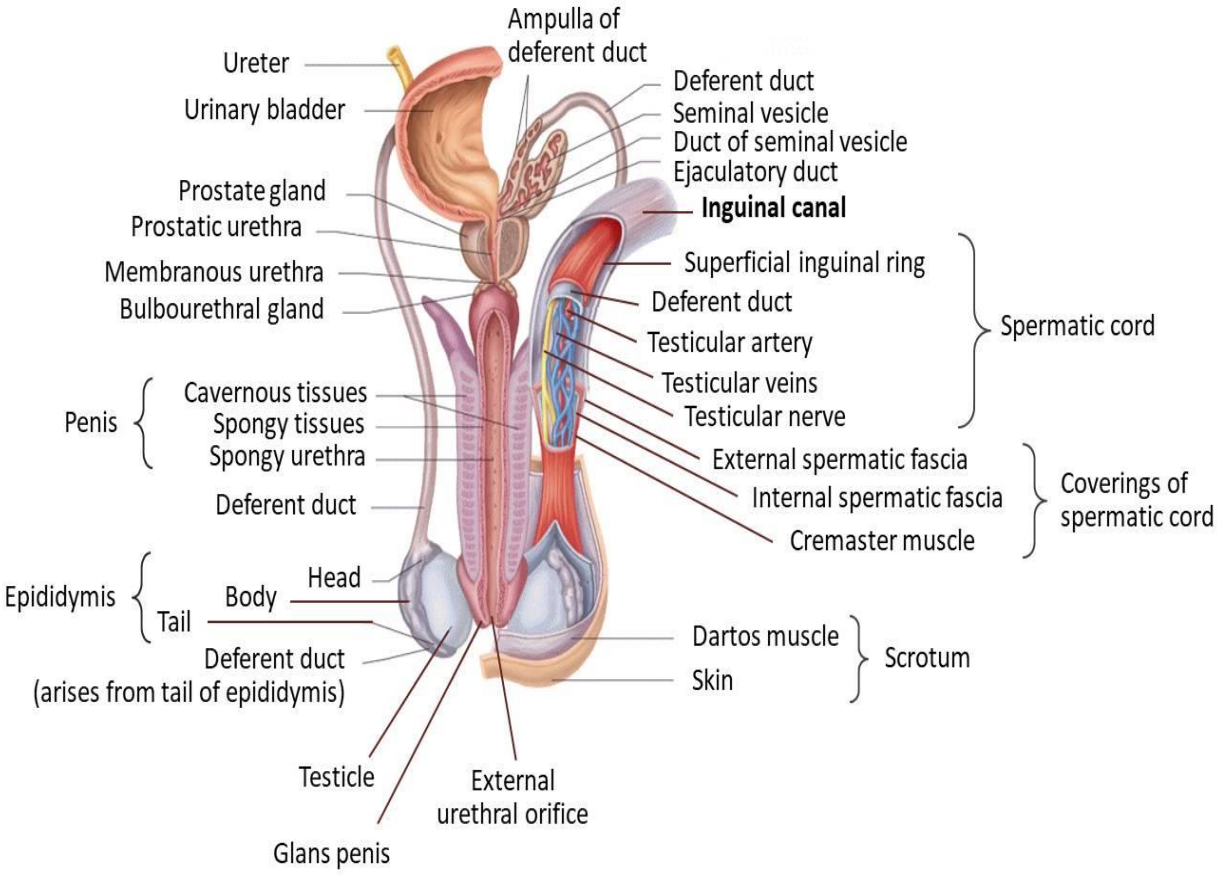
Spermatozoa will be produced in the seminiferous tubules. The developing sperm will travel through the tubules, collecting in the rete testes. Ducts designated as efferent tubules will transport the sperm from the rete testes to the epididymis for storage and maturation.

Inside the scrotum, the testes are covered almost entirely by the tunica vaginalis, a closed sac of parietal peritoneal origin that contains a small amount of viscous fluid. This sac covers the anterior surface and sides of each testicle and works much like the peritoneal sac, lubricating the surfaces of the

testes and allowing for friction-free movement. The testicular parenchyma is protected by the tunica albuginea, a fibrous capsule that encloses the testes. It penetrates into the parenchyma of each testicle with diaphragms, dividing it into lobules.

The principal androgen produced by the testicles is testosterone. Testosterone will serve as a circulating prohormone for a more active androgen designated as dihydrotestosterone. Testosterone will be converted to dihydrotestosterone in most tissues that will be sensitive to androgens, including the testicles, prostate gland, hair follicles, and muscles. Although testosterone itself has androgenic actions, its conversion to dihydrotestosterone will be critical to the development of external genitalia in young "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "MALE" adjective. Testosterone will also be converted

to estradiol in adipose tissue (and to a lesser extent in some other tissues), which will be the most important source of estrogen in adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "MALE" adjective.



Furthermore, testosterone is interconvertible with androstenedione, which can be converted into

estrogens. When androstenedione will be formed in adipose tissue, it could be converted to a form of estrogen designated as estrone.

The epididymis consists of a single heavily coiled duct. It can be divided into three parts: head, body and tail.

- Head — the most proximal part of the epididymis. It is formed by the efferent tubules of the testes, which transport sperm from the testes to the epididymis.
- Body — formed by the heavily coiled duct of the epididymis.
- Tail — the most distal part of the epididymis. It marks the origin of the vas deferens, which transports sperm to the prostatic portion of the urethra for ejaculation.

The testicles and epididymis will receive innervation from the testicular plexus — a network of nerves derived from the renal and aortic plexi. They will receive autonomic and sensory fibres.

The main arterial supply to the testicles and epididymis is via the paired testicular arteries, which arise directly from the abdominal aorta. They descend down the abdomen, and pass into the scrotum via the inguinal canal, contained within the spermatic cord. However, the testicles are also supplied by branches of the cremasteric artery (from the inferior epigastric artery) and the artery of the vas deferens (from the inferior vesical artery). These branches give anastomoses to the main testicular artery.

Venous drainage is achieved via the paired testicular veins. They are formed from the pampiniform plexus in the scrotum — a network of veins wrapped around

the testicular artery. In the retroperitoneal space of the abdomen, the left testicular vein drains into the left renal vein, while the right testicular vein drains directly into the inferior vena cava.

Since the testicles are originally retroperitoneal organs, the lymphatic drainage is to the lumbar and para-aortic nodes, along the lumbar vertebrae. This is in contrast to the scrotum, which drains into the nearby superficial inguinal nodes.

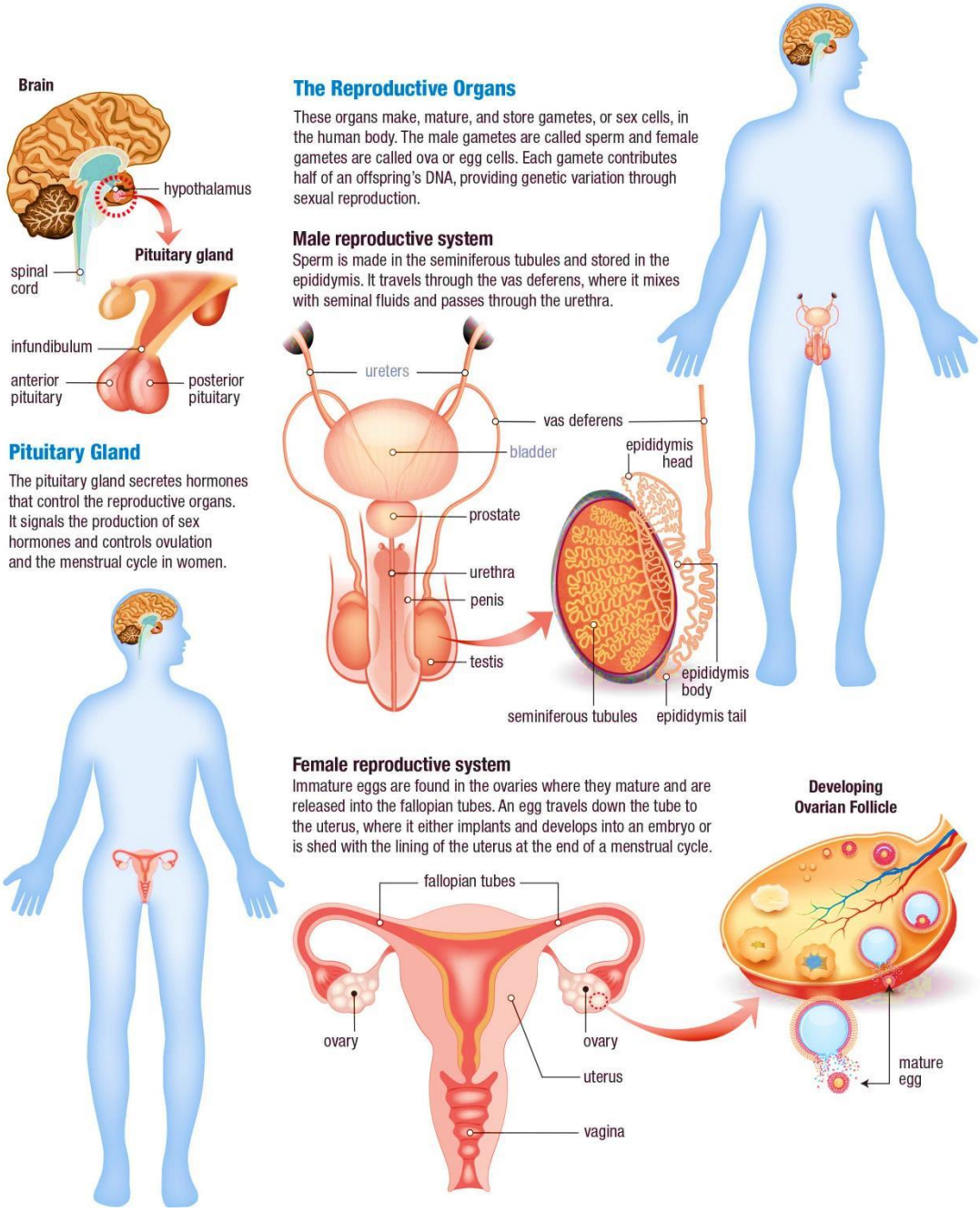
In “slow motion”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was building all the cells, the tissues, the organs, and the systems of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” up to the least details and synchronized as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the anatomy of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, directly creating the layers of structures and organs of that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, to match those that would acquire “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” when they approach the end

of physical adolescence, and directly sewing this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" into existence. In "slow motion", "THE DIVINE FORCE" was writing down the details of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" throughout the organs of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

THE REPRODUCTIVE SYSTEM

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE REPRODUCTIVE SYSTEM INFOGRAPHIC



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE REPRODUCTIVE SYSTEM DESCRIPTION

The reproductive system of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", also called genital system, is the biological system consisting of all the anatomical organs and the glands attached thereto and that are involved in the reproduction (replication) of a "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

As we have indicated already, to any state of growth of a product of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, there will be associated a unique state of growth of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and a different unique state of growth of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that will enliven this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is so that, for a well-defined state of growth of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and a well-defined state of growth of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", an initial

cell, let us designate it as “cell zero”, and from which will arise, as a result of the application of the cellular division processes, all other cells that will be required to build-up the morphology and the anatomy of that well-defined state of growth of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, can be defined and established and their temporal appearance into existence can be programmed through the pool of information contained in “cell zero”. Not all temporal information that will lead to the desired well-defined state of growth of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” needs to be present in “cell zero”; just the critical information need to be present in “cell zero”.

Through the cellular division processes and with the detailed scientific foreknowledge of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, all other succeeding generations of cells, as they appear

into existence, can be gradually assigned their own critical information and "specific work" and temporal positioning according to the generation identificator to ultimately form the morphology and anatomy of the chosen well-defined state of growth of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The temporal positioning of those cells is a result of application of the concept of "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement".

It is so that, from "cell zero" and with the passage of time, the tissues, the organs, and the systems will be gradually produced and assigned predefined shapes and "specific work" to autonomously (without external intervention) bring forth or assemble the ultimate morphology and anatomy of the chosen well-

defined state of growth of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in the appropriate medium of production. This is the principle that is at the basis of the growth of all the subjective shapes that have been associated to the designed models of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and sculpted by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain": be it (1) the various manifestations of the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, in which case "cell zero" will be a well-defined set of initial tissues designated as a "seed"; (2) the various manifestations of "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garments" associated to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model; or the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" associated to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"

model, in which case in which case “cell zero” will be a well-defined initial cell.

SAMPLE

THE “MALE” REPRODUCTIVE SYSTEM

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and having the “MALE” adjective with the capacity to serve as a medium of communication of particular products that are based on “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” and which will be associated with “SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” of instances of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model. HE has designed and established the complex sequence of interrelated events, which lead to the

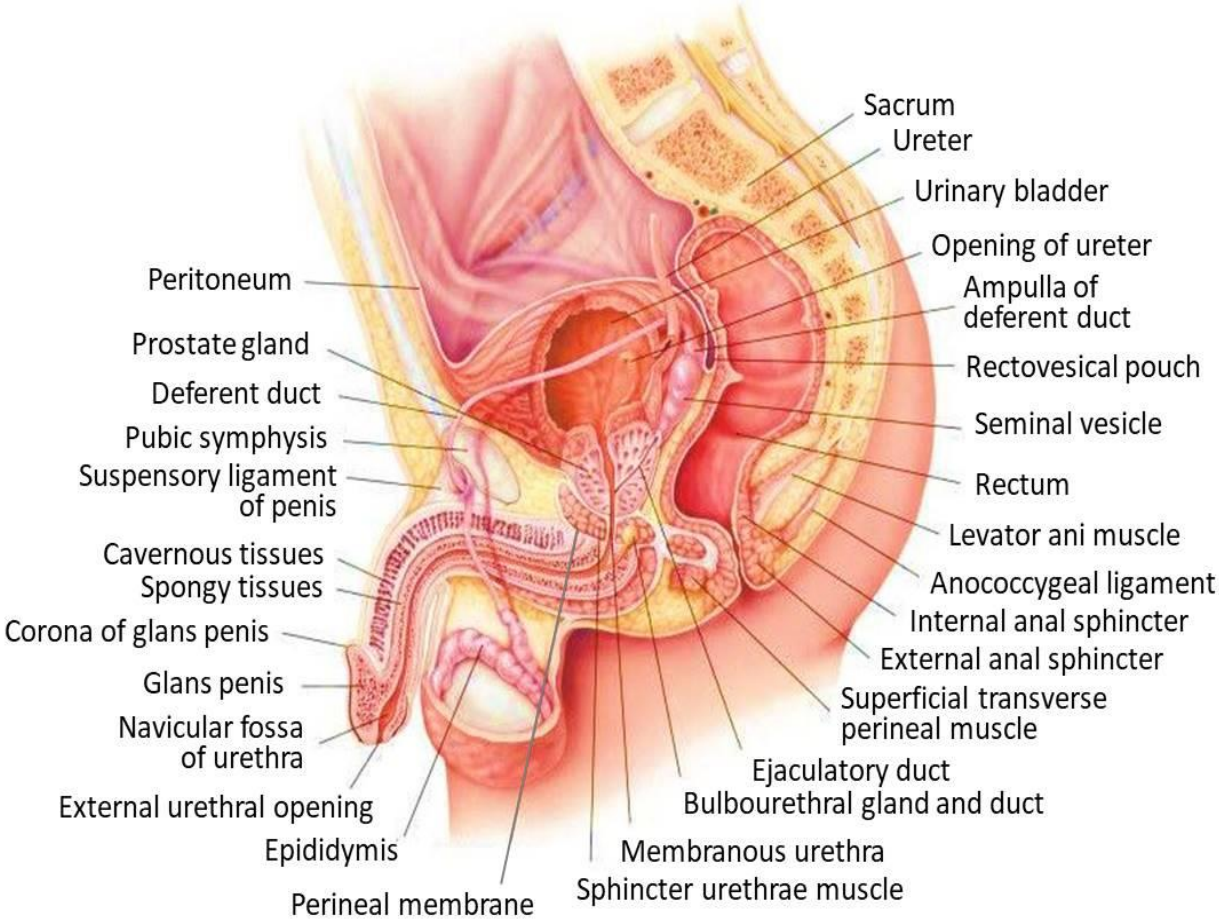
manufacturing of “cell zero” in the instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and having the “MALE” adjective and through the “MALE” reproductive system. It is “cell zero” that will carry those “SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” of instances of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model. Through the “MALE” reproductive system in the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will also build the “seed” of this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

As we have also indicated already, everything in existence is “energy” and onto which is applied the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales. The “seed” of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” is the smallest “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” construct built using

"Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" and which contains all the critical features of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" associated with a well-defined state of equilibrium expected from an appropriate "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and which will be applied to the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of that "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment". The "seed" of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" contains "cell zero" and it will be the "cause" of reproduction of that "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment".[681]

---

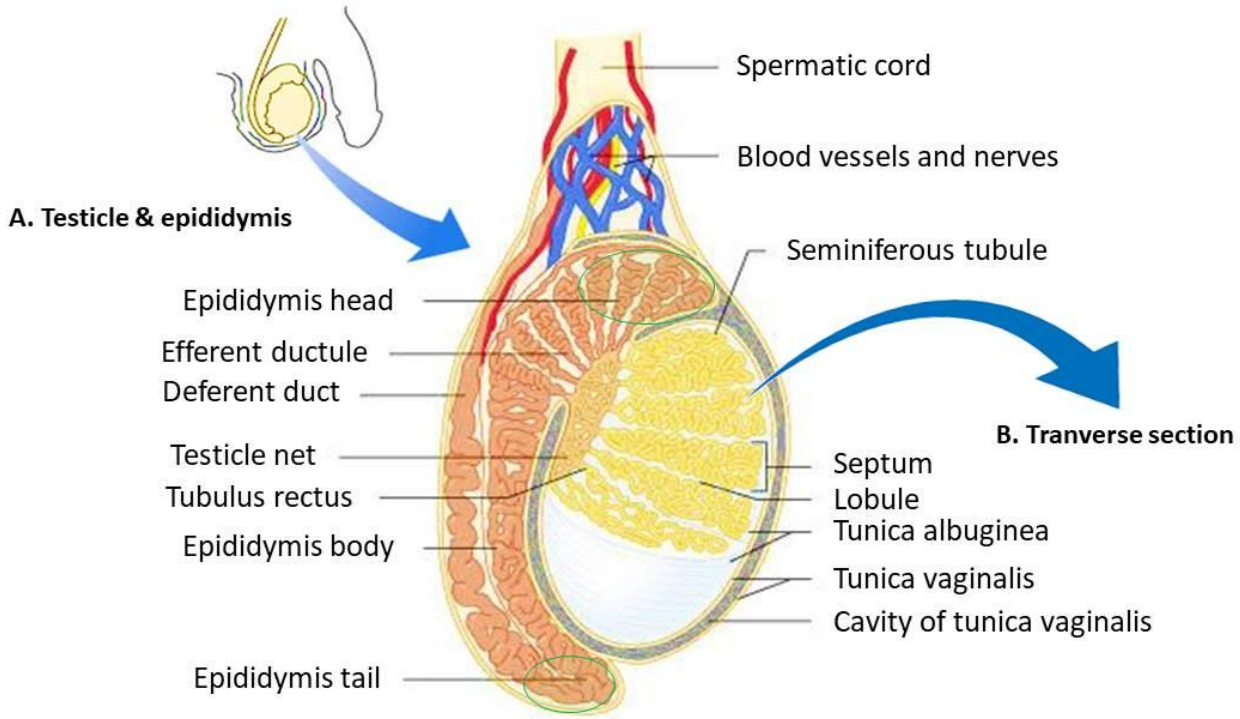
[681] This concept and definition of the "seed" extends to all assembled "specific energy" structures; namely, The "seed" of an assembled "specific energy" structure is the smallest "specific energy substance" construct which contains all the features of the



assembled "specific energy" structure associated with a well-defined state of equilibrium expected from an appropriate "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and which will be applied to the atomic constituents of that assembled "specific energy" structure. The "seed" of an assembled "specific energy" structure will be the "cause" of reproduction of that assembled "specific energy" structure.

The primary reproductive organs of the instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and having the "MALE" adjective consists of the testicles and a series of ducts and glands.

TESTICLES — as we have indicated in the previous section, the testicles and epididymis are paired glandular organs, contained within the scrotal sac of skin designated as the scrotum of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "MALE" adjective, in the front of the pelvic region near the upper thighs. The testicles are the site of sperm cells production and hormone synthesis, while the epididymis has a role in the storage of sperm cells.



The testicles are suspended in the scrotum by the spermatic cords, the left testis hanging somewhat lower than its fellow. The average dimensions of the testis are from 4 to 5 cm in length, 2.5 cm in breadth, and 3 cm in the antero-posterior diameter; its weight varies from 10.5 to 14 gm. Each testis is of an oval form, compressed laterally, and having an oblique position in the scrotum; the upper extremity is directed forward and a little lateralward; the lower,

backward and a little medialward; the anterior convex border looks forward and downward, the posterior or straight border, to which the cord is attached, backward and upward.

The anterior border and lateral surfaces, as well as both extremities of the organ, are convex, free, smooth, and invested by the visceral layer of the tunica vaginalis. The posterior border, to which the cord is attached, receives only a partial investment from that membrane. Lying upon the lateral edge of this posterior border is a long, narrow, fiattened body, named the epididymis.

The testicles are invested by three tunics: the tunica vaginalis, tunica albuginea, and tunica vasculosa.

The Tunica Vaginalis (tunica vaginalis propria testis) is the serous covering of the testis. It is a pouch of serous membrane, derived from the saccus vaginalis

of the peritoneum. It consists of a visceral and a parietal lamina.

- The visceral lamina (lamina visceralis) covers the greater part of the testis and epididymis, connecting the latter to the testis by means of a distinct fold. From the posterior border of the gland it is reflected on to the internal surface of the scrotum.
- The parietal lamina (lamina parietalis) is far more extensive than the visceral, extending upward for some distance in front and on the medial side of the cord, and reaching below the testis. The inner surface of the tunica vaginalis is smooth, and covered by a layer of endothelial cells. The interval between the visceral and parietal laminae constitutes the cavity of the tunica vaginalis.

The tunica albuginea is the fibrous covering of the testis. It is a dense membrane, of a bluish-white color, composed of bundles of white fibrous tissue which interlace in every direction. It is covered by the tunica vaginalis, except at the points of attachment of the epididymis to the testicle, and along its posterior border, where the spermatic vessels enter the gland. It is applied to the tunica vasculosa over the glandular substance of the testicle, and, at its posterior border, is reflected into the interior of the gland, forming an incomplete vertical septum — that is to say, a thin part dividing tissues of the gland —, designated as the mediastinum testicle.

The mediastinum testicle extends from the upper to near the lower extremity of the gland, and is wider above than below. From its front and sides numerous imperfect septa (trabeculae) are given off, which

radiate toward the surface of the organ, and are attached to the tunica albuginea. They divide the interior of the organ into a number of incomplete spaces which are somewhat cone-shaped, being broad at their bases at the surface of the gland, and becoming narrower as they converge to the mediastinum. The mediastinum supports the vessels and duct of the testis in their passage to and from the substance of the gland.

The tunica vasculosa is the vascular layer of the testis, consisting of a plexus of bloodvessels, held together by delicate areolar tissue. It clothes the inner surface of the tunica albuginea and the different septa in the interior of the gland, and therefore forms an internal investment to all the spaces of which the gland is composed.

The arteries supplying the coverings of the testicles are: the superficial and deep external pudendal branches of the femoral, the superficial perineal branch of the internal pudendal, and the cremasteric branch from the inferior epigastric. The veins follow the course of the corresponding arteries. The lymphatics end in the inguinal lymph glands. The nerves are the ilioinguinal and lumboinguinal branches of the lumbar plexus, the two superficial perineal branches of the internal pudendal nerve, and the pudendal branch of the posterior femoral cutaneous nerve.

THE EPIDIDYMIS — the epididymis is a 6 m long tube that is coiled on the posterior surface of each testicle. The epididymis consists of a central portion or body; an upper enlarged extremity, the head; and a lower pointed extremity, the tail, which is continuous

with the ductus deferens, the duct of the testis. The head is intimately connected with the upper end of the testis by means of the efferent ductules of the gland; the tail is connected with the lower end by cellular tissue, and a reflection of the tunica vaginalis. The lateral surface, head and tail of the epididymis are free and covered by the serous membrane; the body is also completely invested by it, excepting along its posterior border; while between the body and the testis is a pouch, named the sinus of the epididymis. The epididymis is connected to the back of the testicle by a fold of the serous membrane. It is within the epididymis that the sperm cells will complete their maturation and their flagella will become functional. Smooth muscle in the wall of the epididymis will propel the sperm into the deferent duct.

THE SCROTUM — the scrotum is a cutaneous pouch which contains the testicles and parts of the spermatic cords. It is divided on its surface into two lateral portions by a ridge or raphé, which is continued forward to the under surface of the penis, and backward, along the middle line of the perineum to the anus. Of these two lateral portions the left hangs lower than the right, to correspond with the greater length of the left spermatic cord. Its external aspect will vary under different circumstances: thus, under the influence of warmth, it will become elongated and flaccid; but, under the influence of cold, it will be short, corrugated, and closely applied to the testicles.

The scrotum consists of two layers: the integument and the dartos tunic.

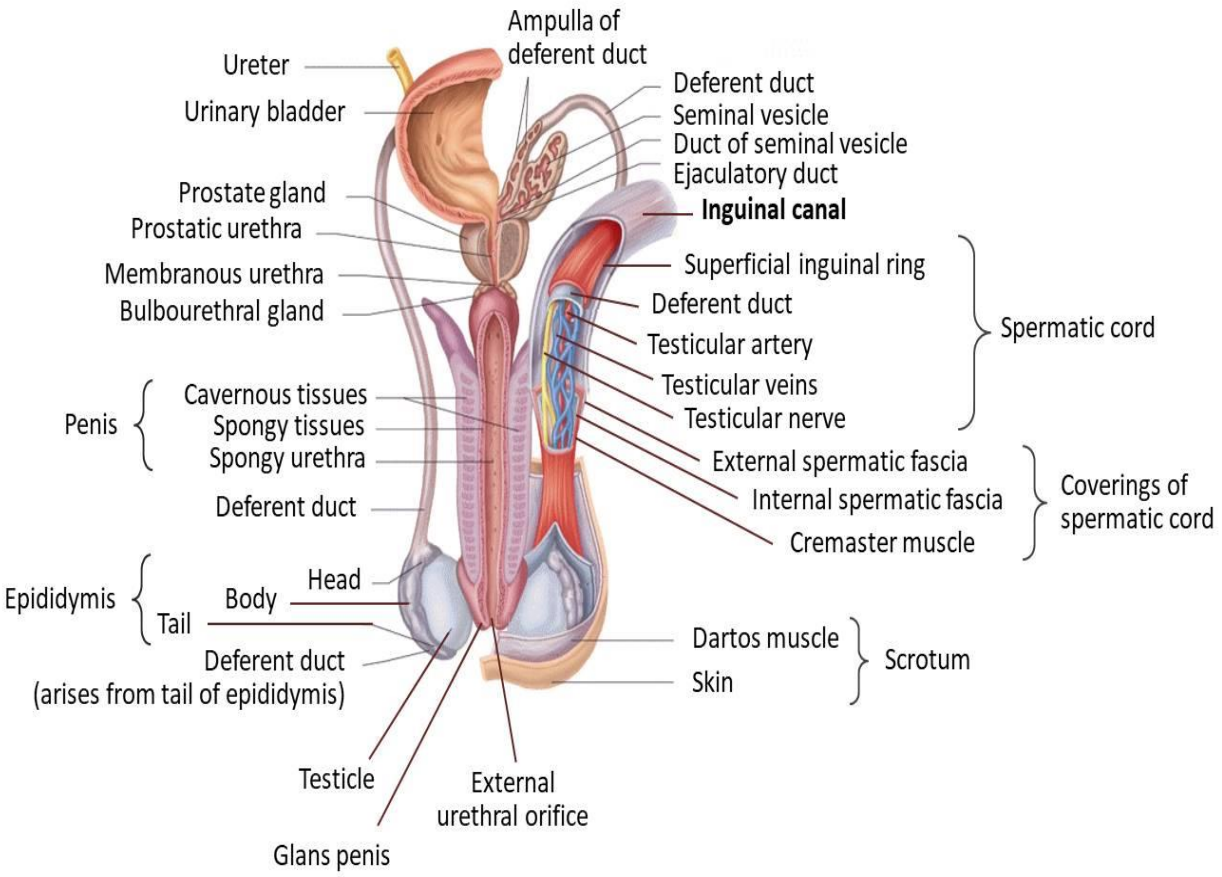
- The integument is very thin, of a brownish color, and generally thrown into folds or rugae. It is provided with sebaceous follicles, the secretion of which has a peculiar odor, and is beset with thinly scattered, crisp hairs, the roots of which are seen through the skin.
- The dartos tunic is a thin layer of non-striped muscular fibers, continuous, around the base of the scrotum, with the two layers of the superficial fascia of the groin and the perineum; it sends inward a septum, which divides the scrotal pouch into two cavities for the testicles, and extends between the raphé and the under surface of the penis, as far as its root.

The scrotum forms an admirable covering for the protection of the testicles. These organs, lying

suspended and loose in the cavity of the scrotum and surrounded by serous membrane, are capable of great mobility, and can therefore easily slip about within the scrotum and thus avoid injuries from blows or squeezes. The skin of the scrotum is very elastic and capable of great distension, and on account of the looseness and amount of subcutaneous tissue, the scrotum becomes greatly enlarged in cases of edema, to which this part is especially liable as a result of its dependent position.

THE INGUINAL CANAL — the inguinal canal is a passage in the lower anterior abdominal wall located just above the inguinal ligament. It starts from the internal inguinal orifice, extends medially and inferiorly through the abdominal wall layers and ends in the external inguinal orifice. This canal is about four to six centimeters in length. It functions as a

passageway for structures between the intra- and extra-abdominal structures. It transmits the spermatic cord, gonadal vessels, and lymphatics.



There are two nerves that pass within the structures of the inguinal canal, the ilioinguinal nerve and the genitofemoral nerve. A third nerve, iliohypogastric

nerve, which will supply sensation to the skin above the genitalia, does not pass through the inguinal canal. It pierces the transverse abdominal muscle then the external oblique in the inguinal area.

The inguinal canal is made of a floor, anterior wall, posterior wall, and a roof. The floor of the canal is made of the inguinal ligament. The inguinal ligament is a thickened inferior portion of the external oblique aponeurosis. The walls of the inguinal canal include the following:

- An anterior wall that is composed of the aponeurosis of the external oblique muscle and reinforced laterally by the internal oblique muscle. The superficial inguinal ring also contributes to the medial third.

- A posterior wall, also called the floor, is formed by the transversalis fascia, conjoint tendon, and deep inguinal ring.
- A superior wall, also called the roof, is formed by the medial crus of the aponeurosis of the external oblique, the musculoaponeurotic arches of the internal oblique and transverse abdominal muscles, and the transversalis fascia.
- An inferior wall, which is formed by the inguinal ligament, is reinforced medially by the lacunar ligament and laterally by the iliopubic tract.

The anterior wall is made of the external oblique aponeurosis. The posterior wall is made of the transversalis muscle. The more complex part the roof is made of the combined fibers of the internal oblique and transverse abdominal muscle muscle and

aponeurosis including the conjoint tendon. The conjoint tendon constitutes the main part of the medial portion of the posterior wall.

There are two openings to the inguinal canal:

- The deep or internal ring is located just above the midpoint of the inguinal ligament and lateral to the epigastric vessels. The deep ring is formed by the transversalis fascia which provides the posterior covering of the contents of the inguinal ring.
- The superficial or external ring is the terminal end of the inguinal canal. It is located just superior to the pubic tubercle. The superficial ring has a triangular shape that is made by fibers of the external oblique muscle. These fibers continue to cover the inguinal contents as they descend into the scrotal area. Contiguous with

the superficial ring are tendinous fibers (i.e., interligamentous fibers) which function to prevent the ring from enlarging.

THE SPERMATIC CORD — the spermatic cord extends from the abdominal inguinal ring, where the structures of which it is composed converge, to the back part of the testis. In the abdominal wall the cord passes obliquely along the inguinal canal, lying at first beneath the internal oblique, and upon the transverse fascia; but nearer the pubis, it rests upon the inguinal and lacunar ligaments, having the aponeurosis of the external oblique in front of it, and the inguinal falx behind it. It then escapes at the subcutaneous ring, and descends nearly vertically into the scrotum. The left cord is rather longer than the right, consequently the left testis hangs somewhat lower than its fellow.

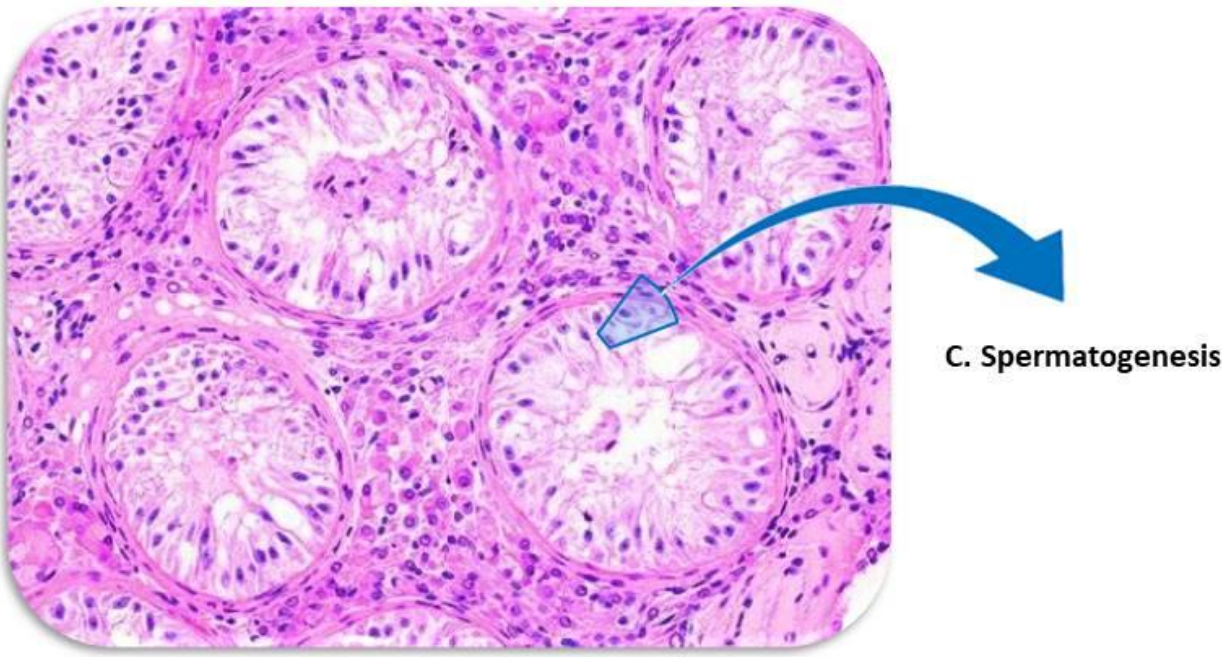
Structurally, the spermatic cord is composed of arteries, veins, lymphatics, nerves, and the excretory duct of the testis. These structures are connected together by areolar tissue, and invested by the layers brought down by the testis in its descent.

SEMINIFEROUS TUBULE — seminiferous tubules are coiled tubules of the testicles and in which spermatozoa, mature sperm cells, are produced.

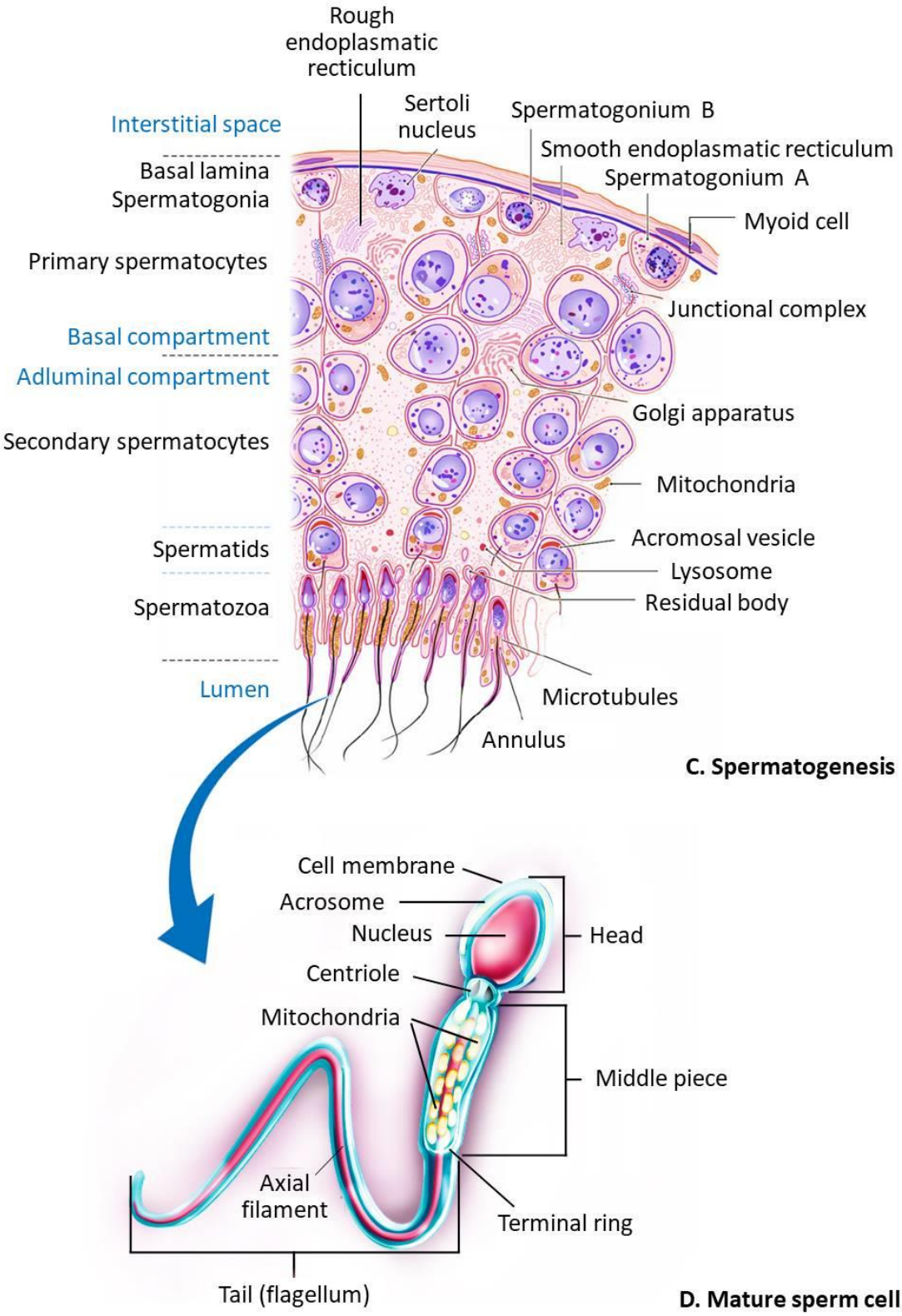
Seminiferous tubules contain epithelium consisting of epithelial somatic cells, designated as Sertoli cells, which envelop and support germ cells undergoing progressive differentiation and development into mature spermatozoa. Once released into the lumen, mature spermatozoa are transported within seminiferous tubules, which measure up to 70 cm in length and are tightly coiled within lobules of the testicles, to the rete testicle, the efferent ducts, the

epididymis, and, finally, the deferent duct for ultimate ejaculation.

The seminiferous tubules are surrounded by a basal lamina composed of extracellular matrix that serves to separate them from the interstitial compartment, provides structural integrity to the tubules, and regulates the function of cells in contact with it.



B. Tranverse section Seminiferous tubule histology



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

They are also surrounded by clusters of other types of epithelial somatic cells designated as “Leydig cells”, in the interstitial compartment between each tubule.

Sertoli cells extend from the basal lamina to the lumen of tubules, and adjacent Sertoli cells envelop and provide a structural scaffold for germ cells as they differentiate within the tubule. Undifferentiated spermatogenic stem cells, designated as spermatogonia, lie along the basal lamina at the periphery of tubules, interspersed between Sertoli cells.

Adjacent Sertoli cells surround spermatogonia and form specialized junctional complexes or tight junctions that divide the seminiferous tubule into the basal compartment, in which spermatogonia reside, and the adluminal compartment, which is occupied by differentiating germ cells.

Sertoli cell tight junctions impede the passage of large molecules, steroids, and ions into the seminiferous tubule and constitute the cytologic basis of the blood-testis barrier, analogous to the blood-brain barrier. In the adluminal compartment, spermatocytes derived from spermatogonia in the basal compartment undergo meiosis to form spermatids that progressively mature (spermiogenesis), with the more mature germ cells occupying positions closer to the lumen, until mature spermatozoa are released into the lumen of the tubule (spermiation).

SPERMATOGENESIS

Spermatogenesis is the process of sperm cell development. Rounded immature sperm cells will undergo successive mitotic and meiotic divisions, which is designated as spermatocytogenesis, and a metamorphic change, which is designated as

spermiogenesis, to produce spermatozoa. It is an application of the concept of "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement".

MITOSIS AND MEIOSIS — Mitosis, as we have indicated already, is the process of cell duplication where two progeny cells are formed with exactly the same DNA and chromosomal content of the original diploid (2N) mother cell. The cells of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model contain 23 pairs of chromosomes among which 22 pairs of homologous autosomes and one pair of chromosomes dedicated to the reproduction (replication) of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Mitosis (M) encompasses just one step in the eukaryotic cell cycle, which can be represented by a sequence in the form: G1 > S > G2 > M > C. Cells will grow during the dominant G1 phase. Replication of chromosomes will occur in the S phase. Preparation for mitosis will take place during the G2 phase for replication of organelles and synthesis of microtubules. Interphase includes the combined stages G1, S, and G2. During mitosis the following will occur: chromosomes will condense, the nuclear envelope will disappear, and spindle fibers will begin to form from microtubules (prophase); centromeres of duplicate progeny chromatids will align along the spindle equator (metaphase); chromatids will separate and migrate toward opposite poles (anaphase); the mitotic apparatus will be disassembled, autonomous nuclear envelopes will be established, and the chromosomes will uncoil

(telophase). The final stage of the cell cycle, when cell division actually will occur, is designated as cytokinesis (C).

Meiosis is a special process of reductional cell division; it results in the formation of four gametes containing half (1N) the number of chromosomes found in somatic cells. A gamete is a mature haploid germ cell — that is to say, a reproduction cell that contains a single set of chromosomes — having either the "MALE" adjective or the "FEMALE" adjective, and which is able to unite with another of the opposite adjective in the reproduction process to form a zygote. Haploid gametes will unite at fertilization to create a diploid zygote.

Remember that the heterogametic male (XY) will determine whether the embryo will inherit either the "MALE" adjective or the "FEMALE" adjective.

Approximately one-half of spermatozoa contain either an X or Y chromosome (the chromosomal complement is XX and is found in mature haploids having the “FEMALE” adjective, and therefore, ova in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” having the “FEMALE” adjective can only contribute an X chromosome to the offspring). “GENES” carried on the X chromosome that inhibit spermatogenesis will be inactivated in XY somatic cells.

Steps of meiosis have been outlined in one previous section at the beginning of these brief descriptions. Meiosis differs from mitosis in two critical respects. During prophase of meiosis I, chromosomes will pair along their length and will come in contact in discrete areas of synapsis (chiasmata). Chromatids can exchange base pairs by crossing-over. The recombination of segments of chromosomes will

provide a mechanism for correcting damage in the DNA helix. Secondly, non-identical progeny chromatids do not replicate between serial nuclear divisions. Meiosis II is essentially mitotic.

SPERMATOCYTOGENESIS — During spermatocytogenesis, the initial pool of diploid cells designated as spermatogonia will proliferate by mitosis. Each spermatogonium will give two identical progeny cells. One of these progeny cells — which will be designated as A1 spermatogonia — will be used to replenish the pool of spermatogonia. The other progeny cell — which will be designated type B spermatogonium — will eventually form mature sperm cell. There are several different types of spermatogonia and they will be denoted as A-0 through A-4, intermediate (IN), and B. Mitosis ends

when a B-spermatogonium yields two primary spermatocytes.

Type B spermatogonia will replicate by mitosis several times to form identical diploid cells linked by cytoplasm bridges, these cells will now be designated as primary spermatocytes. Primary spermatocytes will then undergo the meiosis process.

The diploid number of primary spermatocytes will be halved during meiosis. A primary spermatocyte will be transformed into two secondary spermatocytes during meiosis I — these cells then in turn are converted into (1N) spermatids during meiosis II. The second meiotic division is rapid. Spermatocytes and spermatids will be larger than their ascendant spermatogonia.

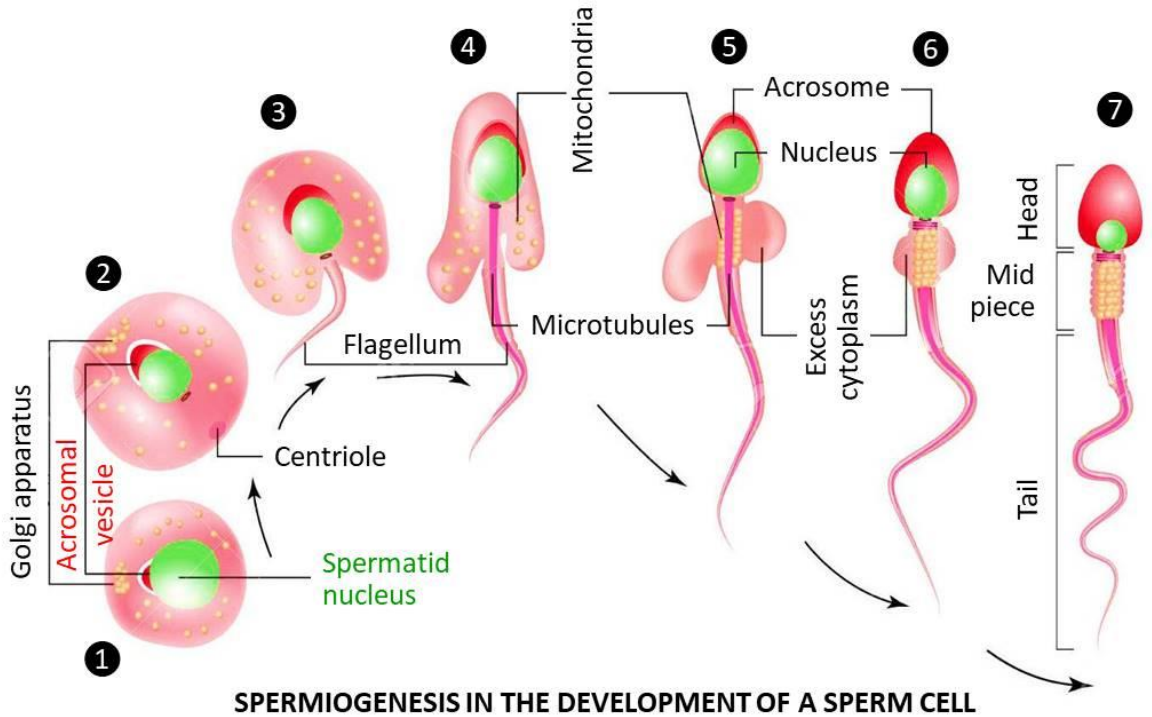
The "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" with the "MALE" adjective has been endowed with an almost

unlimited capacity to produce germ cells; this will be accomplished by replenishment of type A spermatogonia early in the mitosis.

The occurrence of endogenous damage to the genetic material is inevitable in proliferative cells. “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also designed and established a series of “specific processes” that will ensure that the DNA fidelity of gametes is sustained. Everything that is original in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model has been well though out, designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and implemented accordingly by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

SPERMIOGENESIS — throughout spermatocytogenesis, cells will retain a rounded

configuration. Spermatids will undergo a tremendous change in form during spermiogenesis, into the streamline spermatozoa adapted for fertilization.



SPERMIOGENESIS IN THE DEVELOPMENT OF A SPERM CELL
The changes during spermiogenesis involving the transformation of a round spermatid to a mature spermatozoon

The transformation of a round spermatid into a spermatozoon represents a complex sequence of events that constitute the process of spermiogenesis. No cell division occurs, but a conventional round cell

becomes converted into a spermatozoon with the capacity for motility.

The formation of the acrosome will commence by the coalescence of a series of granules from the Golgi complex. These will migrate to come into contact with the nuclear membrane where they will form a cap-like structure which will become applied over approximately 30-50% of the nuclear surface. Acrosome biogenesis will begin early in round spermatid development, and progressively will extend as a “cap” over the nucleus as round spermatids differentiate further.

Once the acrosome will be fully extended, round spermatids will begin what will be known as the elongation phase of spermiogenesis. As spermatid elongation will commence, the nucleus will polarize to one side of the cell and will come into close

apposition with the cell membrane in a region where it will be covered by the acrosomal cap. Soon after this polarization, the spermatid's chromatin will start to visibly condense, forming progressively larger and more electron dense granules together with a change in the shape of the condensed nucleus. The condensation of chromatin will be achieved by the replacement of lysine-rich histones with transitional proteins which in turn will be subsequently replaced by arginine-rich protamines. The spermatid chromatin subsequently will become highly stabilized and resistant to digestion by the enzyme DNAse. Associated with these changes will be a marked decrease in nuclear volume and, importantly, the cessation of gene transcription. Therefore, the subsequent spermatid elongation phase will proceed in the absence of active gene transcription.

At the commencement of spermatid elongation, a complex, microtubule-based structure that will be known as the manchette will be formed. The microtubule network will emanate from a perinuclear ring at the base of the acrosome and will extend outwards into the cytoplasm. The manchette is closely opposed to the nuclear membrane, and will participate in nuclear head shaping.

The formation of the tail will commence early in spermiogenesis in the round spermatid phase, when a filamentous structure will emerge from one of the pair of centrioles which lie close to the Golgi complex. Associated with the changing nuclear-cytoplasmic relationships, the developing flagellum and the pair of centrioles will become lodged in a fossa in the nucleus at the opposite pole to the acrosome. The central core of the flagella's axial filament, designated

as the axoneme, consists of nine doublet microtubules surrounding two single central microtubules, which represents a common pattern found in cilia.[682] This basic structure will be modified at the region of its articulation with the nucleus through the formation of a complex structure that will be known as the connecting piece.

Metamorphosis of the flagella will proceed during the elongation phase, as it will acquire its characteristic neck region, mid-, principal- and end-pieces. The development of the flagella will involve mechanisms similar to those used in ciliated cells.

---

[682] This is another manifested metaphor of the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", from which arises "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in the structure of the flagellum.

The middle and principal pieces will contain the mitochondrial and fibrous sheath components, respectively, and will include the outer dense fibers. The formation of the mitochondrial sheath will occur at the time of the final reorganization of the cytoplasm and organelles of the spermatid. The mitochondria that will remain around the periphery of the spermatid will aggregate around the proximal part of the flagellum to form a complex helical structure.

SPERMATOGENIC CYCLE AND WAVE — If one closely examines serial cross-sections of a seminiferous tubule you will discover that sperm cells differentiate in distinctive associations. Each spermatogenic association is classified as a stage of the seminiferous epithelial cycle. A spermatogenic cycle is defined as the time it takes for the

reappearance of the same stage within a given segment of the tubule. Each stage of the cycle follows in an orderly sequence along the length of the tubule. The distance between the same stages is designated as the spermatogenic wave. One tubule can contain numerous complete waves. Adjacent segments of the tubule evidently communicate as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established it.

The number of stages within a spermatogenic cycle and the number of cycles required for the completion of spermatogenesis in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model are: six stages and four 16-day cycles, in accordance with those 64 equilibrium regions, which characterize "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", in

the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Space” of a first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the “Generative Divine Particle” and through which the 64 equilibrium regions will pass.

BLOOD-TESTICLES BARRIER — as sperm cells will mature they will move between Sertoli cells from the basal toward the adluminal compartment of the seminiferous tubule. Because nucleotide recombinations can occur during meiosis I, the genetic code of chromosomes of gametes can differ from that of somatic ascendant cells. Occluding junctions (junctional complex) that interconnect adjacent Sertoli cells will shield the secondary spermatocytes, spermatids, and spermatozoa, allowing their further growth. The blood-testis barrier also will act to conserve certain products of Sertoli cells within the seminiferous tubule, such as the

Androgen-binding protein (ABP), which is a glycoprotein (beta-globulin) produced by the Sertoli cells. The epithelial syncytium of this barrier extends through the epididymis.

SPERMIATION — Spermiation is the process by which mature spermatozoa will undergo a further complex remodeling and then released from the seminiferous epithelium into the lumen of the tubule prior to their passage to the epididymis. Most of the "excess baggage" (cytoplasm and organelles) of the spermatid will be discarded within the seminiferous epithelium in the form of a residual body. A small amount of cytoplasmic material, the cytoplasmic droplet, will remain attached within the neck region or around the middle piece as the spermatozoon will make its way into the epididymis.

This remodeling will include the removal of specialized adhesion junctions that have ensured tight adhesion of the spermatid to the seminiferous epithelium during its elongation process, further remodeling of the spermatid head and acrosome and removal of the extensive cytoplasm will occur to produce the streamlined spermatozoon. The cytoplasm of the spermatid will migrate to a caudal position around the tail and will be markedly reduced in volume. The remnants of the spermatid cytoplasm will form what is termed the residual body. The residual bodies will contain mitochondria, lipid and ribosomal particles, and will be phagocytosed and moved to the base of the seminiferous epithelium where they will be broken down by lysosomal mechanisms. The final release of sperm at the end of spermiation will be an instantaneous event, which will involve phosphorylation-dependent signaling

cascades within the seminiferous epithelium resulting in changes in the adhesive nature of cell adhesion molecules, culminating in the seminiferous epithelium "letting go" of the mature spermatid.

FURTHER MATURATIONS — seminiferous spermatozoa lack motility and fertilizing capacity. During transit through the epididymis, which takes 14 days, the cytoplasmic droplet will migrate distally along the tail of the spermatozoon and will fall off due to an increase in cellular motility.

A mature sperm cell will consist of several parts, as shown in the figure. The head contains the 23 pairs of chromosomes. On the tip of the head is the acrosome, which is similar to a lysosome and contains enzymes to digest the membrane of an egg cell. Within the middle piece are mitochondria that produce ATP molecules. The flagellum provides motility, the

capability of the sperm cell to move. It is the beating of the flagellum that requires energy from ATP molecules.

Note that once sperm cells will leave the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” having the “MALE” adjective and enter the reproductive tract of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” having the “FEMALE” adjective, the living conditions that are present in the production medium which has been implemented in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” having the “FEMALE” adjective will cause the sperm cells to undergo capacitation, which is the removal of cholesterol and glycoproteins from the head of the sperm cell to allow it to bind to the zona pellucida of the egg cell in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” having the “FEMALE” adjective.

DEFERENT DUCT — also designated as ductus deferens, or vas deferens, extends from the epididymis in the scrotum on its own side into the abdominal cavity through the inguinal canal. This canal is an opening in the abdominal wall for the spermatic cord, a connective tissue sheath that contains the deferent duct, testicular blood vessels, and nerves. Once inside the abdominal cavity, the deferent duct extends upward over the urinary bladder, then, down the posterior side to join the ejaculatory duct on its own side. The smooth muscle layer of the deferent duct contracts in waves of peristalsis as part of ejaculation.

EJACULATORY DUCTS — these are the two canals through which semen is ejaculated. Each of the two ejaculatory ducts will receive sperm from the deferent duct and the secretion of the seminal vesicle on its own side. Both ejaculatory ducts empty into the single urethra.

SEMINAL VESICLES — the paired seminal vesicles are posterior to the urinary bladder. Their secretion contains fructose to provide an energy source for sperm cells and is alkaline in order to enhance sperm cells motility. The duct of each seminal vesicle joins the deferent duct on that side to form the ejaculatory duct.

PROSTATE GLAND — it is a muscular gland just below the urinary bladder. The prostate gland is about 3 cm high by 4 cm wide by 2 cm deep, about the

size of a walnut. It surrounds the first 2 cm of the urethra as it emerges from the bladder. The glandular tissue of the prostate secretes an alkaline fluid that helps maintain the sperm cell motility. The smooth muscle of the prostate gland contracts during ejaculation to contribute to the expulsion of semen from the urethra.

BULBOURETHRAL GLANDS — bulbourethral glands are about the size of peas and are located below the prostate gland; they empty into the urethra. Their alkaline secretion coats the interior of the urethra just before ejaculation, which neutralizes any acidic urine that might be present.

You have probably noticed that the secretions of the "MALE" reproductive glands are alkaline; that is to say, they have the properties of an alkali, or contain alkali, they have a pH greater than 7. This is

important because the cavity of the "FEMALE" reproductive system will have an acidic pH. The alkalinity of seminal fluid will help neutralize the acidic pH and permits sperm cell motility in what might otherwise be an unfavorable environment.

URETHRA AND PENIS — the urethra is the last of the ducts through which semen travels, and its longest portion is enclosed within the penis. The penis is a pendulous organ suspended from the front and sides of the pubic arch and containing the greater part of the urethra. In the flaccid condition it is cylindrical in shape, but when erect assumes the form of a triangular prism with rounded angles, one side of the prism forming the dorsum. It is composed of three cylindrical masses of cavernous tissues bound together by fibrous tissues and covered with skin. Two of the masses are lateral and are designated as

the penis cavernous body; the third is median and is designated as the urethral cavernous body (or spongy body).

The cavernous body of the penis forms the greater part of the substance of the penis. For their anterior three-fourths they lie in intimate apposition with one another, but behind they diverge in the form of two tapering processes, designated as the crura, which are firmly connected to the rami of the pubic arch. Traced from behind forward, each crus begins by a blunt-pointed process in front of the tuberosity of the ischium. Just before it meets its fellow, it presents a slight enlargement, designated as the bulb of the penis cavernous body. Beyond this point the crus undergoes a constriction and merges into the proper cavernous body, which retains a uniform diameter to its anterior end. Each penis cavernous body ends

abruptly in a rounded extremity some distance from the point of the penis.

The arteries that bring the blood to the cavernous spaces are the deep arteries of the penis and branches from the dorsal arteries of the penis, which perforate the fibrous capsule, along the upper surface, especially near the forepart of the organ. On entering the cavernous structure the arteries divide into branches, which are supported and enclosed by the trabeculae. Some of these arteries end in a capillary network, the branches of which open directly into the cavernous spaces; others assume a tendril-like appearance, and form convoluted and somewhat dilated vessels. They open into the spaces, and from them are also given off small capillary branches to supply the trabecular structure. They are bound down

in the spaces by fine fibrous processes, and are most abundant in the back part of the cavernous body.

The blood from the cavernous spaces is returned by a series of vessels, some of which emerge in considerable numbers from the base of the glans penis and converge on the dorsum of the organ to form the deep dorsal vein; others pass out on the upper surface of the corpora cavernosa and join the same vein; some emerge from the under surface of the corpora cavernosa penis and receiving branches from the corpus cavernosum urethrae, wind around the sides of the penis to end in the deep dorsal vein; but the greater number pass out at the root of the penis and join the prostatic plexus.

The nerves are derived from the pudendal nerve and the pelvic plexuses. On the glans and bulb some filaments of the cutaneous nerves have Pacinian

bodies connected with them, and, many of them end in peculiar endbulbs.

SEMEN — semen, also designated as seminal fluid, is an organic fluid created to contain spermatozoa, the mature sperm cells. Semen consists of mature sperm cells and the secretions of the seminal vesicles, prostate gland, and bulbourethral glands; its average pH will be about 7.4. It was designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" to fertilize the ovum of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "FEMALE" adjective. The secretions of the seminal vesicles, prostate gland, and bulbourethral glands, and which are contained in semen, are proteolytic and other enzymes as well as fructose. They promote the survival of spermatozoa, and provide a medium through which they can move or "swim". During ejaculation, approximately 2 to 4

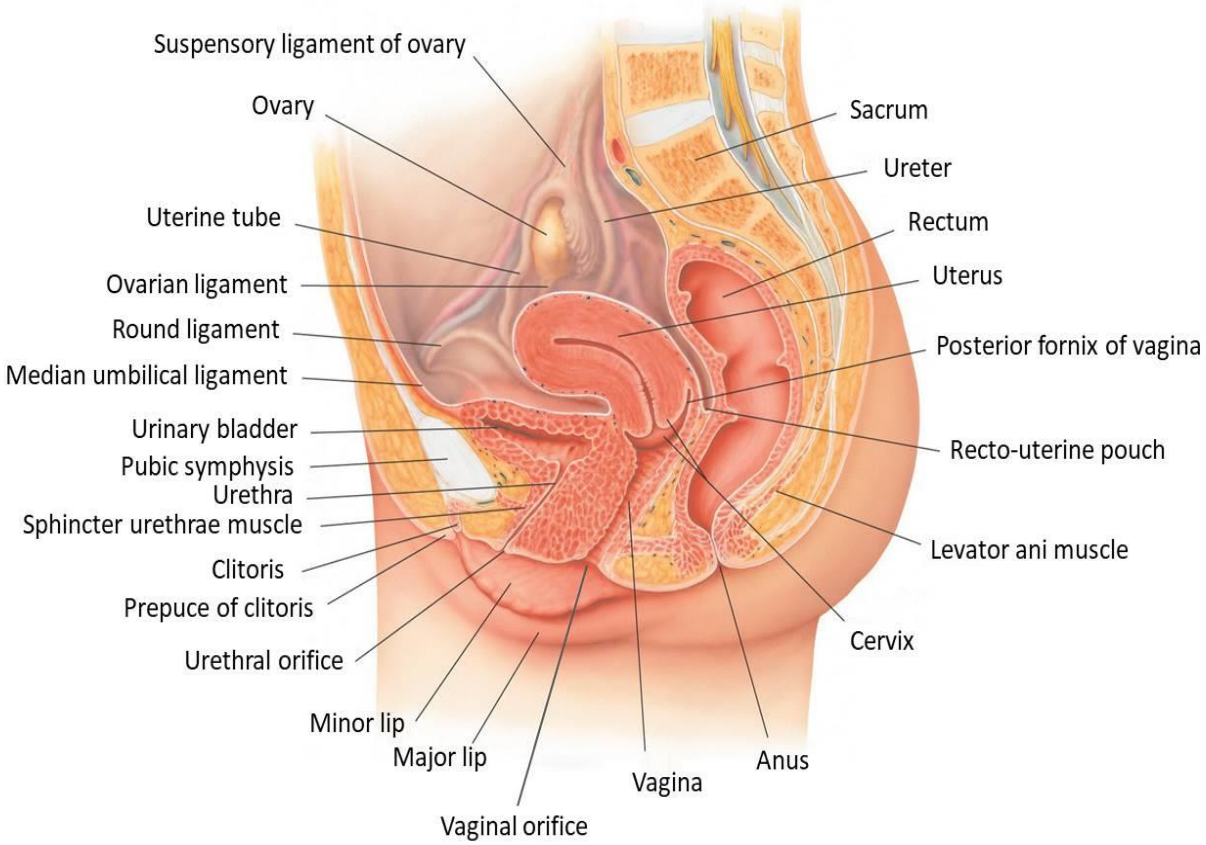
mL of semen will be expelled. Each milliliter of semen will contains about 100 million of sperm cells.

THE "FEMALE" REPRODUCTIVE SYSTEM

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and having the "FEMALE" adjective with the capacity to serve as a medium of production of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" as "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORM" that has already been created by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and associated to instances of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. Through the "FEMALE" reproductive system, and appropriate hormonal glands, in the "Specific

‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “FEMALE” adjective, this production will take place using the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” that will be present and contained in the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “FEMALE” adjective. This production will be the unfolding of “cell zero”; it will be a demonstration of an application of the concept of “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”.

The primary reproductive organs of the instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and having the “FEMALE” adjective consists of the paired ovaries and fallopian tubes, the single uterus and vagina, and the external genital structures.



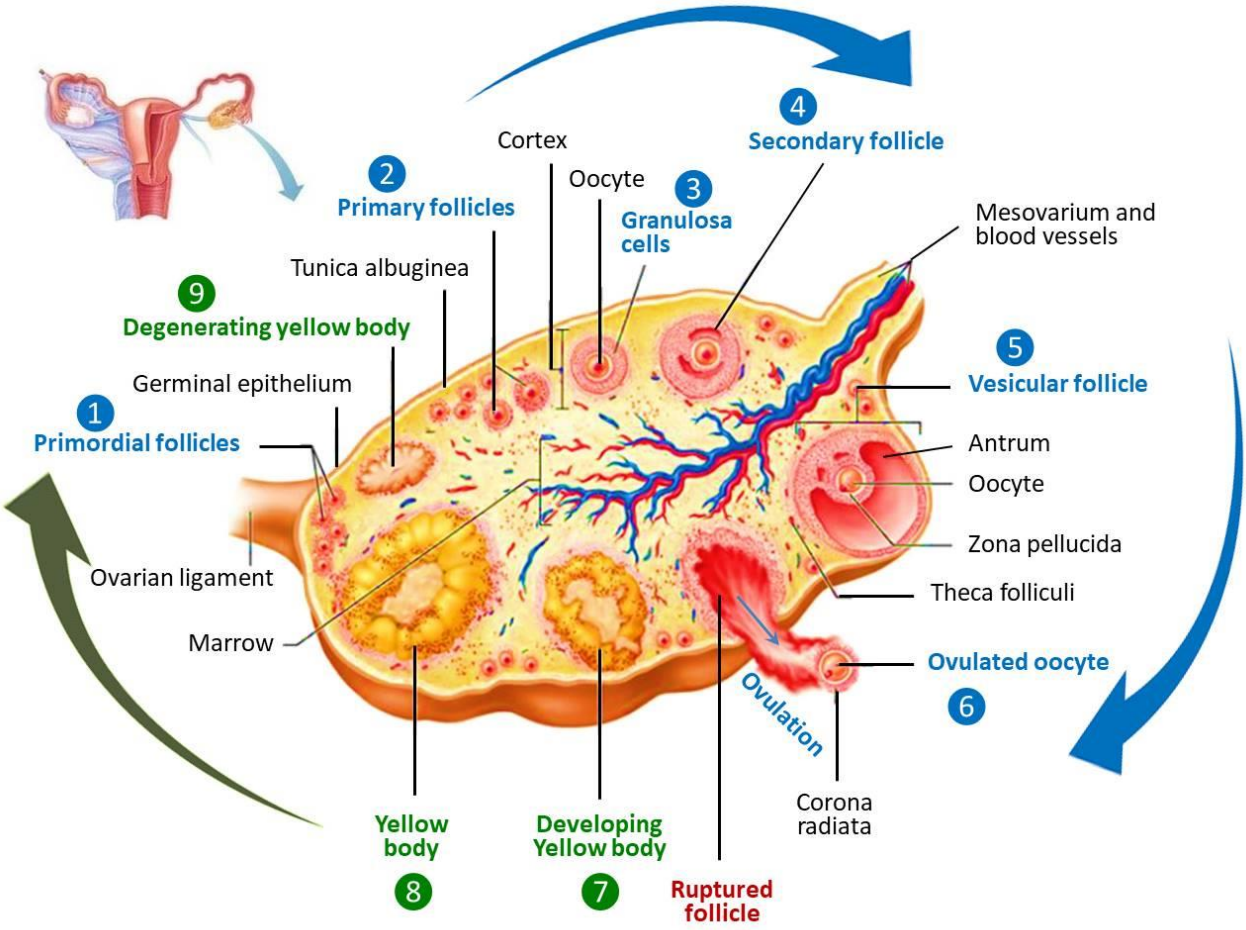
The ovaries will produce the egg cells, also designated as the ova or oocytes. The oocytes will then be transported to the fallopian tube where fertilization by a sperm cell may occur. The fertilized egg then will move to the uterus, where the uterine lining will have thickened in response to the normal hormones of the reproductive cycle. Once in the uterus, the fertilized

egg can implant into thickened uterine lining and continue to develop. If implantation does not take place, the uterine lining will be shed as menstrual flow. In addition, the female reproductive system will produce female reproduction hormones that maintain the reproductive cycle.

THE OVARIES — the ovaries are two nodular bodies, situated one on either side of the uterus in relation to the lateral wall of the pelvis, and attached to the back of the broad ligament of the uterus, behind and below the uterine tubes of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "FEMALE" adjective. The ovaries are of a grayish-pink color, and present either a smooth or a puckered uneven surface. They are each about 4 cm in length, 2 cm in width, and about 8 mm in thickness, and weigh from 2 to 3.5 gm. Each ovary presents a lateral and a medial surface, an upper or

SMALL DOG

tubal and a lower or uterine extremity, and an anterior or mesovarion and a posterior free border.



It lies in a shallow depression, named the ovarian fossa, on the lateral wall of the pelvis; this fossa is bounded above by the external iliac vessels, in front

by the obliterated umbilical artery, and behind by the ureter.

The mature ovary can be subdivided into three regions: the cortex, medulla (or marrow), and hilum regions.

The cortex consists of: the surface epithelium, the tunica albuginea, the ovarian follicles (primordial, primary, secondary, small, medium, large Graafian follicle) and the corpora lutea. Follicles and luteal structures (designated as yellow body, or corpus luteum (CL)) will be mainly dispersed within the interstitial of the ovarian cortex.

The medulla (or marrow) consists of large blood vessels and nerves. Connective tissue of the cortical region, particularly the (outermost) tunica albuginea, is more densely oriented than within the medulla (marrow).

The hilum contains large spiral arteries and the hilum or ovary Leydig cells. Blood vessels and nerves traverse through the supportive ligament of the ovary, the mesovarium, and enter/exit the ovary through the hilus.

OVARIAN FOLLICLE — an ovarian follicle is a densely packed spheroid cellular aggregation of somatic cells that contains an immature oocyte and secretes steroid and inhibin hormones that influence stages of the menstrual cycle. The menstrual cycle is the regular natural change that will occur in the "FEMALE" reproductive system (specifically the uterus and ovaries) and that will make pregnancy possible. The menstrual cycle will be required for the production of oocytes, and for the preparation of the uterus for pregnancy. The menstrual cycle will occur due to the rise and fall of estrogen. This cycle will

result in the thickening of the lining of the uterus, and the growth of an oocyte, (which will be required for pregnancy). The mature oocyte will be released from an ovary around the fourteenth day in the cycle; the thickened lining of the uterus will provide nutrients to an embryo after implantation. If pregnancy does not occur, the lining will be released in what will be designated as menstruation or a "period".

An ovarian follicle will not form without an ovum. Ovarian follicles will be classified in ascending progression of maturity as: primordial, primary, secondary, tertiary, or preovulatory (Graafian). This ascending progression of maturity is designated as the folliculogenesis.

FOLLICULOGENESIS — the process of folliculogenesis will occur within the cortex of the ovary. Folliculogenesis can be regarded as a process

of attaining successively higher levels of organization by means of cell proliferation and cytodifferentiation. It is an application of the concept of "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement". It includes four major developmental events: 1) primordial follicle selection; 2) preantral follicle development; 3) selection and growth of the antral follicle; and 4) follicle atresia.

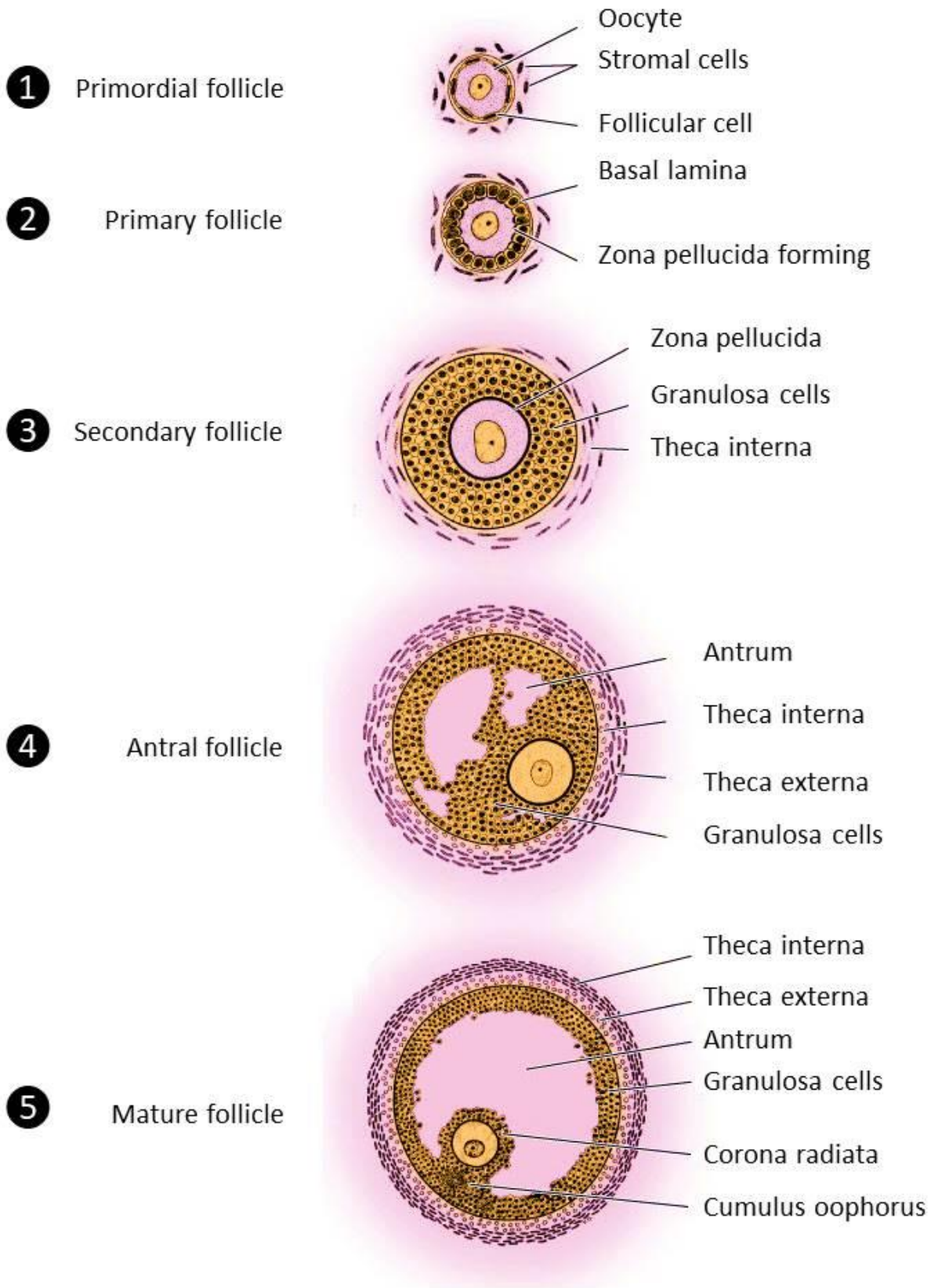
Folliculogenesis describes the progression of a number of small primordial follicles into large preovulatory follicles that occurs in part during the menstrual cycle. Each primary ovarian follicle contains an oocyte, a potential ovum or egg cell. The primary oocytes will undergo 3 stages: the pre-antral, the antral, and the pre-ovulatory.

THE PRE-ANTRAL STAGE — the primary oocyte will grow tremendously whilst still being in meiosis I. The follicular cells will grow and proliferate to form a stratified cuboidal epithelium. These cells will now be designated as granulosa cells and they will secrete glycoproteins to form the zona pellucida around the primary oocyte. Surrounding connective tissue cells also will differentiate to become the theca folliculi, a specialised layer of surrounding cells that is responsive to Luteinizing hormone (LH) and can secrete androgens under its influence.

THE ANTRAL STAGE — fluid filled spaces will form between granulosa cells, these eventually will combine together to form a central fluid filled space designated as the antrum. The follicles will now be designated as secondary follicles. In each 30 days cycle one of these secondary follicles will become

dominant and develop further under the influence of the follicle-stimulating hormone (FSH), the Luteinizing hormone (LH) and oestrogen.

PRE-OVULATORY STAGE — the Luteinizing hormone (LH) surge will induce this stage and meiosis I will be now completed. Two haploid cells will be formed within the follicle, but they will be of unequal size. One of the progeny cells will receive far less cytoplasm than the other and forms the first polar body, which will not go on to form an ovum. The other haploid cell is known as the secondary oocyte. Both daughter cells then undergo meiosis II, the first polar body will replicate to give two polar bodies but the secondary oocyte arrests in metaphase of meiosis II, 3 hours prior to ovulation.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

Folliculogenesis will be continuous, meaning that at any time the ovary will contain follicles in many stages of development. The majority of follicles will never complete development. A few will develop fully to produce a secondary oocyte which will be released by rupture of the follicle in a “specific process” designated as ovulation. In addition, follicles that have formed a fluid-filled cavity (antrum) will be designated as “antral follicles” or Graafian follicles.

THE PRIMORDIAL FOLLICLE — Primordial follicles will be the fundamental reproductive units of the ovary because they will give rise to all dominant follicles, and therefore to all menstrual cycles. The entry of a halted primordial follicle into the pool of growing follicles will be designated as the selection or the primordial follicle activation. A primordial follicle will contains a small primary oocyte (~ 25µm in

diameter) halted in the prolonged resting phase in oogenesis in the meiosis, a single layer of flattened or squamous granulosa cells closely apposed to the oocyte, and a basal lamina. By virtue of the basal lamina, the granulosa cells and oocyte will exist within a microenvironment in which direct contact with other cells will not occur. Primordial follicles will not have an independent blood supply and thus they will have limited access to the endocrine system.

THE PRIMARY FOLLICLE — A primary follicle will be defined by the presence of one or more cuboidal granulosa cells that will be arranged in a single layer surrounding the oocyte. The major developmental events that will occur in the primary follicle include the follicle-stimulating hormone (FSH) receptor expression and oocyte growth and differentiation.

The primary follicle development will be accompanied by remarquable changes in the oocyte. During the pre-antral stage, the oocyte will increase in diameter from ~25 µm to ~120 µm and will develop its surrounding extracellular matrix, the zona pellucida. This enormous growth will occur as a consequence of the reactivation of the oocyte genome. During the growth phase, the oocyte will be highly transcriptionally active because it must generate sufficient proteins and mRNA transcripts to support its own growth as well as future critical processes of oocyte maturation, fertilization and early embryo development. Some oocyte transcripts will be immediately translated and the resulting proteins will contribute to ongoing oocyte growth and differentiation, while others required for future developmental processes will be stored for later translation.

An important event in the primary follicle development will be the development of intimate intercellular connections between the oocyte and granulosa cells. Both the oocyte and granulosa cells will elaborate numerous cytoplasmic projections and microvilli that will interdigitate with each other to create an extremely large surface area for diffusion. In addition, some of the follicle cell microvilli and cytoplasmic projections will physically enter deeply into the oocyte via invagination of the oocyte plasma membrane, occasionally reaching close to the nuclear membrane. Cell-cell contacts comprised of adhesive junctions and gap junctions will be established in these regions. Gap junctions, which are intercellular channels composed of proteins called connexins, directly will couple adjacent cells allowing the diffusion of ions, metabolites, and signaling molecules.

THE SECONDARY FOLLICLE — As preantral folliculogenesis will continue, the structure of the follicle will begin to change. The major changes to occur during secondary follicle development will include the accumulation of increased numbers of granulosa cells that will form multiple layers around the oocyte, and the acquisition of a theca. The development of a primary to a fully grown secondary follicle will result from an active autocrine/paracrine regulatory process that will involve growth factors produced by the oocyte.

Secondary follicle development will begin with the acquisition of a second layer of granulosa cells. This step will be designated as the primary-to-secondary follicle transition. It will involve a change in the arrangement of the granulosa cells from a simple

cuboidal epithelium to a stratified or pseudostratified columnar epithelium.

THE ANTRAL FOLLICLE — An antral follicle is characterized by a cavity or “antrum” containing fluid termed follicular fluid. Follicular fluid is a plasma exudate conditioned by secretory products from the oocyte and granulosa cells. It is the medium in which the granulosa cells and oocyte reside and through which regulatory molecules must pass on their way to and from this microenvironment. The onset of antrum development will be characterized by the appearance of a fluid filled cavity at one pole of the oocyte.

After the antrum will form, the basic plan of the antral follicle will be established, and all the various cell types will be present in their proper position

awaiting the stimuli that will lead to gradual growth and development.

An antral follicle is a member of the heterogeneous family of relatively large follicles that in ovaries measure 0.4 to ~25 mm in diameter. The structure and organization of antral follicles will remain essentially the same despite enormous growth and regardless of the stage of the menstrual cycle. The overall size of an antral follicle will be determined largely by the size of the antrum, which in turn will be determined by the volume of follicular fluid. The proliferation of the follicle cells will also contribute to follicle size. In a dominant follicle, the granulosa and theca cells will proliferate extensively (as much as 100-fold) concomitant with the antrum becoming filled with follicular fluid. Thus, increased follicular fluid accumulation and cell proliferation will also be

responsible for the tremendous growth of the dominant follicle during the follicular phase of the cycle. It will be the cessation of follicular fluid formation and mitosis that will limit the size of the atretic follicle. An atretic follicle will not develop beyond the small to the medium stage (1-10 mm). The relative abundance of antral follicles and their sizes vary as a function of the menstrual cycle and age of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "FEMALE" adjective.

In the antral follicle, the granulosa cells and oocyte will be distributed as a mass of precisely shaped and precisely positioned cells. This spatial organization will give rise to distinct subtypes of granulosa cells: the membrana, the periantral area, and the cumulus oophorus.

THE PREOVULATORY FOLLICLE — the wall of the preovulatory follicle is composed of three distinctive layers: theca externa, theca interna, and membrana granulosa. The theca externa is the outer layer of the mature follicle; it contains smooth muscle-like cells interdispersed within a dense connective tissue matrix. Blood vessels and nerves that serve the follicle terminate within the theca interna. The theca interna also contains polygonal shaped steroidogenic cells. A basement membrane separates the thecal layers from the granulosa. Granulosa cells will play an important role in follicular endocrinology and they will interact with the ovum.

The ovum of developed follicles is situated within a fluid-filled cavity (antrum) on a pedicle of specialized granulosa cells, the cumulus oophorus. The plasma (vitelline) membrane of the ovum is immediately

encircled by a sulfated glycoprotein coat called the zona pellucida. Granulosa cells that contact the zona pellucida, the corona radiata, have projections extending to the surface of the ovum. Junctions between granulosa cells shield the ovum from immunological recognition (blood-follicle barrier). Most ovarian follicles will contain a single egg.

Follicular atresia (degeneration) can occur at any step during the developmental life of a follicle (that is to say, from the primordial up to the preovulatory stage). The ovum of atretic follicles will begin to shrink and may divide. Dissociative granulosa cells have a low mitotic index and a preponderance of pyknotic (condensed) nuclei. The theca of atretic follicles will undergo hypertrophy (increased size) and sometimes luteinizes (corpus luteum atretica).

The follicle destined to ovulate will protrude from the surface of the ovary and will rupture along its apical aspect. Just before the time of ovulation the ovum, which is normally connected at the basal wall in opposition to the follicular apex, will become detached from the underlying granulosa layer. Follicular fluid will provide a suspending medium for the ovum during its exit from the follicle.

OVULATION — On or about the midterm of the menstrual cycle, the preovulatory follicle will release a mature egg enclosed within a cumulus complex for possible fertilization. This process, which is designated as the ovulation, will require the collective actions of the endocrine system, immune signals, and intraovarian paracrine factors. The distinct cellular compartments in the preovulatory follicle — the oocyte, cumulus granulosa cells, mural granulosa

cells, and theca cells — will have dramatically different but strictly coordinated responses to the hormonal and other signals controlling ovulation.

After a prolonged resting state, the oocyte in the preovulatory follicle will resume meiosis during the ovulation sequence. The oocyte nucleus, which will be designated as the "germinal vesicle", will undergo a series of changes that will involve germinal vesicle breakdown (GVBD), emission of the first polar body, and progression of meiosis to the second meiotic metaphase. Meiosis will be halted here and will proceed no further unless the ovulated egg is fertilized. Meiotic maturation is a vital event in ovulation because it is obligatory for normal fertilization.

The ovulated follicle will be transformed into a new steroidogenic (luteal) organ. The developing luteal

structure will be designated as the corpus hemorrhagicum ("bloody body"). At follicular rupture the antrum will become filled with some blood. The blood clot within the antrum will be soon resorbed and replaced by luteinized granulosa cells. The follicle, which has grown in size, will now be mature.

LUTEINIZATION — After ovulation, the follicle wall will develop into the corpus luteum. The corpus luteum is a large endocrine gland that will produce large amounts of progesterone and estradiol during the first seven (7) days of the luteal phase of the cycle. There will be a fibrin clot where the antrum and liquor folliculi were located, into which loose connective tissue and blood cells will invade. Cells that will make up the corpus luteum will be contributed by the membrana granulosa, theca interna, theca externa, and invading blood tissue.

After ovulation, the granulosa cells will attain a large size, approximately 35 μm in diameter. These cells, now designated as granulosa-lutein cells, will have an ultrastructure typical of differentiated steroidogenic cells; they contain abundant smooth endoplasmic reticulum, tubular cristae in the mitochondria, and large clusters of lipid droplets containing cholesterol esters in the cytoplasm.

The theca-interstitial cells also will be incorporated into the corpus luteum, becoming the theca-lutein cells. They can be distinguished from granulosa-lutein cells because they are smaller (approximately 15 μm in diameter) and stain more darkly. Theca-lutein cells also exhibit the ultrastructure of active steroid-secreting cells. They strongly express the enzymes in the androgen biosynthetic pathway and produce androstenedione.

The Luteinizing hormone (LH) surge will increase collagenase activity so that the follicular wall will be weakened, this combined with muscular contractions of the ovarian wall will result in the ovum being released from the ovary and being taken up into the fallopian tube via the fimbriae (finger-like projections of the fallopian tube).

FERTILISATION — the secondary oocyte will only complete meiosis II following fertilisation, giving off a third polar body once meiosis II is completed and a fertilised egg. If fertilisation never occurs, the oocyte will degenerate 24 hours after ovulation, remaining in meiosis II. If the egg is fertilised however, the peristaltic movements of the fallopian tube will move the egg to the uterus where it can implant into the posterior uterine wall.

Contrary to spermatogenesis in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" with the "MALE" adjective, which can last indefinitely, folliculogenesis in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" with the "FEMALE" adjective will end when the remaining follicles in the ovaries will be incapable of responding to the hormonal cues that previously recruited some follicles to mature. This depletion in follicle supply will signal that, which will be designated as the beginning of menopause — the time when menstrual periods will stop permanently.

TUBULAR ORGANS — Tubular organs of the "FEMALE" reproductive system include the oviducts (Fallopian tubes), uterus (womb), cervix (birth canal), and vagina (copulatory organ). Fertilization will occur within the oviduct. The embryo will develop into a fetus within the uterus. The cervix will intercede

between the vagina and uterus; it will become sealed during pregnancy and thus protect the unborn from damages by external contaminants.

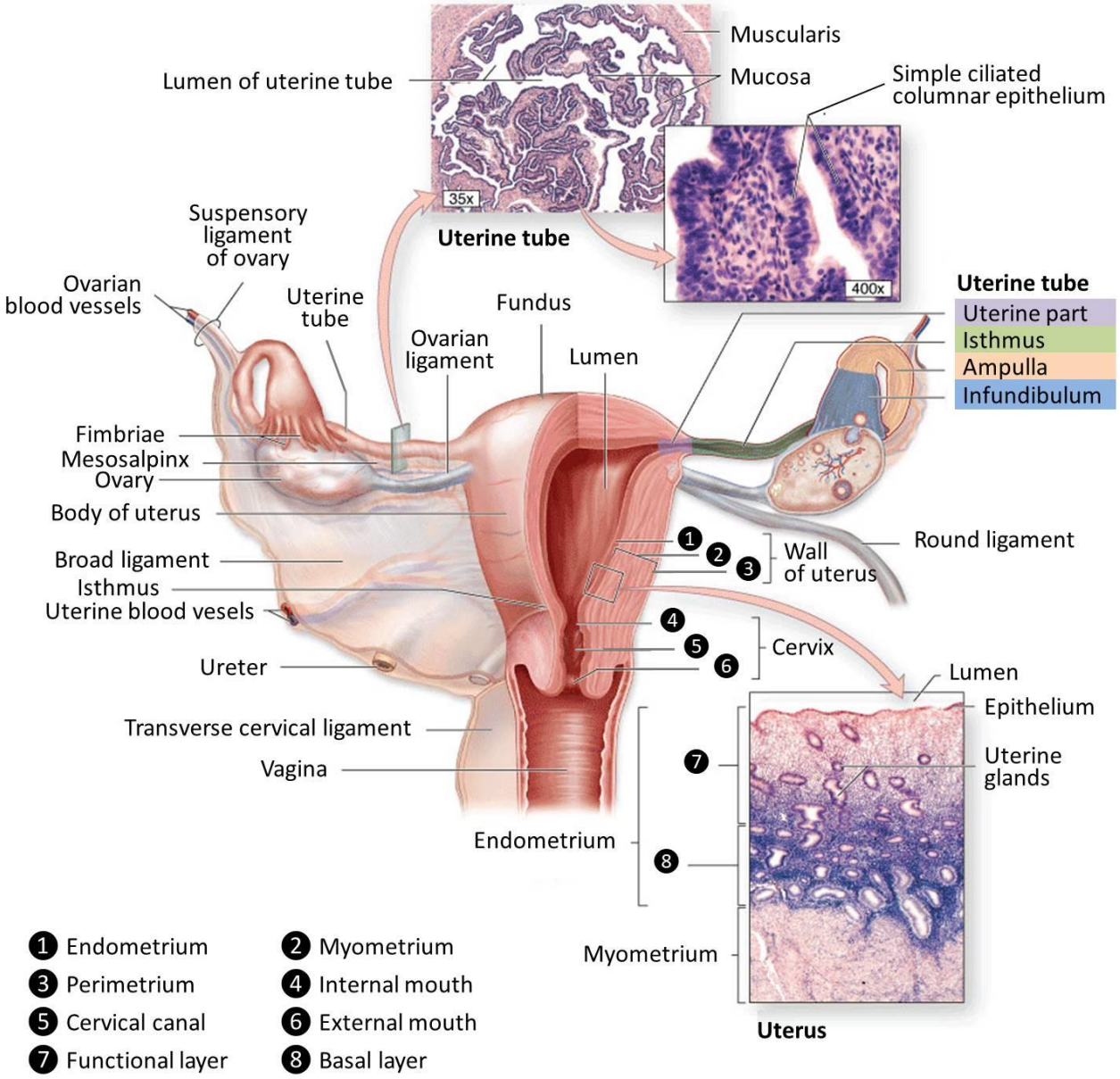
THE OVIDUCT — the oviduct can be segmented into three regions: the infundibulum ("funnel"), the ampulla, and the isthmus. At ovulation the oocyte will be captured by the ovarian bursa or will be retrieved by infundibular finger-like projections (fimbriae) and passed into the oviduct. Epithelium of the oviduct is ciliated for moving the oocyte toward the site of fertilization within the ampulla. The isthmus is the point at which the oviduct joins the uterus. Each oviduct is cut and tied during a tubal ligation.

FALLOPIAN TUBES — there are two fallopian tubes (also designated as uterine tubes or oviducts); each is about 10 cm long. The lateral end of a fallopian tube

encloses an ovary, and the medial end opens into the uterus. The end of the tube that encloses the ovary has fimbriae, fringe-like projections that create currents in the fluid sur-rounding the ovary to pull the ovum into the fallopian tube.

Because the ovum has no means of self-locomotion (as do sperm cells), the structure of the fallopian tube, as designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", will ensure that the ovum will be kept moving toward the uterus.

The smooth muscle layer of the tube will contract in peristaltic waves that help propel the ovum. The lining (mucosa) is extensively folded and is made of ciliated epithelial tissue.



The sweeping action of the cilia also will also move the ovum toward the uterus. Fertilization will take place in the fallopian tube. If not fertilized, an ovum

will degenerate within 24 hours and disintegrate, either in the tube or the uterus. If fertilized, the ovum will become a zygote and will be swept into the uterus; this will take about 4 to 5 days.

UTERUS — the uterus is shaped like an upside-down pear, about 7.5 cm long by 5 cm wide by 2.5 cm deep, superior to the urinary bladder and between the two ovaries in the pelvic cavity. The broad ligament also covers the uterus. During pregnancy the uterus will increase greatly in size, contain the placenta to nourish the embryo-fetus, and expel the baby at the end of gestation.

The parts and layers of the uterus are shown in figure. The fundus is the upper portion above the entry of the fallopian tubes, and the body is the large central portion. The narrow, lower end of the uterus is the cervix, which opens into the vagina.

The outermost layer of the uterus, the serosa or epimetrium, is a fold of the peritoneum. The myometrium is the smooth muscle layer; during pregnancy these cells will increase in size to accommodate the growing fetus and contract for labor and delivery at the end of pregnancy.

The lining of the uterus is the endometrium, which itself consists of two layers. The basilar layer, adjacent to the myometrium, is vascular but very thin and is a permanent layer. The functional layer will be regenerated and lost during each menstrual cycle. Under the influence of estrogen and progesterone from the ovaries, the growth of blood vessels will thicken the functional layer in preparation for a possible embryo. If fertilization does not occur, the functional layer will slough off in menstruation.

During pregnancy, the endometrium will form the maternal portion of the placenta.

The uterus has been endowed with the capacity to expand tremendously during pregnancy and to revert to a non-gravid state (involute) following parturition. Subdivisions of the broad ligament will suspend the oviducts (mesosalpinx) and uterus (mesometrium) within the abdominal cavity.

THE CERVIX — the cervix is a sphincter that forms the neck of the uterus; it is a cylinder-shaped neck of fibromuscular tissue that connects the vagina and uterus. The cervix is covered by the epithelium which is made of a thin layer of cells. Epithelial cells are either squamous or columnar (also called glandular cells). Squamous cells are flat and scaly, while columnar cells appear, as indicated by their name,

column-like. The cervix is composed of two regions: the ectocervix and the endocervical canal.

The ectocervix is the portion of the cervix that projects into the vagina. It is lined by stratified squamous non-keratinized epithelium. The opening in the ectocervix, the external mouth, marks the transition from the ectocervix to the endocervical canal.

The endocervical canal (or endocervix) is the more proximal, and "inner" part of the cervix. It is lined by a mucus-secreting simple columnar epithelium. The endocervical canal ends, and the uterine cavity begins, at a narrowing called the internal mouth.

The cervix will produce cervical mucus. Cervical mucus will change in consistency over the course of the menstrual cycle. At the point of greatest fertility, the cervix will produce a good deal of clear mucus

which will help to promote pregnancy. During pregnancy, the mucus produced by the cervix will thicken to create a cervical “plug”. This will shield the growing embryo from infections.

During menstruation, the cervix will open a little bit to permit passage of menstrual flow. During pregnancy, the cervical mouth will close to help keep the fetus in the uterus until birth. Another important function of the cervix will occur during labor when the cervix will dilate (widen), to allow the passage of the fetus from the uterus to the vagina.

The blood supply to the uterus will be achieved via the uterine artery. Venous drainage will be achieved via a plexus in the broad ligament that drains into the uterine veins. Lymphatic drainage of the uterus will be achieved via the iliac, sacral, aortic and inguinal lymph nodes.

VAGINA — the vagina is a muscular tube about 10 cm long that extends from the cervix to the vaginal orifice in the perineum (pelvic floor). It is posterior to the urethra and anterior to the rectum. The vagina connects the uterus to the outside environment. The vulva and labia form the entrance, and the cervix of the uterus protrudes into the vagina, forming the interior end.

The vaginal wall is made of muscle covered in a mucus membrane, similar to the tissue in the mouth. The wall contains layers of tissue with many elastic fibers. The surface of the wall also contains rugae, which are pleats of extra tissue that allow the vagina to expand.

The tissues of the vaginal wall will undergo hormone-related changes during the menstrual cycle. The cells in the outer layer of the tissue store glycogen. During

ovulation, this layer will be shed. The glycogen will be broken down by bacteria and will help maintain a pH level to protect the vagina against potentially harmful bacteria and fungi.

The functions of the vagina are to receive sperm cells from the penis during sexual intercourse, to provide the exit for menstrual blood flow, and to become the birth canal at the end of pregnancy.

In “slow motion”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was building all the cells, the tissues, the organs, and the systems of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, having the “MALE” adjective, up to the least details and synchronized as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the anatomy of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, directly creating the layers of structures and organs of that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, to match those that would acquire “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

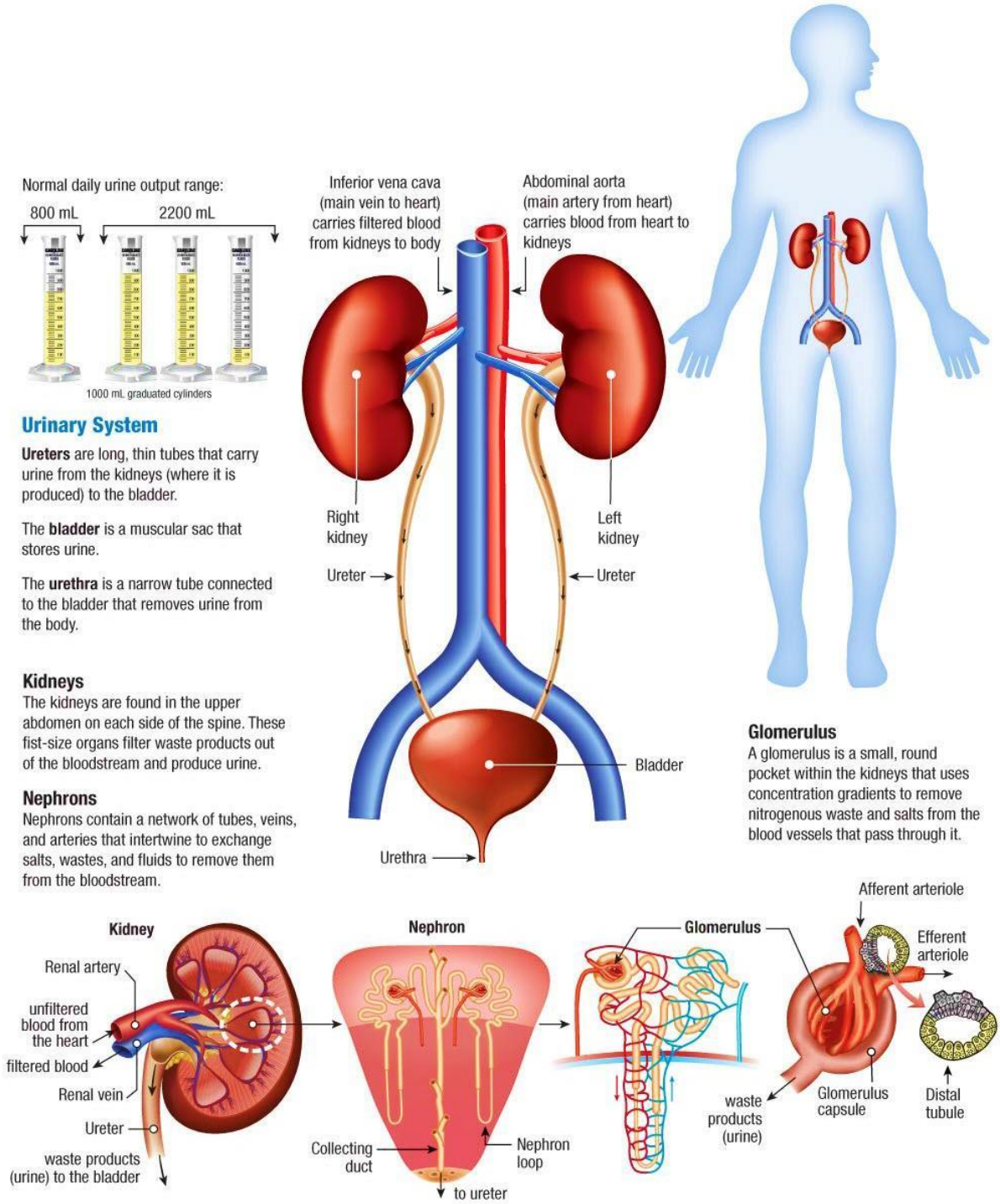
Creatures" when they approach the end of physical adolescence, and directly sewing this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" into existence. In "slow motion", "THE DIVINE FORCE" was writing down the details of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" throughout the organs of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

SAMPLE

THE EXCRETORY SYSTEM

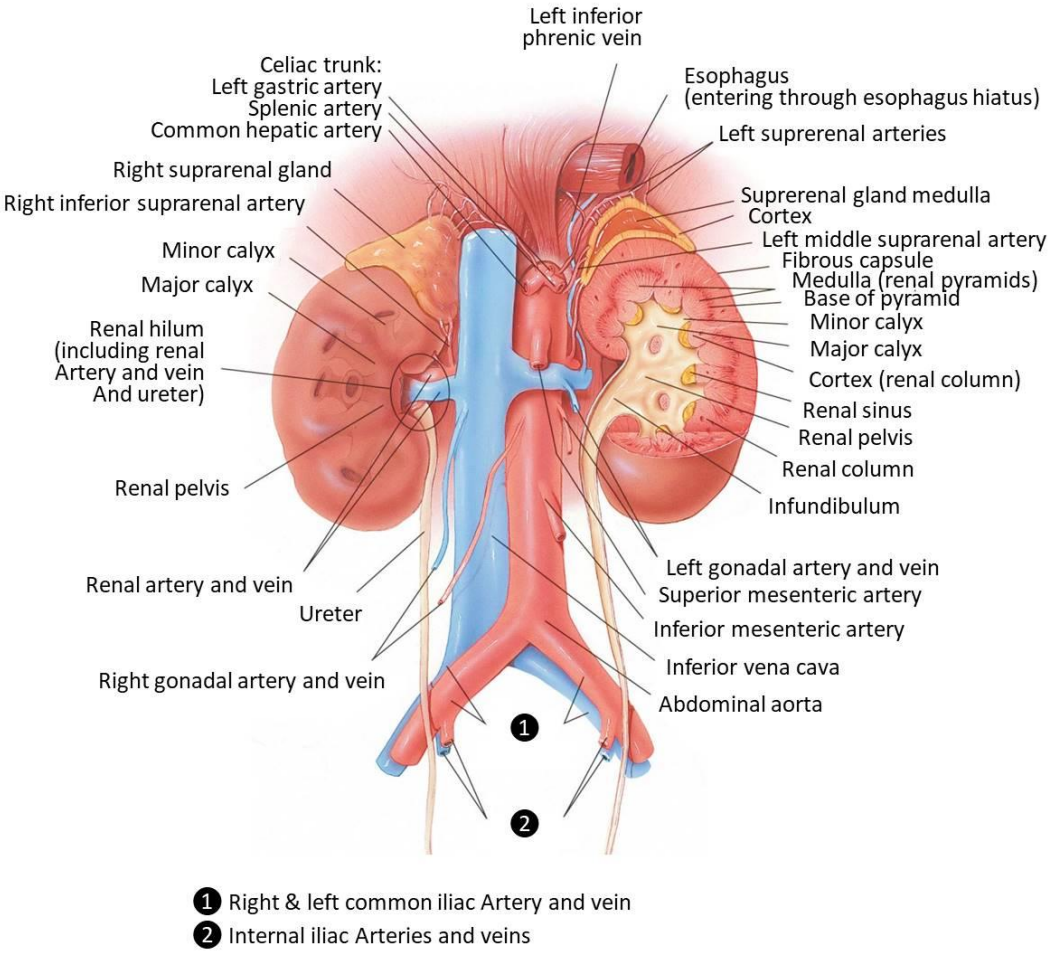
CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE EXCRETORY SYSTEM INFOGRAPHIC



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE EXCRETORY SYSTEM DESCRIPTION



The excretory system of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is the set of specialized structures and capillary networks that assist in the excretory process. The excretory system will function to remove waste from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It

includes the kidneys and their functional unit, the nephron.

KIDNEYS — the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" has been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and to be produced into existence with two kidneys — these two kidneys are those bean-shaped organs located on both sides of the spine, behind the stomach. These are the major organs of the excretory system of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and have been endowed with the capacity to perform several essential homeostatic functions. These functions include waste removal (NH_3), fluid/electrolyte balance, metabolic blood acid-base balance, as well as producing/modifying hormones for blood pressure, calcium/potassium homeostasis, and red blood cell production.

As we have indicated already, the organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" represent projections into a two-dimensional "flatness", and with appropriate linkages between them as projected elements, of aspects of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that is found in a seven-dimensional domain, including manifestations of metaphors of the products that are formed and those which are consumed in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It is so that, the projection associated with the right kidney is slightly smaller and lower than the left, also making space for the liver. The kidneys are located high in the abdominal cavity and against its back wall, lying on either side of the vertebral column between the levels of the 12th thoracic and third lumbar

vertebrae, and outside the peritoneum, the membrane that lines the abdomen.

Externally, the kidneys are surrounded by three layers. The outermost layer is a tough connective tissue layer designated as the renal fascia. The second layer is designated as the perirenal fat capsule, which will help anchor the kidneys in place. The third and innermost layer is the renal capsule.

Internally, the kidney has three regions that constitute its functional unit; these are: an outer cortex, a medulla in the middle, and the renal pelvis in the region designated as the hilum of the kidney. The hilum is the concave part of the bean-shape where blood vessels and nerves enter and exit the kidney; it is also the point of exit for the ureters. The renal cortex is granular due to the presence of nephrons. The medulla consists of multiple pyramidal

tissue masses, called the renal pyramids. In between the pyramids are spaces designated as the renal columns and through which the blood vessels will pass. The tips of the pyramids, designated as the renal papillae, point toward the renal pelvis. There are, on average, eight renal pyramids in each kidney. The renal pyramids along with the adjoining cortical region are designated as the lobes of the kidney. The renal pelvis leads to the ureter on the outside of the kidney. On the inside of the kidney, the renal pelvis branches out into two or three extensions designated as the major calyces, which further branch into the minor calyces. The ureters are urine-bearing tubes that exit the kidney and empty into the urinary bladder.

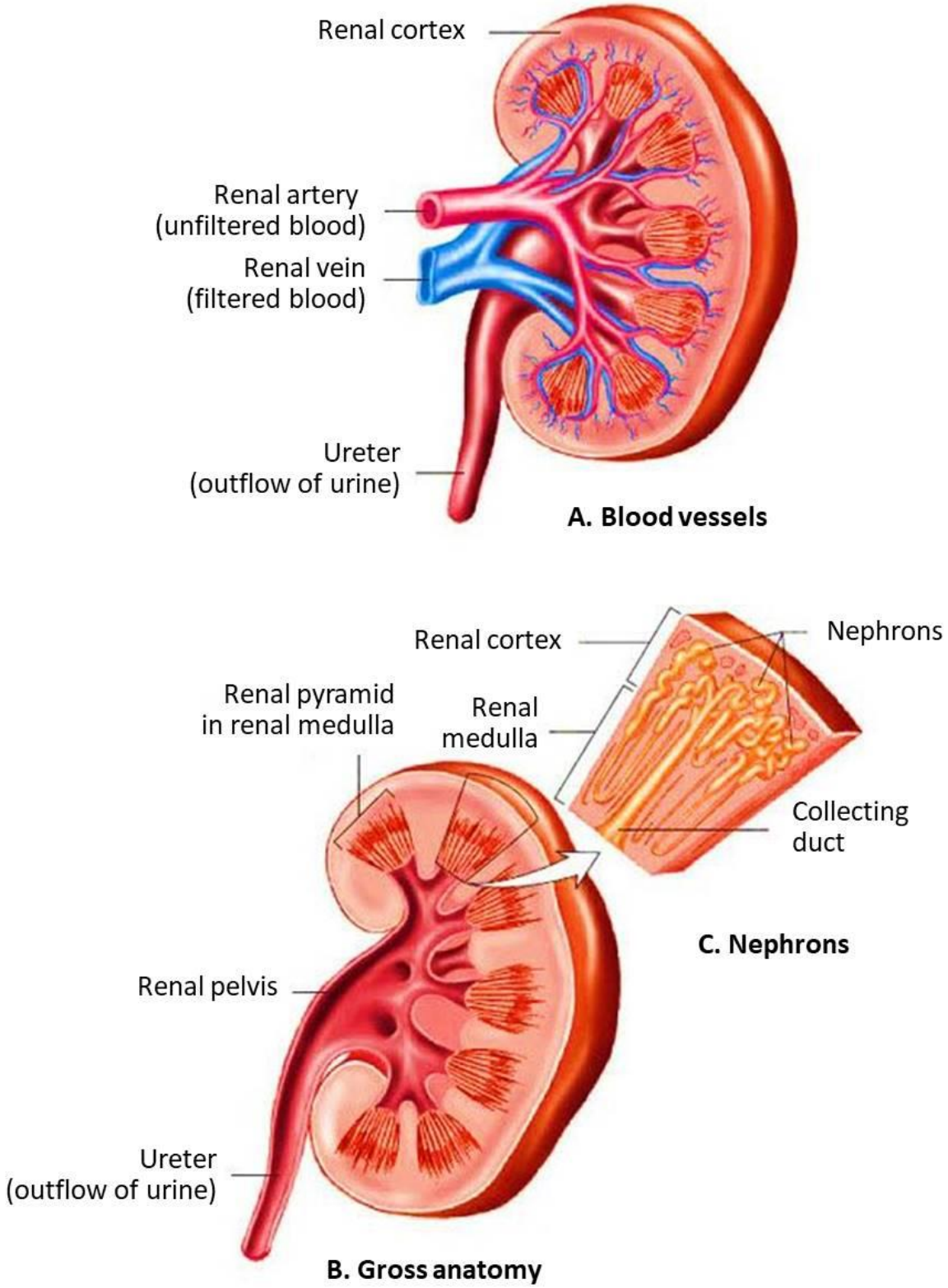
BLOOD VESSELS OF THE KIDNEYS — the kidneys have been endowed with the capacity to perform

several essential homeostatic functions. These functions include waste removal (NH_3), fluid/electrolyte balance, metabolic blood acid-base balance, as well as producing/modifying hormones for blood pressure, calcium/potassium homeostasis, and red blood cell production. It is so that, the kidneys' network of blood vessels will form an important component of its structure and function.

The arteries, veins, and nerves that supply the kidney enter and exit at the renal hilum. Renal blood supply will start with the branching of the aorta into the renal arteries (which are each designated based on the region of the kidney they pass through) and will end with the exiting of the renal veins to join the inferior vena cava. The renal arteries split into several segmental arteries upon entering the kidneys. Each segmental artery splits further into several interlobar

arteries and enters the renal columns, which supply the renal lobes. The interlobar arteries split at the junction of the renal cortex and medulla to form the arcuate arteries. The arcuate "bow shaped" arteries form arcs along the base of the medullary pyramids. Cortical radiate arteries, as the name suggests, radiate out from the arcuate arteries. The cortical radiate arteries branch into numerous afferent arterioles, and then enter the capillaries supplying the nephrons. Veins trace the path of the arteries and have similar names, except there are no segmental veins.

The kidneys are supplied with sympathetic and parasympathetic nerves of the autonomic nervous system, and the renal nerves contain both afferent and efferent fibres (afferent fibres carry nerve impulses to the central nervous system; efferent fibres, from it).

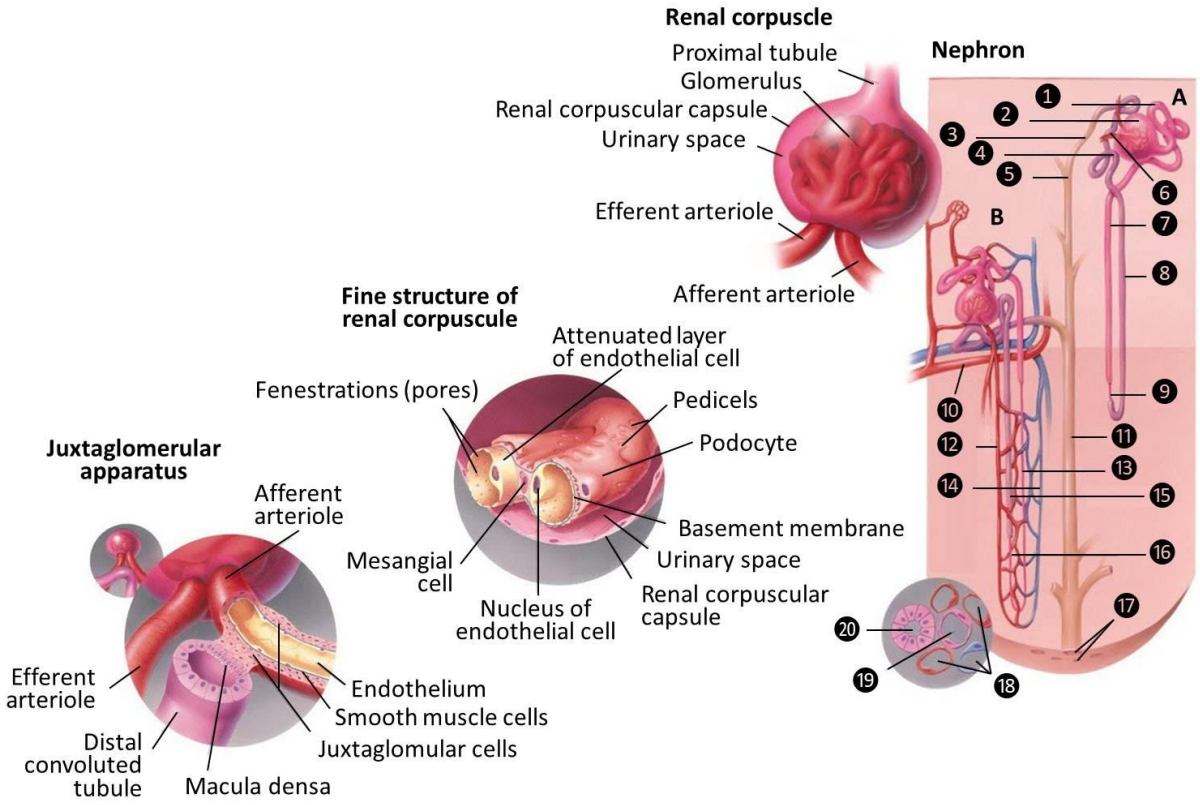


CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

NEPHRON

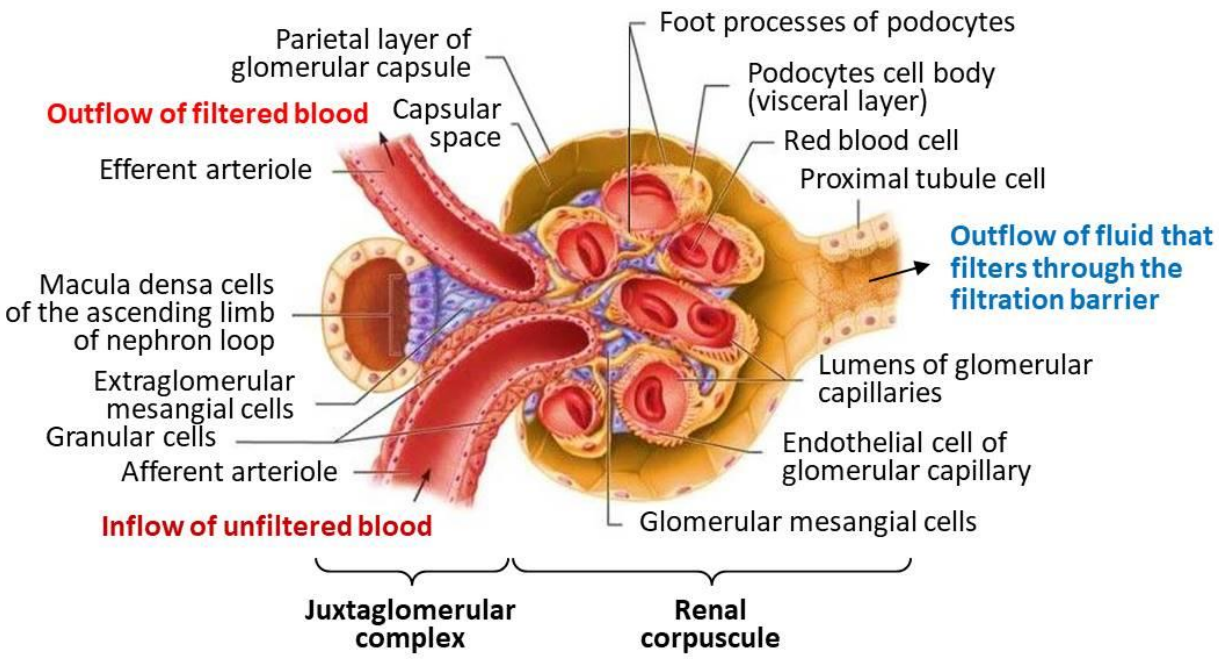
The functional and structural units of the kidney are designated as the nephrons. Each kidney is made up of over one million nephrons that dot the renal cortex, giving it a granular appearance when sectioned sagittally. There are two types of nephrons: cortical nephrons (85 percent), which are deep in the renal cortex, and juxtamedullary nephrons (15 percent), which lie in the renal cortex close to the renal medulla. A nephron consists of three parts: a renal corpuscle, a renal tubule, and the associated capillary network, which originates from the cortical radiate arteries. The renal corpuscle, which is filtration unit, which comprises the glomerulus and the surrounding glomerular or renal corpuscular capsule, and the renal tubules (reabsorption and excretion) of the kidney perform the majority of the

kidney' assigned "specific work". Each nephron has its own blood supply vessels, at the submicroscopic scale, including two capillary regions.



A. Cortical nephron, B. Juxtamedullary nephron
1. Proximal convoluted tubule, 2. Renal corpuscule, 3. Connecting tubule, 4. Distal convoluted tubule, 5. Cortical collecting duct, 6. Macula densa, 7. Proximated straight tubule, 8. Distal straight tubule, 9. Thin segment, 10. Arcuade artery, 11. Medullary collecting duct, 12. Arterial vasa recta, 13. Descending thin limb of nephron loop, 14. Vana recta venules, 15. Distal straight tubule, 16. Ascending thin limb of nephron loop, 17. Ducts of Bellini, 18. Vasa recta, 19. Descending limb of nephron loop, 20. Distal straight tubule

THE RENAL CORPUSCLE — the renal corpuscle, located in the renal cortex, is the blood-filtering component of the nephron of the kidney. It consists of: (1) the glomerulus, whih is a network of capillaries composed of endothelial cells and mesangial cells; and, (2) the capsule, which is a cup-shaped chamber that surrounds it, and is also designated as the glomerular or the renal corpuscular capsule.



GLOMERULUS CAPILLARIES — they form a central tuft of looped capillaries located in the center of the renal corpuscle. These capillaries will deliver blood and create a large surface area for renal filtration. These capillaries have been optimized for filtration by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented at the nanoscopic scale in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

The blood flow will be regulated over broad ranges of pressures, thus keeping the glomerular filtration rate relatively constant. This regulation will occur via the capillaries' unique location between two resistance arterioles (afferent and efferent). These capillaries present a large porous surface area for filtration. The glomerular capillary endothelium contains small transcellular pores or fenestrations (windows) of

approximately 60 nm in diameter, which covers about 20 to 50% of the endothelial surface. Although these pores are large, the negatively charged glycocalyx covering the luminal endothelial cell surface will prevent the filtration of molecules of size above 100 nm. These capillaries are not embedded within a supporting intracellular matrix but are relatively "loose" within the renal corpuscular capsule.

MESANGIAL CELLS — glomerular capillaries are not surrounded by interstitial tissue. As such, they require a unique support structure. Intraglomerular mesangial cells physically support the glomerular capillaries and occupy the intercellular spaces underneath the basement membrane. They are on the opposite side of the glomerulus from the podocytes. These mesangial cells are relatively small, irregular in

shape, have scant cytoplasm, and have heterochromatic and indented nuclei. Both mesangial cells and their secreted extracellular matrix will be collectively designated as “mesangium”. Expansion of mesangial cells beyond the allowed limits will result in a reduction of the filtration area and occlusion of glomerular capillaries; hence, in renal “DISEASE” in all its forms.

The mesangial cells contain microfilaments and can contract in response to specific hormones (e.g., angiotensin II), thus altering the glomerular capillary diameter and, hence, the surface area available for filtration, resulting in a fine-tuning of glomerular filtration rates. The mesangial cells will synthesize prostaglandins that contribute to renal vasodilatation. The mesangium also contains macrophages that can clear filtration residues, such

as immune complexes, that will lodge within the glomerular filter, from the mesangial space by phagocytosis.

THE RENAL CORPUSCULAR CAPSULE — it consists of the visceral and parietal layers. The inner visceral layer completely encircles the glomerular capillaries. It is comprised of specialized stellate epithelial cells termed podocytes. In contrast, the outer or parietal layer of the renal corpuscular capsule is a single layer of simple squamous epithelium. It is into the space between these two layers into which urine will be filtered.

There are two poles in the renal corpuscle, a vascular pole and a tubular pole. The vascular pole is a location of the glomerulus. At the vascular pole, the afferent arterioles and efferent arterioles enter and leave the glomerulus in the renal corpuscular capsule.

The tubular pole is at the other end opposite to the vascular pole. At the tubular pole, the proximal convoluted tubule arises.

The renal corpuscle will act to filter blood. Fluid from blood in the glomerulus will be collected in the renal corpuscular capsule to form “glomerular filtrate”, which will then further be processed along the nephron to form urine. This will be achieved via a filtration barrier. The renal corpuscle filtration barrier is composed of: the fenestrated endothelium of glomerular capillaries, the fused basal lamina of endothelial cells and podocytes, and the filtration slits of the podocytes. This barrier will permit passage of water, ions, and small molecules from the bloodstream into the renal corpuscular capsule space (the space between the visceral and parietal layers). Large and/or negatively charged proteins will be

prevented from passing into the renal corpuscular capsule space, thus retaining these proteins in the circulation. The basal lamina is composed of 3 layers: lamina rara externa, lamina densa, and lamina rara interna. The lamina rara externa is adjacent to the podocyte processes. The lamina densa is the central layer consisting of type IV collagen and laminin. This layer will act as a selective macromolecular filter, preventing the passage of large protein molecules into the renal corpuscular capsule space. The lamina rara interna is adjacent to endothelial cells. This layer will contain heparan sulfate, a negatively charged glycosaminoglycan that will contribute to the electrostatic barrier of the glomerular filter.

THE RENAL GLOMERULAR FILTRATION — the renal glomerular filtration is the "specific process" of filtration of plasma through the pores of the

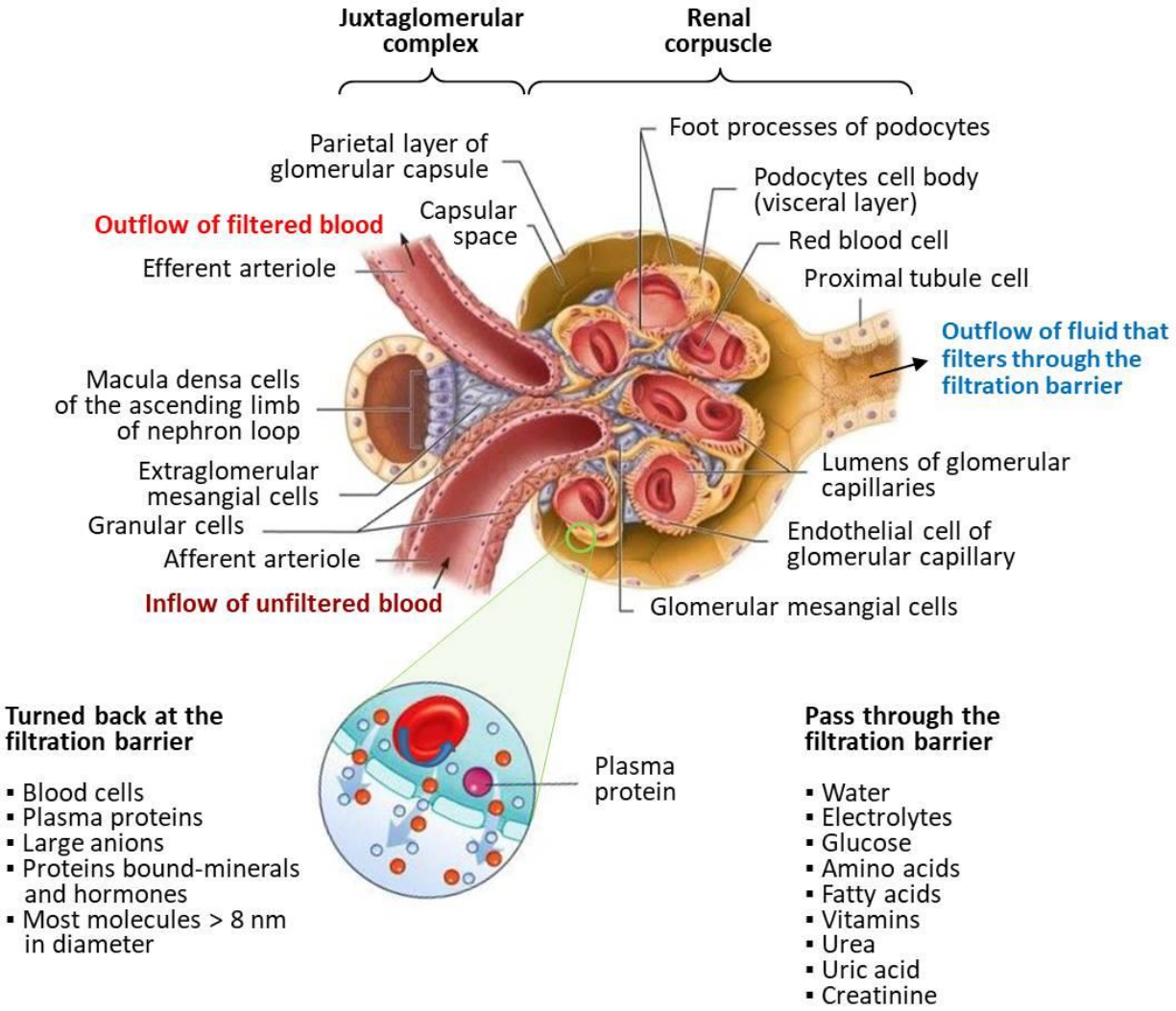
glomeruli, whose size allows only the plasmatic free substances and metabolites to be cleared. It is a passive, nonselective "specific process" in which hydrostatic pressure (10 mm Hg) pushes fluids and small (< 5 nm) hydrophilic particles through the glomerular membrane. Glomeruli restrict the passage of the hydrophobic or nanoparticles. The amount of compound eliminated is restricted by the glomerular filtration rate and as a result by the blood flow.

The glomerular filtration rate is the volume of water and soluble substances formed each minute by all the glomeruli of the kidneys combined. The normal glomerular filtration rate for the adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is 120 mL/min. The glomerular capillary wall is a size-selective and a charge-selective barrier to filtration. Its size selectivity resides primarily in the lamina densa of the

glomerular basement membrane. It is thus that the glomerulus will exclude molecules with radii greater than 4 nm. Inulin, with a molecular mass of 5200 daltons and radius of 1.4 nm, will permeate freely, whereas serum albumin, with a molecular mass of 69000 daltons and radius of 3.6 nm, will permeate minimally. Changes in the glomerular filtration rate will affect the rate of elimination of chemicals, which will be primarily eliminated by filtration. In addition to size, the filtration of molecules also depends on their charge.

The charge selectivity of the glomerulus resides in the negatively charged sialoglycoproteins (e.g., laminin and fibronectin) and peptidoglycans (e.g., heparan sulfate) of the capillary endothelium, lamina rara interna, lamina rara externa, and visceral epithelium. At any given effective molecular radius, negatively

charged macromolecules will experience greater restriction to filtration than neutral ones. Positively charged macromolecules will experience less restriction to filtration than neutral ones of the same size.

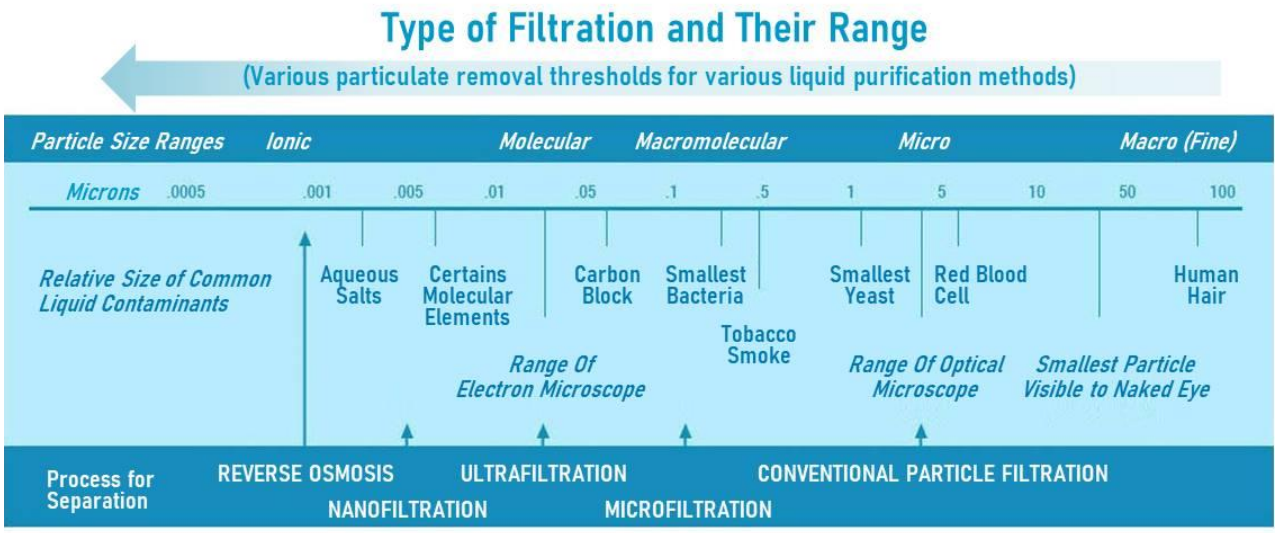


THE FILTRATION BARRIER — the glomerular capillary wall or filtration barrier is a three layers structure through which the filtrate of water and soluble substances will be driven by hydrostatic and osmotic pressure gradients through to the renal corpuscular capsule. This filtration at glomerular capillary wall is the first step in making urine.

As we have indicated already, a membrane filtration is a pressure or concentration gradients driven purification process that separates particulate matter, of a feed liquid, from soluble components.

Solutes of a feed liquid and whose sizes are greater than the pore size of the membrane and all suspended solids are retained and concentrated. Water, salts and smaller molecular weight constituents pass through, or permeate, the membrane. The pore structure of the membrane acts as a molecular filter that does not

become plugged because the retained components of the feed are rejected at the surface and do not permeate the membrane.



There are four commonly accepted types of membrane filtration. These are defined on the basis of the size of material they are required to separate from the feed liquid. The four types of membrane filtration are known as reverse osmosis, nanofiltration, ultrafiltration and microfiltration, in order of increasing pore size. Each process for separation has the same procedure: solutes passe

through a semipermeable membrane, depending on the pore size certain elements are removed whilst others pass through.

Microfiltration (MF) uses membranes whose pore diameter is between 0.1 and 10 µm. These membranes stop relatively large particles such as suspended particles, bacteria and fat globules. They can also stop certain ions as well as colloids if the latter attach to larger particles by complexation, precipitation or flocculation. However, the main objective of microfiltration is a solid-liquid separation. Microfiltration is used as a pretreatment before ultrafiltration.

In the case of ultrafiltration (UF), the pores of the membranes have a diameter of between 1 and 100 nm. Such membranes allow small molecules such as salts to pass through and stop molecules with a high

molar mass, thus producing a high-quality fluid. The porous structure of the membrane acts as a molecular filter that does not clog because the retained components of the filler are rejected on the surface and do not pass through the membrane. The membrane barrier will eliminate particles as small as 0.01 microns, including bacteria, colloidal particles (clays, silica, TiO2 ...) and many deleterious particles.

Ultrafiltration therefore makes it possible to retain the larger suspended particles that escape microfiltration. Ultrafiltration produces at the outlet what is called an “ultrafiltrate”, the fraction of the treated liquid that passes through the ultrafiltrating membrane. This “ultrafiltrate” is a clear liquid and free of any pathogens on the one hand, and concentrated in small molecules on the other hand: it retains the properties of the input microfiltrate fluid

and which thus becomes purer as a result of ultrafiltration.

Ultrafiltration is a baro-membrane process: the transfer takes place under the effect of pressure. This transmembrane pressure (PTM) is between 1 and 10 bar. These membranes are then said to be of “low pressures”. The separation mechanism in ultrafiltration is a sieving: it results from the difference in size between the components and that of the pores of the membrane, typically between 2 and 50 nm (mesopores).

Ultrafiltration is used to separate dissolved materials while microfiltration is used to separate suspended particles.

Nanofiltration (NF) allows the separation of compounds of size close to that of the nanometer. Ionized salts with a molar mass of less than about

300 g/mol are not retained by this type of membranes. Multivalent ionized salts (calcium, magnesium, aluminum, sulfates, etc.) and non-ionized organic compounds with a molar mass greater than about 300 g/mol are, on the other hand, strongly retained.

Finally, the last of these filtrations is reverse osmosis (RO). They are membranes that can only be passed through by water. Reverse osmosis is therefore widely used for the desalination of seawater and to concentrate food products.

The filtrate of water and soluble substances resembles plasma except in lacking macromolecules that are present in the plasma. The three layers of the glomerular capillary wall or filtration barrier are: the capillary endothelium, basement membrane, and visceral epithelium.

THE CAPILLARY ENDOTHELIUM OF THE GLOMERULUS is fenestrated by openings 50 to 100 nm in diameter. These openings will exclude cells from the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", but macromolecules will not be restricted based on size. The luminal surface of the endothelium is covered by negatively charged sialoglycoproteins that contribute to the charge selectivity of the filtration barrier.

THE GLOMERULAR BASEMENT MEMBRANE is an amorphous extracellular sheet-like structure of about 300 nm in thickness. It is composed of the lamina rara interna on the endothelial side, the central lamina densa, and the lamina rara externa on the epithelial side. The lamina rara interna and lamina rara externa contain polar noncollagenous proteins that contribute to the negative charge of the filtration barrier. The lamina densa contains nonpolar

collagenous proteins that contribute primarily to the size selectivity of the filtration barrier.

The main components of these laminae are type IV collagen, laminin, nidogen and proteoglycans. Type IV collagen forms the three-dimensional structural network to which the other components are attached. Being the sole collagen type of the glomerular basement membrane, the type IV collagen meshwork mainly will confer tensile strength to the glomerular basement membrane. The filtration barrier is permeable to molecules with effective molecular radii less than 2 nm and impermeable to those with radii greater than 4 nm.

The glomerular basement membrane proteoglycans perlecan and agrin are rich in anionic heparan sulphate moieties. They will contribute to an electric barrier that will hinder negatively charged plasma

proteins from crossing the glomerular basement membrane.

THE VISCERAL EPITHELIAL CELLS OR PODOCYTES constitute the outermost portion of the filtration barrier. They cover the glomerular basement membrane and glomerular capillaries on the urinary side of the barrier with their primary and interdigitating secondary foot processes. Filtration slits, 10 to 30 nm in width, are located between the secondary foot processes.

Podocytes will serve both as support of glomerular capillaries and are part of the glomerular filtration barrier. They are large cells with euchromatic nuclei and form the visceral layer of the renal corpuscular capsule with exposure to the urinary space. The interdigitating secondary processes of the podocytes (pedicels, or foot processes) cover and encircle much

of the surface of the glomerular capillaries. These foot processes will contain actin and will have some contractile activity to oppose distension of the glomerular capillaries. The spaces or gaps between these interdigitating pedicels form slit pores approximately 30 to 40 nm wide. These slits are covered by a thin membrane or slit diaphragms.

The slit diaphragms are specialized adherens junctions with nephron and other proteins forming a zipper-like structure with small pores about the size of an albumin molecule. The protein barrier is due to the sieving of the filtrate by these small pores. In addition to the pores, a negatively charged glycocalyx covers the podocytes and slit diaphragm; the negative charges also have an important barrier function and repel negatively charged proteins such as albumin.

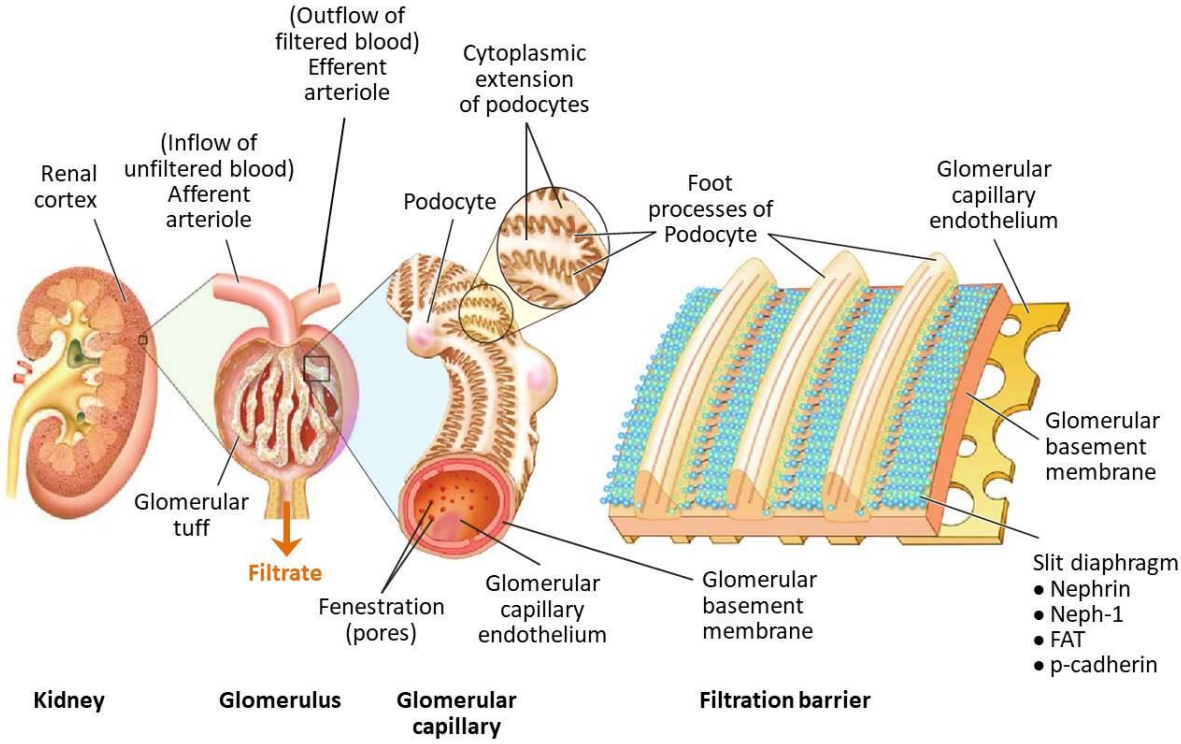


Figure: Renal glomerular filtration system[683]

---

[683] As we drew your attention in previous annotations, here too, take a close look at that glomular filtration system, which is in a submicroscopic scale (the whole glomerulus is at the macroscopic scale and the internal components are at the nanoscopic scale), see beyond the diagram and try to get an idea about: (1) the logic that is in that unit of filtration; (2) the in-depth reflection and the scope of the "INTELLECTUAL" work that was deployed to design such a unit of filtration; (3) "THE SCIENCE" which is in such a unit of filtration and the origin of that "SCIENCE".

The podocytes are phagocytic and may engulf macromolecules trapped by the filtration slits. They are invested with a negatively charged

---

From that pictured idea, see a vision of the GREATNESS of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, by which HE has revealed Himself through this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which is been sculpted by "THE DIVINE FORCE", in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and as an integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance": a GREATNESS beyond words and letters; a GREATNESS that dominates the murmur of syllables and sounds.

Meditate on "THE 'DIVINE' REASON", which is associated to "THE 'DIVINE' LOGIC". Meditate about "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" who, in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", designed and established such highly specialized blood filtering unit at microscopic scale. Meditate about "THE DIVINE FORCE" who, in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", manifested and implemented all the variants of such a highly specialized blood filtering unit on a microscopic scale inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you, as human creature, wear. Above all, meditate on yourself regarding your relationship with "THE DIVINE FORCE" and regarding your relationship with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

sialoglycoprotein coat that contributes to the charge selectivity of the filtration barrier. The visceral epithelial cells synthesize the glomerular basement membrane.

The “mesangium” is not a part of the filtration barrier but a stabilizing core of tissue, forming an anchor for the glomerulus at the vascular pole and along the axes of the capillary lobules. The mesangial cells are in contact with the basement membrane in areas where there is no capillary endothelium. The extraglomerular mesangium fills the space between the macula densa and the glomerular arterioles and constitutes part of the juxtaglomerular apparatus.

REGULATION OF GLOMERULAR FILTRATION — glomerular filtration rate will be regulated by both intrinsic and extrinsic controls. These two types of controls serve two different needs. The kidneys will

need a relatively constant glomerular filtration rate in order to perform their "specific work" and maintain extracellular homeostasis. On the other hand, the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", under production by "THE DIVINE FORCE", will need a constant blood pressure, and therefore a constant blood volume.

Intrinsic controls (renal autoregulation) will act locally within the kidney to maintain glomerular filtration rate through two types of controls mechanism: myogenic mechanism, which reflects the tendency of vascular smooth muscle to contract when stretched, and the flow-dependent tubuloglomerular feedback mechanism, which will be "directed" by the macula densa cells of the juxtaglomerular apparatus.

Extrinsic controls will proceed through the nervous and endocrine systems through neural and hormonal

mechanisms to maintain appropriate blood pressure in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

THE JUXTAGLOMERULAR APPARATUS — the juxtaglomerular apparatus is the microscopic group of structures related to each other anatomically and forming the vascular pole of the glomerulus. It consists of a vascular component (afferent and efferent arterioles and extraglomerular mesangium) and a tubular component (macula densa).

Macula densa — the macula densa is an elliptical plaque of epithelial cells located at the distal end of the thick ascending limb, approximately 100 to 200 µm upstream from the transition to the distal convoluted tubule. The macula densa epithelial cells are different from the thick ascending limb cells.

Macula densa cells differ from the other cells of the thick ascending limb; they have large nuclei and are

closely packed, thus looking like a plaque. Macula densa cells possess an apical furosemide-/bumetanide-sensitive Na+-2Cl--K+ cotransporter (NKCC2) like the surrounding thick ascending limb cells. It is so that, changes in luminal sodium chloride concentration will be detected by macula densa cells through a series of ion transport—related intracellular "specific events". Sodium chloride entry via a Na+, K+, 2Cl– cotransporter and exit of chloride ions through a basolateral channel will lead to cell depolarization and elevations in cytosolic calcium. Communication from macula densa cells to the glomerular vascular elements will involve the release of ATP molecules across the macula densa basolateral membrane through an axion channel with high conductance. Increased sodium and fluid delivery to the thick ascending limb and macula densa region will be a communication signal sent to the cells of the

juxtaglomerular apparatus to perform their assigned "specific work" and release renin and produce angiotensin II locally as well as other vasoconstrictors, which will act on the afferent arteriole to decrease filtration and thereby sodium and fluid delivery to the thick ascending limb and beyond.

Extraglomerular mesangium — cells of the extraglomerular mesangium are ramified cells with a scanty cytoplasm; they are surrounded by a conspicuous matrix and couple to each other and to the vascular cells by gap junctions. Extraglomerular mesangium cells are contractile smooth muscle-derived cells, and they reveal — just as the terminal portion of the afferent arteriole — significant immunoreactivity for soluble guanylate cyclase, the principal NO "receptor".

Granular cells — the granular cells are modified smooth muscle cells located in groups (five cells) in the terminal portion of the afferent arteriole. Within these cells, renin will be stored in large, lysosomal-type intracellular granules, and abundant amounts of renin mRNA will be regularly colocalized. Granular cells also contact the extraglomerular mesangium, adjacent smooth muscle cells, and arteriolar endothelium, and they are coupled to these structures by gap junctions.

THE RENAL TUBULE — the renal tubule is a long and convoluted structure that emerges from the glomerulus. It can be divided into three parts based on function. The first part will be designated as the proximal convoluted tubule due to its proximity to the glomerulus; it stays in the renal cortex. The second part will be designated as the nephron loop, or

nephritic loop, because it forms a loop, having descending and ascending limbs, which goes through the renal medulla. The third part of the renal tubule will be designated as the distal convoluted tubule and this part is also restricted to the renal cortex. The distal convoluted tubule, which is the last part of the nephron, connects and empties its contents into collecting ducts that line the medullary pyramids. The collecting ducts will amass contents from multiple nephrons and fuse together as they will enter the papillae of the renal medulla.

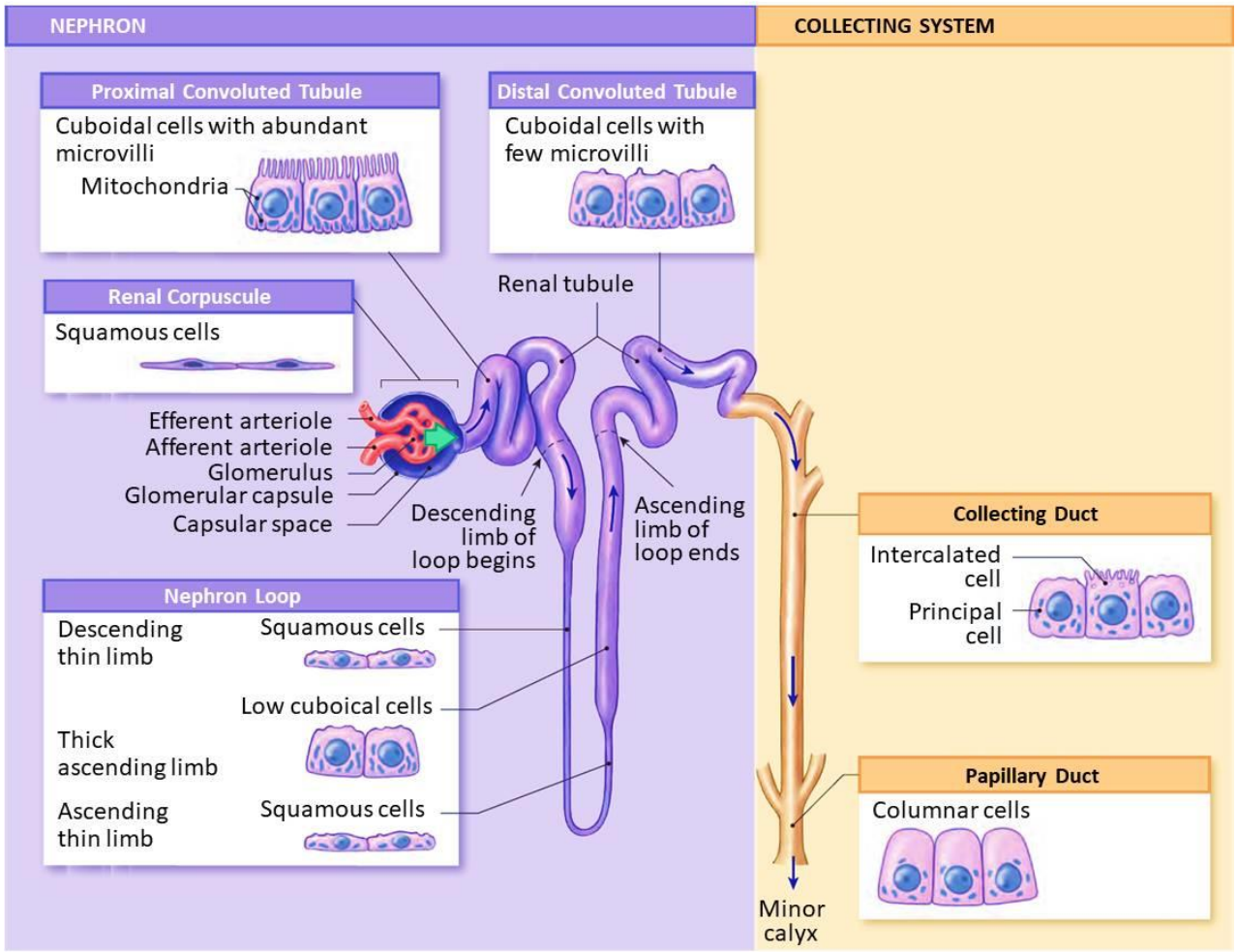
RENAL TUBULE SYSTEM — the renal tubule system is the part of the nephron which will process glomerular ultrafiltrate — which is the outflow of fluid that filters through the glomerular filtration barrier — into urine by reabsorbing necessary molecules and secreting the not immediately needed

and excess substances. This "specific process" is designated as the reabsorption, because at this "specific process", it will be the second time the necessary molecules will be absorbed; the first time being when they were absorbed into the bloodstream from the digestive tract after a meal. The renal tubule system consists of three parts:

- The proximal tubule; convoluted proximal tubules and straight proximal tubule;
- The nephron loop; descending and ascending limbs;
- The distal tubule; straight distal tubule and convoluted distal tubule.

THE PROXIMAL TUBULE — the proximal tubule is the first part of the tubular system. It consists of convoluted and straight segments. The proximal

convoluted tubule is located within the renal cortex and is continuous with the capsular space.



The straight proximal tubule (or thick descending limb) extends down into the medulla. Both parts are composed of simple cuboidal epithelium, rich in

mitochondria and microvilli (brush border). This morphology is adapted to the proximal tubule function of absorption and secretion. More than half of the previously filtered water and molecules are returned to the blood (reabsorption) by the proximal tubules.

THE NEPHRON LOOP — the nephron loop is the U-shaped bend of a nephron which extends through the medulla of the kidney. It consists of two parts: the thin descending and the thin ascending limbs.

Both limbs are composed of simple squamous epithelium. The cells have few organelles, little to no microvilli and low secretion abilities. The two limbs will work in parallel, with the surrounding vasa recta capillaries, to adjust the salt (e.g. sodium, chloride, potassium) and water levels of the product that will filter through the glomerular filtration barrier. More

specifically, the descending limb will be highly permeable to water, less permeable to solutes, while the ascending limb will do the opposite.

THE DISTAL TUBULE — the distal tubule also consists of straight and convoluted segments. The straight distal tubule (thick ascending limb) continues on from the thin ascending limb of the nephron loop at the level between the inner and outer medulla. The convoluted distal tubule projects into the cortex. Both parts of the distal tubule are composed of simple cuboidal epithelium, similar in morphology to the proximal tubule.

A key difference between them is that the epithelium of the distal tubule has less well-developed microvilli. Reabsorption and secretion will occur here, albeit to a lesser degree than in the proximal tubule. By having lots of mitochondria, the straight distal tubules will

be able to reabsorb any useful substances (electrolytes), and secrete any remaining waste products using active transport. Of particular note will be the absorption of sodium, under the regulation of aldosterone.

TUBULAR REABSORPTION AND SECRETION PROCESSES — tubular reabsorption is the process by which solutes and water are removed from the tubular fluid and transported into the blood stream.

Reabsorption in the nephron can be either a passive or active process, and the specific permeability of the each part of the nephron will vary in terms of the amount and type of substance reabsorbed. The mechanisms of reabsorption into the peri-tubular capillaries include:

- Passive diffusion — as in the case of water, chloride, and other ions, passing through plasma membranes of the kidney epithelial cells by concentration gradients and controlled by the same principles that regulate their passage across any membrane. That is to say that, lipophilic compounds will cross cell membranes more rapidly than polar ones; hence, lipophilic toxicants will tend to be passively reabsorbed more than polar ones and, overall, elimination of polar toxicants and their polar metabolites will be facilitated.
- Active transport — as in the case of glucose, amino acids, and peptides, through the membrane-bound ATPase pumps (such as Na+/K+ ATPase pumps) with carrier proteins that carry substances across the plasma

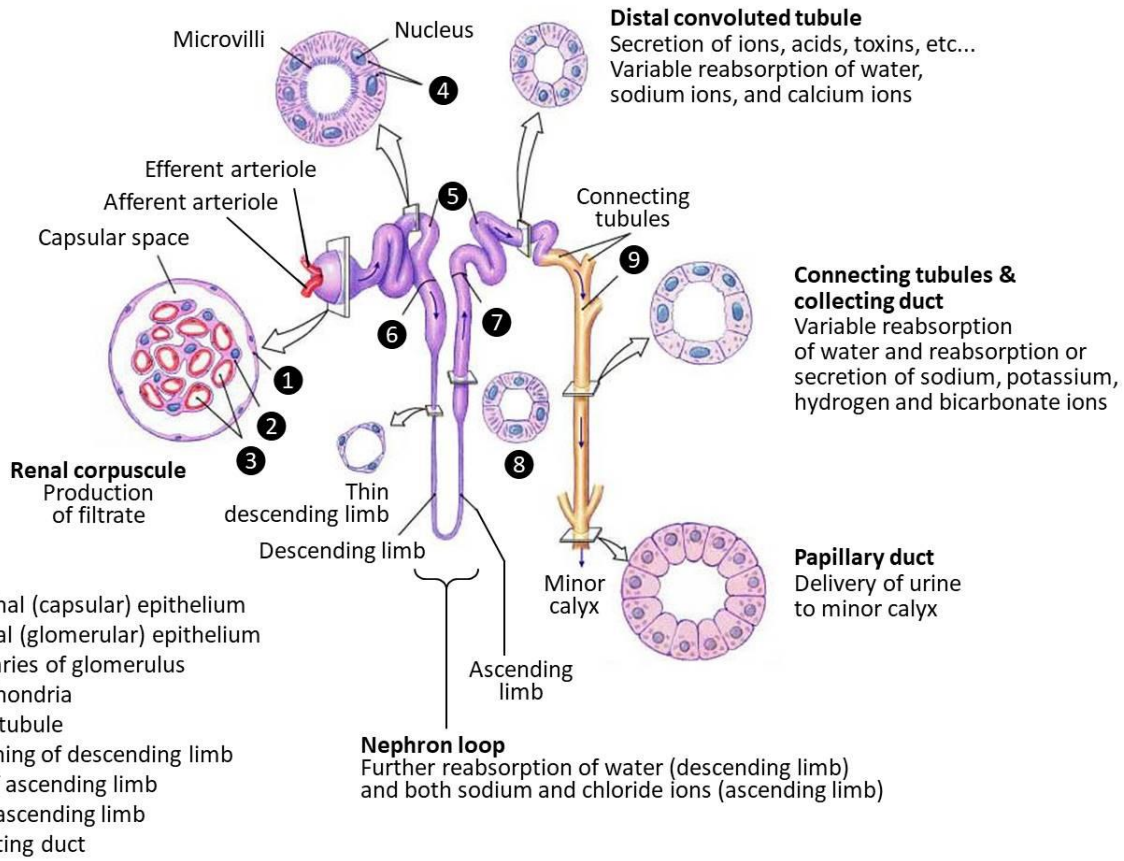
membranes of the kidney epithelial cells by consuming ATP molecules.

- Cotransport — this process is particularly important for the reabsorption of water. Water can follow other molecules that are actively transported, particularly glucose and sodium ions in the nephron.

These processes involve the substance passing though the luminal barrier and the basolateral membrane, two plasma membranes of the kidney epithelial cells, and into the peri-tubular capillaries on the other side. Some substances will also be able to pass through tiny spaces in between the renal epithelial cells, and designated as the tight junctions.

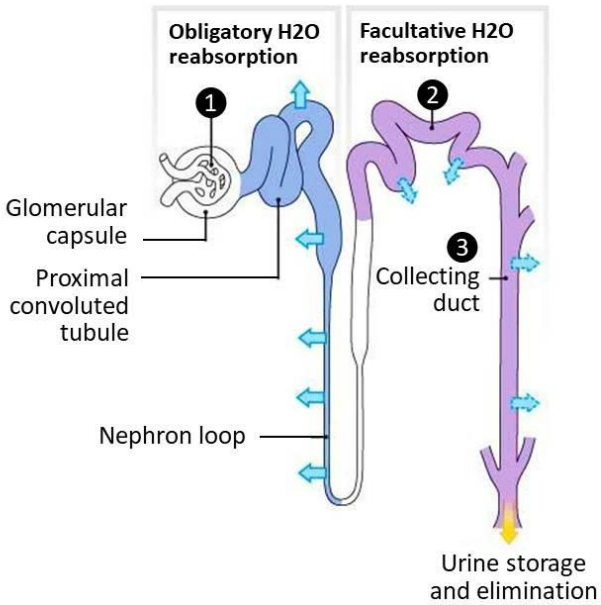
Tubular reabsorption will occurs in the proximal convoluted tubule part of the renal tubule. Almost all nutrients are reabsorbed, and this occurs either by

passive or active transport. Reabsorption of water and some key electrolytes will be regulated and will be influenced by hormones. Sodium (Na+) is the most abundant ion and most of it will be reabsorbed by active transport and then transported to the peritubular capillaries.



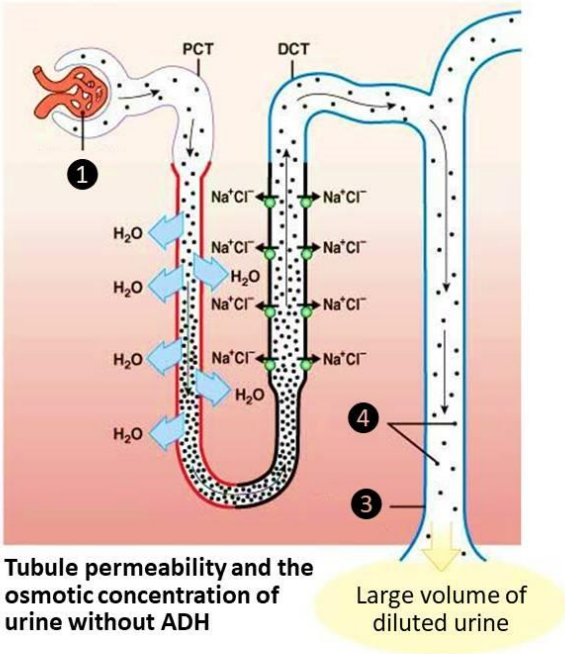
Because Na+ will be actively transported out of the tubule, water will follow it to even out the osmotic pressure. Water will also be independently reabsorbed into the peritubular capillaries due to the presence of aquaporins, or water channels, in the proximal convoluted tubule. This will occur due to the low blood pressure and high osmotic pressure in the peritubular capillaries. However, every solute has a transport maximum and the excess is not reabsorbed.

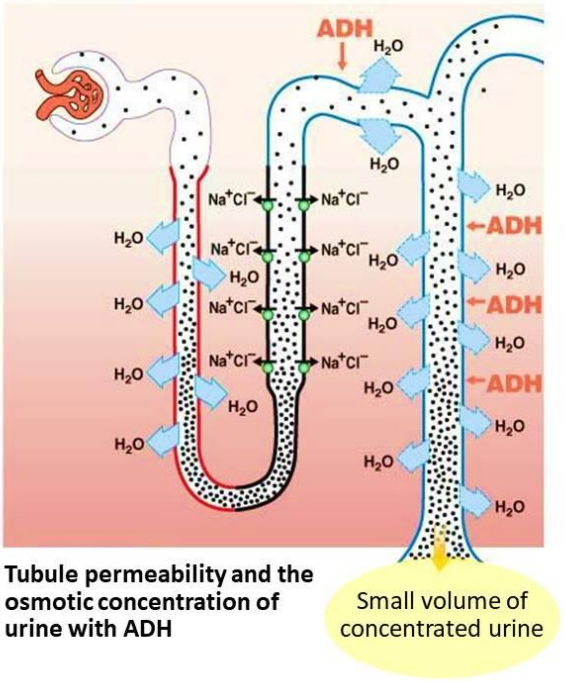
In the nephron loop, the permeability of the membrane will change. The descending limb is permeable to water, but it is not permeable to solutes; the opposite is true for the ascending limb. Additionally, the nephron loop will invade the renal medulla, which will be high in salt concentration and will tend to absorb water from the renal tubule and concentrate the filtrate.



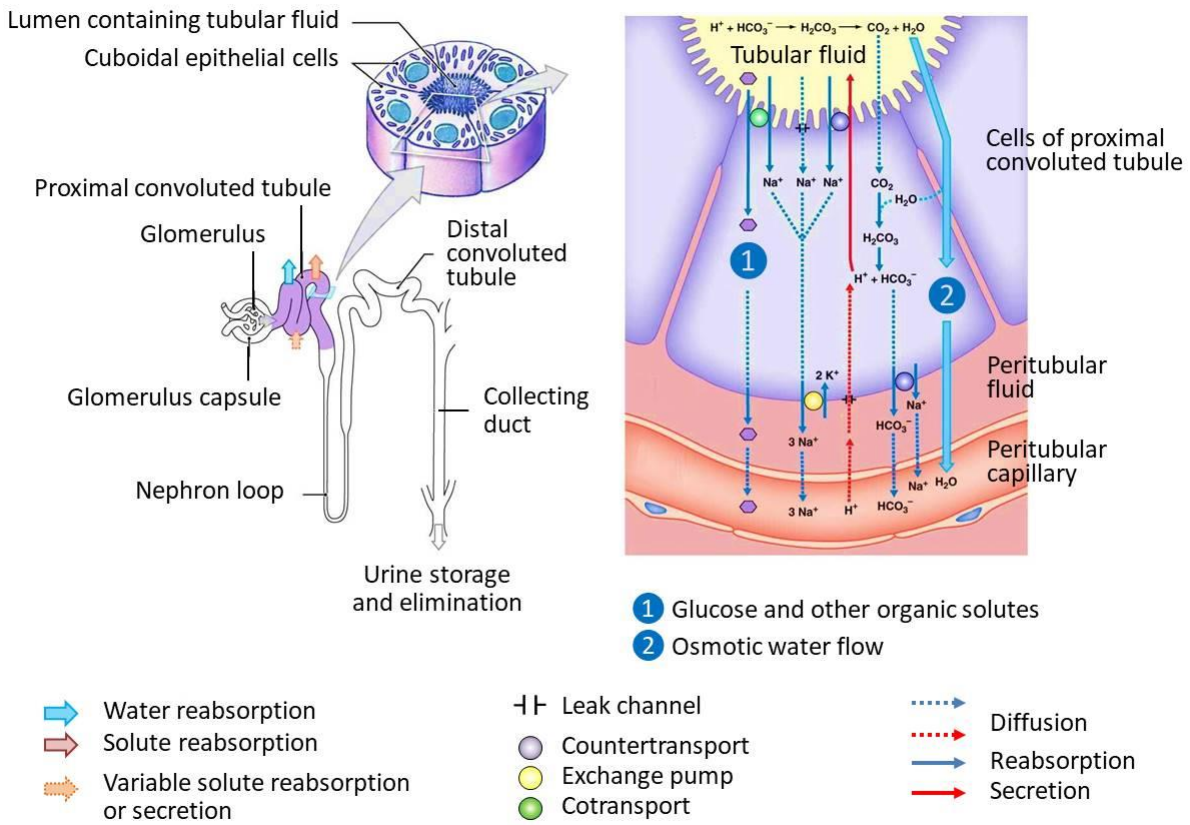
1. Glomerulus
2. Distal convoluted tubule
4. Solutes

= Na+/Cl- transport
ADH = Antidiuretic hormone
= Water reabsorption
= Variable water reabsorption
= Impermeable to solutes
= Impermeable to water
= Variable permeability to water





CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE



The osmotic gradient will increase as it moves deeper into the medulla. Because the two sides of the nephron loop perform opposing functions, the nephron loop will act as a countercurrent multiplier. The vasa recta around it will acts as the countercurrent exchanger.

As filtrate will pass through the nephron, its osmolarity (ion concentration) will change as ions and water will be reabsorbed. The filtrate entering the proximal convoluted tubule will be at osmolarity equal to 300 mOsm/L, which is the same osmolarity as normal plasma osmolarity.

In the proximal convoluted tubules, all the glucose in the filtrate will be reabsorbed, along with an equal concentration of ions and water (through cotransport), so that the filtrate will still remain at 300 mOsm/L as it will leave the tubule. The filtrate osmolarity will drop to 1200 mOsm/L as water will leave through the descending nephron loop, which is impermeable to ions. In the ascending nephron loop, which is permeable to ions but not water, osmolarity will fall to 100—200 mOsm/L.

Finally, in the distal convoluted tubule and collecting duct, a variable amount of ions and water will be reabsorbed depending on hormonal stimulus. The final osmolarity of urine will therefore be dependent on whether or not the final collecting tubules and ducts are permeable to water or not, which will be regulated by homeostasis.

In this renal tubular reabsorption, the intertubular pressure allows filtration of nonprotein bound hydrophilic components of plasma (nutrients: glucose, amino acids, and essential elements; particles < 5 nm) in the proximal convoluted tubule. This involves reabsorption of organic nutrients and the hormonally regulated reabsorption of water and ions. Nonresorbed polar molecules will remain in the renal filtrate and will be excreted via urine. Urine pH will play an important role in the excretion of polar

chemicals. For weak acids, urine alkalization will favor the ionized form and promotes excretion. Different areas of the tubules have different absorptive capabilities.

- The proximal convoluted tubule is most active and selective in reabsorption.
- The descending limb of the nephron loop is permeable to water, while the ascending limb is impermeable to water but permeable to electrolytes.
- The distal convoluted tubule and collecting duct have Na+ and water permeability regulated by the hormones aldosterone, antidiuretic hormone, and atrial natriuretic peptide.

THE RENAL TUBULAR SECRETION PROCESS — tubular secretion will dispose unwanted outflow of

fluid that had filter through the glomerular filtration barrier and the unwanted outflow of fluid that was reabsorbed. It will rid the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of excess K+, and controls blood pH. Tubular secretion will be most active in the proximal convoluted tubule, but it will also occur in the distal convoluted tubule and collecting ducts.

The kidney can actively transport some filtered substances against a concentration gradient, even if the substances are protein-bound, but dissociates rapidly. The mechanisms by which secretion will occur are similar to those of reabsorption; however these processes will occur in the opposite direction.

By the time the outflow of fluid that had filter through the glomerular filtration barrier and the outflow of fluid that was reabsorbed through the proximal convoluted tubule reaches the distal convoluted

tubule, a part of it has been reabsorbed. If the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" requires additional water, it can be reabsorbed at this point in the distal convoluted tubule. Further reabsorption will be controlled by hormones. Excretion of the remaining outflow of fluid will occur as the stability is reached in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" throught homeostasis. Most of the tubular secretion happens in the distal convoluted tubule, but some occurs in the early part of the collecting duct. Kidneys will also maintain an acid-base balance by secreting excess H+ ions.

So it is that kidneys will filter the "submicrofiltrate from the liver" in a three-step process. First, the nephrons will filter the "submicrofiltrate from the liver" that will flow through the capillary network in the glomerulus. Second, the outflow of fluid that had

filtered through the glomerular filtration barrier will be collected in the renal tubules. A part of the outflow of fluid will be reabsorbed in the proximal convoluted tubule by the tubular reabsorption process. In the nephron loop, the outflow of fluid will continue to exchange solutes and water with the renal medulla and the peritubular capillary network. Water will also be reabsorbed during this step. Then, the remaining outflow of fluid, which resulted from the glomerulus-ultrafiltration of the "submicrofiltrate from the liver" and collected in the renal tubules, will be secreted into the kidney tubules during tubular secretion, which is, in essence, the opposite process to tubular reabsorption. The collecting ducts will collect the outflow of fluid coming from the nephrons and fuse in the medullary papillae. From here, the papillae will deliver the outflow of fluid, now designated as urine,

into the minor calyces that connect to the ureters through the renal pelvis.[684]

---

[684] We have added such descriptive texts so that you take the time to reflect on "THE SCIENCE" that has been deployed inside you, as human creature; reflect on the depth and the scope of the "INTELLECTUAL" work that was deployed to bring you into existence, and most importantly, reflect on the origin of that "SCIENCE". You are not an orphan in this Earthly world! Even an orphan will stand up and search for his/her parents.

Meditate on "THE 'DIVINE' REASON", which is associated to "THE 'DIVINE' LOGIC". Meditate about "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" who, in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", designed and established such highly specialized blood filtering unit at microscopic scale. Meditate about "THE DIVINE FORCE" who, in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", manifested and implemented all the variants of such a highly specialized blood filtering unit on a microscopic scale inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you, as human creature, wear. Above all, meditate at all time, DAYS and NIGHTS, on yourself regarding your relationship with "THE DIVINE FORCE" and regarding your relationship with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

THE COLLECTING SYSTEM — the collecting system of the kidney is a series of tubes that moves urine from the nephrons into the minor calyces. Several distal convoluted tubules from neighbouring nephrons drain into a collecting duct via connecting/collecting tubules. Collecting ducts then travel through the kidney medulla, converging at the apex of each renal pyramid. Here, several ducts merge to form a single large papillary duct, which opens into the minor calyx through the area cribrosa.

Collecting ducts will be designated as cortical or medullary, depending on which part of the kidney parenchyma that part of the duct is located. They are made of epithelial cells, which get progressively taller as the ducts get larger. Cortical collecting ducts will have a simple cuboidal epithelium, medullary collecting ducts will have a simple columnar

epithelium, and papillary ducts will have a simple columnar epithelium.

Two additional types of cells are distinguishable in these ducts. The principal cells are pale staining and they play a role in ion transport. Darker staining intercalated cells have been scattered amongst the principal cells and they will be responsible for acid-base balance. Collecting ducts are the last site for water and electrolyte reabsorption from the filtrate, which will further concentrate the urine, particularly under the influence of antidiuretic hormone (ADH). No more reabsorption will take place past the medullary collecting ducts.

MEDICINAL IMPORTANCE OF THE FUNCTIONS OF THE KIDNEYS — THE ULTRAFILTRATE PLASMA ISOPATHIC THERAPY

"All meals lead to the liver!" In the digestive tract, food is broken down into small molecules (glucose, amino acids, fatty acids, etc...). These pass through the wall of the small intestine and reach the bloodstream, where the portal vein leads them to the liver: the largest and most important metabolic organ of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which works like a real chemical plant that decomposes, recycles and metabolizes.

As we have indicated in the section concerning the liver, besides its digestive function, the liver is also the primary organ of purification and filtration of blood in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". All the blood coming from the stomach and intestines, is loaded with nutrients and sometimes antigens and/or pathogens and deleterious particles, as well as all the small molecules containing thousands of feedback

information concerning the state of functioning of the cells, tissues and organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"; in short, the state of health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". This raw blood, containing all this information, is directed in its entirety to the liver through the portal vein. As part of its defined "specific work", one of the key function of the liver is to purify the raw and unprocessed flow of blood that it receives, through the hepatic portal vein, from the intestine (carbohydrate, lipid, protein metabolism, xenobiotics...), of numerous substances (including bacteria, deleterious particulates, dead cells, etc...) that, in the "specific work" specifications of the liver, have been identified as harmful to the health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It secretes the bile, which it produces, into the raw and unprocessed flow of blood, neutralizes and breaks down those

harmful substances into non-toxic forms and easier to use for the remaining of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". In accordance with its "specific work" specifications, through hepatic "specialized cells", the liver filters out the resulting flow of blood, which is undergoing the cleansing/detoxification effects of bile (acids, salts, and other adequate cleansing constituents) and hepatic enzimes, into two streams: (1) the stream containing bile by-products; and (2) the stream containing the remaining processed flow of blood that is exempted of bile by-products.

The stream containing bile by-products, those secondary product derived from the degradation of any substance (including bacteria, deleterious particulates, dead cells, etc...) that, in accordance with the "specific work" specifications of the liver, has been identified as harmful to the health of the

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", is sent to the intestine, to leave the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in the form of feces.

As for the stream containing the remaining processed flow of blood, which is exempted of bile by-products and of harmful substances (such as bacteria, deleterious particulates, dead cells, etc...), the liver regulates its chemical levels. In this regulation of the chemical levels and according to the health needs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which have been transported and transmitted by the small molecules containing thousands of feedback information concerning the state of health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", the liver will produce the appropriate metabolites and substances that best support these current health needs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Depending on the

current health needs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", the liver will, for example, store sugar, fat, protein constituents (amino acids) and vitamins in its cells, when they are not immediately needed. Sugar is stored as glycogen in the liver which releases glucose into the bloodstream, as soon as the blood sugar level drops. In addition, liver cells will be able to turn sugar into fat and protein into sugar.

For example, the liver will also produce a large number of important proteins from the protide constituents and according to the current health needs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It will make the majority of the proteins circulating in the plasma: for example, albumin, which ensures the transport of fatty acids and hormones, but also globulins, key proteins of the immune system, or fibrinogen, involved in blood coagulation.

The liver will directly synthesize several hormones, including 25-hydroxyvitamin D, insulin-like growth factor 1 (IGF-1) and angiotensinogen. Given the roles in the direct production of hormones, the liver also has permissive roles of normal hormonal function, especially with effects on bone health, the (growth hormone, GH)-IGF-1 axis and the renin-angiotensin-aldosterone (RAA) pathway. The liver is involved in the metabolism of several endocrine hormones, including thyroid hormones, glucagon-like peptide-1 and steroid hormones, with roles in the activation and inactivation of hormones.

The liver is the main source of binding proteins for many hormones. It will produce binding proteins specific to multiple lipophilic hormones, including glucocorticoids, mineralocorticoids, sex steroids, thyroid hormones (T3 and T4) and vitamin D

metabolites. Binding globulins for these lipophilic hormones include cortisol binding globulin (CBG, which binds cortisol, aldosterone and progesterone), sex hormone binding globulin (SHBG, which binds estradiol, testosterone and other sex hormones), thyroxine binding globulin (TBG, which binds T3 and T4) and vitamin D binding globulin (DBG, which binds vitamin D metabolites). The binding proteins produced by the liver also include transthyretin (which binds thyroid hormone and retinol), insulin-like growth factor 1 (IGF-1) binding proteins (IGFBP, which binds IGF, including IGF-1) and nonspecific binding proteins, including albumin and lipoproteins. Binding proteins serve as a circulating reservoir for hormones, potentially regulating tissue distribution and target destination in a way that can be highly selective and targeted. The expression and production of binding proteins, which occur mainly in the liver,

are complex and are regulated and influenced by multiple factors.

The liver will synthesize many amino acids, including glutamate, glutamine, alanine, aspartate, asparagine, glycine, serine and homoarginine, glucose and glutathione (a major antioxidant). It will also synthesize the coagulation factors that cause the blood to clot in the event of injuries and the C reactive protein (CRP) which plays an important role in the presence of inflammatory phenomena in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It will synthesize hormones, in particular growth factors, essential for the cells, tissues and organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and hepcidin, involved in iron reserves. The liver will also be able to produce proteins for the transport of fats or hormones in the bloodstream. In addition, a large part of the

endogenous cholesterol is synthesized by the liver and used for the production of bile.

The liver will perform a very wide range of functions that have been defined and specified in its "specific work" specifications by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" by "THE DIVINE FORCE", to best support the health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". All the information that makes it possible to best support the health needs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is transmitted to the "cleaned flow of blood and having chemical levels regulated" in the form of small molecules and high-level metabolites (small molecules of molecular weight < 1000 Da, which are intermediates or final products of cellular metabolism). This resulting "cleaned flow of blood and having chemical levels

regulated", which we designate as the "submicrofiltrate from the liver", is sent to the kidneys for further processing and regulation of homeostasis[685] in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". This "submicrofiltrate from the liver" is free of bacteria and harmful substances; it is not a "residue" of hepatic filtering and is certainly not toxic for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The "residue", the "waste", of the hepatic filtering has

---

[685] Any system in dynamic equilibrium tends to reach a steady state, a balance that resists outside forces of change. When such a system is disturbed, built-in regulatory devices respond to the departures to establish a new balance; such a process is one of feedback control. Homeostasis refers to any self-regulating "specific process" by which biological systems tend to maintain stability while adjusting to conditions that are optimal for survival. If homeostasis is successful, life continues; if unsuccessful, disaster shows up. The stability attained is actually a dynamic equilibrium, in which continuous change occurs yet relatively uniform conditions prevail.

been excreted in the bile, will be sent to the intestine to leave the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in the form of feces.

The main role of the kidneys in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is to maintain homeostasis. This means that they manage fluid levels, electrolyte balance, and other factors that keep the internal environment of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" consistent and comfortable, by processing the "submicrofiltrate from the liver" which it has received. The product of the "specific work" performed by the kidneys, from the "submicrofiltrate from the liver", is designated as the "ultrafiltrate of the kidneys", which in fact is the "ultrafiltrate of plasma". It is a clean product, free of bacteria and harmful substances. Too many vitamins detected in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma" during its processing by

the kidneys? Hop, the excess, at the end of processing, is sent to the bladder! Too much energy (electron) detected in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma" during its processing by the kidneys? Hop, the excess electrons and unused enzymes, at the end of processing, is sent to the bladder. The same goes for hormones, minerals and other substances. This is how the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" gets rid of nutrients it does not need when homeostasis is reached at the exit of the medullary collecting ducts. Excesses of vitamins, amino acids, enzymes, neurotransmitters, insulin, minerals and hormones, but also proteins, antibodies, etc. which are transported by the excess "ultrafiltrate of plasma" are thus sent in the bladder. Maintaining homeostasis is the all important factor in the treatment of "DISEASES" in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The kidneys will perform a wide range of

functions, including: further filtering the "submicrofiltrate from the liver", which it receives from the liver, through subtle removal or retention of "submicrofiltrate from the liver" components (the reabsorption of nutrients) in order to ensure the "hydromineral balance"[686], the control of the osmotic

---

[686] Relating to water and electrolyte metabolism in an organism. Hydromineral balance is one aspect of homeostasis.

For life activity at cellular, tissue, organ and system levels to occur, a favorable ambient environment comprising, among other things, water and electrolytes, in particular potassium (K+), sodium (Na+), calcium (Ca++) and magnesium (Mg++) for cations, chlorine (Cl-), phosphorus and sulfur radicals, for anions, must be present.

The notion of hydro-electrolytic exchanges between each cell and the extracellular fluids of tissues, organs and systems, for example, cannot be dissociated from the notion of the exchanges of water and mineral substances which occur between those tissues, organs and systems, and the ambient environment.

In those tissues, organs and systems, there is a metabolism of carbohydrates, lipids and proteins occuring, because they are

pressure, of the electrolyte composition of the internal environment and even (thanks to the information provided by the endocrine route) of the volume of the blood and the various water compartments of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The kidneys also ensure the "acid-base balance", the maintenance of the constancy of the pH of the internal environment of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

As we have indicated in one previous annotation, the many functions of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", beginning at the cellular level, operate as

---

consumed or assimilated by the organism (anabolism and catabolism) containing those tissues, organs and systems. Mineral salts, on the contrary, are not consumed. However, we speak of mineral metabolism to account for the exchanges between the organism and its environment or between the different compartments of the organism.

to not deviate from a narrow range of internal balance, a state known as dynamic equilibrium, despite changes in the external environment. Those changes in the external environment alter the composition of the extracellular fluid surrounding the individual cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", but a narrow range must be maintained to stave off the death of cells, tissues, and organs.

On the cellular level, homeostasis is observable in the biochemical reactions that take place. Regulation of pH, temperature, oxygen, ion concentrations, and blood glucose concentration is necessary for enzymes to function optimally in the environment of the cell, and the consumption and formation of products must be kept in control as not to disrupt the internal environment of the cells as well. The cell will remain alive as long as the internal environment is favorable

and can be a functioning part of the tissue to which it belongs. Cellular homeostasis maintains a number of regulated variables including cell volume, osmolarity, electrolyte concentration (e.g., Na+, K+, and Cl– concentrations), pH, membrane potential, and concentrations of intracellular ions, proteins, nutrients, cholesterol, oxygen, and reactive oxygen species, etc…

Homeostasis is involved in every organ system of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". In a similar vein, no one organ system of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" acts alone; regulation of temperature cannot occur without the cooperation of the integumentary system, nervous system, musculoskeletal system, and cardiovascular system at a minimum. Chemosensors in the carotid and aortic bodies measure arterial PCO2 and PO2, send the

information to the brainstem (control center), to tell the effectors (the diaphragm and respiratory muscles) to alter breathing rate and tidal volume to return to balance. Altered reabsorption and secretion of inorganic ions are the result of chemosensors in the adrenal cortex (for potassium concentration), parathyroid gland (for calcium concentration), and kidney and carotid and aortic bodies (for sodium concentration) which help to bring these regulated variables back to the normal range.

To maintain homeostasis, many physiological adaptations have been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". One of these is maintaining an acid-base balance, or pH homeostasis.

The pH homeostasis of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” is a fundamental pillar for maintaining optimal health in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. It is essential for many processes necessary to life including oxygen delivery to tissues, correct protein structure, and innumerable biochemical reactions that rely on the normal pH to be in equilibrium and complete. In the absence of pathological states, the pH of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” ranges between 7.35 to 7.45, with the average at 7.40. Why this number? Why not a neutral number of 7.0 instead of a slightly alkaline 7.40? A pH at this level is ideal for many biological processes, one of the most important being the oxygenation of blood. Also, many of the intermediates of biochemical reactions in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” become ionized at a neutral pH, which causes the utilization of these

intermediates to be more difficult. A pH below 7.35 is an acidemia, and a pH above 7.45 is an alkalemia. Due to the importance of sustaining a pH level in the needed narrow range, this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" contains compensatory mechanisms.

Every organ of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" relies on pH balance; however, the renal system and the pulmonary system are the two main modulators. The pulmonary system adjusts the pH using carbon dioxide; upon expiration, carbon dioxide is projected into the environment. Due to carbon dioxide forming carbonic acid in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" when combining with water, the amount of carbon dioxide expired can cause the pH to increase or decrease. When the respiratory system is utilized to compensate for metabolic pH disturbances, the effect occurs in minutes to hours. The renal system,

on the other hand, affects the pH by reabsorbing bicarbonate and excreting fixed acids. A disturbed acid-base balance, or pH homeostasis, can be the cause of many inconveniences such as fatigue, migraines, and even osteoarthritis or osteoporosis.

PRODUCT OF THE KIDNEYS — The product of the work performed by the kidneys, from the "submicrofiltrate from the liver" supplied by the liver, is a complex ultrafiltered biofluid, the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine". It is a purified derivative of the blood itself, made by the kidneys, of whose the principal function is not excretion but regulation/maintenance of homeostasis of all the elements and their concentrations in the blood. This "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", is in a reduced state and it contains the low molecular weight compounds of plasma and which are the result

of the work of the special filtration units of the kidneys. Urine consists mainly of water (95%). The remaining 5% of urine is constitutes by more than 3100 high levels metabolites (small molecules of molecular weight < 1000 Da, which are intermediates or end products of cellular metabolism) from 230 different chemical classes, which are extracted from the blood by ultrafiltration and contain almost all of the life-sustaining nutrients, proteins, hormones, antibodies, growth and immunizing agents, which are found in the blood.[687] This include, among others:

---

[687] An extensive list of constituents of the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", can be found in the Human Metabolome Database (HMDB), which is a freely available electronic database, https://hmdb.ca, containing detailed information about small molecule metabolites found in the human "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The database contains 220945 metabolite entries including both water-soluble and lipid soluble metabolites. Additionally, 8610 protein sequences (enzymes and transporters)

URINARY[688] HYDROGEN PEROXIDE (H2O2), is an organic acid composed of a pair of covalently single bonded oxygen atoms each bonded to a hydrogen atom. Hydrogen peroxide occurs as part of normal metabolism in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Hydrogen Peroxide is produced primarily by the mitochondria, through autoxidation of respiratory

---

are linked to these metabolite entries. Each MetaboCard entry of the Human Metabolome Database (HMDB) contains 130 data fields with 2/3 of the information being devoted to chemical/clinical data and the other 1/3 devoted to enzymatic or biochemical data.

[688] With regard to the constituent elements of urine coming directly from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", we use here the adjective "urinary" to emphasize the fact that the element, which is qualified by this adjective, is that, which is present in the urine of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and not the element of the artificial chemical synthesis that is produced in the laboratory and for whatever purposes (usually commercial, and to exploit one's neighbor).

chain components, and by peroxisomes[689], as a metabolic by-product of their many oxidase enzymes,

---

[689] As you would know already, peroxisomes, found in all eukaryotic cells, are bounded by a single membrane, the peroxisomal membrane with non-selective pore-forming proteins that allow the exchange or free diffusion of small molecules (< 300–600 Da), and they contain neither DNA nor elements of a translation system. These organelles harbor high concentrations of oxidative enzymes such as catalase and urate oxidase and are a major site of oxygen utilization. Peroxisomes generate hydrogen peroxide (H2O2), which they then use (via catalase) to oxidize a variety of substrates. The generated hydrogen peroxide (H2O2) can also permeate across the peroxisomal membrane for cellular for H2O2 signaling. By virtue of this function, peroxisomes play an important role in the detoxification of substances that are potentially harmful to the cell. Peroxisomes are biochemically diverse, even within a single cell.

Peroxisomes are are best-known for their involvement in cellular lipid metabolism. This entails the α- and β-oxidation of fatty acids and the biosynthesis of ether-phospholipids, bile acids, and docosahexaenoic acid. Other metabolic functions of peroxisomes include glyoxylate detoxification, amino acid catabolism, polyamine oxidation, and the production and scavenging of reactive oxygen and nitrogen species. In addition, peroxisomes are

within every eukaryotic cell in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", in order:

- To keep cells healthy.
- To act as reactive signaling species. The primary messenger action of H2O2 depends on its ability to oxidize a variety of target proteins with a high degree of specificity, predominantly through reaction with nucleophilic cysteine thiolate groups. Depending on the context and circumstances (e.g., the subcellular location, the H2O2 concentration, and duration of exposure, etc.), the oxidation of signaling proteins may occur through direct reaction of H2O2 with

---

also important hubs in innate immune-, lipid-, inflammatory-, and redox-signaling networks. To perform these functions, peroxisomes can dynamically regulate their number, shape, and protein content in response to changing environmental conditions.

hyper-reactive thiols or indirectly through thioredoxin- or peroxiredoxin- catalyzed redox relay reactions.

- To regulate cellular processes such as membrane signal transduction, gene expression, cell cycle (cell growth, proliferation, differentiation, senescence, and apoptosis), insulin metabolism, cell shape determination and growth factor induced signaling cascades. The H2O2 molecule can instruct such decisions, directly or indirectly, by affecting the functionality of transcription factors and/or other proteins (e.g., kinases, phosphatases, proteases, antioxidant enzymes, etc.) involved in key signal transduction pathways.
- To regulate other processes, such as protein turnover, metabolism, or it is produced by cells

in response to a call to “COMBAT” by the immune system, for tissue repair, inflammation, circadian rhythm, depending on the cellular context. For example, when the immune system is activated in response to a wound, a burst of hydrogen peroxide causes neutrophils, the first responders to “COMBAT”, to rush to the wound to fight microorganisms, remove damaged tissue and then start the inflammation process.

Hydrogen peroxide (H2O2) stimulates NK (Natural Killer) cells. As an immune response in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, hydrogen peroxide is released by T-cells to destroy harmful substances (bacteria, deleterious particles, and fungi). Blood platelets release hydrogen peroxide when they encounter deleterious particles in the blood. In the large

intestine, lactobacillus acidophilus produces hydrogen peroxide (H2O2) that keeps the generally ubiquitous candida yeast out of uncontrolled multiplication. When candida spreads into the intestine, it escapes the natural control system, and can gain a foothold in the organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", causing what is known as chronic fatigue syndrome.

Hydrogen peroxide is also produced within red blood cells (erythrocytes) in the bloodstream, when the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" has an excess of vitamin C. Excess of vitamin C in the bloodstream increases erythrocyte intracellular ascorbate, which in its turn increases oxidation of erythrocyte peroxiredoxin 2, which is a major thiol antioxidant protein and a sensitive marker of H2O2 production

within erythrocyte.[690] Ascorbate, as you would know, is the metabolite of vitamin C, the physiological form of vitamin C, which is used within this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It serves as the most powerful water-soluble antioxidant. It it can be "fully reduced", which means its electrons are all in place and ready to be donated for full antioxidant activity. It can also be "fully buffered". A "fully buffered" ascorbate is one

---

[690] A thiol or thiol derivative is any organosulfur compound of the form R–SH, where R represents an alkyl or other organic substituent. The –SH functional group itself is referred to as either a thiol group or a sulfhydryl group, or a sulfanyl group. Thiols are the sulfur analogue of alcohols but in which sulfur replaces the oxygen of the hydroxyl group. Thiols and alcohols are also very different in their reactivity, thiols being more easily oxidized than alcohols.

Protein thiols are an important component of intramitochondrial antioxidant defenses owing to their selective interaction with reactive oxygen and nitrogen species. Reversible modifications of protein thiols resulting from these interactions are also an important aspect of redox signal transduction.

that has been combined with small amounts of selected minerals (for example, calcium, magnesium, zinc, potassium). “Fully buffered” ascorbate reduces metabolic acidity and contributes to a life-supporting, slightly alkaline tissue pH.

In this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, haemoglobin (Hb) is the predominant protein in erythrocytes, with the reduced form acting as an oxygen carrier (oxyhaemoglobin, $Hb^{2+}O2$). Electron transfer from the haem to bound oxygen can occur ($Hb^{3+}O2^{-}$), resulting in the slow release of superoxide ($O2^{-}$). Ascorbate ($AscH^{-}$) accelerates the rate of autoxidation by donating an additional electron to the $Hb^{3+}O2^{-}$ complex, generating H2O2, as follows:

$$Hb^{2+}O2 \leftrightarrow Hb^{3+}O2^{-} + AscH^{-} + 2H^{+} \rightarrow$$

$$Hb^{3+} + \mathbf{H2O2} + AscH^{-}$$

The methaemoglobin (Hb^{3+}) produced during autoxidation is either reduced back to oxyhaemoglobin by methaemoglobin reductase, or can be further oxidised to unstable products that denature and form microscopic appearances of denatured hemoglobin, which stem from oxidative injury. It is so that ascorbate is known to increase the rate of haemoglobin autoxidation and Hydrogen Peroxide (H2O2) production within the erythrocyte. Once used by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" the excess hydrogen peroxide (H2O2) remaining and thus produced will end up in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine".

Hydrogen peroxide is also produced in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" by enzymes with the primary function of reactive oxygen species (ROS) generation. The major metabolic sources of H2O2 include the flavin-dependent oxidases, e.g., the endoplasmic reticulum oxidoreductase 1; the acyl-coenzyme A (acyl-CoA) oxidases in peroxisomes; and superoxide dismutases (SODs). The latter group of enzymes catalyzes the dismutation of superoxide anion radicals (O_2^-), which are predominantly produced by the mitochondrial electron transport chain and membrane-associated NADPH oxidases (NOXs) that are located in various subcellular compartments.[691] Other oxidases include as "xanthine

[691] Did you know that breast milk, (and especially colostrum — the first form of milk produced by the mammary glands immediately following delivery of the newborn), contains extremely high

oxidase”[692] and 5-lipoxygenase[693]. The Major H2O2-scavenging enzymes include catalase (CAT) and

---

concentrations of hydrogen peroxide (H2O2), one of the main functions of which is to activate and stimulate the immune system in infants?

[692] Xanthine oxidase is a homodimer consisting of two 150 Kdalton subunits. Like aldehyde oxidase and other molybdenum-containing enzymes, xanthine oxidase catalyzes nucleophilic oxidations at electron-deficient carbons found within nitrogen-containing heterocyclic compounds. The highest levels of xanthine oxidase are found in the liver, though it is also found in cardiac, pulmonary, and adipose tissue. Within those tissues, xanthine oxidase is localized in capillary endothelial cells. It is also found in epithelial cells in lactating glands. The mechanism by which xanthine oxidase mediates oxidation requires substrate binding to the molybdenum center with reducing equivalents introduced there subsequently shuttled to Flavin Adenine Dinucleotide (FAD).

Xanthine oxidase catalyzes the oxidative hydroxylation of hypoxanthine to xanthine and xanthine to uric acid, the final two steps of purine metabolism in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. As a result of its broad substrate specificity, the xanthine oxidase enzyme is also frequently involved in the metabolism of several types or heterocyclic chemotherapeutic agents.

various thiol-based peroxidases such as glutathione peroxidases (GPXs) and peroxiredoxins (PRDXs). While catalase is predominantly located in peroxisomes, glutathione peroxidases (GPXs) and peroxiredoxins (PRDXs) are often localized in various subcellular compartments.

An important antioxidant enzyme that is found in the bloodstream, is catalase. It is a tetramer of four polypeptide chains, each over 500 amino acids long. It contains four iron-containing heme groups that

---

[693] 5-Lipoxygenase (5-LO) is an important enzyme of the arachidonic acid cascade and catalyses with the help of the 5-lipoxygenase-activating protein (FLAP). The 5-lipoxygenase-activating protein (FLAP) is an integral membrane protein, which is essential for the initial step in leukotriene biosynthesis in the nucleus in some cell types and in the cytosol of others. Leukotrienes (LTs) are proinflammatory mediators derived from arachidonic acid (AA), which play significant roles in inflammatory diseases.

allow the enzyme to react with hydrogen peroxide. Like haemoglobin, catalase is a haematin- protein complex, the activities of which are highest in the liver, kidney, and red blood cells and lower in the brain, heart, and skeletal muscle. Catalase is present in all aerobic organisms; it is found principally in the red-blood cells and liver cells and is produced in the marrow and liver cells. Catalase is known to catalyze H2O2 into water and oxygen in an energy-efficient manner in the cells exposed to oxidative damages, and thus protecting the cell from oxidative damage by reactive oxygen species (ROS).

Another important protein that is found in the bloodstream, is cytochrome c. It is an intermembrane mitochondrial protein that is released to the bloodstream following “specific mechanisms”, which were designed and established by “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Elevated levels of circulating cytochrome c in the bloodstream are often associated with mitochondrial injury in a variety of "DISEASES" conditions.

In the bloodstream in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", hydrogen peroxide (H2O2) is converted to water (H2O) and a singlet oxygen (O-), under the mediation of catalase enzyme that is present in the bloodstream and using either iron or manganese as a cofactor. In the bloodstream in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", hydrogen peroxide also binds with cytochrome-C. This binding to cytochrome-C delays/prevents the immediate effect of catalase enzyme on the binded hydrogen peroxide until it is delivered through the bloodstream to other cells in

the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, at which time the cellular “cytochrome-C oxidase”[694] acts on the delivered hydrogen peroxide to also form water (H2O) and a singlet oxygen (O-).

This singlet oxygen (O-) is a powerful oxidizing agent. It is the active agent in hydrogen peroxide. It transforms biological waste and harmful substances transported by the bloodstream into inert substances by oxidizing them. This makes them easy to be processed by the kidneys and liver. At the cellular level, this singlet oxygen (O-) doubles the rate of

---

[694] The enzyme cytochrome c oxidase or Complex IV, is a large transmembrane protein complex found mitochondria of eukaryotes. It is a member of the oxygen reductase family of enzymes; it is the terminal enzyme of the electron transfer chain in the inner mitochondrial membrane. It catalyzes the four-electron reduction of dioxygen to two water molecules and harnesses the redox energy to pump four protons across the membrane against an electrochemical proton concentration gradient.

enzymatic metabolism in the mitochondria within each cell.

It is thus that, this singlet oxygen (O-) enables the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to cleanse itself of harmful substances and still have plenty of (cellular) energy to handle the business of living from moment to moment. This increase in metabolism accounts for some of the antibacterial, anti fungal, and anti viral effects of hydrogen peroxide.

The classical physiological role attributed to this singlet oxygen (O-) is its capability to induce the destruction of, or severely inhibits the growth of, anaerobic organisms (bacteria and deleterious particulates that use carbon dioxide for fuel and leave oxygen as a by-product). This action occurs immediately on contact with the anaerobic organism.

It is so that, thanks to the release of this singlet oxygen (O-), hydrogen peroxide (H2O2) inhibits the growth of lung cancer cells via the induction of cell death and G1-phase arrest of cell cycle progression. A cell cycle arrest is a stopping point in the cell cycle, where it is no longer involved in the processes surrounding duplication and division. Cell cycle arrest is often used by cells to facilitate DNA repair before cell proliferation. If, however, the DNA damage is too severe, other signaling mechanisms work to induce cell senescence or apoptosis to prevent malignancies. The G1-phase arrest of cell cycle progression provides an opportunity for cells to either undergo repair mechanisms or follow the apoptotic pathway.

Hydrogen peroxide is the only substance that is composed only of oxygen and water, which induce the

destruction of, or severely inhibits the growth of, anaerobic organisms (bacteria and deleterious particulates that use carbon dioxide for fuel and leave oxygen as a by-product) through the oxidation process, and it is the safest all-natural disinfectant that is produced by all cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" for many physiological reasons. Granulocytes produce H2O2 as the first line of defense against bacteria, yeasts, deleterious particles, parasites, and most fungi. It is involved in a metabolic pathway that calls on the different types of oxidized enzymes. It is involved in proteins, carbohydrates, lipids immunity, vitamins and minerals, metabolism or any other system.

Hydrogen peroxide is a powerful oxidizer, thanks to the release of this singlet oxygen (O-). It is more powerful than dichloromethane (Cl2), chlorine

dioxide (ClO_2), and potassium permanganate ($KMnO_4$). By catalysis, hydrogen peroxide can be converted to hydroxyradical (OH). The oxidation potential of hydrogen peroxide is just lower than that of ozone.

To benefit the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", by augmenting the natural level of hydrogen peroxide, the urinary hydrogen peroxide (H_2O_2) must reach the blood circulation, for example through oral intake, and for distribution to cells throughout the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", where it will be broken down to water (H_2O) and a singlet oxygen (O-), by the mediation of catalase enzyme in the bloodstream and "cytochrome-C oxidase" enzyme at cellular level.

Hydrogen peroxide has a long record of medical application.[695] In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY'

---

[695] Diseases for which hydrogen peroxide is successfully used, include: allergies, headaches, herpes, Alzheimer's, Parkinson's, multiple sclerosis (MS) which is an autoimmune disease of the central nervous system (the brain and spinal cord), shingles, anemia, AIDS, infections, arrhythmias, flu, asthma, insect bites, bacterial infections, liver cirrhosis, bronchitis, systemic lupus erythematosus, cancer, candidiasis, parasitoses, cardiovascular diseases, cerebral vascular disease, periodontal disease, chronic pain, prostatitis, type 2 diabetes, rheumatoid arthritis, diabetic retinopathy, sinusitis, digestion problems, sore throat, ulcers, emphysema, viral infections, food allergies, warts, fungal infections, vaginitis, gingivitis, typhoid fever, cholera, ulcers, whooping cough and tuberculosis, etc....

It improves: the psychological and emotional state, the 5 senses (sight, hearing, touch, smell, taste), libido, thermal regulation of cold extremities (disappearance of the feeling of cold), overcoming chronic fatigue syndrome, memory and concentration, general appearance: brighter hair, more sparkling eyes, stronger nails, revived skin radiance, less visible wrinkles, etc.

It helps to reduce: varicose veins, age spots, arthritis and other pain, dependence on medications, the use of diuretics), hair loss

Garment", the produced hydrogen peroxide dissolves cholesterol and calcium deposits associated with atherosclerosis. It is a good treatment for vascular disorders. It also facilitates the lessening or disappearance of angina, leg pain, and transient ischemic attacks to the brain, which cause dizziness. It also helps reverse some of the damage left over by a stroke.

Hydrogen peroxide also clears the lungs, in cases of emphysema, by producing oxygen bubbles in the alveoli (tiny air sacs in the lungs), literally lifting the mucus deposits up, so they can be coughed out. In addition, hydrogen peroxide facilitates the treatment of asthma, leukemia, multiple sclerosis, degenerative

---

(and sometimes stopping and reversing the process), erectile disorders, the recovery period after cataract surgery (optimized vision), etc...

spinal disc disease, and high blood pressure. It is particularly effective with asthma, arthritis, and back disorders.

Hydrogen peroxide has a remarkable clearing effect on the skin. It is used in dermatology, as a topical antiseptic and hemostatic agent. It facilitates the treatment of wounds, skin inflammation, and hyperpigmentation. It works by delivering oxygen, which causes frothing that assists remove with dead cleaning cells.

Besides being produced by mitochondria and peroxisomes within every cell, including red blood cells, in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", as organic hydrogen peroxide, inorganic hydrogen

peroxide is also present in the ocean, it is present in rainwater, it is present in vegetables.[696]

---

[696] In its bulk liquid form, water is a relatively benign substance with little chemical activity. But down at the scale of tiny droplets, water is reactive. In microdroplets of water, just millionths of a meter wide, a portion of the H2O molecules present can convert into hydrogen peroxide, H2O2. Such water's hydrogen peroxide transformation is a general phenomenon, occurring in fogs, mists, raindrops and wherever else microdroplets form naturally.

Hydrogen peroxide is also available in several different foods, such as tree ferns, napa cabbages, lingonberries, chives, and sesames.

As you would have understood, such natural transformation of water (H2O) molecules into hydrogen peroxide (H2O2) cannot be patented for its medicinal values by the merchants of death to make their usual profits out of it.

Have you ever heard of the sanctified water which, due to their use and consumption, induce the "miraculous" healings of all kinds of "DISEASES"? By well-defined and established "specific processes" that induce the catalysis of the reaction of hydrogen (H2) with atmospheric oxygen (O2), those sanctified waters are indeed loaded, you guessed it, with hydrogen peroxide (H2O2). Yes, that same hydrogen peroxide (H2O2) that you found in your urine.

URINARY UREA, $CO(NH_2)_2$, also referred to as carbamide, is a nitrogenous compound containing a carbonyl group attached to two amine groups (**carb**oxyl + **amide** = **carbamide**), with chemical formula $CO(NH_2)_2$, and with osmotic diuretic[697] property. It is formed in the liver via the urea cycle from ammonia, it is the main end product of catabolism of protein in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Urea is a hygroscopic molecule (capable of absorbing water) present in the epidermis as a

---

These are parts of the manifested "secrets of Heaven (Hydrogen) and Earth (Oxygen)".

[697] A diuretic is any chemical substance that increases the flow of urine. Diuretics promote the removal from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of excess water, salts, poisons, and accumulated metabolic products. There are many types of diuretics, but most act by decreasing the amount of fluid that is reabsorbed by the tubules of the kidneys, whence the fluid passes back into the blood.

component of the natural moisturizing factor (NMF) and is essential for the adequate hydration and integrity of the stratum corneum. Administration of urea in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" elevates blood plasma osmolality, resulting in enhanced flow of water from tissues, including the brain, cerebrospinal fluid and eye, into interstitial fluid and plasma, thereby decreasing pressure in those tissues and increasing urine outflow.

Excretion of urea is directly proportional to the protein intake. It consists of 80-90% of the total urinary nitrogen. In and of itself, urea is enormously valuable and indispensable to the functioning of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Not only does urea provide invaluable nitrogen to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", but it actually aids in the

synthesis of protein; it helps the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" use protein more efficiently.

Urinary urea is also an extraordinary antibacterial, anti-viral, and anti-neoplastic (anti-tumor) agent, and it is one of the best natural diuretics. It not only acts as an extraordinary therapeutic agent for skin disorders, but also attracts moisture to the skin while at the same time preventing water loss in the skin layers, actually increasing the water-binding capacity of the skin. Urea penetrates the deepest layers of the skin where it actually binds water in the horny skin layers, plumping up the skin for a firm, supple, wrinkle-free appearance, (water retention within skin cells gives skin its elasticity and wrinkle-free appearance) providing skin renewal. It is the best and effective skin moisturizers; it increases the water-binding capacity of the skin by opening skin layers for

hydrogen bonding, which then attracts moisture to dry skin cells.[698] It causes hard dry skin cells to "unpack" and expose their water binding sites, thus enabling the cell to absorb and retain additional moisture. This action is also known as hydrotopic solubilization.

Urea is a topical emollient and moisturizing, keratolytic and antipruritic agent, and it plays a key role in keratinocyte gene regulation. It is used for numerous medicinal and other purposes including

---

[698] Because of its properties, urea is used as a key ingredient in most skin care products, to treat dry/rough skin conditions (such as eczema, psoriasis, corns, callus) and some nail problems (such as ingrown nails). It is also used to help remove dead tissue in some wounds to help wound healing. Urea is known as a keratolytic. It increases moisture in the skin by softening/dissolving the horny substance (keratin) holding the top layer of skin cells together. This effect helps the dead skin cells fall off and helps the skin keep more water in.

the treatment of wounds due to its proteolytic and antibacterial properties, the treatment of scaly and dry skin such as atopic dermatitis, ichthyosis, xerosis, seborrheic dermatitis and psoriasis, among others, and the treatment of eye, skin and liver cancer.

URINARY AMMONIA (NH_3), which is formed by the kidney from glutamine or amino acids in acidosis. In the presence of water, ammonia acts as a caustic but weak base. Its high pH breaks down organic material, making urine the perfect substance for cleansing because much deleterious particulates and grease — which are slightly acidic — get neutralized by the ammonia.

URINARY CREATINE ($C_4H_9N_3O_2$), which is an endogenous carbon-nitrogen compound (making it an organic acid) that plays an important role in

energy metabolism in almost all tissues of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Creatine is synthesized endogenously from methionine, glycine, and arginine, at a rate of about 1-2g/day in the kidneys, liver, and pancreas, by l-arginine:glycine amidinotransferase to guanidinoacetate. The guanidinoacetate is then methylated by the enzyme guanidinoacetate N-methyltransferase with S-adenosyl methionine to form creatine. As a naturally occurring chemical in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", creatine is largely stored in skeletal muscle tissue. Once it is stored in the biological cells, it is transformed into phosphocreatine and saved for later use. Creatine and the phosphocreatine function as buffers for ATP in tissues, maintaining ATP levels when energy demand is transiently greater than the rate of ATP synthesis. The phosphorylated form, phosphocreatine, provides, through regeneration of

sufficient adenosine triphosphate (ATP) molecule, an immediate energy source for the brain and muscles, and therefore, the primary rationales for supplementation are to increase, rapidly replete, and prolong this energy source to increase the metabolic capacity of these target tissues, such as the capability of a muscle to contract more powerfully longer and heal faster. Creatine also participate in reducing certain types of muscle damage (not all) from high intensity resistance training and endurance exercise allowing more complete recovery before subsequent exercise bouts. It increases the metabolic capacity of the target tissues, such as the capability of a muscle to contract more powerfully longer and also helps with faster complete recovery.

URINARY CREATININE ($C_4H_7N_3O$), which is a breakdown product of creatine phosphate from

muscle and protein metabolism. It is released at a constant rate by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", depending on muscle mass. Combined with urea and other enzymes and antigens that are present in urine, creatinine hydrates facilitate the destruction of cellular tumors associated with many chronic diseases.

URINARY GUANIDINE (NHC(NH2)2, or CH5N3), which is an aminocarboxamidine and strongly alkaline crystalline compound, which is formed by the oxidation of guanine. Guanidine is naturally found in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", as a normal product of protein metabolism. Guanidine can be considered a nitrogen analogue of carbonic acid. The substance is one of the strongest organic acids and spontaneously reacts in the air with air humidity and carbon dioxide to form guanidinium

carbonate. Guanidine is used to treat muscle weakness and fatigue in conditions that affects the signals sent from the nerves to the muscles. It is also used in the treatment of diabetes.

URINARY SPERMIDINE (C7H19N3), which is a unique, naturally occurring molecule, part of a group of molecules known as polyamines. It is found in all eukaryotic cells, where it plays an integral role in cell metabolism. While its designation will raise a few eyebrows, the health benefits of spermidine through the process of autophagy[699] are numerous and

---

[699] Autophagy (or autophagocytosis; from the Ancient Greek αὐτόφαγος, autóphagos, meaning "self-devouring" and κύτος, kýtos, meaning "hollow") is a "self-degradative specific process" that is important for balancing sources of energy at critical times in development and in response to nutrient deprivation. Autophagy also plays a housekeeping role in removing misfolded or aggregated proteins, clearing damaged organelles, such as

diverse. Spermidine has anti-inflammatory and anti-

---

mitochondria, endoplasmic reticulum and peroxisomes, as well as eliminating intracellular pathogens, through a lysosome-dependent regulated mechanism. It can be either non-selective or selective in the removal of specific organelles, ribosomes and protein aggregates.

In addition to elimination of intracellular aggregates and damaged organelles, autophagy promotes cellular senescence and cell surface antigen presentation, protects against genome instability and prevents necrosis, giving it a key role in preventing diseases such as cancer, neurodegeneration, cardiomyopathy, diabetes, liver disease, autoimmune diseases and infections. Like many physiological processes in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", autophagy declines with age, but its activation can also be induced and increased, for example trhough the consumption of polyphenols rich food, and which may lead to improved longevity, or it can also be induced by various conditions, including calorie restriction, fasting, and exercise.

Vegetables high in polyphenols include: broccoli, carrots, spinach, red lettuce, onions, asparagus, artichokes, shallots, garlic. Fruits high in polyphenols include: Olives and olive oil, blueberries, strawberries, raspberries, blackberries, cranberries, grapes, cherries, lemon, grapefruit, oranges, pears, apples, peaches, plums, pomegranate, nectarine, apricots.

antioxidant properties, and can also enhance respiration and metabolic function. Increased dietary spermidine intake is thought to reduce the risk of diseases like liver fibrosis and hepatocellular carcinoma which are one of the most common causes of liver cancer, metabolic disease, heart disease and neurodegeneration. It can also improve memory and slow cognitive decline, as autophagy clears Alzheimer's-causing amyloid-beta plaques in the brain and can thereby be used to prevent memory loss in older people suffering from mild dementia.

URINARY SPERMINE (C10H26N4), which is a deliquescent crystalline aliphatic tetramine widely distributed in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is found in semen in combination with phosphoric acid, in the plasma, in cells and in tissues of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Spermine is a

strongly basic, low molecular weight compounds, which appear to be a universal prerequisite for cellular growth. The free spermidine concentration is much higher in cells than in plasma. Spermine [NH2–(CH2)3–NH–(CH2)4–(CH2)4–NH–(CH2)3–NH2] is a basic aliphatic polyamine and, because of its four positive charges, it binds strongly to acidic or negatively charged molecules such as phosphate ions, nucleic acid, and phospholipids. It is a ubiquitous biogenic molecule that accumulates at sites of infection or injury and inhibits the activity of several cytokines at a post-transcriptional level, including Tumor Necrosis Factor (TNF)[700], Interleukin-1 family

---

[700] Tumor necrosis factor (TNF) is a multifunctional cytokine that plays important roles in diverse cellular events such as cell survival, proliferation, differentiation, and destruction. As a pro-inflammatory cytokine, TNF is secreted by inflammatory cells, which may be involved in inflammation-associated carcinogenesis.

(IL-1 family), and the macrophage inflammatory proteins 1α and 1β (MIP-1α, MIP-1β) in macrophages and monocytes.

URINARY BILIRUBIN (C33H36N4O6). Bilirubin is a tetrapyrrole pigment present in various chemical forms in the bloodstream, namely, conjugated with glucuronic acid (direct bilirubin), unconjugated bound to serum albumin (indirect bilirubin) and unconjugated-unbound (free bilirubin). Bilirubin is formed in cells by two sequential reactions, catalysed by heme oxygenase (biliverdin-producing) and biliverdin reductase. Approximately 250–300 mg bilirubin/day is formed in a normal adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Most bilirubin (70%-90%)

TNF exerts its biological functions through activating distinct signaling pathways such as nuclear factor κB (NF-κB) and c-Jun N-terminal kinase (JNK).

arises in the spleen from the catabolism of haemoglobin released form red blood cells. When a red blood cell, hence hemoglobin, undergoes degradation, after a mean life span of 120 days, the heme and the globin parts are separated. The globin chains will be either recycled or broken down into individual amino acids by the action of proteases enzymes. The resulting amino acids will be reutilized for general protein synthesis in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The heme groups will be degraded to form bilirubin by the microsomal enzymes in the macrophages. Heme degradation will involve the following steps:

- Heme oxygenase enzyme converts heme into biliverdin ($C_{33}H_{34}N_4O_6$);

- Biliverdin reductase enzyme reduces biliverdin ($C_{33}H_{34}N_4O_6$) to form bilirubin ($C_{33}H_{36}N_4O_6$).

The bilirubin thus formed will be released into the bloodstream. It is a fundamental substance which acts as an antioxidant and anti-inflammatory agent in the plasma and in vascular endothelial cells. It can neutralize free radicals and prevent peroxidation of lipids. It can interact with free oxygen radicals, producing its own oxidation which transforms it once again into biliverdin. This reconversion is catalyzed by biliverdin reductase which, by virtue of the same, detoxifies up to 10000 times the oxidant excesses. Since bilirubin is soluble in lipids it can protect cells against lipid peroxidation. All soluble oxidants are neutralized or detoxified by glutathione using a cycle that requires two enzymes: glutathione peroxidase

and glutathione reductase. This protects hydrosoluble proteins from oxidation by glutathione while lipids are protected by bilirubin. Bilirubin and glutathione have complementary antioxidant and cytoprotective roles.

As bilirubin is water-insoluble, it can also be immediately bound by albumin to form a bilirubin-albumin complex. This complex will transport bilirubin to the hepatocytes where it will be converted into water-soluble bilirubin diglucuronide.

Bilirubin also facilitates and enhances the protection of the cardiovascular system, neuronal systems, the hepatobiliary system, the pulmonary system and the immune system. Elevated levels of bilirubin are also associated with a decreased risk of coronary disease, and preserve coronary flow and microvascular coronary functions.

URINARY TRYPTAMINE ($C_{10}H_{12}N_2$). Tryptamine is a molecule that results from the degradation of tryptophan which itself is an amino acid present naturally in trace amounts in the brain in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It has no psychotropic effect (acting on the psyche) although it is the chemical skeleton of serotonin, an important neurotransmitter from the intestine, which contributes to feelings of well-being and happiness, although it has a multitude of functions related to learning, memory, reward and many other physiological processes. Tryptamine is also present in the pituitary gland which is responsible for the secretion of hormones. Tryptamines also occur naturally as alkaloids found in larger amounts in a variety of plants and they exist in more than 1500 natural varieties. The basic element of tryptamine is

the indole structure — a fused benzene and pyrrole ring and a 2-aminoethyl group at the third carbon.

The tryptamine structure is a common feature of some aminergic neuromodulators, including: melatonin, a hormone involved in regulating the sleep-wake cycle; serotonin, an important neurotransmitter in the brain; naturally occurring compounds such as psilocybin (magic mushrooms) and bufotenine, and psychedelic derivatives such as dimethyltryptamine (DMT), psilocybin, psilocin, and others.

Tryptamine plays important biomedical role as neurotransmitter and neuromodulator, vasoconstrictor and vasodilator, antimicrobial and antibacterial, antioxidant and antifungal agents. It activates trace amine-associated receptors expressed in the brain and regulates the activity of the

dopaminergic, serotonergic, and glutamatergic systems. In the human gut, symbiotic bacteria convert dietary tryptophan to tryptamine, which activates 5-HT 4 receptors and regulates gastrointestinal motility. Multiple tryptamine-derived medicines have been developed to treat migraines, while trace amine-associated receptors are being used for the treatment of neuropsychiatric disorders.

URINARY HIPPURIC ACID (C9H9NO3), which is a white crystalline nitrogenous acid C9H9NO3, which is formed in the liver as a conjugation of glycine with aromatic phenolic acids such as benzoic and salicylic acid from ingested food. It is an acyl glycine formed from the conjugation of benzoic acid with glycine. N-acyl glycines are glycine conjugates of acyl-CoA species. They are linked to several important

biological roles including antinociception[701], anti-inflammation, proliferative control, intracellular calcium mobilization, insulin release, temperature regulation of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", locomotion, nitric oxide production in sensory neurons, and skin aging. Hippuric acid is a normal

---

[701] Nociception is the process by which noxious stimulation is communicated through the peripheral and central nervous system. Nociceptors are specific receptors within the skin, muscle, skeletal structures, and viscera that detect potentially damaging stimuli. Nociceptive afferent neurons extend through the spinal cord via the dorsal horn. In addition to receiving incoming nociceptive information, the dorsal horn integrates information from descending pathways from the brainstem and brain, which modulates the flow of nociceptive information back to the higher structures. Dorsal horn neurons proceed through the anterolateral system to a complex array of subcortical and cortical areas including but not limited to the brainstem, thalamus, forebrain, and somatosensory cortex.

Antinociception is the action or process of blocking the detection of a painful or injurious stimulus by sensory neurons.

component of urine and is typically increased with increased consumption of phenolic compounds (tea, wine, fruit juices). These phenols are converted into benzoic acid which is then converted into hippuric acid.

URINARY CITRIC ACID ($C_6H_8O_7$), which is an organic acid and a natural component of many fruits and vegetables. Citric acid is a staple in medicines due to its antioxidant properties. It has many impressive health benefits and functions. It is a useful disinfectant against a variety of bacteria and deleterious particulates. It maintains stability of active ingredients and is used as a preservative. It is also used as an acidulant to control pH and acts as an

anticoagulant[702] by chelating calcium in blood. As an intermediate in the citric acid cycle, which occurs in

---

[702] Anticoagulants, commonly known as blood thinners, are chemical substances that prevent or reduce coagulation of blood, prolonging the clotting time. As a class of medications, anticoagulants are used in therapy for thrombotic disorders. Oral anticoagulants (OACs) are taken by many people in pill or tablet form, and various intravenous anticoagulant dosage forms are used in hospitals. Some anticoagulants are used in medical equipment, such as sample tubes, blood transfusion bags, heart-lung machines, and dialysis equipment. Anticoagulants are closely related to antiplatelet drugs and thrombolytic drugs by manipulating the various pathways of blood coagulation. Specifically, antiplatelet drugs inhibit platelet aggregation (clumping together), whereas anticoagulants inhibit specific pathways of the coagulation cascade, which happens after the initial platelet aggregation but before the formation of fibrin and stable aggregated platelet products.

The "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", and which the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wears produces, is the best anticoagulant and blood cleanser there is, with zero undesirable side effects, zero risk of bleeding, as it contains appropriate growth factors for wound healing.

Anticoagulant are used for the treatment and prevention of a variety of diseases and conditions, including:

- Atrial fibrillation — commonly forms an atrial appendage clot;
- Coronary artery disease;
- Deep vein thrombosis — can lead to pulmonary embolism;
- Ischemic stroke — which occurs when a vessel supplying blood to the brain is obstructed. It accounts for about 87 % of all strokes;
- Hypercoagulable states (e.g., Factor V Leiden, which is a variant (mutated form) of the clotting factor V, one of several substances that helps blood clot, which causes an increase in blood clotting (hypercoagulability). Factor V (pronounced factor five) is a protein of the coagulation system, rarely referred to as proaccelerin or labile factor. In contrast to most other coagulation factors, it is not enzymatically active but functions as a cofactor.) — can lead to deep vein thrombosis;
- Mechanical heart valves;
- Myocardial infarction;
- Pulmonary embolism;
- Restenosis from stents — which occurs when a section of blocked artery that was opened up with angioplasty or a stent has become narrowed again;

the metabolism of all aerobic organisms, it metabolizes energy. It enhances the bioavailability of minerals, allowing the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to better absorb them. Citric acid — in the form of potassium citrate — prevents kidney stone formation and breaks apart those already formed.

URINARY URIC ACID, (2,6,8-trihydroxypurine, $C_5H_4N_4O_3$), which is the end product of the oxidation of purines in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and is generated in the liver. Uric acid is not only formed from dietary nucleoprotein but also from the breakdown of cellular nucleoprotein in the

---

- Cardiopulmonary bypass (or any other surgeries requiring temporary aortic occlusion);
- Heart failure.

Your own "urine" is your lifesaving medication for such diseases and conditions.

“Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Pure uric acid is colourless. Deposits of uric acid and urates are coloured by absorbed urinary pigments, particularly the red uroerythrin. Uric acid homeostasis is determined by the balance between production, intestinal secretion, and renal excretion. The kidney is an important regulator of circulating uric acid levels, by reabsorbing around 90% of filtered urate, while being responsible for 60–70% of total uric acid excretion of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Uric acid is one of the most important antioxidants in biological fluids of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and is responsible for neutralizing over 50% of the free radicals in the blood.

URINARY PHOSPHOCHOLINE, $C_5H_{15}NO_4P^+$. Phosphocholine belongs to the class of organonitrogen compounds (organic compounds

containing a nitrogen atom) known as phosphocholines, in the super class of organic nitrogen compounds. Phosphocholine is an intermediate in the synthesis of phosphatidylcholine[703] in tissues. Phosphocholine is made in a reaction, catalyzed by choline kinase, that converts ATP and choline into phosphocholine and ADP. Phosphocholines are compounds containing a [2-(trimethylazaniumyl)ethoxy]phosphonic acid or derivative. In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", phosphocholine participates in a number of enzymatic reactions. In particular, it can be converted to the high-energy nucleotide derivative, which is

---

[703] Phosphatidylcholines are a class of phospholipids that incorporate choline as a headgroup. They are a major component of biological membranes and can be easily obtained from a variety of readily available sources, such as egg yolk or soybeans, from which they are mechanically or chemically extracted using hexane.

designated as Cytidine 5'-diphosphocholine, CDP-choline or citicoline, through mediation of the enzyme choline-phosphate cytidylyltransferase. Cytidine 5'-diphosphocholine is an essential intermediate in the biosynthetic pathway of the structural phospholipids of cell membranes, especially in that of phosphatidylcholine. Cytidine 5'-diphosphocholine increases noradrenaline[704] and

---

[704] Norepinephrine, also called noradrenaline, is a substance that is released predominantly from the ends of sympathetic nerve fibres and that acts to increase the force of skeletal muscle contraction and the rate and force of contraction of the heart.

It can act as both a neurotransmitter (a chemical messenger used by nerve cells) and a hormone (a chemical that travels in the blood and controls the actions of other cells or organs). Neurotransmitters are synthesized in specific regions of the brain, but affect many regions systemically.

In the brain, norepinephrine increases arousal and alertness, promotes vigilance, enhances the formation and retrieval of memory, and focuses attention

dopamine[705] levels in both the peripheral and central nervous systems. It restores the activity of

---

In the rest of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", norepinephrine increases heart rate and blood pressure, triggers the release of glucose from energy stores, increases blood flow to skeletal muscle, reduces blood flow to the gastrointestinal system, blocks urination, and slows the rate at which food moves through the gut.

[705] Dopamine (DA, a contraction of 3,4-dihydroxyphenethylamine) is a neuromodulatory molecule that plays several important roles in cells. It is an organic chemical of the catecholamine and phenethylamine families. Dopamine constitutes about 80% of the catecholamine content in the brain. It is an amine synthesized by removing a carboxyl group from a molecule of its precursor chemical, L-DOPA, which is synthesized in the brain and kidneys. In the brain, dopamine functions as a neurotransmitter — a chemical released by neurons (nerve cells) to send signals to other nerve cells. The brain includes several distinct dopamine pathways, one of which plays a major role in the motivational component of reward-motivated behavior.

Outside the central nervous system, dopamine functions primarily as a local paracrine messenger. In blood vessels, it inhibits norepinephrine release and acts as a vasodilator (at normal

mitochondrial ATPase and of membranal Na+/K+ ATPase. It also activates the biosynthesis of structural phospholipids in the neuronal membranes, increases cerebral metabolism and acts on the levels of various neurotransmitters, facilitates the treatment of cerebral vascular disease, head trauma of varying severity and cognitive disorders of diverse etiology — that is to say, the cause, set of causes, or manner of causation of a disease or condition.

URINARY PHOSPHORYLCHOLINE, $C_5H_{14}NO_4P$, also known as 2-(trimethylazaniumyl)ethyl hydrogen

---

concentrations); in the kidneys, it increases sodium excretion and urine output; in the pancreas, it reduces insulin production; in the digestive system, it reduces gastrointestinal motility and protects intestinal mucosa; and in the immune system, it reduces the activity of lymphocytes. With the exception of the blood vessels, dopamine in each of these peripheral systems is synthesized locally and exerts its effects near the cells that release it.

phosphate, and choline phosphate, belongs to the class of organic compounds known as phosphocholines. Phosphocholines are compounds containing a [2-(trimethylazaniumyl)ethoxy] phosphonic acid or derivative. In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", phosphorylcholine participates in a number of enzymatic reactions. In particular, phosphorylcholine can be converted into choline, in the liver, through its interaction with the enzyme phosphoethanolamine/phosphocholine phosphatase. Choline is an essential nutrient for health and optimized physical performance. The majority comes from dietary sources such as nuts, beans, vegetables (such as broccoli, cauliflower, potatoes), and eggs. It benefits athletes in several ways, including enhancing muscle performance during physical exercise, improving stamina, supporting communication with muscle fibers and

promoting muscle recovery following repetitive motion. Choline is important for the nervous system and for the development of normal brain functioning, for maintenance of cellular structural integrity, DNA synthesis, metabolism of fats, improving memory and cognition, protecting heart health. It also help to decrease swelling and inflammation related to asthma.

In addition, phosphorylcholine can be converted to the high-energy nucleotide derivative, which is designated as Cytidine 5'-diphosphocholine, CDP-choline or citicoline, through mediation of the enzyme choline-phosphate cytidylyltransferase. In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", phosphorylcholine is involved in phospholipid biosynthesis.

URINARY TRANS-FERULIC ACID ($C_{10}H_{10}O_4$). Trans-Ferulic acid is the naturally occurring isomer of ferulic acid (4-hydroxy,3-methoxy cinnamic acid), an organic phytochemical and a derivative of hydroxycinnamic acids, which is widely available in many foods such as tomato, eggplant, rice, banana, wheat, etc. Trans-Ferulic acid (TFA) has many pharmacological properties including antioxidant, antimicrobial, antifungal, and anti-inflammation. It also elevates the expression levels of antioxidant enzymes, superoxide dismutase (SOD) and catalase. It is also known to:

- Alleviate muscle soreness after exercise;
- Stimulate the immune system;
- Facilitate protection against diabetes;
- Facilitate the treatment of hot flashes;

- Reduce blood pressure;
- Protect against cardiovascular diseases.

URINARY ACETIC ACID (CH_3COOH). Acetic acid, also called ethanoic acid, is a colorless liquid organic compound with the chemical formula CH_3COOH. It is the most important of the carboxylic acids and it contains an acetyl group that is fundamental to all forms of life. Acetic acid is the main component of vinegar[706], the medicinal health benefits of which

[706] Standard white vinegar is a clear solution generally containing 4–7% acetic acid and 93–96% water. As you would know, vinegar is used not just for cooking but also as a medicine (as a digestive aid, an antibacterial balm to dress wounds, and for the treatment of cough, ear infections (otitis externa, otitis media, and granular myringitis), acne and other chronic skin issues), a natural disinfectant, a preservative, and a drink to boost strength and promote wellness. Vinegars are also a dietary source of polyphenols, compounds synthesized by plants to defend against oxidative stress.

include: blood sugar control, weight management, reduced cholesterol, cleansing, antifungal, antiviral, antibacterial and antimicrobial properties, and prevention of skin infection and treatment of wounds.

URINARY 4-HYDROXYPHENYLACETIC ACID ($C_8H_8O_3$), is the most abundant polyphenol (a polyhydroxy phenol) in urine. Phenol (also called carbolic acid) is a normal metabolic product, excreted in quantities up to 40 mg/L in urine. It is a weak acid and an aromatic organic compound with the molecular formula C_6H_5OH. It is a white crystalline solid that is volatile. The molecule consists of a phenyl group ($-C_6H_5$) bonded to a hydroxy group ($-OH$). Mildly acidic, it requires careful handling because it can cause chemical burns. Phenol is also widely used as an antiseptic.

Polyphenols are secondary metabolites of plants and are naturally occurring compounds with antioxidant properties. They are a large family of naturally occurring organic compounds characterized by multiples of phenol units and are found largely in the fruits, vegetables, cereals and beverages.[707] They can

---

[707] Vegetables high in polyphenols include: Broccoli, Carrots, Spinach, Red lettuce, Onions, Asparagus, Artichokes, Shallots, Garlic. Grains high in polyphenols include: Oats, Rye, Wheat. Legumes high in polyphenols include: Black beans, White beans, Soybeans, Tofu, Tempeh (made from fermented soybeans) Fruits high in polyphenols include: Blueberries, Strawberries, Raspberries, Blackberries, Cranberries, Grapes, Cherries, Lemon, Grapefruit, Oranges, Pears, Apples, Peaches, Plums, Pomegranate, Nectarine, Apricots, Olives and olive oil.

Olive oil, for example, contains at least 30 different phenolic compounds, including oleacein, tyrosol and hydroxytyrosol. One well-known benefit of olive oil is its high proportion of monounsaturated fat, which has been linked to a reduced risk of heart disease and stroke. Olive oil is about 98 percent fat, but that

be subdivided into flavonoids, phenolic acid, polyphenolic amides, and other polyphenols. Polyphenols provide significant medicinal health benefits, which include: prevention of blood clots, reduction of blood sugar levels, and lowering of heart disease risk, promotion of brain function, improvement of digestion, and protection against cancer, cardiovascular diseases, diabetes, osteoporosis and neurodegenerative diseases.

Oleocanthal (C17H20O5), for example, is a natural antioxidant polyphenols. It is a phenylethanoid, or a type of natural phenolic compound found in extra-virgin olive oil, in grapeseed oil, and in avocado oil. It is known to aids in the elimination of cancer cells in

---

remaining two percent is made up of polyphenols and other minor constituents that lend to the health benefits of olive oil.

the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", without harming healthy cells.

Flavonoids mainly consists of a benzopyrone ring bearing a phenolic or poly-phenolic groups at different positions. They are phytochemical compounds most commonly found in fruits, herbs, stems, cereals, nuts, vegetables, flowers and seeds[708].

---

[708] Grape seed, for example, is a complex mixture of several compounds, mostly represented by polyphenols and phenolic acids, including resveratrol, phenolic acids, anthocyanins, and flavonoids. They possess many biological properties, such as antioxidant, cardioprotective, anticancer, anti-inflammation, antiaging and antimicrobial. The consumption of grape seeds is known to exert several and meaningful health benefits. In particular, grape-related anti-tumoral activity encompasses a wide array of biological mechanisms and cellular targets, eventually leading to inhibition of cell growth and to enhanced apoptosis in several cancer cell lines, including lung, colon, breast, bladder, leukemia and prostate tumors. Grape seeds related anti-cancer activity mostly relies on the induced increase in reactive oxygen species, followed by the orchestrated down- and up-regulation of

The presence of bioactive phytochemical constituents present in these different plants parts gives them their medicinal value and biological activities as therapeutic agents, including antitumor (anticancer), antioxidant, anti-inflammatory, antiviral, antimicrobial, antiangiogenic, antimalarial, neuroprotective, cardio-protective, and anti-proliferative properties. Flavonoids also have neuroprotective and effects. These biological activities depend upon the type of flavonoid, its (possible) mode of action, and its bioavailability.

The antioxidant potential of flavonoids is associated with the molecular structure, and more precisely, with the location and total number of the –OH groups, the conjugation and resonance effects, the

---

several key-molecular pathways, including MAPK kinases, PI3K/Akt, NF-kB, cytoskeleton proteins and metalloproteinases.

surrounding environment which modifies the thermodynamically favored antioxidant site, and the particular antioxidant mechanism for a compound.

Quercetin (C15H10O7) is a natural antioxidant flavonoid, which is present in plants and in commonly consumed foods such as berries, tisane of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus)[709], green tea, and grains. It has been used most effectively for colorectal cancer. Cell cycle arrest, increase in apoptosis, antioxidant replication, modulation of estrogen receptors, regulation of signaling pathways, inhibition of metastasis and angiogenesis are among various mechanisms underlying the chemo-

[709] See conversation of July 01, 2005, Aristide with the Archangel RAPHAEL, on how to cleanse an organ; to rid it of impurities, rid it of everything which, like bacteria, infectious particle, etc ..., is detrimental to its proper functioning.

preventive effects of quercetin in colorectal cancer. Quercetin, when present in the blood stream, improves vascular health and reduces risk of cardiovascular disease in its conjugated form. The quercetin and its derivatives prevent thrombosis or blood clotting and prevent chances of stroke.

Flavonoids also prevent age related neurodegenerative diseases, and in particular, dementia, Parkinson's and Alzheimer's disease.

URINARY 3-HYDROXYBUTYRIC ACID ($C_4H_8O_3$), also known as β-Hydroxybutyric acid, is a butyric acid substituted with a hydroxyl group in the beta or 3 position. It is a small molecule metabolite, which is involved in the synthesis and degradation of ketone bodies. Ketone bodies are small, lipid-derived molecules that provide energy to tissues when glucose is scarce, such as during fasting or prolonged

exercise. Over 80% of the stored energy in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" resides in the fatty acids contained in "adipose tissue"[710]. During fasting,

---

[710] The adipose tissue, or fatty tissue, is the connective tissue consisting mainly of fat cells (adipose cells, or adipocytes), which are specialized to synthesize and contain large globules of fat, within a structural network of fibres. It is found mainly under the skin but also in deposits between the muscles, in the intestines and in their membrane folds, around the heart, and elsewhere. It is also found in the bone marrow, where it imparts a yellow colour; yellow marrow is most abundant in adults. The fat stored in adipose tissue comes from dietary fats or is produced in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The adipose tissue is a central metabolic organ in the regulation of whole energy homeostasis of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and which acts as a caloric reservoir. In excess nutrient conditions, the adipose tissue stores surplus nutrients in the form of neutral lipids, whereas in nutrient deficit conditions, it supplies nutrients to other tissues through lipolysis.

There are two different types of adipose tissue: white adipose tissue and brown adipose tissue. White adipose tissue, the most common type, provides insulation, serves as an energy reservoir for other organs for times of starvation or great exertion, and forms pads

after muscle and liver stores of glycogen are depleted, fatty acids are mobilized from adipocytes and transported to the liver for conversion to ketone bodies. Ketone bodies are then distributed via blood circulation to metabolically active tissues, such as

---

between organs. Brown adipose tissue accumulates lipids for cold-induced adaptive thermogenesis. When muscles and other tissues need energy, certain hormones bind to adipose cells and trigger the hydrolysis of triacylglycerol, resulting in the release of energy-rich fatty acids and glycerol: a process known as lipolysis. The enzyme responsible for hydrolysis is lipase, which occurs in the blood, certain gastrointestinal juices, and adipose tissue. Lipase is activated by the hormones epinephrine, norepinephrine, glucagon, and adrenocorticotropin, which bind to adipocytes.

Adipose tissues secrete various hormones, cytokines, and metabolites (termed as adipokines) that control systemic energy balance by regulating appetitive signals from the central nerve system as well as metabolic activity in peripheral tissues. In response to changes in the nutritional status, the adipose tissue undergoes dynamic remodeling, including quantitative and qualitative alterations in adipose tissue-resident cells.

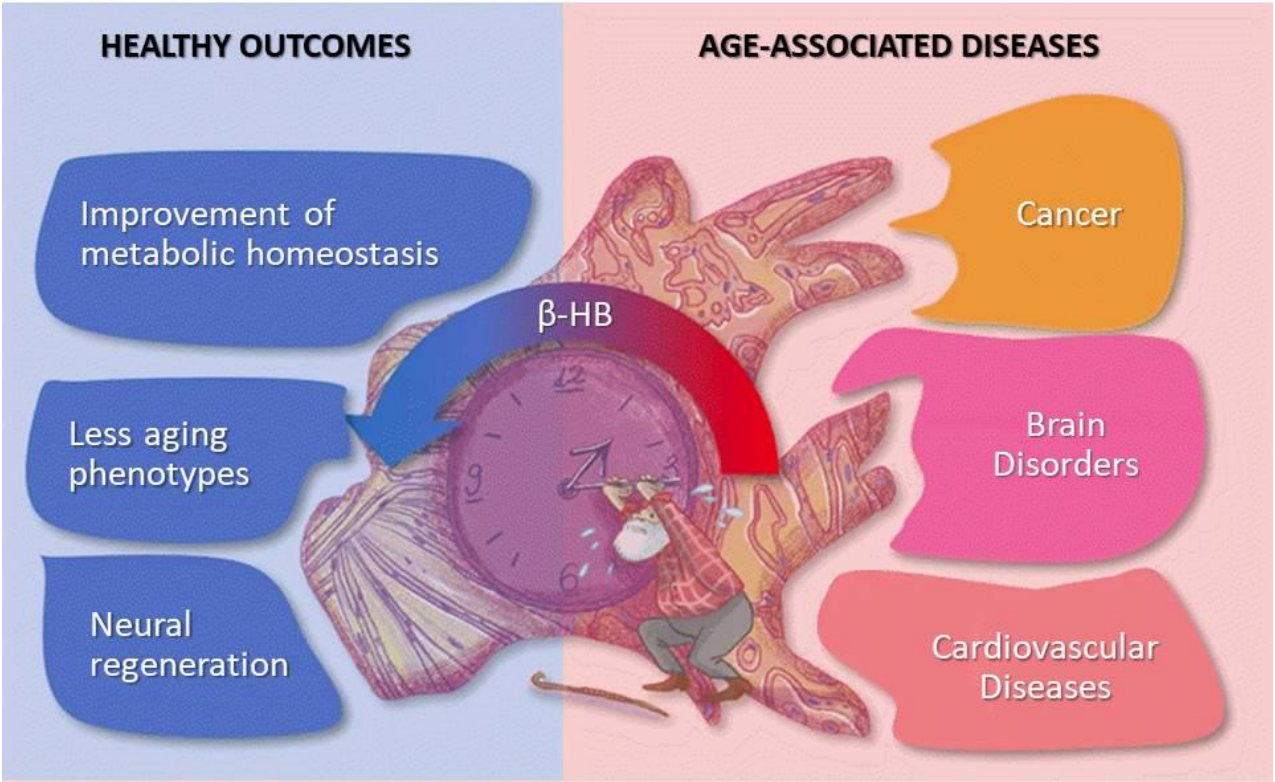
muscle or brain, where they are metabolized into acetyl-CoA and eventually ATP.

Like the other ketone bodies (acetoacetate and acetone), levels of 3-hydroxybutyric acid are raised in the blood and urine in ketosis, the metabolic state in which fat that has been stored is converted into energy, releasing ketones in the process. 3-Hydroxybutyric acid is a typical partial-degradation product of branched-chain amino acids (primarily valine) released from muscle for hepatic and renal gluconeogenesis This acid is metabolized by 3-hydroxybutyrate dehydrogenase (catalyzes the oxidation of D-3-hydroxybutyrate to form acetoacetate, using NAD+ as an electron acceptor). The enzyme functions in nervous tissues and muscles, enabling the use of circulating hydroxybutyrate as a fuel. In the liver mitochondrial matrix, the enzyme

can also catalyze the reverse reaction, a step in ketogenesis. 3-Hydroxybutyric acid is a chiral compound having two enantiomers, D-3-hydroxybutyric acid and L-3-hydroxybutyric acid.

In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", 3-hydroxybutyric acid is synthesized in the liver from fatty acids and represents an essential carrier of energy from the liver to peripheral tissues when the supply of glucose is too low for the energetic needs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", such as during periods of prolonged exercise, starvation, or absence of dietary carbohydrates. It also acts as a regulator of cellular signaling via numerous pathways in various cellular organelles in a manner that is independent of nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide (NAD) levels. It is used for the purpose to increase athletic performance, for the treatment of many age-related diseases,

including cardiovascular disease, cancer, arthritis, dementia, cataracts, osteoporosis, diabetes, hypertension, dry eye, migraine, Alzheimer disease, Parkinson disease, and many other ailments.



The level of 3-hydroxybutyric acid in urine increases during fasting and dietary restriction. An increased level of 3-hydroxybutyric acid in the "Subjective

‘EARTHLY’ Garment” also prolonges life and delays the onset of age-associated diseases.

The increase in β-hydroxybutyrate, as depicted by the redshift of the arrow in the figure, reduces metabolic complications caused by insulin resistance, reduces cellular aging phenotypes, including senescence and inflammation, and regenerates sciatic nerves.

URINARY GLUCURONIC ACID (C6H10O7), a metabolite of glucose, is produced in the liver. It is a carboxylic acid that has the structure of a glucose molecule that has had its sixth carbon atom (of six total) oxidized. The salts of glucuronic acid are known as glucuronates. Glucuronic acid is a precursor of ascorbic acid (vitamin C, formerly called L-hexuronic acid). Glucuronic acid naturally occurs in plants, fruits, wine, honey, rice, vinegar, and other natural sources. It is a highly soluble compound that can bind

to substances such as hormones, oestrogen and progesterone, to keep their balance in check. Glucuronic acid is well established as an important detoxicant in the protection of health: it binds to xenobiotic toxins, poisonous substances, to facilitate their subsequent elimination from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". These linkages involve O-glycosidic bonds. The process is known as glucuronidation, and the resulting substances are known as glucuronides (or glucuronosides). Glucuronic acid is also is involved in the detoxification of the structure/remodeling of the extracellular matrix.

URINARY SCYLLO-INOSITOL (C6H12O6), also known as Scyllitol, and Scyllo-Cyclohexanehexol, is one of the stereoisomers (that is to say, each of two or more compounds differing only in the spatial

arrangement of their atoms) of inositol. Inositols are sugar-like, cyclohexane hexaols (cyclitols), which are part of membrane molecules, participating as second messengers in several cell-signaling processes. They have a cyclic structure of six carbons and six alcohols, being classified as sugar alcohols (polyols with one hydroxyl group attached to each carbon atom). There nine (9) stereoisomers of inositol that are composed of seven (7) achiral compounds and a pair (2) of enantiomers.[711] Inositols are used in the treatment of

---

[711] A molecule or ion is achiral if it is superimposable, i.e. it can be superimposed on its mirror image. Achiral molecules have a plane of symmetry or a centre of symmetry. Achiral molecules having a stereocenter are known as Meso molecules.

Enantiomers are a pair of molecules that exist in two forms that are mirror images of one another but cannot be superimposed one upon the other. Enantiomers have exactly the same connectivity but opposite three-dimensional shapes. An enantiomer can be

diabetic nerve pain, panic disorder, high cholesterol, insomnia, cancer, depression, schizophrenia, Alzheimer disease, autism, hair growth, a skin disorder. Scyllo-inositol, is a therapeutic agent known to inhibit cognitive deficits and reduce aggregation of beta-amyloid peptide, which denotes peptides of 36–43 amino acids that are the main component of the amyloid plaques found in the brains of patients suffering with Alzheimer disease.

URINARY SUCCINIC ACID, is a dicarboxylic acid with the chemical formula (CH2)2(CO2H)2. It takes the form of an anion, succinate, which has multiple biological roles as a metabolic intermediate being converted into fumarate by the enzyme succinate

---

distinguished easily from its mirror image, just as a right hand can easily be identified and distinguished from a left hand.

dehydrogenase in complex 2 of the electron transport chain which is involved in making ATP, and as a signaling molecule reflecting the cellular metabolic state.

Succinate is generated in mitochondria via the tricarboxylic acid cycle (TCA). Succinate can exit the mitochondrial matrix and function in the cytoplasm as well as the extracellular space, changing gene expression patterns, modulating epigenetic landscape or demonstrating hormone-like signaling. As such, succinate links cellular metabolism, especially ATP formation, to the regulation of cellular function.

Succinic acid has antioxidant, antimicrobial and anti-inflammatory properties. It is a natural cleanser that also helps to improve cellular respiration, to prevent colds, to treat arthritis, to regulate cardiomyocyte. Succinic acid is among the four fatty acids with short

chains that inhibit the growth of acne. It helps control sebum production on the skin, balance the skin pH levels, and decongest the skin pores.

URINARY ACONITIC ACID, is an organic acid with the formula C6H6O6 and the chemical designation is propene-1,2,3-tricarboxylic acid. The chemical designation name indicates what the structure actually is: a 3 carbon backbone (prop) with a carboxylic acid attached to each carbon and a double bond (ene) between two of the carbon atoms on the spine. This leaves two possible conformations around the double bond: cis, where the functional groups lie on the same side of the carbon chain, and trans, where the functional groups are on opposing sides of the carbon chain. The conjugate base of cis-aconitic acid, cis-aconitate is an intermediate in the

isomerization of citrate to isocitrate in the citric acid cycle. It is acted upon by the enzyme aconitase.

Aconitic acid can also be found in various species of Achillea (Compositae)[712] and Equisetum (Equisetaceae)[713], in beet root, and in sugar cane, and sorghum as a defense compound in these plants. It is used for the temporary relief of symptoms of chronic

---

[712] Achillea ligustica (Compositae or Asteraceae), also known as are known as bristly yarrow, yellow milfoil, or yarrow, is a medicinal plant with antimicrobial, antiseptic, diuretic, anthelmintic, stomachic, cardiotonic, hypoglycemic, emmenagogue, antispazmodic, antianemic, antioxidant, antiprotozoal, antiulcer, antiinflammatory, antinociceptive, antidiabetic, anxiolitic, anticancer properties. It is used in the treatment of a very wide range of disorders but is particularly valuable for treating of wounds, bleedings, headache, inflammation, pains, spasmodic diseases, flatulence and dyspepsia.

[713] Equisetum, commonly called Horsetail, is a natural diuretic and potent medicinal plant of the Equisetaceae family. It is used to stop bleeding, heal ulcers and wounds, and treat tuberculosis and kidney problems.

illness including fatigue, effects of toxin buildup, slowed metabolism, weakened constitution.

URINARY GLYCOLIC ACID ($C_2H_4O_3$), is a 2-hydroxy monocarboxylic acid that is acetic acid where the methyl group has been hydroxylated. It is an "alpha hydroxy acid"[714], which can also be found in sugar cane. Glycolic acid has the smallest-sized

---

[714] α-Hydroxy acids, or alpha hydroxy acids (AHAs), are a class of chemical compounds that consist of a carboxylic acid substituted with a hydroxyl group on the adjacent carbon. Prominent examples are glycolic acid, lactic acid, and citric acid.

Although these compounds are related to the ordinary carboxylic acids, and therefore are weak acids, their chemical structure allows for the formation of an internal hydrogen bond between the hydrogen at the hydroxyl group and one of the oxygen atoms of the carboxylic group.

A number of α-Hydroxy acids are used in skincare preparations for their exfoliating properties. These include daily anti-aging products, such as serums, toners, and creams, as well as occasional concentrated treatments via chemical peels.

molecules of all the alpha hydroxy acids. This allows is to be absorbed into the skin and exfoliate it even better than other alpha hydroxy acids.

Glycolic acid triggers the skin to make more collagen as well. Collagen is the protein that makes skin firm, plump, and elastic. It also gives bones and connective tissues their strength.

As the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" ages, the production of collagen decreases. Using glycolic acid each day help prevent the breakdown of collagen. Glycolic acid is one of the most widely used alpha hydroxy acids in skincare products; notably for:

- Anti-aging: It smooths fine wrinkles and improves the skin's tone and texture.
- Hydration: It plumps the skin and prevents it from getting dry.

- Sun damage: It fades dark patches caused by sun damage and protects collagen from the sun.
- Complexion: It brightens the skin when used regularly.
- Exfoliation: It prevents ingrown hairs and makes pores appear smaller by helping the skin shed dead skin cells.
- Acne: It cleans out pores to prevent comedones, blackheads, and inflamed breakouts.

URINARY HIPPURIC ACID (C9H9NO3), or benzoyl-glycocol, is an acyl glycine produced by the conjugation of benzoic acid and glycined. Hippuric Acid has antibacterial properties and is used therapeutically in the form of its salts (hippurates of calcium and ammonium). Hippuric acid, present in the urine, by reaction with hydrochloric acid, gives

glycocol hydrochloride and benzoic acid which is an antiseptic and antimicrobial preservative used for the treatment of chronic bronchitis (taking advantage of its expectorant effect) and cystitis and pyelitis (as balsamic). It facilitates the treatment of ulcers, wounds, cracked nipples and lips.

URINARY OXALIC ACID, is an organic acid with the designation ethanedioic acid and formula HO2C–CO2H, and which is produced in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" by the metabolism of ascorbic acid or glyoxylic acid. Oxalic acid forms the first of a series of dicarboxylic acids, which includes malonic acid, CH2(COOH)2, and succinic acid, (CH2)2(COOH)2. Oxalic acid is the simplest dicarboxylic acid found in nature. It is a major constituent of many plants and a metabolic by-product of endogenous and exogenous compounds.

Oxalic acid occurs naturally in many plants like the following: fruits, cocoa, leafy green vegetables, nuts, seeds, spinach, sweet potatoes, star fruit, turnip greens, endive, swiss chard, beet greens. When oxalic acid mixes with other minerals, it forms oxalate. Oxalic acid linked to the cure or prevention of cancer; it destroys cancer cells, virus, bacteria, and decalcifies the material in plaque in arteries.

URINARY BENZOIC ACID, is an organic acid which is described by the chemical formula C6H5COOH. It is the simplest aromatic carboxylic acid and it consists of a carboxyl group attached to a benzene ring. Benzoic acid occurs naturally in many plants (such as cherry bark, raspberries, tea, anise, and cassia bark, etc...) and it serves as an intermediate in the biosynthesis of many secondary metabolites. Benzoic acid is linked to several health benefits,

thanks largely to its anti-inflammatory, antimicrobial properties. It inhibits the growth of mold, yeast and some bacteria. It is used for the treatment of chronic bronchitis (taking advantage of its expectorant effect) and cystitis and pyelitis (as balsamic). It is a major ingredient of acidic ointment used for the topical treatment of dermatophytosis, and fungal skin diseases such as tinea, ringworm, and athlete's foot. It is also a major ingredient in topical antiseptics, expectorants, analgesics and inhalant decongestants. Benefits of benzoic acid in skincare include anti-aging, soothing, and moisturizing properties.

URINARY MALIC ACID (2-HYDROXY-BUTANEDIOIC ACID, $C_4H_6O_5$), is an organic acid that is produced naturally in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" when carbohydrates are converted into energy. It also occurs naturally in a

variety of fruits and vegetables. Apples are the richest sources. Other fruits include bananas, cherries, grapes, lychees, mango, nectarines, oranges, and strawberries. Vegetables rich in malic acid include broccoli, beans, carrots, peas, and potatoes.

Malic acid is considered an alpha-hydroxy acid (AHA). Due to its antioxidant and exfoliation benefits, it is commonly used for a range of skin concerns, including fine lines and wrinkles, hyperpigmentation, acne, large pores, milia, warts, calluses, and more. It helps in retaining moisture, balancing the pH of the skin, and keeping the skin hydrated.

Malic acid is a precursor to citrate, a substance that prevents calcium from binding with other substances in urine and from forming kidney stones. Citrate may

also prevent crystals from getting bigger by preventing them from sticking together.

Regular consumption of malic acid helps improve overall muscle performance, thereby easing chronic fatigue syndrome (CFS). It is also beneficial in boosting energy levels, thereby easing the fatigue and improving the condition.

Primarily used for treating fibromyalgia and chronic fatigue syndrome, malic acid is also known to boost oral health and cleanse the liver. It helps to improve xerostomia or dry mouth, by stimulating the production of saliva and thereby reducing harmful bacteria in the mouth; which is one reason it is used in toothpaste and mouthwashes. Malic acid is beneficial for the liver health because of its metal chelator nature. The organic compound binds to the toxic metals accumulated in the liver and diffuses

them, protecting the liver. It is also beneficial in removing gallstones. Removing gallstones in the gallbladder allows for more bile production and bile flow, and this lowers the amount of cholesterol and fat in the liver, and helps reverse fatty liver disease.

One of the major health benefits of malic acid is that it helps boost energy levels. An essential component in the Krebs cycle, a process that turns carbohydrates, proteins and fats into energy and water in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", the organic compound improves physical and mental performance by boosting your energy levels.

URINARY FUMARIC ACID, is an organic acid with the formula HO2CCH=CHCO2H, and with a fruit-like taste. The salts and esters are known as fumarates, and are intermediates in the citric acid cycle used by cells, to produce energy in the form of adenosine

triphosphate (ATP) from food. Fumarates are formed by the oxidation of succinate by the enzyme succinate dehydrogenase. Fumarates are then converted by the enzyme fumarase to malate.

Much like vitamin D, fumaric acid is formed by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", in the skin, during exposure to sunlight. It is produced in eukaryotic cells from succinate in complex 2 of the electron transport chain via the enzyme succinate dehydrogenase. It is one of two isomeric unsaturated dicarboxylic acids, the other being maleic acid. In fumaric acid the carboxylic acid groups are trans (E) and in maleic acid they are cis (Z).

Due to its has immune-regulating properties, fumaric acid is known to relieve skin discomfort associated with the autoimmune condition psoriasis. It also reduces chronic inflammation, helps to calm the

itching, desquamation and discomfort characteristic of psoriasis.

URINARY LACTIC ACID ($C_3H_6O_3$), is an organic acid which is formed in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" from pyruvic acid under the action of an enzyme, lactate dehydrogenase. It is an α-hydroxy acid, its chemical formula is $C_3H_6O_3$ and its structure is reflected in its systematic designation, 2-hydroxypropanoic acid. It forms mainly in the heart, muscles, kidneys, skin, red blood cells (erythrocyte), where it is also found, in the event of a lack of oxygen, during intense effort requiring increased energy release. It is involved in many biochemical mechanisms. Lactate is the conjugate base of this acid (in other words, the ionized form of lactic acid).

Lactic acid is a very powerful antibacterial, decontaminant and detergent. Its use is one of the

most natural ways to prevent bladder cancer, but also skin cancer. Incorporated into anti-aging face care, lactic acid helps fight the signs of skin aging such as the appearance of wrinkles, fine lines and pigment spots. It helps to stimulate the synthesis of collagen and thus helps to maintain the suppleness and elasticity of the skin. It perfectly complements other ingredients with similar properties to limit dryness and help protect the skin from external aggressions. When applied to the skin, lactic acid has many benefits:

- It helps eliminate dead cells that clog pores, and it smoothes skin texture. It dissolves intercellular bonds thus stimulating cell renewal. This process is called exfoliation. Thus, it revives dull complexions and prevents the

appearance of blackheads, and provides hydration and radiance to the skin.

- It effectively moisturizes the epidermis. Ii improves the natural moisturizing factor of the skin.
- It fades pigment spots and smoothes fine lines.
- It lightens post-inflammatory scars and redness, including acne marks.

MANY OTHER ORGANIC ACIDS, each with its own medicinal added value, are present in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", and to best support the health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Among those organic acids are, for example: Adipic Acid, 2,3-Dihydroxy Butyric Acid, 3,4-Dihdroxy Butyric Acid, Ethylmalonic Acid, Glycolic Acid, Homovanillic Acid, 4-Hydroxy Benzoic

Acid, 3-Hydroxy Isobutyric Acid, 2-Hydroxy Glutaric Acid, 4-Hydroxy Phenyl Acetic Acid, 3-Methyl Adipinic Acid, Methyl Succinic Acid, Methylmalonic Acid, 2-Methyl-3-Hydroxy Butyric Acid, Octendicarboxylic Acid, 2-Oxoglutaric Acid, 5-Oxoproline, Pimelic Acid, Suberic Acid, VanillylMandelic Acid, Decadienic Dicarboxylic Acid, Azelaic Acid, 2,4-Dihydroxy Butyric Acid, 2-Ethyl-3-hydroxy Propionic Acid, Glutaric Acid, Hydroxy Malic Acid, 3-Hydroxy Adipic Acid, 4-Hydroxy Hippuric Acid, HydroxyDecadicarboxylic Acid, 5-Hydroxy Hexanoic Acid, 3-Hydroxy-3-methyl Glutaric Acid, 3-Hydroxy Phenyl Acetic Acid, 4-Hydroxy Phenyl Lactic Acid, 3-Hydroxy Propionic Acid, (3-hydroxy phenyl)-3-Hydroxy Propionic Acid, 3-Hydroxy Isovaleric Acid, 2-Hydroxy Isovaleric Acid, Furan-2, 5-Dicarboxylic Acid, 5-Hydroxymethyl-2-FuranoicAcid,

3-Methyl-4-Hydroxy Benzoic Acid, Phenyl Acetic Acid, PhenylLactic Acid and Phosphoric Acid.[715]

Although some of these acids are found in millimolar and trace amounts in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", this is more than enough for "THE SCIENCE" that is found behind this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", in order to achieve the expected effect that allows to best support the health

[715] An extensive list of organic acids constituents of the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", can be found in the Human Metabolome Database (HMDB), which is a freely available electronic database, https://hmdb.ca, containing detailed information about small molecule metabolites found in the human "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The database contains 220945 metabolite entries including both water-soluble and lipid soluble metabolites. Additionally, 8610 protein sequences (enzymes and transporters) are linked to these metabolite entries. Each MetaboCard entry of the Human Metabolome Database (HMDB) contains 130 data fields with 2/3 of the information being devoted to chemical/clinical data and the other 1/3 devoted to enzymatic or biochemical data.

of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". To fully grasp this, consider, for example, the effects of the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", and other Luminaries, on the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", inside the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", and in relation to their distances to this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

URINARY AMINO ACIDS. About 150–200 mg of "amino acids"[716] nitrogen, the building blocks of

---

[716] As you would know already, amino acids are organic compounds that contain amino (–NH3+) and carboxylic acid (–CO2H) functional groups, along with a side chain (R group) specific to each amino acid. The elements present in every amino acid are

carbon (C), hydrogen (H), oxygen (O), and nitrogen (N) (CHON); in addition sulfur (S) is present in the side chains of cysteine and methionine, and selenium (Se) in the less common amino acid selenocysteine. More than 500 naturally occurring amino acids are known to constitute monomer units of peptides, including proteins, although only 22 appear in the genetic code, 20 of which have their own designated codons and 2 of which have special coding mechanisms: Selenocysteine which is present in all eukaryotes and pyrrolysine which is present in some prokaryotes. Amino acids combine to form proteins: they are the building blocks of proteines. When proteins are digested or broken down, amino acids are left. This "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" uses amino acids to make proteins, break down food, grow, repair tissue, and perform many other functions.

Amino acids can be classified according to the locations of the core structural functional groups, as alpha- (α-), beta- (β-), gamma- (γ-) or delta- (δ-) amino acids; other categories relate to polarity, ionization, and side chain group type (aliphatic, acyclic, aromatic, containing hydroxyl or sulfur, etc.). In the form of proteins, amino acid residues form the second-largest component (water being the largest) of muscles and other tissues. Amino acids can also be classified into three groups: essential amino acids, nonessential amino acids, and conditional amino acids. The 9 essential amino acids are: histidine, isoleucine, leucine, lysine, methionine, phenylalanine, threonine, tryptophan, and valine. Essential amino

proteins, is excreted in the urine of an adult

---

acids cannot be made by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". As a result, they must come from food. Nonessential means that the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" can produce the amino acid, even if it does not get it from the food. Nonessential amino acids include: alanine, arginine, asparagine, aspartic acid, cysteine, glutamic acid, glutamine, glycine, proline, serine, and tyrosine. Conditional amino acids are usually not essential, except in times of illness and stress. Conditional amino acids include: arginine, cysteine, glutamine, tyrosine, glycine, ornithine, proline, and serine.

Amino acids can also be used as a source of energy by this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". When taken up into the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" from the diet, the 20 standard amino acids either are used to synthesize proteins, other biomolecules, or are oxidized to urea and carbon dioxide as a source of energy. The oxidation pathway starts with the removal of the amino group by a transaminase; the amino group is then fed into the urea cycle. The other product of transamidation is a keto acid that enters the citric acid cycle. Glucogenic amino acids can also be converted into glucose, through gluconeogenesis. Beyond their role as residues in proteins, amino acids participate in a number of processes such as neurotransmitter transport and biosynthesis.

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in 24 hours. Among the more than 500 naturally occurring amino acids that are known to constitute monomer units of peptides and are found in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", there are Albumine, Proline, Beta-aminoisobutyric Acid, Carnosine, Alanine, Threonine, Histidine, Ethanolamine, Glutamine, Glycine, Serine, Taurine, Lysine, Methionine, antineoplastons, etc..., all of which have medicinal values for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

ALBUMINE ($C_{123}H_{193}N_{35}O_{37}$), is the most abundant plasma protein in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", alone constituting about 55% of the total protein content of plasma, and it is also found in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine". lt is a small globular protein that comprises a

single polypeptide chain of 585 amino acids with a molecular weight of 66500 Daltons, and is synthesised entirely by the liver hepatocytes and rapidly excreted into the bloodstream at the rate of about 10 gm to 15 gm per day. Adequate supplies of nutrients and nitrogen are essential to fuel albumin synthesis. Very little albumin is stored in the liver, and most of it gets rapidly excreted into the bloodstream. Of the total content of albumin (about 250–350g for a healthy 70kg adult "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"), approximately 40% is located in the intravascular compartment, and its half-life is about 20 days.

Albumin is a multi-functional protein with both colloidal and pharmacological activity. The exchange of fluids between the intravascular and extravascular compartments is basically governed by the levels of

hydrostatic and oncotic pressure and the degree of capillary membrane permeability. Albumin's colloidal activity is essential in maintaining fluid balance between the intravascular and interstitial compartments. Because it is the predominant plasma protein, albumin accounts for approximately 75–80% of plasma colloid osmotic pressure (COP). Due to the presence of several histidine residues with an acid dissociation constant very similar to the plasma pH, albumin is an excellent buffer in plasma as well as the main extravascular buffer able to donate positive and negative charges in case of alkalosis and acidosis, respectively.

In addition, albumin is endowed with diverse biologically specific capabilities such as ligand binding, antioxidant, free radical-scavenging and anti-inflammatory activity, coagulation, wound

healing, inhibition of apoptosis and cell signalling. As a transport vehicle for metabolites, albumin has binding sites for acidic, basic, and neutral substances. It specifically binds to a wide array of toxins and endogenous ligands, lipids, hormones, metal ions and high-affinity endothelial cell albumin receptors. Ligand binding itself may serve multiple purposes such as transport, sequestration and transcytosis. Toxic materials in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" can be detoxified and inactivated through albumin binding. Due to its antioxidant properties, albumin also neutralizes unused hypochlorite, a byproduct of metabolism that would otherwise be converted to hydroxyl radicals.

Albumin has the capacity to bind toxic substances generated during inflammation. The release of free radical species and lipid peroxidation during

inflammation is a major cause of tissue damage. These free radical species are released as a result of oxygen deprivation injury to tissues. This important function of albumin is carried out at the expense of the albumin molecule and is referred to as the "sacrificial antioxidant". Small quantities are used to scavenge free radicals as well as toxins that end up destroying the molecule. Denaturing of albumin at the site of inflammation can occur through changes in temperature and pH. When albumin is destroyed, amino acids are released that can be used for tissue repair. The extravasation of plasma albumin during the inflammatory phase provides carrier transport to and from the site. This fosters the healing process by delivering amino acids, fatty acids, zinc, and other nutrients to the site to promote healing and scavenging of toxic byproducts. Albumin effectively

acts as a pH buffer and mediates coagulation in the healing process.

More albumin in the blood, for example through oral intake of the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", helps to increase the volume of the blood in the blood vessels. It does this by helping to draw fluid from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" into the blood vessels. This is especially useful in treating shock (when blood cannot carry enough oxygen to tissues in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment") due to various causes, including serious injury, bleeding, or severe burns, which cause blood loss. Albumin can also replace low blood protein. Albumin solutions are also used to treat acute liver failure because of its ability to bind excess bilirubin (a substance produced by the liver) and increase the volume of blood.

HISTIDINE ($C_6H_9N_3O_2$), is an essential α-amino acid that is used in the biosynthesis of proteins. It contains an α-amino group, a carboxylic acid group, and an imidazole side chain, classifying it as a positively charged amino acid at physiological pH. Some functions of histidine has in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" include:

- Reducing inflammation and oxidative stress;
- Producing red blood cells and maintaining normal hemoglobin levels;
- Helping form molecules containing iron, including ferritin, which is needed for energy supply;
- Helping regulate feeding behavior and energy metabolism;

- Forming myelin sheaths, the layers surrounding nerves that allow for chemical signaling;
- Helping regulate levels of elements like iron, copper, molybdenum, zinc and manganese;
- Utilizing the antioxidant superoxide dismutase;
- Modulating wakefulness, learning, memory and emotions in the brain;
- Producing histamine, a neurotransmitter involved in immune responses, including allergic reactions, and other functions like digestion;
- Producing carnosine, which reduces plaque buildup in the arteries and may lower the risk for some chronic diseases;
- Repairing tissue and wounds;

- Regulating the pH value of the blood; protecting the skin against ultraviolet radiation by producing urocanic acid, an absorber of ultraviolet radiation.

PROLINE ($C_5H_9NO_2$), like all natural amino acids, is used for biosynthesizing proteins. The rigid five-membered ring in proline gives proteins made from it significantly different secondary structures from proteins made from open-chain proteins. Proline is unique in that it is the only amino acid where the side chain is connected to the protein backbone twice, forming a five-membered nitrogen-containing ring. Strictly speaking, this makes proline an imino acid since in its isolated form, it contains an NH_2^+ rather than an NH_3^+ group, but this is mostly just pedantic detail. A major function of proline is helping repair damage to the skin, such as wounds, incisions and

burns. It is involved in all three phases of the "wound-healing cascade" as it stimulates cellular migration and contributes to new tissue development. Proline also help in supporting digestive health, preventing joint pain, supporting the cardiovascular system, contributing to a healthy metabolism and fights inflammation.

****** Zoom in,
short description of the three phases of
the "wound-healing cascade" ******

A wound is defined as damage or disruption to the normal anatomical structure and function. This can range from a simple break in the epithelial integrity of the skin or it can be deeper, extending into subcutaneous tissue with damage to other structures

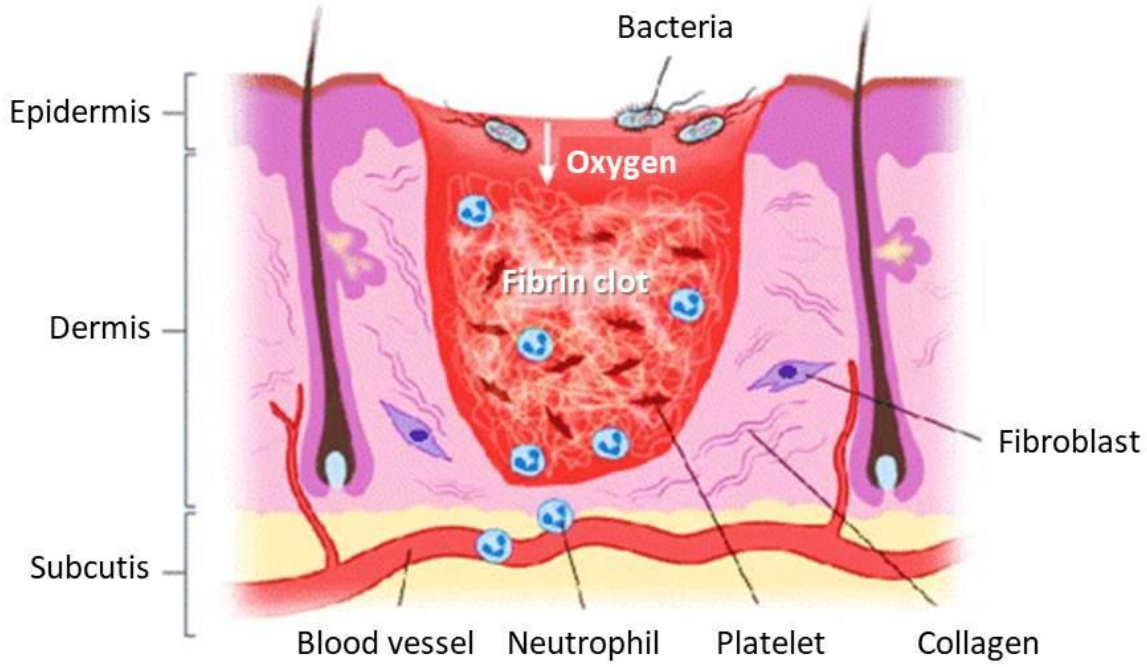
such as tendons, muscles, vessels, nerves, parenchymal organs and even bone.

Wounds can arise from pathological processes that begin externally or internally within the involved organ. They can have an accidental or intentional aetiology or they can be the result of a disease process. Wounding, irrespective of the cause and whatever the form, damages the tissue and disrupts the local environment within it. Such structural damage to tissues will trigger the "COMBAT", the process of "HEALING" in order to restore impaired mechanical equilibrium. Wounds of different etiologies and anatomic location have specific mechanical properties that affect the way of their healing.

Normal wound healing is a dynamic series of events involving the coordinated interaction of blood cells,

proteins, proteases, growth factors, and extracellular matrix components. In order to aid understanding of the physiological processes that are taking place in the wound and surrounding tissue, the wound healing process can be divided into three phases: (1) inflammatory phase; (2) proliferative phase; and (3) maturational phase. Although different predominant cells characterize these phases at differing times, a considerable amount of overlap can occur.

THE INFLAMMATORY PHASE is the first phase of wound healing and is characterized by hemostasis and inflammation. Hemostasis is initiated during the exposure of collagen during wound formation that activates the intrinsic and extrinsic clotting cascade. In addition, the injury to tissue causes a release of thromboxane A2 and prostaglandin 2-alpha to the wound bed causing a potent vasoconstrictor response.



Cutaneous hemostasis and inflammation phase

Furthermore, the extravasation of blood constituents provides the formation of the blood clot reinforcing the hemostatic plug. This initial response helps to limit hemorrhage and provides an initial extracellular matrix for cell migration.

Platelets are among the first response cells that play a key role in the formation of the hemostatic plug. They

secrete several chemokines such as epidermal growth factor (EGF), fibronectin, fibrinogen, histamine, platelet-derived growth factor (PDGF), serotonin, and von Willebrand factor. These factors help stabilize the wound through clot formation and also attract and activate macrophages and fibroblasts. They also act to control bleeding and limit the extent of injury. Platelet degranulation activates the complement cascade, specifically C5, a potent neutrophils chemotactic protein. Vasoactive mediators and chemokines are released by the activated coagulation cascade, complement pathways, and parenchymal cells which play a key role in the recruitment of inflammatory leukocytes to injured skin.

After hemostasis is achieved, capillary vasodilatation and leakage result secondary to local histamine release by the activated complement cascade. The

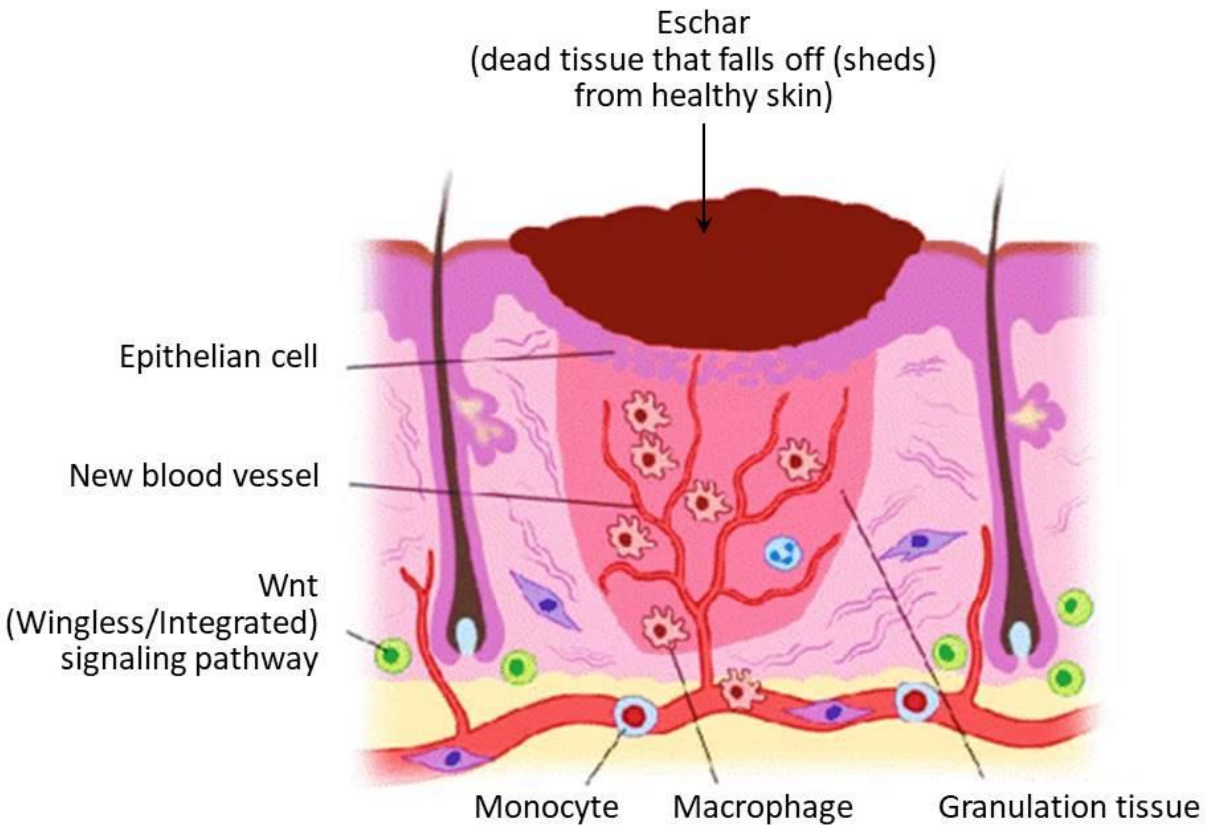
increased blood flow and altered vascular permeability allow for the migration of inflammatory cells to the wound bed. The presence of foreign organisms further stimulates the activation of the alternate complement pathway. Complement C3 activation results in a cascade of nonenzymatic protein cleavage and interactions that eventually stimulate inflammatory cells and the lysis of bacteria.

The second response cell to migrate to the wound after complement activation and platelet recruitment is the neutrophil. It is responsible for debris scavenging, complement-mediated opsonization and lysis of foreign organisms, and bacterial destruction via oxidative burst mechanisms (i.e., superoxide and hydrogen peroxide formation). Neutrophils kill bacteria and decontaminate the wound from foreign

debris. These wastes are later extruded with the eschar or phagocytosed by macrophages.

Macrophages are important phagocytic cells that play a key role in wound healing. They are formed from monocytes stimulated by fragments of the extracellular matrix protein, transforming growth factor β, and monocyte chemoattractant protein 1. In addition to direct phagocytosis of bacteria and foreign materials, macrophages secrete numerous enzymes and cytokines; collagenases, which debride the wound; interleukins and tumor necrosis factor (TNF), which stimulate fibroblasts and promote angiogenesis; and transforming growth factor (TGF), which stimulates keratinocytes. Macrophages also secrete platelet-derived growth factor and vascular endothelial growth factor which initiate the formation

of granulation tissue and thus initiate the transition into the proliferative phase and tissue regeneration.



Cutaneous proliferation phase

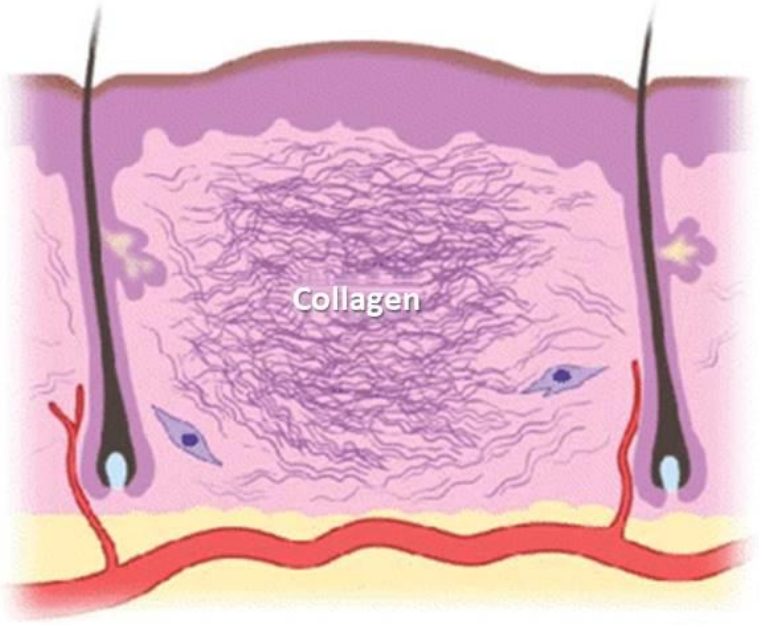
THE PROLIFERATIVE PHASE is the second phase of wound healing and is marked by epithelialization, angiogenesis, granulation tissue formation, and collagen deposition. Epithelialization occurs within

hours after injury in wound repair. With an intact basement membrane, the epithelial cells migrate upwards in the normal pattern as occurs in a first-degree skin burn whereby the epithelial progenitor cells remain intact below the wound and the normal layers of epidermis are restored in 2 to 3 days. If the basement membrane has been damaged, similar to a deeper burn, then the normal epidermal cells from skin appendages (e.g., hair follicles, sweat glands) and the wound periphery reepithelialize the wound.

The proliferative phase ends with granulation tissue formation. This new stroma begins to invade the wound space close to four days after injury. The new blood vessels at this time have provided a facilitated entry point into the wound to cells such as macrophages and fibroblasts. Macrophages continue to supply growth factors stimulating further

angiogenesis and fibroplasia. The secreted platelet-derived growth factor and transforming growth factor β along with the extracellular matrix molecules stimulate fibroblasts differentiation to produce ground substance and then collagen. Fibroblasts are the key players in the synthesis, deposition, and remodeling of the extracellular matrix providing strength and substance to the wound.

THE MATURATIONAL PHASE is the third and final phase of wound healing. This is characterized by the transition from granulation tissue to scar formation. Twelve (12) days after injury, the wound undergoes contraction, ultimately resulting in a smaller amount of apparent scar tissue. Collagen deposition by fibroblasts continues for a prolonged period with a net increase in collagen deposition reached after twenty one (21) days from tissue injury.



Cutaneous remodelling phase

The entire process is a dynamic continuum dictated by numerous growth factors and cells with an overlap of each of the three phases of wound healing to provide continued remodeling.

These three phases of the “wound-healing cascade” can occur in all wounded tissues and organs of the

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Many of these repair processes are common to all tissues.

HEALING OF TENDONS, LIGAMENTS, BONES, AND MUSCLES

Wound healing of tendons, ligaments, bones, and muscles is generally similar to that of skin and other tissues, which include the three different phases of inflammation, proliferation, and maturation. Certainly, many of the same growth factors are also involved in these intricate processes.

TENDON HEALING follows the phases of inflammation, proliferation, and remodeling. These tissues may heal at a slower rate than other connective tissues due to their dense and hypocellular nature. During the phases of tendon healing, tendon fibroblasts, or tenocytes, are the primary cell regulating homeostasis and respond to chemical and

mechanical changes in the environment. These cells are responsible for collagen and other extracellular matrix proteins during the proliferative stage of healing. Initially, these proteins are highly disorganized, primarily composed of type III collagen, and subsequently undergo remodeling during the final phase of healing, resulting in replacement with type I collagen, decreased cellularity and vascularity, and improved structure and strength. However, as with other connective tissues, healed tendon does not have the same mechanical properties of uninjured tissue.

LIGAMENTS are most often injured in traumatic joint injuries, resulting in either partial or complete discontinuity. Ligament healing proceeds through the 3 phases of inflammation, proliferation, and remodeling. Ligament healing depends on the size of

the initial injury and whether contact exists between torn segments. During the first phase, retraction of the disrupted segments of ligament leads to gap formation that is filled with clot, which is subsequently resorbed and replaced with cellular infiltrate. Of note, several intra-articular ligaments, such as the anterior cruciate ligament, have limited clot formation at the site of injury, due to circulating levels of plasmin within the synovial fluid, which may prematurely dissolve the fibrin clot. In the next phase, fibroblast proliferation increases production of collagen and extracellular matrix, bridging the torn ends of the ligament. Initially, this disorganized tissue is primarily composed of type III collagen. As healing proceeds into the remodeling phase, the healed tissue becomes more organized and collagen is arranged longitudinal to the multiple planes of force transmitted. Several changes persist after the

conclusion of the healing cascade, including limited collagen crosslinking, increased cellularity, smaller collagen fibril size, increased vascularity, and abnormal innervation. Functionally, healed ligamentous tissue is less elastic than healthy tissue.

BONE healing also proceeds through the typical phases of inflammation, proliferation, and remodeling. The inflammatory phase of bone healing begins with bleeding from the periosteal vessels and clot formation at the site of fracture. Cytokines and growth factors are released and responsible for the migration and proliferation of chondroblasts and osteoblasts. The fracture gap is initially filled with granulation tissue and a primitive callus develops, providing some degree of stability at the fracture site. During proliferation, the formation of callus continues, with the differentiation of chondrogenic

stem cells into chondrocytes, producing cartilage to initially form of a soft callus. Osteoblasts gradually replace the cartilage in the soft callus with immature woven bone via endochondral bone formation, further stabilizing the injured site and forming a hard callus. The hard callus is further reinforced during the remodeling phase, where irregular woven bone is converted into lamellar bone, along lines of force, restoring strength and stability to the repaired bone.

THE MUSCULAR TISSUE has a capacity to regenerate and the healing process consists of regeneration of muscle fibres and formation of a connective tissue scar. Repair of muscle tissue proceeds through the phases of inflammation, proliferation, and remodeling. When muscle tissue is injured, myofibers rupture along with local capillaries, a flux of calcium is released, and clot

formation begins. Inflammatory cells migrate to the injured site, leading to phagocytosis of damaged tissues, and activation of fibroblast and satellite cells, which are myogenic stem cells. During the proliferative phase, satellite cells differentiate into myoblasts, fusing with the injured myofibers. In the remodeling phase, the new myofibers grow and differentiate into fully mature muscle fibers. The healing is also greatly dependent on the ingrowth of vascularity and regeneration of intramuscular nerve branches.

As we drew your attention in previous annotations, here too, with the three phases of the “wound-healing cascade”, try to understand beyond the descriptive text and try to get an idea about: (1) the logic that is found in the autonomous “wound-healing process”;

(2) the in-depth reflection and the scope of the "INTELLECTUAL" work that was deployed to design and establish the autonomous "wound-healing process"; (3) "THE SCIENCE" which is found in this autonomous "wound-healing process" and the origin of that "SCIENCE".

****** Short description of the three phases of the "wound-healing cascade"
Zoom out ******

BETA-AMINOISOBUTYRIC ACID (C4H9NO2) is an amino acid end product of the pyrimidine metabolism and it is produced in skeletal muscle during physical exercise. It is excreted in small quantities into the urine. Beta-aminoisobutyric acid has beneficial

effects on obesity-related metabolic disorders such as diabetes and non-alcoholic fatty liver disease.

CARNOSINE ($C_9H_{14}N_4O_3$), is a dipeptide of striated muscles and which is formed from β-alanine and L-histidine. It is an activator of muscle enzymes. Highly concentrated in the brain, heart, liver, kidneys, muscle, and gastrointestinal tissues, carnosine is a natural antioxidant and anti-glycation molecule whose levels decline with the age of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Reactive oxygen components and αβ-unsaturated aldehydes, formed from fatty acids of the cell membrane during oxidative stress, are neutralized by carnosine. In the fibroblasts, carnosine is able: (1) to increase the number of times at which a normal cells population divides before entering the senescence phase, the phase at which cells cease to divide and undergo distinctive

phenotypic alterations, including profound chromatin and secretome changes, and tumour-suppressor activation; and (2) to reduce the rate at which telomeres become shorter.

A telomere is a region of repetitive DNA sequences at the end of a chromosome. Telomeres protect the ends of chromosomes from becoming frayed or tangled. Each time a cell divides, the telomeres become slightly shorter. Eventually, they become so short that the cell can no longer divide successfully, and the cell life span expires. Telomeres consist of a repeated sequence of the same sequence of six nucleotides, namely the sequence 5'-TTAGGG-3' in which T, A, and G are the bases thymine, adenine, and guanine, respectively. Some cells contain as many as 1500 to 2000 repeats of this sequence at each end of each chromosome. The number of repeats determines the

maximum life span of a cell: each time a cell undergoes replication, multiple TTAGGG segments are lost. Once telomeres have been reduced to a certain size, the cell reaches a crisis point and is prevented from dividing further. As a consequence, the cell life span expires. Thus, the processes of cell aging and cell death, hence the processes of aging of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", are regulated in part by telomeres. A reduction of the rate at which telomeres become shorter reduces the aging of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Some cells have the ability to reverse telomere shortening by expressing telomerase, an enzyme that extends the telomeres of chromosomes. Telomerase is an RNA-dependent DNA polymerase, meaning an enzyme that can make DNA using RNA as a template.

In addition to these effects of slowing down aging in the fibroblasts of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", carnosine also acts to prevent the covalent attachment of a sugar to a protein or lipid.[717]

Due to these properties, carnosine offers many benefits to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment": it supports cognitive function and mental acuity, decreases occasional anxiety, supports memory, delays mental fatigue. It supports muscle function by providing pH buffering capacity and antioxidant properties to build better muscle which is vital to

---

[717] The covalent attachment of a sugar to a protein or lipid, is designated as "glycation". Glycation takes place when sugars such as glucose and fructose form non-enzymatic bonds with nucleic acids, proteins, and lipids. This cross-linking produces glycotoxins called advanced glycation end products, or AGEs. The absence of enzymes in the glycation process makes it impossible for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to properly fold and transport these modified proteins.

supporting a healthy frame, aiding in balance, and maintaining strength for everyday activities and overall quality of life. It supports heart health by facilitating the regulation of muscle contractions and prevent lipid oxidation in the bloodstream. It also supports healthy circulation and healthy blood pressure levels. Carnosine contributes to overall systemic protection, as an antioxidant. Through its anti-glycation action, carnosine benefits bone and joint health. It can also stimulate bone growth, which contributes to overall skeletal integrity.

The rate of carnosine, however, experiences a significant decrease over time, up to less than 63% of its amount from the age of 10, to the age of 70. This reduction is one of the main causes of sagging as well as muscle loss.

GLUTAMINE ($C_5H_{10}N_2O_3$), which is the most abundant amino acid in the blood and in the muscles and constitutes an important source of energy for many tissues of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Glutamine is derived from the amino acids histidine and glutamic acid. It plays a role in protein synthesis, immune protection, maintaining the integrity of the intestinal wall and the acid-base balance of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is also used in the manufacture of endogenous glucosamine which, in turn, participates in the repair of cartilage and tendons. The health benefits of glutamine include: improving gastrointestinal and immune health by supporting gut function and digestive processes; as the major fuel source for cells of the small intestine, it supports intestinal health and help treat leaky gut; it supports brain health, being a precursor to the neurotransmitter glutamate

in the brain; promotes muscle growth and decreases "muscle wasting"[718] (thining); improves physical performance and recovery from exercise; supports metabolic and heart health.

GLUTATHIONE ($C_{10}H_{17}N_3O_6S$), as you would know already, glutathione is produced by the liver and is an integral part of the biotransformation of xenobiotic substances. It serves to facilitate the protection of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" from reducing agents. Glutathione conjugation, which

---

[718] Muscle wasting is a weakening, shrinking, and loss of muscle mass. It can be caused by immobility, aging, malnutrition, certain systemic diseases (cancer, congestive heart failure; chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; AIDS, liver disease, etc.), deinnervation, intrinsic muscle disease or medications (such as glucocorticoids), or a wide range of injuries or diseases that impact the musculoskeletal or nervous system, and as a result of an imbalance between protein synthesis and protein degradation. Muscle wasting decreases strength and the ability to move.

is facilitated by a family of glutathione transferase enzymes, will facilitate the detoxification by binding electrophiles that could otherwise bind to proteins or nucleic acids, resulting in cellular damage and genetic mutations.

In addition to being an important intracellular antioxidant, glutathione will also play a part in the: metabolism of toxins and cancer-causing substances; natural creation and repair of DNA; production of protein and prostaglandin; activation of enzymes. Glutathione is also important as a cofactor for the enzyme glutathione peroxidase, in the uptake of amino acids, and in the synthesis of leukotrienes. As a substrate for glutathione S-transferase, this agent will react with a number of harmful chemical species, such as halides, epoxides and free radicals, to form harmless inactive products. In erythrocytes, these

reactions will prevent oxidative damage through the reduction of methemoglobin and peroxides. Glutathione will also be involved in the formation and maintenance of disulfide bonds in proteins and in the transport of amino acids across cell membranes. It will also help with the breakdown of nutrients, and the regulation of many biological processes (including the immune response against viral pathogens).[719]

Glutathione is purported to slow down the aging process of cells, prevent cancer, and preserve memory. It also facilitate protection against a wide range of health problems, including: clogged arteries

[719] Glutathione is also readily found in certain foods, such as fruits and vegetables (Asparagus, Avocado, Banana, Broccoli, Carrot, Cauliflower, Cucumber, Grapefruit, Green Beans, Green Pepper, Green Squash, Lemon, Mango, Orange, Papaya, Parsley, Potato, Red Pepper, Spinach, Strawberry, Tomato, Yellow Squash, etc...). It is also available in dietary supplement form and there are various forms of glutathione supplements available.

(atherosclerosis), Lyme disease, Alzheimer's disease, chronic fatigue syndrome, colitis, high cholesterol, osteoarthritis, asthma, cataracts, diabetes, glaucoma, heart disease, hepatitis, liver disease, Parkinson's disease, etc...

Glutathione plays an important role in a multitude of cellular processes, including cell differentiation, proliferation, and apoptosis[720]. As a result,

---

[720] Apoptosis describes the orchestrated collapse of a cell characterised by membrane blebbing, cell shrinkage, condensation of chromatin, and fragmentation of DNA followed by rapid engulfment of the disintegrated cell by neighbouring cells in an orderly fashion. It is a mechanism that allows cells to self-destruct when stimulated by the appropriate trigger. As a morphologically distinct form of programmed cell death, apoptosis is different from the other major process of cell death known as necrosis, which is a form of cell injury which results in the premature death of cells in living tissue by the destruction of cells or tissues by their own enzymes, especially those released by lysosomes. Apoptosis involves condensation of the nucleus and cytoplasm, followed by

disturbances in glutathione homeostasis will be implicated in the etiology and/or progression of a number of diseases, which will affect the proper functioning of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Glutathione deficiency will manifest itself largely through an increased susceptibility to oxidative stress. In addition, imbalances in glutathione levels will affect the immune system function. Just as low intracellular glutathione levels will decrease cellular antioxidant capacity, elevated glutathione levels generally will increase antioxidant capacity and resistance to oxidative stress. It is thus that,

---

cellular partitioning into well-defined fragments for disposal. Apoptosis occurs on a cell-by-cell basis. For each affected cell, two primary phases are observed: one of initiation and a second of execution. The resulting cell remnants are processed for reuse. Both phases are complex and require exquisite organization of multiple cellular systems, including interactions between proteins and cellular membranes.

maintaining proper glutathione levels and oxidation state are important for a number of critical cell functions, and disruptions in these processes will lead to many diseases, which will take place inside this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Some of these diseases include: neurodegenerative diseases, age-related pathologies, cancer, cardiovascular diseases, pulmonary diseases such as emphysema and asthma and to more acute lung diseases such as acute respiratory distress syndrome, cystic fibrosis, inflammatory and immune system diseases, hyperglycemia and diabetes, etc...

METHIONINE ($C_5H_{11}NO_2S$), is one of nine essential amino acids provided by food to this "Subjective

'EARTHLY' Garment".[721] As the precursor of other amino acids such as cysteine and taurine, versatile compounds such as S-Adenosyl methionine (SAM), which is made from adenosine triphosphate (ATP)

---

[721] The highest amounts of natural methionine are found in egg whites. Nuts, seeds and legumes are common foods containing methionine. Seaweed has the highest amount of all vegetables, although more common foods with methionine include turnip greens, spinach, zucchini, mushrooms and asparagus, kidney beans, white beans and black beans. Less commonly used vegetables include pumpkin leaves, bamboo shoots and taro leaves. Some vegetables have higher methionine levels when they are eaten raw, while others increase in value by being cooked. Several green leafy vegetables, some more common than others, are high in the essential amino acid.

Nuts, seeds rich in methionine include: Seaweed (dried), Brazil nut, Vital wheat gluten, Hemp seeds, Chia seeds, Sesame seeds, Sunflower seeds, Pumpkin seeds, Flaxseed, Pistachio nuts, Peanuts, Oats, Cashew, Pine nuts, Walnut, Hazelnut, Pecans, Almonds, Rye grain, Buckwheat groats, Soybeans, Black beans, Kidney beans, Chickpeas, Navy beans, Quinoa.

Cheese products such as cottage cheese, cream cheese, cheddar and Parmesan also are high in methionine.

and methionine by methionine adenosyltransferase, and the important antioxidant glutathione, methionine plays a critical role in the metabolism and health of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

Methionine is required for growth and tissue repair. As a sulphur-containing amino acid, methionine has a variety of functions, including the protection of tissues and maintaining proper functioning of cells, improving the tone and pliability of skin, hair, and strengthens nails. As an anti-oxydant, it is involved in many detoxifying processes. The sulphur provided by methionine protects cells from pollutants, slows cell aging, and is essential for absorption and bio-availability of selenium and zinc. Methionine chelates heavy metals, such as lead and mercury, aiding their excretion. It also acts as a lipotropic agent (one that facilitates the breakdown of fats) and prevents excess

fat buildup in the liver. It facilitates the lowering cholesterol levels by increasing lecithin production in the liver.

Methionine is used to prevent liver damage in acetaminophen (Tylenol) poisoning. It is also used for increasing the acidity of urine, treating liver disorders, and improving wound healing. Other uses include treating depression, alcoholism, allergies, asthma, copper poisoning, radiation side effects, schizophrenia, drug withdrawal, colon cancer, and Parkinson's disease.

Methionine also plays an important role in the angiogenesis, the growth of new blood vessels.

URIDINE ($C_9H_{12}N_2O_6$), is a glycosylated pyrimidine analog containing uracil attached to a ribose ring (or more specifically, a ribofuranose) via a β-N1-glycosidic bond. The analog is one of the five standard

nucleosides which make up nucleic acids, the others being adenosine, thymidine, cytidine and guanosine. The liver creates uridine in the form of uridine monophosphate (UMP) and secretes it into the bloodstream. Uridine is present at high levels in the plasma and cerebrospinal fluid, where it contributes to the maintenance of basic cellular functions affected by UPase enzyme activity, feeding habits, and ATP depletion. Uridine is a necessary pyrimidine nucleotide for RNA synthesis.

Uridine contributes to systemic metabolism and it is related to the homeostasis of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", regulating glucose homeostasis, lipid metabolism, amino acid metabolism, and other life processes.

Uridine has multi-targeted effects because it can be converted rapidly into other biologically active

molecules. It is salvaged into pyrimidine nucleotides necessary for RNA and DNA synthesis. Via cytidine triphosphate, uridine promotes membrane phospholipid biosynthesis. Via uridine triphosphate, uridine promotes the formation of uridine diphosphate glucose (UDPG) and uridine diphosphate N-acetylglucosamine (UDP-GlcNAc), which are substrates for glycogen biosynthesis and protein O-linked glycosylation, respectively. Uridine catabolism produces acetyl-CoA, a substrate for protein lysine acetylation. Uridine also serves to generate pyrimidine-lipid and pyrimidine-sugar conjugates required for glycogen deposition, protein and lipid glycosylation, extracellular matrix biosynthesis, and detoxification of xenobiotics.

Uridine improves brain function, relieves depression and nerve pain, and facilitates the protection of the heart.

ANTINEOPLASTONS, are peptide and amino acid derivatives that occur naturally in the blood of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and consequently they are also found in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine". They inhibit the growth of abnormal of cells, also known as tumors, but they do not inhibit the growth of normal cells. Antineoplastons are used for the treatment of various cancers, brain cancer, breast cancer, colorectal cancer, liver cancer, lung cancer, encephalitis, hypercholesterolemia, hypertriglyceridemia, HIV/AID, Parkinson disease, sickle cell anemia, thalassemia, high cholesterol, brain swelling due to infection (encephalitis), and other conditions.

URINARY ALLANTOIN ($C_4H_6N_4O_3$), which is the partial oxidative products of uric acid, is excreted in small quantities by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Allantoin has soothing, moisturizing and healing properties. It moisturizes the skin to prevent dryness and irritation, and it helps in shedding dead skin cells.[722] As a keratolytic[723] agent, it makes it possible to soften and separate the horny (hard) layer of the skin. It keeps the skin smooth as it facilitates the exfoliation of dead skin cells and manage

[722] Because of its soothing, moisturizing and healing properties, allantoin is used as a key ingredient in most skin care products, to treat or prevent dry, rough, scaly, itchy skin and skin irritations. It can be found naturally in the roots and leaves of plants like chamomile, wheat sprouts, sugar beet and comfrey.

[723] Keratolytics are compounds that promotes the softening and peeling of epidermis, by breaking down the outer layers of the skin and decreasing the thickness of psoriatic plaques. This class of compounds includes salicylic acid (2%–10%), urea (20%–40%), and alpha-hydroxy acids (glycolic and lactic acids).

conditions where the epidermis produces excess skin cells (such as lesions and warts). Allantoin also has a calming effect on the skin. It is known for soothing injured skin and healing wounds and scars faster and it is often used for skin irritation and rashes. It stimulates the fibroblasts (cells that produce collagen) and boosts extracellular matrix synthesis. This helps re-establish normal skin on the wound site, making it less visible. Allantoin prevents transepidermal water loss and facilitates the retention of water in the skin cells; making the skin plumper and softer. Allantoin also facilitates the synthesis of collagen, a fibrous protein that holds the skin cells together.

URINARY CHLORIDES, which are the major electrolytes, which works with other electrolytes such as potassium, sodium, and which the "Subjective

‘EARTHLY’ Garment” need in relatively larger amounts to stay healthy.

Chloride is involved in many “specific functions” inside the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Similar to sodium and potassium, chloride creates specific channels in the cells membranes, which help to carry different vital “specific tasks”. It interacts with sodium and potassium to facilitate the regulation of the volume of water in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and to support the function of the muscles and nerve cells. For example, chloride channels are key in controlling the amount of water and the type of compounds and nutrients that go in and out of cells. Overall, they play an important role in keeping the balance of the fluids in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, thus, facilitate the regulation of blood pressure as well as the pH.

Chloride is also important to help the muscles and heart contract and to help nerve cells carry messages (nerve impulses) between the brain and the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". More so, this mineral is needed to help red blood cells exchange oxygen and carbon dioxide in both the lungs (taking up oxygen and releasing carbon dioxide) and other parts of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" (delivering oxygen and taking up carbon dioxide).

Lastly, chloride also plays a role in the digestion of foods, by supporting the production and release of hydrochloric acid (HCl) in the stomach, without which foods could not be properly digested and absorbed.

URINARY BICARBONATE. Bicarbonate, also designated as hydrogencarbonate, is the carbon oxoanion $(HCO3)^{-}$, which results from the removal of

a proton from carbonic acid (H_2CO_3). It is used by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in the transport of carbon dioxide (CO_2) to the lungs and in maintaining of the acid-base (pH) homeostasis of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Carbon dioxide (CO_2) is transported in blood in three forms: dissolved in plasma, as bicarbonate, and coupled to proteins in the form of carbamino compounds. On the venous side of systemic capillaries, carbon dioxide (CO_2) enters red blood cells where it combines with water (H_2O) to form carbonic acid (H_2CO_3). This reaction is catalyzed by the enzyme carbonic anhydrase which is found in red blood cells. Carbonic acid then dissociates (H_2CO_3) to form bicarbonate ions $(HCO_3)^-$ and hydrogen ions H^+. This reaction also occurs outside the red blood cells, in the plasma,

but it is much slower due to lack of carbonic anhydrase.

$$CO_2 + H_2O \leftrightarrow H_2CO_3 \leftrightarrow H^+ + (HCO_3)^-$$

In the pulmonary capillaries, the reverse occurs: bicarbonate ions enter the red blood cell and combine with hydrogen ions H^+ to form carbonic acid (H_2CO_3), which is broken down into CO_2 and H_2O, with CO_2 diffusing out into alveoli.

URINARY PHOSPHATES, which consist of sodium and potassium phosphates as well as calcium and magnesium phosphates. The greater part of the excreted phosphates is derived from ingested food which contains organic phosphates, e.g., nucleoprotein, phosphoprotein and phospholipids. Phosphates of food are not completely absorbed.

Some phosphate is also derived from cellular breakdown.

Phosphates are responsible for several functions in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Their role in different parts of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” include:

- Bone mineralization: This process begins in the matrix vesicle, which are extracellular structures derived from the cell membrane of the osteoblast and chondrocytes.
- Endochondral Ossification: Phosphate is responsible for endochondral ossification of the bone as increased intracellular phosphate levels induce apoptosis of the terminally differentiated chondrocytes.
- Teeth: Phosphate is important for mineralization of all the structural components

of the teeth i.e., it is an integral component of enamel, dentin, cementum, and alveolar bone.

- Cellular functions: In the cells, phosphate is an important component of the lipid bilayer of cell membranes, DNA, RNA, and proteins. It is responsible for several enzymatic reactions within the cells, e.g., glycolysis and ammoniagenesis. It modifies the actions of different molecules by getting attached or detached from them in response to kinases and phosphates. It also carries out oxidative phosphorylation, which is the reaction that converts adenosine diphosphate to adenosine triphosphate, the energy currency of the cell.
- Phosphate has a role in the oxygen-carrying capacity of hemoglobin by regulating the synthesis of 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate.

- Urinary Buffer: Inorganic phosphate ($HPO4^{2-}$) is an important urinary buffer, as it can bind reversibly bind with free hydrogen ions, and its pKa (the acid dissociation constant)[724], which is 6.8, is also very close to plasma pH. Also, the concentration of phosphate increases as the fluid is resorbed within the tubule, thus making it an excellent buffer.

URINARY SALTS. Urine contains all valuable salts associated to its organic acids and which are necessary for the proper functioning of cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The well-known

[724] The pKa, acid dissociation constant, is the pH value at which a chemical species will accept or donate a proton. The lower the pH, the higher the concentration of hydrogen ions [H+]. The lower the pKa, the stronger the acid and the greater the ability to donate a proton in aqueous solution.

and widely prevalent “Biochemic” therapeutic system uses just twelve of those salts to cure any and every disease. These 12 individual cell salts, each of which is a natural remedy geared toward healing specific emotional and physical symptoms and ailments, and is present in the “ultrafiltrate of plasma”, which is called “urine”, are:

CALCIUM FLUORIDE, which is present in the surface of the bones, in the enamel of the teeth and in the elastic fibres of the skin and blood vessels. It contributes to restoring elasticity in the tissues, organs, ligaments and tendons, walls of blood vessels, muscular and connective tissue, surface of bones and tooth enamel. It is used for the treatment of relaxed organs conditions, sluggish circulation, varicose veins, cracks in skin, cracked and calloused heels and muscular weakness.

CALCIUM PHOSPHATE, which is the calcium salt of phosphoric acid. Calcium phosphate is mainly used as an antioxidant, but it can also be used as an acidity regulator, anti-caking agent, emulsifier, firming agent, leavening agent, sequestering agent, stabilizer or thickener. It is used to treat calcium deficiencies that may be associated with low blood calcium, a parathyroid disorder, or osteoporosis and other bone, teeth and muscle conditions. It is used for the treatment of allergies, allergenic bronchitis, emphysema, infectious bronchitis, nasal polyps, albuminous nasal discharges, enlarge tonsil, glandular pains and also catarrh that is combined with a fever and a thick discharge.

CALCIUM SULPHATE, which is the blood purifier (cleanser) salt; the suppuration remover and the cell healer. It facilitates the formation of new skin. It

cleans out the accumulation of impurities in the blood, cells and tissues; hence its importance for the treatment of any "DISEASE" that arises from impurity of the blood, and is it important in the "COMBAT" against new infections. Calcium Sulphate facilitates the renewal of tissues, speeds up healing of wounds and skin conditions. It cleans the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of decaying matter and it has a potent detoxifying effect that greatly benefits the liver, by facilitating the removal of impurities from the blood stream. It is also used for the treatment of skin eruption, during the last stages of suppuration and when there is any inflammation or infection. It is used for the treatment of any inflammation of mucous membranes and excess mucous in nasal passages and in conditions such as: bronchitis, catarrh, coughs with expectoration, and fever and suppuration of the throat.

PHOSPHATE OF IRON, which is the first aid salt. It gives strength to arteries, blood vessels and the skin. It is a constituent of haemoglobin. It has the ability to carry oxygen to all cells of the subjective garment for use in the conversion to energy, and is regarded as such as the "Oxygen Carrier" to oxygenate the blood and the cells. It is used to reduce the first stages of any inflamation, redness, swelling and fever; cough and cold symptoms, respiratory conditions, congestion, toothacches, anaemia, sore throats and rhematic pain. Iron assists in maintaining normal resistance of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to disease and, strengthens immune system. Phosphate of iron is indicated whenever disturbed circulation is the cause of the ailment with demonstrating symptoms of heat (fever), pain, redness (flushed face), and throbbing (quick pulse) and to relief of the symptoms caused during chemotherapy. Intake of

phosphate of iron is indicated during the first stage of acute diseases, febrile disturbances, inflammatory and congestive diseases such as common cold, bronchitis, respiratory infection, laryngitis, pharyngitis, pneumonia, tonsillitis, diphtheria, Whooping Cough (Pertussis), Herpes Zoster, acute rheumatism. It is an excellent remedy in disorders of iron metabolism, anemia, bruises, blood loss, nosebleed, bleeding gums and Periodontal disease. It is effectively used in other infectious and inflammatory conditions like, nephritis, cystitis, incontinence of urine, apoplexy, and gastritis.

POTASSIUM CHLORIDE, which is the potassium salt of hydrochloric acid. It an essential electrolyte for maintaining tone, that is to say, the shape of cells, the transmission of nerve impulses, muscle contraction, protein synthesis and the proper functioning of the

kidneys. It is used to toxins in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", relieve congestion and treat respiratory problems.

POTASSIUM PHOSPHATE, which is found in the tissues and fluids of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", notably of the brain and nerve cells and is the principal tissue salt for the nervous system. It is vital for regeneration of nerve tissue and forms "Grey matter". Potassium phosphate is used as a natural tranquiliser and is reputable in the treatment of psychological problems, irritability, memory loss, dementia, sudden brain fog and rapid decomposition of the blood.

POTASSIUM SULPHATE, which, like ferrum phosphate, is another "Oxygen Carrier" to oxygenate the blood and cells. It promotes the health of the lungs, is useful in asthma and bronchitis and skin

health. Also designated as the “Anti-friction” and the “Cellular Building Block”, potassium sulphate acts like a lubricant and helps to create new cells to replace those damaged by “DISEASE”. Its deficiency causes oil in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” to thicken and clog the pores of the skin. Such oil is often expelled, also, as a yellowish sticky discharge from any part of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” (the nose, vagina etc) or from a cancer, swollen gland or abscess, including boils. Potassium sulphate promotes healthy skin, pancreas and metabolism.

MAGNESIUM PHOSPHATE, which is a general term for salts of magnesium and phosphate appearing in several forms and several hydrates. It is produced by the process of partial neutralization of phosphoric acid with magnesium oxide. It is the anti-spasmodic

tissue salt. It is used for the relief of: nerve pains such as neuralgia, neuritis, sciatica and headaches; all cramps and spasms in all their forms; and spasmodic palpitations.

SODIUM CHLORIDE, which, commonly known as salt (although sea salt also contains other chemical salts), is an ionic compound with the chemical formula NaCl, representing a 1:1 ratio of sodium and chloride ions. When depleted in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", sodium must be replaced in order to maintain intracellular osmolarity, nerve conduction, muscle contraction and normal renal function. The main functions of sodium chloride in the body are: to maintain blood pressure, to maintain fluid balance, to facilitate the transmission of nerve signals, to facilitate contraction and relaxation of muscles.

SODIUM PHOSPHATE, which is a generic term that may refer to any sodium salt of phosphoric acid. It is the biochemic antacid of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is found everywhere in the blood, nerves, eyes, muscles, blood, brain, lungs and lympths, etc..., and is used to decompose acids, to prevent the crystallisation of fats, to regulate bile, and to balance pH. A deficiency of sodium phosphate salt predisposes to allowing uric acid to form salts that deposit around joins and tissues, giving rise to stiffness, pain and swelling, rheumatic and arthritic conditions.

SODIUM SULPHATE, which is the sodium salt of sulfuric acid. It acts as cleanser and purifier of toxins from the intercellular fluid surrounding every cell of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", especially from pancreas, liver, bile, intestines and descending

colon for their healthy functioning. It facilitates the overall balance of water content in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It helps remove excess water from the cells and the connective tissues and improves and control the liver function. It regulates the density of intercellular fluid and helps the liver and blood eliminate toxins. It eliminates excess water and bile, to prevent diarrhoea. It is used for the treatment of all liver conditions and it is also used for toothaches and various conditions of the mouth and tongue.

SILICA OXIDE, which is a major constituent of blood, skin, hair, hooves, bones, nerve sheaths and some connective tissues. It acts as an insulator for the nerves; influences the bones, joins, glands, skin and mucous membranes. Silica oxide is the cleaning and conditioning salt. For blood conditioning, hair

conditioning, it is the cleaner and eliminator of pus formation conditions like boils, styles, abscesses; it breaks calcium deposits and spurs, sinus related problems, improve skin and coat condition, brittle hooves, skin disorders and sore throat.

These salts are used to best support the health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", by facilitating the cleansing, detoxification, and repair of its cells and tissues. With with regular use they help prevent "DISEASES" from occurring and maintain overall health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

URINARY OXALATES, which is formed when oxalic acid mixes with other minerals, is a naturally-occurring compound in plants. The amount of oxalate in the urine is low (20 mg/day) and found as calcium oxalate crystals in urinary deposits. The excretion of

oxalate is increased by ingestion of fruits and vegetables containing high oxalates (spinach).

URINARY MINERALS, which include the 4 cations of the extracellular fluid — sodium, potassium, calcium and magnesium — are present in the urine. Sodium content varies with intake. Urine potassium increases when the intake is increased or in excessive tissue catabolism. The excretion of potassium is affected by alkalosis. Sodium and potassium excretion are also controlled by the activity of the adrenal cortex. Calcium and magnesium are not completely absorbed and their presence in the urine is low. But their presence in the urine varies in certain pathological states, particularly those involving bone metabolism.

URINARY ENZYMES, which are found in traces amount of many enzymes and are excreted in urine. Among these many enzymes, there are urokinase,

pancreatic amylase, pepsin, trypsin, lipase, lactate dehydrogenase, alkaline phosphatase.

UROKINASE ($C_{1376}H_{2145}N_{383}O_{406}S_{18}$), is an enzyme that is made in the kidney and found in the urine. It is also present in the blood and in the extracellular matrix of many tissues. It cleaves peptide bonds in proteins and catalyzes the conversion of plasminogen[725] to plasmin, thus

---

[725] Plasminogen is a glycoprotein (molecular weight 92 kDa) synthesized in the liver, and it circulates in the blood. Plasminogen is the precursor of plasmin, which lyses fibrin clots to fibrin degradation products and D-dimer; the conversion to active protease is mediated by tissue-type and urokinase-type plasminogen activators.

D-dimer (or D dimer) is a fibrin degradation product (or FDP), a small protein fragment present in the blood after a blood clot is degraded by fibrinolysis. It is so named because it contains two D fragments of the fibrin protein joined by a cross-link, hence forming a protein dimer. D-dimer concentration may be determined by a blood test to help diagnose thrombosis.

stimulating fibrinolysis and degradation of major basement membrane glycoproteins such as fibronectin and laminin. Plasminogen and fibrinogen coexist in the blood, and when fibrin — an insoluble and large, flexible protein composed of six proteins chains formed from fibrinogen during the clotting of blood — is formed through blood coagulation, plasminogen is incorporated into the fibrin clot.[726]

---

[726] When the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear is injured, it bleeds, but the bleeding rapidly stops. As part of the "COMBAT" — the process of "HEALING" in order to annihilate any cause of cell malfunction —, blood has been endowed with a built-in emergency repair system that quickly blocks any damage to the circulatory system, creating a temporary patch that allows time for more permanent repairs. Three basic mechanisms are at work. First, platelets (small fragments of blood cells that circulate in the blood) clump at the site of the wound, forming a weak plug. Second, neighboring blood vessels constrict, reducing the amount of blood flowing into the area. Finally, the protein fibrin assembles into a tough network that clots the blood and forms an insoluble blockage. Together, these methods stop the loss of blood and create

Urokinase acts to convert this plasminogen into plasmin and thereby to dissolve the thrombus in the blood vessels, and thus to restore the blood flow to the affected tissue. The plasmin thus generated within the fibrin clot is not affected by antiplasmins. Urokinase, which is secreted in the urine, is used in medicine for the treatment of myocardial infarction,

---

a sturdy scab to protect the area as the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" heals.

Fibrin is normally present and standing guard in an inactive form known as fibrinogen. Fibrinogen is soluble in water and is found in high concentrations in the blood, where it waits until needed to form a clot. When it receives the call to "COMBAT", fibrinogen is converted to fibrin, which then assembles into an extended network of fibers. This changes normally-fluid blood into a jelly-like solid, which then dries to form a scab. Of course, it is very important to assemble fibrin networks only in the local area of the injury, and nowhere else, since the blood must continue flowing to other parts of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The fine-tuned control of blood clotting is controlled by a cascade of specialized proteins.

stroke or pulmonary embolism. This blood thinner, which you get for FREE in your urine, is now synthesized in the laboratory and is a commercialized emergency drug. In more serious cases, when the clots are large, numerous or clog a major vessel in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wears, then you have to move up a gear: use your own urine!

AMYLASE ($C_9H_{14}N_4O_3$), is any member of a class of enzymes that catalyze the hydrolysis (splitting of a compound by addition of a water molecule) of starch into smaller carbohydrate molecules such as maltose (a molecule composed of two glucose molecules). Three categories of amylases, denoted alpha, beta, and gamma, differ in the way they attack the bonds of the starch molecules. The many benefits of this enzyme include its ability to improve digestion and prevent signs of premature aging, among others.

PEPSIN (C6H6CL6), is an endopeptidase — proteolytic peptidases that break peptide bonds of nonterminal amino acids (i.e. within the molecule), in contrast to exopeptidases, which break peptide bonds from end-pieces of terminal amino acids — that breaks down proteins into smaller peptides. It is produced in the gastric chief cells of the stomach lining and is one of the main digestive enzymes in the digestive system, where it helps digest the proteins in food.

TRYPSIN (C35H47N7O10), is a digestive enzyme that breaks down protein in the gut. An enzyme is a catalyst protein that increases the speed of a chemical reaction by lowering the activation energy. Activation energy is the energy required for a reaction to begin. Trypsin is secreted by the pancreas in its inactive form and then is activated once it migrates to the

small intestine. It belongs to a family of enzymes called serine proteases. These proteases are enzymes that break down proteins and contain the amino acid serine at its active site. An active site is the specific region of a molecule where a reaction occurs. Proteins are made up of amino acids linked together by peptide bonds. Trypsin cleaves peptide bonds to turn one large protein into smaller pieces. Even though trypsin belongs to the serine protease family, it is also called a proteolytic enzyme, or an enzyme that breaks peptide bonds. When the enzyme trypsin is directed to neoplastic (tumor) cells as part of the "COMBAT", it digests the protective thin protein coating that protects the content of those cells and exposes them to the defense mechanisms that have been implemented in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The result of such exposure is the destruction of neoplastic (tumor) cells.

ADENYLYL CYCLASE ($C_{203}H_{331}N_{63}O_{53}S$), is the enzyme that synthesizes cyclic adenosine monophosphate or cyclic AMP from adenosine triphosphate (ATP). It is the sole enzyme to synthesize cyclic AMP (cAMP), a key second messenger that regulates diverse physiological responses including sugar and lipid metabolism, olfaction, and cell growth and differentiation.

Adenylyl cyclase is a also signal amplifier. It acts at the center of the signaling cascade that transduces binding of hormones into cellular responses. When hormones such as adrenaline or glucagon bind to G-protein coupled receptors, they activate G-proteins, which in turn activate adenylyl cyclase. Adenylyl cyclase then performs its catalytic reaction, clipping off two phosphates from ATP and forming an additional bond to the remaining phosphate. The

resultant molecule, cyclic AMP or cAMP, is released and travels quickly throughout the cell, regulating the function of multiple proteins. In this role, cAMP is often called a “second messenger”, delivering the original message of the hormone. As an added benefit, the signal is amplified in the process, because adenylyl cyclase is an enzyme that can create many molecules of cAMP when activated.

Signaling by cAMP plays critical roles throughout this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, balancing the breakdown or formation of sugar for energy and controlling diverse processes in cell growth, development, learning, and memory. To regulate these many processes, cells have ten different subtypes of adenylyl cyclase. Nine of these have a similar form, with a membrane-spanning portion and

a catalytic domain on the cytoplasmic side of the membrane.

SODIUM-POTASSIUM-ATPASE, Na+,K+,-ATPase, is an electrogenic transmembrane ATPase enzyme found on the cytosolic side in the outer plasma membrane of the cells. It is responsible for establishing Na+ and K+ concentration gradients across the plasma membrane and maintaining osmotic equilibrium and membrane potential in cells. It uses metabolic energy of ATP hydrolysis to transport (pump) sodium (Na+) outward and potassium (K+) inward the plasma membrane of the cells. It distributes ions between the intracellular and extracellular space and is responsible for total sodium homeostasis in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The activity of the Na+,K+,-ATPase ion pump is regulated by catecholamines and peptide

hormones; by the ligand of Na+,K+,-ATPase, ouabain; and by direct interaction with cytoskeleton proteins.

The Na+,K+,-ATPase enzyme maintains the gradient of a higher concentration of sodium extracellularly and a higher level of potassium intracellularly. The sustained concentration gradient is crucial for physiological processes in many organs and has an ongoing role in stabilizing the resting membrane potential of the cell, regulating the cell volume, and cell signal transduction. It plays a crucial role on other physiological processes, such as to filter products in the nephrons (kidneys), reabsorb amino acids, reabsorb glucose, regulate electrolyte levels in the blood, to maintain pH, sperm motility, and production of the neuronal action potential.

β-GLUCOSIDASE, are enzymes responsible for the hydrolysis of β-glucosidic linkages in aryl-, amino-, or alkyl-β-D-glucosides, cyanogenic glucosides, and oligo- or disaccharides. They are produced by the cells of "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and are also excreted in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine". In the enzymatic hydrolysis of cellulose, endoglucanases and cellobiohydrolases are responsible for degrading cellulose to cellobiose, after which β-glucosidases hydrolyze cellobiose to free glucose molecules. In the enzymatic metabolism of cyanogenic glucosides, β-glucosidases are responsible to hydrolyse cyanogenic glucosides into free hydrogen cyanide, benzaldehyde, or acetone and sugar. The released hydrogen cyanide (hydrocyanide) is (1) either detoxified in the bloodstream, or at somatic cells, by the very high concentration of the enzyme rhodanese to produce the relatively non-toxic

thiocyanate[727] molecule, which accounts largely for the thiocyanate that is find in blood, urine, saliva, etc., or (2) it binds to the oxygen-reducing cofactor of the cytochrome c into a non-toxic chemical compound in the bloodstream and to be transported to neoplastic cells at which point the undetoxified hydrocyanide is released. The rhodanese enzyme is a mitochondrial thiosulfate sulfurtransferase that belongs to a protein superfamily involved in diverse processes, including cyanide detoxification, Fe/S clusters formation, redox reactions as well as intracellular transport, and regulatory pathways. The

---

[727] Thiocyanate (also known as rhodanide) is the anion $[SCN]^-$. It is the conjugate base of thiocyanic acid. Common derivatives include the colourless salts potassium thiocyanate and sodium thiocyanate. Thiocyanate as well as its natural precursor, the hydrocyanic acid derived from dietary nitrilosides, supply the cyanide ion for the nitrilization of the precursor of vitamin B-12 (hydrocobalamin) to vitamin B-12 (cyanocobalamin).

sugar is normally metabolized. The released benzaldehyde in the presence of oxygen is (1) either immediately oxidized in the bloodstream, or at somatic cells, to benzoic acid which is non-toxic, or (2) the released benzaldehyde binds to an appropriate hemeprotein into a non-toxic chemical compound in the bloodstream and to be transported to neoplastic cells (tumor) at which point the unoxidized benzaldehyde is released. The cytotoxicity of hydrocyanide and benzaldehyde against neoplastic cells is well known. Indeed, neoplastic cells ferment, except possibly in a beneficial or physiological manner. Fermentative metabolism rather than respiratory metabolism plays a large role in cancer. This metabolism utilizes less oxygen (in the free state); therefore, oxidation of benzaldehyde occurs much more slowly. Unoxidized benzaldehyde lags, as it were, in the neoplastic cells. These cells are almost

completely deficient in the very important rhodanese or thiosulfate transulfurase enzyme possessed by somatic cells, and which converts hydrocyanide to the harmless thiocyanate. With the selective lag of both undetoxified hydrocyanide as well as unoxidized benzaldehyde in the neoplastic cells, and the multiplication of cytotoxicity that the combination affords, relative to the situation in normal somatic cells, the neoplastic cells suffer a lethal cytotoxicity while the hostal or somatic cells are totally unaffected.

It is thus that, the end result of the presence of β-glucosidase enzyme that causes the selective release of hydrocyanide in neoplastic (tumor) cells, plus an oxidative deficiency (fermentative metabolism) that causes a lag in benzaldehyde oxidation to benzoicacid, result in the selective persistence of free

or undetoxified hydrocyanide plus free or unoxidized benzaldehyde, which synergistically exert their selective anti-neoplastic effect. This is why diets rich in amygdalin are used for the prevention and cure of hereditary, chronic metabolic deficiency "DISEASE" like cancer.

Amygdalin, with the chemical formula C20H27NO11, and also designated as [(6-O-β-D-glucopyranosyl-β-D-glucopyranosyl)oxy](phenyl)acetonitrile, is part of the nitrilosides family. It is a cyanogenic glycoside and its rigid sugar backbone is rich in directional hydroxyl groups. A nitriloside is a naturally occurring chemical compound which upon hydrolysis by a β-glucosidase yields a molecule of a non-sugar, or aglycone, a molecule of free hydrogen cyanide, and one or more molecules of a sugar or its acid. There are approximately 14 naturally occurring nitrilosides

distributed in over 1200 species of plants, many of which are edible.[728] Nitrilosides occurs in the kernels of seeds of practically all fruits, most notably in the seeds of non-citrus fruits, and the concentration of nitrilosides in plants varies widely and ranges from small traces to as much as 30 g/kg in some of the

---

[728] Including vegetables like carrots, spinach, celery, bean sprouts, mung beans, lima beans and butter beans clover, sorghum, black beans, garbanzo, green pea, lentils, alfalfa, beet tops, cassava (contains very high concentrations), bamboo (contains very high concentrations), sweet potato, raw nuts such as bitter raw almonds, raw macadamia, and in the pips of many fruits, particularly pips or kernels of papayas (contains medium concentrations), mango (contains medium concentrations), apricots (contains high concentrations), wild blackberry (contains very high concentrations), boysenberry, elderberry, mulberry, apple seeds (contains very high concentrations), cherry seed, nectarine seeds (contains very high concentrations), peach seed (contains very high concentrations), pear seeds (contains very high concentrations), plum seed (contains very high concentrations), prune seed (contains very high concentrations), etc...

common pasture grasses (in the dry state).[729] When someone eats less than the whole fruit, for example, by discarding the seed or kernel he experiences a specific and total deficiency not only in oils and proteins but in minerals and such substance as amygdalin which is found only in the seed, not in the flesh of the fruit. By discarding the seed or kernel, one experiences a specific and total deficiency in amygdalin so far as that fruit is concerned. The presence of amygdalin in the diet produces specific

---

[729] The common weed and fodder, Sorghum halepense, often carries 15 g/kg [milligrams per kilogram] or more of nitriloside. A similar concentration is found in Sorghum drummondii, Velvet grass, white clover, the vetches, buckwheat, the millets, alfalfa or lucerne, lima beans, even some strains of green or garden peas, the quinces, all species of the passion-flower, the seeds as well as the leaves and roots of the peaches and various cherries are but a few of the natural sources of this essentially non-toxic watersoluble factor.

physiologic effects and leaves as metabolites, specific chemical compounds of a physiologically active nature. Those seeds are rich in protein, polyunsaturated fats, and other nutrients. They also contain as much as 2 per cent or more nitriloside.[730]

---

[730] Consider for example the papaya fruit. Papaya, the fruit of the papaya plant that is a caricaceae family, with the scientific designation of "Carica papaya", is a succulent tropical fruit, having oval or pear shape, measuring between 10 and 20 cm and usually weighing between 0.5 and 1 kg, although it may even weigh up to 5kg. It is a berry of thin skin, of a green yellowish and orange colour. The pulp is of a red orange or yellow colour, sweet and very juicy. Inside the fruit there is a cavity containing the greyish black seeds.

The very juicy flesh is deep yellow or orange to salmon-coloured, slightly sweet, with an agreeable musky tang, which is more pronounced in some varieties and in some climates than in others. Along the walls of the large central cavity are attached the numerous round, wrinkled black seeds. The unripe fruit contains a milky juice in which is present a protein-digesting enzyme known as papain, whose action is similar to that of the enzyme pepsin.

Papaya is commonly known for its nutritional and medicinal value worldwide.

100 grams of raw papaya flesh contains: Water (124 g) and Ash (0.9 g); Calories (163 kJ), Carbohydrate (150 kJ), Fat (5.0 kJ), Protein (8.4 kJ); Vitamin A (0.46 mg), Vitamin C (86.5 mg), Vitamin E (Alpha Tocopherol) (1.0 mg), Vitamin K (3.6 mcg), Niacin (0.5 mg), Folate (53.2 mcg), Pantothenic Acid (0.3 mg), Choline (8.5 mg); Calcium (33.6 mg), Iron (0.1 mg), Magnesium (14.0 mg), Phosphorus (7.0 mg), Potassium (360 mg), Sodium (4.2 mg), Zinc (0.1 mg), Selenium (0.8 mcg).

When you slice open the buttery flesh of papaya, you are met with a hollowed-out center that runs along the length of the fruit. Inside this cavity are many black, round seeds that have a very shiny surface. These little seeds easily detach from the papaya's center, and are wet and slippery to the touch.

Papaya seeds contain 27.3%–28.3% protein, 28.2%–30.7% lipids, and 19.1%–22.6% crude fibers. They are rich in oil content (20.97–30.10%) that is enriched with essential fatty acids such as oleic acid (70.84–79.10%), palmitic acid (13.90–19.70%), stearic acid (4.20–6.68%), linoleic acid (0.04–6.06%), linolenic acid (0.17–0.90%), arachidic acid (0.38–1.10%), gadoleic acid (0.51%), palmitoleic (0.08–1.77%), myristic acid (0.04–0.49%), margoric acid (0.10–0.13%), and lauric acid (0.01–0.40%).

Papaya seeds are a good source of phytochemicals. They contain valuable phytochemicals such as: Amygdalin (Cyanogenic Glucoside, Vitamin B17; β-glucosidases are responsible to hydrolyse cyanogenic glucosides into free hydrogen cyanide, benzaldehyde, or acetone and sugar), Glucosinolate (is a sulfur-rich compound mainly found in the Brassicaceae and Caricae family such as Carica papaya; The hydrolysis of glucosinolates, which is catalyzed by a class of enzymes called myrosinases (β-thioglucosidases), leads to the formation of breakdown compounds, such as thiocyanates, isothiocyanates, indoles, oxazolidine-2-thiones (e.g., goitrin), epithionitrile, and nitrile.

Isothiocyanates are antioxidants, anti-neoplastic (anti-tumor, anticarcinogenic) substances. Cruciferous vegetables, such as broccoli, cabbage, brussels sprouts, kohlrabi, and kale, are rich sources of glucosinolates, each cruciferous vegetable forms a different isothiocyanate when hydrolyzed.), Phenolics, p-Coumaric acid, Kaempferol-3-glucoside, p-Hydroxybenzoic acid, Quercetin-3-galactoside, Caffeic acid, Ferulic acid, Phytosterols, Campesterol, Stigmasterol, β-Sitosterol, Flavonoids, Alkaloids, Phytates, Steroids, Terpenoids, Oxalates, Glycosides, Strobosteroids, Carotenoids, Anthraquinones, Phlobatannins.

Many parts of papaya plant such as roots, leaves, peels, fruits, and seeds have nutritional and therapeutic significance, which make papaya plant a treasured medicinal plant with a full range of health benefits. Papaya flesh and seeds are used as a therapeutic remedy due to their fabulous curing abilities; this include: antioxidant, anti-neoplastic (anti tumor), gastroprotective, anti-sickling, anti-thrombocytopenic and immunomodulatory, antiparasitic, antimicrobial and antifungal, hypoglycemic and antidiabetic, hepato- and reno-protective, infertility and contraceptive properties.

Next time you slice open a papaya, be sure to enjoy both the delicious flesh and powerful seeds nestled inside to take advantage of the full range of health benefits this fruit has to offer. Consider saving the seeds, if you have too much, instead of discarding them.

Another fruit of great importance is mango. Mango, also known as the king of fruits is more than just a sweet fruit. It has various health benefits and not just the fruit, its seed, flower and the bark, all of them have numerous health benefits. The mango seed, also known as gutli or kernel, is generally thrown away or neglected; but this big-sized creamy-white seed in the centre of a mango possesses a dense supply of nutrients and antioxidants. The mango gutli is edible, but typically in unripe mangoes. Once the mango is ripened, the seed tends to get hardened, which can only be used in powdered form.

Mango fruit is an important source of macronutrients such as carbohydrates, lipid and fatty acids, protein and amino acids, and organic acids. Also, mango has micronutrients such as vitamins and minerals and, finally, non-nutrients compound such as phenolic compounds, flavonoids and other polyphenols, chlorophyll, carotenoids, and volatile compounds. The energy value for 100 g of the pulp ranges from 60 to 190 kcal (250–795 kJ), being an important fruit for the diet.

The mango seed contains 15.27 (IU) vitamin A; (1.30 mg/100 g) vitamin E; (0.59 mg/100 g) Vitamin K; (0.08 mg/100 g) Vitamin B1; (0.03 mg/100 g) Vitamin B2; (0.19 mg/100 g) Vitamin B6; (0.12 mg/100 g) Vitamin B12 and (0.56 mg/100 g) Vitamin C. The result of mineral analysis showed that mango seed contained sodium (21.0 mg/100 g), potassium (22.3 mg/100 g), calcium

(111.3 mg/100 g), magnesium (94.8 mg/100 g), iron (11.9 mg/100 g), zinc, (1.1 mg/100 g) and copper (0.1 mg/100 g).

The prominent fatty acids found in the mango kernel are palmitic, stearic, oleic, linoleic, lignoceric, arachidic, linolenic, and behenic acids.

The seed of mango fruit contains various polyphenolics, especially mangifera, amygdalin (Cyanogenic Glucoside, Vitamin B17), glucosinolate, phenolic acid (gallic acid), flavonoids (quercetin), carotenoids, and ascorbic acid. Mangiferin (2-β-D-glucopyranosyl-1,3,6,7-tetrahydroxy-9H-xanthen-9-one) can be isolated from higher plants as well as the mango fruit and their byproducts (i.e. peel, seed, and kernel). It possesses several health endorsing properties such as antioxidant, antimicrobial, antidiabetic, antiallergic, anticancer, hypocholesterolemic, and immunomodulatory. It suppresses the activation of peroxisome proliferator activated receptor isoforms by changing the transcription process. Mangiferin protects against different cancers, including lung, colon, breast, and neuronal cancers, through the suppression of tumor necrosis factor α expression, inducible nitric oxide synthase potential, and proliferation and induction of apoptosis. It also protects against neural and breast cancers by suppressing the expression of matrix metalloproteinase (MMP)-9 and MMP-7 and inhibiting enzymatic activity, metastatic potential, and activation of the β-catenin pathway. It has the capacity to block lipid peroxidation, in order to provide a shielding

There are scores of other major foods naturally, or normally, very rich in nitriloside. When the nitriloside-rich seeds of fruit is ingested in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", during the metabolism, nitriloside is hydrolyzed to free hydrocyanide, benzaldehyde, or acetone and sugar.

Upon hydrolysis in the intestinal tract, the nitriloside also exerts a variable antibiotic effect through the action of the freed hydrocyanide and, in the case of some nitrilosides such as amygdalin or dhurrin, through the antiseptic action of benzaldehyde or p-hydroxybenzaldehyde aglycone [non-sugar]. The latter from Sorghum halepense, before and after oxidation to a benzoic acid is about 30 times more

---

effect against physiological threats. Additionally, mangiferin enhances the capacity of the monocyte-macrophage system and possesses antibacterial activity against gram-positive and gram-negative bacteria.

antiseptic (in terms of the phenol coefficient) than ordinary benzaldehyde or benzoic acid.

Hydrocyanide and benzaldehyde are known to destroy trophoblasts[731] and neoplastic cells in hereditary, chronic metabolic deficiency "DISEASE". As you would know, there is no discernible differences between neoplastic (tumor) cells and pre-embryonic cells that are normal in the early stage of pregnancy and which are designated as trophoblasts. A trophoblast cell in pregnancy exhibits all the characteristics of neoplastic (tumor) cells. It spreads and multiplies rapidely as it eats its way into the wall of the uterus. A trophoblast is formed as a result of a

---

[731] Trophoblasts are cells that helps a developing embryo attach to the wall of the uterus, protects the embryo, and forms a part of the placenta. They form the outer layer of a blastocyst. They are present four days post-fertilization in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "FEMALE" adjective.

differentiation, a chain reaction, which starts with a trophoblast stem cell. Whenever the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" undergoes a disruption (either by physical trauma, chemical action, or illness) to the normal anatomical structure and function of its cells, tissues and organs, it secretes the hormone estrogen at the location of the disruption and in great quantities, as a catalyst for the "COMBAT". The hormone estrogen is well know for its ability to affect changes in living tissues and it performs many vital functions in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It accelerates the "COMBAT", the "HEALING" process, which is associated with enhanced matrix deposition, rapid epithelialization, and a dampening of the inflammatory response, and which also uses stem cells. When a stem cell comes into contact with estrogen, it is triggered by an appropriate gene expression to produce trophoblast. When this

happens to stem cells in the uterus and which have evolved from a zygote — a fertilized egg cell that results from the union of a female gamete (egg, or ovum) with a male gamete (sperm) —, the result is the formation of a placenta and the umbilical cord, from which the embryo will be nourished. But, when an inappropriate gene expression triggers a stem cell to produce trophoblast that subsequently comes into contact with estrogen, non sexually, and as part of the general "HEALING" process, if this contact goes unchecked, because the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" lacks the necessary forces of "COMBAT" (for example, insufficient presence of certain proteolytic enzymes, like bromelain, chymotrypsin, ficin, papain[732], serrapeptase, and trypsin) to stop it,

[732] Papain is an enzyme found in the white fluid (latex) that occurs in raw papaya fruit. It is a protease, meaning it breaks down

then the result is the formation of neoplastic (tumor) cells.[733] When a neoplastic (tumor) cell begins to form, the "COMBAT" is triggered and an attempt is started to seal off the neoplastic (tumor) cell, by surrounding it with cells that are similar to those in the location where the neoplastic (tumor) cell has occured. The result of this surrounding and sealing off is the formation of a bump or a lump, which is a mixture of trophoblasts and those surrounding cells. That mixture of trophoblasts and those surrounding

---

proteins.

[733] Specific substances, designated as carcinogens, and which promote the further growth of neoplastic (tumor) cells that are formed as the consequence of a stem cell coming into contact with estrogen, non sexually, and as part of the general "HEALING" process to disruption (either by physical trauma, chemical action, or illness) in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", do not cause the formation of neoplastic (tumor) cells; they merely determine where, in "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", these neoplastic (tumor) cells will occur.

cells, is surrounded by a protective thin protein coating that prevents the immediate destruction of that mixture of trophoblasts and those surrounding cells by the defense mechanisms that have been implemented in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The first line of defense of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to destroy such mixture of trophoblasts and surrounding cells is found in the pancreas, which secrete an enzyme designated as trypsin, which is also excreted in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine". When the enzyme trypsin, in sufficient quantity, reaches the protective thin protein coating that protects the mixture of trophoblasts and surrounding cells, it digests that protective thin protein coating and exposes the trophoblasts and surrounding cells to the defense mechanisms that have been implemented in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which destroys

the trophoblasts and those surrounding cells. This "specific process" also occurs in the uterus at the 8th week with the full destruction of trophoblasts, once the pancreas of the fetus has formed and started to function and produce trypsin, and the fetus is left untouched and alive in the amniotic fluid. The upper part of the intestine, for example, where the pancreas empties into it, is the only place in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", where neoplastic (tumor) cells never occur. This is due to abundance of the the enzyme trypsin at that location. When the rate of production of the enzyme trypsin is low with respect to the rate of neoplastic (tumor) cells growth, there are second lines of defense, which involve organic acids, antioxidants and anti-neoplastic (anti-tumor) compounds that will allow the defense mechanisms that have been implemented in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to destroy neoplastic (tumor)

cells in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Among such antioxidants and anti-neoplastic (anti-tumor) are glutathione ($C_{10}H_{17}N_3O_6S$), hydrogen peroxide (H_2O_2), and amygdalin ($C_{20}H_{27}NO_{11}$).

The formation and occurrence of neoplastic (tumor) cells, or cancer cells, is the consequence of a stem cell coming into contact with estrogen, non sexually, and as part of the general “HEALING” process to disruption (either by physical trauma, chemical action, or illness) in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Cancer, as you would know, is a hereditary, chronic metabolic deficiency “DISEASE”, which is aggravated by the lack of antioxydants and the lack of amygdalin (also designated as vitamin B17), an essential food compound in the diet of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. A hereditary “DISEASE” is one that is caused by mutations

(changes) in certain genes or chromosomes that are passed down in descent. A chronic "DISEASE" is one that does not transmit away from its own accord. A chronic metabolic "DISEASE" is one that arises within the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", affects any aspect of metabolism — the many different chemical processes that occur in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to sustain life and normal functioning — and is not contagious. When the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is sufficiently powered (spiritually) by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that wears it, with "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" through the transfer of forces, that is to say, the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals), between the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", then the solution to all chronic metabolic "DISEASE" that may affect that "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is found in factors related to appropriate nutrition, increased levels of approriate enzymes for the metabolism of their compounds, and and appropriate physical exercise to oxygenate the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and improve the blood flow. Those appropriate enzymes are transported in the blood flow throughout the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and are excreted in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", and which can be re-introduced in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", to best support its health.

LIPASE (C11H9N3NAO2+), are a family of enzymes that catalyzes the hydrolysis of fats. Some lipases display broad substrate scope including esters of cholesterol, phospholipids, and of lipid-soluble

vitamins. Lipases are involved in diverse biological processes which range from routine metabolism of dietary triglycerides to cell signaling and inflammation. Thus, some lipase activities are confined to specific compartments within cells while others work in extracellular spaces.

LACTATE DEHYDROGENASE (also called lactic acid dehydrogenase, or LDH) is an enzyme found in almost all tissues of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It plays an important role in cellular respiration, the process by which glucose (sugar) from food is converted into usable energy for the cells. It catalyzes the interconversion of pyruvate and lactate with concomitant interconversion of NADH and NAD+. It converts pyruvate, the final product of glycolysis, to lactate when oxygen is absent or in short supply, and it performs the reverse reaction during

the Cori cycle in the liver. Lactate is important in supplying cardiac tissue with ATP required for aerobic metabolism and it is a valuable metabolite for brain function and is a major energy substrate utilized by neurons during physical exercise.

ALKALINE PHOSPHATASE is an enzyme found in all tissues of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" but is mostly concentrated in the bones, kidneys, liver, intestines, and placenta. It exists in different forms, depending on where it originates from. Some major functions include protecting the intestinal tract against bacteria, aiding in digestion, breaking down fats and some B vitamins, and promoting bone formation.

URINARY RHODANIDE, also known as thiocyanate, is the anion $[SCN]^-$. It is the conjugate base of thiocyanic acid. It results, for example, from the

enzymatic metabolism of cyanogenic glucosides by β-glucosidases that are responsible to hydrolyse cyanogenic glucosides into free hydrogen cyanide, benzaldehyde, or acetone and sugar. The released hydrogen cyanide (hydrocyanide) is detoxified in the bloodstream, or at somatic cells, by the very high concentration of the enzyme rhodanese to produce the relatively non-toxic molecule designated as rhodanide, also known as thiocyanate, which accounts largely for the thiocyanate that is find in blood, urine, and saliva.

Rhodanide is a vital molecule to cellular regeneration, due to its regenerative, antioxidant, antimicrobial and hair follicles growth properties. It acts as a signal molecule to revive dormant stem cells for regrowth, nourishing and energising cells to maintain or maximise growth and anti-thinning. Rhodanide

works against hair growth inhibitors such as dihydrotestosterone (DHT), prostaglandin D2 (PGD2), and harmful free radical molecules to improve hair density and promote growth. It strengthens hair shaft, hydrates and mends weakened or broken keratin bonds. It closes cuticles and hydrates hair, fattening and increasing volume, elasticity and resilience while improving the overall hair aesthetic.

Rhodanide is the usual substrate for the defensive peroxidases (components of innate defense that include lactoperoxidase, salivary peroxidase, myeloperoxidase, and eosinophil peroxidase). It participates in the internal defence system of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" by converting, when needed, into a more powerful antimicrobial protectant designated as hypothiocyanite.

Hypothiocyanite is the anion $[OSCN]^-$ and the conjugate base of hypothiocyanous acid. It is an organic compound part of the thiocyanates as it contains the functional group SCN. It is formed when an oxygen is singly bonded to the thiocyanate group. The initial product of the peroxidase-catalyzed oxidation of rhodanide by hydrogen peroxide (H2O2) is the antimicrobial agent hypothiocyanite $[OSCN]^-$. Rhodanide is oxidized to hypothiocyanite $[OSCN]^-$ by reactions with hydrogen peroxide (H2O2) catalyzed by lactoperoxidase, salivary peroxidase, myeloperoxidase, eosinophil peroxidase, and hypochlorite. In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", hypothiocyanite is found in millimolar concentrations in fluids produced by mucous membranes, and to a much lesser extent in the blood. Hypothiocyanite is a short-lived, antimicrobial agent,

well known to destroy several microbes, bacteria, and also to destroy causative agents of influenza strains.

HORMONES, VITAMINS, AND CRITICAL ANTIBODIES, which cannot be duplicated or derived from any other source, and many other organic compounds, are found in small amounts. Hormones are the chemical messengers of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Once released by glands into the bloodstream, they act on various organs and tissues to facilitate the functioning of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and the behaviours and emotional responses that they produce. Hormones are also considered neurotransmitters, which means they carry messages across the spaces between nerve cells. Among the many hormones found in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", are: adenylate cyclase, 17-ketosteroids, corticosteroids,

oxytocin, epinephrine, gonadotropins, dehydroepiandrosterone, melatonin, erythropoietin, sodium-potassium-ATPase, and Thyroxine.

ADENYLYL CYCLASE (also commonly known as adenyl cyclase and adenylate cyclase) is a membrane bound enzyme that catalyses the formation of cyclic AMP from ATP. It is regulated by a family of G protein-coupled receptors, protein kinases, and calcium. It is the most polyphyletic known enzyme with six distinct classes, all catalyzing the same reaction but representing unrelated gene families with no known sequence or structural homology. All classes of adenylyl cyclase catalyse the conversion of adenosine triphosphate (ATP) to 3',5'-cyclic AMP (cAMP) and pyrophosphate. Adenylyl cyclase is the only enzyme that produces cAMP, using low concentrations of Mg^{2+}-ATP as substrate. The cAMP

produced by adenylyl cyclase then serves as a regulatory signal via specific cAMP-binding proteins, either transcription factors, enzymes (e.g., cAMP-dependent kinases), or ion transporters. These regulatory roles include diverse processes underlying regulation of blood sugar levels, and lipid metabolism, olfaction, and cell growth and differentiation, regulation of heart function, water retention as well as higher brain functions of learning and memory.

Table. Examples of physiological effects mediated by adenylyl cyclases.

Hormone or chemical	Tissue	Isoform	Effect
Adrenaline	Heart	Adenylyl cyclases 5	Increased rate and

		& 6	force of contraction
Adrenaline glucagon	Liver	Adenylyl cyclases	Breakdown of glucagon into glucose
Neurotrans-mitters (e.g., serotonin and dopamine)	Brain	Adenylyl cyclases	Learning, memory, and synaptic transmission
Chemical odorants	Olfactory epithet-lium	Adenylyl cyclase 3	Odorant sensation
Antidiuretic hormone	Kidney	Adenylyl cyclases	Regulation of water retention
Prostaglandin	Arteries	Adenylyl	Inhibition of

		cyclase 3	smooth muscle cell proliferation
Bicarbonate	Testes	Soluble adenylyl cyclase	Fertilization (sperm acrosome reaction)

17-KETOSTEROIDS, are endogenous steroid hormones that are produced by the adrenal cortex, testis, or ovary. A ketosteroid, or an oxosteroid, is a steroid in which a hydrogen atom has been replaced with a ketone (C=O) group. A 17-ketosteroid is a ketosteroid in which the ketone is located specifically at the C17 position. Examples of 17-ketosteroids include: androstenedione, androstanedione, androsterone, dehydroepiandrosterone,

epiandrosterone, epietiocholanolone, etiocholanolone.

A steroid hormone is a steroid that acts as a hormone. Steroid hormones are transported through the blood by being bound to carrier proteins—serum proteins that bind them and increase the solubility of the hormones in water. Steroid hormones can be grouped into two classes: corticosteroids (typically made in the adrenal cortex, hence cortico-) and sex steroids (typically made in the gonads or placenta). Within those two classes are five types according to the receptors to which they bind: glucocorticoids and mineralocorticoids (both corticosteroids) and androgens, estrogens, and progestogens (sex steroids). Vitamin D derivatives are a sixth closely related hormone system with homologous receptors.

They have some of the characteristics of true steroids as receptor ligands.

Steroid hormones help control metabolism, inflammation, immune functions, salt and water balance, development of sexual characteristics, and the ability to withstand injury and illness. When inflammation threatens to damage critical organs, steroids can be organ-saving and in many instances, life-saving: they reduce the production of chemicals that cause inflammation. This helps keep tissue damage as low as possible. Steroids also reduce the activity of the immune system by affecting the way white blood cells work. Steroids are used in medicine to treat a wide range of ailments, including: asthma and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (COPD), hay fever, hives and eczema, painful joints or muscles — such as arthritis, tennis elbow and frozen shoulder,

pain caused by an irritated or trapped nerve — such as sciatica, inflammatory bowel disease — such as Crohn's disease, lupus, multiple sclerosis (MS).

CORTICOSTEROIDS (aldosterone, corticosterone, cortisone), are any of a group of steroid hormones produced in the adrenal cortex. Examples of these include the naturally occurring hydrocortisone (Cortef) and cortisone. There are two kinds of corticosteroids: glucocorticoids and mineralocorticoids. They have various metabolic functions and some are used to treat inflammation. They are typically used to treat rheumatologic diseases, like rheumatoid arthritis, lupus or vasculitis (inflammation of the blood vessels).

OXYTOCIN is a peptide hormone, of nine amino acids (a nonapeptide) in the sequence cysteine-tyrosine-isoleucine-glutamine-asparagine-cysteine-

proline-leucine-glycine-amide (Cys – Tyr – Ile – Gln – Asn – Cys – Pro – Leu – Gly – NH2, or CYIQNCPLG-NH2), and a neuropeptide normally produced in the hypothalamus and released by the posterior pituitary into the bloodstream to regulate emotional responses. Oxytocin is a mediator of anti-stress, well-being, social interaction, growth and "HEALING" related processes. Is is connected to serotonin and dopamine. This trio of neurotransmitters is often referred to as the "happy hormones", because of the positive, happy and, sometimes, euphoric feelings of well-being that they produce.

EPINEPHRINE (C9H13NO3), also designated as adrenaline, is both a hormone and a neurotransmitter. As a hormone, it is made and released by the adrenal glands, which are hat-shaped

glands that sit on top of each kidney. As a central nervous system neurotransmitter, it is a chemical messenger that helps transmit nerve signals across nerve endings to another nerve cell, muscle cell or gland cell. Epinephrine is part of the sympathetic nervous system, which is part of the emergency response system to danger — the "fight-or-flight" response, which is also known as the acute stress response.

As a neurotransmitter, epinephrine plays a small role. Only a small amount is produced in the nerves. It plays a role in metabolism, attention, focus, panic and excitement. Abnormal levels are linked to sleep disorders, anxiety, hypertension and lowered immunity.

The major function of epinephrine is found in its role as a hormone. Epinephrine is released by the adrenal

glands in response to stress. This reaction causes a number of changes in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The neurotransmitter noradrenaline reaches the following organs and tissues and causes these rapid reactions:

- Eyes: Pupils dilate to let more light in to better see more of the surroundings.
- Skin: Skin turns pale as blood vessels receive a signal to divert blood to areas more in need of oxygen, such as muscles.
- Heart: Heart pumps harder and faster to deliver more oxygenated blood to areas most in need, like muscles. Blood pressure also increases.
- Muscles: Muscles receive more blood flow and oxygen so they can react with greater strength and speed.

- Liver: Stored glycogen in the liver is converted to glucose to provide more energy.
- Airways: Breathing is deeper and faster. The airways open up so more oxygen is delivered to the blood, which goes to the muscles.

The neurotransmitter noradrenaline also reaches the adrenal gland, which releases the hormones adrenaline (epinephrine) and noradrenaline (norepinephrine). These hormones travel through the blood to all parts of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". They reach the eyes, heart, airways, blood vessels in the skin and the adrenal gland again. The "message" to these organs and tissues is to continue to react until the stress is cleared.

As a medication, epinephrine is used for the treatment of:

- Cardiac arrest/cardiopulmonary resuscitation (CPR): epinephrine stimulates the heart.
- Eyes: epinephrine helps keep the pupils dilated.
- Septic shock: epinephrine increases the blood pressure.
- Asthma: epinephrine opens airways and decreases airway spasms.
- Anaphylaxis: epinephrine relaxes airway muscles. It is the first-response treatment for this severe, life-threatening allergic reaction.

GONADOTROPINS are peptide hormones that regulate ovarian and testicular function and are essential for normal growth, sexual development and reproduction. In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", gonadotropins include follicle stimulating hormone (FSH) and luteinizing hormone (LH) which

are made in the pituitary, and chorionic gonadotropin (hCG) which is made by the placenta. Follicle stimulating hormone (FSH) is a pituitary hormone that regulates growth, sexual development and reproduction, including menstruation, follicular development and ovulation. It is essential for sexual maturation and reproduction in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Urinary derived follicle stimulating hormone is used in treatment of infertility and hypogonadism. Luteinizing hormone (LH) is a pituitary hormone that is essential for sexual development and reproduction in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". In the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "MALE" adjective, it stimulates production of testosterone by the testes. In the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "FEMALE" adjective, it stimulates ovarian follicle maturation. All three gonadotropins are

heterodimeric proteins that consist of two peptide chains, the alpha chain is similar in all three, whereas the beta chain is unique and determines the fine receptor specificity and function of each hormone. The pituitary gonadotropins are under the control of gonadotropin releasing hormone (GnRH), a decapeptide produced in the hypothalamus and released in response to circulating levels of estrogens and progesterone.

DEHYDROEPIANDROSTERONE (DHEA, C19H28O2), also known as androstenolone, is an endogenous steroid hormone precursor to many other hormones, such as estrogen, testosterone, androstenedione, estrone, estradiol. It is one of the most abundant circulating steroids in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and responsible for maintaining an anabolic or protein building state. It

is produced naturally from cholesterol in the adrenal glands on top of the kidneys, in the gonads in smaller amounts, and in the frontal lobes of the brain. Its production peaks just before puberty, then its levels gradually decline. At age 60, the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will produce barely 15% to 20% of the dehydroepiandrosterone, which it had produced at age 20. Dehydroepiandrosterone functions as a metabolic intermediate in the biosynthesis of the androgen and estrogen sex steroids both in the gonads and in various other tissues. Dehydroepiandrosterone known for its regenerative properties and it stimulates bone marrow development and increases its production of red blood cells. It is used as remedy to facilitate the treatment or prevention of the following "DISEASES": diabetes, obesity, anemia, breast cancer, heart disease, osteoporosis, and kidney

disease, Alzheimer's disease, chronic fatigue syndrome, depression, erectile dysfunction, fatigue, fibromyalgia, lupus, menopausal symptoms, metabolic syndrome, multiple sclerosis, parkinson's disease, cardiovascular disease by decreasing visceral fat, etc... It is also used to improve sports performance, enhance sex drive, promote weight loss.

MELATONIN ($C_{13}H_{16}N_2O_2$), is a hormone (N-acetyl-5 methoxytryptamine) produced especially at night in the pineal gland and which helps: in the maintenance of the hormone balance and regulation of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"; in immune system integrity; and in circadian rhythm (daily metabolic balance). Melatonin is synthesized from the amino acid tryptophan. Tryptophan (l-tryptophan) is an essential amino acid formed from proteins during digestion by the action of proteolytic

enzymes. Tryptophan is converted to serotonin, a brain chemical involved with mood during the day and the latter finally converted to the indole melatonin.

Melatonin regulates many neuroendocrine functions and can inhibit secretion of luteinizing hormone (LH) and follicle stimulating hormone (FSH) from the anterior pituitary gland. In addition to its hormone actions, melatonin also has strong antioxidant properties and may scavenge and eliminate cell-damaging free radicals. It inhibits nitric oxide synthetase enzyme leading to reduction in the formation of peroxynitrite in tissues of brain. Melatonin stimulates the activities of antioxidant enzymes; glutathione peroxidase, superoxide dismutase and catalase.

Melatonin is not only confined to the pineal gland, but also extends to various other organs including the skin. After exposure to UV, melatonin is metabolized in the skin and in turn causes production of antioxidant melatonin metabolites in keratinocytes. Melatonin forms a defense mechanism against the multifaceted threats of environmental stress, especially UV, to which the skin is life-long exposed. Owing to its chemical structure, melatonin as well as its metabolites are strongly lipophilic, which renders them easily diffusible in every skin and cell compartment, therefore penetrating beyond the epidermis, namely to the dermis and the hair follicle.

ERYTHROPOIETIN (C42H73NO16), also designated as erythropoetin, haematopoietin, or haemopoietin, is a glycoprotein cytokine secreted mainly by the kidneys in response to cellular hypoxia.

Erythropoietin is produced by interstitial fibroblasts in the kidney in close association with the peritubular capillary and proximal convoluted tubule. It is also produced in perisinusoidal cells in the liver.

Erythropoietin acts in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" as a glycoprotein hormone that regulates red blood cells production. Its function is that of a protein signaling molecule for red blood cells precursors in the bone marrow. Erythropoietin allows bone marrow to create red blood cells and thus extra hemoglobin. Consequently erythropoietin is most generally used among endurance athletes as a means to increasing their red blood cells count which in turn results in better oxygen transportation along these lines and a vast improvement in aerobic respiration. The quicker the rate of high-impact respiration, the higher the level at which the competitor can work

without using the anaerobic frameworks. It enhances endurance, reduces fatigue, and increases metabolism.[734]

Notwithstanding thes benefits for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", erythropoietin is also involved in the healing process of muscles after the infliction of wounds and is part of the cerebral response to neuronal trauma.

---

[734] If you follow sports, you have undoubtedly heard about athletes who are using performance-enhancing drugs. Anabolic steroids are some of the more well-known performance-enhancing drugs. But erythropoietin (EPO) falls under the same umbrella of performance-enhancing drugs. Erythropoietin (EPO) can be synthesized in the laboratory and injected intravenously or subcutaneously (similar to an insulin injection). Doing so may help reduce the recovery time between workouts, increase muscle power, and maintain an edge during competitions. It is that, which is referred to as "doping".

THYROXINE ($C_{15}H_{11}I_4NO_4$), is the main main secretory product of the thyroid follicle cells (located in the neck just in front of the larynx) and is converted to the active hormone, triiodothyronine (T3), in the tissues under the influence of microsomal deiodinase enzymes, which remove the iodine from the "outer" ring (5'-deiodination), or by organs such as the liver and kidneys. These hormones play an important role in regulating the metabolic rate, heart and digestive functions, muscle control, brain development, weight, energy levels, internal temperature, skin, hair, nail growth, of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Thyroxine's principal function is to stimulate the consumption of oxygen and thus increases the rate of the metabolism of all cells and tissues in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and helps control their growth and development. Thyroxine is formed by the molecular

addition of iodine to the amino acid tyrosine while the latter is bound to the protein thyroglobulin.

The production and release of thyroid hormones, thyroxine (T4) and triiodothyronine (T3), is controlled by a feedback loop system that involves the hypothalamus in the brain and the pituitary and thyroid glands. The hypothalamus secretes thyrotropin-releasing hormone which, in turn, stimulates the pituitary gland to produce thyroid stimulating hormone. This hormone stimulates the production of the thyroid hormones, thyroxine and triiodothyronine, by the thyroid gland.

Thyroxine is absorbed from the gastro-intestinal tract, although its absorption is variable. In the plasma, it is extensively bound to plasma proteins, mostly to thyroid-binding globulin but also to albumin and pre-albumin.

URINARY FUCOSE ($C_6H_{12}O_5$). Fucose[735], also designated as or 6-deoxygalactose, is a hexose deoxy sugar with the chemical formula $C_6H_{12}O_5$. It is a six-carbon monosaccharide[736] with an aldehyde group so

---

[735] Not to be confused with the similar sounding fructose. While both are sugars that can be commonly found in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", fructose, or fruit sugar, is a ketonic simple sugar found in many plants, where it is often bonded to glucose to form the disaccharide sucrose. It is one of the three dietary monosaccharides, along with glucose and galactose, that are absorbed directly into blood during digestion. Pure, dry fructose is a sweet, white, odorless, crystalline solid, and is the most water-soluble of all the sugars. Fructose is found in honey, tree and vine fruits, flowers, berries, and most root vegetables.

[736] Monosaccharides, also known as simple sugars or oses, are organic compounds formed from carbon, hydrogen and oxygen. These are carbohydrates that cannot be separated by hydrolysis. A monosaccharide is a simple sugar, an ose. Monosaccharides are the simplest carbohydrates with three to seven carbon atoms, they do not hydrolyze, they do not break down into other simpler compounds. The main monosaccharide is glucose, the main source

that it belongs to the group of aldoses and therefore to the deoxyaldohexoses. Fucose is also called methyl pentose because it is a deoxy-methylated sugar.

Fucose is found naturally in a number of sites in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is found in extracellular mucoproteins and glycoproteins.[737] It is

---

of energy in any cell. They are produced by autotrophic organisms through photosynthesis.

[737] A mucoprotein is a glycoprotein or proteoglycan, composed primarily of mucopolysaccharides. Glycoproteins are involved in the structure, reproduction, immune system, hormones and protection of cells and organisms. A glycoprotein (or glucoprotein) is a heteroprotein having a peptide part covalently linked to a carbohydrate part with carbon. Glycoproteins are molecules composed of a protein bound to one or more simple or compound carbohydrates.

Mucoproteins and glycoproteins are proteins that have carbohydrates attached to them. However, mucoproteins have an amount of carbohydrates greater than 4%, unlike glycoproteins where the amount of carbohydrates is less than 4%.

found in the male testes, where it plays an important role during reproduction. It is also found in the epidermis, where it help in maintaining skin hydration. Beyond these sites, fucose is found at the articulation between each nerve, in the tubules of the kidney, and in significant quantities in breast milk of

---

A carbohydrate chain is another designation for glycolipids, glycoproteins, and proteoglycans. The main purpose of a carbohydrate chains is cell-to-cell recognition. Carbohydrates can be thought of as an ID badge for a cell. They enable cells to be recognized. For example, carbohydrate chains are responsible for labeling red blood cells according to blood type. They are also important in the immune system. Carbohydrate chains allow the immune system to be able to distinguish cells belonging to the organism and cells that are foreign and need to be destroyed.

The biological functions of mucoproteins are very varied. They determine the immune properties, blood group affiliation, as well as the elasticity and permeability of tissues. They also participate in intercellular interactions. Cell surface glycoproteins are also important for cross-linking cells and proteins (eg, collagen) to add strength and stability to a tissue.

the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” having the “FEMALE” adjective.

Fucose is an essential hexose deoxy sugar for the needs of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. It plays an important role in cell-to-cell optimal communication. Cell-to-cell communication is often conveyed by receptor-ligand interactions, a phenomenon by which the message in the incoming signal is translated into a biological response typical of the ligand and the cell. Fucose plays an important role in the transmition of information in the brain; it stimulates brain development and long-term memories capabilities. It inhibits tumor growth, in general. It also help reduce the growth of rheumatoid arthritis.

URINARY SELF-ANTIGENS. Antigens are molecules capable of stimulating an immune response. Each

antigen has distinct surface features, or epitopes, resulting in specific responses. Cells of infective or physical tissue damage in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and which cause a “DISEASE” in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, release various self-antigens, some of which appear in the “ultrafiltrate of plasma”, which is called “urine”. These self-antigens are cellular proteins, peptides, enzyme complexes, ribonucleoprotein complexes, DNA, and post-translationally modified antigens against which auto-antibodies are directed. These self-antigens are causative agents or products of those cells of infective or physical tissue damage. They are unique and peculiar to the conditions of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” from which they are produced. Through oral intake, through freshly voided urine, these self-antibodies pass through the blood stream and provide the intestinal lymphatic

system the many self-antigens, which are not normally available to the immune system, and against which antibodies can be produced, in order to "COMBAT" those cells of infective or physical tissue damage in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The produced antibodies will eventually inhibit the growth/reproduction of those cells of infective or physical tissue damage in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and their protection, and enable the process of "HEALING" of those infective or damaged tissues. This is the basis of "Isopathic[738] Therapy" or "Isotherapy", which is the process of "HEALING" of a "DISEASE" by administering the active causative agent, or products, or an extract, of the same "DISEASE": ***The "DISEASE" that occurs in the***

[738] From the Greek "iso", which means "equal", and "pathos", which means "disease".

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", is treated with the elements of the same cause that triggered that "DISEASE" in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". This involves the notion of identity of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is not about the use of a similar "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", but of the identical "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Hence the importance of the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", which contains the appropriate self-antigens, and to be used in just about any "DISEASE" that the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that produced that "ultrafiltrate of plasma", may experience.

URINARY IMMUNOGLOBULINS (IgG, IgA, IgM). Immunoglobulins, also known as antibodies, are glycoprotein molecules produced by white blood cells. They act as a critical part of the immune response by

specifically recognizing and binding to particular antigens, such as bacteria or deleterious particulates, and aiding in their destruction. The various antibodies produced by plasma cells are classified by isotype, each of which differs in function and antigen responses primarily due to structure variability.

URINARY ANTINEOPLASTONS, are a group of peptides, amino acids derivatives, organic acids and associated salts, and other small molecules contained in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", and which contribute to its anti-neoplastic (anti-tumor) properties. They allow the defense mechanisms that have been implemented in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to selectively destroy neoplastic (tumor) cells in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" while preserving healthy cells. Antineoplastons are used for the treatment of various

cancers (brain cancer, breast cancer, colorectal cancer, liver cancer, lung cancer), high cholesterol, brain swelling due to infection (encephalitis), HIV/AIDS, Parkinson disease, hypercholesterolemia, hypertriglyceridemia, sickle cell anemia, thalassemia, and other conditions; which more substantiates the medicinal importance of the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", to best support the health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that produces it in the first place.

RENAL "STEM CELLS"[739], which are cells with self-renewal capacity and differentiation potential into

---

[739] As you would know already, stem cells are "specific cells" that are not specialised to perform particular functions and that have been designed for the replacement purpose. These "specific cells" are designated are "stem cells". They can be considered as the raw materials of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"; the cells from

several new cell types. Urine is a non-invasive source fom which renal stem cells are available: on a daily basis, approximately 2000 to 7000 fully functional cells, among which approximately 0.2% are the renal stem cells, from the tubular network and downstream parts of the urinary tract (ureters, bladder, and urethra) detach and are excreted in urine. Derived from the convoluted tubules of nephron, renal pelvis, ureters, bladder and urethra, the renal stem cells have

---

which all other cells with specialized functions are generated in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Through "stem cells" and through "specific processes" designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE", the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be replenished with new cells that will perform particular functions. These "specific cells", the "stem cells", unlike regular cells, have two unique properties: they can divide over and over again to produce new cells; as they divide, they can change into the other types of cells that will perform particular functions.

a similar phenotype[740] to bone marrow-derived "mesenchymal stroma cells"[741]. The renal stem cells,

---

[740] The term "phenotype" refers to an observable trait. "Pheno", which means "observable" and comes from the same root as the word "phenomenon". And so, it is an observable characteristic of an organism, and it can refer to anything from a common trait, such as height or hair color, to presence or absence of a disease. Frequently, phenotypes are related and used — the term is used — to relate a difference in DNA sequence among individuals with a difference in trait, be it height or hair color, or disease, or what have you. But it is important to remember that phenotypes are equally, or even sometimes more greatly influenced by environmental effects than genetic effects. So a phenotype can be directly related to a genotype (total genetic inheritance), but not necessarily. There is usually not a one-to-one correlation between a genotype and a phenotype. There are almost always environmental influences, such as what one eats, how much one exercises, how much one smokes, etc. All of those are environmental influences which will affect the phenotype as well.

[741] Mesenchymal stromal cells, also designated as or Medicinal Signalling Cells, are spindle shaped, plastic-adherent cells, a subset of heterogeneous non-hematopoietic fibroblast-like cells, which are found in bone marrow, fat (adipose tissue), umbilical cord tissue or amniotic fluid (the fluid surrounding a fetus). They can

possess properties of kidney progenitor cells and biological characteristics of stem cells, that is to say, clonogenicity, cell growth patterns and expansion capacity, cell surface marker expression profiles, capacity for multipotent[742] differentiation,

---

differentiate into cells of multiple lineages, such as chondrocytes, osteoblasts, adipocytes, myoblasts, bone, cartilage, tendon, ligament and others. These multipotent mesenchymal stromal cells can be found in nearly all tissues but mostly located in perivascular, playing a significant role in tissue repair and regeneration. Additionally, mesenchymal stromal cells interact with immune cells both in innate and adaptive immune systems, modulating immune responses and enabling immunosuppression and tolerance induction. Mesenchymal stromal cells are sources of bone-related regenerative medicine because they can undergo osteogenesis.

[742] When a cell differentiates (becomes more specialized), it may undertake major changes in its size, shape, metabolic activity, and overall function. Stem cells are usually categorized as multipotent (able to give rise to multiple cells that have the ability to self-renew for long periods within a lineage), pluripotent (able to give rise to all cell types in an adult) and totipotent (able to give rise to all

paracrine[743] effects, and immune-modulatory properties via inhibition of T-cell and B-cell proliferation. These renal stem cells form homogenous cell types and possess highly proliferative capacity because they maintain higher telomerase[744] activity and longer telomere length compared to other types of mesenchymal stroma stem cells.

---

embryonic and adult lineages). To be classified as "multipotent," stem cells must make at least two different lineages, usually from the same embryonic germ layer. In contrast, pluripotent stem cells can make multiple lineages from all three embryonic germ layers but not from extra-embryonic tissue. Finally, totipotent stem cells can make all three embryonic germ layers and the extra-embryonic tissue.

743 Relating to or denoting a hormone which has effect only in the vicinity of the gland secreting it.

744 Also designated as terminal transferase, a telomerase is the enzyme in a eukaryote that repairs the telomeres of the chromosomes so that they do not become progressively shorter during successive rounds of chromosome replication.

These brief descriptions here above are meant to give you an idea of, to awaken you about, the medicinal values of the life-sustaining small molecules, nutrients, proteins, hormones, antibodies, epidermal growth factor, angiogenic (blood vessel formation) growth factors, platelet-derived growth factor, transforming growth factor-ß, fibroblast growth factor, insulin-like growth factor, hepatocyte growth factor, placental growth factor, vascular endothelial growth factor, nerve growth factor, etc..., and immunizing agents, which have been compacted in the correct concentration and structure in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is designated as "urine". Take the time to reflect on the "water from your own cistern".

THE ULTRAFILTRATE PLASMA ISOPATHIC THERAPY

The urine of a healthy "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is yellow in color (due to the presence of urobilin), more or less clear, limpid in appearance. This usual appearance may vary depending on different circumstances: diet, metabolic activity and the state of kidney function.

As you would know already, the "blood" inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", is the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" of "life" and of "health", and which is neccessary to maintain "life" and to sustain "health" in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It continuously transports all "vital" information for the proper functioning of the cells, tissues and organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It also transports feedback information

sent by those cells, tissues and organs, in the form of thousands of small molecules of very low molecular weight (in the range of 0.1–1 kDa), and which are intermediates or final products of metabolisms that occur in those cells, tissues and organs. . Small molecules are low molecular weight molecules that are only a few atoms large and which are held together by strong covalent bonds. Take water for example. Only three atoms make up this molecule, yet it is essential for life. Oxygen gas is a diatomic molecule that is crucial for cells to make energy. The properties of these small molecules provide them with unique characteristics that make them so important to life conditions. Small molecules have incredibly strong intramolecular forces. These are the covalent bonds that hold them together. These bonds are very strong and do not easily break. They are not the bonds that break when a molecule changes state.

The forces involved in state changes are called intermolecular forces and include any forces involved in interactions between molecules. The intermolecular forces of small molecules include dipole-dipole interactions between polar molecules, London dispersion forces in non-polar molecules, and hydrogen bonds, which is a special type of dipole-dipole interaction that involves a dipole moment on a hydrogen atom.

Some examples of small molecules include water, carbon dioxide, oxygen, lipids, monosaccharides, second messengers, metabolites, etc... The molecular diameter of CO_2, a small ubiquitous molecule, is larger than that of O_2, with a value of 3.34×10^{-8} cm; the smallest molecule is the diatomic hydrogen (H_2), with a bond length of 0.74 Å.

Owing to the small size, small molecules infiltrate through the cell membrane easily to accomplish their "specific tasks" and regulate "specific cellular processes" by interacting with targeted molecules present inside a cell. They are able to affect the functions of various proteins, including protein–protein interactions, by forming complexes with their targets. For example, they can selectively bind to specific biological macromolecules and regulates their biological activity, by acting as ligands that can increase or decrease enzyme activity, cell signalling, increase mitochondrial ATP synthase, etc... These small molecules can function as therapeutic agents to disinfect and restore a deteriorated cell and its external environment to a better health condition, or in the case of irreparable deterioration, to dry out a deteriorated cell, annihilate its functioning and mark it for elimination.

As such, through small molecules of very low molecular weight, thousands of feedback information are transported back by the "blood". Each of those thousands of small molecules is produced at a unique location (tissue and organ) inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and has a unique "specific task". It is so that, that feedback information, which is carried by those thousands of small molecules of very low molecular weight, tells about a very accurate (up to tissue location in an organ) self-diagnostic mapping of the internal state of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". That feedback information can be "read back" by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" itself for an appropriate response to best support or sustain its own health. All such autonomous functions of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", were designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and

implemented by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Almost all of that feedback information is found in the excreted “ultrafiltrate of plasma”, which is called “urine”.

It is so that, due to its content, the “ultrafiltrate of plasma”, which is called “urine”, is an indicator of the proper functioning of the organs of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Analysis of the feedback information contained in urine allows an extremely reliable “reading” of the internal state of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. All biochemical, bioelectronic and vibrational information of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, are contained in the excreted “ultrafiltrate of plasma”, which is called “urine”. It is, in a way, a faithful memory and an accurate assessment of the biological and physiological state of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’

Garment". Through its more than 3100 high-level metabolites (small molecules of molecular weight < 1000 Da, which are intermediates or end products of cellular metabolism) from 230 different chemical classes, this "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is excreted from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", keeps with it almost all of the essential information in the form of metabolic products and in the form of small amounts or traces, as accurate as a fingerprint, and which can only be "read" by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and to best support its own health.

The "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", of a considered "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is specific to the considered "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", because it contains the biochemical, bioelectronic and vibrational information of the

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in the correct concentration and structure, which are manufactured by this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" alone and which are peculiar to it. These elements are precious medicinal ingredients tailormade to best support the health of that considered "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and to "COMBAT" diseases, hence to respond to a health threat, using "specific processes", which were designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".[745] Each of the medically important

[745] Just as there are no two persons who are exactly the same, there are also no two urine samples that contain exactly the same components. Your own urine contains elements that are specific to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" alone that you wear and which are medicinally valuable ingredients tailormade to your own health disorders.

The taste of urine is mild and it is NOT unpleasant at all. The taste depends on your constitution and your daily diet. Everything that you eat and drink has an effect on your urine and its taste. The better your dietary habits are, the better it will taste. If you are on a vegetarian diet, there will be almost NO unpleasant aftertaste. If you eat spicy or fast food, instead of fruits, then you will notice that it has a stronger salty taste. Drinking your own urine immediately after excretion, will lead you to seriously reflect about optimizing/improving the quality of your diet to best support the health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear.

Your urine contains thousands of elements that are manufactured by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" alone that you wear, to deal with your personal, specific health conditions. The "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear is constantly producing a huge variety of antibodies, hormones, enzymes and other natural chemicals to regulate and control its functions and to "COMBAT" "DISEASES" that you may or may not know you have.

The thousands of critical chemicals and nutrients of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear, and which end up in your individual urine reflect your individual "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" functions, and when reutilized directly in your "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", they act as natural therapeutics, antibacterial, antiviral, anti-cancer agents, hormone balancers, allergy relievers, etc...: THE FREE PERFECT PREVENTIVE AND

CURATIVE HEALTH CARE TREATMENT! And, of course, this does not fit into the businesss plans of the medicinal merchants of death, as they cannot patent the urine produced by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear; thus, taking advantage of your ignorance, their minions will aggressively hasten and tell you that your own FREE urine, which is the all purposes medicine, which has been produced by your "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and which is tailormade to best support the health of your "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", is a poisonous product that MUST NOT be reused. Meanwhile, they sell you their own concocted medicinal products of which the key ingredients are synthetics of the elements, which are found in your urine, to attenuate the symptoms of diseases, which your own urine cures, and they will hold you "hostage" to their products: "Good for the business, they say!"

Remember that every concoction prepared by the medicinal merchants of death and pushed onto you, work by the same mechanism: they poison the cellular communications and the small molecules transport and functioning systems of your "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear, in order to make you sick and keep you hostage in sickness, until finally you are "DEAD". If the results of the poisoning by their concoctions is not your immediate "DEATH", then they designate those results as being "therapeutic benefits", otherwise they designate those results as being "side

elements in the urine is found in a perfect and immensely complex interrelation with thousands of other important components (more than 3100 high-level metabolites) of the urine in the same "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Furthermore, the urine of a considered "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is in a reduced state, which means that it has more electrons (the charge is reduced in the negative direction) that come from the considered "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" itself and those electrons that are all in place in the urine, are ready to be donated for antioxidant activity: free electrons can be given to free radicals to "COMBAT" oxidation.

The excess "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is designated as "urine", and which results from the

---

effects"; in any case there are only "side effects" resulting from those concoctions.

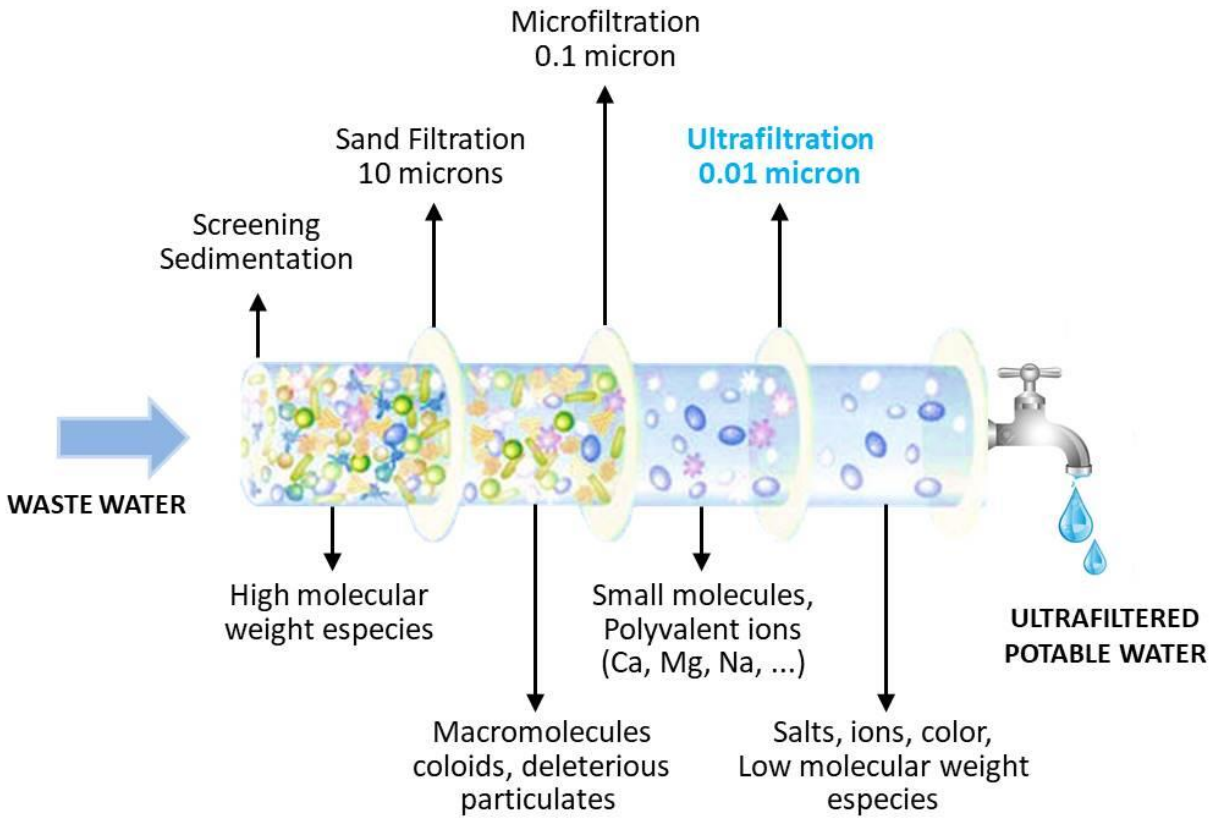
work performed by the kidneys on the "submicrofiltrate from the liver" and for which the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" has no immediate need once the reabsorption process is completed past the medullary collecting ducts, is sent to the urinary bladder for storage and, at appropriate moment, for excretion from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". This does not imply that the excreted ultrafiltrate is toxic, bad, worthless, defective, or unusable material for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". For example, from the non-toxic "submicrofiltrate from the liver" that they receive from the liver, the kidneys filter water and sodium into the urine. Are water and sodium toxic? Of course not, they are both vital life-sustaining elements without which the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" cannot function. But both elements could be damaging to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" if there were too much water

or sodium in the blood of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Now, what about potassium, calcium, and magnesium. These are familiar nutrients that are ingested in the food and vitamin pills everyday but they are also found in the the excess "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is designated as "urine". They are extremely valuable substances to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", certainly not toxic, and yet the kidney excretes these elements into the urine. Why? Because it is taking out the excess amount of the potassium, calcium, etc..., **which is not needed by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" at the time that they exit the medullary collecting ducts and are sent to the urinary bladder for storage and excretion from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" at the appropriate moment.**

You can consider this ultrafiltration “specific process” by analogy with the production of drinking water (that is to say, the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water) out of source, surface, or waste waters, using an ultrafiltration and disinfection system, which is a water treatment process that uses a hollow fiber or a sheet membrane to mechanically filter water by removing particulates and macromolecules from waste water, to produce potable water.

In this production of drinking water analogy, using an ultrafiltration and disinfection system, the liver-kidneys system, which are the most sophisticated and best ultrafiltration and disinfection system there is, are the equivalent of waste water treatment system as a whole; the kidneys being located at the level of the purification station equipped with the filter for the

"ultrafiltration" of the "submicrofiltrate from the liver".



Waste water is the equivalent of blood coming from the stomach and intestines and going through the liver. The "plasma submicrofiltrate" resulting from the filtering in the liver will then go to the kidneys for the next filtering phase: ultrafiltration. The potable

ultrafiltrated water is the equivalent of the excreted excess “ultrafiltrate of plasma”, which is designated as “urine” and which contains the low-molecular-weight compounds of plasma. The ultrafiltrated potable water is the vital life-sustaining “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water, certainly not toxic, for the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

This excreted excess “ultrafiltrate of plasma”, which is designated as “urine” and which contains the low-molecular-weight compounds of plasma, is the result of ultrafiltration of plasma and all that it contains as factors that are essential for the cell recruitment, multiplication and specialization of cells, and as forces (in all their forms, including renal stem cells as part of those forces) of “COMBAT” — the process of “HEALING” in order to annihilate the pathogens, to “COMBAT” against diseases, to restore balance and

ensure proper functioning of the organs in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", to preserve health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and to restore "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER —, in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Before exiting the medullary collecting ducts, as excess "ultrafiltrate of plasma", a part of this "ultrafiltrate of plasma" (the constituents of which have been listed hereabove) has undergone the reabsorption process and has been transported by the blood stream to where they would best support health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The excess "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which passes the medullary collecting ducts, and which is designated as "urine" still possesses the remaining nutrients, products, which help maintain homeostasis, and the many low-

molecular-weight forces of “COMBAT” previously listed. That excess “ultrafiltrate of plasma” is the excedent of that, which has already been transported by the blood stream to where those forces of “COMBAT” previously listed will best support health of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

This excess “ultrafiltrate of plasma”, which is designated as “urine”, which is produced by the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” itself and to best support its own health, as designed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, for internal “COMBAT”, is a tailormade internal “medicinal substance”, that is to say, a tailormade internal preparation in a specified formulation for the treatment or prevention of cellular blocades and damages, which are the sources of malfunctions or “DISEASES”.

This excess “ultrafiltrate of plasma”, which contains the forces of “COMBAT”, which are represented by a multitude of medicinally valuable low-molecular-weight chemical compounds, which are tailormade for internal “COMBAT” to best support the health of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, is the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” own medicine: a cell and plasma ultrafiltrated based therapeutic and regenerative medicine. It is part of the “WEALTH” attributed to the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and which is intended to lead the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to understand something very precise about the products that are formed and those which are consumed in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”; hence to understand something very precise about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, of whom the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is created

in the “IMAGE”. Once excreted from the urinary bladder of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, the excreted excess ultrafiltrate can immediately be reintroduced in the same “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” through oral intake, which is the fastest way to get it into the bloodstream, for further use to continuously support the health of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and also as a prophylactic treatment, that is to say, “an advance guard”, a course of action taken to prevent “DISEASES” or any other unwanted consequences. Such treatments are also used in many plasma-based regenerative therapy that are involved in the functional restoration of tissues or organs that have been damaged by serious injuries or chronic diseases. The ultrafiltrate of the plasma-based fluids that are used in those plasma-based regenerative therapy, and which contain the necessary growth factors for tissue repair, is fully

contained (is a full subset) of the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is designated as "urine".

An example of a plasma-based regenerative treatment is shown in Platelet-Rich Plasma Therapy, which is presented as a form of regenerative medicine that harnesseses the internal "COMBAT" capabilities of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which are available in plasma and platelets and which amplify the natural growth factors that the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" uses for "COMBAT".[746]

---

[746] Injuries are very common among athletes, long to treat and often recurrent. Sometimes conventional treatments are not sufficient and the transition to chronicity prevents any recovery. You may have heard about athletes getting Platelet-Rich Plasma (PRP) injections to treat torn tendons, tendinitis, muscle injuries, arthritis-related pain, and joint injuries. The ultrafiltrate of the fluid of those Platelet-Rich Plasma (PRP) injections is fully contained (is a full subset) of the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is designated as "urine". In addition to helping injured tissue heal

Platelet-Rich Plasma is a filtrated component of blood that contains platelet concentrations above the normal level and includes platelet-related growth factors and plasma-derived fibrinogen. Platelets, as you would know already, are parts of the frontline forces of "COMBAT" for "HEALING" response to injuries as they release growth factors for tissue repair. Their primary roles of are to form aggregated and also contribute to homeostasis through adhesion, activation and aggregation. The ultrafiltrate of a Platelet-Rich Plasma is still fully contained (is a full

---

quickly, Platelet-Rich Plasma (PRP) injections also help curb pain and boost mobility for people with rotator cuff injuries. They help reduce hair loss in people with male or female pattern baldness, etc... All those health benefits, which are obtained from Platelet-Rich Plasma (PRP) injections, are available in your own "urine"! Your "urine" is by far much more enriched with medicinal ingredients, which are best tailored to the health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wears.

subset) of the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is designated as "urine".

In the case of the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is designated as "urine", the process of reintroducing this "ultrafiltrate of plasma" into the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" orally or by external application on the skin, is a plasma-based regenerative therapy: it is THE ULTRAFILTRATE PLASMA THERAPY for the functional health maintenance or restoration of tissues or organs that have been damaged by injuries in all their forms or by chronic diseases.[747]

---

[747] Open intellectual dispositions lead to open doors. Take this "Ultrafiltrate Plasma Therapy" seriously. Your own urine contains curative compounds that are very specific to you alone and to no one else. It is antibacterial, antifungal, antiviral, antineoplastic

As we indicated earlier, due to its content, the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", is an indicator of the proper functioning of the organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Its analysis allows an extremely reliable "reading" of the internal state of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". All biochemical, bioelectronic and vibrational information of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", are contained in the excreted "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine". It is, in a way, a faithful

---

(anticancer), anticonvulsive, and antispasmodic. It is a totally safe medicine. Multiple sclerosis, colitis, lupus, rheumatoid arthritis, cancer, hepatitis, hyperactivity, pancreatic insufficiency, psoriasis, eczema, diabetes, herpes, AIDS, mononucleosis, adrenal failure, allergies and so many other ailments are relieved through the use of this therapy. After you overcome your initial gag response and break psychological barriers, you will realize that you have always had the remedy to your ailments with you and, in ignorance, you have been "pissing" it away.

memory and an accurate assessment of the biological and physiological state of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Through its more than 3100 high-level metabolites (small molecules of molecular weight < 1000 Da, which are intermediates or end products of cellular metabolism) from 230 different chemical classes, this "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is excreted from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", keeps with it almost all of the essential information in the form of metabolic products and in the form of small amounts or traces, as accurate as a fingerprint, and which can only be "read" by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and to best support its own health.

By reintroducing this "ultrafiltrate of plasma" into the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" orally or by external application on the skin, "specific sensors" of

biochemical, bioelectronic and vibrational information, from the site of entry (the mouth or the skin) will be triggered, “read back” this precise and essential information concerning the biological and physiological state of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and will induce in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” an appropriate “HEALING” response. This is how the appropriate “specific processes” for “COMBAT” — the process of “HEALING” in order to annihilate the pathogens, to “COMBAT” against diseases, to restore balance and ensure proper functioning of the organs in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, to preserve health of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and to restore “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER —, in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, which have been designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

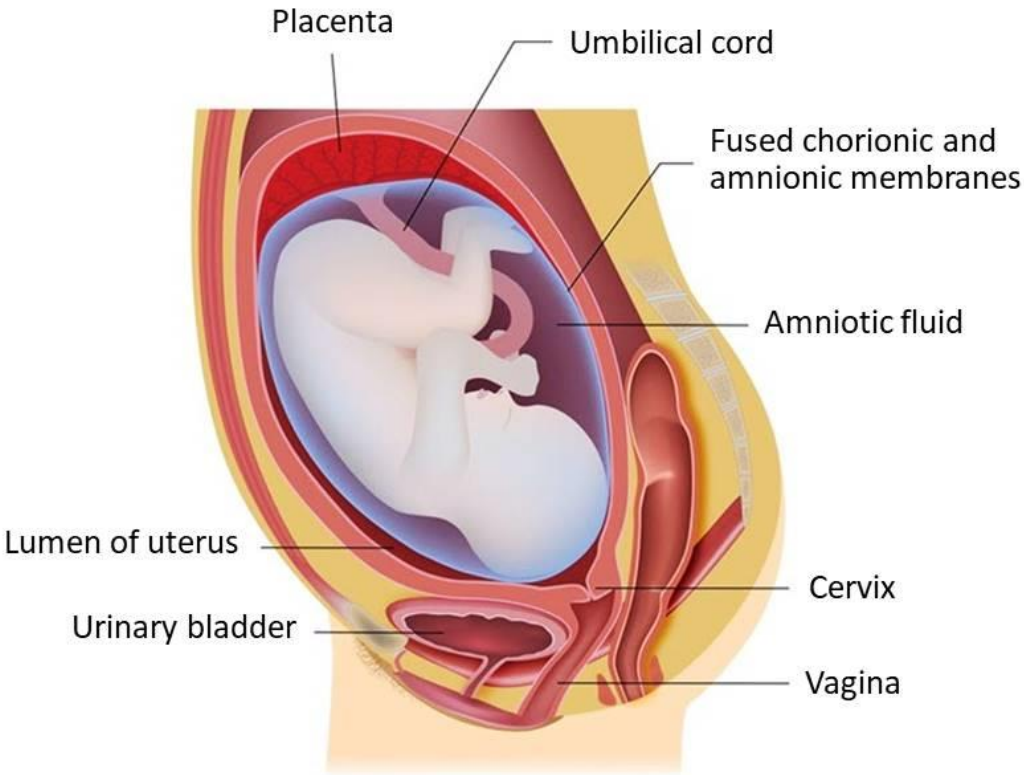
MASTER", for internal "COMBAT", and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE", will perform their defined "specific tasks", taking into account the biochemical, bioelectronic and vibrational information received, in order to optimize the health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

This excess "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is designated as "urine", which is produced by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" itself and to best support its own health, as designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", for internal "COMBAT", on being immediately reintroduced in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", once excreted from the urinary bladder, is ULTRAFILTERED. It becomes finer and finer in the course of daily consumption in a cycle of self-cure, plus potable water if required to attenuate its concentration. First,

its forces of “COMBAT” cleanse, then free from blocades/obstructions and finally facilitate the regeneration of the vital organs and passages, which have been damaged by the ravages of “DISEASES”. Under the action of the renal “stem cells” that it carries, it facilitates the regeneration not only of the tissues of the lungs, páncreas, liver, brain, heart, etc..., but also the repair of the linings of brain and bowel and other linings. In fine, it accomplishes what fasting merely on water or fruits can never achieve.

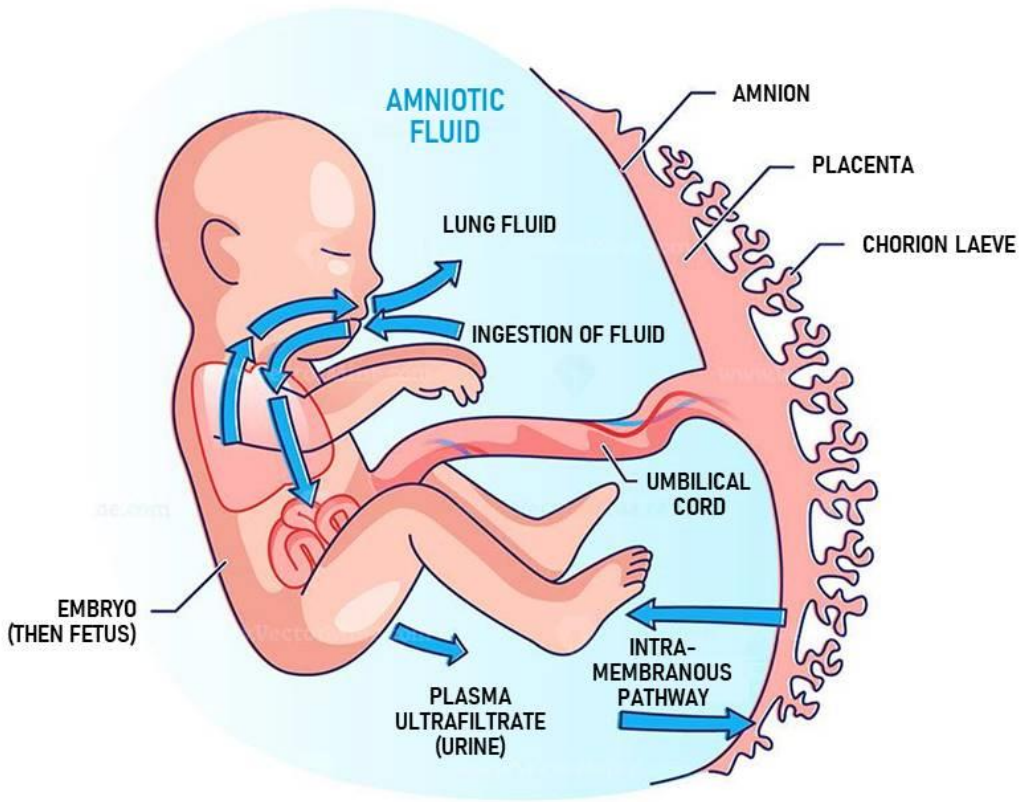
Take example from the fetus in the womb during pregnancy. As you would know already, in its early days into existence as embryo (and then the fetus) in the womb, the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” resides in the amniotic sac, filled with amniotic fluid, where it grows and develops by feeding itself with the amniotic fluid, through “specific processes” that have

been designed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and implemented by “THE DIVINE FORCE” for such purpose.



The amniotic fluid is a complex biological fluid contained in the amniotic sac during gestation, within the first 12 days following conception, and in which the embryo (and then fetus) bathes. The amniotic

fluid is constantly renewed; it changes as the pregnancy progresses.



The amniotic fluid constantly moves (circulates), as the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which is in development inside the womb, swallows (receives, in particular, its own urine, completely sanitized) and

"inhales" the fluid, process it and then excretes the resulting plasma ultrafiltrate, and so on, constantly being renewed and allowing for the proper growth of the organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the fetus, during its entire stay inside the womb.

During early embryogenesis, the amniotic fluid is principally derived from plasma of hosting uterus by the passage of water and solutes through aquaporin water channels expressed in the fetal hosting uterus membranes (amnion and chorion).

The expression of aquaporins[748] changes as gestation advances and with certain pathologic states, such as

---

[748] Water is the major component of all living cells, and efficient regulation of water homeostasis is essential for many biological processes. Aquaporins are a family of small (24–30 kDa) pore-forming integral membrane proteins, which are characterized by six transmembrane helices that selectively allow water or other small uncharged molecules to pass along the osmotic gradient. In

polyhydramnios, which is the excessive accumulation of amniotic fluid. Between 10 and 20 weeks of gestation, the volume of the amniotic fluid increases in a predictable and linear manner from approximately 25 mL to 400 mL. During this period, the composition of the amniotic fluid is similar to fetal extracellular fluid, owing to the absence of keratin in the fetal skin.

After this period, the volume of the amniotic fluid is a function of production, from fetal urine (600 to 1200 mL/day near term) and respiratory tract secretions (60 to 100 mL/kg fetal body weight/day),

---

addition, some aquaporins also facilitate the transport of volatile substances, such as carbon dioxide (CO_2) and ammonia (NH_3), across membranes. Aquaporins usually form tetramers, with each monomer defining a single pore. They are involved in multiple physiological processes, including kidney and salivary gland function.

and removal through fetal swallowing (200 to 250 mL/kg fetal body weight/day).

The amniotic fluid volume is also influenced by intramembranous (between amniotic fluid and fetal blood within the placenta) and transmembranous (between amniotic fluid and maternal blood within the uterus) pathways in both physiologic and pathophysiologic states. Finally, the status of hydration and the amount of decidual prolactin of the hosting uterus may alter the transfer of amniotic fluid through fetal and hosting host tissues. The amniotic fluid volume plateaus at 800 mL at around 28 weeks of gestation, after which it declines to approximately 400 mL at term.

The composition of amniotic fluid undergoes more marked variation than its volume. During the first trimester, the amniotic fluid consists mostly of water

and electrolytes and contains minimal protein. Keratinization[749] of the fetal skin is complete by 25 weeks of gestation and decreases the permeability of fetal tissues to water and solutes. The impact of this process, coupled with the ability of the fetal kidneys to produce urine, results in increased amniotic fluid concentrations of urea and creatinine, decreased concentrations of sodium and chloride, and reduced

---

[749] Keratinization refers to the cytoplasmic events that occur in the cytoplasm of epidermal keratinocytes during their terminal differentiation. It involves the formation of keratin polypeptides and their polymerization into keratin intermediate filaments (tonofilaments). Each keratin intermediate filament contains 20000–30000 keratin polypeptides. More than 30 different keratins have been identified: more than 20 epithelial keratins and 10 hair keratins. The epithelial keratins are divided by molecular weight and isoelectric points into two types: type I keratins, which are acidic and of lower molecular weight, and type II keratins, which are neutral basic.

osmolality[750]. By term, the osmolality of the amniotic fluid is about 85% to 90% that of the serum of the hosting womb. A variety of carbohydrates, proteins, lipids, electrolytes, enzymes, and hormones, which vary in concentration depending on the gestational age, are also present; some of these elements, particularly the amino acids taurine, glutamine, and arginine, serve a nutritive function for mitotic cells

---

[750] Osmolality is a measurement of the total number of osmotically active solute particles (electrolytes and chemicals) dissolved in a kilogram of solvent (blood, urine, stool, or water in biological systems), and expressed in osmoles of solute particles per kilogram of solvent. The greater the concentration of the substance dissolved, the higher the osmolality. Since most ionic species do not completely dissociate, osmolality is a unit of concentration, which takes into account the dissociative effect. Osmolality is usually expressed in mOsm/kg H20. One milliosmol (mOsm) is 10^{-3} osmols.

involved in placental angiogenesis[751]. An abundance of growth factors are found in urine-filled amniotic fluid, including epidermal growth factor, transforming growth factor-alpha, transforming growth factor-beta 1, insulin-like growth factor-1, erythropoietin, and granulocyte colony-stimulating factor; many of these growth factors play an important role in fetal organs, especially intestinal and lungs development. Too little fluid for long

---

[751] Angiogenesis is the physiological process through which new blood vessels form from pre-existing vessels, formed in the earlier stage of vasculogenesis. Angiogenesis continues the growth of the vasculature by processes of sprouting and splitting from preexisting vasculature. Vasculogenesis is the process of blood vessel formation in the embryo, occurring by a de novo production of endothelial cells. It is sometimes paired with angiogenesis, as the first stage of the formation of the vascular network, closely followed by angiogenesis. In the vasculogenesis, there are no pre-existing blood vessels for the formation of new blood vessels.

periods may cause abnormal or incomplete development of these organs.

Normally, the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the fetus "breathes" this urine-filled amniotic fluid into its lungs. If the urinary tract of "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is blocked, the fetus does not produce the urine, and without it, the lungs will not develop.[752] The volume of amniotic fluid is at all times a balance between the structures producing or allowing its passage into the amniotic cavity (chorion

[752] Do you, who is reading these writings, now understand that from your early days into existence as embryo (and then the fetus) until these days, you have already re-used, reingested, and you keep reabsorbing (through your kidneys) large amounts of your own urine and for a long period of time, and it is one of the reasons behind the development of your organs and why you are alive today and reading these writings? Urine, which is produced by the kidneys of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wears is absolutely vital to the proper functioning of that "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

and membranes, skin, respiratory tree, and urinary tract) and those concerned with reabsorption (digestive tract, respiratory tract, amniotic-chorion interface on the uterine wall). The most important intermembrane phenomenon is related to the transfer between amniotic fluid and fetal blood perfusing the placental surface, fetal skin and umbilical cord. The transmembrane phenomenon concerns the exchanges between amniotic fluid and uterine muscle. The amniotic fluid plays an antibacterial role due to its bacteriostatic and bactericidal properties.

The virtues of this "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", lie in the synergy of the forces of "COMBAT" that it contains and which are a faithful memory and an accurate assessment of the biological and physiological state of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY'

Garment" that produced them in the first place. These forces of "COMBAT" possess cleansing, disinfectant (anti-bacterial, anti-fungal and anti-candida), and regenerative properties of the volatile salts and the multitude of its chemical compounds and their synergetic capacity to powerfully absorbs acids, to destroy the very root of most cellular blocades/obstructions, and to dissolve tartarous coagulations. Through "specific processes" designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", for internal "COMBAT", and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE", this plasma "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is designated as "urine", cleanses and disinfects the tissues and organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of deleterious particulates, and it fosters the regeneration of cells in those cleansed and disinfected tissues and organs. In so doing, it facilitates the transfer of forces for

internal "COMBAT" and the functional restoration of tissues or organs caused by severe injuries or chronic diseases; hence, the treatment of numerous "DISEASES".[753] NOTHING in this "Subjective

---

[753] Including: allergies, acne, anxiety, arthritis, blisters, blood pressure, blood clots, burns, bolis, candida, cancer, chronic fatige, cramps, deafness, depression, eye conditions, gout, hair loss, HIV/Herpes, heart palpitations, infections in all their forms — lung infection, throat infection or pharyngitis, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (COPD) —, smoking-related breathing problems, respiratory allergies, asthma, bronchitis, cold or cough, pneumonia, sinusitis, rhinitis, tonsillitis, cystic fibrosis, menopause, erectile dysfunction, osteoporosis, parasites, poison (snake poison) antidote, pregnancy nausea, psoriasis, stuffy nose, swelling, oral infections, toothaches and dental care — helping to keep the mouth free of dental decay (caries) and gum disease (gingivitis) and lessening the discomfort associated with mouth dryness (xerostomia), tooth whitening (due to its high concentration of ammonia) —, skin rashes, wounds, migraine, gripe in all its forms, gripe, malaria, mysentery and womb, caclexia, rheumatism and hypochrondriac diseases, epilepsies, vertigoes, apoplexies, convulsions, lythargies, palsies, lameness, numbness, loss of the use of limbs, atrophies, most cold and moist

‘EARTHLY’ Garment” was designed at random, nor implemented at random; everything in there has its purpose.

This plasma “ultrafiltrate of plasma”, which is designated as “urine”, is and excellent remedy for all “DISEASES” inward and outward.

Applied externally, especially when it is freshly evacuated, on the skin of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, this “ultrafiltrate of plasma” allows: to

---

diseases of the head, brain, nerves, joints and womb, leucorrhoea, dysuria, ischuria, etc…

For the treatment of oral infections and mouth ailments — toothache, loose teeth, incurable gingivitis, pyorrhea/periodontitis (bleeding gums), abscesses and canker sores, dental inflammation, tartar (calculus), tooth root infection, etc… — fill your mouth with your own fresh urine (morning urine has the most therapeutic substances) and rinse with it for some minutes to allow the cells of the mouth to absorb its healing agents as deeply as possible. Repeat 2 or 3 times a day.

solve dermatological problems; to soften and moisturize the skin; to soften calluses or treat mycoses and other fungi; to disinfect and dry wounds and prevent infections. Wash your ears with this "ultrafiltrate of plasma", lukewarm, and it is good against deafness, noise and most other ear ailments. Wash your eyes with it and it heals sore eyes and cleanses and strengthens eyesight. Wash and rub your hands with it and it takes away numbness, chaps, and it cleanses, heals and dries up wounds, and makes the joints limber. Wash any green wound with it and it is an extraordinary good thing. Wash any part that itches and it takes the itch away.

Ingested internally in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", daily, especially when freshly evacuated, this "ultrafiltrate of plasma" produces the same effects as those observed externally on the skin of the

“Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. It allows: to solve cellular problems in the tissues and organs of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”; to disinfect and clean cells and tissues and prevent infections of tissues and organs; to eliminate cellular blockages/obstructions that are the basis of thickening, hardening and stiffness in tissues and organs; to restore the balance of cellular and biochemical homeostasis of articular tissues (cartilage, subchondral bone, synovial membrane, ligaments, tendons); to heal and facilitate the regeneration of tissues of organs, just as it ensures the growth of tissues and organs of the fetus, as well as a good healing of any wound inside the uterus. It makes the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” lightsome and cheerful.

The imbalance of cellular and biochemical homeostasis of joints in favor of the phenomena of degradation of joint tissues (cartilage, subchondral bone, synovial membrane, ligaments, tendons), is the basis of complex pathologies that affect these joint tissues and are characterized by their progressive destruction, leading to pain and functional loss of joints. One such pathology that affects the joints is osteoarthritis[754]: the most common joint disease. Its

---

[754] "Arthritis" literally means joint inflammation. Although joint inflammation is a symptom or sign rather than a specific diagnosis, the term arthritis is often used to refer to any disorder that affects the joints. It describes more than 100 pathologies that affect the joints, tissues around the joint, and other connective tissues. Common ones include:

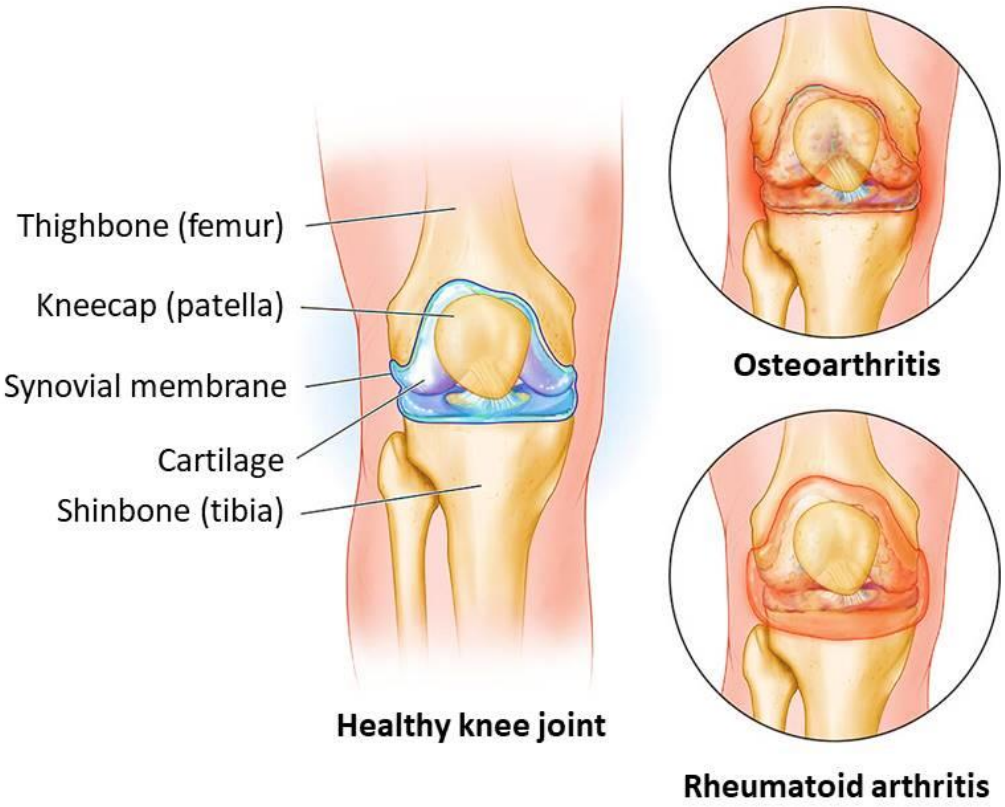
- Ankylosing Spondylitis is arthritis that affects the spine. It often involves redness, heat, swelling, and pain in the spine or in the joint where the bottom of the spine joins the pelvic bone.

- Gout is caused by crystals that build up in the joints. It usually affects the big toe, but many other joints may be affected.
- Juvenile Arthritis is the term used to describe arthritis in children. Arthritis is caused by inflammation of the joints.
- Osteoarthritis usually comes with age and most often affects the fingers, knees, and hips. Osteoarthritis causes cartilage — the hard, slippery tissue that covers the ends of bones where they form a joint — to break down. Sometimes osteoarthritis follows a joint injury. For example, someone might have badly injured his knee when he was young and develops arthritis in knee joint years later.
- Psoriatic Arthritis can occur in people who have psoriasis (scaly red and white skin patches). It affects the skin, joints, and areas where tissues attach to bone.
- Reactive Arthritis is pain or swelling in a joint that is caused by an infection.
- Rheumatoid arthritis is a chronic inflammatory disorder that can affect more than just the joints. In some people, the condition can damage a wide variety of systems, including the skin, eyes, lungs, heart and blood vessels. Unlike the wear-and-tear damage of osteoarthritis, rheumatoid arthritis affects the lining of your joints, causing a painful swelling that can eventually result in bone erosion and joint deformity.

cartilage injuries resulting in biomechanical and biochemical changes that trigger arthrotic involvement. As you already know, articular cartilage is a non-vascularized, non-innervated connective tissue that can undergo many changes, resulting from microtraumas or age-related changes. These changes lead to degradation of the extracellular matrix (ECM), a change in the phenotype of chondrocytes and a reduction in the cellularity of the tissue.

In general, in the case of osteoarthritis, the symptoms develop gradually and initially affect only one joint, or a small number of joints. The fingers, the base of the thumbs, the neck, the lumbar spine, the big toes, the hips and the knees are frequently affected. The new formation of bone and other tissues can increase joint volume. Irregular cartilaginous surfaces rub, scrape

or crack during joint mobilization and tenderness develops.



Bony growths usually develop at the fingertip or middle finger joint. In some joints (like the knees), the ligaments that surround and contain the joint become distended, causing instability. Conversely, the hip or the knee can stiffen until they lose their mobility. Pain from touching or moving joints

(particularly when standing, climbing stairs, or walking) can be significant.

Osteoarthritis often affects the spine. Back pain is the most common symptom. Usually, affected spinal discs or joints cause only mild pain and moderate stiffness. On the other hand, cervical or lumbar spine osteoarthritis can cause numbness, pain and weakness in an upper or lower limb if bony growths compress the nerves. These bony growths can grow inside the spinal canal, which compresses the nerves before they exit to the lower extremities. This compression can cause pain in the lower extremities after walking, falsely suggesting that the person's legs have a reduced blood supply (intermittent claudication). In rare cases, these bony growths compress the esophagus, making it difficult to swallow.

Osteoarthritis can remain stable for years or progress very quickly, but usually progresses slowly after symptoms start. Many people develop some form of disability.

Urine makes it possible to restore the balance of cellular and biochemical homeostasis of joint tissues (cartilage, subchondral bone, synovial membrane, ligaments, tendons) and cure such pathologies.

REABSORPTION OF NUTRIENTS AND OTHER PRODUCTS — reabsorbed products include: glucose, amino acids, bicarbonate, sodium, water, phosphate, chloride, sodium, magnesium, and potassium ions, proteins, hormones, antibodies, epidermal growth factor, angiogenic (blood vessel formation) growth factors, platelet-derived growth factor, transforming growth factor-ß, fibroblast growth factor, insulin-like

growth factor, hepatocyte growth factor, placental growth factor, vascular endothelial growth factor, nerve growth factor, etc..., and immunizing agents.

MAINTAINING pH — the pH level for the proper functioning of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is between 7.38 and 7.42. Below this boundary, the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" enters a state of acidemia, and above it, alkalemia. Outside this range, proteins and enzymes break down and can no longer function as they were designed to.

The kidneys and lungs will help keep a stable pH within this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The lungs will achieve this by moderating the concentration of carbon dioxide. The kidneys will manage the pH through two processes:

- Reabsorbing and regenerating bicarbonate from urine: Bicarbonate will help neutralize acids. The kidneys will either retain it if the pH is tolerable or release it if acid levels rise.
- Excreting hydrogen ions and fixed acids: Fixed or nonvolatile acids are any acids that do not occur as a result of carbon dioxide. They result from the incomplete metabolism of carbohydrates, fats, and proteins. They include lactic acid, sulfuric acid, and phosphoric acid.

OSMOLALITY REGULATION — osmolality is a measure of the electrolyte-water balance, or the ratio between fluid and minerals in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Dehydration will be primary cause of electrolyte imbalance. If, for example, osmolality will rise in the blood plasma, an

appropriate chemical message will be sent by the hypothalamus to the pituitary gland. This, in turn, will perform its "specific work" and release the antidiuretic hormone (ADH). Upon reception of the emitted antidiuretic hormone (ADH), the kidney will also perform its assigned "specific work" and make a number of changes, including:

- Increasing urine concentration;
- Increasing water reabsorption;
- Reopening portions of the collecting duct that water cannot normally enter, allowing water back into the body;
- Retaining urea in the medulla of the kidney rather than excreting it, as it draws in water;
- Regulating blood pressure (through slower adjustments) when necessary;

- The kidneys regulate blood pressure when necessary, but they are responsible for slower adjustments;
- Etc…

The long-term pressure in the arteries will also be adjusted through kidneys by causing changes in the extracellular fluid. Although the kidneys are the major osmoregulatory organ, the skin and lungs also play a role in the process. Water and electrolytes are lost through sweat glands in the skin, which helps moisturize and cool the skin surface, while the lungs expel a small amount of water in the form of mucous secretions and via evaporation of water vapor.

SECRETION OF ACTIVE COMPOUNDS — Kidneys will also release a number of important compounds, including:

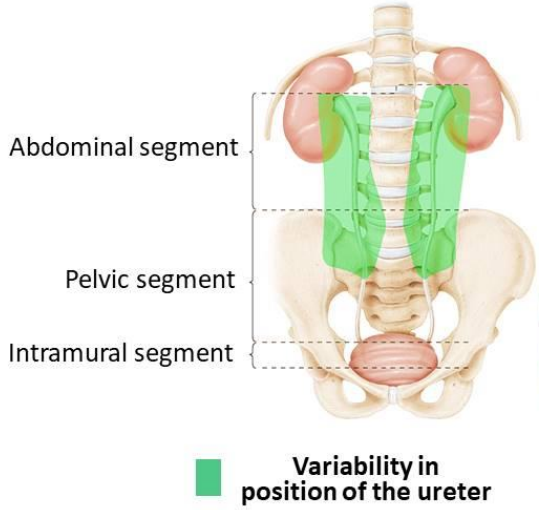
- Erythropoietin — this controls erythropoiesis, or the production of red blood cells. The liver also produces erythropoietin, but the kidneys are its main producers in adults.
- Renin — this helps manage the expansion of arteries and the volume of blood plasma, lymph, and interstitial fluid. Lymph is a fluid that contains white blood cells, which support immune activity, and interstitial fluid is the main component of extracellular fluid.
- Calcitriol — this is the hormonally active metabolite of vitamin D. It increases both the amount of calcium that the intestines can absorb and the reabsorption of phosphate in the kidney.

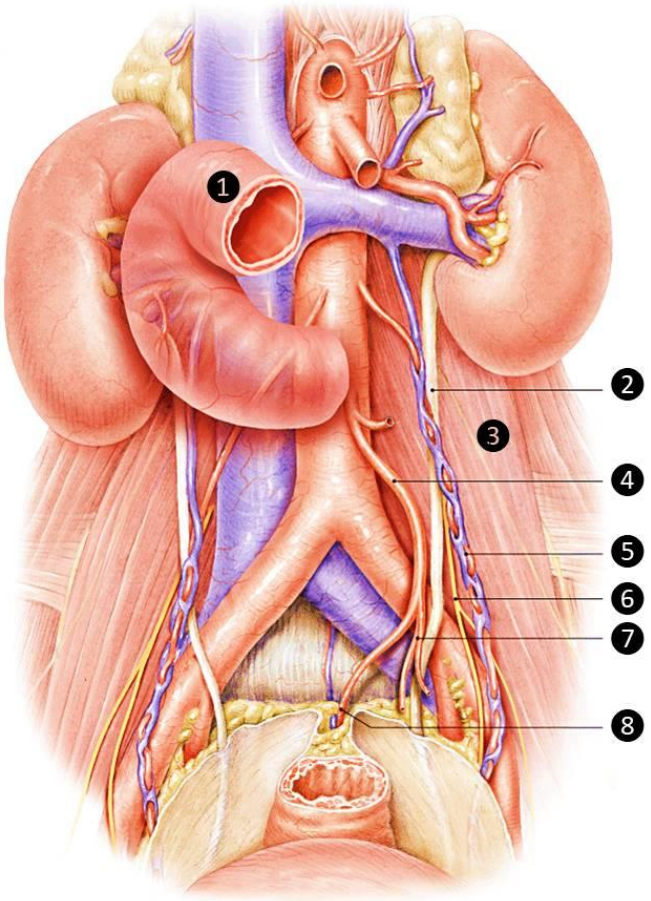
THE URETERS

The ureters are narrow, thick-walled ducts, about 25 to 30 centimetres in length and from 4 to 5 millimetres in diameter, which will transport the urine from the kidneys to the urinary bladder. In the retroperitoneum, the ureter is situated just lateral to the tips of the transverse processes of the lumbar vertebrae. The ureter consists of three segments: the abdominal, the pelvic and the intramural.

The abdominal segment of the ureter extends from the renal pelvis to the pelvic brim. The right ureter begins behind the descending part of the duodenum. Just below their origin the ureters are crossed by gonadal (testicular or ovarian) vessels. Behind the ureter the genitofemoral nerve (or its genital and femoral branches) runs on top of the psoas. On the left side, the sigmoid arteries and veins embedded in

the sigmoid mesocolon run in front of the ureter towards the sigmoid colon.





1. Duodenum
2. **Ureter**
3. Psoas
4. Inferior mesenteric artery
5. Testicular/ovarian artery and vein
6. Genitofemoral nerve; femoral and genital branches
7. Sigmoid arteries
8. Superior rectal artery

The retroperitoneal space with the anatomical structures surrounding the left and the right ureter

The inferior mesenteric artery and its terminal branch, the superior rectal artery, follow a curved

course close to the left ureter. Proceeding from medial to lateral, the following sequence of structures is found: superior rectal vessels; left ureter; left testicular or ovarian vessels. Just above the entry to the pelvis, the ureter is still covered by peritoneum by virtue of the ureteric fold. Next to the ureteric fold, the gonadal vessels form an adjacent fold.

The pelvic segment of the ureter is about 15 cm long and accounts for roughly half of its total length. At the level of its beginning at the pelvic inlet, it crosses the common iliac vessels near their bifurcation (on the left side commonly anterior to the common iliac artery and on the right side commonly anterior to the external iliac artery). Within the pelvis the ureter can be divided into two portions. The descending part runs caudally still covered by peritoneum. It is dorsally accompanied by the internal iliac artery and

its visceral branches as well as marked venous plexuses. Projected on to the lateral wall of the pelvis, the descending part of the ureter crosses the obturator artery, vein and nerve.

The intramural segment of the ureter runs obliquely through the bladder wall. Near the bladder the terminal ureter is enveloped by a muscular layer. It coalesces with bundles of the detrusor muscle in the bladder wall and consists of coarser longitudinally arranged muscle bundles. Reflux of urine is prevented because the ureter passes diagonally through the bladder wall musculature for a short distance before entering the bladder lumen.

The ureters enter the bladder wall about five centimetres apart, although this distance will increase when the bladder will be distended with urine. The ureters run obliquely through the muscular wall of

the bladder for nearly two centimetres before opening into the bladder cavity through narrow apertures. This oblique course will provide a valvular-like mechanism; when the bladder will be distended, it will press against the part of each ureter that is in the muscular wall of the bladder, and this will help to prevent the flow of urine back into the ureters from the bladder.

The wall of the ureter has three layers, the adventitia, or outer layer; the intermediate, muscular layer; and the lining, made up of mucous membrane. The adventitia consists of a fibroelastic connective tissue that merges with the connective tissue behind the peritoneum.

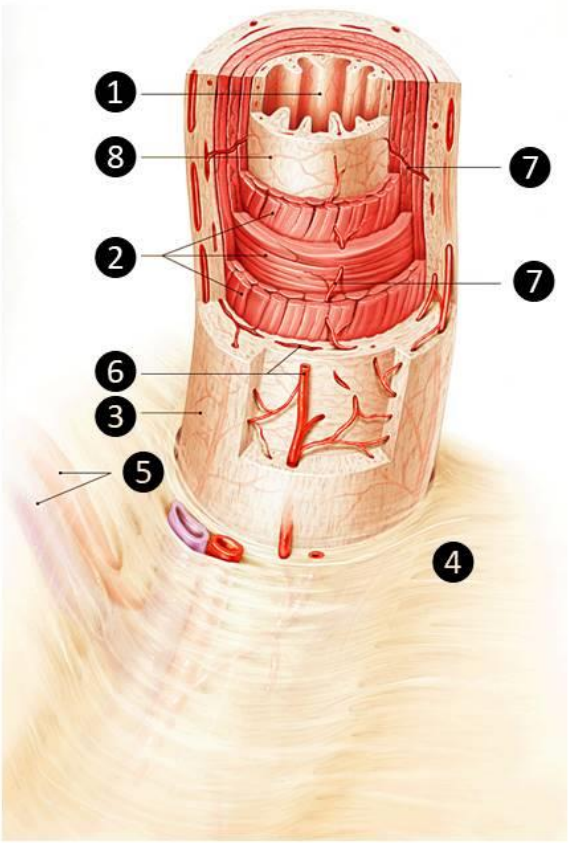
The muscular coat is composed of smooth (involuntary) muscle fibres and, in the upper two-thirds of the ureter, has two layers: an inner layer of

fibres arranged longitudinally and an outer layer disposed circularly. In the lower third of the ureter an additional longitudinal layer appears on the outside of the vessel. As each ureter extends into the bladder wall its circular fibres disappear, but its longitudinal fibres extend almost as far as the mucous membrane lining the bladder.

The mucous membrane lining increases in thickness from the renal pelvis downward. Thus, in the pelvis and the calyxes of the kidney the lining is two to three cells deep; in the ureter, four to five cells thick; and in the bladder, six to eight cells. The mucous membrane of the ureters is arranged in longitudinal folds, permitting considerable dilation of the channel. There are no true glands in the mucous membrane of the ureter or of the renal pelvis. The chief propelling force for the passage of urine from the kidney to the

bladder will be produced by peristaltic (wavelike) movements in the ureter muscles.

1. Mucosa
2. Muscle coat
3. Adventitia
4. Mesoureter
5. Supplying artery and vein
6. Adventitial vascular plexus
7. Perforating arteries
8. Mucosal vascular plexus



Nutrient vascular structures and ureteric wall layers near the bladder

The lumen of the ureter is coated with urothelium, an epithelium underlying the lamina propria. This mucous membrane contains the finely woven

mucosal vascular plexus. The muscle coat, responsible for the bilateral alternating peristaltic movements of the ureter (2 to 3 cm/s), consists primarily of spirally arranged smooth muscle bundles. In cross section, the bundles form two muscle layers fused by connective tissue. The inner layer is mainly longitudinal in arrangement, and in the outer layer the muscle bundles are arranged circularly. Near the bladder the intrinsic musculature is separated from a third layer, the muscular layer of Waldeyer; it consists of coarser longitudinally arranged muscle bundles, which emerge from the bladder wall into the ureter.

The connective tissue of the adventitia, the ureteric sheath (about 2.5 mm thick), contains the adventitial vascular plexus responsible for supplying the ureteric wall. It is divided into an outer and an inner vascular

network. The inner one is characterized by densely convoluted, partly corkscrew-like arteries with small perforating arteries running radially and obliquely from there upwards and downwards through the intrinsic musculature and continuing to the mucosal vascular plexus. The outer network, which is coarsely reticulated, contains longitudinal vessels constituting manifold anastomoses.

The supplying arteries and veins, approaching the ureter from one direction, run through a layer of loose connective tissue to the adventitial vascular plexus. The sympathetic nerves supplying the ureter originate from the aortic plexus and its continuation, the superior hypogastric plexus, the paired hypogastric nerve and the subsequent inferior hypogastric (pelvic) plexus. The nerves accompany the nutrient branches of the neighbouring arteries

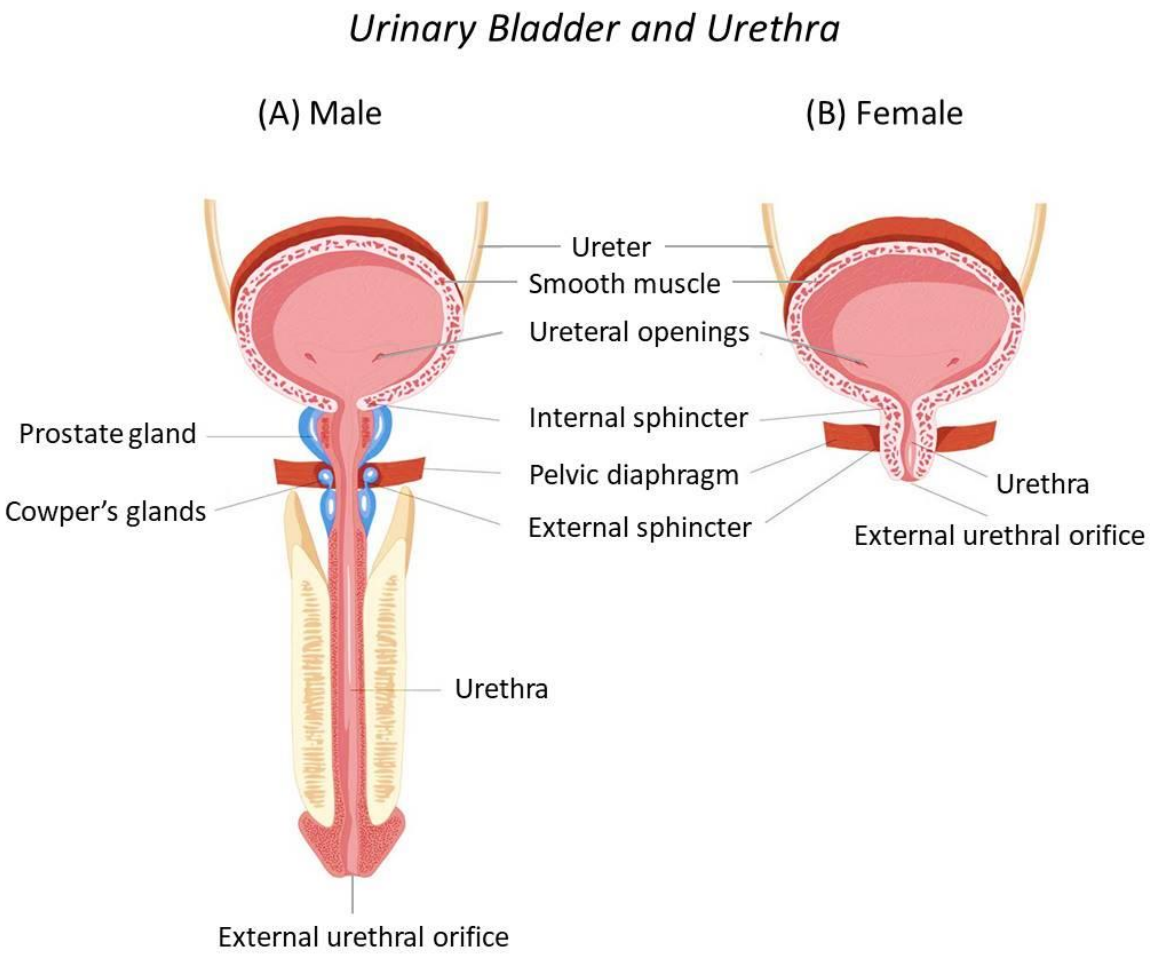
and form circum-arterial plexuses or run free in the connective tissue. The intramural plexuses consist of unmyelinated visceromotor and viscerosensory fibres.

THE URINARY BLADDER

The urinary bladder is a temporary storage reservoir for urine. It is located in the pelvic cavity, posterior to the symphysis pubis, and below the parietal peritoneum. The size and shape of the urinary bladder varies with the amount of urine it contains and with the pressure it receives from surrounding organs. The urinary bladder wall is made up of three layers of muscle.

The inner lining of the urinary bladder is a mucous membrane of transitional epithelium that is continuous with that in the ureters. When the bladder is empty, the mucosa has numerous folds called

rugae. The rugae and transitional epithelium allow the bladder to expand as it fills.



The second layer in the walls is the submucosa, which supports the mucous membrane. It is composed of connective tissue with elastic fibers.

The next layer is the muscularis, which is composed of smooth muscle. The smooth muscle fibers are interwoven in all directions and, collectively, these are called the detrusor muscle. Contraction of this muscle expels urine from the bladder. On the superior surface, the outer layer of the bladder wall is parietal peritoneum. In all other regions, the outer layer is fibrous connective tissue.

There is a triangular area, called the trigone, formed by three openings in the floor of the urinary bladder. Two of the openings are from the ureters and form the base of the trigone. Small flaps of mucosa cover these openings and act as valves that allow urine to enter the bladder but prevent it from backing up from the bladder into the ureters. The third opening, at the apex of the trigone, is the opening into the urethra. A

band of the detrusor muscle encircles this opening to form the internal urethral sphincter.

There are two types of urethral sphincters: the internal urethral sphincter, characterized by smooth muscle and is under involuntary control, and the external urethral sphincter, where control is voluntary and consists of striated muscle. Both structures are essential for urinary continence. During urination, the destrusor muscles of the bladder contract, and the sphincters relax and open in an antagonistic style, to allow the urine to exit the bladder into the urethra and out of the body.

The bladder receives motor innervation from both sympathetic fibers, most of which arise from the hypogastric plexuses and nerves, and parasympathetic fibers, which come from the pelvic splanchnic nerves and the inferior hypogastric plexus.

Sensation from the bladder is transmitted to the central nervous system via general visceral afferent fibers.

The urinary bladder usually holds 300–350 ml of urine. As urine accumulates, the walls of the bladder thin as it stretches, allowing the bladder to store larger amounts of urine without a significant rise in internal pressure of the bladder.

When the bladder becomes half full, stretch receptors send nerve impulses to the spinal cord, which then sends a reflex nerve impulse back to the sphincter (muscular valve) at the neck of the bladder, causing it to relax and allow the flow of urine into the urethra.

When comparing the structure in male and female, there are a few notable differences. In the female, the external urethral sphincter tends to be more intricate compared to in male. Furthermore, the muscles in the

external urethral sphincter in the female are involved in the constriction of the urethra and vagina.

All this information on the kidneys, the location, the dimentions, the chemical reactions taking place at each nephron, the cells types used to build the over one million nephrons, their assigned "specific work", the flow of blood, the flow of urine, etc..., are indications revealing the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", from which arise the comprehension of the "specific events" taking place in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" at the "Gate No.6 Occident" and "Gate No.6 Orient", and from which arise "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in those kidneys.

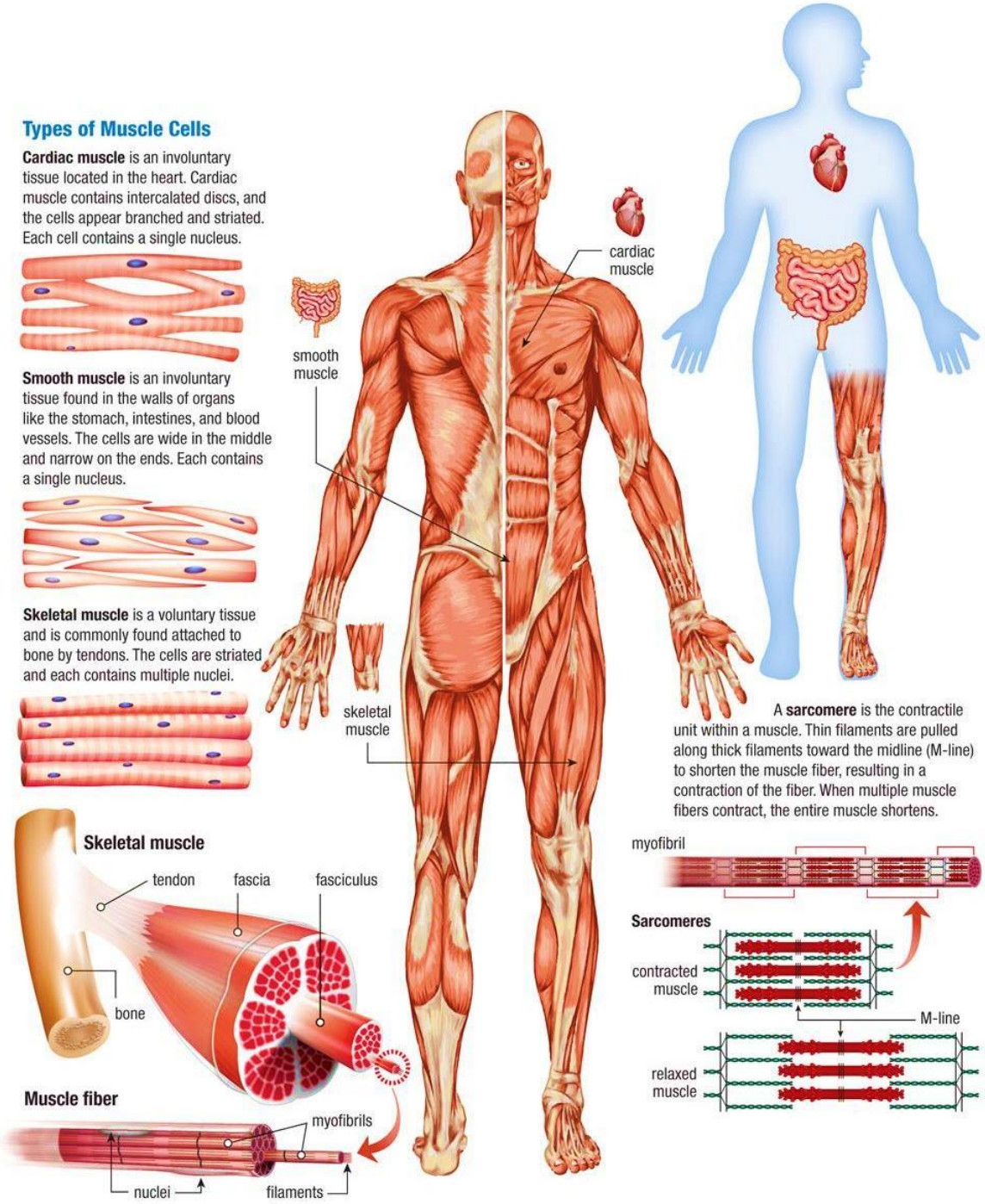
In “slow motion”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was building all the cells, the tissues, the organs, and the systems of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, having the “MALE” adjective, up to the least details and synchronized as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the anatomy of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, directly creating the layers of structures and organs of that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, to match those that would acquire “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creatures" when they approach the end of physical adolescence, and directly sewing this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" into existence. In "slow motion", "THE DIVINE FORCE" was writing down the details of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" throughout the organs of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

THE MUSCULAR SYSTEM

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE MUSCULAR SYSTEM INFOGRAPHIC



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE MUSCULAR SYSTEM DESCRIPTION

The muscular system, in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", is the set of layers of tissues, blood vessels, tendons, and nerves, which work in concert with the skeletal system and the nervous system, to produce the force needed for the manifestation of the "movement" associated with the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement". These set of layers of tissues, blood vessels, tendons, and nerves, and which are designated as muscles, are specialized contractile cells, also designated as "myoblasts", arranged in a stacked pattern. These stacked patterns contain proteins, which size can change, and as a result, it will cause a change in the overall size of a muscle.

Among the set of “specific behaviors” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and assigned to the specialized contractile cells of the muscular system, in order to manifest the “movement” associated with the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, are those that will be designated as “contraction” in all its forms, “elongation” in all its forms, and “relaxation” that follows the termination of “contraction” and “elongation”.

The “specific work” performed by a specialized contractile cell, hence the “specific behavior” that is manifested at the completion of the “specific work” as a contraction, or a relaxation, is trigerred by an appropriate “electrical potential for action” over the cell membrane from a motor neuron and as a result of

an appropriate instruction sent by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" through to the nervous system.

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is the control and command center of everything, voluntary or involuntary "movements" associated with the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and it is the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that will enliven the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" through the nervous system. The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" will send appropriate messages to the central nervous system, which will decode them and forward the decoded messages through electrochemical stimuli from sensory receptors to appropriate locations of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and at which point the decoded response is cascaded down, at

"superluminal speed"[755], through the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and "Specific Molecule 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the specialized contractile cells of the muscular system, themselves constituents of the structures of tissues, themselves constituents of structures of organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" at the considered locations, to all "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" concerned. Each of these "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and "Specific Molecule 'EARTHLY' Substances"

---

[755] In a way of speaking and so that you come to grip with understanding the massive amount of considerations, reflections, and intellectual work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has unfolded in the design of the "THE HOLY PROJECT". Inside you, as human creature, things are moving at billions kilometres per second. It is because of those extremely fast invisible movements that you are able to move, speak and do things.

constituent of the specialized contractile cells of the muscular system at the considered locations will perform its predefined "specific work" and at completion, it will emit an instruction in return as output "specific signal" in the form of a more or less luminous radiation and will adopt a predefined "specific behavior" as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it. The synergetic result of the combination of those output "specific signals" and those adopted predefined "specific behaviors" of all those "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" concerned, is manifested instantly at the scale of the considered cells, tissues as organized structures of multiple cells, and organs as organized structures of multiples tissues of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" at those appropriate locations of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" where the decoded response was

transmitted. It is so that, the considered structures of tissues and organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" at those appropriate locations of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will adopt their also predefined "specific behaviors" and the appropriate synergetic "movement" will be manifested into existence in the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment". Such manifestation is a demonstration of the application, to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement". Without the "movement", nothing can be accomplished.

THE MUSCLE

A muscle is an organized structure of fibers built by "THE DIVINE FORCE" using specialized cells that

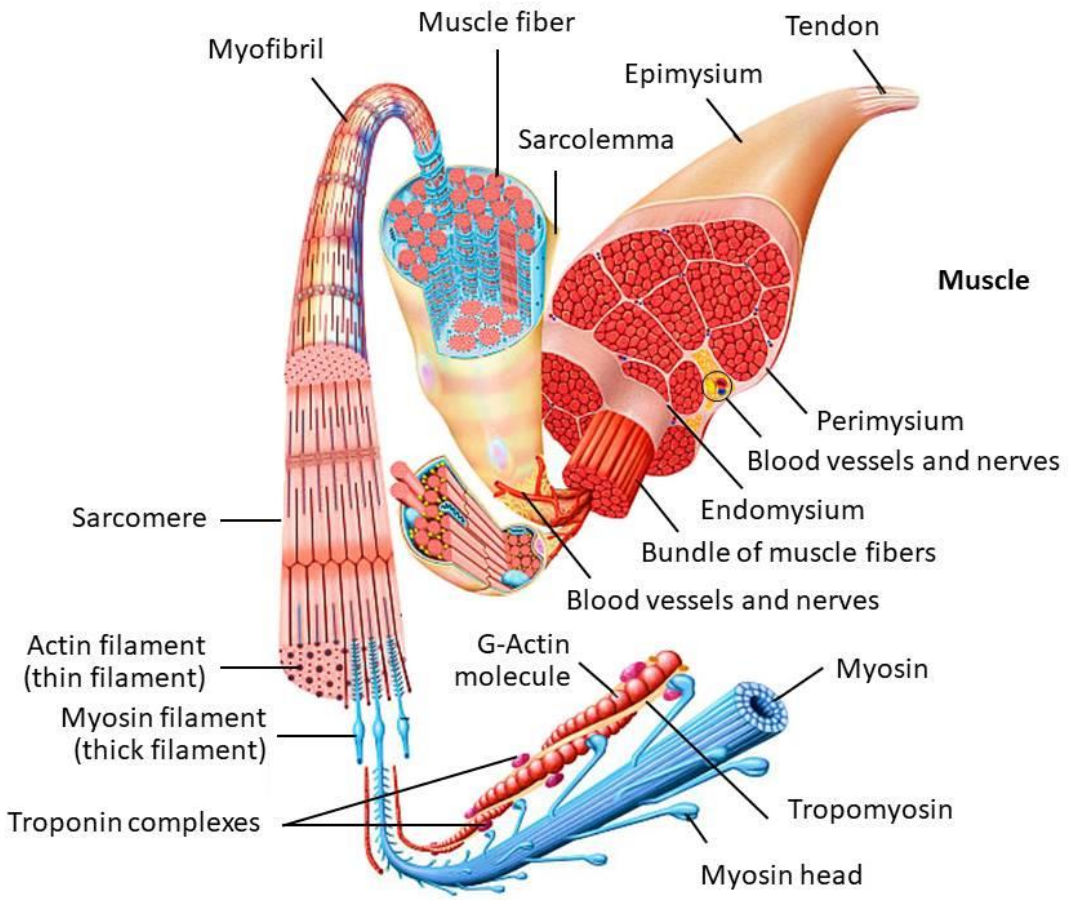
have been endowed the ability to contract and to relax, using a series of motor proteins especially arranged within those specialized cells; thus producing a desired synergetic "specific movement" manifested through parts of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Three types of muscle will be distinguished: visceral, cardiac, and skeletal. Visceral muscles will be found inside of organs like the stomach, intestines, and blood vessels. Their assigned "specific work" will be regulated through the autonomic nervous system and will be used for the "movement" of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" through organs. Cardiac muscles will be found only in the walls of the heart and they are also regulated through the autonomic nervous system. Most skeletal muscles are attached to the skeleton by bundles of collagen fibers designated

as tendons and they will facilitate the manifestation of various "movements" of the parts of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in relation to each other, upon reception of instructions that will be emitted by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that will wear this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that will wear this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which will enliven it.

Regardless of the muscle type, they share common features, the most of which are found in the skeletal muscles type. The bulk of a muscle is formed by muscle fibers. They are bound together into bundles and are supplied with a rich network of nerves, blood vessels, and lymphatics, which nourish and control each muscle fiber. In addition to nerve fibers, capillaries form a rich network in the endomysium

bringing oxygen to the muscle fibers. The muscle fibers are individually wrapped and then bound together by several different layers of fibrous connective tissue.



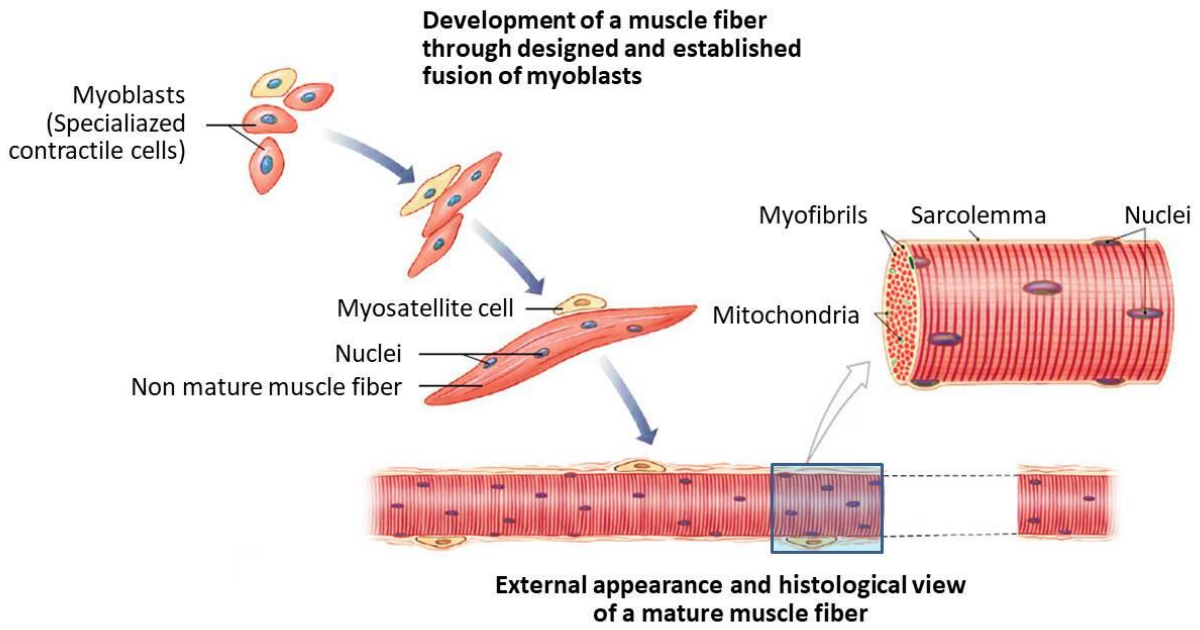
The epimysium ("epi"- outside, and "mysium"- muscle) is a layer of dense fibrous irregular

connective tissue that surrounds the entire muscle. This layer is also often referred to as the fascia. Each muscle is formed from several bundled fascicles of muscle fibers, and each fascicle is surrounded by perimysium ("peri"- around). Each single muscle fiber is wrapped individually with a fine layer of loose (areolar) connective tissue designated as the endomysium ("endo"- inside). These connective tissue layers are continuous with each other and they all extend beyond the ends of the muscle fibers themselves, forming the tendons that will anchor muscles to other organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", moving those organs when the muscles will contract.

Deep to the endomysium, each muscle fiber is surrounded by a cell membrane designated as the

sarcolemma (the prefixes sarc- and myo- are prefixes that refer to “muscle”).

A muscle fiber can measure up to 30 centimeters in length and the diameter of a bundle of fibers can measure up to 100 micrometers.



THE MUSCLE FIBER — structurally, a muscle fiber is a thin, flexible and elongated cylindrical-shaped

structure, of diameter ranging between 0.02 to 0.08 micrometers in diameter[756], and which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has built using specialized contractile cells that SHE has also built and held together by a

[756] The variation in diameter of muscle fibers will depend on factors such as the specific muscle, age, gender, nutritional status, and physical training of the individual. Exercise will enlarge the skeletal musculature by stimulating formation of new myofibrils — which are refined structures inside a muscle fiber — and growth in the diameter of individual muscle fibers. This process, characterized by increased cell volume, is termed hypertrophy. Tissue growth by an increase in the number of cells is termed hyperplasia, which will take place very readily in smooth muscle, whose cells have not lost the capacity to divide by mitosis.

Strength training will increase both muscle mass and strength; endurance training will strengthen cardiovascular fitness. Strength training will lead to increased protein synthesis within the muscle. Muscle precursor cells (designated as "satellite cells") will be developed and activated to form new muscle fibers. Endurance training, in contrast, will lead to increased blood supply and energy utilization, especially of fat. The combination of both types of training will provide the best results in terms of health and fitness.

membrane-bound structure, designated as the sarcoplasmic reticulum and, which is similar to the endoplasmic reticulum in other cells.

THE SARCOLEMMA — each bundle of muscle fibers is surrounded by a complex multilayered structure designated as the sarcolemma. The sarcolemma of a bundle of muscle fibers contains numerous infolding of the outer layer so as to form pockets in the surface and which are designated as the transverse tubules (T tubules). These transverse tubules are perpendicular to the length of the bundle of muscle fibers. Transverse tubules will play an important role in supplying the muscle fibers with calcium ions.

THE SARCOPLASM — Sarcoplasm is for the muscle fiber the equivalent of the cytoplasm for the cell, but it is rich with glycosomes (granules of stored

glycogen) and myoglobin, an oxygen-binding protein similar to hemoglobin that can store oxygen required for energy generation. The calcium ion concentration in sarcoplasma is also a special element of the muscle fiber; it is the means by which muscle contractions are triggered regulated.

THE MOYFIBRIL — each muscle fiber contains hundreds or even thousands of refined structures, designated as myofibrils, bundled together in a lengthwise direction from one end of each muscle fiber to the other. These myofibrils take up about 80% of the space inside the muscle fiber, and are so densely packed inside these muscle cells that mitochondria and other organelles get sandwiched between them while the nuclei get pushed to the outside and are located on the periphery right under the sarcolemma.

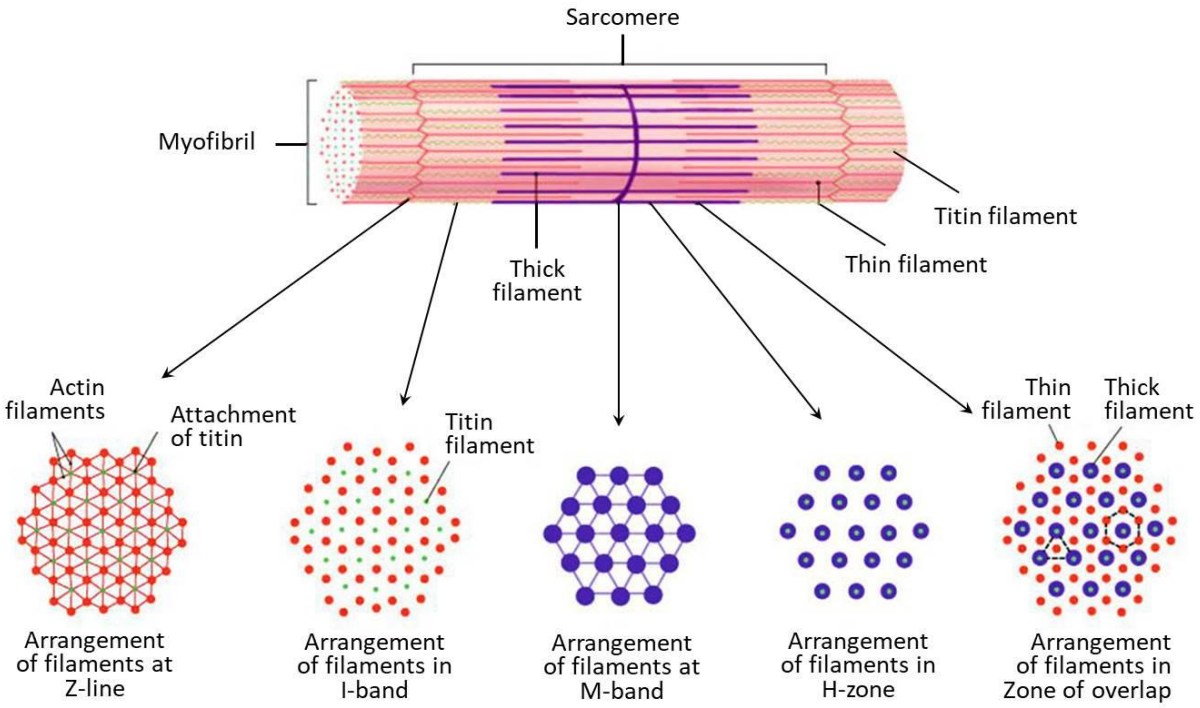
Inside the myofibril, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has arranged several varieties of protein molecules, following the designs established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, in a series of smaller structures — designated as the myofilaments. Actin and myosin contractile proteins are the most abundant proteins forming these myofilaments. Actin and myosin contractile proteins associate into a complex, designated as the actomyosin, which is a highly ordered structure having the ability to carry the “specific work” assigned to it very efficiently. There are two main types of myofilaments: thick filaments and thin filaments.

The arrangement of these filaments inside the myofibril space is not random: NOTHING WAS DONE AT RANDOM in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. “THE DIVINE FORCE” has arranged these

filaments to form regular expressions of a manifestated metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”: seven filaments in a configuration of one thick filament surrounded equidistantly by six thin filaments that are related to each other by symmetry and that completely enclose the myofibril space.[757]

---

[757] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures, celestial Christians, to discern and understand such things that they have been asked to arrange the place where they celebrate their services and to place seven chairs there: one chair withdrawn and surrounded equidistantly by six chairs; not to sit on these chairs and not to add other chairs either. This arrangement is made for the purpose of leading you to understand the basis of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in HIMSELF.



As we have indicated already in previous annotations, the use of regular hexagonal forms provides the best way to divide a surface into regions of equal area with the least total perimeter. Space-efficiency is not the only benefit of using regular hexagons. Stacked together, regular hexagons fill spans in an offset arrangement with six short walls around each “tube”, giving the resulting structures a high compression strength. The regular hexagon is the base shape for a

matrix that minimized the used of construction material while at the same time maximizing the strength and reducing the weight of the final product.

It is so that, every organ and its associated tissues and associated cells in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is an expression, a manifestation by metaphor, of a particular aspect of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". All the organs of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" assembled together in an organised structure — the anatomy structure of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" — is a manifestation by metaphor of what you know as the three branches "candlestick" with the three receptacles (one per branche) of the three branches "candlestick" empty. When "THE DIVINE FORCE" will dress the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" with this

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", the three receptacles (one per branche) of the three branches "candle stick" will lit up, containing a bright flame, and which indicates that the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" has been activated and the connection with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has been established directly through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" wearing this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". As a result, through "specific processes", which were designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", the whole "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is then surrounded by the radiation of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" contained in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".[758] All this "Subjective

---

[758] As we have indicated in one previous annotation, and we keep repeating it, so that it gets imprinted into your consciousness, you,

as human creature and through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", are akin to the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is. NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" has that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", but you as human creature and through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" possess that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" manifested in you. It is what we are explaining through these descriptive texts of the organs and their associated tissues and associated cells in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear. You, as human creature and through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", are a living manifestation of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge"; you are a living manifestation of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —. REMEMBER WHO YOU ARE! REMEMBER YOUR "PLENITUDE"! WRITE IT ON THE TABLE OF YOUR HEART AND STOP RUNNING AFTER THE WIND!

Consider the illustration below and which you know already about. It is a gross sketch of the outside of "THE SHEKINAH" inside "THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE". Inside "THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE" where "THE SHEKINAH" is placed, everything is very bright, very illuminated, and as such, the illustration below is approximative, yet sufficient to bring you to "get the picture".

In this illustration, the illuminated portal represents the entry to "THE SHEKINAH". Inside "THE SHEKINAH", you have the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH". The "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" — the First Begotten of "THE DIVINE FORCE" — is behind the "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier" which is manifested inside "THE SHEKINAH" as an impenetrable wall of "PURE FIRE". All the figures around and outside of "THE SHEKINAH" would be the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘EARTHLY’ Garment” represents, as a whole, the receptacle built by “THE DIVINE FORCE” and intended to “CARRY THE (MANIFESTED METAPHOR OF THE) PRESENCE OF ‘THE SHEKINAH’”.[759]

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, in their true external appearances (which is not the winged human appearance that they take when they manifest in front of human creatures) and, when they gather every seven day to celebrate “THE PRAISE” and to receive each, seven times their daily quantity of raw “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them.

Observe attentively the illuminated portal and the manifestation of “PURE” “LIGHT” coming out of it; it is a representation of the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, seen from the outside. YOU ARE AKIN to that representation.

[759] Stand in “PURITY” and speak to “THE DIVINE FORCE” and you will learn things. When SHE shows this in “VISIONS” (extracted from a communication by “VISIONS”, between Aristide and “THE DIVINE”, via “THE DIVINE FORCE”), showing in front of you, a very flattened object, of few millimeters thick, which refers to what you consider to be of great value, being opened by a

screwdriver held by an "invisible hand" [it goes without saying that you should understand that, it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" at work] and the microscopic components of the precious object moving by themselves out of the precious object at fast speed and arranging themselves in sentences written with those miscroscopic components in the quality of symbols of an "alphabet" that you have never seen here on Earth, and afterwards those letters moving by themselves at lightning speed and start forming (attaching/moulding themselves into) a structure that is familiar to you — a full fledged three branches "candlestick" with the three receptacles (one per branche) of the three branches "candlestick" empty —. Once the "candlestick" has been formed, without knowing how, all its three receptacles lit up instantaneously with a nice smooth flame coming out of each. You will be taken aback at that very moment, like I was, and with an expression of surprise (mouth and eyes wide open), you will understand instantaneously that you are inexistent in front of "THE DIVINE FORCE". You will speak to "THE DIVINE FORCE" and you will say:

"...

> *Whow! The receptacle intended to "CARRY THE (MANIFESTED METAPHOR OF THE) PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH'": the human creature.*

..."

And from those few seconds of little display of "THE DIVINE SCIENCE" you will "see/understand" beyond the displayed "VISION", understanding the concept of the "seed" (a very flattened object, of few millimeters thick), and the application of the concept of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales (the microscopic components of the few millimeters thick flattened object arranging themselves in sentences), and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement" (the letters moving by themselves at lightning speed and start forming (attaching/moulding themselves into) a structure that is familiar to you), and you will confess your poverty and ignorance: (1) with respect to "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has written down as chapters of the living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear; (2) with respect to "THE DIVINE FORCE", and; (3) with respect to "THE DIVINE" who created "THE DIVINE FORCE".

It is then that you will also understand what is said by: "*O good Son! The flame of my altar which is in you was lit by "the hand of my power" [that is to say, by "THE DIVINE FORCE"]*".

As we have indicated in one previous annotation, the concept and definition of the "seed" extends to all assembled "specific energy" structures; namely, The "seed" of an assembled "specific energy" structure is the smallest "specific energy substance" construct

THICK FILAMENTS — thick filaments are composed primarily of many elongated myosin molecules shaped like golf clubs, the tails of which bind together leaving the heads exposed to the interlaced thin

---

which contains all the features of the assembled "specific energy" structure associated with a well-defined state of equilibrium expected from an appropriate "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and which will be applied to the atomic constituents of that assembled "specific energy" structure. The "seed" of an assembled "specific energy" structure will be the "cause" of reproduction of that assembled "specific energy" structure.

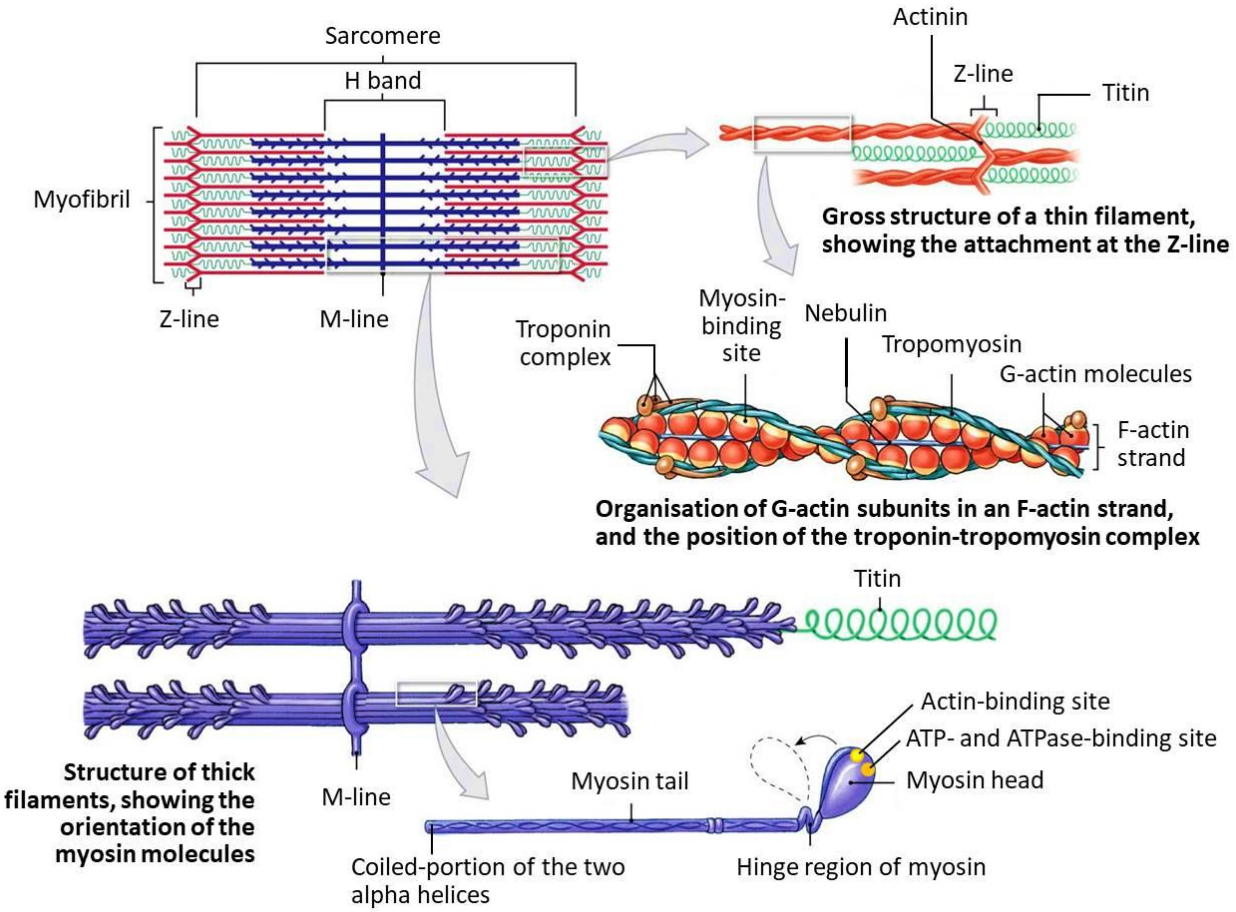
It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand such things that CHRIST gave the parable of the growing seed.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the growing seed.

If you do not understand these things, you are similar to a three branches "candlestick" with the three receptacles (one per branche) of the three branches "candlestick" not lit up or containing an almost extinguished flame. Keep reading, we will explain how you came to be that way.

filaments. A single thick filament contains 200-500 molecules of myosin.

Myosins are motor proteins that interact with actin filaments and couple hydrolysis of ATP moecules to conformational changes that result in the movement of myosin and an actin filament relative to each other.



Motor proteins are a class of molecular proteins that can manifest a metaphor of the “movement”, and which is a manifestation of re-arrangement of its “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” in the course of chemical reactions. During the course of such chemical reactions, motor proteins will convert chemical energy into mechanical work by the hydrolysis of ATP molecules. All myosins are composed of one or two heavy chains and several light chains.

The heavy chains are organized into three structurally and functionally different domains. The globular head domain contains actin- and ATP-binding sites and is responsible for generating force; this is the most conserved region among the various myosins. Adjacent to the head domain is the α-helical neck region, which is associated with the light chains; this

hinge region that can “bend” and “straighten” during contraction as a result of re-arrangement of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” within the appropriate molecules surrounding the myosin protein and in the course of chemical reactions that will take place. The light chains regulate the activity of the head domain. The tail domain contains the binding sites that determine the specific activities of a particular myosin.

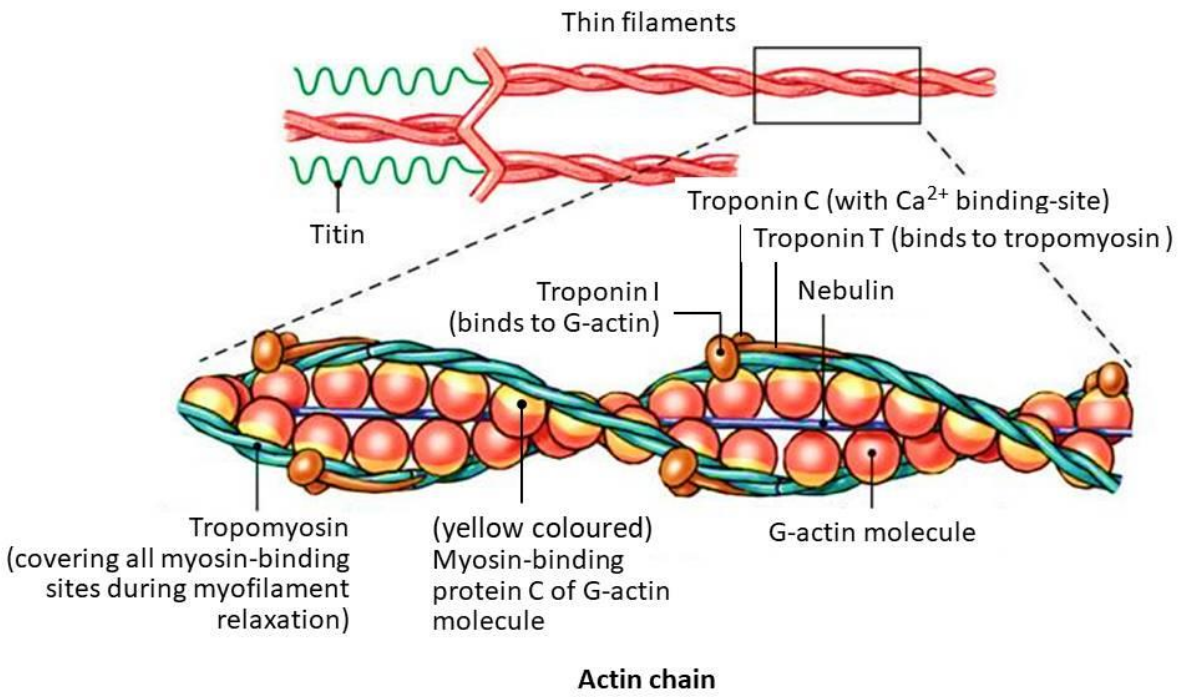
THIN FILAMENTS — thin filaments of muscle fiber are composed of actin, tropomyosin, troponin, and nebulin. The thin, helical actin filaments are each 1.0 µm long and 8 nm wide and run between the thick filaments.

ACTIN is a family of globular multi-functional proteins that form microfilaments. It is found in essentially all eukaryotic cells, where it may be

present at a concentration of over 100 μM; its mass is roughly 42-kDa, with a diameter of 4 to 7 nm. An actin protein is the monomeric subunit of two types of filaments in cells: microfilaments, one of the three major components of the cytoskeleton, and thin filaments, part of the contractile apparatus in muscle fibers. It can be present as either a free monomer called G-actin (globular) or as part of a linear polymer microfilament called F-actin (filamentous), both of which are essential for such important cellular functions as the mobility and contraction of cells during cell division.

Actin participates in many important cellular processes, including muscle contraction, cell motility, cell division and cytokinesis, vesicle and organelle movement, cell signaling, and the establishment and maintenance of cell junctions and cell shape. Many of

these processes are mediated by extensive interactions of actin with cellular membranes.



The thin filament is anchored to actin-binding proteins designated as alpha-actinin. The alpha-actinin proteins are actin-binding proteins and components of the actin crosslinking functional modules; they lack G-actin binding activity and lack actin initiation/nucleation activities. An alpha-actinin

is an important organizer of the cytoskeleton that belongs to the spectrin superfamily (which includes spectrin, dystrophin, and related homologues).

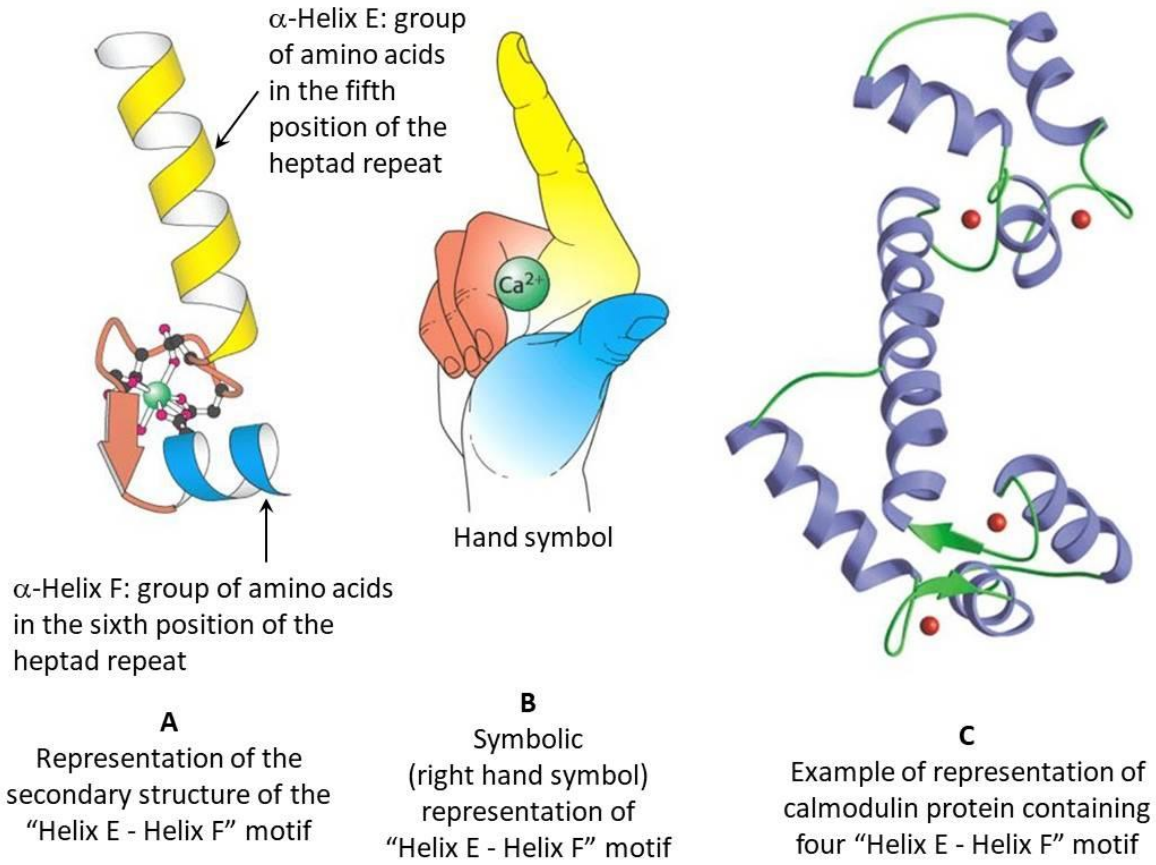
All alpha-actinin proteins have a flexible amino-terminal F-actin binding domain (ABD, composed from two calponin homology [CH] domains), a central rod containing spectrin that repeats, and a carboxy-terminal calmodulin (CaM)-like domain composed of "EF-hand calcium-binding motifs"[760].

---

[760] As we have indicated already, a macromolecule binding site, also designated as a binding domain, is a region on a macromolecule that binds to another molecule with specificity. The binding partner of the macromolecule is referred to as a ligand.

Calcium is essential for the manifested "life" and plays major roles in structural and regulatory functions of cells. Calcium is primarily found outside of cells, where it is complexed with phosphates or carbonates to form exo- and endoskeletons, serving as macro-scale structural scaffolds while also functioning to buffer the approximately 10^{-3} M extracellular levels of Ca^{2+} ions. In contrast, intracellular calcium concentrations are at least 10000 times lower,

and require control mechanisms to be maintained at the appropriately low levels. Any failure of these control mechanisms may lead to sustained calcium overload and eventual cell and organ malfunction. The disparity in extracellular and cytoplasmic concentrations of Ca^{2+} ions supports the unique signaling and regulatory roles of calcium within the cell.



At the level of the protein structure, calcium may play important structural roles at the molecular level, required for maintaining

appropriate conformations of individual proteins. All of the various actions of calcium ions (Ca^{2+}) are mediated by calcium-binding proteins that, in turn, interact with their target proteins.

Many calcium-binding proteins belong to the same family and share a type of calcium-binding domain that is designated as the EF-hand and consisting of two alpha helices E and F perpendicularly placed and linked by a Ca^{2+} binding a short loop region of 12 amino acids sequence.

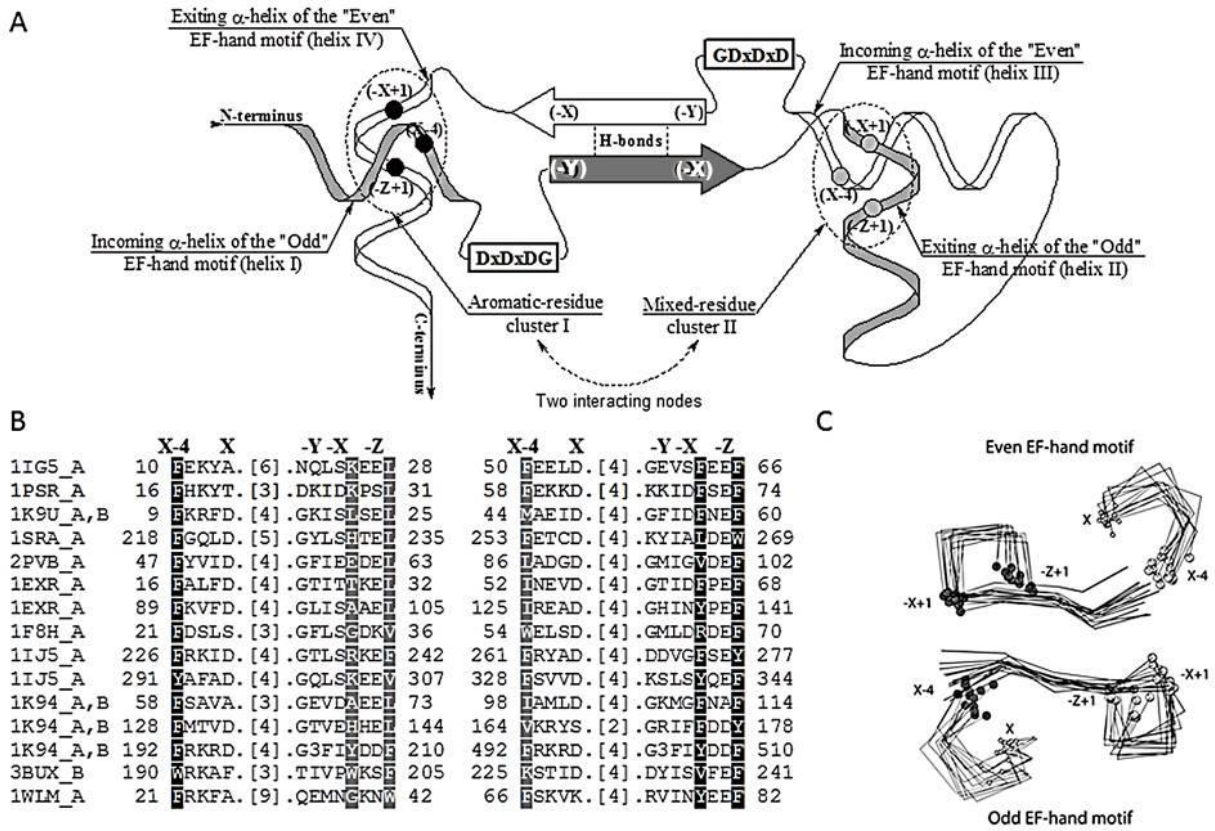


Figure: The structural elements of the EF-hand fold.

Conserved elements of the EF-hand domains include:

- A. The flanking "incoming" and "exiting" α-helices (helix I to helix IV), the two interacting nodes, where the flanking α-helices interact and form interacting clusters I and II (shown in black and grey circles), position of the DxDxDG calcium binding loops, and the central β-sheet.
- B. The structural alignment of the Odd and Even EF-hand motifs from the eleven fold representative structures.
- C. The structural superposition of amino acids from. The structural frame of reference, "X", "Y", "Z", "-X", "-Y", "-Z" and "X-4", designate the seven key equivalent structural positions within all EF-hand domains. The Odd EF-hand motif helix-loop-helix supersecondary structure is shown in grey. In panel A, B and C, the residues that belong to cluster I and cluster II are respectively highlighted in black and grey.

In an "EF-hand calcium-binding motif":

- The calcium ion is coordinated in a pentagonal bipyramidal configuration. The six residues involved in the binding are in positions 1, 3, 5, 7, 9 and 12; these residues are denoted by X, Y, Z, -Y, -X and -Z. The invariant glutanic acid (Glu) or aspartic acid (Asp) (see table of properties of common amino acids at the begining of this section and concerning the cell description and functions) at position 12 provides two oxygens for liganding calcium ions Ca^{2+} (bidentate ligand). Whenever

you come across such numbering in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear, you MUST understand that they reveal details concerning "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in HIMSELF. These position numbers designated as 1, 3, 5, 7, 9 and 12, are not the result of happenstance. These position numbers imply that there is an "INTELLIGENCE", a "SCIENCE", behind this arrangement. They are the fundamental basis that describe and summarise "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in HIMSELF. The "INTELLIGENCE" behind these position numbers is held by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". Any change in these positions will result in catastrophe in all its forms; all hereditary diseases that you already know about and such as: cancer, autism, cardiac arrhythmias, alzheimer, skeletal muscle and neuronal diseases.

- The calcium ion is bound by both protein backbone atoms and by amino acid side chains, specifically those of the acidic amino acid residues aspartate and glutamate. These residues are negatively charged and will make a charge-interaction with the positively charged calcium ion. Five of the loop residues bind calcium and thus have a strong preference for oxygen-containing side chains, especially aspartate and

An alpha-actinin primarily influences the cohesiveness and mechanics of the cytoskeleton by cross-linking actin filaments and other cytoskeleton components to create a scaffold that imparts stability and forms a bridge between the cytoskeleton and signaling pathways.

---

glutamate. The sixth residue in the loop is glycine due to the conformational requirements of the backbone. The remaining residues are hydrophobic and form a hydrophobic core that binds and stabilizes the two helices.

- Upon binding to Ca^{2+}, this "EF-hand calcium-binding motif" may undergo conformational changes that enable Ca^{2+}-regulated functions as demonstrated in Ca^{2+} effectors such as calmodulin (CaM) and troponin C (TnC) and Ca^{2+} buffers such as calreticulin and calbindin D9k.
- EF-hands have very high selectivity for calcium due to the relatively rigid coordination geometry, the presence of multiple charged amino acid side chains in the binding site, as well as the ion solvation properties.

Throughout the actin filaments, alpha-actinin proteins are organized in an antiparallel fashion, thereby providing a backbone for the insertions of actin-based thin filaments, as well as titin and nebulin/nebulette. This antiparallel-like backbone is designated as the Z-line (or Z-disc) (from the German composite word “Zwischenscheibe”, meaning “intermediate plate”, “intermediate disc”).

These Z-lines themselves are aligned in parallel and are connected via the intermediate filament protein desmin. They maintain the actin filaments in a tetragonal lattice.

Actin filaments are anchored perpendicularly on the Z-line by the actin-binding protein alpha-actinin and exhibit opposite polarity on each side of this Z-line. Thin filaments are also tightly associated with two regulatory proteins: tropomyosin, a 40-nm-long coil

of two polypeptide chains located in the groove between the two twisted actin strands, and troponin, a complex of three subunits: TnT, which attaches to tropomyosin; TnC, which binds Ca^{2+}; and TnI, which regulates the actin-myosin interaction.

There are several other important structural proteins that hold myofilaments (both thin and thick filaments) in place and connect them to the Z-line; two of these are: titin and dystrophin.

TITIN — also designated as connectin, is a protein that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has encoded by the TTN "GENE" in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Titin molecule (3700 kDa), greater than 1 μm in length, will be the largest protein in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It has roughly 30000 amino acids and functions as a molecular spring which is responsible for the passive elasticity of myofilaments.

It forms the core of the thick myofilaments, holding them in place, and thus keeping their arrangements. Titin comprises 244 individually folded protein domains connected by unstructured peptide sequences. These domains will unfold within their defined limits, as designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", when the protein is stretched and they will refold when the tension is removed. It is thus that titin is the protein responsible for the elasticity property — which is the synergetic manifestation of the unfolding and refolding "specific tasks" of titin domains — of the muscle as a whole.

DYSTROPHIN is a rod-shaped cytoplasmic protein, and a vital part of a protein complex that connects the cytoskeleton of a muscle fiber to the surrounding extracellular matrix through the sarcolemma. This

complex is also designated as the costamere or the dystrophin-associated protein complex (DAPC). Many muscle proteins, such as α-dystrobrevin, syncoilin, synemin, sarcoglycan, dystroglycan, and sarcospan, colocalize with dystrophin at the costamere. Dystrophin protein is located between the sarcolemma and the outermost myofilaments.

As a cohesive protein, dystrophin will link actin filaments to other support proteins that reside on the inside surface of each muscle fiber's sarcolemma. These support proteins on the inside surface of the sarcolemma in turn links to two other consecutive proteins for a total of three linking proteins. The final linking protein is attached to the fibrous endomysium of the entire muscle fiber. Dystrophin will support the muscle fiber strength, and the absence of dystrophin will reduce muscle fiber stiffness, increase

sarcolemmal deformability, and compromise the mechanical stability of costameres and their connections to nearby myofibrils.

The Dystrophin DMD "GENE", encoding the dystrophin protein, will be one of the longest "GENE" in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", covering 2.3 megabases (0.08% of the genome of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment") at locus Xp21.[761]

TROPOMYOSIN is a 40-nm-long coil of two polypeptide chains that runs along the actin filaments. It has a coiled-coil structure associating with actin. The amino acid sequence of tropomyosin is made up of repetitions of 7 residues. Some of these

[761] The primary transcript in muscle measures about 2100 kilobases and takes 16 hours to transcribe; the mature mRNA measures 14.0 kilobases. The 79-exon muscle transcript codes for a protein of 3685 amino acid residues.

residues are hydrophobic and the rest otherwise. The two different subtypes (hydrophobic and hydrophilic) of residues interact and wound together producing the coiled structure. The tropomyosin is composed of 2 homologous helices each containing 284 residues. The helices are wound up together to form a coil structure. This coiled structure coils again around the actin filament resulting in the coiled-coil structure. This coiled-coil structure of tropomyosin stabilises the subunit associations in the protein. Though the structure of tropomyosin is stable, its movements are still flexible.

There are 2 major groups of tropomyosin: high molecular weight tropomyosin and low molecular weight tropomyosin.

- High molecular weight tropomyosin groups will be made up of 284 amino acids. They can bind 7

actin monomers to form an actin filament. The high molecular weight tropomypsin groups will also be found in non-muscle tissues such as fibroblasts, neurons, etc.

- Low molecular weight tropomyosin groups have 245-250 amino acids. They can extend to up to 6 actin monomers. The low molecular weight tropomyosin groups are also commonly found in non muscle-tissues.

Tropomyosin functions include:

- Calcium Level Regulations — this is done through the movement of Tropomyosin along the length of actin filament. As Tropomyosin moves, the binding sites for calcium ions are either exposed or sheltered, depending on the needs of the muscle fiber. Tropomyosin may

also inhibit the attachment of myosin to the actin filaments of the cell.

- Regulation of Actin Movement/Sliding — it maintains the repeat distance between the actin filaments, leading to a consistent alignment and distances between actin filaments. This process is dependent on Mg^{2+} levels.
- Alteration of Binding of other Proteins — the tropomyosin bound to the actin filaments acts as a regulator of the binding of myosin to the actin. As the tropomyosin runs along the actin filament, it covers the myosin-binding site inhibiting the attachment of myosin. Tropomyosin is also capable of moving and exposing the myosin-binding site allowing the attachement of myosin into the actin filament.

- Regulation of Muscle Contraction — through the Tropomyosin-Troponin complex.

TROPONIN — Troponin is a complex of three regulatory proteins, troponin C (TnC), troponin T (TnT), and troponin I (TnI), which are located between thin filaments, and each subunit has a unique function.

Troponin C (TnC) (molecular mass of 18 kDa) is the troponin complex subunit containing four calcium-binding EF-hand subdomains, although different isoforms may have fewer than four functional calcium-binding subdomains. It is a component of thin filaments, along with actin and tropomyosin. It contains an N lobe and a C lobe. The C lobe serves a structural purpose and binds to the N domain of troponin I (TnI). The C lobe can bind either Ca^{2+} or

Mg^{2+}. The N lobe, which binds only Ca^{2+}, is the regulatory lobe and binds to the C domain of troponin I after calcium binding.

Troponin T (TnT) (molecular mass of 37 kDa) is the largest troponin complex subunit which is responsible for the binding of Troponin to Tropomyosin, hence forming the tropomyosin-troponin complex. On the double-helical actin filament a troponin—tropomyosin complex is associated with each repeating region of seven actin monomers. Each troponin—tropomyosin complex contains four distinct polypeptides: tropomyosin and the three proteins of the troponin complex (TnI, TnT, and TnC). Tropomyosin (molecular mass of 66 kDa) lies in the long pitched grooves on either side of the actin filament and acts as a "stiffener" for the filament. Troponin T will not be directly involved in

the Ca^{2+}-regulatory interactions in the troponin complex, but the presence of troponin T, in addition to troponins C and I, is required for the Ca^{2+}-regulated contractile interaction to take place.

Troponin I (TnI) (molecular mass of 22.5 kDa) is the troponin complex subunit that prevents contraction in the absence of calcium and troponin C (TnC) by inhibiting actomyosin ATPase. Troponin I is a globular protein which on its own can bind to actin in a 1:1 stoichiometry and inhibit myosin binding. This inhibition is consistent with TnI and myosin competing for the same site on actin with little or no co-operativity in the interaction.

NEBULIN — Nebulin is an actin-binding protein which is localized to the thin filament of the sarcomeres in skeletal muscle. It is a very large protein (600—900 kDa) that will bind as many as

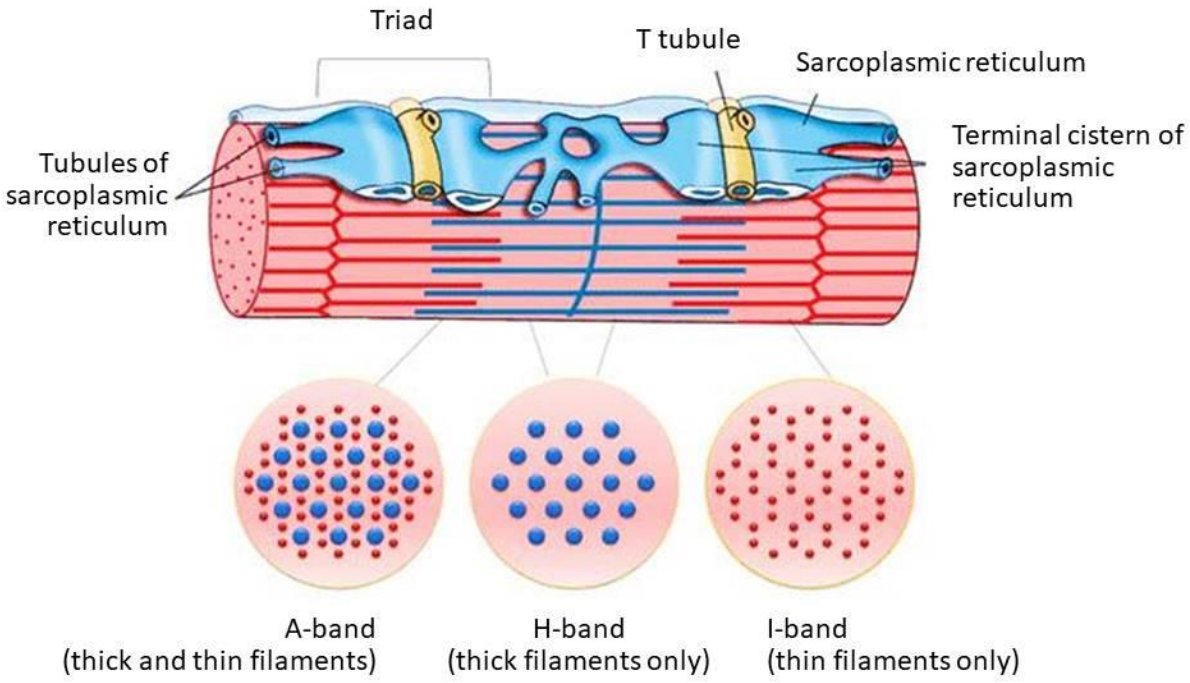
200 actin monomers. Because its length is proportional to thin filament length, it will act as a thin filament "ruler" and regulate thin filament length during contraction.

THE SARCOPLASMIC RETICULUM

The sarcoplasmic reticulum is a network of tubules that extend throughout muscle myofibrils, wrapping around (but not in direct contact with) the myofibrils. The sarcoplasmic reticulum concentrates a chemical needed for the myofibrils to perform their assigned "specific work" and to adopt its predefined "specific behaviour" (contraction, elongation, relaxation, etc...).

The sarcoplasmic reticulum contains structures designated as transverse tubules (T-tubules), which are extensions of a membrane-bound structure that travels into the centre of the myofibrils. T-tubules are

closely associated with a specific region of the sarcoplasmic reticulum, designated as the terminal cisternae, with a distance of roughly 12 nanometers, separating them. This is the primary site of calcium release.



The longitudinal parts of the sarcoplasmic reticulum are thinner projects, that run between the terminal cisternae/junctional of the sarcoplasmic reticulum,

and are the location where ion channels necessary for calcium ion absorption are most abundant.

The sarcoplasmic reticulum contains ion channel pumps, within its membrane-bound structure that are responsible for pumping Ca^{2+} into the sarcoplasmic reticulum.

Located within the sarcoplasmic reticulum is a protein called calsequestrin. This protein can bind to around 50 Ca^{2+}, which will decrease the amount of free Ca^{2+} within the sarcoplasmic reticulum (as more will be bound to calsequestrin). Therefore, more calcium can be stored (the calsequestrin is said to be a buffer). It is primarily located within the junctional of the sarcoplasmic reticulum terminal cisternae, in close association with the calcium release channel.

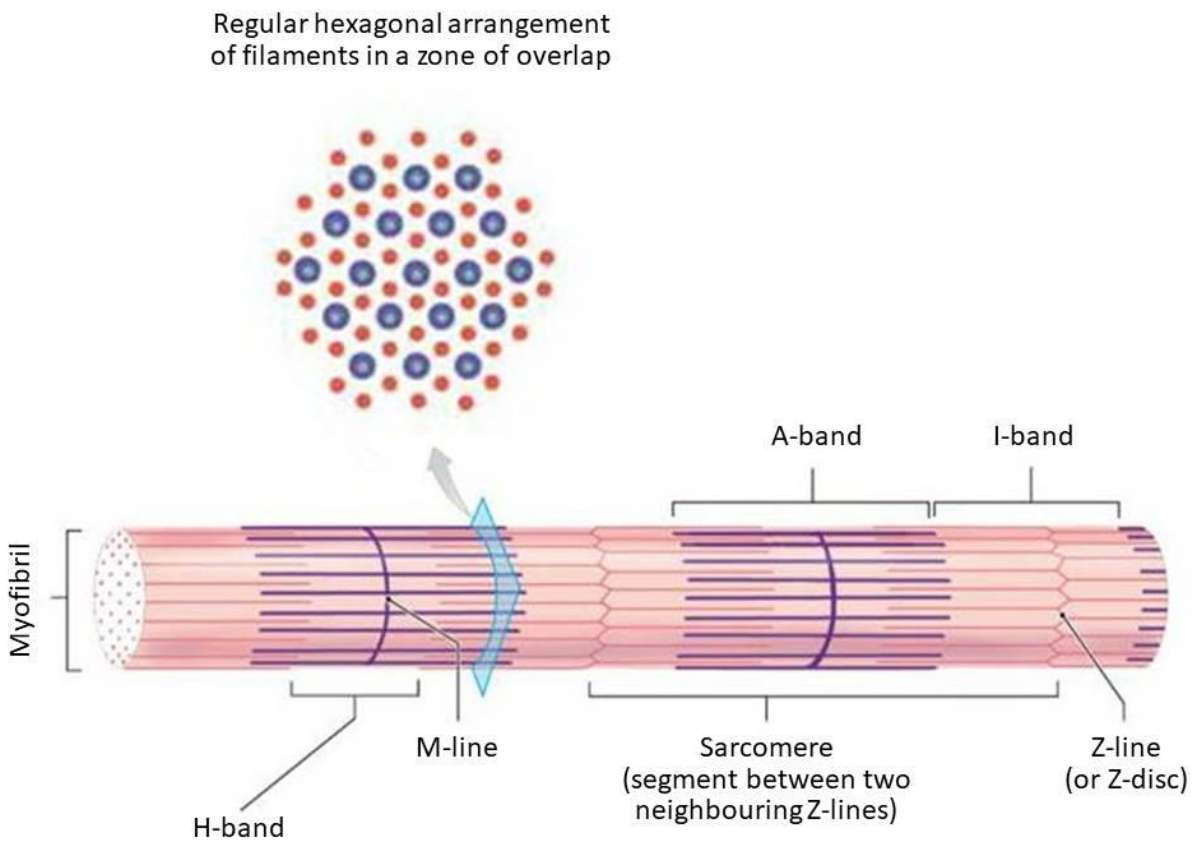
The release of calcium ion from the sarcoplasmic reticulum will occur in the junctional of the sarcoplasmic reticulum terminal cisternae through a ryanodine receptor (RyR) and will be designated as a calcium spark. There are three types of ryanodine receptor, RyR1 (will be used in skeletal muscle), RyR2 (will be used in cardiac muscle) and RyR3 (will be used in the brain). Calcium release through ryanodine receptors in the sarcoplasmic reticulum will triggered differently in different muscles. In cardiac and smooth muscle an electrical impulse (electrical action potential) will trigger calcium ions to enter the myofibrils through an L-type calcium channel located in the myofibrils membrane (in smooth muscle) or T-tubule membrane (in cardiac muscle). These calcium ions will bind to and activate the RyR, producing a larger increase in intracellular calcium. In skeletal muscle, however, the L-type calcium channel will be

bound to the RyR. Therefore, activation of the L-type calcium channel, via an electrical action potential, will activate the RyR directly, causing calcium release.

THE SARCOMERES

Myofilaments of actin, myosin, and other associated proteins are organized into three main regions: a region in which only thin filaments are present, a region in which thick filaments are present, and a region in which both thin filaments and thick filaments are interlaced with each other and slide over each other.

In the first region, in which only thin filaments are present, the thin filaments are anchored perpendicularly on the antiparallel-like backbone, designated as the Z-line, by the actin-binding protein alpha-actinin and exhibit opposite polarity on each side of this disc.



The region defined by two consecutives Z-lines along the length of a myofibril is designated as a sarcomere. Within a sarcomere, actin and myosin myofilaments are interlaced with each other and slide over each other via the sliding filament model of contraction. The regular organization of these sarcomeres gives a distinctive striated appearance to a muscle fiber.

The isotropic region delimited on each side of the Z-line and which consists of the portions of the thin filaments that do not overlap the thick filaments (which is why it stains more lightly) is designated as the I-band. The I-Band is so designated because of its isotropic nature, as far as its refractive index is considered, which is characteristic of amorphous substances or substances which lack long-range order. An important regulatory protein in I bands is titin (3700 kDa), which will be the largest protein in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" under production by "THE DIVINE FORCE", with scaffolding and elastic properties, which supports the myofilaments and connects them to the Z-line. Another very large regulatory protein, nebulin (600-900 kDa), will bind each thin myofilament laterally, help anchor them to alpha-actinin, and it will specify the length of the actin polymers during myogenesis.

The anisotropic region within the sarcomere, which contains both thick filaments and the overlapping portions of thin filaments, is designated as the A-band. The A-band is so named because it is anisotropic in its refractive index which is a characteristic of orderly crystalline structure. Close observation of the A-band shows the presence of a lighter zone in its center.

The H-zone corresponds to a region with only the rodlike portions of the myosin molecule and no thin filaments. Bisecting the H-zone is the M-line (from the German word “Mitte”, meaning “middle”), containing a myosin-binding protein myomesin that holds the thick filaments in place, and creatine kinase. This enzyme will catalyze the transfer of phosphate groups from phosphocreatine, a storage form of high-energy phosphate groups, to ADP

molecules, helping to supply ATP molecules for the myofibrils of contraction.

THE MUSCLE EXCITATION-CONTRACTION PROCESS

The sequence of events that result in the contraction of an individual muscle fiber begins with the reception of an appropriate external "specific signal" at the sarcolemma. From the received external "specific signal" as input, a localised "electrical action potential" will be generated at the sarcolemma, allowing the muscle fiber to carry out its assigned "specific work". In cardiac and visceral muscles types, the localised "electrical action potential" will be generated upon reception of an external "specific signal" transported by a propagating "wave" of external "electrical action potential". In skeletal muscles type, the localised "electrical action

potential" will be generated as a result of stimulation — a release of the neurotransmitter (acetylcholine, ACh) at the neuromuscular junction, the site of signal exchange — from the motor neuron innervating that muscle fiber. The acetylcholine (ACh) will bind to receptor on the sarcolemma, causing increased permeability of the sarcolemma to sodium ions Na+. Increased permeability to sodium ions Na+ will cause the occurrence of a localised "electrical action potential") in the sarcolemma.

Once the localised "electrical action potential" has occurred, in all type of muscle, the excitation-contraction process will proceed forward following the same steps:

The "electrical action potential" will spread over entire surface of the sarcolemma, down into its T-tubules.

The “electrical action potential” in T-tubules will cause the released of enough calcium ions (Ca^{2+}) from the cistern of the sarcoplasmic reticulum and into the sarcoplasm and cascaded down to the myofibrils.

Following appropriate chemical reactions that will take place in the intercellular space of each myofibril, ATP molecules will be produced. Some of these ATP molecules will bind through the ATP-binding sites, to myosin heads in the myosin filament. Myosin molecules in the myosin heads will hydrolize these ATP molecules, breaking them by Myosin ATPase into ADP molecules and inorganic phosphate molecules (Pi). This will produce the chemical energy required by each myosin head and cause it to undergo a conformational change, to adopt a predefined “specific behaviour” — namely, each myosin head will

rise and “extend” — which is a manifestation of the molecular “movement”, toward the actin filament, where myosin-binding sites are located, as designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and implemented by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

In the meantime, calcium ions (Ca^{2+}) will also bind to Troponin molecules, causing Tropomyosin filament molecules to slide OFF myosin-binding active sites on actin filament.

If the myosin-binding active sites on actin filament are exposed, a cross-bridge will be established; that is, the myosin head will span the distance between the actin and myosin molecules and myosin-binding sites in the actin filament will bind to myosin, establishing cross-bridges — which are the

attachment of myosin molecules with actin molecules.

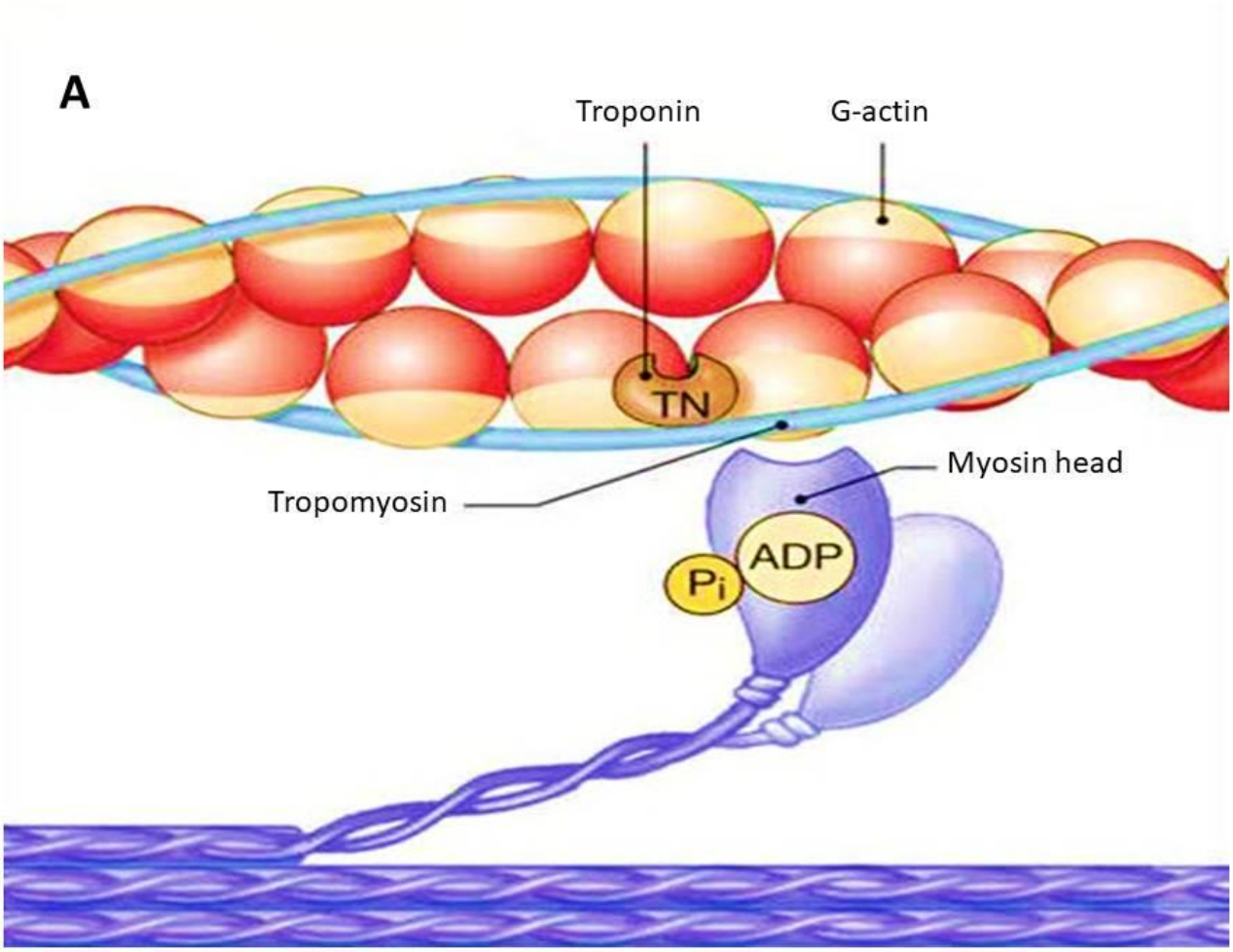


Figure: Muscle contraction process: A. relaxed state. Myosin head rises and extends. Tropomyosin partially blocks binding sites. Myosin is weakly bound to actin.

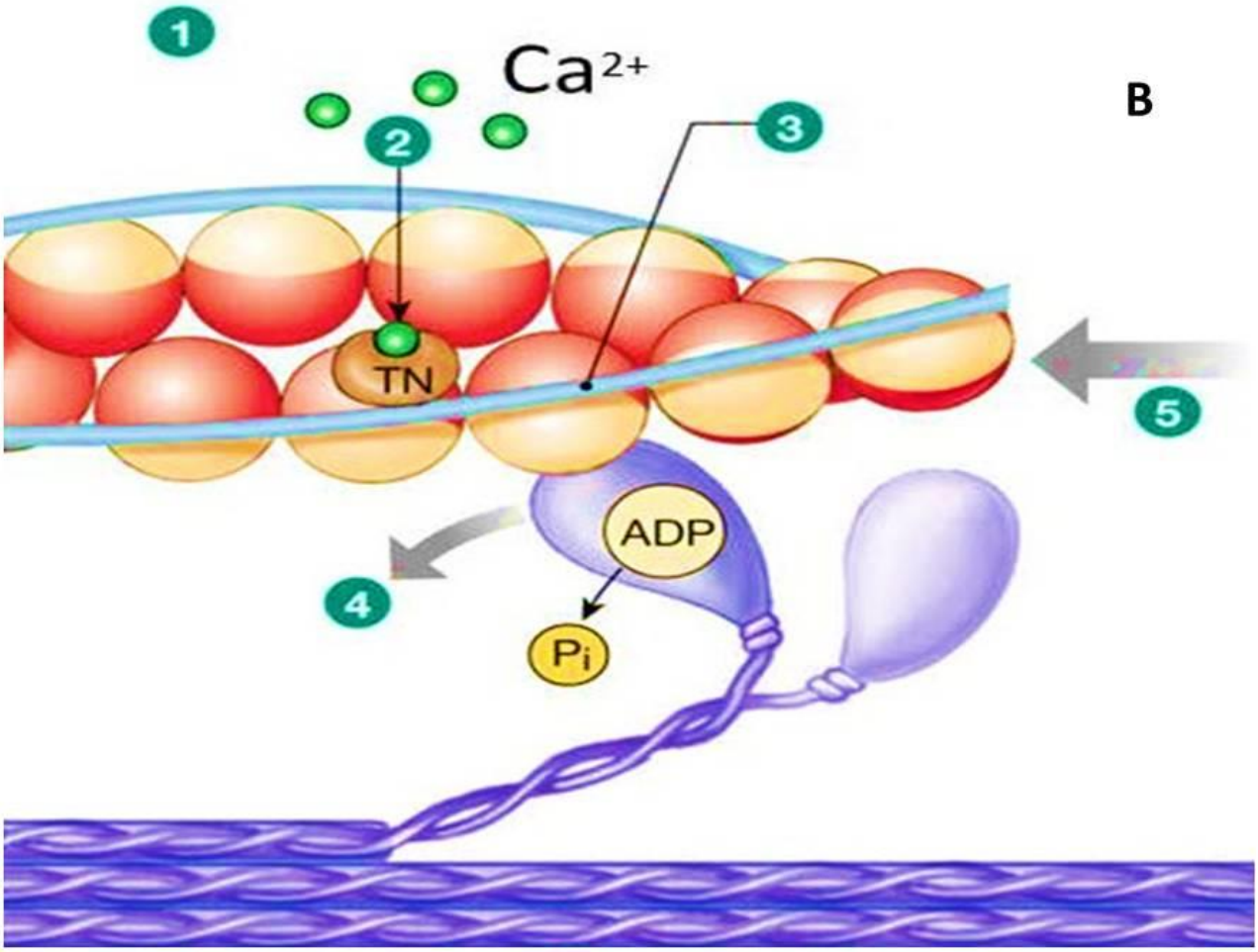


Figure: Muscle contraction process: B. initiation of contraction. 1. Ca2+ levels increase in the sarcoplasm and triggers appropriate chemical reactions. 2. Following appropriate chemical reactions, Ca2+ released from the cistern of the sarcoplasmic reticulum and into the sarcoplasm, binds to troponin N (TN) on actin filament. 3. Following appropriate chemical reactions, Troponin-Ca2+ complex pulls tropomyosin away to uncover myosin cross-bride

binding site on actin filament. 4. Myosin binds strongly to actin and completes power stroke. 5. A "movement" is manifested through the actin filament, as a synergetic "movement" from all its constituent molecules.

Inorganic phosphate (Pi) will then be released, allowing myosin to expend the stored chemical energy as a conformational change, adopting a predefined "specific behaviour", as designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Each myosin head will move toward the M-line, pulling the actin filament along with it. As the actin filament will be pulled, the filaments will move — which is still a manifestation of the molecular "movement" — approximately 10 nanometers toward the M line.

This action, which is defined by this interaction and the cross-bridge movement toward the M line, will be referred to as the “power stroke”, as it is the step at which force is produced. The forces necessary for producing this interaction and the cross-bridge bend are generated by other proteins affecting the weak interactions in the bridges between actin and myosin. As the actin filament will be pulled toward the M line, the sarcomere will shorten and the myofibril will contract; this will now be a manifestation of the synergetic molecular “movement” associated to the molecular “movements” of the molecules constituent of the thin and thick filaments.

When myosin head rises and extends, it contains chemical energy that was produced during the hydrolysis of ATP molecules into ADP molecules and inorganic phosphate molecules, and its constituent

myosin molecules are in a high-energy configuration. This chemical energy will be expended as the myosin head will move through the power stroke; at the end of the power stroke, the constituent myosin molecules of the myosin head will be in a low-energy configuration. During the occurrence of the "power stroke", ADP molecules as well as inorganic phosphate molecules will be released from the myosin heads where they were stored; however, the cross-bridges formed will still be in place, and actin and myosin molecules will be bound together. The myosin head will remain attached to the actin molecules through the myosin-binding sites until a new ATP molecule binds to the myosin head through the ATPase-binding site of myosin molecules.

It is so that, once new ATP molecules produced from the cellular respiration will attach to the ATPase-

binding site of myosin molecules, the ensuing chemical reactions will break the established cross-bridges — which are the attachment of myosin molecules with actin molecules. The actin and myosin filaments will return to their original conformations and allowing as such this whole "specific process" of contraction that led to the occurrence of the "power stroke", from the hydrolysis of ATP molecules to the completion of the "power stroke" and breaking of the established cross-bridges, to start again.

The movement of the myosin head, back to its original position, is designated as the recovery stroke. Resting muscles store energy from ATP in the myosin heads while they wait for another contraction.

This "specific process" of contraction will stop when calcium ions (Ca^{2+}) will be pumped back into the cistern of the sarcoplasmic reticulum. In skeletal

muscle type, this will occur when signaling from the motor neuron ends; which will re-polarize the sarcolemma and T-tubules, close the voltage-gated calcium channels in the sarcoplasmic reticulum, return the actin and myosin filaments to their original conformation, and cause the tropomyosin regulatory molecules in the tropomyosin filament to reshield (or recover) or slide ON the binding sites on the actin filaments. This "specific process" of contraction also can stop contracting when the myofibril runs out of ATP molecules and becomes fatigued.

Note that each thick filament contains 200-500 molecules of myosin, each myofibril has several thousand sarcomeres and each muscle fiber has several hundred myofibrils. The resulting overall synergetic "movement" of the synergetic molecular "movement" associated to the molecular

"movements" of the molecules constituent of the thin and thick filaments, propagated to the myofibrils constituents of muscle fibres, is what will allow the organs of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to function in relation to each other, upon reception of instructions from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that will wear this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

MUSCLES DISTRIBUTION AND THEIR ACTIONS

Muscles will be connected with the bones, cartilages, ligaments, and skin, either directly, or through the intervention of fibrous structures designated as tendons or aponeuroses.

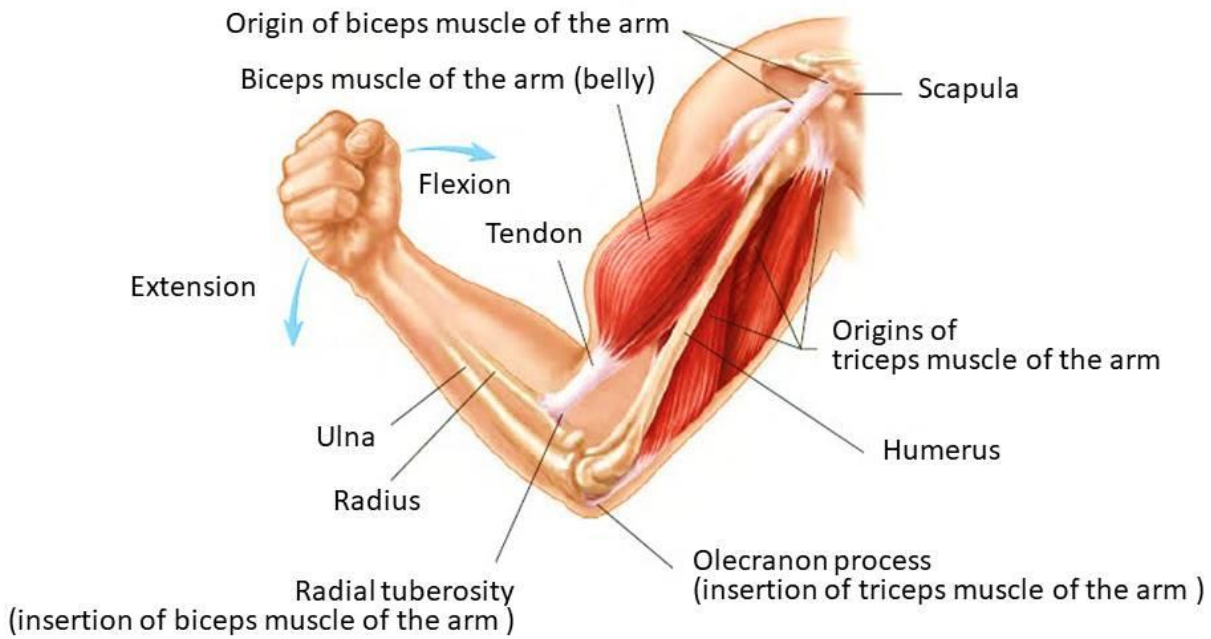
When muscles will be connected to bones, they will extend from one bone to another and cross at least one joint. At each end, the muscle will be connected to the bone by a tendon. Some broad, sheetlike

tendons will be designated as aponeuroses. A retinaculum (meaning bracelet) is a band of connective tissue that will hold down the tendons at each wrist and ankle. Some muscles will not be attached to bone at both ends. For example, some facial muscles will be attached to the skin, which will move as the muscles will contract.

The two points of attachment of each muscle will be designated as its origin and insertion. The origin, also designated as the head, is the most stationary end of the muscle. The insertion is the end of the muscle attached to the bone undergoing the greatest movement. Origins are proximal or medial to the insertion of a given muscle. The part of the muscle between the origin and the insertion will be designated as the belly. Some muscles will have multiple origins; for example, the biceps muscle of

the arm will have two, and the triceps muscle of the arm will have three.

Muscles will be typically grouped so that the action of one muscle or group of muscles will be opposed by that of another muscle or group of muscles. For example, the biceps muscle of the arm will flex the elbow, and the triceps arm muscle will extend the elbow.



A muscle that accomplishes a certain movement, such as flexion, will be designated as the agonist. A muscle that will act in opposition to an agonist will be designated as an antagonist. For example, when flexing the elbow, the biceps muscle of the arm will be the agonist, whereas the triceps muscle of the arm, which will relax and stretch to allow the elbow to bend, will be the antagonist. When extending the elbow, the roles of the muscles will be reversed; the triceps muscle of the arm will be the agonist, and the biceps muscle of the arm will be the antagonist.

Where a muscle will be attached to bone or cartilage, the fibers will end in blunt extremities upon the periosteum or perichondrium, and will not come into direct relation with the osseous or cartilaginous tissue. Where muscles will be connected with its skin, they will be laid as a flattened layer beneath it, and

will be connected with its areolar tissue by larger or smaller bundles of fibers, as in the muscles of the face.

The muscles vary extremely in their form. In the limbs, they will be of considerable length, especially the more superficial ones; they will surround the bones, and constitute an important protection to the various joints. In the trunk, they will be broad, flattened, and expanded, and assist in forming the walls of the trunk cavities.

There will be considerable variation in the arrangement of the fibers of certain muscles with reference to the tendons to which they are attached. In some muscles the fibers will be parallel and run directly from their origin to their insertion; these will be quadrilateral muscles, such as the thyreohyoid muscle. A modification of these will be found in the

fusiform muscles, in which the fibers will not be quite parallel, but slightly curved, so that the muscle will taper at either end; in their actions, however, they resemble the quadrilateral muscles. Secondly, in other muscles the fibers will be convergent; arising by a broad origin, they will converge to a narrow or pointed insertion. This arrangement of fibers will be found in the triangular muscles — e. g., the chin muscle muscle. In some muscles, which otherwise would belong to the quadrilateral or triangular type, the origin and insertion will not be in the same plane, but the plane of the line of origin will intersect that of the line of insertion; such will be the case in the pectineal muscle. Thirdly, in some muscles (e. g., the peroneal muscle) the fibers will be oblique and converge, like the plumes of a quill pen, to one side of a tendon which will run the entire length of the muscle; such muscles will be termed unipennate. A

modification of this condition will be found where oblique fibers will converge to both sides of a central tendon; these will be designated as bipennate, and an example will be afforded in the rectilinear femoral muscle. Finally, there will be muscles in which the fibers will be arranged in curved bundles in one or more planes, as in the Sphincters.

The arrangement of the fibers is of considerable importance in respect to the relative strength and range of movement of the muscle. Those muscles where the fibers are long and few in number, will have great range, but diminished strength; where, on the other hand, the fibers are short and more numerous, there will be great power, but lessened range.

The names applied to the various muscles have been derived: (1) from their situation, as the muscle of

tibia, the radial muscle, the ulnar muscle, the peroneal muscle; (2) from their direction, as the rectlinear abdominal muscle, the oblique muscle of the head, the transverse abdominal muscle; (3) from their uses, as flexors muscles, the extensors muscles, the ab-ductors[762] muscles, etc.; (4) from their shape, as the deltoid muscle, the rhomboid muscle; (5) from the number of their divisions, as the biceps and triceps muscles; (6) from their points of attachment,

---

[762] An ab-ductor muscle is any muscle used to pull an organ away from the midline of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". For example, the ab-ductor muscles of the legs will spread the legs away from the midline and away from one another.

The word "abductor" comes from the Latin prefix "ab-" meaning "away from" + "ducere" meaning "to draw or lead" = "to draw away from".

The prefix "ab-" is opposed to the prefix "ad-". Therefore, the opposite of "abductor" is "adductor". An ab-ductor muscle opposes an adductor muscle; it is any of the muscles that draw an organ toward the midline of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

as the sternocleidomastoid muscle, the sternohyoid muscle, the sternothyreoid muscle.

All the numerous concepts associated with the mechanics of muscles, the "SCIENCE" behind their functioning, have been designed and established to the least details by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", the muscles are manifestations of metaphors of those 64 equilibrium regions, which characterize "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Space" of a first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine

Particle" and through which the 64 equilibrium regions will pass.

In this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", those manifestations of metaphors of those 64 equilibrium regions have been expressed to the tenfold, resulting in a total amount of 640 muscles.

As we have indicated at the beginning of these briefs descriptions, all the details that follow and which describe the muscles and their actions, are intended to lead you to grasp and get a good impression about:

- The massive amount of considerations, reflections, and intellectual work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has unfolded in the design of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and;

- The work of “divine surgery” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has performed in producing this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” into existence.

THE CONNECTIVE TISSUES: TENDONS, APONEUROSES, AND FASCIAE

A connective tissue is the tissue that will connect, separate and support all other types of tissues in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Like all tissue types, a connective tissue consists of cells surrounded by the extracellular matrix. However connective tissue will differ from other types of tissues in that its cells will be loosely, rather than tightly, packed within the extracellular matrix.

Based on the cells present and the extracellular matrix structure, and in relation to connecting, separating and supporting muscles, the connective tissues can be classified into tendons, aponeuroses, and fasciae.

TENDONS — tendons are white, glistening, fibrous cords, varying in length and thickness, sometimes round, sometimes flattened, and devoid of elasticity. They consist almost entirely of white fibrous tissue, the fibrils of which have an undulating course parallel with each other and are firmly united together. They will be very sparingly supplied with bloodvessels, the smaller tendons presenting in their interior no trace of them. Nerves supplying tendons have special modifications of their terminal fibers, designated as the organs of Golgi.

APONEUROSES — aponeuroses are flattened or ribbon-shaped tendons, of a pearly white color, iridescent, glistening, and similar in structure to the tendons. They will be only sparingly supplied with bloodvessels.

The tendons and aponeuroses will be connected, on the one hand, with the muscles, and, on the other hand, with the movable structures, as the bones, cartilages ligaments, and fibrous membranes (for instance, the sclera). Where the muscular fibers will be in a direct line with those of the tendon or aponeurosis, the two are directly continuous. But where the muscular fibers will join the tendon or aponeurosis at an oblique angle, they will end in rounded extremities which will be received into corresponding depressions on the surface of the latter, the connective tissue between the muscular

fibers being continuous with that of the tendon. The latter mode of attachment will occur in all the penniform and bipenniform muscles, and in those muscles the tendons of which commence in a membranous form, as the gastrocnemius and the soleus.

FASCIAE — fasciae are fibroareolar or aponeurotic laminae, of variable thickness and strength, which will found in all regions of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", investing the softer and more delicate organs. During the process of development many of the cells of the mesoderm will be differentiated into bones, muscles, vessels, etc.; the cells of the mesoderm which will not so be utilized, will form an investment for these structures and will be differentiated into the true skin and the fasciae of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". They have

been subdivided, from the situations in which they occur, into superficial and deep.

The superficial fascia will be found immediately beneath the integument over almost the entire surface of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It will connect the skin with the deep fascia, and it consists of fibroareolar tissue, containing in its meshes pellicles of fat in varying quantity. Fibro-areolar tissue is composed of white fibers and yellow elastic fibers intercrossing in all directions, and united together by a homogeneous cement or ground substance, the matrix.

The cells of areolar tissue are of four principal kinds:

1. Flattened lamellar cells, which may be either branched or unbranched. The branched lamellar cells are composed of clear cytoplasm, and contain oval nuclei; the processes of these cells

may unite so as to form an open network, as in the cornea. The unbranched cells are joined edge to edge like the cells of an epithelium; the "tendon cells", presently to be described, are examples of this variety.

2. Clasmatocytes, large irregular cells characterized by the presence of granules or vacuoles in their protoplasm, and containing oval nuclei.

3. Granule cells (Mastzellen), which are ovoid or spheroidal in shape. They are formed of soft protoplasm, containing granules which are basophil in character.

4. Plasma cells of Waldeyer, usually spheroidal and distinguished by containing vacuolated protoplasm. The vacuoles are filled with fluid, and the protoplasm between the spaces is clear,

with occasionally a few scattered basophil granules.

In addition to these four typical forms of connective-tissue corpuscles, areolar tissue may be seen to possess wandering cells, that is to say, leucocytes which have emigrated from the neighboring vessels; in some instances, as in the choroid coat of the eye cells filled with granules of pigment (pigment cells) will be found.

The cells lie in spaces in the ground substance between the bundles of fibers, and these spaces may be brought into view by treating the tissue with nitrate of silver and exposing it to the light. This will color the ground substance and leave the cell-spaces unstained.

Fat will be entirely absent in the subcutaneous tissue of the eyelids, of the penis and scrotum, and of the

labia minora. It will vary in thickness in different parts of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"; in the groin it is so thick that it may be subdivided into several laminae. Beneath the fatty layer there will be another layer of superficial fascia, comparatively devoid of adipose tissue, in which the trunks of the subcutaneous vessels and nerves will be found, as the superficial epigastric vessels in the abdominal region, the superficial veins in the forearm, the saphenous veins in the leg and thigh, and the superficial lymph glands. Certain cutaneous muscles also will be situated in the superficial fascia, as the platysma in the neck, and the orbicular ocular muscle around the eyelids. This fascia will be most distinct at the lower part of the abdomen, perineum, and extremities; it will be very thin in those regions where muscular fibers will be inserted into the integument, as on the side of the neck, the face, and around the margin of

the anus. It will be very dense in the scalp, in the palms of the hands, and soles of the feet, forming a fibro-fatty layer, which will bind the integument firmly to the underlying structures.

The superficial fascia will connect the skin to the subjacent parts; it will facilitate the movement of the skin, serve as a soft nidus for the passage of vessels and nerves to the integument, and retain the warmth of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", since the fat contained in its areolae will not be a good conductor of heat.

The deep fascia is a dense, inelastic, fibrous membrane, which will form sheaths for the muscles, and in some cases affording them broad surfaces for attachment. It consists of shining tendinous fibers, placed parallel with one another, and connected together by other fibers disposed in a rectilinear

manner. It forms a strong investment which not only will bind down collectively the muscles in each region, but will give a separate sheath to each, as well as to the vessels and nerves. The fasciae will be thick in unprotected situations, as on the lateral side of a limb, and thinner on the medial side. The deep fasciae will assist the muscles in their actions, by the degree of tension and pressure they will make upon their surfaces; the degree of tension and pressure will be regulated by the associated muscles, as, for instance, by the wide fasciae tensor and maximal gluteal muscle in the thigh, by the biceps in the upper and lower extremities, and long palmar muscle in the hand. In the limbs, the fasciae not only will invest the entire limb, but it will give off septa which will separate the various muscles, and will be attached to the periosteum: these prolongations of fasciae will be designated as intermuscular septa.

The fasciae and muscles may be arranged, according to the general division of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", into those of the head and neck; of the trunk; of the upper extremity; and of the lower extremity.

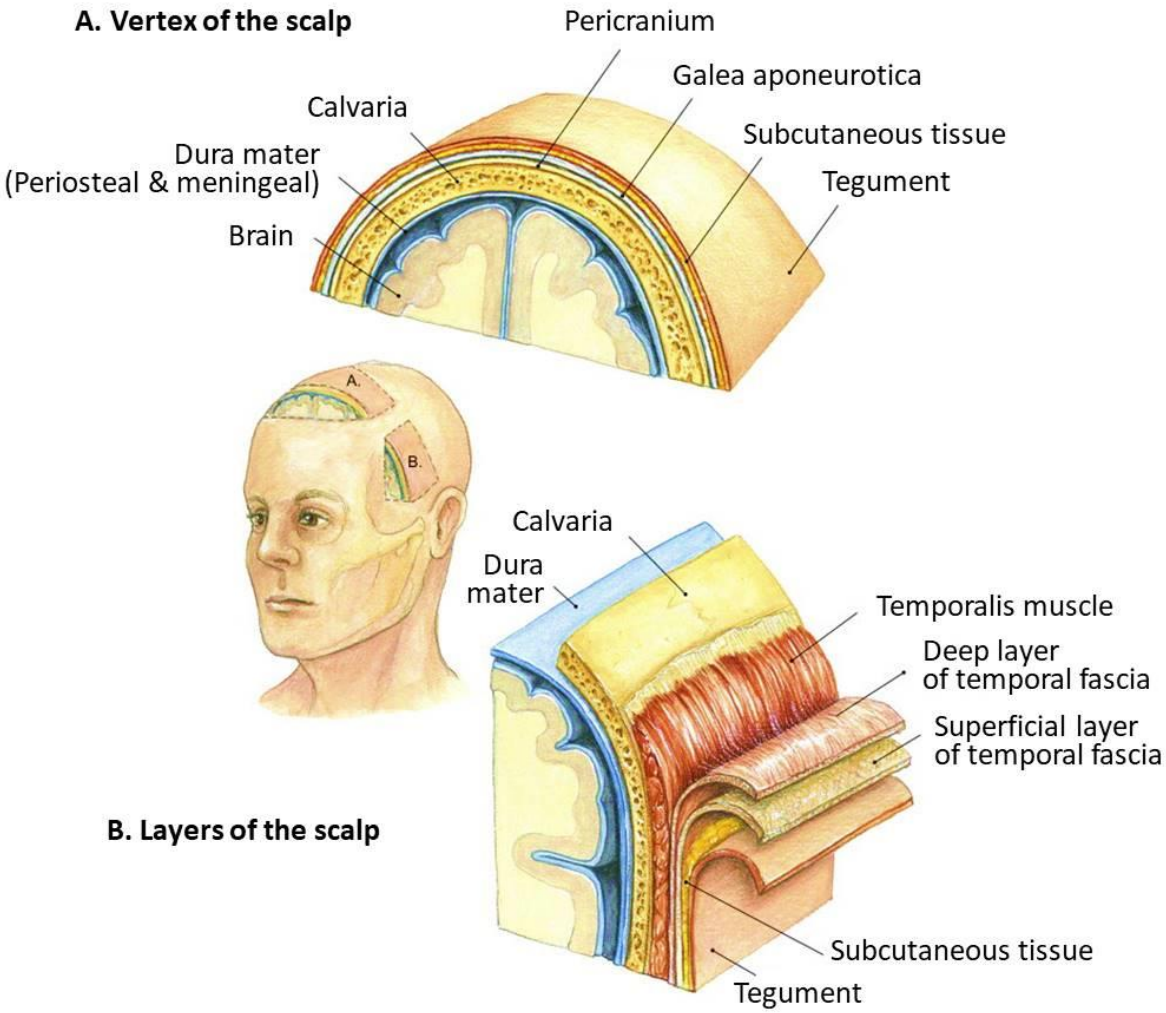
MUSCLES ARRANGEMENTS AND THEIR ACTIONS

THE FASCIAE AND MUSCLES OF THE HEAD

The organ designated as the head is composed of multiple muscles that control the fine movements that produce facial expressions. These muscles originate on the bone or fascia of the face and attach directly onto the skin, allowing it to be animated.

The scalp is composed of soft tissue layers that cover the cranium. It is an anatomic region bordered anteriorly by the human face, and laterally and posteriorly by the neck. It extends from the superior

nuchal lines and occipital turbulences to the supraorbital foramen.



Aesthetically, it will serve as an area where hair can grow and physically, as a barrier that defends the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" from foreign

irritation. There are five layers to the scalp: the tegument (or skin), the connective tissue layer, the galea aponeurotica, the loose areolar connective tissue, and the pericranium.

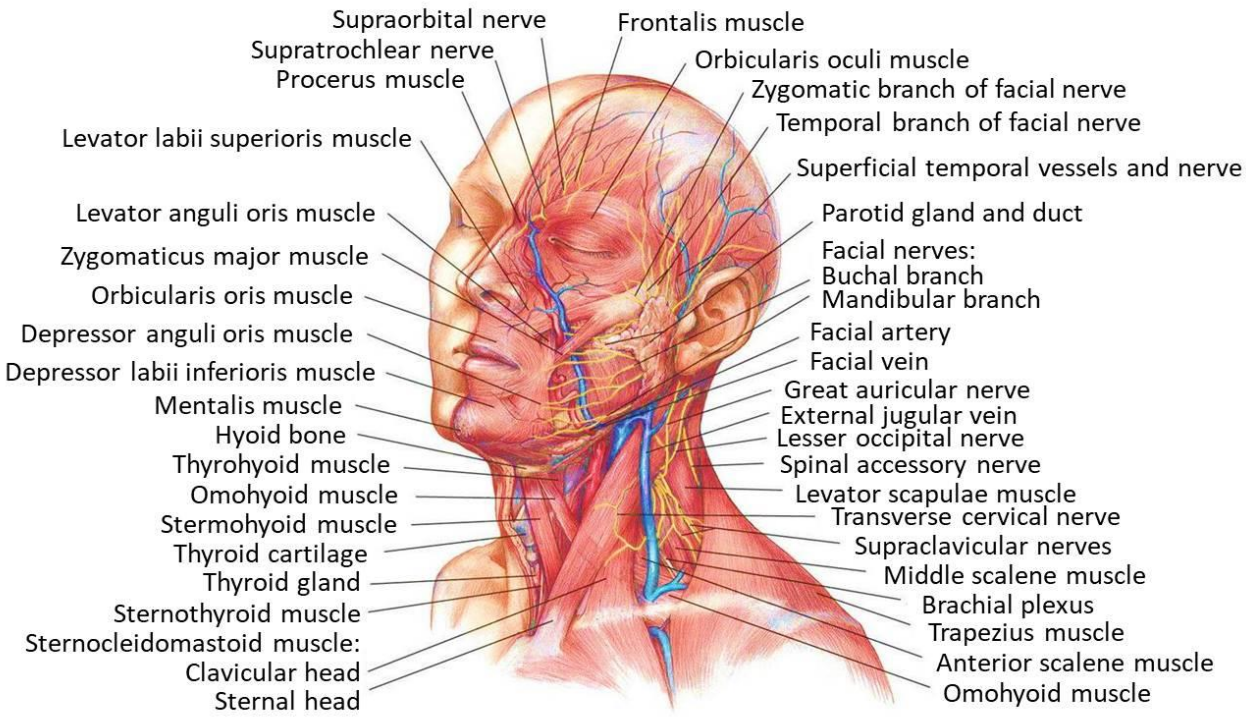
The first layer is the tegument, which is thick and contains hair follicles and sebaceous glands. The hair follicles can extend into the dense connective tissue layer, where the nerves, lymphatics, and the vascular supply of the scalp reside. The galea aponeurotica, also called the epicranial aponeurosis, is a strong and immobile connective tissue layer continuous with the occipitofrontalis muscle. It is firmly attached to the subcutaneous dense connective tissue layer and serves to prevent stretching of the scalp, especially during surgery, which beneficially prevents complications. The loose connective tissue is important to the mobility of the scalp. It also serves

as a flexible plane that separates the top three layers from the pericranium. The pericranium is the deepest layer of the scalp that is composed of dense irregular connective tissue. It tightly adheres to the calvarial bone of the skull. It contains the vascular supply that is vital to supporting the underlying calvarium.

The vascular supply to the scalp comes from the common carotid artery, posterior intercostal arteries, and the terminal branches of the subclavian artery. These arteries connect through an impressive network of anastomoses, with anastomoses in the temporal region being the most numerous.

The common carotid artery bifurcates into the internal and external carotid arteries at the carotid sinus. Both give off branches that supply different areas of the scalp. The external carotid branches off to

form the superficial temporal, posterior auricular, occipital, and the angular artery.



The superficial temporal artery, the terminal branch of the external carotid artery, passes over the posterior aspect of the zygomatic and divides into the frontal and parietal branches. The frontal is a terminal branch that runs a tortuous course in an anterosuperior direction across the temple. It

supplies the anterior temple, superior to the eyebrows, while the parietal branch supplies the parietal region of the scalp. The posterior auricular artery originates superior to the stylohyoid and digastric muscles and travels to the deep tissues that intersect between the mastoid process and the cartilage of the ear. It supplies scalp posterior and superior to the auricle. The posterior auricular artery proximally gives off the occipital artery. The occipital artery ascends superiorly to penetrate the fascia between the trapezius and sternocleidomastoid. From there it tortuously ascends, and supplies the superficial fascia of the posterior scalp superior to the nuchal line, while also anastomosing with the superficial, posterior auricular arteries and the contralateral occipital artery. The posterior scalp inferior to the nuchal line is supplied by an association of vessels that also supply the trapezius

and splenius capitis muscles. These vessels derive from the transverse cervical and posterior intercostal arteries.

The internal carotid artery gives rise to the ophthalmic artery that branches into the supratrochlear and supraorbital arteries that supply the anterior portion of the scalp. Both arteries arise from the skull through the supraorbital foramen and anastomose with their contralateral arteries and the superficial temporal artery to dominate the supply to the anterior scalp.

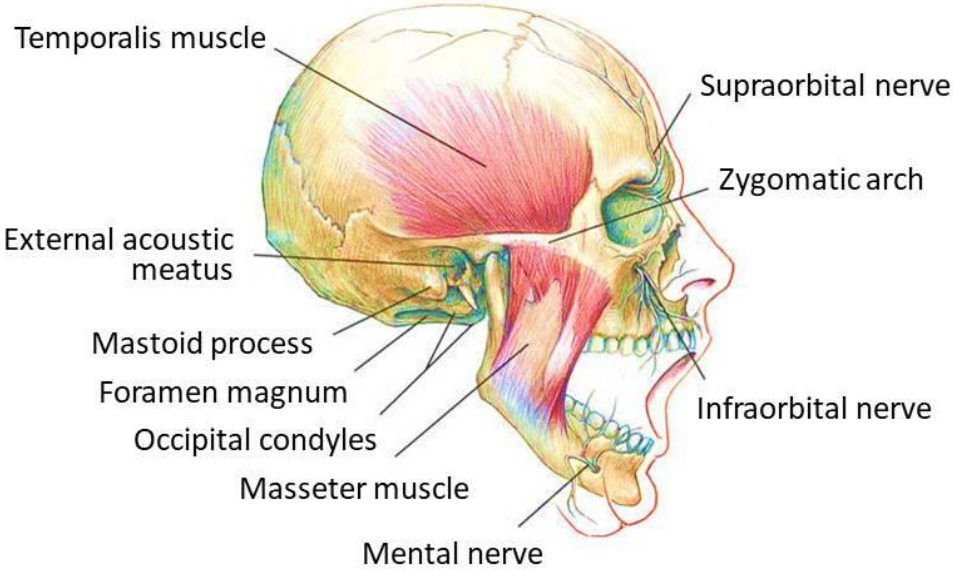
The scalp drains into superficial and deep venous systems. The superficial veins follow their respective arteries. The supraorbital and supratrochlear veins drain the superficial scalp anteriorly. While the superficial temporal, occipital, posterior auricular drain the superficial scalp posteriorly. Like the artery,

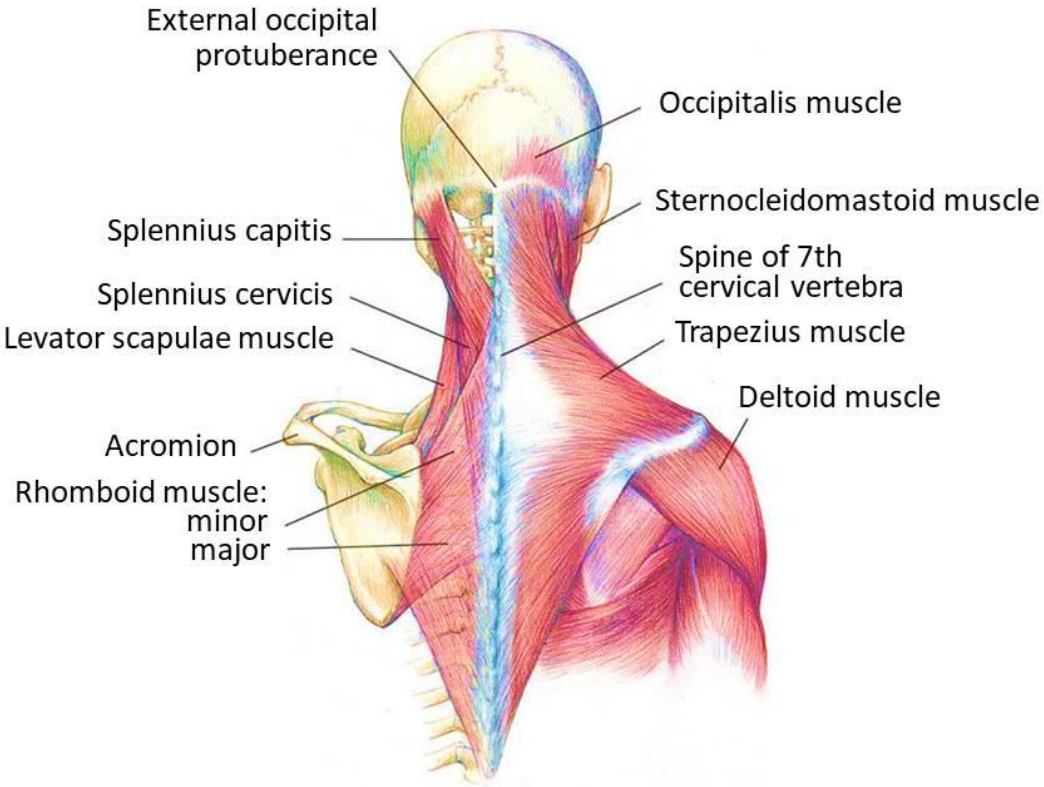
the superficial temporal vein has parietal and frontal branches. The frontal vein communicates with the dural sinuses via a connection with the parietal emissary vein. This vein, found in the loose areolar connective tissue layer, runs superiorly along the lateral side of the head where it penetrates the cranium and communicates with the superior sagittal sinus.

The pterygoid venous plexus is responsible for draining the deep scalp. It is between the temporalis and lateral pterygoid muscles. The plexus is comprised of veins that are named after tributaries of the maxillary artery. These veins include the middle meningeal, sphenopalatine, buccinator, pterygoid, deep temporal, masseteric, infraorbital, and alveolar veins. The pterygoid plexus also has a communicating vein that travels through the inferior orbital fissure to

connect the cavernous sinus to the ophthalmic vein. The plexus eventually drains in the maxillary vein.

The lymphatic vessels of the scalp are located in the subcutaneous connective tissue layer and follow the venous drainage. In general, the anterior portions of the scalp drain through the parotid nodes, which continue to drain through the deep cervical and submandibular lymph nodes. The scalp posterior to the auricle drains to the occipital and posterior auricular (mastoid) lymph nodes. The mastoid lymph nodes specifically drain the area of the scalp located directly posterior to the ear and drain into the occipital lymph nodes. The occipital lymph node drainage covers the rest of the posterior scalp.


Temporalis muscle
Supraorbital nerve
Zygomatic arch
External acoustic meatus
Mastoid process
Foramen magnum
Occipital condyles
Masseter muscle
Mental nerve
Infraorbital nerve


External occipital protuberance
Occipitalis muscle
Sternocleidomastoid muscle
Splennius capitis
Spine of 7th cervical vertebra
Splennius cervicis
Levator scapulae muscle
Trapezius muscle
Deltoid muscle
Acromion
Rhomboid muscle:
minor
major

THE EPICRANIUS (OR OCCIPITOFRONTAL MUSCLE) is a broad, musculofibrous layer, which will cover the whole of one side of the vertex of the skull, from the occipital bone to the eyebrow. It consists of two parts, the occipital muscle and the frontal muscle, connected by an intervening tendinous aponeurosis, the galea aponeurotica.

1. The occipital muscle, thin and quadrilateral in form, arises by tendinous fibers from the lateral two-thirds of the superior nuchal line of the occipital bone, and from the mastoid part of the temporal. It ends in the galea aponeurotica.
2. The frontal muscle is thin, of a quadrilateral form, and intimately adherent to the superficial fascia. It is broader than the occipital muscle and its fibers are longer and paler in color. It has no bony attachments. Its medial fibers are

continuous with those of the Procerus; its immediate fibers blend with the corrugator and orbicular ocular muscle; and its lateral fibers are also blended with the latter muscle over the zygomatic process of the frontal bone. From these attachments the fibers are directed upward, and join the galea aponeurotica below the coronal suture. The medial margins of the frontal muscle are joined together for some distance above the root of the nose; but between the occipital muscles there is a considerable, though variable, interval, occupied by the galea aponeurotica.

THE GALEA APONEUROTICA (EPICRANIAL APONEUROSIS) will cover the upper part of the cranium; behind, it is attached, in the interval between its union with the occipitales, to the external

occipital protuberance and highest nuchal lines of the occipital bone; in front, it forms a short and narrow prolongation between its union with the frontal muscle. On either side it gives origin to the auriculares anterior and superior; in this situation it loses its aponeurotic character, and is continued over the temporal fascia to the zygomatic arch as a layer of laminated areolar tissue. It is closely connected to the integument by the firm, dense, fibro-fatty layer which forms the superficial fascia of the scalp: it is attached to the pericranium by loose cellular tissue, which allows the aponeurosis, carrying with it the integument to move through a considerable distance.

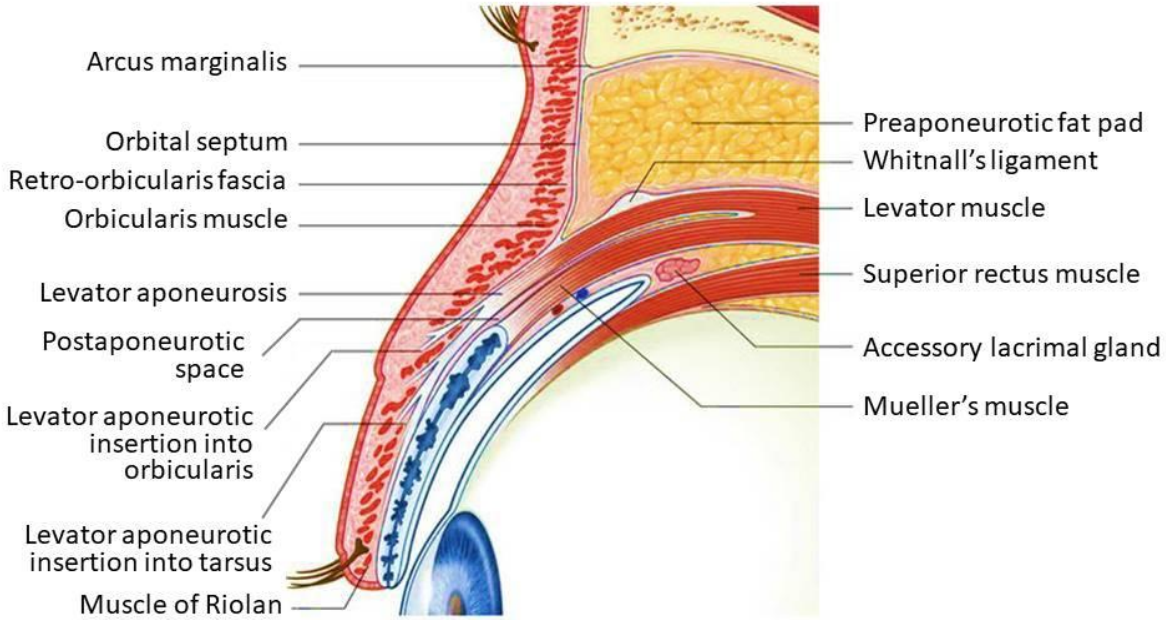
ACTIONS — the frontals muscles will raise the eyebrows and the skin over the root of the nose, and at the same time draw the scalp forward, throwing the integument of the forehead into transverse wrinkles.

The occipitals muscles will draw the scalp backward. By bringing alternately into action the frontales and occipitales the entire scalp may be moved forward and backward. In the ordinary action of the muscles, the eyebrows will be elevated, and at the same time the aponeurosis will be fixed by the occipitales, thus giving to the face the expression of surprise; if the action be exaggerated, the eyebrows will still further be raised, and the skin of the forehead thrown into transverse wrinkles, as in the expression of fright or horror.

SAMPLE

THE MUSCLES OF THE EYELID

The muscles of the eyelid include the levator palpebrae superioris, the orbicular ocular muscle, and the corrugator.



THE UPPER EYELID LEVATOR MUSCLE is a triangular muscle that extends along the roof of the orbit, from the apex of orbit to the superior eyelid. It originates with a short and narrow tendon from the inferior aspect of the lesser wing of sphenoid bone, superior and anterior to the common tendinous ring. The muscle belly gradually widens as it courses anteriorly toward the eyelid. The muscle fibers penetrate the upper eyelid, inserting to its parts via two aponeurotic fascicles:

- Deep fibers attach to the anterior surface of the superior tarsus;
- Superficial fibers radiate through the eyelid and orbicular ocular muscle to finally attach to the skin of the superior eyelid.

The most lateral fibers of the muscle's aponeurosis attach to the orbital tubercle of zygomatic bone,

whereas the most medial fibers attach to the medial palpebral ligament.

ACTIONS — the palpebral portion of the orbicular ocular muscle — also designated as the sphincter muscle of the eyelids, will act to close the lids gently, as in sleep or in blinking. When the entire muscle will be brought into action, the skin of the forehead, temple, and cheek will draw toward the medial angle of the orbit, and the eyelids will be firmly closed, as in photophobia. The skin thus drawn upon will be thrown into folds, especially radiating from the lateral angle of the eyelids. The Levator palpebrae superioris is the direct antagonist of this muscle; it will raise the upper eyelid and exposes the front of the bulb of the eye. Each time the eyelids will be closed through the action of the orbicularis, the medial palpebral ligament will be tightened, the wall of the lacrimal sac

will thus be drawn lateralward and forward, so that a vacuum will made in it and the tears will be sucked along the lacrimal canals into it. The lacrimal part of the orbicular ocular muscle will draw the eyelids and the ends of the lacrimal canals medialward and compress them against the surface of the globe of the eye, thus placing them in the most favorable situation for receiving the tears; it will also compress the lacrimal sac. The corrugator will draw the eyebrow downward and medialward, producing the vertical wrinkles of the forehead. It is the "frowning" muscle, and may be regarded as the principal muscle in the expression of the emotion associated with "PAIN".

THE ORBICULAR OCULAR MUSCLE arises from the nasal part of the frontal bone, from the frontal process of the maxilla in front of the lacrimal groove, and from the anterior surface and borders of a short

fibrous band, the medial palpebral ligament. From this origin, the fibers are directed lateralward, forming a broad and thin layer, which occupies the eyelids or palpebrae, surrounds the circumference of the orbit, and spreads over the temple, and downward on the cheek. The palpebral portion of the muscle is thin and pale; it arises from the bifurcation of the medial palpebral ligament, forms a series of concentric curves, and is inserted into the lateral palpebral raphé. The orbital portion is thicker and of a reddish color; its fibers form a complete ellipse without interruption at the lateral palpebral commissure; the upper fibers of this portion blend with the frontal muscle and corrugator.

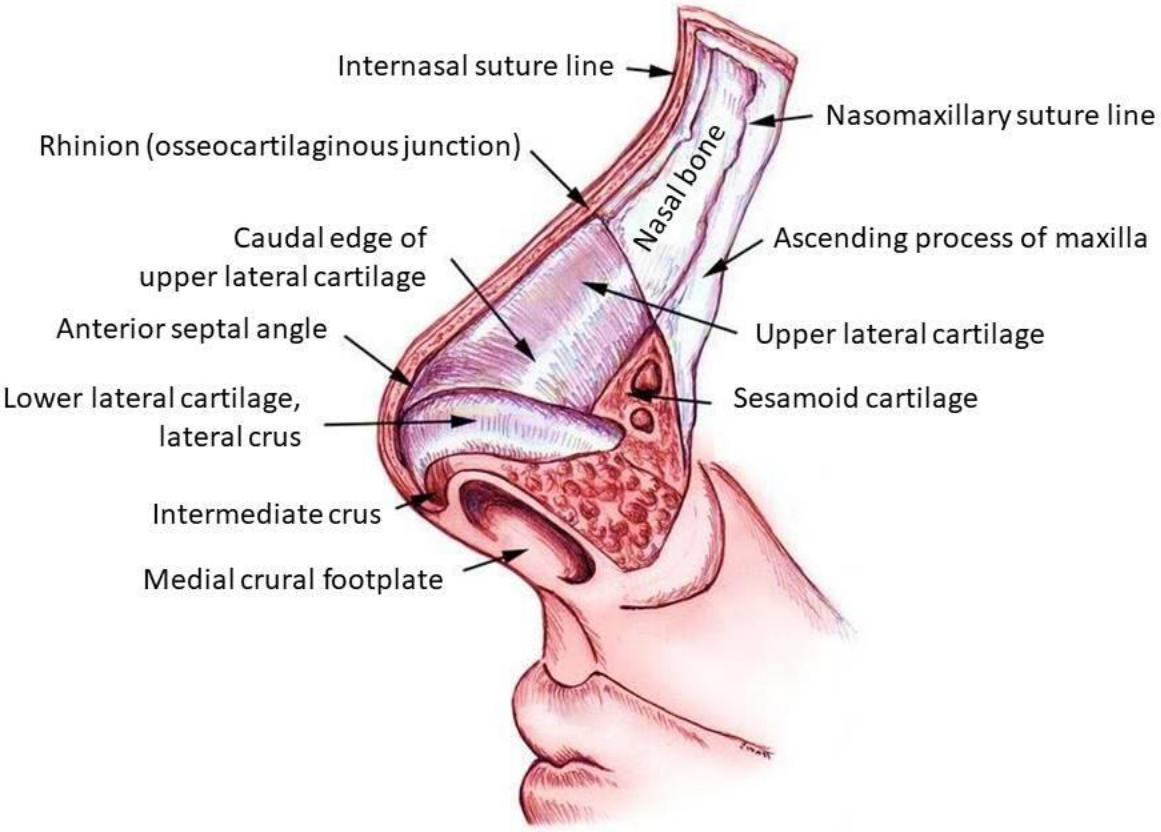
THE CORRUGATOR is a small, narrow, pyramidal muscle, placed at the medial end of the eyebrow, beneath the frontal muscle and orbicular ocular

muscle. It arises from the medial end of the superciliary arch; and its fibers pass upward and lateralward, between the palpebral and orbital portions of the orbicular ocular muscle, and they are inserted into the deep surface of the skin, above the middle of the orbital arch.

THE MUSCLES OF THE NOSE

The muscles of the nose include: the procerus, the depressor septi, the nasal muscle, the dilatator naris posterior, and the dilatator naris anterior.

THE PROCERUS is a small pyramidal slip arising by tendinous fibers from the fascia covering the lower part of the nasal bone and upper part of the lateral nasal cartilage; it is inserted into the skin over the lower part of the forehead between the two eyebrows, its fibers decussating with those of the frontal muscle.



THE NASAL MUSCLE is a sphincter-like muscle of the nose whose function is to compress the nasal cartilages. It consists of two parts, transverse and alar. The transverse part arises from the maxilla, above and lateral to the incisive fossa; its fibers proceed upward and medialward, expanding into a thin aponeurosis which is continuous on the bridge of

the nose with that of the muscle of the opposite side, and with the aponeurosis of the procerus. The alar part is attached by one end to the greater alar cartilage, and by the other to the integument at the point of the nose.

THE DEPRESSOR SEPTI arises from the incisive fossa of the maxilla; its fibers ascend to be inserted into the septum and back part of the ala of the nose. It lies between the mucous membrane and muscular structure of the lip.

THE DILATATOR NARIS POSTERIOR is placed partly beneath the upper quadrilateral labial muscle. It arises from the margin of the nasal notch of the maxilla, and from the lesser alar cartilages, and is inserted into the skin near the margin of the nostril.

THE DILATATOR NARIS ANTERIOR is a delicate fasciculus, passing from the greater alar cartilage to

the integument near the margin of the nostril; it is situated in front of the preceding.

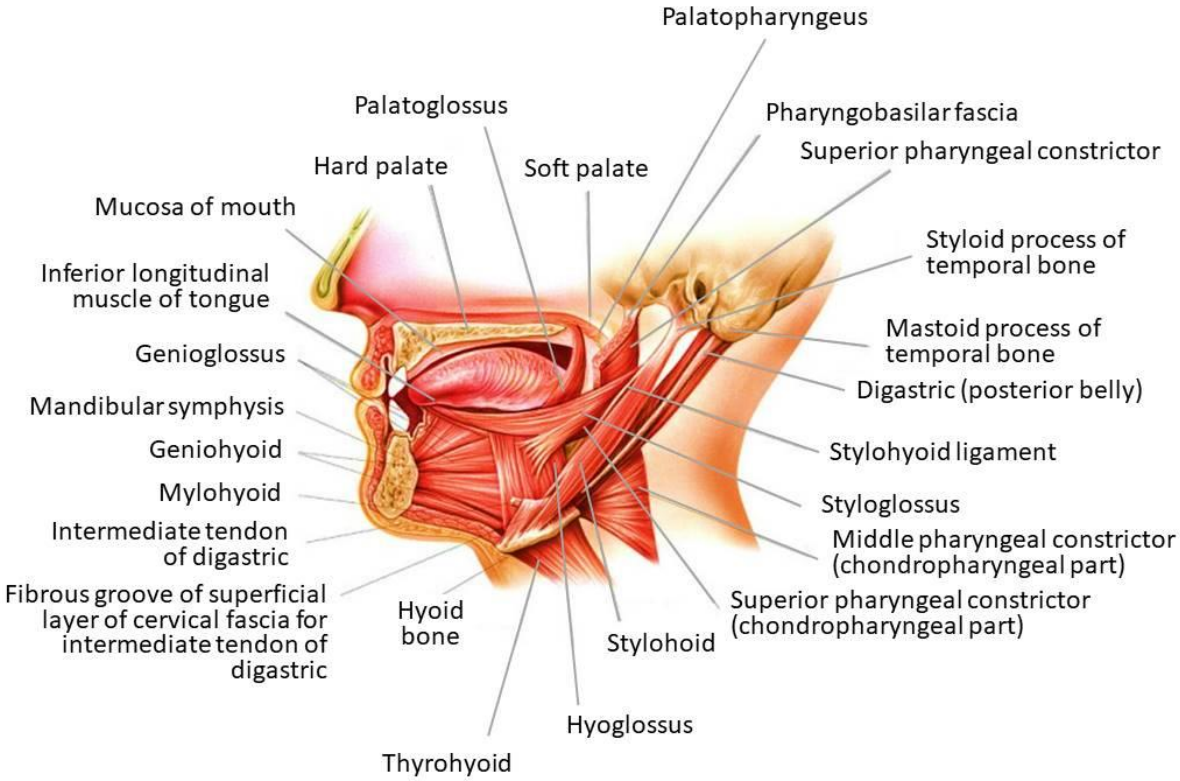
ACTIONS — the procerus will draw down the medial angle of the eyebrows and produce transverse wrinkles over the bridge of the nose. The two dilatatores will enlarge the aperture of the nares. Their action in ordinary breathing will be to resist the tendency of the nostrils to close from atmospheric pressure, but in difficult breathing, as well as in the expression of some emotions, such as anger, they will contract strongly. The depressor septi will be a direct antagonist of the other muscles of the nose, drawing the ala of the nose downward, and thereby constricting the aperture of the nares. The nasal muscle will depress the cartilaginous part of the nose and draw the ala toward the septum.

THE MUSCLES OF THE MOUTH

The muscles of the mouth include the upper quadrilateral labial muscle, the lower quadrilateral labial muscle, the caninus, the triangular muscle, the zygomatic muscle, the buccinator, the chin muscle, the orbicular oral muscle, and the risorius muscle.

THE UPPER QUADRILATERAL LABIAL MUSCLE is a broad sheet, the origin of which extends from the side of the nose to the zygomatic bone. Its medial fibers form the angular head, which arises by a pointed extremity from the upper part of the frontal process of the maxilla and passing obliquely

downward and lateralward divides into two slips. One of these is inserted into the greater alar cartilage and skin of the nose; the other is prolonged into the lateral part of the upper lip, blending with the infraorbital head and with the orbicular oral muscle. The intermediate portion or infraorbital head arises from the lower margin of the orbit immediately above the infraorbital foramen, some of its fibers being attached to the maxilla, others to the zygomatic bone. Its fibers converge, to be inserted into the muscular substance of the upper lip between the angular head and the caninus. The lateral fibers, forming the zygomatic head, arise from the malar surface of the zygomatic bone immediately behind the zygomaticomaxillary suture and pass downward and medialward to the upper lip.



THE CANINUS arises from the canine fossa, immediately below the infraorbital foramen; its fibers are inserted into the angle of the mouth, intermingling with those of the zygomatic muscle, triangular muscle, and orbicular oral muscle.

THE ZYGOMATIC MUSCLE arises from the zygomatic bone, in front of the zygomaticotemporal

suture, and descending obliquely with a medial inclination, is inserted into the angle of the mouth, where it blends with the fibers of the caninus, orbicular oral muscle, and triangular muscle.

ACTIONS — the upper quadrilateral labial muscle will be the proper elevator of the upper lip, carrying it at the same time a little forward. Its angular head will act as a dilator of the naris; the infraorbital and zygomatic heads will assist in forming the nasolabial furrow, which will pass from the side of the nose to the upper lip and give to the face an expression of associated with the emotion of sadness. When the whole muscle will be in action it will give to the countenance an expression of contempt and disdain. The upper quadrilateral labial muscle will raise the angle of the mouth and assist the caninus in producing the nasolabial furrow. The zygomatic

muscle will draw the angle of the mouth backward and upward, as in laughing.

THE CHIN MUSCLE (LEVATOR MENTI) is a small conical fasciculus, situated at the side of the frenulum of the lower lip. It arises from the incisive fossa of the mandible, and descends to be inserted into the integument of the chin. The chin muscle will raise and protrude the lower lip, and at the same time wrinkle the skin of the chin, expressing doubt or disdain.

THE LOWER QUADRILATERAL LABIAL MUSCLE will draw the lower lip directly downward and a little lateralward, as in the expression of irony. The triangular muscle will depress the angle of the mouth, being the antagonist of the caninus and zygomatic muscle; acting with the caninus, it will draw the angle of the mouth medialward. The platysma which will

retract and depress the angle of the mouth belongs with this group.

ACTIONS — the orbicular oral muscle in its ordinary action will perform the direct closure of the lips; by its deep fibers, assisted by the oblique ones, it will closely apply the lips to the alveolar arch. The superficial part, consisting principally of the decussating fibers, will bring the lips together and also protrude them forward. The buccinators will compress the cheeks, so that, during the process of mastication, the food is kept under the immediate pressure of the teeth. When the cheeks have been previously distended with air, the buccinator muscles will expel it from between the lips, as in blowing a trumpet; hence the name (buccina, a trumpet). The risorius muscle will retract the angle of the mouth, and produce an unpleasant grinning expression.

THE MUSCLES OF MASTICATION

The main muscles of mastication include the masseter, the pterygoideus externus, the chin muscle, and the pterygoideus internus.

THE PAROTIDEOMASSETERIC FASCIA — covering the masseter, and firmly connected with it, is a strong layer of fascia derived from the deep cervical fascia. Above, this fascia is attached to the lower border of the zygomatic arch, and behind, it invests the parotid gland.

THE MASSETER is a thick, quadrilateral muscle, consisting of two portions, superficial and deep. The superficial portion, the larger, arises by a thick, tendinous aponeurosis from the zygomatic process of the maxilla, and from the anterior two-thirds of the lower border of the zygomatic arch; its fibers pass downward and backward, to be inserted into the

angle and lower half of the lateral surface of the ramus of the mandible. The deep portion is much smaller, and more muscular in texture; it arises from the posterior third of the lower border and from the whole of the medial surface of the zygomatic arch; its fibers pass downward and forward, to be inserted into the upper half of the ramus and the lateral surface of the coronoid process of the mandible. The deep portion of the muscle is partly concealed, in front, by the superficial portion; behind, it is covered by the parotid gland. The fibers of the two portions are continuous at their insertion.

THE TEMPORAL FASCIA — the temporal fascia covers the chin muscle muscle. It is a strong, fibrous investment, covered, laterally, by the auricularis anterior and superior, by the galea aponeurotica, and by part of the orbicular ocular muscle. The superficial

temporal vessels and the auriculotemporal nerve cross it from below upward. Above, it is a single layer, attached to the entire extent of the superior temporal line; but below, where it is fixed to the zygomatic arch, it consists of two layers, one of which is inserted into the lateral, and the other into the medial border of the arch. A small quantity of fat, the orbital branch of the superficial temporal artery, and a filament from the zygomatic branch of the maxillary nerve, are contained between these two layers. It affords attachment by its deep surface to the superficial fibers of the chin muscle.

THE TEMPORAL MUSCLE is a broad, radiating muscle, situated at the side of the head. It arises from the whole of the temporal fossa (except that portion of it which is formed by the zygomatic bone) and from the deep surface of the temporal fascia. Its fibers

converge as they descend, and end in a tendon, which passes deep to the zygomatic arch and is inserted into the medial surface, apex, and anterior border of the coronoid process, and the anterior border of the ramus of the mandible nearly as far forward as the last molar tooth.

THE EXTERNAL PTERYGOID MUSCLE is a short, thick muscle, conical in form, which extends almost horizontally between the infratemporal fossa and the condyle of the mandible. It arises by two heads; an upper from the lower part of the lateral surface of the great wing of the sphenoid and from the infratemporal crest; a lower from the lateral surface of the lateral pterygoid plate. Its fibers pass horizontally backward and lateralward, to be inserted into a depression in front of the neck of the condyle of

the mandible, and into the front margin of the articular disk of the temporomandibular articulation.

THE INTERNAL PTERYGOID MUSCLE is a thick, quadrilateral muscle. It arises from the medial surface of the lateral pterygoid plate and the grooved surface of the pyramidal process of the palatine bone; it has a second slip of origin from the lateral surfaces of the pyramidal process of the palatine and tuberosity of the maxilla. Its fibers pass downward, lateralward, and backward, and are inserted, by a strong tendinous lamina, into the lower and back part of the medial surface of the ramus and angle of the mandible, as high as the mandibular foramen.

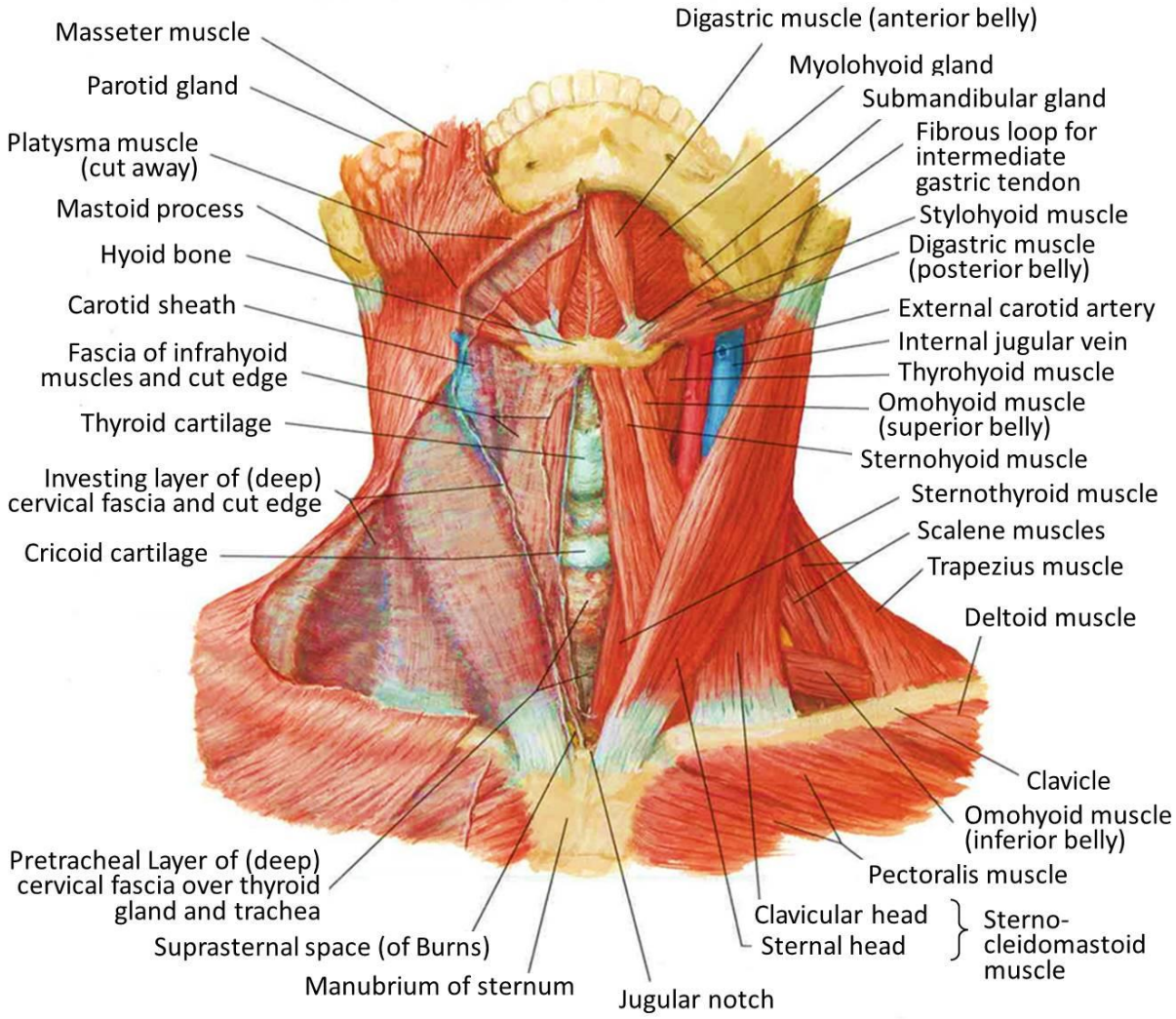
ACTIONS — the chin muscle, masseter, and pterygoideus internus will raise the mandible against the maxillae with great force. The pterygoideus externus will assist in opening the mouth, but its

main action is to draw forward the condyle and articular disk so that the mandible is protruded and the inferior incisors projected in front of the upper; in this action it will be assisted by the pterygoideus internus. The mandible is retracted by the posterior fibers of the chin muscle muscle. If the pterygoidei internus and externus of one side act, the corresponding side of the mandible will be drawn forward while the opposite condyle will remain comparatively fixed, and side-to-side movements such as occur during the trituration of food, will take place.

THE FASCIAE AND MUSCLES OF THE ANTEROLATERAL REGION OF THE NECK

The antero-lateral muscles of the neck may be arranged into the following groups: the superficial cervical, the lateral cervical, the supra- and Infrahyoid, the anterior vertebral, and the lateral vertebral.

THE SUPERFICIAL CERVICAL MUSCLE PLATYSMA — in the superficial cervical group of muscles, the superficial fascia of the neck is a thin lamina investing the platysma.



The platysma is a broad sheet arising from the fascia covering the upper parts of the major pectoral muscle and deltoideus; its fibers cross the clavicle, and proceed obliquely upward and medialward along the side of the neck. The anterior fibers interlace, below

and behind the symphysis menti, with the fibers of the muscle of the opposite side; the posterior fibers cross the mandible, some being inserted into the bone below the oblique line, others into the skin and subcutaneous tissue of the lower part of the face, many of these fibers blending with the muscles about the angle and lower part of the mouth.

ACTIONS — when the entire platysma will be in action, it will produce a slight wrinkling of the surface of the skin of the neck in an oblique direction. Its anterior portion, the thickest part of the muscle, will depress the lower jaw; it will also serve to draw down the lower lip and angle of the mouth in the expression of melancholy.

THE LATERAL CERVICAL FASCIAE AND MUSCLES — the main fascia of the lateral cervical is

designated as the fascia colli (deep cervical fascia). It is located under cover of the platysma, and invests the neck. It also forms sheaths for the carotid vessels, and for the structures situated in front of the vertebral column.

The investing portion of the fascia is attached behind to the ligamentum nuchae and to the spinous process of the seventh cervical vertebra. It forms a thin investment to the trapeze muscle, and at the anterior border of this muscle is continued forward as a rather loose areolar layer, covering the posterior triangle of the neck, to the posterior border of the sternocleidomastoid muscle, where it begins to assume the appearance of a fascial membrane. Along the hinder edge of the sternocleidomastoid muscle it divides to enclose the muscle, and at the anterior margin again forms a single lamella, which covers the

anterior triangle of the neck, and reaches forward to the middle line, where it is continuous with the corresponding part from the opposite side of the neck. In the middle line of the neck it is attached to the symphysis menti and the body of the hyoid bone.

Above, the fascia is attached to the superior nuchal line of the occipital, to the mastoid process of the temporal, and to the whole length of the inferior border of the body of the mandible. Opposite the angle of the mandible, the fascia is very strong, and binds the anterior edge of the sternocleidomastoid muscle firmly to that bone. Between the mandible and the mastoid process it ensheathes the parotid gland — which is the layer that covers the gland extends upward under the name of the parotideomasseteric fascia and is fixed to the zygomatic arch.

Below, the fascia is attached to the acromion, the clavicle, and the manubrium sterni. Some little distance above the last it splits into two layers, superficial and deep. The former is attached to the anterior border of the manubrium, the latter to its posterior border and to the interclavicular ligament. Between these two layers is a slit-like interval, the suprasternal space; it contains a small quantity of areolar tissue, the lower portions of the anterior jugular veins and their transverse connecting branch, the sternal heads of the sternocleidomastoid muscles, and sometimes a lymph gland.

The lateral cervical muscles include the trapeze muscle and sternocleidomastoid muscles.

THE TRAPEZE MUSCLE is also designated as the triangle of the Neck. This muscle divides the quadrilateral area of the side of the neck into two

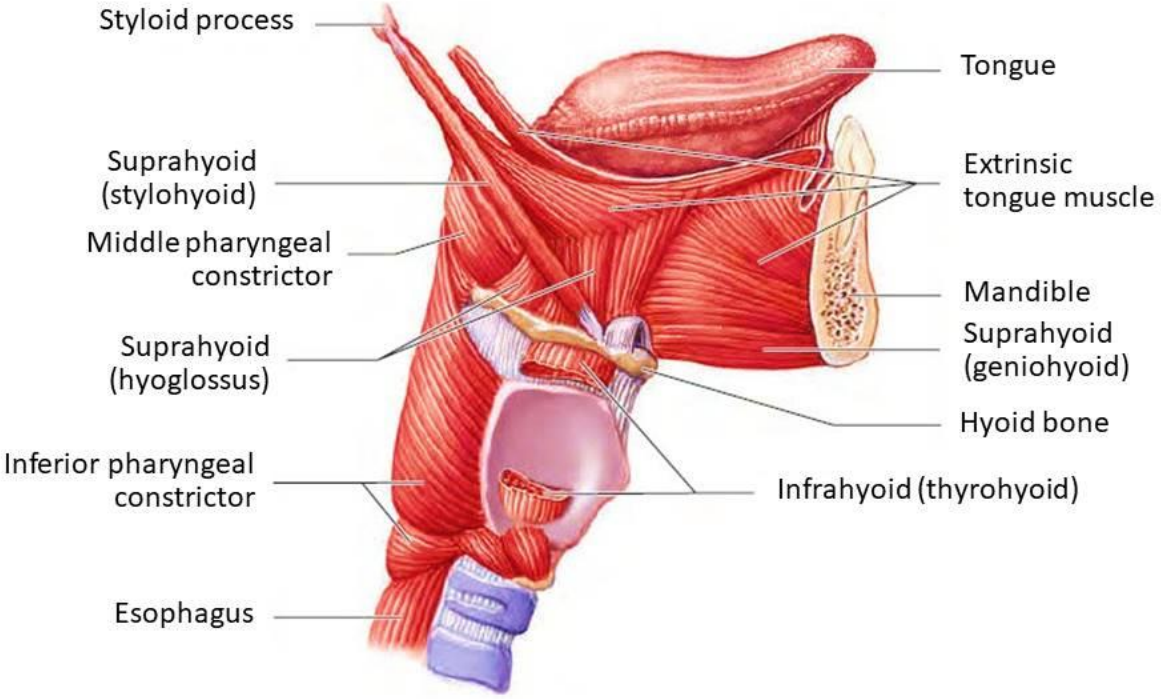
triangles, an anterior and a posterior. The boundaries of the anterior triangle are, in front, the median line of the neck; above, the lower border of the body of the mandible, and an imaginary line drawn from the angle of the mandible to the sternocleidomastoid muscle; behind, the anterior border of the sternocleidomastoid muscle. The apex of the triangle is at the upper border of the sternum. The boundaries of the posterior triangle are, in front, the posterior border of the sternocleidomastoid muscle; below, the middle third of the clavicle; behind, the anterior margin of the trapeze muscle. The apex corresponds with the meeting of the sternocleidomastoid muscle and Trapeze muscle on the occipital bone.

ACTIONS — when only one sternocleidomastoid muscle will act, it will draw the head toward the shoulder of the same side, assisted by the splenial

muscle and the oblique inferior muscle of the head of the opposite side. At the same time it will rotate the head so as to carry the face toward the opposite side. Acting together from their sternoclavicular attachments the muscles will flex the cervical part of the vertebral column. If the head be fixed, the two muscles will assist in elevating the thorax in forced inspiration.

THE TONGUE AND SWALLOWING MUSCLES

The tongue is very important in mastication and speech. It moves food around in the mouth and, with the buccinator muscle, holds the food in place while the teeth grind the food. The tongue will push food up to the palate and back toward the pharynx to initiate swallowing. The tongue consists of a mass of intrinsic muscles, which are located entirely within the tongue and change its shape. The extrinsic musclesare located outside the tongue but are attachedto and move the tongue.



Swallowing involves a number of structures and their associated muscles, including the hyoid muscles, soft palate, pharynx (throat), and larynx (voicebox). The hyoid muscles are divided into a suprahyoid group (superior to the hyoid bone) and an infrahyoid group (inferior to the hyoid bone). When the suprahyoid muscles hold the hyoid bone in place from above, the infrahyoid muscles can elevate the larynx.

The muscles of the soft palate will close the posterior opening to the nasal cavity during swallowing, preventing food and liquid from entering the nasal cavity. When swallowing, muscles will elevate the pharynx and larynx and then constrict the pharynx. Specifically, the pharyngeal elevators will elevate the pharynx, and the pharyngeal constrictors will constrict the pharynx from superior to inferior, forcing the food into the esophagus. Pharyngeal muscles will also open the auditory tube, which connects the middle ear to the pharynx. Opening the auditory tube will equalize the pressure between the middle ear and the atmosphere.

THE SUPRAHYOID MUSCLES — the supra- and infrahyoid muscles include the digastric, the mylohyoid, the stylohyoid, and the geniohyoid groups of muscles.

THE DIGASTRIC MUSCLE consists of two fleshy bellies united by an intermediate rounded tendon. It is located below the body of the mandible, and extends, in a curved form, from the mastoid process to the symphysis menti. The posterior belly, longer than the anterior, arises from the mastoid notch of the temporal bone and passes downward and forward. The anterior belly arises from a depression on the inner side of the lower border of the mandible, close to the symphysis, and passes downward and backward. The two bellies end in an intermediate tendon which perforates the stylohyoids muscle, and is held in connection with the side of the body of the hyoid bone and the greater cornu of the hyoid bone by a fibrous loop, which is lined by a mucous sheath. A broad aponeurotic layer is given off from the tendon of the digastricus on either side, to be attached to the body of the hyoid bone and greater

cornu of the hyoid bone; this will be termed the suprahyoid aponeurosis.

THE STYLOHYOID MUSCLE is a slender muscle, which is located in front of, and above the posterior belly of the digastric muscle. It arises from the back and lateral surface of the styloid process, near the base; and, passing downward and forward, is inserted into the body of the hyoid bone, at its junction with the greater cornu, and just above the omohyoid muscle. It is perforated, near its insertion, by the tendon of the digastric muscle.

THE MYLOHYOID MUSCLE, flat and triangular, is situated immediately above the anterior belly of the digastric muscle, and forms, with its fellow of the opposite side, a muscular floor for the cavity of the mouth. It arises from the whole length of the mylohyoid line of the mandible, extending from the

symphysis in front to the last molar tooth behind. The posterior fibers pass medialward and slightly downward, to be inserted into the body of the hyoid bone. The middle and anterior fibers are inserted into a median fibrous raphé extending from the symphysis menti to the hyoid bone, where they joint at an angle with the fibers of the opposite muscle. This median raphé is sometimes wanting; the fibers of the two muscles are then continuous.

THE GENIOHYOID MUSCLE is a narrow muscle situated above the medial border of the mylohyoid muscle. It arises from the inferior mental spine on the back of the symphysis menti, and runs backward and slightly downward, to be inserted into the anterior surface of the body of the hyoid bone; it is in contact with its fellow of the opposite side.

ACTIONS — these suprahyoid muscles, which include the digastric, the stylohyoid, the mylohyoid, and the geniohyoid muscles will perform two very important actions. During the act of deglutition, they will raise the hyoid bone, and with it the base of the tongue; when the hyoid bone is fixed by its depressors and those of the larynx, they will depress the mandible.

During the first act of deglutition, when the mass of food will be driven from the mouth into the pharynx, the hyoid bone and with it the tongue will be carried upward and forward by the anterior bellies of the digastric, the mylohyoid, and geniohyoid muscles.

In the second act, when the mass will be passing through the pharynx, the direct elevation of the hyoid bone will take place by the combined action of all the muscles; and after the food has passed, the hyoid bone will be carried upward and backward by the

posterior bellies of the digastric and the stylohyoid muscles, which will assist in preventing the return of the food into the mouth.

THE INFRAHYOID MUSCLES — the infrahyoid muscles include the sternohyoid, thyreohyoid, the sternothyreoid, the omohyoid.

THE STERNOHYOID MUSCLE is a thin, narrow muscle, which arises from the posterior surface of the medial end of the clavicle, the posterior sternoclavicular ligament, and the upper and posterior part of the manubrium sterni. Passing upward and medialward, it is inserted, by short, tendinous fibers, into the lower border of the body of the hyoid bone. Below, this muscle is separated from its fellow by a considerable interval; but the two muscles come into contact with one another in the

middle of their course, and from this upward, lie side by side.

THE THYROHYOID MUSCLE is a small, quadrilateral muscle appearing like an upward continuation of the sternothyreoid muscle. It arises from the oblique line on the lamina of the thyroid cartilage, and is inserted into the lower border of the greater cornu of the hyoid bone.

THE OMOHYOID MUSCLE consists of two fleshy bellies united by a central tendon. It arises from the upper border of the scapula, and occasionally from the superior transverse ligament which crosses the scapular notch, its extent of attachment to the scapula varying from a few millimetres to 2.5 cm. From this origin, the inferior belly forms a flat, narrow fasciculus, which inclines forward and slightly upward across the lower part of the neck, being

bound down to the clavicle by a fibrous expansion; it then passes behind the sternocleidomastoid muscle, becomes tendinous and changes its direction, forming an obtuse angle. It ends in the superior belly, which passes almost vertically upward, close to the lateral border of the sternohyoid muscle, to be inserted into the lower border of the body of the hyoid bone, lateral to the insertion of the sternohyoid muscle. The central tendon of this muscle varies much in length and form, and is held in position by a process of the deep cervical fascia, which sheaths it, and is prolonged down to be attached to the clavicle and first rib; it is by this means that the angular form of the muscle is maintained.

ACTIONS — these infrahyoid muscles will depress the larynx and hyoid bone, after they have been drawn up with the pharynx in the act of deglutition. The

omohyoidei not only will depress the hyoid bone, but will carry it backward and to one or the other side. They are concerned especially in prolonged inspiratory efforts; for by rendering the lower part of the cervical fascia tense they lessen the inward suction of the soft parts, which would otherwise compress the great vessels and the apices of the lungs. The thyreohyoid muscle may act as an elevator of the thyroid cartilage, when the hyoid bone ascends, drawing the thyroid cartilage up behind the hyoid bone. The sternothyroid muscle will act as a depressor of the thyroid cartilage.

THE ANTERIOR VERTEBRAL MUSCLES

The anterior vertebral muscles include the long muscle of the neck, the rectilinear anterior muscle of the head, the longus capitis, and the rectilinear lateral muscle of the head.

THE LONG MUSCLE OF THE NECK is situated on the anterior surface of the vertebral column, between the atlas and the third thoracic vertebra. It is broad in the middle, narrow and pointed at either end, and consists of three portions, a superior oblique, an inferior oblique, and a vertical.

THE LONG MUSCLE OF THE HEAD (rectus capitis anticus major), broad and thick above, narrow below, arises by four tendinous slips, from the anterior tubercles of the transverse processes of the third, fourth, fifth, and sixth cervical vertebrae, and ascends, converging toward its fellow of the opposite side, to be inserted into the inferior surface of the basilar part of the occipital bone.

THE RECTILINEAR ANTERIOR MUSCLE OF THE HEAD (rectus capitis anticus minor) is a short, flat muscle, situated immediately behind the upper part of the longus capitis. It arises from the anterior surface of the lateral mass of the atlas, and from the root of its transverse process, and passing obliquely upward and medialward, is inserted into the inferior surface of the basilar part of the occipital bone immediately in front of the foramen magnum.

THE RECTILINEAR LATERAL MUSCLE OF THE HEAD, a short, flat muscle, arises from the upper surface of the transverse process of the atlas, and is inserted into the under surface of the jugular process of the occipital bone.

ACTIONS — the long muscle of the head and rectilinear anterior muscle of the head are the direct antagonists of the muscles at the back of the neck, serving to restore the head to its natural position after it has been drawn backward. These muscles also will flex the head, and from their obliquity, rotate it, so as to turn the face to one or the other side. The rectilinear lateral muscle, acting on one side, will bend the head laterally. The long muscle of the neck will flex and slightly rotate the cervical portion of the vertebral column.

THE LATERAL VERTEBRAL MUSCLES

The lateral vertebral muscles include the anterior scalene muscle, the medial scalene muscle, and the posterior scalene muscle.

THE ANTERIOR SCALENE MUSCLE is located deeply at the side of the neck, behind the sternocleidomastoid muscle. It arises from the anterior tubercles of the transverse processes of the third, fourth, fifth, and sixth cervical vertebrae, and descending, almost vertically, is inserted by a narrow, flat tendon into the scalene tubercle on the inner

border of the first rib, and into the ridge on the upper surface of the rib in front of the subclavian groove.

THE MEDIAL SCALENE MUSCLE, the largest and longest of the three scalene muscles, arises from the posterior tubercles of the transverse processes of the lower six cervical vertebae, and descending along the side of the vertebral column, is inserted by a broad attachment into the upper surface of the first rib, between the tubercle and the subclavian groove.

THE POSTERIOR SCALENE MUSCLE, the smallest and most deeply seated of the three scalene muscles, arises, by two or three separate tendons, from the posterior tubercles of the transverse processes of the lower two or three cervical vertebrae, and is inserted by a thin tendon into the outer surface of the second rib, behind the attachment of the serratus anterior.

ACTIONS — When the scalene muscle will act from above, these lateral vertebral muscles will elevate the first and second ribs, and are, therefore, inspiratory muscles. Acting from below, they will bend the vertebral column to one or other side; if the muscles of both sides act, the vertebral column will be slightly flexed.

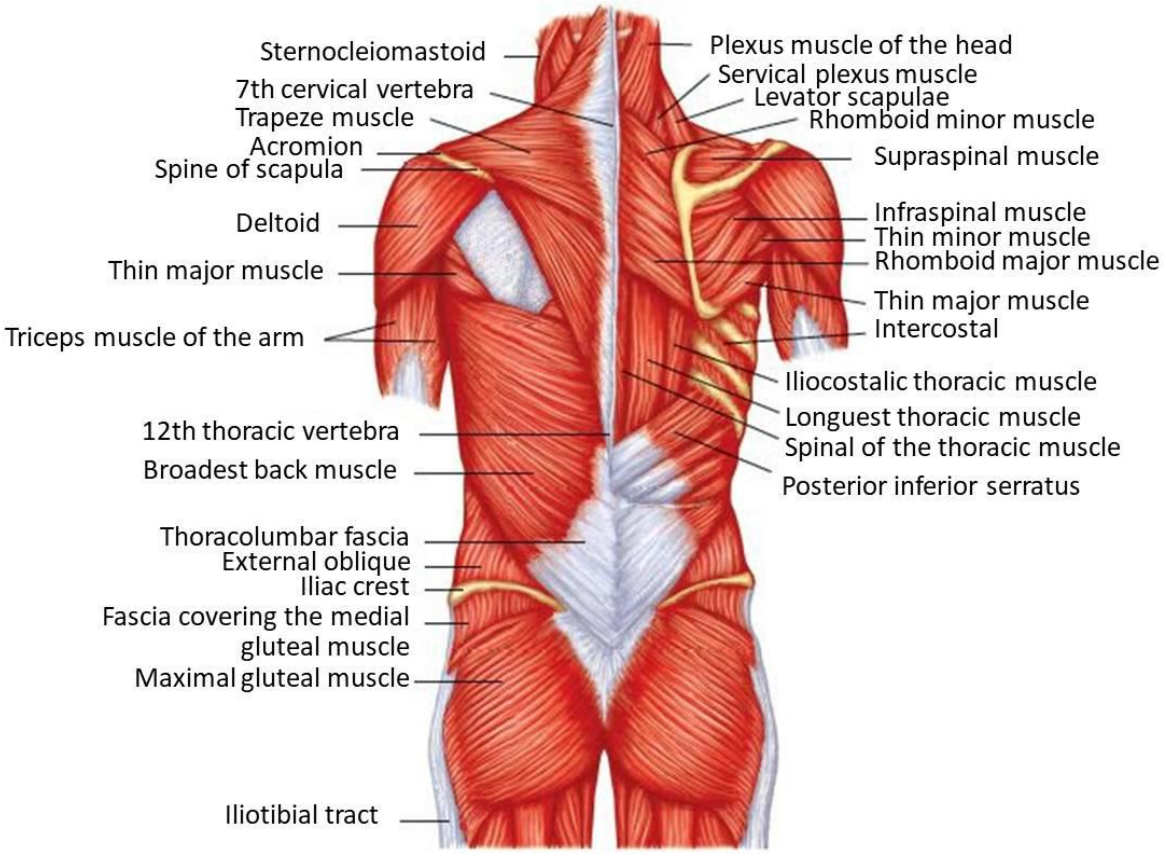
SELF-DEAL

THE FASCIAE AND MUSCLES OF THE TRUNK.

The muscles of the trunk may be arranged in six groups: deep muscles of the back, suboccipital muscles, muscles of the thorax, muscles of the abdomen, muscles of the pelvis, and muscles of the perineum.

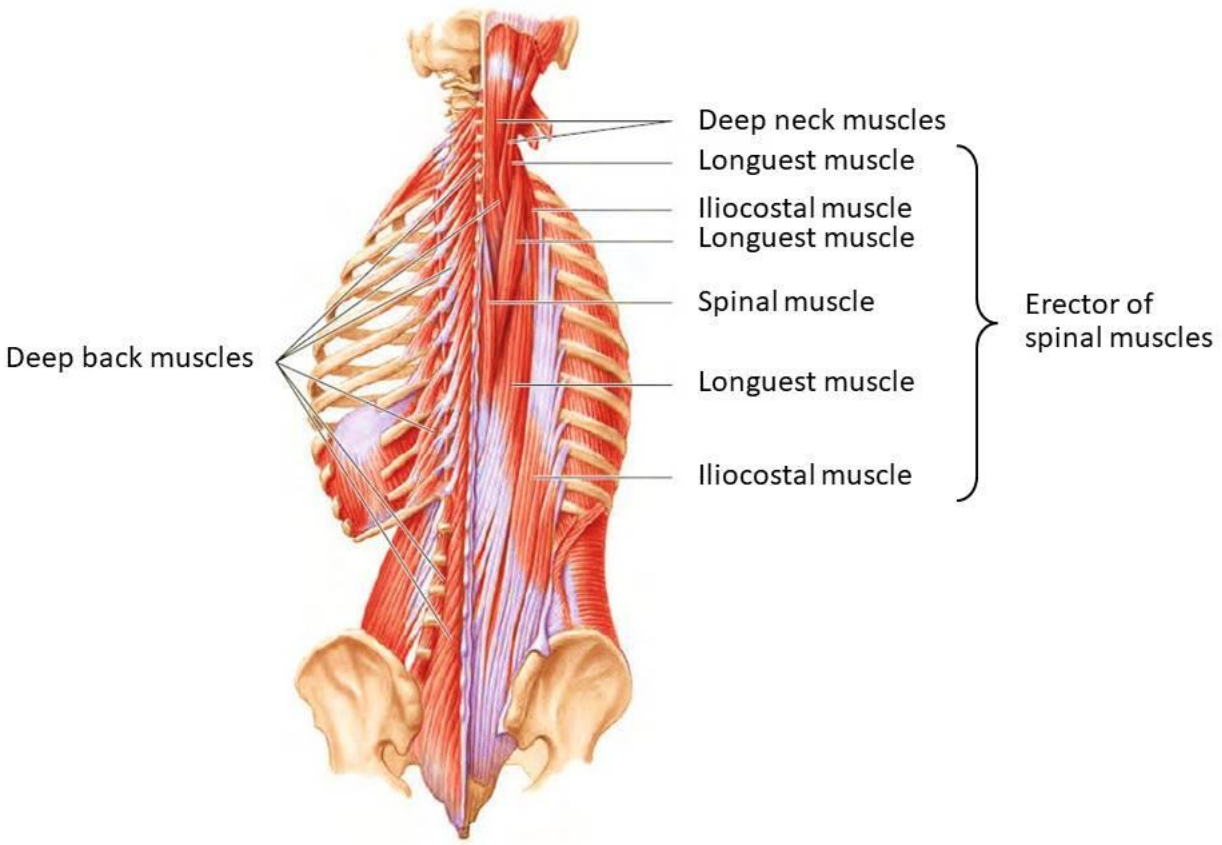
THE GROUP OF DEEP MUSCLES OF THE BACK — the fascia in this group of muscles is the lumbodorsal fascia (lumbar aponeurosis and vertebral fascia). It is a deep investing membrane which covers the deep muscles of the back of the trunk. Above, it passes in front of the serratus posterior superior and is

continuous with a similar investing layer on the back of the neck: the nuchal fascia.



In the thoracic region the lumbodorsal fascia is a thin fibrous lamina which serves to bind down the extensor muscles of the vertebral column and to separate them from the muscles connecting the

vertebral column to the upper extremity. It contains both longitudinal and transverse fibers, and is attached, medially, to the spinous processes of the thoracic vertebrae; laterally to the angles of the ribs.



In the lumbar region the fascia (lumbar aponeurosis) is in two layers, anterior and posterior. The posterior

layer is attached to the spinous processes of the lumbar and sacral vertebrae and to the supraspinal ligament; the anterior layer is attached, medially, to the tips of the transverse processes of the lumbar vertebrae and to the intertransverse ligaments, below, to the iliolumbar ligament, and above, to the lumbocostal ligament. The two layers unite at the lateral margin of the Sacrospinalis, to form the tendon of origin of the abdominal transverse. The aponeurosis of origin of the serratus posterior inferior and the important muscle of the back are intimately blended with the lumbodorsal fascia.

The deep or intrinsic muscles of the back consist of a complex group of muscles extending from the pelvis to the skull. They are: splenial muscle of the head, splenial cervical muscle, sacrospinal muscle,

semispinal muscle, multifidus, rotators muscles, interspinal muscles, and intertransversal muscles.

THE SPLENIAL MUSCLE OF THE HEAD arises from the lower half of the ligamentum nuchae, from the spinous process of the seventh cervical vertebra, and from the spinous processes of the upper three or four thoracic vertebrae. The fibers of the muscle are directed upward and lateralward and are inserted, under cover of the sternocleidomastoid muscles, into the mastoid process of the temporal bone, and into the rough surface on the occipital bone just below the lateral third of the superior nuchal line.

THE SPLENIAL CERVICAL MUSCLE arises by a narrow tendinous band from the spinous processes of the third to the sixth thoracic vertebae; it is inserted, by tendinous fasciculi, into the posterior tubercles of

the transverse processes of the upper two or three cervical vertebrae.

ACTIONS — The splenii of the two sides, acting together, will draw the head directly backward, assisting the trapeze muscle and semispinal muscle of the head; acting separately, they will draw the head to one side, and slightly rotate it, turning the face to the same side. They will also assist in supporting the head in the erect position.

THE SACROSPINAL MUSCLE AND ITS PROLONGATIONS, in the thoracic and cervical regions, are located in the groove on the side of the vertebral column. They are covered in the lumbar and thoracic regions by the lumbodorsal fascia and in the cervical region by the nuchal fascia. This large muscular and tendinous mass varies in size and

structure at different parts of the vertebral column. In the sacral region it is narrow and pointed, and at its origin chiefly tendinous in structure. In the lumbar region it is larger, and forms a thick fleshy mass which, on being followed upward, is subdivided into three columns; these gradually diminish in size as they ascend to be inserted into the vertebae and ribs.

THE SEMISPINAL MUSCLE OF THE BACK consists of thin, narrow, fleshy fasciculi, interposed between tendons of considerable length. It arises by a series of small tendons from the transverse processes of the sixth to the tenth thoracic vertebae, and is inserted, by tendons, into the spinous processes of the upper four thoracic and lower two cervical vertebae.

THE SEMISPINAL CERVICAL MUSCLE, thicker than the preceding, arises by a series of tendinous and fleshy fibers from the transverse processes of the

upper five or six thoracic vertebae, and is inserted into the cervical spinous processes, from the axis to the fifth inclusive. The fasciculus connected with the axis is the largest, and is chiefly muscular in structure.

THE SEMISPINAL MUSCLE OF THE HEAD is situated at the upper and back part of the neck, beneath the plexus, and medial to the longest cervical muscle and the muscle of the head. It arises by a series of tendons from the tips of the transverse processes of the upper six or seven thoracic and the seventh cervical vertebae, and from the articular processes of the three cervical above this. The tendons, uniting, form a broad muscle, which passes upward, and is inserted between the superior and inferior nuchal lines of the occipital bone. The medial part, usually more or less distinct from the remainder

of the muscle, is frequently termed the spinal muscle of the head; it is also named the biventer cervicis since it is traversed by an imperfect tendinous inscription.

THE MULTIFIDUS consists of a number of fleshy and tendinous fasciculi, which fill up the groove on either side of the spinous processes of the vertebae, from the sacrum to the axis. In the sacral region, these fasciculi arise from the back of the sacrum, as low as the fourth sacral foramen, from the aponeurosis of origin of the Sacrospinalis, from the medial surface of the posterior superior iliac spine, and from the posterior sacroiliac ligaments; in the lumbar region, from all the mamillary processes; in the thoracic region, from all the transverse processes; and in the cervical region, from the articular processes of the lower four vertebae. Each fasciculus

passing obliquely upward and medialward is inserted into the whole length of the spinous process of one of the vertebae above. These fasciculi vary in length: the most superficial, the longest, pass from one vertebra to the third or fourth above; those next in order run from one vertebra to the second or third above; while the deepest connect two contiguous vertebae.

THE ROTATORS MUSCLES are located beneath the multifidus and are found only in the thoracic region; they are eleven in number on either side. Each muscle is small and somewhat quadrilateral in form; it arises from the upper and back part of the transverse process, and is inserted into the lower border and lateral surface of the lamina of the vertebra above, the fibers extending as far as the root of the spinous process. The first is found between the first and second thoracic vertebae; the last, between the

eleventh and twelfth. Sometimes the number of these muscles is diminished by the absence of one or more from the upper or lower end.

THE INTERSPINALS MUSCLES are short muscular fasciculi, placed in pairs between the spinous processes of the contiguous vertebae, one on either side of the interspinal ligament. In the cervical region they are most distinct, and consist of six pairs, the first being situated between the axis and third vertebra, and the last between the seventh cervical and the first thoracic. They are small narrow bundles, attached, above and below, to the apices of the spinous processes. In the thoracic region, they are found between the first and second vertebae, and sometimes between the second and third, and between the eleventh and twelfth. In the lumbar region there are four pairs in the intervals between

the five lumbar vertebae. There is also occasionally one between the last thoracic and first lumbar, and one between the fifth lumbar and the sacrum.

THE EXTENSOR COCCYGIS is a slender muscular fasciculus. It extends over the lower part of the posterior surface of the sacrum and coccyx. It arises by tendinous fibers from the last segment of the sacrum, or first piece of the coccyx, and passes downward to be inserted into the lower part of the coccyx.

THE INTERTRANSVERSAL MUSCLES are small muscles placed between the transverse processes of the vertebae. In the cervical region they are best developed, consisting of rounded muscular and tendinous fasciculi, and are placed in pairs, passing between the anterior and the posterior tubercles respectively of the transverse processes of two

contiguous vertebae, and separated from one another by an anterior primary division of the cervical nerve, which lies in the groove between them. The muscles connecting the anterior tubercles are termed the intertransversal muscles anteriores; those between the posterior tubercles, the posterior intertransversal muscles; both sets are supplied by the anterior divisions of the spinal nerves. There are seven pairs of these muscles, the first pair being between the atlas and axis, and the last pair between the seventh cervical and first thoracic vertebae. In the thoracic region they are present between the transverse processes of the lower three thoracic vertebae, and between the transverse processes of the last thoracic and the first lumbar. In the lumbar region they are arranged in pairs, on either side of the vertebral column, one set occupying the entire interspace between the transverse processes of the lumbar

vertebae, the lateral intertransversal muscles; the other set, intertransversal muscles mediales, passing from the accessory process of one vertebra to the mammillary of the vertebra below. The lateral intertransversal muscles are supplied by the anterior divisions and the medial intertransversal muscles by the posterior divisions of the spinal nerves.

As we have indicated, these muscles are manifestations of metaphors of those 64 equilibrium regions, which characterize "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Space" of a first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" and through which the 64 equilibrium regions will pass.

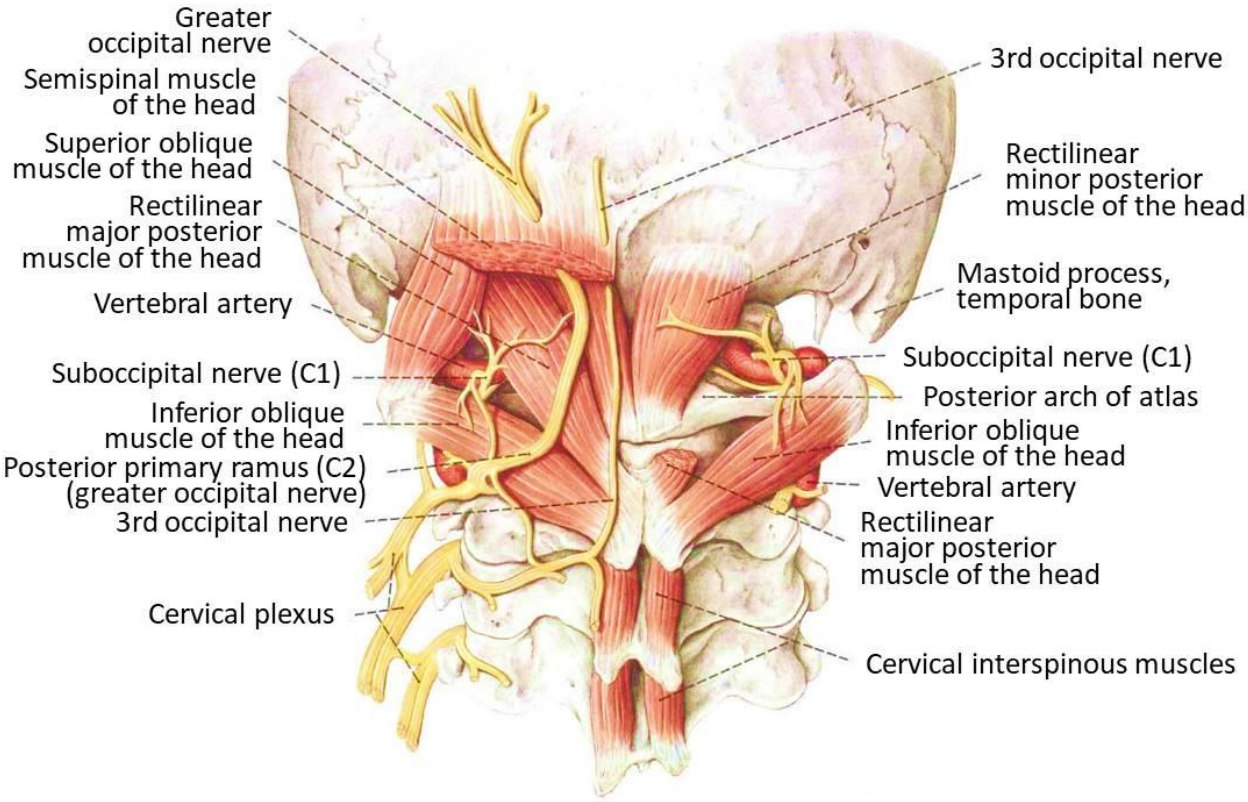
SAMPLE

THE SUBOCCIPITAL GROUP OF MUSCLES

The suboccipital group comprises: the rectilinear posterior major muscle of the head, the rectilinear posterior minor muscle of the head, the inferior oblique muscle of the head, and the superior oblique muscle of the head.

THE RECTILINEAR POSTERIOR MAJOR MUSCLE OF THE HEAD arises by a pointed tendon from the spinous process of the axis, and, becoming broader as it ascends, it is inserted into the lateral part of the inferior nuchal line of the occipital bone and the surface of the bone immediately below the line. As the muscles of the two sides pass upward and

lateralward, they leave between them a triangular space, in which the recti capitis posteriores minores are seen.



THE RECTILINEAR POSTERIOR MINOR MUSCLE OF THE HEAD arises by a narrow pointed tendon from the tubercle on the posterior arch of the atlas,

and, widening as it ascends, is inserted into the medial part of the inferior nuchal line of the occipital bone and the surface between it and the foramen magnum.

THE INFERIOR OBLIQUE MUSCLE OF THE HEAD, the larger of the two oblique muscles, arises from the apex of the spinous process of the axis, and passes lateralward and slightly upward, to be inserted into the lower and back part of the transverse process of the atlas.

THE SUPERIOR OBLIQUE MUSCLE OF THE HEAD, narrow below, wide and expanded above, arises by tendinous fibers from the upper surface of the transverse process of the atlas, joining with the insertion of the preceding. It passes upward and medialward, and is inserted into the occipital bone,

between the superior and inferior nuchal lines, lateral to the semispinal muscle of the head.

THE SUBOCCIPITAL TRIANGLE is located between the obliqui and the rectilinear posterior major muscle of the head. It is bounded, above and medially, by the rectilinear posterior major muscle of the head; above and laterally, by the superior oblique muscle of the head; below and laterally, by the inferior oblique muscle of the head. It is covered by a layer of dense fibro-fatty tissue, situated beneath the semispinal muscle of the head. The floor is formed by the posterior occipito-atlantal membrane, and the posterior arch of the atlas. In the deep groove on the upper surface of the posterior arch of the atlas are the vertebral artery and the first cervical or suboccipital nerve.

ACTIONS — The sacrospinal muscle and its upward continuations and the spinales will serve to maintain the vertebral column in the erect posture; they will also serve to bend the trunk backward when it will be required to counterbalance the influence of any weight at the front of the body — as, for instance, when a heavy weight will be suspended from the neck, or when there will be any great abdominal distension, as in pregnancy in the case of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" having the "FEMALE" adjective, or in dropsy; the peculiar gait under such circumstances will depend upon the vertebral column being drawn backward, by the counterbalancing action of the sacrospinal muscles.

The muscles which form the continuation of the sacrospinales on to the head and neck will steady those parts and fix them in the upright position. If the

Iliocostalis lumborum and the longest muscle of the back of one side act, they will serve to draw down the chest and vertebral column to the corresponding side. The iliocostales cervicis, taking their fixed points from the cervical vertebae, will elevate those ribs to which they are attached; taking their fixed points from the ribs, both muscles will help to extend the neck; while one muscle bends the neck to its own side. When both longuest cervical muscles will act from below, they will bend the neck backward. When both longuest muscles of the head will act from below, they will bend the head backward; while, if only one muscle acts, the face will be turned to the side on which the muscle is acting, and then the head will be bent to the shoulder.

The two rectilinear muscles will draw the head backward. The rectilinear posterior major muscle of

the head, owing to its obliquity, will rotate the skull, with the atlas, around the odontoid process, turning the face to the same side. The multifidus will act successively upon the different parts of the column; thus, the sacrum will furnish a fixed point from which the fasciculi of this muscle will act upon the lumbar region; which in turn will become the fixed point for the fasciculi moving the thoracic region, and so on throughout the entire length of the column. The multifidus also will serve to rotate the column, so that the front of the trunk will be turned to the side opposite to that from which the muscle will act, this muscle being assisted in its action by the external oblique abdominal muscle.

The superior oblique muscle of the head will draw the head backward and to its own side. The inferior oblique muscle will rotate the atlas, and with it the

skull, around the odontoid process, turning the face to the same side. When the semispinal muscles of the two sides will act together, they will help to extend the vertebral column; when the muscles of only one side will act, they will rotate the thoracic and cervical parts of the column, turning the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to the opposite side.

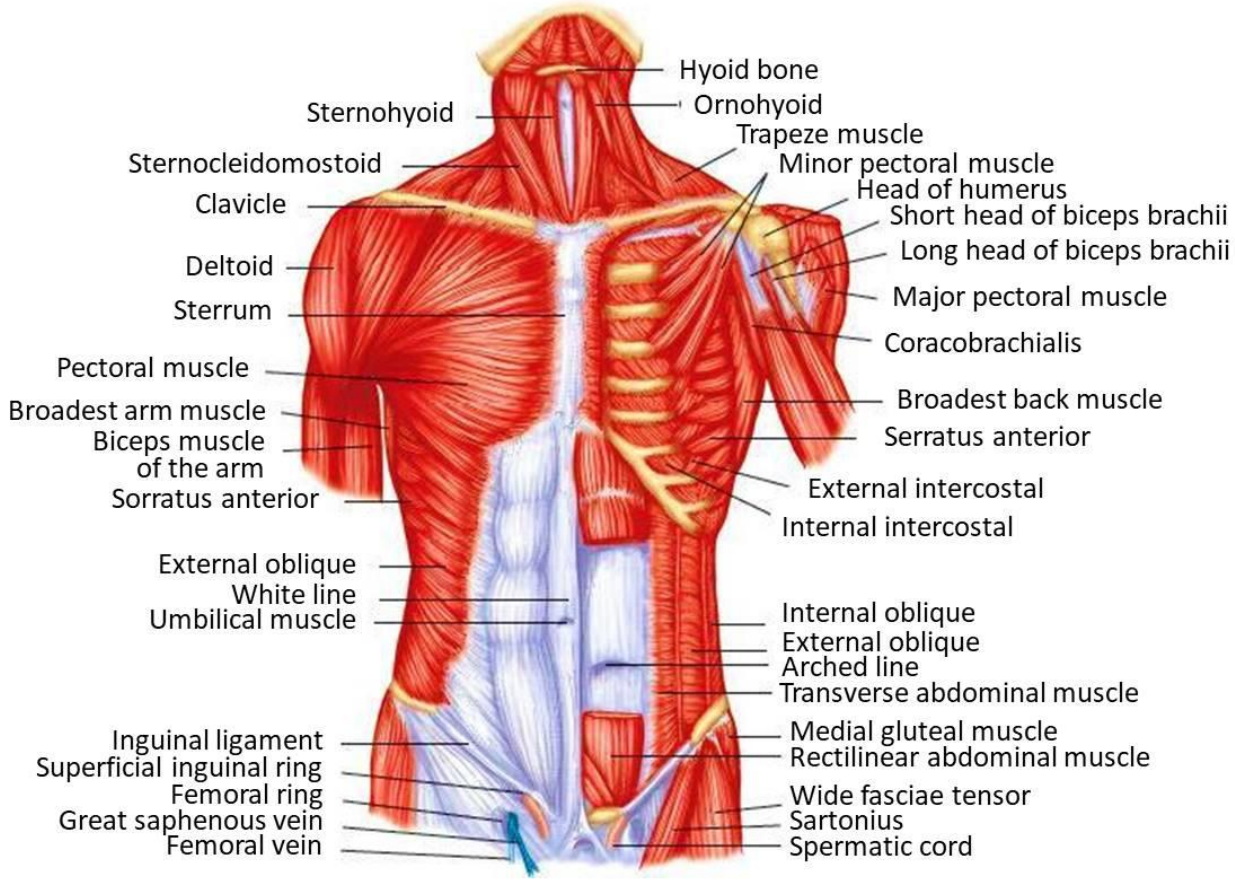
The semispinal muscles of the head will draw the head directly backward; if one muscle acts, it will draw the head to one side, and rotates it so that the face will be turned to the opposite side. The interspinal muscles by approximating the spinous processes will help to extend the column. The intertransversal muscles will approximate the transverse processes, and help to bend the column to one side. The rotators muscles will assist the multifidus to rotate the vertebral column, so that the

front of the trunk is turned to the side opposite to that from which the muscles act.

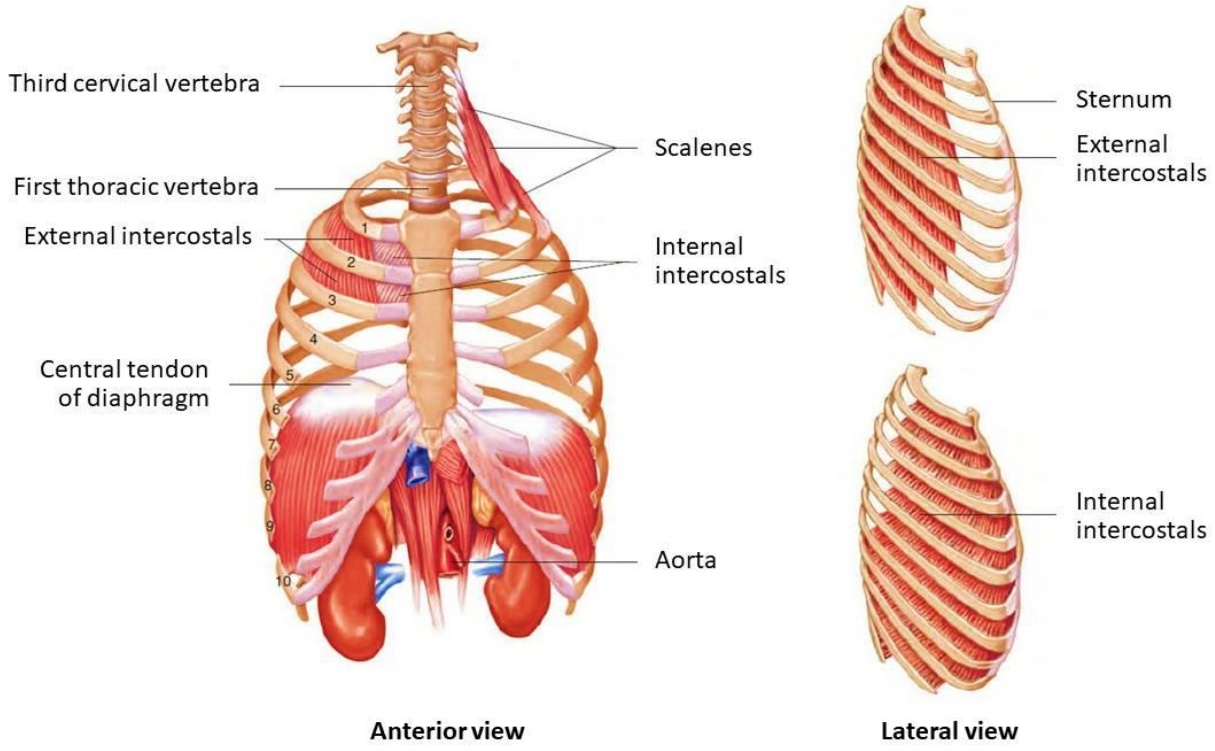
THE GROUP OF MUSCLES OF THE THORAX

The muscles belonging to this group are the external intercostals, the internal intercostals, the subcostales, the thoracic transverse muscles, the levatores costarum, the serratus posterior superior, the serratus posterior inferior, and the diaphragm.

In each intercostal space thin but firm layers of fascia cover the outer surface of the external intercostale and the inner surface of the internal intercostale; and a third, more delicate layer, is interposed between the two planes of muscular fibers.



THE INTERCOSTALS MUSCLES are two thin planes of muscular and tendinous fibers occupying each of the intercostal spaces. They are named external and internal from their surface relations — the external being superficial to the internal.



The external intercostals are eleven in number on either side. They extend from the tubercles of the ribs behind, to the cartilages of the ribs in front, where they end in thin membranes, the anterior intercostal membranes, which are continued forward to the sternum. Each arises from the lower border of a rib, and is inserted into the upper border of the rib below. In the two lower spaces they extend to the ends of the

cartilages, and in the upper two or three spaces they do not quite reach the ends of the ribs. They are thicker than the internal intercostals, and their fibers are directed obliquely downward and lateralward on the back of the thorax, and downward, forward, and medialward on the front.

The internal intercostals are also eleven in number on either side. They commence anteriorly at the sternum, in the interspaces between the cartilages of the true ribs, and at the anterior extremities of the cartilages of the false ribs, and extend backward as far as the angles of the ribs, whence they are continued to the vertebral column by thin aponeuroses, the posterior intercostal membranes. Each arises from the ridge on the inner surface of a rib, as well as from the corresponding costal cartilage, and is inserted into the upper border of the rib below. Their fibers

are also directed obliquely, but pass in a direction opposite to those of the external intercostals.

The subcostales consist of muscular and aponeurotic fasciculi, which are well-developed only in the lower part of the thorax; each arises from the inner surface of one rib near its angle, and is inserted into the inner surface of the second or third rib below. Their fibers run in the same direction as those of the internal intercostals.

THE THORACIC TRANSVERSE MUSCLE is a thin plane of muscular and tendinous fibers, situated upon the inner surface of the front wall of the chest. It arises on either side from the lower third of the posterior surface of the body of the sternum, from the posterior surface of the xiphoid process, and from the sternal ends of the costal cartilages of the lower three or four true ribs. Its fibers diverge upward and

lateralward, to be inserted by slips into the lower borders and inner surfaces of the costal cartilages of the second, third, fourth, fifth, and sixth ribs. The lowest fibers of this muscle are horizontal in their direction, and are continuous with those of the abdominal transverse; the intermediate fibers are oblique, while the highest are almost vertical. This muscle varies in its attachments, not only in different subjects, but on opposite sides of the same subject.

THE LEVATOR COSTAL MUSCLES, twelve in number on either side, are small tendinous and fleshy bundles, which arise from the ends of the transverse processes of the seventh cervical and upper eleven thoracic vertebae; they pass obliquely downward and lateralward, like the fibers of the external intercostal muscles, and each is inserted into the outer surface of the rib immediately below the vertebra from which it

takes origin, between the tubercle and the angle. Each of the four lower muscles divides into two fasciculi, one of which is inserted as above described; the other passes down to the second rib below its origin.

THE SERRATUS POSTERIOR SUPERIOR is a thin, quadrilateral muscle, situated at the upper and back part of the thorax. It arises by a thin and broad aponeurosis from the lower part of the ligamentum nuchae, from the spinous processes of the seventh cervical and upper two or three thoracic vertebae and from the supraspinal ligament. Inclining downward and lateralward it becomes muscular, and is inserted, by four fleshy digitations, into the upper borders of the second, third, fourth, and fifth ribs, a little beyond their angles.

THE DIAPHRAGM is a dome-shaped musculofibrous septum which separates the thoracic from the

abdominal cavity, its convex upper surface forming the floor of the former, and its concave under surface the roof of the latter. Its peripheral part consists of muscular fibers which take origin from the circumference of the thoracic outlet and converge to be inserted into a central tendon.

The muscular fibers may be grouped according to their origins into three parts: sternal, costal, and lumbar. The sternal part arises by two fleshy slips from the back of the xiphoid process; the costal part from the inner surfaces of the cartilages and adjacent portions of the lower six ribs on either side, interdigitating with the transverse abdominal muscle; and the lumbar part from aponeurotic arches, named the lumbocostal arches, and from the lumbar vertebae by two pillars or crura. There are two

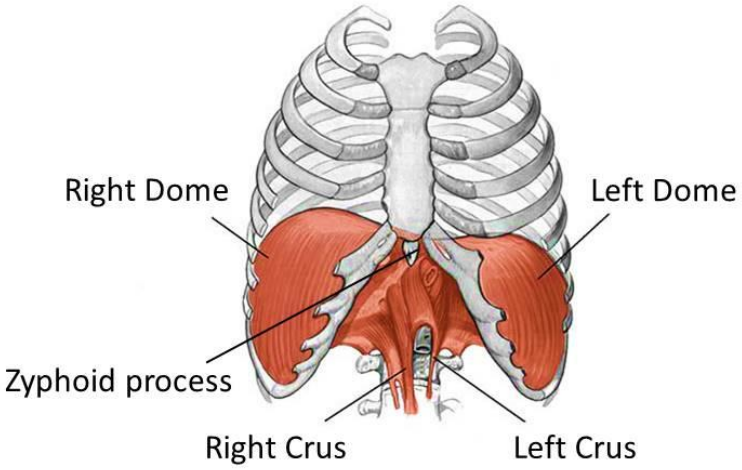
lumbocostal arches, a medial and a lateral, on either side.

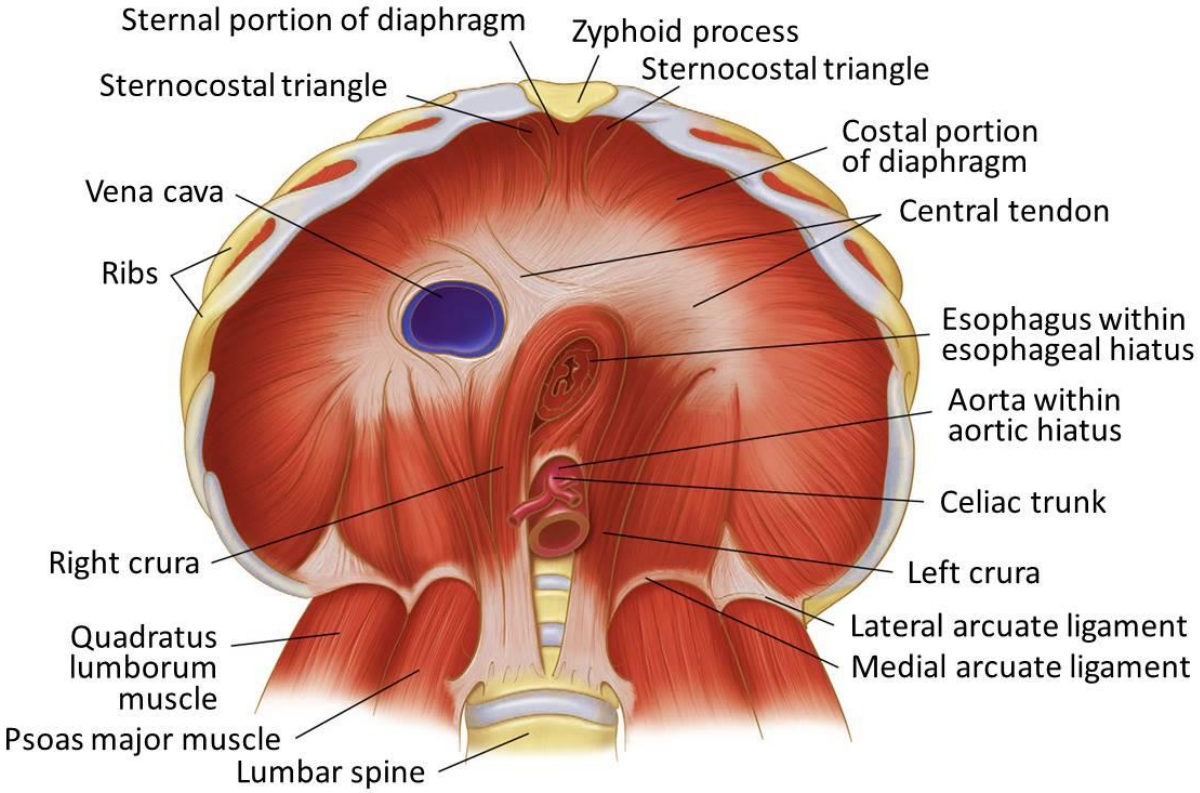
THE MEDIAL LUMBOCOSTAL ARCH is a tendinous arch in the fascia covering the upper part of the psoas major; medially, it is continuous with the lateral tendinous margin of the corresponding crus, and is attached to the side of the body of the first or second lumbar vertebra; laterally, it is fixed to the front of the transverse process of the first and, sometimes also, to that of the second lumbar vertebra.

THE LATERAL LUMBOCOSTAL ARCH arches across the upper part of the lumbar quadrilateral muscle, and is attached, medially, to the front of the transverse process of the first lumbar vertebra, and, laterally, to the tip and lower margin of the twelfth rib.

THE CRURA are tendinous in structure at their origins. They blend with the anterior longitudinal ligament of the vertebral column. The right crus, which is larger and longer than the left, arises from the anterior surfaces of the bodies and intervertebral fibrocartilages of the upper three lumbar vertebae, while the left crus arises from the corresponding parts of the upper two only. The medial tendinous margins of the crura pass forward and medialward, and meet in the middle line to form an arch across the front of the aorta; this arch is often poorly defined.

The diaphragm is the principal muscle of inspiration, and presents the form of a dome concave toward the abdomen. The central part of the dome is tendinous, and the pericardium is attached to its upper surface; the circumference is muscular.





Abdominal view showing the lumbar, costal, and sternal portions of the muscular diaphragm

During inspiration the lowest ribs will be fixed, and from these and the crura the muscular fibers will contract and draw downward and forward the central tendon with the attached pericardium. In this movement the curvature of the diaphragm will be scarcely altered, the dome moving downward nearly parallel to its original position and pushing before it the abdominal viscera.

The descent of the abdominal viscera will be permitted by the elasticity of the abdominal wall, but the limit of this will be soon reached. The central tendon applied to the abdominal viscera then will become a fixed point for the action of the diaphragm, the effect of which will be to elevate the lower ribs and through them to push forward the body of the sternum and the upper ribs. The right cupola of the diaphragm, lying on the liver, has a greater resistance

to overcome than the left, which lies over the stomach, but to compensate for this the right crus and the fibers of the right side will be stronger than those of the left.

THE CENTRAL TENDON OF THE DIAPHRAGM is a thin but strong aponeurosis situated near the center of the vault formed by the muscle, but somewhat closer to the front than to the back of the thorax, so that the posterior muscular fibers are the longer. It is situated immediately below the pericardium, with which it is partially blended. It is shaped somewhat like a trefoil leaf, consisting of three divisions or leaflets separated from one another by slight indentations. The right leaflet is the largest, the middle, directed toward the xiphoid process, the next in size, and the left the smallest. In structure the tendon is composed of several planes of fibers, which

intersect one another at various angles and unite into rectilinear or curved bundles — an arrangement which gives it additional strength.

The diaphragm is pierced by a series of apertures to permit of the passage of structures between the thorax and abdomen. It has three large openings — the aortic hiatus, the esophageal hiatus, and the vena caval foramen — and a series of smaller ones.

The aortic hiatus is the lowest and most posterior of the large apertures; it is located at the level of the twelfth thoracic vertebra. Strictly speaking, it is not an aperture in the diaphragm but an osseoaponeurotic opening between it and the vertebral column, and therefore behind the diaphragm; occasionally some tendinous fibers prolonged across the bodies of the vertebrae from the medial parts of the lower ends of the crura pass

behind the aorta, and thus convert the hiatus into a fibrous ring. The hiatus is situated slightly to the left of the middle line, and is bounded in front by the crura, and behind by the body of the first lumbar vertebra. Through it pass the aorta, the azygos vein, and the thoracic duct; occasionally the azygos vein is transmitted through the right crus.

The esophageal hiatus is situated in the muscular part of the diaphragm at the level of the tenth thoracic vertebra, and is elliptical in shape. It is placed above, in front, and a little to the left of the aortic hiatus, and transmits the esophagus, the vagus nerves, and some small esophageal arteries.

The vena caval foramen is the highest of the three, and is situated about the level of the fibrocartilage between the eighth and ninth thoracic vertebrae. It is quadrilateral in form, and is placed at the junction of

the right and middle leaflets of the central tendon, so that its margins are tendinous. It transmits the inferior vena cava, the wall of which is adherent to the margins of the opening, and some branches of the right phrenic nerve.

Of the lesser apertures, two in the right crus transmit the greater and lesser right splanchnic nerves; three in the left crus give passage to the greater and lesser left splanchnic nerves and the hemiazygos vein. The gangliated trunks of the sympathetic usually enter the abdominal cavity behind the diaphragm, under the medial lumbocostal arches.

On either side two small intervals exist at which the muscular fibers of the diaphragm are deficient and are replaced by areolar tissue. One between the sternal and costal parts transmits the superior epigastric branch of the internal mammary artery and

some lymphatics from the abdominal wall and convex surface of the liver. The other, between the fibers springing from the medial and lateral lumbocostal arches, is less constant; when this interval exists, the upper and back part of the kidney is separated from the pleura by areolar tissue only.

SAMPLE

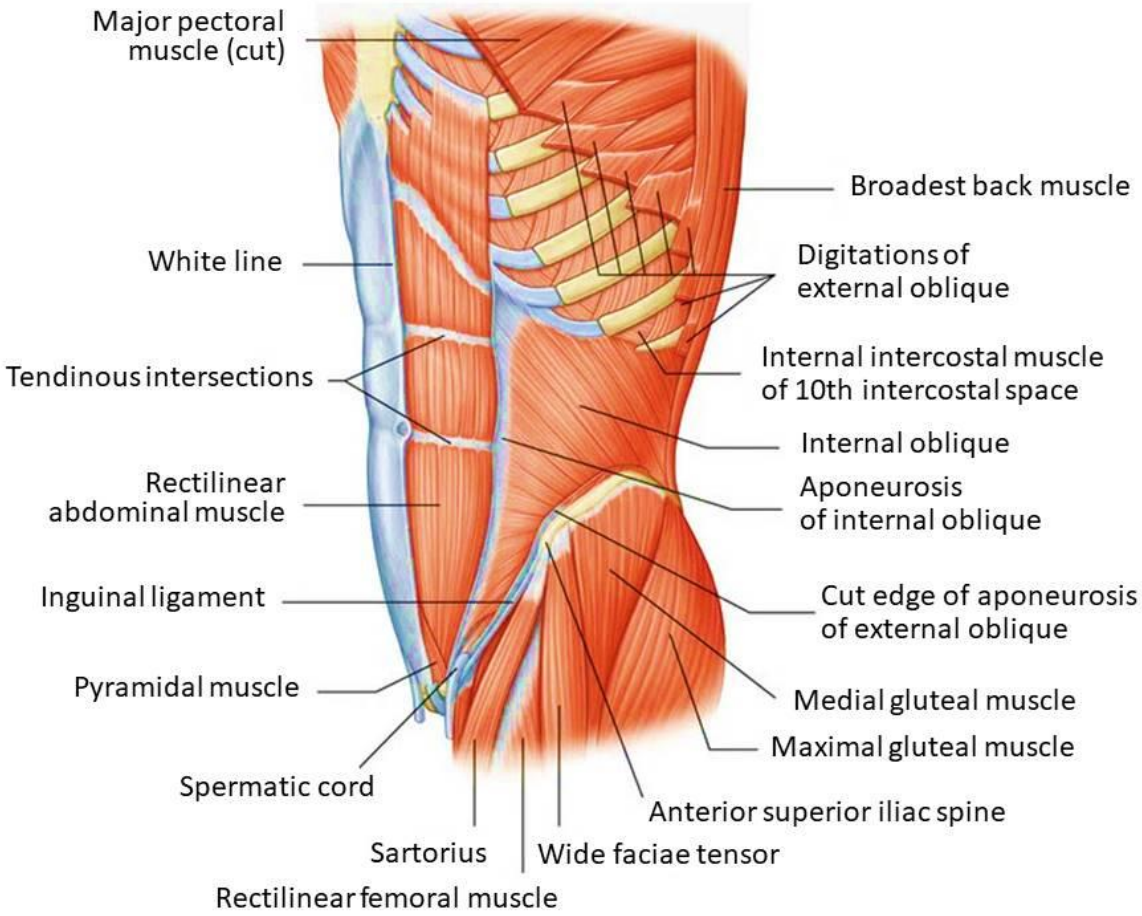
THE MUSCLES AND FASCIAE OF THE ABDOMEN

The muscles of the abdomen may be divided into two groups: the anterolateral muscles and the posterior muscles.

THE ANTERO-LATERAL MUSCLES OF THE ABDOMEN — the muscles of this group are: the external oblique, the internal oblique, the pyramidal muscle, the transverse, and the rectilinear muscle.

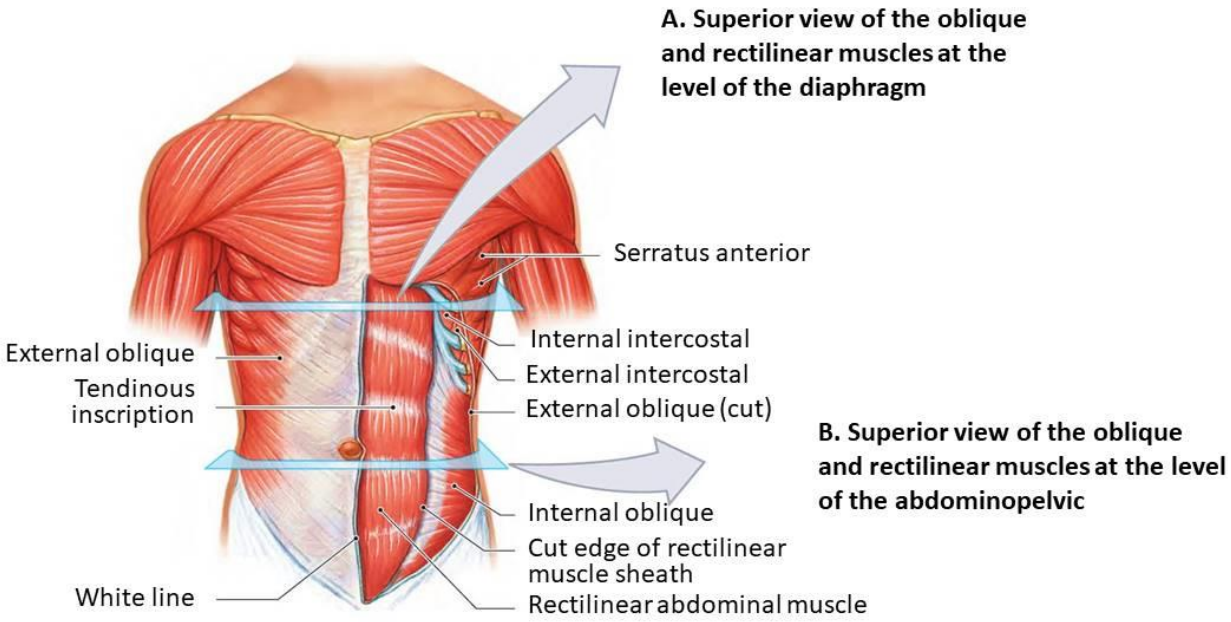
The superficial fascia of the abdomen consists, over the greater part of the abdominal wall, of a single layer containing a variable amount of fat; but near the groin it is easily divisible into two layers, between

which are found the superficial vessels and nerves and the superficial inguinal lymph glands.



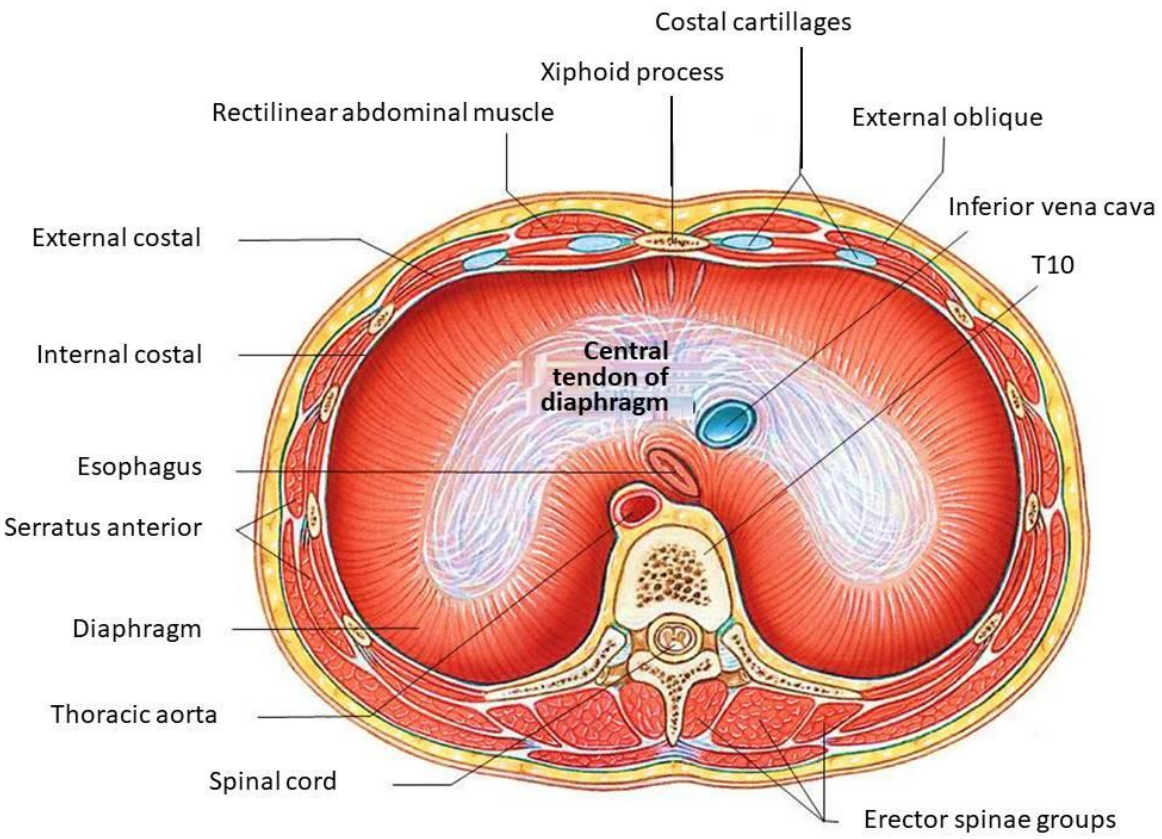
The superficial layer is thick, areolar in texture, and contains in its meshes a varying quantity of adipose tissue. Below, it passes over the inguinal ligament, and is continuous with the superficial fascia of the

thigh. The deep layer is thinner and more membranous in character than the superficial, and contains a considerable quantity of yellow elastic fibers.

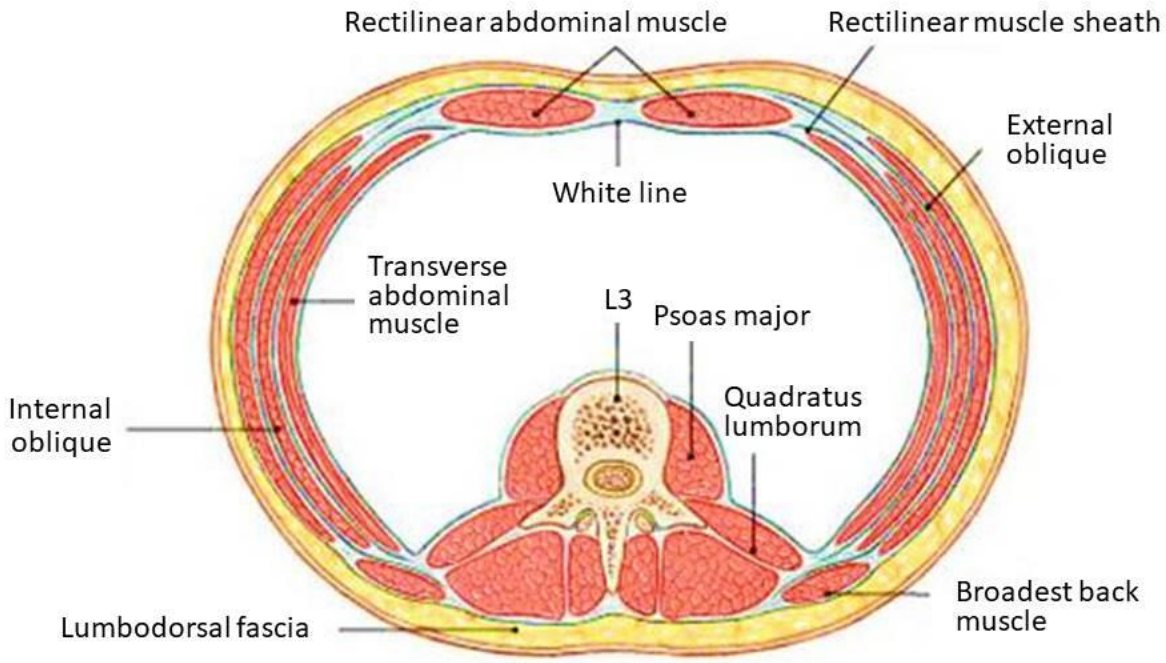


It is loosely connected by areolar tissue to the aponeurosis of the obliquus externus abdominis, but in the middle line it is more intimately adherent to the white line and to the symphysis pubis, and is prolonged on to the dorsum of the penis, forming the

fundiform ligament; above, it is continuous with the superficial fascia over the rest of the trunk; below and laterally, it blends with the wide fascia of the thigh a little below the inguinal ligament; medially and below, it is continued over the penis and spermatic cord to the scrotum, where it helps to form the dartos.



Superior view of the oblique and rectilinear muscles at the level of the diaphragm



Superior view of the oblique and rectilinear muscles at the level of the abdominopelvic

THE EXTERNAL OR DESCENDING OBLIQUE MUSCLE, situated on the lateral and anterior parts of the abdomen, is the largest and the most superficial of the three flat muscles in this region. It is broad, thin, and irregularly quadrilateral, its muscular portion occupying the side, its aponeurosis occupying the anterior wall of the abdomen. It arises, by eight

fleshy digitations, from the external surfaces and inferior borders of the lower eight ribs; these digitations are arranged in an oblique line which runs downward and backward, the upper ones being attached close to the cartilages of the corresponding ribs, the lowest to the apex of the cartilage of the last rib, the intermediate ones to the ribs at some distance from their cartilages. The five superior serrations increase in size from above downward, and are received between corresponding processes of the serratus anterior; the three lower ones diminish in size from above downward and receive between them corresponding processes from the important muscle of the back. From these attachments the fleshy fibers proceed in various directions. Those from the lowest ribs pass nearly vertically downward, and are inserted into the anterior half of the outer lip of the iliac crest; the middle and upper fibers, directed downward and

forward, end in an aponeurosis, opposite a line drawn from the prominence of the ninth costal cartilage to the anterior superior iliac spine.

The aponeurosis of the external or descending oblique muscle is a thin but strong membranous structure, the fibers of which are directed downward and medialward. It is joined with that of the opposite muscle along the middle line, and covers the whole of the front of the abdomen; above, it is covered by and gives origin to the lower fibers of the major pectoral muscle; below, its fibers are closely aggregated together, and extend obliquely across from the anterior superior iliac spine to the public tubercle and the pectineal line. In the middle line, it interlaces with the aponeurosis of the opposite muscle, forming the white line, which extends from the xiphoid process to the symphysis pubis.

THE RECTILINEAR ABDOMINAL MUSCLE is a long flat muscle, which extends along the whole length of the front of the abdomen, and is separated from its fellow of the opposite side by the white line. It is much broader, but thinner, above than below, and arises by two tendons; the lateral or larger is attached to the crest of the pubis, the medial interlaces with its fellow of the opposite side, and is connected with the ligaments covering the front of the symphysis pubis. The muscle is inserted by three portions of unequal size into the cartilages of the fifth, sixth, and seventh ribs. The upper portion, attached principally to the cartilage of the fifth rib, usually has some fibers of insertion into the anterior extremity of the rib itself. Some fibers are occasionally connected with the costoxiphoid ligaments, and the side of the xiphoid process.

The rectilinear muscle is crossed by fibrous bands, three in number, which are named the tendinous inscriptions; one is usually situated opposite the umbilical muscle, one at the extremity of the xiphoid process, and the third about midway between the xiphoid process and the umbilical muscle. These inscriptions pass transversely or obliquely across the muscle in a zigzag course; they rarely extend completely through its substance and may pass only halfway across it; they are intimately adherent in front to the sheath of the muscle.

THE PYRAMIDAL MUSCLE is a small triangular muscle, placed at the lower part of the abdomen, in front of the rectilinear muscle, and contained in the sheath of that muscle. It arises by tendinous fibers from the front of the pubis and the anterior pubic ligament; the fleshy portion of the muscle passes

upward, diminishing in size as it ascends, and ends by a pointed extremity which is inserted into the white line, midway between the umbilical muscle and pubis.

ACTIONS — When the pelvis and thorax are fixed, the abdominal muscles will compress the abdominal viscera by constricting the cavity of the abdomen, in which action they are materially assisted by the descent of the diaphragm. By these means, assistance will be given in expelling the feces from the rectum, the urine from the bladder, the fetus from the uterus, and the contents of the stomach in vomiting.

If the pelvis and vertebral column be fixed, these muscles will compress the lower part of the thorax, materially assisting expiration. If the pelvis alone be fixed, the thorax will be bent directly forward, when the muscles of both sides will act; when the muscles

of only one side will contract, the trunk will be bent toward that side and rotated toward the opposite side.

If the thorax be fixed, the muscles, acting together, will draw the pelvis upward, as in climbing; or, acting singly, they will draw the pelvis upward, and bend the vertebral column to one side or the other. The recti, acting from below, will depress the thorax, and consequently flex the vertebral column; when acting from above, they will flex the pelvis upon the vertebral column. The pyramidales are tensors of the white line.

THE INTERNAL OR DEEP ABDOMINAL RING is situated in the transversalis fascia, midway between the anterior superior iliac spine and the symphysis pubis, and about 1.25 cm above the inguinal ligament. It is of an oval form, the long axis of the oval being vertical; it varies in size in different subjects, and is

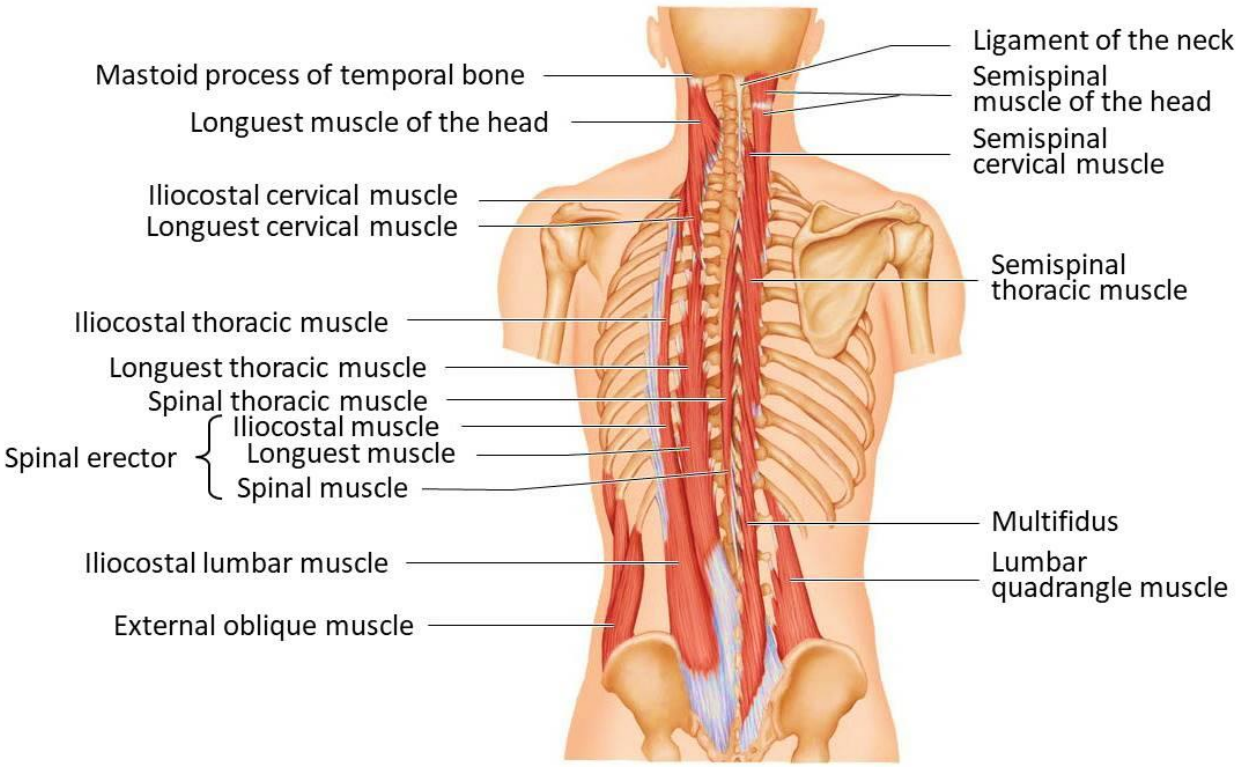
much larger in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” having the “MALE” adjective than in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” having the “FEMALE” adjective. It is bounded, above and laterally, by the arched lower margin of the transverse; below and medially, by the inferior epigastric vessels. It transmits the spermatic cord in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” having the “MALE” adjective and the round ligament of the uterus in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” having the “FEMALE” adjective. From its circumference a thin funnel-shaped membrane, the infundibuliform fascia, is continued around the cord and testis, enclosing them in a distinct covering.

THE INGUINAL CANAL contains the spermatic cord and the ilioinguinal nerve in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” having the “MALE” adjective,

and the round ligament of the uterus and the ilioinguinal nerve in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” having the “FEMALE” adjective. It is an oblique canal about 4 cm long, slanting downward and medialward, and placed parallel with and a little above the inguinal ligament; it extends from the abdominal inguinal ring to the subcutaneous inguinal ring. It is bounded, in front, by the integument and superficial fascia, by the aponeurosis of the external oblique throughout its whole length, and by the internal oblique in its lateral third; behind, by the reflected inguinal ligament, the inguinal aponeurotic falx, the transversalis fascia, the extraperitoneal connective tissue and the peritoneum; above, by the arched fibers of internal oblique and abdominal transverse; below, by the union of the transversalis fascia with the inguinal ligament, and at its medial end by the lacunar ligament.

THE POSTERIOR MUSCLES OF THE ABDOMEN — the posterior muscles of the abdomen include the psoas major, the psoas minor, the iliacus, and the lumbar quadrilateral muscle.

The fascia covering the lumbar quadrilateral muscle is a thin layer attached, medially, to the bases of the transverse processes of the lumbar vertebae; below, to the iliolumbar ligament; above, to the apex and lower border of the last rib. The upper margin of this fascia, which extends from the transverse process of the first lumbar vertebra to the apex and lower border of the last rib, constitutes the lateral lumbocostal arch. Laterally, it blends with the lumbodorsal fascia, the anterior layer of which intervenes between the lumbar quadrilateral muscle and the sacrospinal muscle.

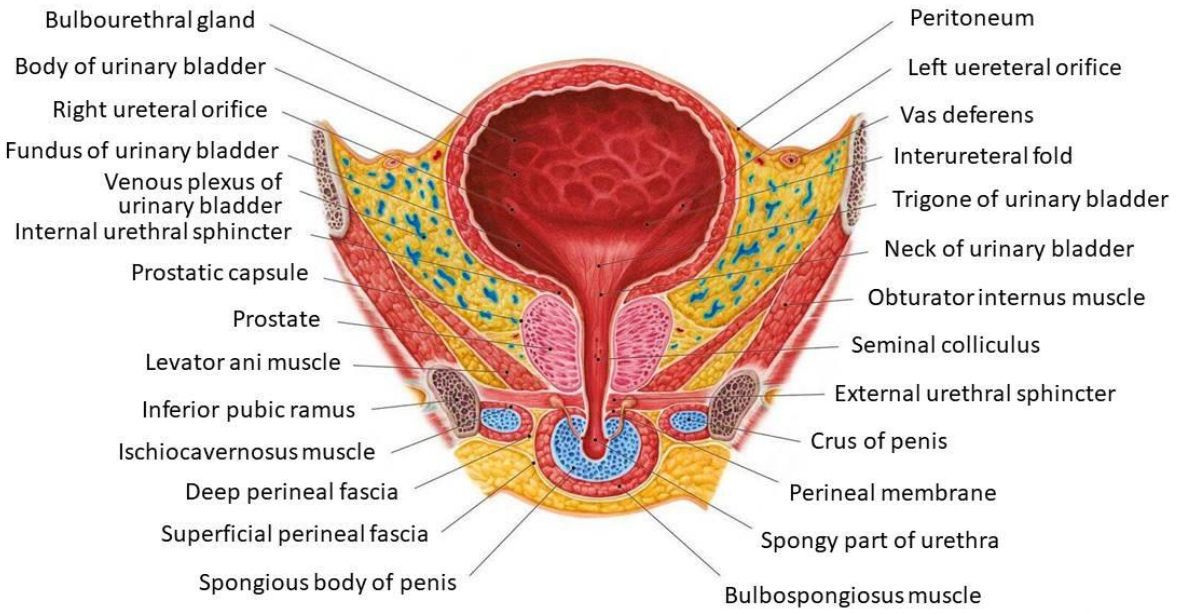


The lumbar quadrilateral muscle is irregularly quadrilateral in shape, and broader below than above. It arises by aponeurotic fibers from the iliolumbar ligament and the adjacent portion of the iliac crest for about 5 cm, and is inserted into the lower border of the last rib for about half its length, and by four small tendons into the apices of the transverse processes of the upper four lumbar vertebae.

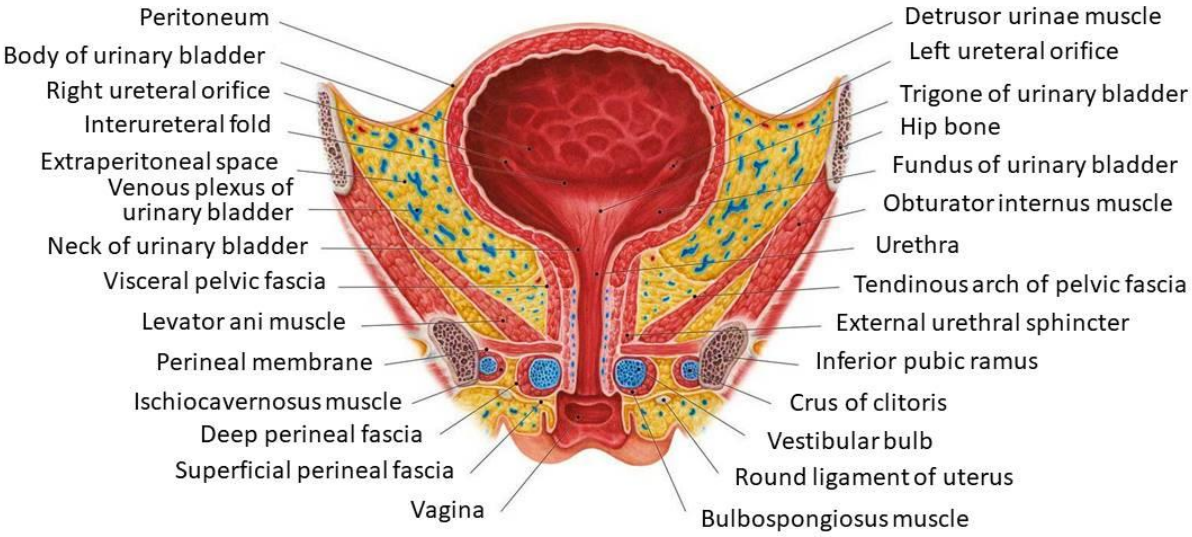
ACTIONS — The lumbar quadrilateral muscle will draw down the last rib, and will act as a muscle of inspiration by helping to fix the origin of the diaphragm. If the thorax and vertebral column are fixed, it may act upon the pelvis, raising it toward its own side when only one muscle is put in action; and when both muscles will act together, either from below or above, they will flex the trunk.

THE MUSCLES AND FASCIAE OF THE PELVIS

The muscles within the pelvis may be divided into two groups: the internal obturator muscle and the piriform muscle, which are muscles of the lower extremity, and the levator ani and the coccygeus, which together form the pelvic diaphragm and are associated with the pelvic viscera. These fasciae are closely related to one another and to the deep fascia of the perineum, and in addition have special connections with the fibrous coverings of the pelvic viscera.



Corona section of male pelvis



Corona section of female pelvis

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

The fascia of the pelvis may be resolved into: the fascial sheaths of the internal obturator muscle, piriform muscle, and pelvic diaphragm; and the fascia associated with the pelvic viscera.

The fascia of the internal obturator muscle covers the pelvic surface of, and is attached around the margin of the origin of, the muscle. Above, it is loosely connected to the back part of the arcuate line, and here it is continuous with the iliac fascia. In front of this, as it follows the line of origin of the internal obturator muscle, it gradually separates from the iliac fascia and the continuity between the two is retained only through the periosteum. It arches beneath the obturator vessels and nerve, completing the obturator canal, and at the front of the pelvis is attached to the back of the superior ramus of the pubis. Below, the obturator fascia is attached to the falciform process of

the sacrotuberous ligament and to the pubic arch, where it becomes continuous with the superior fascia of the urogenital diaphragm. Behind, it is prolonged into the gluteal region.

The internal pudendal vessels and pudendal nerve cross the pelvic surface of the internal obturator and are enclosed in a special canal formed by the obturator fascia.

The fascia of the piriform muscle is very thin and is attached to the front of the sacrum and the sides of the greater sciatic foramen; it is prolonged on the muscle into the gluteal region. At its sacral attachment around the margins of the anterior sacral foramina it comes into intimate association with and ensheathes the nerves emerging from these foramina. Hence the sacral nerves are frequently described as lying behind the fascia. The internal iliac vessels and

their branches, on the other hand, lie in the subperitoneal tissue in front of the fascia, and the branches to the gluteal region emerge in special sheaths of this tissue, above and below the piriform muscle muscle.

The diaphragmatic part of the pelvic fascia covers both surfaces of the levatores ani. The inferior layer is known as the anal fascia; it is attached above to the obturator fascia along the line of origin of the levator ani, while below it is continuous with the superior fascia of the urogenital diaphragm, and with the fascia on the sphincter ani internus.

The endopelvic part of the pelvic fascia is continued over the various pelvic viscera to form for them fibrous coverings which will be described later. It is attached to the diaphragmatic part of the pelvic fascia

along the tendinous arch, and has been subdivided in accordance with the viscera to which it is related.

THE LEVATOR ANI is a broad, thin muscle, situated on the side of the pelvis. It is attached to the inner surface of the side of the lesser pelvis, and unites with its fellow of the opposite side to form the greater part of the floor of the pelvic cavity. It supports the viscera in this cavity, and surrounds the various structures which pass through it. It arises, in front, from the posterior surface of the superior ramus of the pubis lateral to the symphysis; behind, from the inner surface of the spine of the ischium; and between these two points, from the obturator fascia.

THE COCCYGEUS is situated behind the preceding. It is a triangular plane of muscular and tendinous fibers, arising by its apex from the spine of the ischium and sacrospinous ligament, and inserted by

its base into the margin of the coccyx and into the side of the lowest piece of the sacrum. It assists the Levator ani and piriform muscle in closing in the back part of the outlet of the pelvis.

ACTIONS — The levatores ani will constrict the lower end of the rectum and vagina. They will elevate and invert the lower end of the rectum after it has been protruded and everted during the expulsion of the feces. They are also muscles of forced expiration. The coccygei will pull forward and support the coccyx, after it has been pressed backward during defecation or parturition. The levatores ani and coccygei together form a muscular diaphragm which supports the pelvic.

THE MUSCLES AND FASCIAE OF THE PERINEUM — the perineum corresponds to the outlet of the

pelvis. Its deep boundaries are: in front, the pubic arch and the arcuate ligament of the pubis; behind, the tip of the coccyx; and on either side, the inferior rami of the pubis and ischium, and the sacrotuberous ligament. The space is somewhat lozenge-shaped and is limited on the surface of the body by the scrotum in front, by the buttocks behind, and laterally by the medial side of the thigh. A line drawn transversely across in front of the ischial tuberosities divides the space into two portions. The posterior contains the termination of the anal canal; the anterior, which contains the external urogenital organs, is termed the urogenital region.

The muscles of the perineum may therefore be divided into two groups: those of the anal region and those of the urogenital region. The muscles of the anal region include the corrugator cutis ani, the

sphincter ani externus and the sphincter ani internus. The muscles of the urogenital region include the transversus perinaei superficialis, the ischiocavernosus, the bulbocavernosus, the transversus perinaei profundus, and the sphincter urethrae membranaceae.

THE FASCIA AND MUSCLES OF THE UPPER EXTREMITY

The muscles of the upper extremity are divisible into groups, corresponding with the different regions of the limb. These are: the muscles connecting the upper extremity to the vertebral column; the mmuscles connecting the upper extremity to the anterior and lateral thoracic walls; the muscles of the shoulder; the muscles of the Arm; the muscles of the forearm; and, the muscles of the hand.

THE MUSCLES CONNECTING THE UPPER EXTREMITY TO THE VERTEBRAL COLUMN — in this group of muscle, the superficial fascia of the back

forms a layer of considerable thickness and strength, and contains a quantity of granular fat. It is continuous with the general superficial fascia. The deep fascia is a dense fibrous layer, attached above to the superior nuchal line of the occipital bone; in the middle line it is attached to the ligamentum nuchae and supraspinal ligament, and to the spinous processes of all the vertebrae below the seventh cervical; laterally, in the neck it is continuous with the deep cervical fascia; over the shoulder it is attached to the spine of the scapula and to the acromion, and is continued downward over the deltoid muscle to the arm; on the thorax it is continuous with the deep fascia of the axilla and chest, and on the abdomen with that covering the abdominal muscles; below, it is attached to the crest of the ilium.

The muscles of this group include the trapeze muscle, the important muscle of the back, the levator scapulae, the major rhomboid muscle, and the minor rhomboid muscle.

THE TRAPEZE MUSCLE is a flat, triangular muscle, covering the upper and back part of the neck and shoulders. It arises from the external occipital protuberance and the medial third of the superior nuchal line of the occipital bone, from the ligamentum nuchae, the spinous process of the seventh cervical, and the spinous processes of all the thoracic vertebae, and from the corresponding portion of the supraspinal ligament.

THE IMPORTANT BACK MUSCLE is a triangular, flat muscle, which covers the lumbar region and the lower half of the thoracic region, and is gradually contracted into a narrow fasciculus at its insertion

into the humerus. It arises by tendinous fibers from the spinous processes of the lower six thoracic vertebae and from the posterior layer of the lumbodorsal fascia, by which it is attached to the spines of the lumbar and sacral vertebae, to the supraspinal ligament, and to the posterior part of the crest of the ilium. It also arises by muscular fibers from the external lip of the crest of the ilium lateral to the margin of the Sacrospinalis, and from the three or four lower ribs by fleshy digitations, which are interposed between similar processes of the external oblique abdominal muscle.

THE MAJOR RHOMBOID MUSCLE arises by tendinous fibers from the spinous processes of the second, third, fourth, and fifth thoracic vertebae and the supraspinal ligament, and is inserted into a narrow tendinous arch, attached above to the lower

part of the triangular surface at the root of the spine of the scapula; below to the inferior angle, the arch being connected to the vertebral border by a thin membrane.

THE MINOR RHOMBOID MUSCLE arises from the lower part of the ligamentum nuchae and from the spinous processes of the seventh cervical and first thoracic vertebae. It is inserted into the base of the triangular smooth surface at the root of the spine of the scapula, and is separated from the major rhomboid muscle by a slight interval, but the adjacent margins of the two muscles are united.

THE LEVATOR SCAPULAE are situated at the back and side of the neck. It arises by tendinous slips from the transverse processes of the atlas and axis and from the posterior tubercles of the transverse processes of the third and fourth cervical vertebae. It

is inserted into the vertebral border of the scapula, between the medial angle and the triangular smooth surface at the root of the spine.

ACTIONS — The movements effected by this group of muscles connecting the upper extremity to the vertebral column are numerous, as may be conceived from their extensive attachments. When the whole trapeze muscle will be in action it will retract the scapula and will brace back the shoulder; if the head be fixed, the upper part of the muscle will elevate the point of the shoulder, as in supporting weights; when the lower fibers will contract they will assist in depressing the scapula. The middle and lower fibers of the muscle will rotate the scapula, causing elevation of the acromion. If the shoulders be fixed, the trapezii, acting together, will draw the head

directly backward; or if only one acts, the head will be drawn to the corresponding side.

When the important muscle of the back will act upon the humerus, it will depress and draw it backward, and at the same time rotate it inward. It is the muscle which will be principally employed in giving a downward blow, as in felling a tree. If the arm be fixed, the muscle may act in various ways upon the trunk; thus, it may raise the lower ribs and assist in forcible inspiration; or, if both arms be fixed, the two muscles may assist the abdominal muscles and pectorales in suspending and drawing the trunk forward, as in climbing.

If the head be fixed, the levator scapulae will raise the medial angle of the scapula; if the shoulder be fixed, the muscle will incline the neck to the corresponding side and rotate it in the same direction. The

rhomboidei will carry the inferior angle backward and upward, thus producing a slight rotation of the scapula upon the side of the chest, the major rhomboid muscle acting especially on the inferior angle of the scapula, through the tendinous arch by which it is inserted. The rhomboidei, acting together with the middle and inferior fibers of the trapeze muscle, will retract the scapula.

THE MUSCLES CONNECTING THE UPPER EXTREMITY TO THE ANTERIOR AND LATERAL THORACIC WALLS

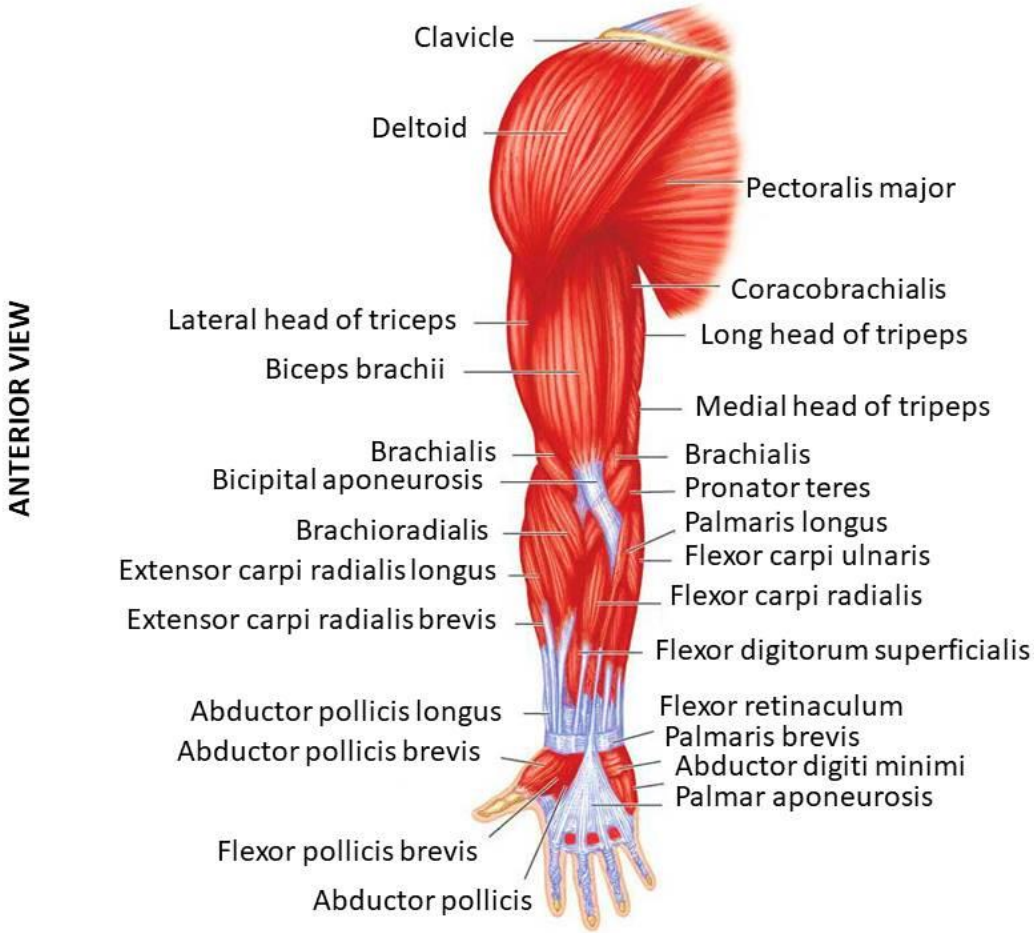
The muscles of the anterior and lateral thoracic regions include the major pectoral muscle, the minor pectoral muscle, the subclavicle muscle, and the serratus anterior.

In this group of muscles connecting the upper extremity to the anterior and lateral thoracic walls, the superficial fascia of the anterior thoracic region will be continuous with that of the neck and upper extremity above, and of the abdomen below. It will enclose the mamma and give off numerous septa

which will pass into the gland, supporting its various lobes. From the fascia over the front of the mamma, fibrous processes will pass forward to the integument and papilla.

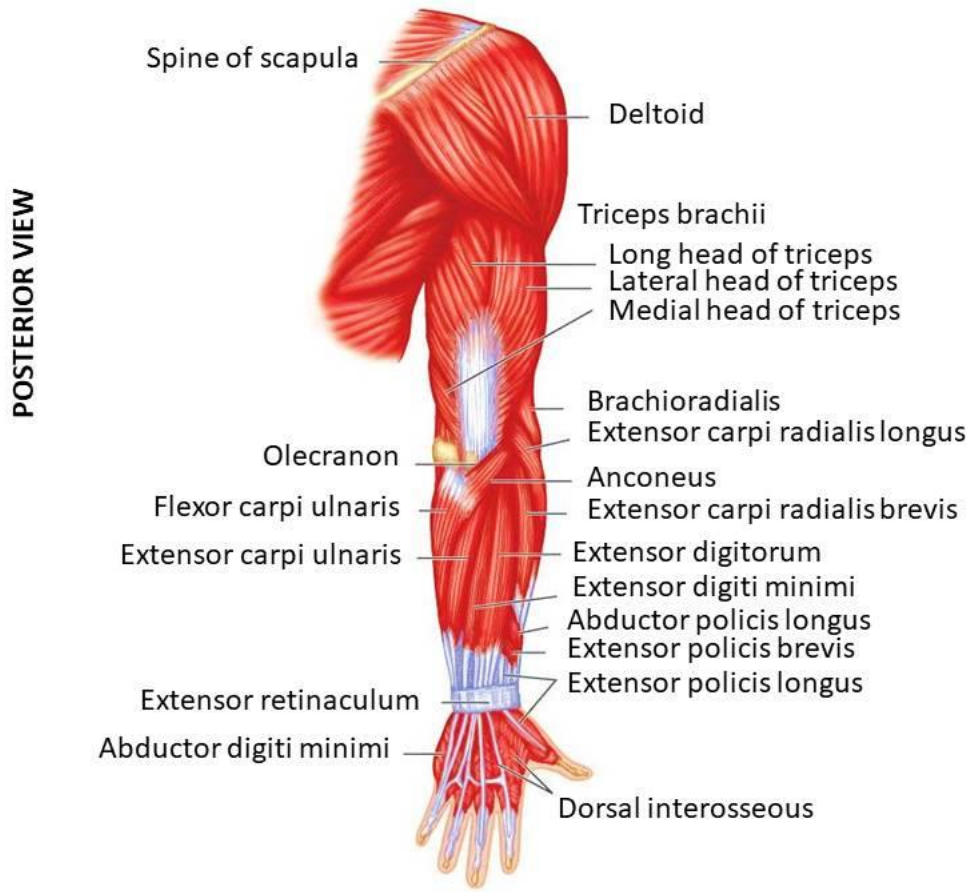
The pectoral fascia is a thin lamina, covering the surface of the major pectoral muscle, and sending numerous prolongations between its fasciculi: it is attached, in the middle line, to the front of the sternum; above, to the clavicle; laterally and below, it is continuous with the fascia of the shoulder, axilla, and thorax. It is very thin over the upper part of the major pectoral muscle, but thicker in the interval between it and the important muscle of the back, where it closes in the axillary space and forms the axillary fascia; it divides at the lateral margin of the important muscle of the back into two layers, one of which passes in front of, and the other behind it;

these proceed as far as the spinous processes of the thoracic vertebrae, to which they are attached.



The coracoclavicular fascia is a strong fascia situated under cover of the clavicular portion of the major pectoral muscle. It occupies the interval between the

minor pectoral muscle and subclavicle muscle, and protects the axillary vessels and nerves.



Traced upward, it splits to enclose the subclavicle muscle, and its two layers are attached to the clavicle, one in front of and the other behind the muscle; the latter layer fuses with the deep cervical fascia and

with the sheath of the axillary vessels. Medially, it blends with the fascia covering the first two intercostal spaces, and is attached also to the first rib medial to the origin of the subclavicle muscle. Laterally, it is very thick and dense, and is attached to the coracoid process. The portion extending from the first rib to the coracoid process is often whiter and denser than the rest, and is sometimes called the costocoracoid ligament. Below this it is thin, and at the upper border of the minor pectoral muscle it splits into two layers to invest the muscle; from the lower border of the minor pectoral muscle it is continued downward to join the axillary fascia, and lateralward to join the fascia over the short head of the biceps muscle of the arm. The coracoclavicular fascia is pierced by the cephalic vein, thoracoacromial artery and vein, and external anterior thoracic nerve.

THE MAJOR PECTORAL MUSCLE — the major pectoral muscle is a thick, fan-shaped muscle, situated at the upper and forepart of the chest. It arises from the anterior surface of the sternal half of the clavicle; from half the breadth of the anterior surface of the sternum, as low down as the attachment of the cartilage of the sixth or seventh rib; from the cartilages of all the true ribs, with the exception, frequently, of the first or seventh, or both, and from the aponeurosis of the external abdominal oblique. From this extensive origin, the fibers converge toward their insertion; those arising from the clavicle pass obliquely downward and lateralward, and are usually separated from the rest by a slight interval; those from the lower part of the sternum, and the cartilages of the lower true ribs, run upward and lateralward; while the middle fibers pass horizontally. They all end in a flat tendon, about 5 cm

broad, which is inserted into the crest of the greater tubercle of the humerus.

THE MINOR PECTORAL MUSCLE — the minor pectoral muscle is a thin, triangular muscle, situated at the upper part of the thorax, beneath the major pectoral muscle. It arises from the upper margins and outer surfaces of the third, fourth, and fifth ribs, near their cartilage and from the aponeuroses covering the intercostal muscle; the fibers pass upward and lateralward and converge to form a flat tendon, which is inserted into the medial border and upper surface of the coracoid process of the scapula.

THE SUBCLAVICLE MUSCLE — the subclavicle muscle is a small triangular muscle, placed between the clavicle and the first rib. It arises by a short, thick tendon from the first rib and its cartilage at their junction, in front of the costoclavicular ligament; the

fleshy fibers proceed obliquely upward and lateralward, to be inserted into the groove on the under surface of the clavicle between the costoclavicular and conoid ligaments.

THE SERRATUS ANTERIOR — Serratus anterior is a thin muscular sheet, situated between the ribs and the scapula at the upper and lateral part of the chest. It arises by fleshy digitations from the outer surfaces and superior borders of the upper eight or nine ribs, and from the aponeuroses covering the intervening Intercostales. Each digitation (except the first) arises from the corresponding rib; the first springs from the first and second ribs; and from the fascia covering the first intercostal space. From this extensive attachment the fibers pass backward, closely applied to the chest-wall, and reach the vertebral border of the scapula, and are inserted into its ventral surface

in the following manner. The first digitation is inserted into a triangular area on the ventral surface of the medial angle. The next two digitations spread out to form a thin, triangular sheet, the base of which is directed backward and is inserted into nearly the whole length of the ventral surface of the vertebral border. The lower five or six digitations converge to form a fan-shaped mass, the apex of which is inserted, by muscular and tendinous fibers, into a triangular impression on the ventral surface of the inferior angle. The lower four slips interdigitate at their origins with the upper five slips of the external oblique abdominal muscle.

ACTIONS — All these muscles connecting the upper extremity to the anterior and lateral thoracic walls are designed to facilitate the movement of the arm.

If the arm has been raised by the deltoid muscle, the major pectoral muscle will, conjointly with the important back muscle and teres major, will depress it to the side of the chest. If acting alone, they will adduct and draw forward the arm, bringing it across the front of the chest, and at the same time rotate it inward. The minor pectoral muscle will depress the point of the shoulder, drawing the scapula downward and medialward toward the thorax, and throwing the inferior angle backward. The subclavicle muscle will depress the shoulder, carrying it downward and forward. When the arms are fixed, all three of these muscles will act upon the ribs; drawing them upward and expanding the chest, and thus becoming very important agents in forced inspiration.

The serratus anterior, as a whole, will carry the scapula forward, and at the same time it will raise the

vertebral border of the bone. It is therefore concerned in the action of pushing. Its lower and stronger fibers will move forward the lower angle and assist the trapeze muscle in rotating the bone at the sternoclavicular joint, and thus assist this muscle in raising the acromion and supporting weights upon the shoulder. It will also be an assistant to the deltoid muscle in raising the arm, inasmuch as during the action of this latter muscle it will fix the scapula and so steady the glenoid cavity on which the head of the humerus will rotate. After the deltoid muscle has raised the arm to a right angle with the trunk, the serratus anterior and the trapeze muscle, by rotating the scapula, will raise the arm into an almost vertical position. When the shoulders are fixed the lower fibers of the serratus anterior may assist in raising and everting the ribs.

THE MUSCLES AND FASCIAE OF THE SHOULDER

In this group are included the deltoid, the subscapular muscle, the supraspinal muscle, the infraspinal muscle, the fine minor muscle, and the fine major muscle.

In this group of muscles, the deep fascia covering the deltoid muscle invests the muscle, and sends numerous septa between its fasciculi. In front it is continuous with the fascia covering the major pectoral muscle; behind, where it is thick and strong, with that covering the infraspinal muscle; above, it is attached to the clavicle, the acromion, and the spine

of the scapula; below, it is continuous with the deep fascia of the arm.

The subscapular fascia is a thin membrane attached to the entire circumference of the subscapular fossa, and affording attachment by its deep surface to some of the fibers of the subscapular muscle.

The supraspinal fascia completes the osseofibrous case in which the supraspinal muscle is contained; it affords attachment, by its deep surface, to some of the fibers of the muscle. It is thick medially, but thinner laterally under the coracoacromial ligament.

The infraspinal fascia is a dense fibrous membrane, covering the infraspinal muscle and fixed to the circum ference of the infraspinal fossa; it affords attachment, by its deep surface, to some fibers of that muscle. It is intimately attached to the deltoid fascia along the over-lapping border of the deltoid muscle.

THE DELTOID MUSCLE — the deltoid muscle is a large, thick, triangular muscle, which covers the shoulder-joint in front, behind, and laterally. It arises from the anterior border and upper surface of the lateral third of the clavicle; from the lateral margin and upper surface of the acromion, and from the lower lip of the posterior border of the spine of the scapula, as far back as the triangular surface at its medial end. From this extensive origin the fibers converge toward their insertion, the middle passing vertically, the anterior obliquely backward and lateralward, the posterior obliquely forward and lateralward; they unite in a thick tendon, which is inserted into the deltoid prominence on the middle of the lateral side of the body of the humerus. At its insertion the muscle gives off an expansion to the deep fascia of the arm. This muscle is remarkably coarse in texture, and the arrangement of its fibers is

SMILLOAL

peculiar; the central portion of the muscle — that is to say, the part arising from the acromion — consists of oblique fibers; these arise in a bipenniform manner from the sides of the tendinous intersections, generally four in number, which are attached above to the acromion and pass downward parallel to one another in the substance of the muscle. The oblique fibers thus formed are inserted into similar tendinous intersections, generally three in number, which pass upward from the insertion of the muscle and alternate with the descending septa. The portions of the muscle arising from the clavicle and spine of the scapula are not arranged in this manner, but are inserted into the margins of the inferior tendon.

The deltoid muscles will raise the arm from the side, so as to bring it at right angles with the trunk. Its anterior fibers, assisted by the major pectoral muscle,

will draw the arm forward; and, aided by the fine major muscle and the important back muscle, its posterior fibers will draw it backward.

THE SUBSCAPULAR MUSCLE — the subscapular muscle is a large triangular muscle which fills the subscapular fossa, and arises from its medial two-thirds and from the lower two-thirds of the groove on the axillary border of the bone. Some fibers arise from tendinous laminae which intersect the muscle and are attached to ridges on the bone; others from an aponeurosis, which separates the muscle from the major fine muscle and the long head of the triceps muscle of the arm. The fibers pass lateralward, and, gradually converging, end in a tendon which is inserted into the lesser tubercle of the humerus and the front of the capsule of the shoulder-joint. The tendon of the muscle is separated from the neck of

the scapula by a large bursa, which communicates with the cavity of the shoulder-joint through an aperture in the capsule.

The subscapular muscle will rotate the head of the humerus inward; when the arm is raised, it will draw the humerus forward and downward. It is a powerful defence to the front of the shoulder-joint, preventing displacement of the head of the humerus.

THE SUPRASPINAL MUSCLE — the supraspinal muscle occupies the whole of the supraspinatous fossa, arising from its medial two-thirds, and from the strong supraspinatous fascia. The muscular fibers converge to a tendon, which crosses the upper part of the shoulder-joint, and is inserted into the highest of the three impressions on the greater tubercle of the humerus; the tendon is intimately adherent to the capsule of the shoulder-joint.

THE INFRASPINAL MUSCLE — the infraspinal muscle is a thick triangular muscle, which occupies the chief part of the infraspinal fossa; it arises by fleshy fibers from its medial two-thirds, and by tendinous fibers from the ridges on its surface; it also arises from the infraspinal fascia which covers it, and separates it from the teretes major and minor. The fibers converge to a tendon, which glides over the lateral border of the spine of the scapula, and, passing across the posterior part of the capsule of the shoulder-joint, is inserted into the middle impression on the greater tubercle of the humerus. The tendon of this muscle is sometimes separated from the capsule of the shoulder-joint by a bursa, which may communicate with the joint cavity.

THE FINE MINOR MUSCLE — the fine minor muscle is a narrow, elongated muscle, which arises

from the dorsal surface of the axillary border of the scapula for the upper two-thirds of its extent, and from two aponeurotic laminae, one of which separates it from the infraspinal muscle, the other from the teres major. Its fibers run obliquely upward and lateralward; the upper ones end in a tendon which is inserted into the lowest of the three impressions on the greater tubercle of the humerus; the lowest fibers are inserted directly into the humerus immediately below this impression. The tendon of this muscle passes across, and is united with, the posterior part of the capsule of the shoulder-joint.

THE FINE MAJOR MUSCLE — the fine major muscle is a thick but somewhat flattened muscle, which arises from the oval area on the dorsal surface of the inferior angle of the scapula, and from the

fibrous septa interposed between the muscle and the fine minor muscle and infraspinal muscle; the fibers are directed upward and lateralward, and end in a flat tendon, about 5 cm long, which is inserted into the crest of the lesser tubercle of the humerus. The tendon, at its insertion, is located behind that of the important muscle of the back, from which it is separated by a bursa, the two tendons being, however, united along their lower borders for a short distance.

ACTIONS — In this group of muscles of the shoulder, the supraspinal muscle will assist the deltoid muscle in raising the arm from the side of the trunk and it will fix the head of the humerus in the glenoid cavity. The infraspinal muscle and fine minor muscle will rotate the head of the humerus outward; they also assist in carrying the arm backward. One of the most

important uses of these three muscles will be to protect the shoulder-joint, the supraspinal muscle supporting it above, and the infraspinal muscle and fine minor muscle behind. The fine major muscle will assist the important muscle of the back in drawing the previously raised humerus downward and backward, and in rotating it inward; when the arm is fixed it may assist the pectorales and the important muscle of the back in drawing the trunk forward.

THE MUSCLES AND FASCIAE OF THE ARM

The muscles of the arm include the coracobrachial muscle, the biceps muscle of the arm, the brachial muscle, and the triceps muscle of the arm.

In this group of muscles of the arm, the brachial fascia (deep fascia of the arm) is continuous with that covering the deltoid muscle and the major pectoral muscle, by means of which it is attached, above, to the clavicle, acromion, and spine of the scapula; it forms a thin, loose, membranous sheath for the muscles of the arm, and sends septa between them; it is composed of fibers disposed in a circular or spiral

direction, and connected together by vertical and oblique fibers. It differs in thickness at different parts, being thin over the biceps muscle of the arm, but thicker where it covers the triceps muscle of the arm, and over the epicondyles of the humerus: it is strengthened by fibrous aponeuroses, derived from the major pectoral muscle and important muscle of the back medially, and from the deltoid muscle laterally. On either side it gives off a strong intermuscular septum, which is attached to the corresponding supracondylar ridge and epicondyle of the humerus. The lateral intermuscular septum extends from the lower part of the crest of the greater tubercle, along the lateral supracondylar ridge, to the lateral epicondyle; it is blended with the tendon of the deltoid muscle, gives attachment to the triceps arm muscle behind, to the brachial muscle, radial muscle of the arm, and long radial extensor of the wrist in

front, and is perforated by the radial nerve and profunda branch of the branchial artery.

THE MEDIAL INTERMUSCULAR SEPTUM, thicker than the preceding, extends from the lower part of the crest of the lesser tubercle of the humerus below the teres major, along the medial supracondylar ridge to the medial epicondyle; it is blended with the tendon of the coracobrachial muscle, and affords attachment to the triceps arm muscle behind and the brachial muscle in front.

It is perforated by the ulnar nerve, the superior ulnar collateral artery, and the posterior branch of the inferior ulnar collateral artery. At the elbow, the deep fascia is attached to the epicondyles of the humerus and the olecranon of the ulna, and is continuous with the deep fascia of the forearm.

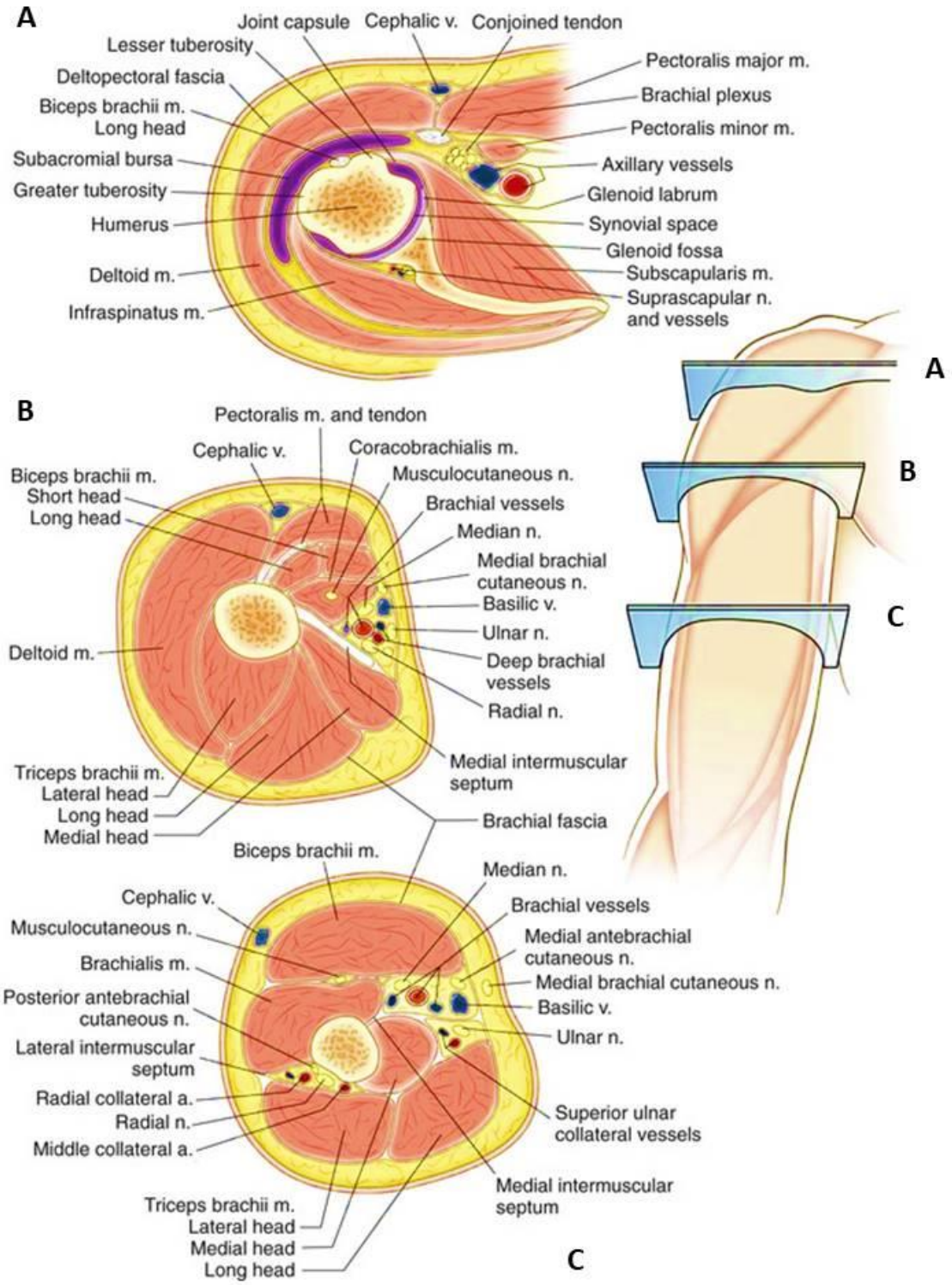


Figure: cross-sectional anatomy of upper limb

Just below the middle of the arm, on its medial side, is an oval opening in the deep fascia, which transmits the basilic vein and some lymphatic vessels.

THE CORACOBRACHIAL MUSCLE — the coracobrachial muscle is the smallest of the three muscles in this region. It is situated at the upper and medial part of the arm. It arises from the apex of the coracoid process, in common with the short head of the biceps muscle of the arm, and from the intermuscular septum between the two muscles; it is inserted by means of a flat tendon into an impression at the middle of the medial surface and border of the body of the humerus between the origins of the triceps arm muscle and brachial muscle. It is perforated by the musculocutaneous nerve.

ACTIONS — The coracobrachial muscle will draw the humerus forward and medialward, and at the same

time it will assist in retaining the head of the bone in contact with the glenoid cavity.

THE BICEPS MUSCLE OF THE ARM — the biceps muscle of the arm is a long fusiform muscle, placed on the front of the arm, and arising by two heads, from which circumstance it has received its name. The short head arises by a thick flattened tendon from the apex of the coracoid process, in common with the coracobrachial muscle. The long head arises from the supraglenoid tuberosity at the upper margin of the glenoid cavity, and is continuous with the glenoidal labrum. This tendon, enclosed in a special sheath of the synovial membrane of the shoulder-joint, arches over the head of the humerus; it emerges from the capsule through an opening close to the humeral attachment of the ligament, and descends in the intertubercular groove; it is retained in the groove

by the transverse humeral ligament and by a fibrous prolongation from the tendon of the major pectoral muscle. Each tendon is succeeded by an elongated muscular belly, and the two bellies, although closely applied to each other, can readily be separated until within about 7.5 cm of the elbow-joint. Here they end in a flattened tendon, which is inserted into the rough posterior portion of the tuberosity of the radius, a bursa being interposed between the tendon and the front part of the tuberosity. As the tendon of the muscle approaches the radius it is twisted upon itself, so that its anterior surface becomes lateral and is applied to the tuberosity of the radius at its insertion. Opposite the bend of the elbow the tendon gives off, from its medial side, a broad aponeurosis, the lacertus fibrosus (bicipital fascia) which passes obliquely downward and medialward across the brachial artery, and is continuous with the deep fascia

covering the origins of the flexor muscles of the forearm.

ACTIONS — The biceps muscle of the arm is a flexor of the elbow and, to a less extent, of the shoulder; it is also a powerful supinator, and it will serve to render tense the deep fascia of the forearm by means of the lacertus fibrosus given off from its tendon.

THE BRACHIAL MUSCLE — the brachial muscle covers the front of the elbow-joint and the lower half of the humerus. It arises from the lower half of the front of the humerus, commencing above at the insertion of the deltoid muscle, which it embraces by two angular processes. Its origin extends below to within 2.5 cm of the margin of the articular surface. It also arises from the intermuscular septa, but more extensively from the medial than the lateral; it is

separated from the lateral below by the radial muscle of the arm and long radial extensor of the wrist. Its fibers converge to a thick tendon, which is inserted into the tuberosity of the ulna and the rough depression on the anterior surface of the coronoid process.

ACTIONS — The brachial muscle is a flexor of the forearm, and it will form an important defence to the elbow-joint. When the forearm is fixed, the biceps muscle of the arm and brachial muscle flex the arm upon the forearm, as in efforts of climbing.

THE TRICEPS ARM MUSCLE — the Triceps arm muscle is situated on the back of the arm, extending the entire length of the dorsal surface of the humerus. It is of large size, and arises by three heads (long, lateral, and medial), hence its name.

The long head arises by a flattened tendon from the infraglenoid tuberosity of the scapula, being blended at its upper part with the capsule of the shoulder-joint; the muscular fibers pass downward between the two other heads of the muscle, and join with them in the tendon of insertion.

The lateral head arises from the posterior surface of the body of the humerus, between the insertion of the Teres minor and the upper part of the groove for the radial nerve, and from the lateral border of the humerus and the lateral intermuscular septum; the fibers from this origin converge toward the tendon of insertion.

The medial head arises from the posterior surface of the body of the humerus, below the groove for the radial nerve; it is narrow and pointed above, and extends from the insertion of the Teres major to

within 2.5 cm of the trochlea: it also arises from the medial border of the humerus and from the back of the whole length of the medial intermuscular septum. Some of the fibers are directed downward to the olecranon, while others converge to the tendon of insertion.

ACTIONS — The triceps arm muscle will be the great extensor muscle of the forearm, and will be the direct antagonist of the biceps muscle of the arm and brachial muscle. When the arm will be extended, the long head of the muscle may assist the fine major muscle and the important muscle of the back in drawing the humerus backward and in adducting it to the thorax. The long head will support the under part of the shoulder-joint. The subanconeus muscle will draw up the synovial membrane of the elbow-joint during extension of the forearm.

THE MUSCLES AND FASCIAE OF THE FOREARM

In this group of muscle, the antibrachial fascia (deep fascia of the forearm) continuous above with the brachial fascia, is a dense, membranous investment, which forms a general sheath for the muscles in this region; it is attached, behind, to the olecranon and dorsal border of the ulna, and gives off from its deep surface numerous intermuscular septa, which enclose each muscle separately. Over the Flexor tendons as they approach the wrist it is especially thickened, and forms the volar carpal ligament. This is continuous with the transverse carpal ligament, and forms a sheath for the tendon of the long palmar muscle

which passes over the transverse carpal ligament to be inserted into the palmar aponeurosis. Behind, near the wrist-joint, it is thickened by the addition of many transverse fibers, and forms the dorsal carpal ligament. It is much thicker on the dorsal than on the volar surface, and at the lower than at the upper part of the forearm, and is strengthened above by tendinous fibers derived from the biceps muscle of the arm in front, and from the triceps arm muscle behind. It gives origin to muscular fibers, especially at the upper part of the medial and lateral sides of the forearm, and forms the boundaries of a series of cone-shaped cavities, in which the muscles are contained. Besides the vertical septa separating the individual muscles, transverse septa are given off both on the volar and dorsal surfaces of the forearm, separating the deep from the superficial layers of muscles. Apertures exist in the fascia for the passage

of vessels and nerves; one of these apertures of large size, situated at the front of the elbow, serves for the passage of a communicating branch between the superficial and deep veins.

The antibrachial or forearm muscles may be divided into a volar and a dorsal group.

THE VOLAR ANTIBRACHIAL MUSCLES — these muscles are divided for convenience of description into two groups, superficial and deep.

THE SUPERFICIAL GROUP includes the fine pronator muscle, the long palmar muscle, the radial flexor of the wrist, the ulnar flexor of the wrist, and the flexor digitorum sublimis. The muscles of this group take origin from the medial epicondyle of the humerus by a common tendon; they receive additional fibers from the deep fascia of the forearm

near the elbow, and from the septa which pass from this fascia between the individual muscles.

THE FINE PRONATOR MUSCLE has two heads of origin: humeral and ulnar. The humeral head, the larger and more superficial, arises immediately above the medial epicondyle, and from the tendon common to the origin of the other muscles; also from the intermuscular septum between it and the radial flexor of the wrist and from the antibrachial fascia. The ulnar head is a thin fasciculus, which arises from the medial side of the coronoid process of the ulna, and joins the preceding at an acute angle. The median nerve enters the forearm between the two heads of the muscle, and is separated from the ulnar artery by the ulnar head. The muscle passes obliquely across the forearm, and ends in a flat tendon, which is inserted into a rough impression at the middle of the

lateral surface of the body of the radius. The lateral border of the muscle forms the medial boundary of a triangular hollow situated in front of the elbow-joint and containing the brachial artery, median nerve, and tendon of the biceps muscle of the arm.

THE RADIAL FLEXOR OF THE WRIST is located on the medial side of the preceding muscle. It arises from the medial epicondyle by the common tendon; from the fascia of the forearm; and from the intermuscular septa between it and the fine pronator muscle laterally, the long palmar muscle medially, and the flexor digitorum sublimis beneath. Slender and aponeurotic in structure at its commencement, it increases in size, and ends in a tendon which forms rather more than the lower half of its length. This tendon passes through a canal in the lateral part of the transverse carpal ligament and runs through a

groove on the greater multangular bone; the groove is converted into a canal by fibrous tissue, and lined by a mucous sheath. The tendon is inserted into the base of the second metacarpal bone, and sends a slip to the base of the third metacarpal bone. The radial artery, in the lower part of the forearm, lies between the tendon of this muscle and the radial muscle of the arm.

THE LONG PALMAR MUSCLE is a slender, fusiform muscle, lying on the medial side of the preceding. It arises from the medial epicondyle of the humerus by the common tendon, from the intermuscular septa between it and the adjacent muscles, and from the antibrachial fascia. It ends in a slender, flattened tendon, which passes over the upper part of the transverse carpal ligament, and is inserted into the central part of the transverse carpal ligament and

lower part of the palmar aponeurosis, frequently sending a tendinous slip to the short muscles of the thumb.

THE ULNAR FLEXOR OF THE WRIST is located along the ulnar side of the forearm. It arises by two heads, humeral and ulnar, connected by a tendinous arch, beneath which the ulnar nerve and posterior ulnar recurrent artery pass. The humeral head arises from the medial epicondyle of the humerus by the common tendon; the ulnar head arises from the medial margin of the olecranon and from the upper two-thirds of the dorsal border of the ulna by an aponeurosis, common to it and the Unlar extensor muscle of the wrist and flexor of the deep muscle of the thumb; and from the intermuscular septum between it and the flexor digitorum sublimis. The fibers end in a tendon, which occupies the anterior

part of the lower half of the muscle and is inserted into the pisiform bone, and is prolonged from this to the hamate and fifth metacarpal bones by the pisohamate and pisometacarpal ligaments; it is also attached by a few fibers to the transverse carpal ligament. The ulnar vessels and nerve lie on the lateral side of the tendon of this muscle, in the lower two-thirds of the forearm.

THE FLEXOR DIGITORUM SUBLIMIS is placed beneath the previous muscle; it is the largest of the muscles of the superficial group, and arises by three heads: humeral, ulnar, and radial. The humeral head arises from the medial epicondyle of the humerus by the common tendon, from the ulnar collateral ligament of the elbow-joint, and from the intermuscular septa between it and the preceding muscles. The ulnar head arises from the medial side

of the coronoid process, above the ulnar origin of the fine pronator muscle. The radial head arises from the oblique line of the radius, extending from the radial tuberosity to the insertion of the Pronator teres. The muscle speedily separates into two planes of muscular fibers, superficial and deep: the superficial plane divides into two parts which end in tendons for the middle and ring fingers; the deep plane gives off a muscular slip to join the portion of the superficial plane which is associated with the tendon of the ring finger, and then divides into two parts, which end in tendons for the index and little fingers. As the four tendons thus formed pass beneath the transverse carpal ligament into the palm of the hand, they are arranged in pairs, the superficial pair going to the middle and ring fingers, the deep pair to the index and little fingers. The tendons diverge from one another in the palm and form dorsal relations to the

superficial volar arch and digital branches of the median and ulnar nerves. Opposite the bases of the first phalanges each tendon divides into two slips to allow of the passage of the corresponding tendon of the flexor of the deep muscle of the thumb; the two slips then reunite and form a grooved channel for the reception of the accompanying tendon of the flexor of the deep muscle of the thumb. Finally the tendon divides and is inserted into the sides of the second phalanx about its middle.

THE DEEP GROUP includes the flexor of the deep muscle of the thumb, the long flexor muscle of the thumb and the pronator quadratus.

THE FLEXOR OF THE DEEP MUSCLE OF THE THUMB is situated on the ulnar side of the forearm, immediately beneath the superficial flexors. It arises from the upper three-fourths of the volar and medial

surfaces of the body of the ulna, embracing the insertion of the brachial muscle above, and extending below to within a short distance of the Pronator quadratus. It also arises from a depression on the medial side of the coronoid process; by an aponeurosis from the upper three-fourths of the dorsal border of the ulna, in common with the flexor and unlar extensor muscle of the wrist; and from the ulnar half of the interosseous membrane. The muscle ends in four tendons which run under the transverse carpal ligament dorsal to the tendons of the Flexor digitorum sublimis. Opposite the first phalanges the tendons pass through the openings in the tendons of the flexor digitorum sublimis, and are finally inserted into the bases of the last phalanges. The portion of the muscle for the index finger is usually distinct throughout, but the tendons for the middle, ring, and

little fingers are connected together by areolar tissue and tendinous slips, as far as the palm of the hand.

THE LONG FLEXOR MUSCLE OF THE THUMB is situated on the radial side of the forearm, lying in the same plane as the preceding. It arises from the grooved volar surface of the body of the radius, extending from immediately below the tuberosity and oblique line to within a short distance of the pronator quadratus. It arises also from the adjacent part of the interosseous membrane, and generally by a fleshy slip from the medial border of the coronoid process, or from the medial epicondyle of the humerus. The fibers end in a flattened tendon, which passes beneath the transverse carpal ligament, is then lodged between the lateral head of the short flexor of the thumb and the oblique part of the adductor muscle of the thumb, and, entering an

osseoaponeurotic canal similar to those for the flexor tendons of the fingers, is inserted into the base of the distal phalanx of the thumb. The volar interosseous nerve and vessels pass downward on the front of the interosseous membrane between the long flexor muscle of the thumb and flexor of the deep muscle of the thumb.

THE PRONATOR QUADRATUS is a small, flat, quadrilateral muscle, extending across the front of the lower parts of the radius and ulna. It arises from the pronator ridge on the lower part of the volar surface of the body of the ulna; from the medial part of the volar surface of the lower fourth of the ulna; and from a strong aponeurosis which covers the medial third of the muscle. The fibers pass lateralward and slightly downward, to be inserted into the lower fourth of the lateral border and the

volar surface of the body of the radius. The deeper fibers of the muscle are inserted into the triangular area above the ulnar notch of the radius — an attachment comparable with the origin of the Supinator from the triangular area below the radial notch of the ulna.

ACTIONS — These muscles of the deep group will act upon the forearm, the wrist, and hand. The fine pronator muscle will rotate the radius upon the ulna, rendering the hand prone; when the radius is fixed, it will assist in flexing the forearm. The radial flexor of the wrist is a flexor and ab-ductor of the wrist; it will also assist in pronating the hand, and in bending the elbow. The ulnar flexor of the wrist is a flexor and adductor of the wrist; it will also assist in bending the elbow. The long palmar muscle is a flexor of the wrist-joint; it will also assist in flexing the elbow. The flexor

digitorum sublimis will flex first the middle and then the proximal phalanges; it will also assist in flexing the wrist and elbow. The flexor of the deep muscle of the thumb is one of the flexors of the phalanges. After the flexor sublimis has bent the second phalanx, the flexor profundus will flex the terminal one; but it cannot do so until after the contraction of the superficial muscle. It will also assists in flexing the wrist. The long flexor muscle of the thumb is a flexor of the phalanges of the thumb; when the thumb is fixed, it will assist in flexing the wrist. The pronator quadratus will rotate the radius upon the ulna, rendering the hand prone.

THE DORSAL ANTIBRACHIAL MUSCLES — these muscles are divided for convenience of description into two groups, superficial and deep.

THE SUPERFICIAL GROUP includes the radial muscle of the arm, the long radial extensor of the wrist, the short radial extensor of the wrist, the common extensor muscle of the thumb, the proper fifth extensor muscle of the finger, the unlar extensor muscle of the wrist, and the anconeus muscle.

THE RADIAL MUSCLE OF THE ARM is the most superficial muscle on the radial side of the forearm. It arises from the upper two-thirds of the lateral supracondylar ridge of the humerus, and from the lateral intermuscular septum, being limited above by the groove for the radial nerve. Interposed between it and the brachial muscle are the radial nerve and the anastomosis between the anterior branch of the profunda artery and the radial recurrent. The fibers end above the middle of the forearm in a flat tendon, which is inserted into the lateral side of the base of

the styloid process of the radius. The tendon is crossed near its insertion by the tendons of the long ab-ductor of the thumb and extensor pollicis brevis; on its ulnar side is the radial artery.

THE LONG RADIAL EXTENSOR OF THE WRIST is placed partly beneath the radial muscle of the arm. It arises from the lower third of the lateral supracondylar ridge of the humerus, from the lateral intermuscular septum, and by a few fibers from the common tendon of origin of the extensor muscles of the forearm. The fibers end at the upper third of the forearm in a flat tendon, which runs along the lateral border of the radius, beneath the long ab-ductor of the thumb and extensor pollicis brevis; it then passes beneath the dorsal carpal ligament, where it lies in a groove on the back of the radius common to it and the short radial extensor of the wrist, immediately behind

the styloid process. It is inserted into the dorsal surface of the base of the second metacarpal bone, on its radial side.

THE SHORT RADIAL EXTENSOR OF THE WRIST is shorter and thicker than the preceding muscle, beneath which it is placed. It arises from the lateral epicondyle of the humerus, by a tendon common to it and the three following muscles; from the radial collateral ligament of the elbow-joint; from a strong aponeurosis which covers its surface; and from the intermuscular septa between it and the adjacent muscles. The fibers end about the middle of the forearm in a flat tendon, which is closely connected with that of the preceding muscle, and accompanies it to the wrist; it passes beneath the long ab-ductor of the thumb and extensor pollicis brevis, then beneath the dorsal carpal ligament, and is inserted into the

dorsal surface of the base of the third metacarpal bone on its radial side. Under the dorsal carpal ligament the tendon lies on the back of the radius in a shallow groove, to the ulnar side of that which lodges the tendon of the extensor carpi radialis, longus, and separated from it by a faint ridge.

The tendons of the two preceding muscles pass through the same compartment of the dorsal carpal ligament in a single mucous sheath.

THE COMMON EXTENSOR MUSCLE OF THE THUMB arises from the lateral epicondyle of the humerus, by the common tendon; from the intermuscular septa between it and the adjacent muscles, and from the antibrachial fascia. It divides below into four tendons, which pass, together with that of the Extensor indicis proprius, through a separate compartment of the dorsal carpal ligament,

within a mucous sheath. The tendons then diverge on the back of the hand, and are inserted into the second and third phalanges of the fingers in the following manner. Opposite the metacarpophalangeal articulation each tendon is bound by fasciculi to the collateral ligaments and serves as the dorsal ligament of this joint; after having crossed the joint, it spreads out into a broad aponeurosis, which covers the dorsal surface of the first phalanx and is reinforced, in this situation, by the tendons of the Interossei and Lumbricalis. Opposite the first interphalangeal joint this aponeurosis divides into three slips; an intermediate and two collaterals: the former is inserted into the base of the second phalanx; and the two collaterals, which are continued onward along the sides of the second phalanx, unite by their contiguous margins, and are inserted into the dorsal surface of the last phalanx. As the tendons cross the

interphalangeal joints, they furnish them with dorsal ligaments. The tendon to the index finger is accompanied by the Extensor indicis proprius, which lies on its ulnar side. On the back of the hand, the tendons to the middle, ring, and little fingers are connected by two obliquely placed bands, one from the third tendon passing downward and lateralward to the second tendon, and the other passing from the same tendon downward and medialward to the fourth. Occasionally the first tendon is connected to the second by a thin transverse band.

THE PROPER FIFTH EXTENSOR MUSCLE OF THE FINGER is a slender muscle placed on the medial side of the common extensor muscle of the thumb, with which it is generally connected. It arises from the common extensor tendon by a thin tendinous slip, from the intermuscular septa between it and the

adjacent muscles. Its tendon runs through a compartment of the dorsal carpal ligament behind the distal radio-ulnar joint, then divides into two as it crosses the hand, and finally joins the expansion of the common extensor muscle of the thumb tendon on the dorsum of the first phalanx of the little finger.

THE ULNAR EXTENSOR MUSCLE OF THE WRIST is located on the ulnar side of the forearm. It arises from the lateral epicondyle of the humerus, by the common tendon; by an aponeurosis from the dorsal border of the ulna in common with the ulnar flexor of the wrist and the flexor of the deep muscle of the thumb; and from the deep fascia of the forearm. It ends in a tendon, which runs in a groove between the head and the styloid process of the ulna, passing through a separate compartment of the dorsal carpal ligament, and is inserted into the prominent tubercle

on the ulnar side of the base of the fifth metacarpal bone.

THE ANCONEUS MUSCLE is a small triangular muscle which is placed on the back of the elbow-joint, and appears to be a continuation of the triceps muscle of the arm. It arises by a separate tendon from the back part of the lateral epicondyle of the humerus; its fibers diverge and are inserted into the side of the olecranon, and upper fourth of the dorsal surface of the body of the ulna.

THE DEEP GROUP includes the supinator, the long ab-ductor of the thumb, the extensor pollicis brevis, the extensor pollicis longus, and the extensor indicis proprius.

THE SUPINATOR is a broad muscle, curved around the upper third of the radius. It consists of two planes of fibers, between which the deep branch of the radial

nerve lies. The two planes arise in common — the superficial one by tendinous and the deeper by muscular fibers — from the lateral epicondyle of the humerus; from the radial collateral ligament of the elbow-joint, and the annular ligament; from the ridge on the ulna, which runs obliquely downward from the dorsal end of the radial notch; from the triangular depression below the notch; and from a tendinous expansion which covers the surface of the muscle. The superficial fibers surround the upper part of the radius, and are inserted into the lateral edge of the radial tuberosity and the oblique line of the radius, as low down as the insertion of the fine pronator muscle. The upper fibers of the deeper plane form a sling-like fasciculus, which encircles the neck of the radius above the tuberosity and is attached to the back part of its medial surface; the greater part of this portion of the muscle is inserted into the dorsal and lateral

surfaces of the body of the radius, midway between the oblique line and the head of the bone.

THE LONG AB-DUCTOR OF THE THUMB is located immediately below the supinator and is sometimes united with it. It arises from the lateral part of the dorsal surface of the body of the ulna below the insertion of the anconeus muscle, from the interosseous membrane, and from the middle third of the dorsal surface of the body of the radius. Passing obliquely downward and lateralward, it ends in a tendon, which runs through a groove on the lateral side of the lower end of the radius, accompanied by the tendon of the extensor pollicis brevis, and is inserted into the radial side of the base of the first metacarpal bone. It occasionally gives off two slips near its insertion: one to the greater multangular

bone and the other to blend with the origin of the short ab-ductor of the thumb.

THE SHORT EXTENSOR MUSCLE OF THE THUMB is located on the medial side of, and is closely connected with, the long ab-ductor of the thumb. It arises from the dorsal surface of the body of the radius below that muscle, and from the interosseous membrane. Its direction is similar to that of the long ab-ductor of the thumb, its tendon passing the same groove on the lateral side of the lower end of the radius, to be inserted into the base of the first phalanx of the thumb.

THE LONG EXTENSOR MUSCLE OF THE THUMB is much larger than the preceding muscle, the origin of which it partly covers. It arises from the lateral part of the middle third of the dorsal surface of the body of the ulna below the origin of the long ab-ductor of the

thumb, and from the interosseous membrane. It ends in a tendon, which passes through a separate compartment in the dorsal carpal ligament, lying in a narrow, oblique groove on the back of the lower end of the radius. It then crosses obliquely the tendons of the extensores carpi radialis longus and brevis, and is separated from the extensor brevis pollicis by a triangular interval, in which the radial artery is found; and is finally inserted into the base of the last phalanx of the thumb. The radial artery is crossed by the tendons of the long ab-ductor of the thumb and of the extensores pollicis longus and brevis.

THE PROPER EXTENSOR MUSCLE OF THE INDEX is a narrow, elongated muscle, placed medial to, and parallel with, the preceding. It arises, from the dorsal surface of the body of the ulna below the origin of the extensor pollicis longus, and from the interosseous

membrane. Its tendon passes under the dorsal carpal ligament in the same compartment as that which transmits the tendons of the common extensor muscle of the thumb, and opposite the head of the second metacarpal bone, joins the ulnar side of the tendon of the common extensor muscle of the thumb which belongs to the index finger.

ACTIONS — The muscles of the lateral and dorsal aspects of the forearm, which comprise all the extensor muscles and the supinator, will act upon the forearm, wrist, and hand; they are the direct antagonists of the pronator and flexor muscles. The anconeus muscle will assist the triceps in extending the forearm. The radial muscle of the arm is a flexor of the elbow-joint, but only it will act as such when the movement of flexion has been initiated by the biceps muscle of the arm and brachial muscle. The

action of the supinator is given by its name; it will assist the biceps in bringing the hand into the supine position. The long radial extensor of the wrist will extend the wrist and abduct the hand. It may also assist in bending the elbow-joint; at all events it will serve to fix or steady this articulation. The short radial extensor of the wrist will extend the wrist, and may also act slightly as an ab-ductor of the hand. The unlar extensor muscle of the wrist will extend the wrist, but when acting alone, it will incline the hand toward the ulnar side; by its continued action it will extend the elbow-joint. The common extensor muscle of the thumb will extend the phalanges, then the wrist, and finally the elbow. It will act principally on the proximal phalanges, the middle and terminal phalanges being extended mainly by the interossei and lumbricales. It will tend to separate the fingers as it will extend them. The proper fifth extensor muscle

of the finger will extend the little finger, and by its continued action, it will assist in extending the wrist. It is owing to this muscle that the little finger can be extended or pointed while the others are flexed. The chief action of the long ab-ductor of the thumb is to carry the thumb laterally from the palm of the hand. By its continued action it will help to extend and abduct the wrist. The extensor pollicis brevis will extend the proximal phalanx, and the extensor pollicis will longus the terminal phalanx of the thumb; by their continued action they will help to extend and abduct the wrist. The extensor indicis proprius will extend the index finger, and by its continued action, it will assist in extending the wrist.

THE MUSCLES AND FASCIAE OF THE HAND

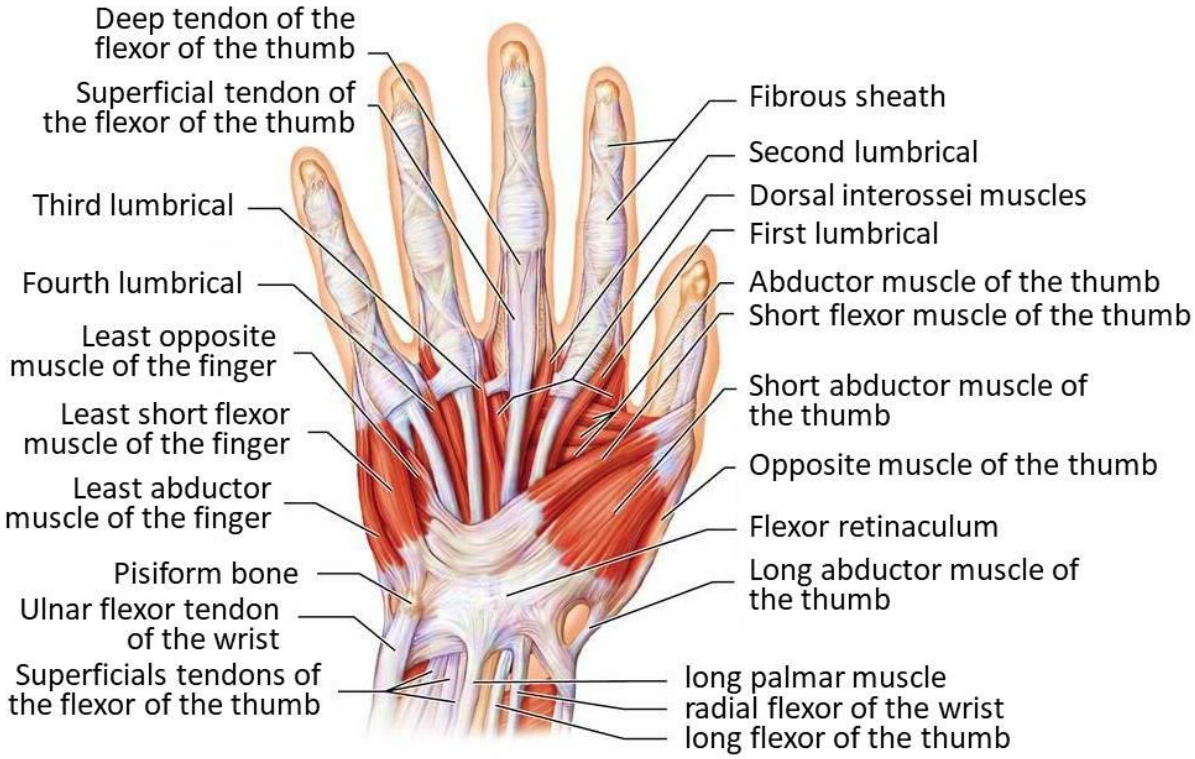
The muscles of the hand are subdivided into three groups: those of the thumb, which occupy the radial side and produce the thenar eminence; those of the little finger, which occupy the ulnar side and give rise to the hypothenar eminence; those in the middle of the palm and between the metacarpal bones.

The volar carpal ligament is the thickened band of antibrachial fascia which extends from the radius to the ulna over the flexor tendons as they enter the wrist.

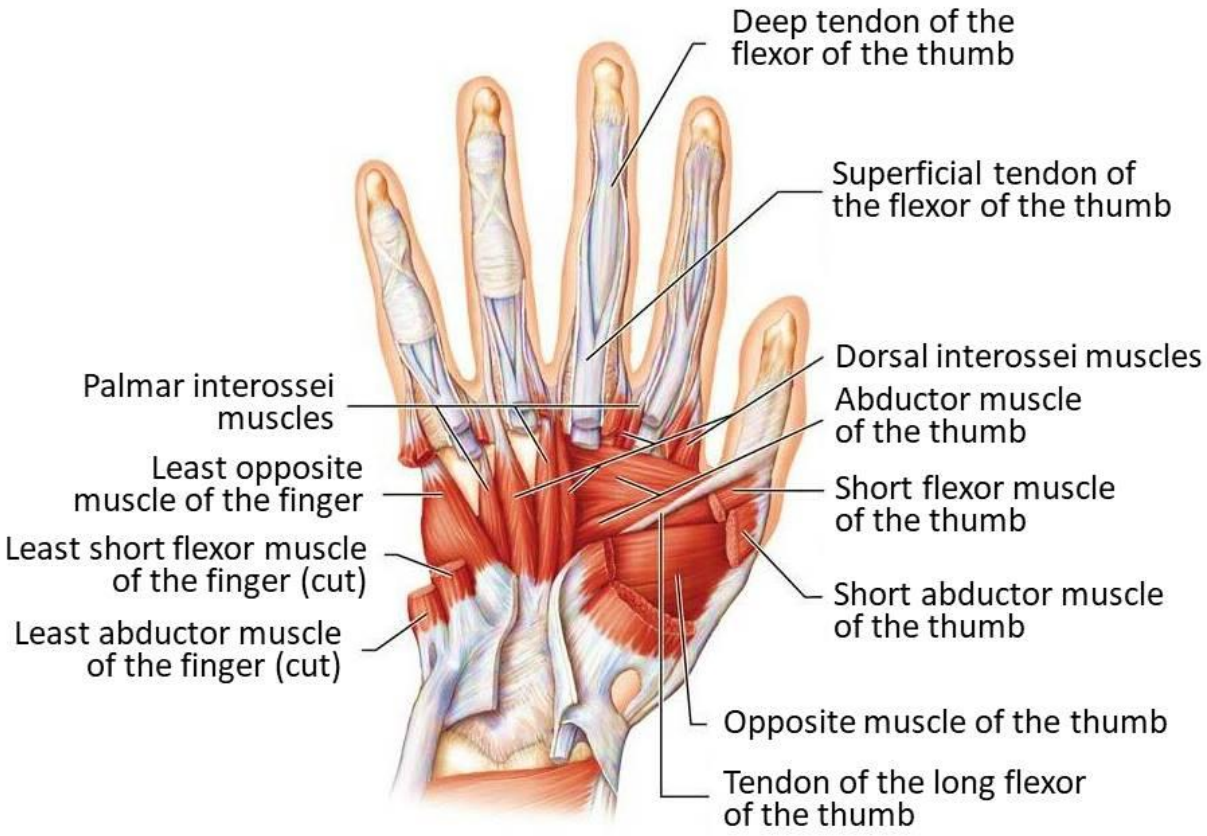
The transverse carpal ligament (anterior annular ligament) is a strong, fibrous band, which arches over

the carpus, converting the deep groove on the front of the carpal bones into a tunnel, through which the flexor tendons of the digits and the median nerve pass. It is attached, medially, to the pisiform and the hamulus of the hamate bone; laterally, to the tuberosity of the navicular, and to the medial part of the volar surface and the ridge of the greater multangular. It is continuous, above, with the volar carpal ligament; and below, with the palmar aponeurosis. It is crossed by the ulnar vessels and nerve, and the cutaneous branches of the median and ulnar nerves. At its lateral end is the tendon of the radial flexor of the wrist, which lies in the groove on the greater multangular between the attachments of the ligament to the bone. On its volar surface the tendons of the long palmar muscle and ulnar flexor of the wrist are partly inserted; below, it gives origin to the short muscles of the thumb and little finger.

Two sheaths envelop the tendons as they pass beneath the transverse carpal ligament, one for the flexores digitorum sublimis and profundus, the other for the long flexor muscle of the thumb. They extend into the forearm for about 2.5 cm above the transverse carpal ligament, and occasionally communicate with each other under the ligament.



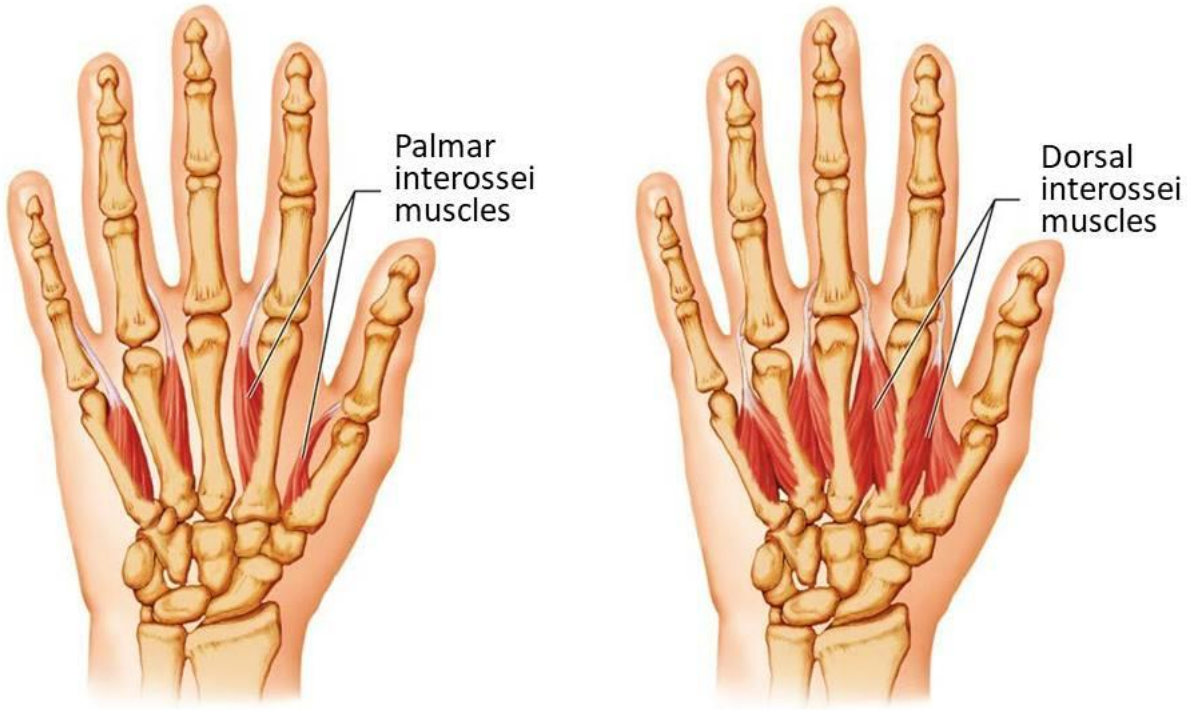
(a) First superficial layer



(b) Second layer

The sheath which surrounds the flexores digitorum extends downward about half-way along the metacarpal bones, where it ends in blind diverticula around the tendons to the index, middle, and ring fingers. It is prolonged on the tendons to the little finger and usually communicates with the mucous

sheath of these tendons. The sheath of the tendon of the long flexor muscle of the thumb is continued along the thumb as far as the insertion of the tendon.



(c) Palmar interossei muscles (isolated)

(d) Dorsal interossei muscles (isolated)

The dorsal carpal ligament (posterior annular ligament) is a strong, fibrous band, extending obliquely downward and medialward across the back of the wrist, and consisting of part of the deep fascia

of the back of the forearm, strengthened by the addition of some transverse fibers.

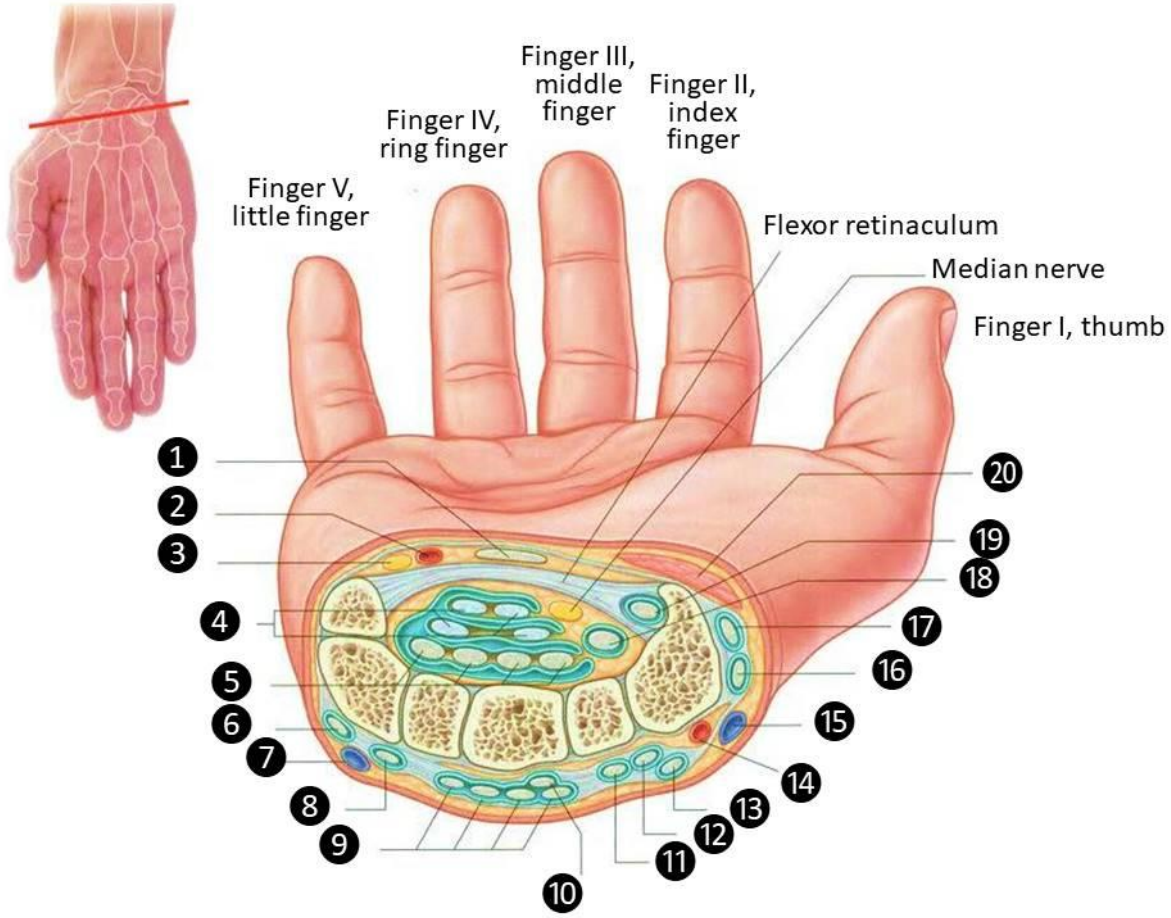


Figure: cross-section of the wrist. 1. Long tendon of the palmar muscle, 2. Ulnar artery, 3. Ulnar nerve, 4. Superficial tendons of the flexor muscle of the thumb, 5. Deep tendons of the flexor muscle of the thumb, 6. Ulnar tendon of the extensor of the wrist, 7. Basilic

vein, 8. Least tendon of the extensor of the finger muscle, 9. Tendon of the extensor of the muscle of the thumb, 10. Extensor of the muscle of the index, 11. Short radial tendon of the extensor of the muscle of the wrist, 12. Radial tendon of the extensor of the muscle of the wrist, 13. Long tendon of the extensor muscle of the thumb, 14. Radial artery, 15. Cephalic vein, 16. Short tendon of the extensor muscle of the thumb, 17. Long tendon of the ab-ductor muscle of the thumb, 18. Long tendon of the flexor muscle of the thumb, 19. Radial tendon of the flexor muscle of the wrist, 20. Thenar muscle.

It is attached, medially, to the styloid process of the ulna and to the triangular and pisiform bones; laterally, to the lateral margin of the radius; and, in its passage across the wrist, to the ridges on the dorsal surface of the radius.

The mucous sheaths of the tendons on the back of the wrist are protective coverings for tendons in the wrist. Between the dorsal carpal ligament and the bones six compartments are formed for the passage of tendons,

each compartment having a separate mucous sheath. One is found in each of the following positions:

- On the lateral side of the radial styloid process, for the tendons of the Abductor pollicis longus and extensor pollicis brevis;
- Behind the styloid process, for the tendons of the extensores carpi radialis longus and brevis;
- About the middle of the dorsal surface of the radius, for the tendon of the Extensor pollicis longus;
- To the medial side of the latter, for the tendons of the common extensor muscle of the thumb and Extensor indicis proprius;
- Opposite the interval between the radius and ulna, for the proper fifth extensor muscle of the finger;

- Between the head and styloid process of the ulna, for the tendon of the unlar extensor muscle of the wrist.

The sheaths lining these compartments extend from above the dorsal carpal ligament.

- Those for the tendons of long ab-ductor of the thumb, extensor brevis pollicis, extensores carpi radialis, and unlar extensor muscle of the wrist stop immediately proximal to the bases of the metacarpal bones.
- The sheaths for extensor communis digitorum, extensor indicis proprius, and proper fifth extensor muscle of the finger are prolonged to the junction of the proximal and intermediate thirds of the metacarpus.

The palmar aponeurosis invests the muscles of the palm, and consists of central, lateral, and medial portions.

The central portion occupies the middle of the palm, is triangular in shape, and of great strength and thickness. Its apex is continuous with the lower margin of the transverse carpal ligament, and receives the expanded tendon of the long palmar muscle. Its base divides below into four slips, one for each finger. Each slip gives off superficial fibers to the skin of the palm and finger, those to the palm joining the skin at the furrow corresponding to the metacarpophalangeal articulations, and those to the fingers passing into the skin at the transverse fold at the bases of the fingers. The deeper part of each slip subdivides into two processes, which are inserted into the fibrous sheaths of the flexor tendons. From the

sides of these processes offsets are attached to the transverse metacarpal ligament. By this arrangement short channels are formed on the front of the heads of the metacarpal bones; through these the flexor tendons pass. The intervals between the four slips transmit the digital vessels and nerves, and the tendons of the Lumbricales. At the points of division into the slips mentioned, numerous strong, transverse fasciculi bind the separate processes together. The central part of the palmar aponeurosis is intimately bound to the integument by dense fibroareolar tissue forming the superficial palmar fascia, and gives origin by its medial margin to the short palmar muscle. It covers the superficial volar arch, the tendons of the flexor muscles, and the branches of the median and ulnar nerves; and on either side it gives off a septum, which is continuous

with the interosseous aponeurosis, and separates the intermediate from the collateral groups of muscles.

The lateral and medial portions of the palmar aponeurosis are thin, fibrous layers, which cover, on the radial side, the muscles of the ball of the thumb, and, on the ulnar side, the muscles of the little finger; they are continuous with the central portion and with the fascia on the dorsum of the hand.

The superficial transverse ligament of the fingers is a thin band of transverse fasciculi; it stretches across the roots of the four fingers, and is closely attached to the skin of the clefts, and medially to the fifth metacarpal bone, forming a sort of rudimentary web. Beneath it the digital vessels and nerves pass to their destinations.

THE LATERAL VOLAR MUSCLES include the short ab-ductor of the thumb, opposite muscleof the

thumb, the short flexor of the thumb, adductor muscle of the thumb (transversus), and the adductor (oblique) muscle of the thumb.

The short ab-ductor of the thumb is a thin, flat muscle, placed immediately beneath the integument. It arises from the transverse carpal ligament, the tuberosity of the navicular, and the ridge of the greater multangular, frequently by two distinct slips. Running lateralward and downward, it is inserted by a thin, flat tendon into the radial side of the base of the first phalanx of the thumb and the capsule of the metacarpophalangeal articulation.

The opposite muscleof the thumb is a small, triangular muscle, placed beneath the preceding. It arises from the ridge on the greater multangular and from the transverse carpal ligament, passes downward and lateralward, and is inserted into the

whole length of the metacarpal bone of the thumb on its radial side.

The short flexor of the thumb consists of two portions, lateral and medial. The lateral and more superficial portion arises from the lower border of the transverse carpal ligament and the lower part of the ridge on the greater multangular bone; it passes along the radial side of the tendon of the long flexor muscle of the thumb, and, becoming tendinous, is inserted into the radial side of the base of the first phalanx of the thumb; in its tendon of insertion there is a sesamoid bone. The medial and deeper portion of the muscle is very small, and arises from the ulnar side of the first metacarpal bone between the adductor (oblique) muscle of the thumb and the lateral head of the first interosseous dorsalis, and is inserted into the ulnar side of the base of the first phalanx with the

adductor (oblique) muscle of the thumb. The medial part of the short flexor muscle of the thumb is sometimes described as the first interosseous volaris.

The oblique adductor muscle of the thumb arises by several slips from the capitate bone, the bases of the second and third metacarpals, the intercarpal ligaments, and the sheath of the tendon of the radial flexor of the wrist. From this origin the greater number of fibers pass obliquely downward and converge to a tendon, which, uniting with the tendons of the medial portion of the short flexor of the thumb and the transverse part of the adductor, is inserted into the ulnar side of the base of the first phalanx of the thumb, a sesamoid bone being present in the tendon. A considerable fasciculus, however, passes more obliquely beneath the tendon of the long flexor muscle of the thumb to join the lateral portion of the

short flexor and the short ab-ductor muscles of the thumb.

The transversal adductor muscle of the thumb is the most deeply seated of this group of muscles. It is of a triangular form arising by a broad base from the lower two-thirds of the volar surface of the third metacarpal bone; the fibers converge, to be inserted with the medial part of the short flexor of the thumb and the oblique adductor muscle of the thumb into the ulnar side of the base of the first phalanx of the thumb.

The short ab-ductor of the thumb will draw the thumb forward in a plane at right angles to that of the palm of the hand. The adductor muscle of the thumb is the opponent of this muscle, and approximates the thumb to the palm. The opposite muscleof the thumb will flex the metacarpal bone, that is to say, it will

draw it medialward over the palm; the short flexor of the thumb will flex and adduct the proximal phalanx.

THE MEDIAL VOLAR MUSCLES include short palmar muscle, the fifth ab-ductor muscle of the finger, the short fifth flexor muscle of the finger, and the fifth opposite muscle of the finger.

The short palmar muscle is a thin, quadrilateral muscle, placed beneath the integument of the ulnar side of the hand. It arises by tendinous fasciculi from the transverse carpal ligament and palmar aponeurosis; the fleshy fibers are inserted into the skin on the ulnar border of the palm of the hand.

The fifth ab-ductor muscle of the finger is situated on the ulnar border of the palm of the hand. It arises from the pisiform bone and from the tendon of the ulnar flexor of the wrist, and ends in a flat tendon, which divides into two slips; one is inserted into the

ulnar side of the base of the first phalanx of the little finger; the other into the ulnar border of the aponeurosis of the proper fifth extensor muscle of the finger.

The short fifth flexor muscle of the finger is located on the same plane as the preceding muscle, on its radial side. It arises from the convex surface of the hamulus of the hamate bone, and the volar surface of the transverse carpal ligament, and is inserted into the ulnar side of the base of the first phalanx of the little finger. It is separated from the ab-ductor, at its origin, by the deep branches of the ulnar artery and nerve.

The fifth opposite muscle of the finger is of a triangular form, and placed immediately beneath the preceding muscles. It arises from the convexity of the hamulus of the hamate bone, and contiguous portion

of the transverse carpal ligament; it is inserted into the whole length of the metacarpal bone of the little finger, along its ulnar margin.

The ab-ductor and short fifth flexor muscle of the finger will abduct the little finger from the ring finger and assist in flexing the proximal phalanx. The fifth opposite muscle of the finger will draw forward the fifth metacarpal bone, so as to deepen the hollow of the palm. The short palmar muscle will corrugate the skin on the ulnar side of the palm.

THE INTERMEDIATE MUSCLES include the lumbricales and the interossei.

THE LUMBRICALES are four small fleshy fasciculi, associated with the tendons of the flexor of the deep muscle of the thumb. The first and second arise from the radial sides and volar surfaces of the tendons of the index and middle fingers respectively; the third,

from the contiguous sides of the tendons of the middle and ring fingers; and the fourth, from the contiguous sides of the tendons of the ring and little fingers. Each passes to the radial side of the corresponding finger, and opposite the metacarpophalangeal articulation is inserted into the tendinous expansion of the common extensor muscle of the thumb covering the dorsal aspect of the finger.

THE INTEROSSEI are so named from occupying the intervals between the metacarpal bones, and are divided into two sets, a dorsal and a volar.

The interossei dorsales are four in number, and occupy the intervals between the metacarpal bones. They are bipenniform muscles, each arising by two heads from the adjacent sides of the metacarpal bones, but more extensively from the metacarpal bone of the finger into which the muscle is inserted.

They are inserted into the bases of the first phalanges and into the aponeuroses of the tendons of the common extensor muscle of the thumb. Between the double origin of each of these muscles is a narrow triangular interval; through the first of these the radial artery passes; through each of the other three a perforating branch from the deep volar arch is transmitted.

The first or ab-ductor indicis is larger than the others. It is flat, triangular in form, and arises by two heads, separated by a fibrous arch for the passage of the radial artery from the dorsum to the palm of the hand. The lateral head arises from the proximal half of the ulnar border of the first metacarpal bone; the medial head, from almost the entire length of the radial border of the second metacarpal bone; the tendon is inserted into the radial side of the index

finger. The second and third are inserted into the middle finger, the former into its radial, the latter into its ulnar side. The fourth is inserted into the ulnar side of the ring finger.

The interossei volares, three in number, are smaller than the interossei dorsales, and placed upon the volar surfaces of the metacarpal bones, rather than between them. Each arises from the entire length of the metacarpal bone of one finger, and is inserted into the side of the base of the first phalanx and aponeurotic expansion of the common tendon of the extensor muscle to the same finger.

The first arises from the ulnar side of the second metacarpal bone, and is inserted into the same side of the first phalanx of the index finger. The second arises from the radial side of the fourth metacarpal bone, and is inserted into the same side of the ring

finger. The third arises from the radial side of the fifth metacarpal bone, and is inserted into the same side of the little finger. From this account it may be seen that each finger is provided with two interossei, with the exception of the little finger, in which the ab-ductor takes the place of one of the pair.

ACTIONS — The interossei volares will adduct the fingers to a line drawn longitudinally through the center of the middle finger; and the interossei dorsales will abduct the fingers from that line. In addition to this the interossei, in conjunction with the Lumbricales, will flex the first phalanges at the metacarpophalangeal joints, and extend the second and third phalanges in consequence of their insertions into the expansions of the extensor tendons. The common extensor muscle of the thumb acts almost entirely on the first phalanges.

SELF-DOCTOR

THE MUSCLES AND FASCIAE OF THE LOWER EXTREMITY.

The muscles of the lower extremity are subdivided into groups corresponding with the different regions of the limb. These are: the muscles of the iliac region, the muscles of the thigh, the muscles of the leg, the muscles of the foot.

THE MUSCLES AND FASCIAE OF THE ILIAC REGION — these muscles include the psoas major, the psoas minor, the iliac muscle.

The fascia covering the psoas and iliacus is thin above, and becomes gradually thicker below as it approaches the inguinal ligament.

The portion covering the psoas is thickened above to form the medial lumbocostal arch, which stretches from the transverse process of the first lumbar vertebra to the body of the second. Medially, it is attached by a series of arched processes to the intervertebral fibrocartilages, and prominent margins of the bodies of the vertebae, and to the upper part of the sacrum; the intervals left, opposite the constricted portions of the bodies, transmit the lumbar arteries and veins and filaments of the sympathetic trunk. Laterally, above the crest of the ilium, it is continuous with the fascia covering the front of the lumbar quadrilateral muscle, while below the crest of the ilium it is continuous with the fascia covering the iliacus.

The portions investing the iliacus (iliac fascia) is connected, laterally to the whole length of the inner

lip of the iliac crest; and medially, to the terminal line of the lesser pelvis, where it is continuous with the periosteum. At the iliopectineal eminence it receives the tendon of insertion of the Psoas minor, when that muscle exists. Lateral to the femoral vessels it is intimately connected to the posterior margin of the inguinal ligament, and is continuous with the transversalis fascia. Immediately lateral to the femoral vessels the iliac fascia is prolonged backward and medialward from the inguinal ligament as a band, the iliopectineal fascia, which is attached to the iliopectineal eminence. This fascia divides the space between the inguinal ligament and the hip bone into two lacunae or compartments, the medial of which transmits the femoral vessels, the lateral the Psoas major and Iliacus and the femoral nerve. Medial to the vessels the iliac fascia is attached to the pectineal line behind the inguinal aponeurotic falx, where it is

again continuous with the transversalis fascia. On the thigh the fasciae of the iliacus and psoas form a single sheet termed the iliopectineal fascia. Where the external iliac vessels pass into the thigh, the fascia descends behind them, forming the posterior wall of the femoral sheath. The portion of the iliopectineal fascia which passes behind the femoral vessels is also attached to the pectineal line beyond the limits of the attachment of the inguinal aponeurotic falx; at this part it is continuous with the pectineal fascia. The external iliac vessels lie in front of the iliac fascia, but all the branches of the lumbar plexus are behind it; it is separated from the peritoneum by a quantity of loose areolar tissue.

THE PSOAS MAJOR is a long fusiform muscle placed on the side of the lumbar region of the vertebral column and brim of the lesser pelvis. It arises:

1. From the anterior surfaces of the bases and lower borders of the transverse processes of all the lumbar vertebrae;
2. From the sides of the bodies and the corresponding intervertebral fibrocartilages of the last thoracic and all the lumbar vertebae by five slips, each of which is attached to the adjacent upper and lower margins of two vertebae, and to the intervertebral fibrocartilage;
3. From a series of tendinous arches which extend across the constricted parts of the bodies of the lumbar vertebae between the previous slips; the lumbar arteries and veins, and filaments from the sympathetic trunk pass beneath these tendinous arches.

The muscle proceeds downward across the brim of the lesser pelvis, and diminishing gradually in size, passes beneath the inguinal ligament and in front of the capsule of the hip-joint and ends in a tendon; the tendon receives nearly the whole of the fibers of the iliacus and is inserted into the lesser trochanter of the femur. A large bursa which may communicate with the cavity of the hip-joint, separates the tendon from the pubis and the capsule of the joint.

THE PSOAS MINOR is a long slender muscle, placed in front of the Psoas major. It arises from the sides of the bodies of the twelfth thoracic and first lumbar vertebae and from the fibrocartilage between them. It ends in a long flat tendon which is inserted into the pectineal line and iliopectineal eminence, and, by its lateral border, into the iliac fascia. This muscle is often absent.

THE ILIACUS is a flat, triangular muscle, which fills the iliac fossa. It arises from the upper two-thirds of this fossa, and from the inner lip of the iliac crest; behind, from the anterior sacroiliac and the iliolumbar ligaments, and base of the sacrum; in front, it reaches as far as the anterior superior and anterior inferior iliac spines, and the notch between them. The fibers converge to be inserted into the lateral side of the tendon of the psoas major, some of them being prolonged on to the body of the femur for about 2.5 cm below and in front of the lesser trochanter.

ACTIONS — The psoas major, acting from above, will flex the thigh upon the pelvis, being assisted by the iliacus; acting from below, with the femur fixed, it will bend the lumbar portion of the vertebral column forward and to its own side, and then, in conjunction

with the iliacus, it will tilt the pelvis forward. When the muscles of both sides will act from below, they will serve to maintain the erect posture by supporting the vertebral column and pelvis upon the femora, or in continued action bend the trunk and pelvis forward, as in raising the trunk from the recumbent posture. The psoas minor is a tensor of the iliac fascia.

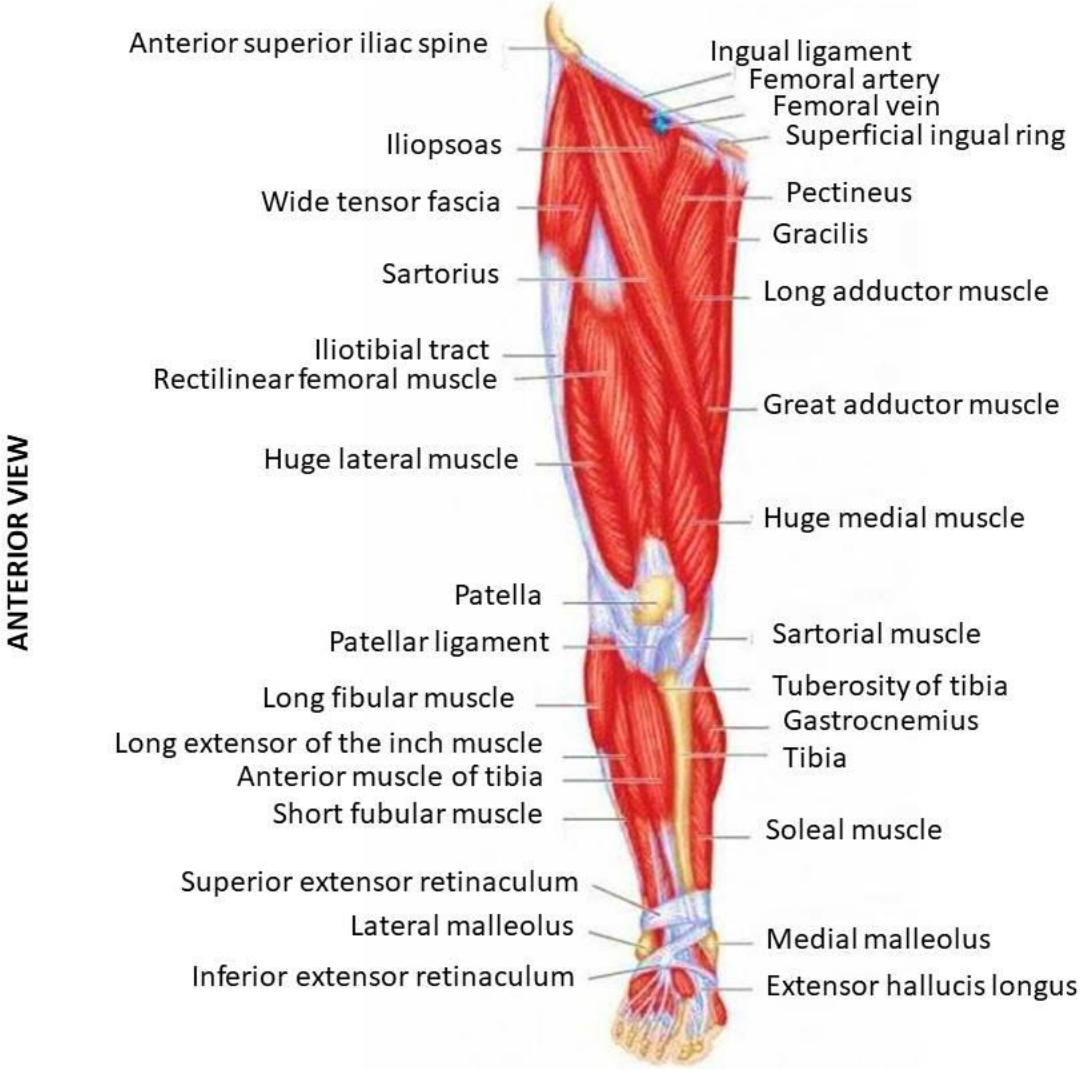
THE MUSCLES AND FASCIAE OF THE THIGH

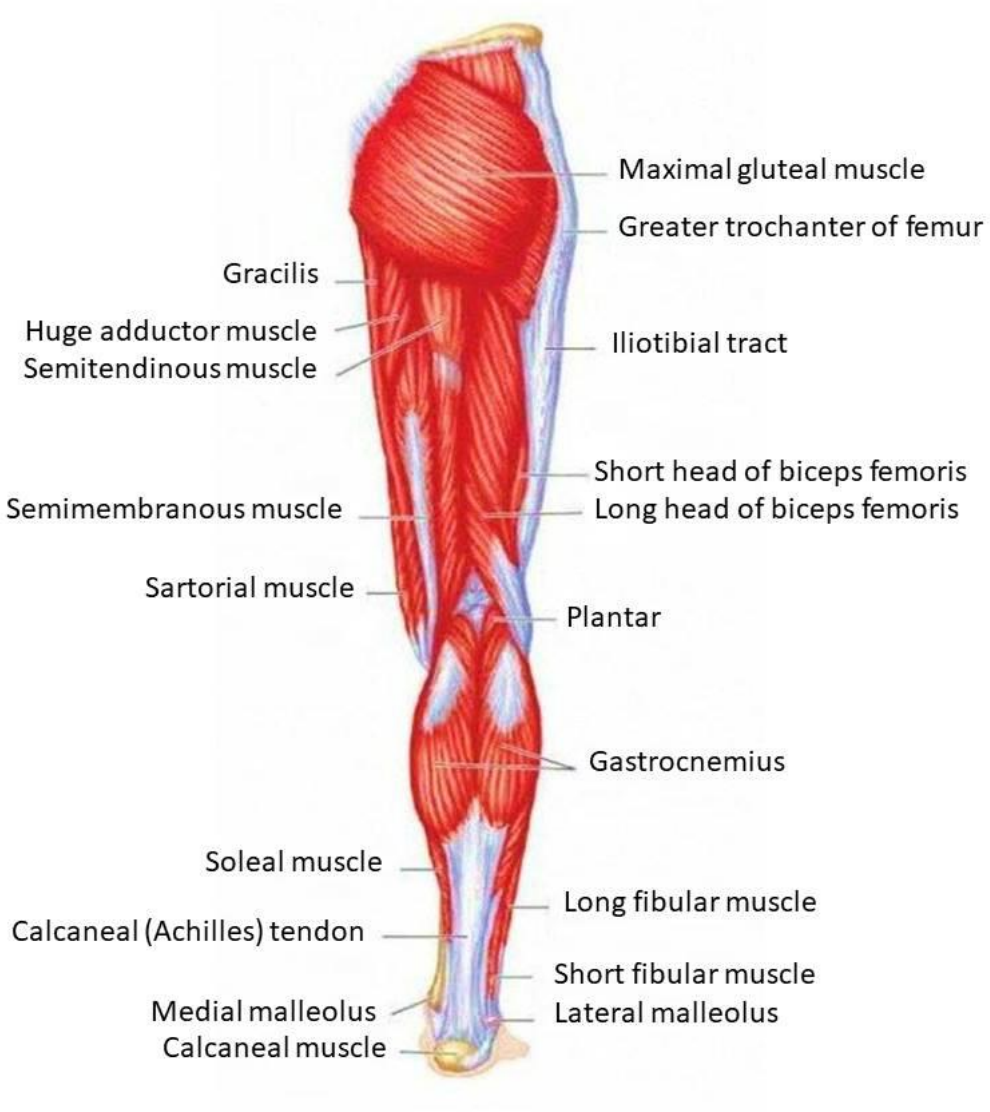
This group of muscles include the anterior femoral muscles, the medial femoral muscles, the muscles of the gluteal region, the posterior femoral muscles (hamstring muscles).

THE ANTERIOR FEMORAL MUSCLES comprise the sartorial muscle, vastus lateralis, huge medial muscle, vastus intermedius, articularis genu, the quadriceps femoral muscle, and the rectilinear femoral muscle.

The superficial fascia of the anterior femoral muscles forms a continuous layer over the whole of the thigh; it consists of areolar tissue containing in its meshes

much fat, and may be separated into two or more layers, between which are found the superficial vessels and nerves.





It varies in thickness in different parts of the limb; in the groin it is thick, and the two layers are separated from one another by the superficial inguinal lymph

glands, the great saphenous vein, and several smaller vessels.

The superficial layer is continuous above with the superficial fascia of the abdomen. The deep layer of the superficial fascia is a very thin, fibrous stratum, best marked on the medial side of the great saphenous vein and below the inguinal ligament. It is placed beneath the subcutaneous vessels and nerves and upon the surface of the wide fascia. It is intimately adherent to the wide fascia a little below the inguinal ligament. It covers the fossa ovalis (saphenous opening), being closely united to its circumference, and is connected to the sheath of the femoral vessels. The portion of fascia covering this fossa is perforated by the great saphenous vein and by numerous blood and lymphatic vessels; hence it has been termed the fascia cribrosa, the openings for

these vessels having been likened to the holes in a sieve. A large subcutaneous bursa is found in the superficial fascia over the patella.

The deep fascia of the thigh is designated, from its great extent, the wide fascia; it constitutes an investment for the whole of this region of the limb, but varies in thickness in different parts. Thus, it is thicker in the upper and lateral part of the thigh, where it receives a fibrous expansion from the maximal gluteal muscle, and where the wide fasciae tensor is inserted between its layers; it is very thin behind and at the upper and medial part, where it covers the adductor muscles, and again becomes stronger around the knee, receiving fibrous expansions from the tendon of the biceps femoris laterally, from the sartorial muscle medially, and from the quadriceps femoral muscle in front. The

wide fascia is attached, above and behind, to the back of the sacrum and coccyx; laterally, to the iliac crest; in front, to the inguinal ligament, and to the superior ramus of the pubis; and medially, to the inferior ramus of the pubis, to the inferior ramus and tuberosity of the ischium, and to the lower border of the sacrotuberous ligament. From its attachment to the iliac crest it passes down over the medial gluteal muscle to the upper border of the maximal gluteal muscle, where it splits into two layers: one passing superficial to, and the other passing beneath this muscle; at the lower border of the muscle, the two layers reunite.

Laterally, the wide fascia receives the greater part of the tendon of insertion of the maximal glutael muscle, and becomes proportionately thickened. The portion of the wide fascia attached to the front part of the iliac

crest, and corresponding to the origin of the wide fasciae tensor, extends down the lateral side of the thigh as two layers: one extends down superficial to this muscle and the other extends down beneath this muscle; at the lower end of the muscle, these two layers unite and form a strong band, having first received the insertion of the muscle. This band is continued downward, under the designation of the iliotibial band and is attached to the lateral condyle of the tibia. The part of the iliotibial band which lies beneath the wide fasciae tensor is prolonged upward to join the lateral part of the capsule of the hip-joint.

Below, the wide fascia is attached to all the prominent points around the knee-joint, that is to say, the condyles of the femur and tibia, and the head of the fibula. On either side of the patella it is strengthened by transverse fibers from the lower parts of the huge

muscle, which are attached to and support this bone. Of these the lateral are the stronger, and are continuous with the iliotibial band. The deep surface of the wide fascia gives off two strong intermuscular septa, which are attached to the whole length of the rough line and its prolongations above and below; the lateral and stronger one, which extends from the insertion of the maximal gluteal muscle to the lateral condyle, separates the vastus lateralis in front from the short head of the biceps femoris behind, and gives partial origin to these muscles; the medial and thinner one separates the huge medial muscle from the adductores and pectineal muscle. Besides these there are numerous smaller septa, separating the individual muscles, and enclosing each in a distinct sheath.

THE FOSSA OVALIS (SAPHENOUS OPENING) — at the upper and medial part of the thigh, a little below the medial end of the inguinal ligament, is a large oval-shaped aperture in the wide fascia; it transmits the great saphenous vein, and other, smaller vessels, and is termed the fossa ovalis. The fascia cribrosa, which is pierced by the structures passing through the opening, closes the aperture and must be removed to expose it. The wide fascia in this part of the thigh is described as consisting of a superficial and a deep portion.

The superficial portion of the wide fascia is the part on the lateral side of the fossa ovalis. It is attached, laterally, to the crest and anterior superior spine of the ilium, to the whole length of the inguinal ligament, and to the pectineal line in conjunction with the lacunar ligament. From the tubercle of the

pubis it is reflected downward and lateralward, as an arched margin, the falciform margin, forming the lateral boundary of the fossa ovalis; this margin overlies and is adherent to the anterior layer of the sheath of the femoral vessels: to its edge is attached the fascia cribrosa. The upward and medial prolongation of the falciform margin is named the superior cornu; its downward and medial prolongation, the inferior cornu. The latter is well-defined, and is continuous behind the great saphenous vein with the pectineal fascia.

The deep portion is situated on the medial side of the fossa ovalis, and at the lower margin of the fossa is continuous with the superficial portion; traced upward, it covers the pectineal muscle, long adductor muscle, and gracilis, and, passing behind the sheath of the femoral vessels, to which it is closely united, is

continuous with the iliopectineal fascia, and is attached to the pectineal line.

From this description it may be observed that the superficial portion of the wide fascia lies in front of the femoral vessels, and the deep portion behind them, so that an apparent aperture exists between the two, through which the great saphenous passes to join the femoral vein.

THE SARTORIAL MUSCLE, the longest muscle in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", is narrow and ribbon-like; it arises by tendinous fibers from the anterior superior iliac spine and the upper half of the notch below it. It passes obliquely across the upper and anterior part of the thigh, from the lateral to the medial side of the limb, then, it descends vertically, as far as the medial side of the knee, passing behind the medial condyle of the femur to end in a tendon. This

curves obliquely forward and expands into a broad aponeurosis, which is inserted, in front of the gracilis and semitendinous, into the upper part of the medial surface of the body of the tibia, nearly as far forward as the anterior crest. The upper part of the aponeurosis is curved backward over the upper edge of the tendon of the gracilis so as to be inserted behind it. An offset, from its upper margin, blends with the capsule of the knee-joint, and another from its lower border, with the fascia on the medial side of the leg.

THE QUADRICEPS FEMORAL MUSCLE (QUADRICEPS EXTENSOR) includes the four remaining muscles on the front of the thigh. It is the great extensor muscle of the leg, forming a large fleshy mass which covers the front and sides of the femur. It is subdivided into separate portions, which

have received distinctive names. One occupying the middle of the thigh, and connected above with the ilium, is called from its rectilinear course the rectilinear femoral muscle. The other three lie in immediate connection with the body of the femur, which they cover from the trochanters to the condyles. The portion on the lateral side of the femur is termed the huge lateral muscle; that covering the medial side, the huge medial muscle; and that in front, the huge intermediate muscle.

THE RECTILINEAR FEMORAL MUSCLE is situated in the middle of the front of the thigh; it is fusiform in shape, and its superficial fibers are arranged in a bipenniform manner, the deep fibers running rectilinear down to the deep aponeurosis. It arises by two tendons: one, the anterior or rectilinear, from the anterior inferior iliac spine; the other, the posterior or

reflected, from a groove above the brim of the acetabulum. The two unite at an acute angle, and spread into an aponeurosis which is prolonged downward on the anterior surface of the muscle, and from this the muscular fibers arise. The muscle ends in a broad and thick aponeurosis which occupies the lower two-thirds of its posterior surface, and, gradually becoming narrowed into a flattened tendon, is inserted into the base of the patella.

THE HUGE LATERAL MUSCLE (VASTUS EXTERNUS) is the largest part of the quadriceps femoral muscle. It arises by a broad aponeurosis, which is attached to the upper part of the intertrochanteric line, to the anterior and inferior borders of the greater trochanter, to the lateral lip of the gluteal tuberosity, and to the upper half of the lateral lip of the rough line; this aponeurosis covers

the upper three-fourths of the muscle, and from its deep surface many fibers take origin. A few additional fibers arise from the tendon of the maximal gluteal muscle, and from the lateral intermuscular septum between the vastus lateralis and short head of the biceps femoris. The fibers form a large fleshy mass, which is attached to a strong aponeurosis, placed on the deep surface of the lower part of the muscle: this aponeurosis becomes contracted and thickened into a flat tendon inserted into the lateral border of the patella, blending with the quadriceps femoral muscle tendon, and giving an expansion to the capsule of the knee-joint.

THE HUGE MEDIAL MUSCLE AND HUGE INTERMEDIATE MUSCLE appear to be inseparably united, but when the rectilinear femoral muscle has been reflected a narrow interval will be observed

extending upward from the medial border of the patella between the two muscles, and the separation may be continued as far as the lower part of the intertrochanteric line, where, however, the two muscles are frequently continuous.

THE HUGE MEDIAL MUSCLE arises from the lower half of the intertrochanteric line, the medial lip of the rough line, the upper part of the medial supracondylar line, the tendons of the long adductor muscle and the great adductor muscle and the medial intermuscular septum. Its fibers are directed downward and forward, and are chiefly attached to an aponeurosis which lies on the deep surface of the muscle and is inserted into the medial border of the patella and the quadriceps femoral muscle tendon, an expansion being sent to the capsule of the knee-joint.

THE HUGE INTERMEDIATE MUSCLE arises from the front and lateral surfaces of the body of the femur in its upper two-thirds and from the lower part of the lateral intermuscular septum. Its fibers end in a superficial aponeurosis, which forms the deep part of the quadriceps femoral muscle tendon.

The tendons of the different portions of the quadriceps unite at the lower part of the thigh, so as to form a single strong tendon, which is inserted into the base of the patella, some few fibers passing over it to blend with the ligamentum patellae. More properly, the patella may be regarded as a sesamoid bone, developed in the tendon of the quadriceps; and the ligamentum patellae, which is continued from the apex of the patella to the tuberosity of the tibia, as the proper tendon of insertion of the muscle, the medial and lateral patellar retinacula being expansions from

its borders. A bursa, which usually communicates with the cavity of the knee-joint, is situated between the femur and the portion of the quadriceps tendon above the patella; another is interposed between the tendon and the upper part of the front of the tibia; and a third, the prepatellar bursa, is placed over the patella itself.

THE ARTICULARIS GENU is a small muscle, usually distinct from the vastus intermedius, but occasionally blended with it; it arises from the anterior surface of the lower part of the body of the femur, and is inserted into the upper part of the synovial membrane of the knee-joint. It sometimes consists of several separate muscular bundles.

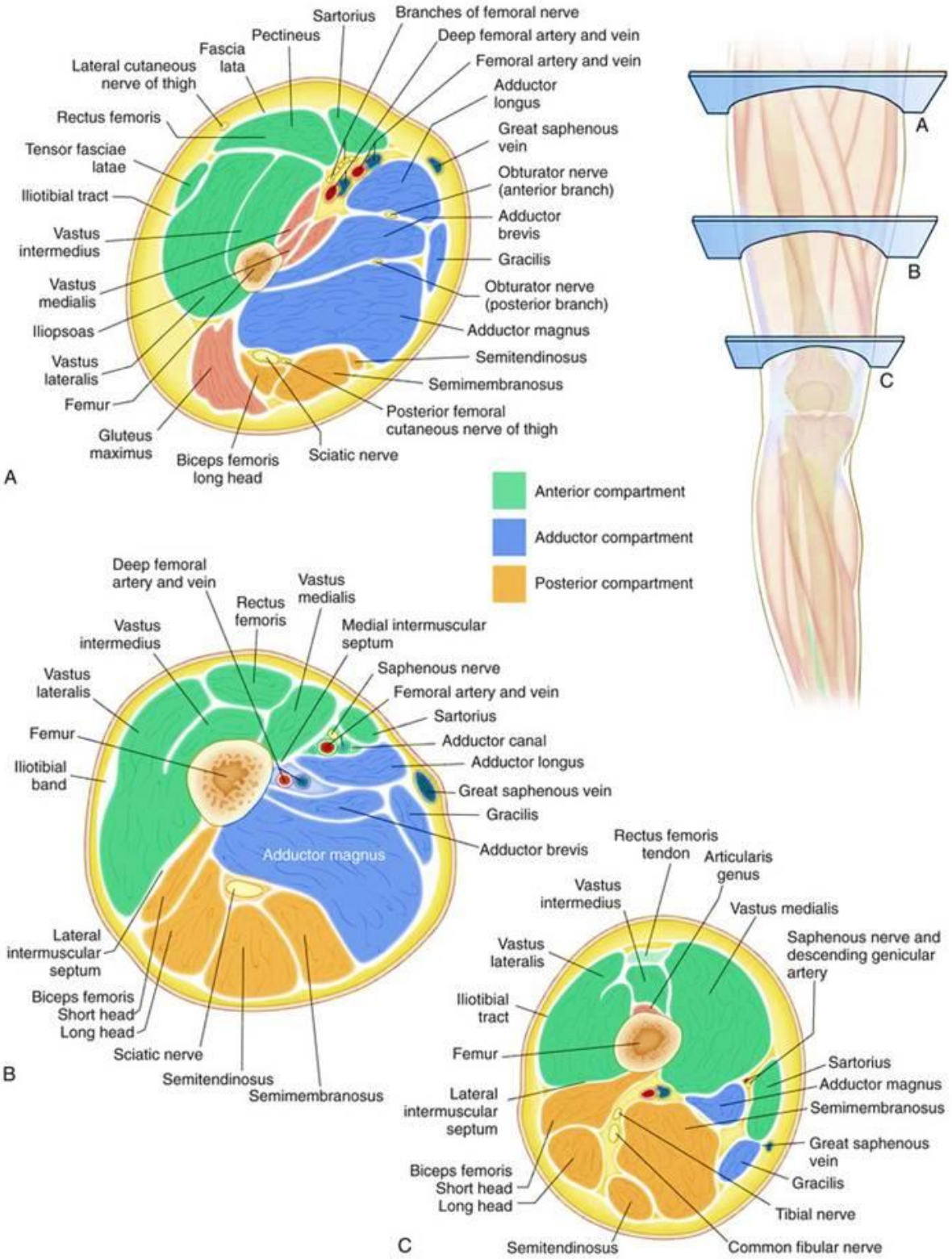
ACTIONS — In the muscles of this region, the sartorial muscle will flex the leg upon the thigh, and, continuing to act, it will flex the thigh upon the pelvis;

it next abducts and rotates the thigh outward. When the knee will bend, the sartorial muscle will assist the semitendinous muscle, the semimembranous muscle, and the popliteal muscle in rotating the tibia inward. Taking its fixed point from the leg, it will flex the pelvis upon the thigh, and, if one muscle acts, it will assist in rotating the pelvis. The quadriceps femoral muscle will extend the leg upon the thigh. The rectilinear femoral muscle will assist the psoas major and iliacus in supporting the pelvis and trunk upon the femur. It will also assist in flexing the thigh on the pelvis, or if the thigh be fixed it will flex the pelvis. The huge medial muscle will draw the patella medialward as well as upward.

THE MEDIAL FEMORAL MUSCLES include the gracilis, the pectineal muscle, the long adductor

muscle, the short adductor muscle, and the great adductor muscle.

THE GRACILIS is the most superficial muscle on the medial side of the thigh. It is thin and flattened, broad above, narrow and tapering below. It arises by a thin aponeurosis from the anterior margins of the lower half of the symphysis pubis and the upper half of the pubic arch. The fibers run vertically downward, and end in a rounded tendon, which passes behind the medial condyle of the femur, curves around the medial condyle of the tibia, where it becomes flattened, and is inserted into the upper part of the medial surface of the body of the tibia, below the condyle. A few of the fibers of the lower part of the tendon are prolonged into the deep fascia of the leg.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

At its insertion the tendon is situated immediately above that of the semitendinous muscle, and its upper edge is overlapped by the tendon of the sartorial muscle, with which it is in part blended. It is separated from the tibial collateral ligament of the knee-joint, by a bursa common to it and the tendon of the semitendinous muscle.

THE PECTINEAL MUSCLE is a flat, quadrangular muscle, situated at the anterior part of the upper and medial aspect of the thigh. It arises from the pectineal line, and to a slight extent from the surface of bone in front of it, between the iliopectineal eminence and tubercle of the pubis, and from the fascia covering the anterior surface of the muscle; the fibers pass downward, backward, and lateralward, to be inserted into a rough line leading from the lesser trochanter to the rough line.

THE LONG ADDUCTOR MUSCLE, the most superficial of the three adductores, is a triangular muscle, lying in the same plane as the pectineal muscle. It arises by a flat, narrow tendon, from the front of the pubis, at the angle of junction of the crest with the symphysis; and soon expands into a broad fleshy belly. This passes downward, backward, and lateralward, and is inserted, by an aponeurosis, into the rough line, between the huge medial muscle and the great adductor muscle, with both of which it is usually blended.

THE SHORT ADDUCTOR MUSCLE is situated immediately behind the two preceding muscles. It is somewhat triangular in form, and arises by a narrow origin from the outer surfaces of the superior and inferior rami of the pubis, between the gracilis and external obturator muscle. Its fibers, passing

backward, lateralward, and downward, are inserted, by an aponeurosis, into the line leading from the lesser trochanter to the rough line and into the upper part of the rough line, immediately behind the pectineal muscle and upper part of the long adductor muscle.

THE GREAT ADDUCTOR MUSCLE is a large triangular muscle, situated on the medial side of the thigh. It arises from a small part of the inferior ramus of the pubis, from the inferior ramus of the ischium, and from the outer margin of the inferior part of the tuberosity of the ischium. Those fibers which arise from the ramus of the pubis are short, horizontal in direction, and are inserted into the rough line leading from the greater trochanter to the rough line, medial to the maximal gluteal muscle; those from the ramus of the ischium are directed downward and

lateralward with different degrees of obliquity, to be inserted, by means of a broad aponeurosis, into the rough line and the upper part of its medial prolongation below. The medial portion of the muscle, composed principally of the fibers arising from the tuberosity of the ischium, forms a thick fleshy mass consisting of coarse bundles which descend almost vertically, and end about the lower third of the thigh in a rounded tendon which is inserted into the adductor tubercle on the medial condyle of the femur, and is connected by a fibrous expansion to the line leading upward from the tubercle to the rough line. At the insertion of the muscle, there is a series of osseoaponeurotic openings, formed by tendinous arches attached to the bone. The upper four openings are small, and give passage to the perforating branches of the profunda

femoris artery. The lowest is of large size, and transmits the femoral vessels to the popliteal fossa.

ACTIONS — The pectineal muscle and three adductores will adduct the thigh powerfully. In consequence of the obliquity of their insertions into the rough line, they will rotate the thigh outward, assisting the external rotators, and when the limb has been abducted, they will draw it medialward, carrying the thigh across that of the opposite side. The pectineal muscle and adductores brevis and longus will assist the psoas major and iliacus in flexing the thigh upon the pelvis. In progression, all these muscles assist in drawing forward the lower limb. The gracilis will assist the sartorial muscle in flexing the leg and rotating it inward; it is also an adductor of the thigh. If the lower extremities be fixed, these muscles, taking their fixed points below, may act upon the

pelvis, serving to maintain the body in an erect posture; or, if their action be continued, flex the pelvis forward upon the femur.

THE MUSCLES OF THE GLUTEAL REGION include the maximal gluteal muscle, the medial gluteal muscle, the minimal gluteal muscle, the wide fasciae tensor, the piriform muscle, the internal obturator muscle, the gemellus superior, the gemellus inferior, the quadrilateral femoral muscle, the external obturator muscle.

THE GLUTAEL MAXIMAL MUSCLE, the most superficial muscle in the gluteal region, is a broad and thick fleshy mass of a quadrilateral shape, and forms the prominence of the nates. Its large size is one of the most characteristic features of the muscular system in man, connected as it is with the power he has of maintaining the trunk in the erect posture. The

muscle is remarkably coarse in structure, being made up of fasciculi lying parallel with one another and collected together into large bundles separated by fibrous septa. It arises from the posterior gluteal line of the ilium, and the rough portion of bone including the crest, immediately above and behind it; from the posterior surface of the lower part of the sacrum and the side of the coccyx; from the aponeurosis of the sacrospinal muscle, the sacrotuberous ligament, and the fascia covering the medial gluteal muscle. The fibers are directed obliquely downward and lateralward; those forming the upper and larger portion of the muscle, together with the superficial fibers of the lower portion, end in a thick tendinous lamina, which passes across the greater trochanter, and is inserted into the iliotibial band of the wide fascia; the deeper fibers of the lower portion of the muscle are inserted into the gluteal tuberosity

between the huge lateral muscle and great adductor muscle.

THE GLUTAEL MEDIAL MUSCLE is a broad, thick, radiating muscle, situated on the outer surface of the pelvis. Its posterior third is covered by the maximal gluteal muscle, its anterior two-thirds by the gluteal aponeurosis, which separates it from the superficial fascia and integument. It arises from the outer surface of the ilium between the iliac crest and posterior gluteal line above, and the anterior gluteal line below; it also arises from the gluteal aponeurosis covering its outer surface. The fibers converge to a strong flattened tendon, which is inserted into the oblique ridge which runs downward and forward on the lateral surface of the greater trochanter. A bursa separates the tendon of the muscle from the surface of the trochanter over which it glides.

THE GLUTAEL MINIMAL MUSCLE, the smallest of the three gluteal muscles, is placed immediately beneath the preceding. It is fan-shaped, arising from the outer surface of the ilium, between the anterior and inferior gluteal lines, and behind, from the margin of the greater sciatic notch. The fibers converge to the deep surface of a radiated aponeurosis, and this ends in a tendon which is inserted into an impression on the anterior border of the greater trochanter, and gives an expansion to the capsule of the hip-joint. A bursa is interposed between the tendon and the greater trochanter. Between the medial gluteal muscle and minimal gluteal muscle are the deep branches of the superior gluteal vessels and the superior gluteal nerve. The deep surface of the minimal gluteal muscle is in relation with the reflected tendon of the rectilinear femoral muscle and the capsule of the hip-joint.

THE WIDE FASCIAE TENSOR (TENSOR FASCIAE FEMORIS) arises from the anterior part of the outer lip of the iliac crest; from the outer surface of the anterior superior iliac spine, and part of the outer border of the notch below it, between the Glutaeus medius and sartorial muscle; and from the deep surface of the wide fascia. It is inserted between the two layers of the iliotibial band of the wide fascia about the junction of the middle and upper thirds of the thigh.

THE PIRIFORM MUSCLE is a flat muscle, pyramidal in shape, lying almost parallel with the posterior margin of the medial gluteal muscle. It is situated partly within the pelvis against its posterior wall, and partly at the back of the hip-joint. It arises from the front of the sacrum by three fleshy digitations, attached to the portions of bone between the first,

second, third, and fourth anterior sacral foramina, and to the grooves leading from the foramina: a few fibers also arise from the margin of the greater sciatic foramen, and from the anterior surface of the sacrotuberous ligament. The muscle passes out of the pelvis through the greater sciatic foramen, the upper part of which it fills, and is inserted by a rounded tendon into the upper border of the greater trochanter behind, but often partly blended with, the common tendon of the internal obturator muscle and gemelli.

THE OBTURATOR MEMBRANE is a thin fibrous sheet, which almost completely closes the obturator foramen. Its fibers are arranged in interlacing bundles mainly transverse in direction; the uppermost bundle is attached to the obturator tubercles and completes the obturator canal for the

passage of the obturator vessels and nerve. The membrane is attached to the sharp margin of the obturator foramen except at its lower lateral angle, where it is fixed to the pelvic surface of the inferior ramus of the ischium, i. e., within the margin. Both obturator muscles are connected with this membrane.

THE EXTERNAL OBTURATOR MUSCLE is a flat, triangular muscle, which covers the outer surface of the anterior wall of the pelvis. It arises from the margin of bone immediately around the medial side of the obturator foramen, that is to say, from the rami of the pubis, and the inferior ramus of the ischium; it also arises from the medial two-thirds of the outer surface of the obturator membrane, and from the tendinous arch which completes the canal for the passage of the obturator vessels and nerves. The fibers springing from the pubic arch extend on to the

inner surface of the bone, where they obtain a narrow origin between the margin of the foramen and the attachment of the obturator membrane. The fibers converge and pass backward, lateralward, and upward, and end in a tendon which runs across the back of the neck of the femur and lower part of the capsule of the hipjoint and is inserted into the trochanteric fossa of the femur. The obturator vessels lie between the muscle and the obturator membrane; the anterior branch of the obturator nerve reaches the thigh by passing in front of the muscle, and the posterior branch by piercing it.

ACTIONS — These muscles of the glutaeus region will act upon the femur and the pelvis. When the maximal gluteal muscle will take its fixed point from the pelvis, it will extend the femur and brings the bent thigh into a line with the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Taking its fixed point from below, it will act upon the pelvis, supporting it and the trunk upon the head of the femur. Its most powerful action will be to cause the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to regain the erect position after stooping, by drawing the pelvis backward, being assisted in this action by the biceps femoris, the semitendinous muscle, and the semimembranous muscle.

The maximal gluteal muscle is a tensor of the wide fascia, and by its connection with the iliotibial band, it will keep the femur steady on the articular surfaces of the tibia during standing, when the extensor muscles will be relaxed. The lower part of the muscle will also act as an adductor and external rotator of the limb. The glutaei medius and minimus will abduct the thigh, when the limb will be extended, and they will be principally called into action in supporting the

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" on one limb, in conjunction with the wide fasciae tensor. Their anterior fibers, by drawing the greater trochanter forward, will rotate the thigh inward, in which action they will also be assisted by the wide fasciae tensor. The wide fasciae tensor is a tensor of the wide fascia; continuing its action, the oblique direction of its fibers will enable it to abduct the thigh and to rotate it inward. In the erect posture, acting from below, it will serve to keep the pelvis steady upon the head of the femur; and by means of the iliotibial band it will keep the condyles of the femur steady on the articular surfaces of the tibia, and it will assist the maximal gluteal muscle in supporting the knee in the extended position. The remaining muscles are powerful external rotators of the thigh. In the sitting posture, when the thigh will be flexed upon the pelvis, their action as rotators will cease, and they will become ab-

ductors, with the exception of the external obturator muscle, which still rotates the femur outward.

THE POSTERIOR FEMORAL MUSCLES (HAMSTRING MUSCLES) include the biceps femoris, the semitendinous muscle, and the semimembranous muscle.

THE BICEPS FEMORAL MUSCLE is situated on the posterior and lateral aspect of the thigh. It has two heads of origin; one, the long head, arises from the lower and inner impression on the back part of the tuberosity of the ischium, by a tendon common to it and the semitendinous muscle, and from the lower part of the sacrotuberous ligament; the other, the short head, arises from the lateral lip of the rough line, between the great adductor muscle and vastus lateralis, extending up almost as high as the insertion of the maximal gluteal muscle; from the lateral

prolongation of the rough line to within 5 cm of the lateral condyle; and from the lateral intermuscular septum. The fibers of the long head form a fusiform belly, which passes obliquely downward and lateralward across the sciatic nerve to end in an aponeurosis which covers the posterior surface of the muscle, and receives the fibers of the short head; this aponeurosis becomes gradually contracted into a tendon, which is inserted into the lateral side of the head of the fibula, and by a small slip into the lateral condyle of the tibia. At its insertion the tendon divides into two portions, which embrace the fibular collateral ligament of the knee-joint. From the posterior border of the tendon a thin expansion is given off to the fascia of the leg. The tendon of insertion of this muscle forms the lateral hamstring; the common personeal nerve descends along its medial border.

THE SEMITENDINOUS MUSCLE, remarkable for the great length of its tendon of insertion, is situated at the posterior and medial aspect of the thigh. It arises from the lower and medial impression on the tuberosity of the ischium, by a tendon common to it and the long head of the biceps femoris; it also arises from an aponeurosis which connects the adjacent surfaces of the two muscles to the extent of about 7.5 cm from their origin. The muscle is fusiform and ends a little below the middle of the thigh in a long round tendon which lies along the medial side of the popliteal fossa; it then curves around the medial condyle of the tibia and passes over the tibial collateral ligament of the knee-joint, from which it is separated by a bursa, and is inserted into the upper part of the medial surface of the body of the tibia, nearly as far forward as its anterior crest. At its insertion it gives off from its lower border a

prolongation to the deep fascia of the leg and lies behind the tendon of the sartorial muscle, and below that of the gracilis, to which it is united.

THE SEMIMEMBRANOUS MUSCLE, so designated from its membranous tendon of origin, is situated at the back and medial side of the thigh. It arises by a thick tendon from the upper and outer impression on the tuberosity of the ischium, above and lateral to the biceps femoris and semitendinous muscle. The tendon of origin expands into an aponeurosis, which covers the upper part of the anterior surface of the muscle; from this aponeurosis muscular fibers arise, and converge to another aponeurosis which covers the lower part of the posterior surface of the muscle and contracts into the tendon of insertion. It is inserted mainly into the horizontal groove on the posterior medial aspect of the medial condyle of the

tibia. The tendon of insertion gives off certain fibrous expansions: one, of considerable size, passes upward and lateralward to be inserted into the back part of the lateral condyle of the femur, forming part of the oblique popliteal ligament of the knee-joint; a second is continued downward to the fascia which covers the popliteal muscle; while a few fibers join the tibial collateral ligament of the joint and the fascia of the leg. The muscle overlaps the upper part of the popliteal vessels.

ACTIONS — The action of the hamstring muscles will be to flex the leg upon the thigh. When the knee will be semiflexed, the biceps femoris in consequence of its oblique direction will rotate the leg slightly outward; and the semitendinous muscle, and to a slight extent the semimembranous muscle, it will rotate the leg inward, assisting the popliteal muscle.

Taking their fixed point from below, these muscles will serve to support the pelvis upon the head of the femur, and to draw the trunk directly backward, as in raising it from the stooping position or in feats of strength, when the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” will be thrown backward in the form of an arch.

THE MUSCLES AND FASCIAE OF THE LEG

The muscles of the leg may be divided into three groups: anterior, posterior, and lateral.

THE ANTERIOR CRURAL MUSCLES — the muscles of the anterior of the leg are the anterior muscle of tibia, the long hallux extensor, the long extensor of the thumb, and the third peroneal muscle.

The deep fascia of the leg forms a complete investment to the muscles, and is fused with the periosteum over the subcutaneous surfaces of the bones. It is continuous above with the wide fascia, and is attached around the knee to the patella, the

ligamentum patellae, the tuberosity and condyles of the tibia, and the head of the tibula. Behind, it forms the popliteal fascia, covering in the popliteal fossa; here it is strengthened by transverse fibers, and perforated by the small saphenous vein. It receives an expansion from the tendon of the Biceps femoris laterally, and from the tendons of the sartorial muscle, gracilis, semitendinous muscle, and semimembranous muscle medially; in front, it blends with the periosteum covering the subcutaneous surface of the tibia, and with that covering the head and malleolus of the fibula; below, it is continuous with the transverse crural and laciniate ligaments. It is thick and dense in the upper and anterior part of the leg, and gives attachment, by its deep surface, to the anterior muscle of tibia and long extensor of the inch; but thinner behind, where it covers the gastrocnemius and soleus. It gives off from its deep

surface, on the lateral side of the leg, two strong intermuscular septa, the anterior and posterior peroneal septa, which enclose the long and short fubular muscles, and separate them from the muscles of the anterior and posterior crural regions, and several more slender processes which enclose the individual muscles in each region. A broad transverse intermuscular septum, called the deep transverse fascia of the leg, intervenes between the superficial and deep posterior crural muscles.

THE ANTERIOR MUSCLE OF TIBIA is situated on the lateral side of the tibia; it is thick and fleshy above, tendinous below. It arises from the lateral condyle and upper half or two-thirds of the lateral surface of the body of the tibia; from the adjoining part of the interosseous membrane; from the deep surface of the fascia; and from the intermuscular

septum between it and the long extensor of the inch. The fibers run vertically downward, and end in a tendon, which is apparent on the anterior surface of the muscle at the lower third of the leg. After passing through the most medial compartments of the transverse and cruciate crural ligaments, it is inserted into the medial and under surface of the first cuneiform bone, and the base of the first metatarsal bone. This muscle overlaps the anterior tibial vessels and deep peroneal nerve in the upper part of the leg.

THE EXTENSOR HALLUCIS LONGUS is a thin muscle, situated between the anterior muscle of tibia and the long extensor of the inch. It arises from the anterior surface of the fibula for about the middle two-fourths of its extent, medial to the origin of the Extensor digitorum longus; it also arises from the interosseous membrane to a similar extent. The

anterior tibial vessels and deep peroneal nerve lie between it and the anterior muscle of tibia. The fibers pass downward, and end in a tendon, which occupies the anterior border of the muscle, passes through a distinct compartment in the cruciate crural ligament, crosses from the lateral to the medial side of the anterior tibial vessels near the bend of the ankle, and is inserted into the base of the distal phalanx of the great toe. Opposite the metatarsophalangeal articulation, the tendon gives off a thin prolongation on either side, to cover the surface of the joint. An expansion from the medial side of the tendon is usually inserted into the base of the proximal phalanx.

THE LONG EXTENSOR OF THE INCH is a penniform muscle, situated at the lateral part of the front of the leg. It arises from the lateral condyle of

the tibia; from the upper three-fourths of the anterior surface of the body of the fibula; from the upper part of the interosseous membrane; from the deep surface of the fascia; and from the intermuscular septa between it and the anterior muscle of tibia on the medial, and the peronaei on the lateral side. Between it and the anterior muscle of tibia are the upper portions of the anterior tibial vessels and deep peroneal nerve. The tendon passes under the transverse and cruciate crural ligaments in company with the third peroneal muscle, and divides into four slips, which run forward on the dorsum of the foot, and are inserted into the second and third phalanges of the four lesser toes. The tendons to the second, third, and fourth toes are each joined, opposite the metatarsophalangeal articulation, on the lateral side by a tendon of the extensor digitorum brevis. The tendons are inserted in the following manner: each

receives a fibrous expansion from the interossei and lumbricalis, and then spreads out into a broad aponeurosis, which covers the dorsal surface of the first phalanx: this aponeurosis, at the articulation of the first with the second phalanx, divides into three slips: an intermediate, which is inserted into the base of the second phalanx; and two collateral slips, which, after uniting on the dorsal surface of the second phalanx, are continued onward, to be inserted into the base of the third phalanx.

THE THIRD PERONEAL MUSCLE is a part of the long extensor of the inch, and might be described as its fifth tendon. The fibers belonging to this tendon arise from the lower third or more of the anterior surface of the fibula; from the lower part of the interosseous membrane; and from an intermuscular septum between it and the short peroneal muscle.

The tendon, after passing under the transverse and cruciate crural ligaments in the same canal as the long extensor of the inch, is inserted into the dorsal surface of the base of the metatarsal bone of the little toe.

ACTIONS — In this group of muscle, the anterior muscle of tibia and third peroneal muscle are the direct flexors of the foot at the ankle-joint; the former muscle, when acting in conjunction with the posterior muscle of tibia, will raise the medial border of the foot, i. e., it will invert the foot; and the latter, acting with the peronaei brevis and longus, it will raise the lateral border of the foot, i. e., it will evert the foot. The long extensor of the inch and long hallux extensor will extend the phalanges of the toes, and, continuing their action, they will flex the foot upon the leg. Taking their fixed points from below, in the

erect posture, all these muscles will serve to fix the bones of the leg in the perpendicular position, and give increased strength to the ankle-joint.

THE POSTERIOR CRURAL MUSCLES — the muscles of the back of the leg are subdivided into two groups: superficial and deep. Those of the superficial group will constitute a powerful muscular mass, forming the calf of the leg. Their large size is one of the most characteristic features of the muscular apparatus in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" with the "MALE" adjective, and bears a direct relation to his erect attitude and his mode of progression.

THE SUPERFICIAL GROUP includes the gastrocnemius, the soleus, and the plantaris.

The gastrocnemius is the most superficial muscle, and forms the greater part of the calf. It arises by two

heads, which are connected to the condyles of the femur by strong, flat tendons. The medial and larger head takes its origin from a depression at the upper and back part of the medial condyle and from the adjacent part of the femur. The lateral head arises from an impression on the side of the lateral condyle and from the posterior surface of the femur immediately above the lateral part of the condyle. Both heads, also, arise from the subjacent part of the capsule of the knee. Each tendon spreads out into an aponeurosis, which covers the posterior surface of that portion of the muscle to which it belongs. From the anterior surfaces of these tendinous expansions, muscular fibers are given off; those of the medial head being thicker and extending lower than those of the lateral. The fibers unite at an angle in the middle line of the muscle in a tendinous raphé, which expands into a broad aponeurosis on the anterior

surface of the muscle, and into this the remaining fibers are inserted. The aponeurosis, gradually contracting, unites with the tendon of the soleus, and forms with it the calcaneal tendon.

THE SOLEUS is a broad flat muscle situated immediately in front of the Gastrocnemius. It arises by tendinous fibers from the back of the head of the fibula, and from the upper third of the posterior surface of the body of the bone; from the popliteal line, and the middle third of the medial border of the tibia; some fibers also arise from a tendinous arch placed between the tibial and fibular origins of the muscle, in front of which the popliteal vessels and tibial nerve run. The fibers end in an aponeurosis which covers the posterior surface of the muscle, and, gradually becoming thicker and narrower, joins with

the tendon of the gastrocnemius, and forms with it the calcaneal tendon.

The gastrocnemius and soleus together form a muscular mass which is occasionally described as the triceps surae; its tendon of insertion is the calcaneal tendon.

THE CALCANEAL TENDON, the common tendon of the gastrocnemius and Soleus, is the thickest and strongest in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is about 15 cm long, and begins near the middle of the leg, but receives fleshy fibers on its anterior surface, almost to its lower end. Gradually becoming contracted below, it is inserted into the middle part of the posterior surface of the calcaneal tendon, a bursa being interposed between the tendon and the upper part of this surface. The tendon spreads out at its lower end, so that its narrowest part is about 4 cm

above its insertion. It is covered by the fascia and the integument, and is separated from the deep muscles and vessels by a considerable interval filled up with areolar and adipose tissue. Along its lateral side, but superficial to it, is the small saphenous vein.

THE PLANTAR MUSCLE is placed between the gastrocnemius and soleus. It arises from the lower part of the lateral prolongation of the rough line, and from the oblique popliteal ligament of the knee-joint. It forms a small fusiform belly, from 7 to 10 cm long, ending in a long slender tendon which crosses obliquely between the two muscles of the calf, and runs along the medial border of the calcaneal tendon, to be inserted with it into the posterior part of the calcaneal tendon.

ACTIONS — In this group of muscle, the muscles of the calf are the chief extensors of the foot at the

ankle-joint. They possess considerable power, and will be constantly called into use in standing, walking, dancing, and leaping; hence the large size they present. In walking, these muscles will raise the heel from the ground; the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" being thus supported on the raised foot, the opposite limb can be carried forward. In standing, the soleus, taking its fixed point from below, will keep the leg steady upon the foot and it will prevent the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" from falling forward. The gastrocnemius, acting from below, will serve to flex the femur upon the tibia, assisted by the popliteal muscle.

THE DEEP GROUP includes the popliteal muscle, the long hallux of the flexor muscle, the long flexor of the inch muscle, and the posterior muscle of tibia.

The deep transverse fascia of the leg is a transversely placed, intermuscular septum, between the superficial and deep muscles of the back of the leg. At the sides it is connected to the margins of the tibia and fibula. Above, where it covers the popliteal muscle, it is thick and dense, and receives an expansion from the tendon of the semimembranous muscle; it is thinner in the middle of the leg; but below, where it covers the tendons passing behind the malleoli, it is thickened and continuous with the laciniate ligament.

THE POPLITEAL MUSCLE is a thin, flat, triangular muscle, which forms the lower part of the floor of the popliteal fossa. It arises by a strong tendon about 2.5 cm long, from a depression at the anterior part of the groove on the lateral condyle of the femur, and to a small extent from the oblique popliteal ligament of

the knee-joint; and is inserted into the medial two-thirds of the triangular surface above the popliteal line on the posterior surface of the body of the tibia, and into the tendinous expansion covering the surface of the muscle.

THE FLEXOR HALLUCIS LONGUS is situated on the fibular side of the leg. It arises from the inferior two-thirds of the posterior surface of the body of the fibula, with the exception of 2.5 cm at its lowest part; from the lower part of the interosseous membrane; from an intermuscular septum between it and the peronaei, laterally, and from the fascia covering the posterior muscle of tibia, medially. The fibers pass obliquely downward and backward, and end in a tendon which occupies nearly the whole length of the posterior surface of the muscle. This tendon lies in a groove which crosses the posterior surface of the

lower end of the tibia, the posterior surface of the talus, and the under surface of the sustentaculum tali of the calcaneal tendon; in the sole of the foot it runs forward between the two heads of the short hallux of the flexor muscle, and is inserted into the base of the last phalanx of the great toe. The grooves on the talus and calcaneal tendon, which contain the tendon of the muscle, are converted by tendinous fibers into distinct canals, lined by a mucous sheath. As the tendon passes forward in the sole of the foot, it is situated above, and crosses from the lateral to the medial side of the tendon of the long flexor of the inch muscle, to which it is connected by a fibrous slip.

THE FLEXOR DIGITORUM LONGUS is situated on the tibial side of the leg. At its origin it is thin and pointed, but it gradually increases in size as it descends. It arises from the posterior surface of the

body of the tibia, from immediately below the popliteal line to within 7 or 8 cm of its lower extremity, medial to the tibial origin of the posterior muscle of tibia; it also arises from the fascia covering the posterior muscle of tibia. The fibers end in a tendon, which runs nearly the whole length of the posterior surface of the muscle. This tendon passes behind the medial malleolus, in a groove, common to it and the posterior muscle of tibia, but separated from the latter by a fibrous septum, each tendon being contained in a special compartment lined by a separate mucous sheath. It passes obliquely forward and lateralward, superficial to the deltoid ligament of the ankle-joint, into the sole of the foot, where it crosses below the tendon of the long hallux of the flexor muscle, and receives from it a strong tendinous slip. It then expands and is joined by the quadrilateral plantar muscle, and finally divides into four tendons,

which are inserted into the bases of the last phalanges of the second, third, fourth, and fifth toes, each tendon passing through an opening in the corresponding tendon of the short flexor of the thumb muscle opposite the base of the first phalanx.

THE POSTERIOR MUSCLE OF TIBIA is located between the two preceding muscles, and is the most deeply seated of the muscles on the back of the leg. It begins above by two pointed processes, separated by an angular interval through which the anterior tibial vessels pass forward to the front of the leg. It arises from the whole of the posterior surface of the interosseous membrane, excepting its lowest part; from the lateral portion of the posterior surface of the body of the tibia, between the commencement of the popliteal line above and the junction of the middle and lower thirds of the body of the tibia below; and

from the upper two-thirds of the medial surface of the fibula; some fibers also arise from the deep transverse fascia, and from the intermuscular septa separating it from the adjacent muscles. In the lower fourth of the leg its tendon passes in front of that of the long flexor of the inch muscle and lies with it in a groove behind the medial malleolus, but enclosed in a separate sheath; it next passes under the laciniate and over the deltoid ligament into the foot, and then beneath the plantar calcaneonavicular ligament. The tendon contains a sesamoid fibrocartilage, as it runs under the plantar calcaneonavicular ligament. It is inserted into the tuberosity of the navicular bone, and gives off fibrous expansions, one of which passes backward to the sustentaculum tali of the calcaneal tendon, others forward and lateralward to the three cuneiforms, the cuboid, and the bases of the second, third, and fourth metatarsal bones.

ACTIONS — In this group of muscles, the popliteal muscle will assist in flexing the leg upon the thigh; when the leg is flexed, it will rotate the tibia inward. It will be especially called into action at the beginning of the act of bending the knee, inasmuch as it will produces the slight inward rotation of the tibia which is essential in the early stage of this movement. The posterior muscle of tibia is a direct extensor of the foot at the ankle-joint; acting in conjunction with the anterior muscle of tibia, it will turn the sole of the foot upward and medialward, i.e., it will invert the foot, antagonizing the peronaei, which will turn it upward and lateralward (evert it). In the sole of the foot the tendon of the posterior muscle of tibia is located directly below the plantar calcaneonavicular ligament, and will therefore be an important factor in maintaining the arch of the foot. The long flexor of the inch muscle and long hallux of the flexor muscle

are the direct flexors of the phalanges, and, continuing their action, they will extend the foot upon the leg; they will assist the gastrocnemius and soleus in extending the foot, as in the act of walking, or in standing on tiptoe. In consequence of the oblique direction of its tendons the long flexor of the inch muscle would draw the toes medialward, were it not for the quadrilateral plantar muscle, which is inserted into the lateral side of the tendon, and will draw it to the middle line of the foot. Taking their fixed point from the foot, these muscles will serve to maintain the upright posture by steadying the tibia and fibula perpendicularly upon the talus.

THE LATERAL CRURAL MUSCLES — the muscles of the lateral crural of the leg are the long fubular muscle and the short fubular muscle.

THE LONG FIBULAR MUSCLE is situated at the upper part of the lateral side of the leg, and is the more superficial of the two muscles. It arises from the head and upper two-thirds of the lateral surface of the body of the fibula, from the deep surface of the fascia, and from the intermuscular septa between it and the muscles on the front and back of the leg; occasionally also by a few fibers from the lateral condyle of the tibia. Between its attachments to the head and to the body of the fibula there is a gap through which the common peroneal nerve passes to the front of the leg. It ends in a long tendon, which runs behind the lateral malleolus, in a groove common to it and the tendon of the short fubular muscle, behind which it lies; the groove is converted into a canal by the superior peroneal retinaculum, and the tendons in it are contained in a common mucous sheath. The tendon then extends obliquely forward across the

lateral side of the calcaneal tendon, below the trochlear process, and the tendon of the short fubular muscle, and under cover of the inferior peroneal retinaculum. It crosses the lateral side of the cuboid, and then runs on the under surface of that bone in a groove which is converted into a canal by the long plantar ligament; the tendon then crosses the sole of the foot obliquely, and is inserted into the lateral side of the base of the first metatarsal bone and the lateral side of the first cuneiform. Occasionally it sends a slip to the base of the second metatarsal bone. The tendon changes its direction at two points: first, behind the lateral malleolus; secondly, on the cuboid bone; in both of these situations the tendon is thickened, and, in the latter, a sesamoid fibrocartilage, is developed in its substance.

THE SHORT FIBULAR MUSCLE is located under cover of the long fubular muscle, and is a shorter and smaller muscle. It arises from the lower two-thirds of the lateral surface of the body of the fibula; medial to the Peronaeus longus; and from the intermuscular septa separating it from the adjacent muscles on the front and back of the leg. The fibers pass vertically downward, and end in a tendon which runs behind the lateral malleolus along with but in front of that of the preceding muscle, the two tendons being enclosed in the same compartment, and lubricated by a common mucous sheath. It then runs forward on the lateral side of the calcaneal tendon, above the trochlear process and the tendon of the long fubular muscle, and is inserted into the tuberosity at the base of the fifth metatarsal bone, on its lateral side.

On the lateral surface of the calcaneal tendon, the tendons of the long and short fubular muscles occupy separate osseoaponeurotic canals formed by the calcaneal tendon and the perineal retinacula; each tendon is enveloped by a forward prolongation of the common mucous sheath.

ACTIONS — In this group of muscles, the long and short fubular muscles will extend the foot upon the leg, in conjunction with the posterior muscle of tibia, antagonizing the anterior muscle of tibia and third peroneal muscle, which are flexors of the foot. The long fubular muscle also will evert the sole of the foot, and from the oblique direction of the tendon across the sole of the foot, it will be an important agent in the maintenance of the transverse arch. Taking their fixed points below, the peronaei will serve to keep the leg steady upon the foot. This will be especially the

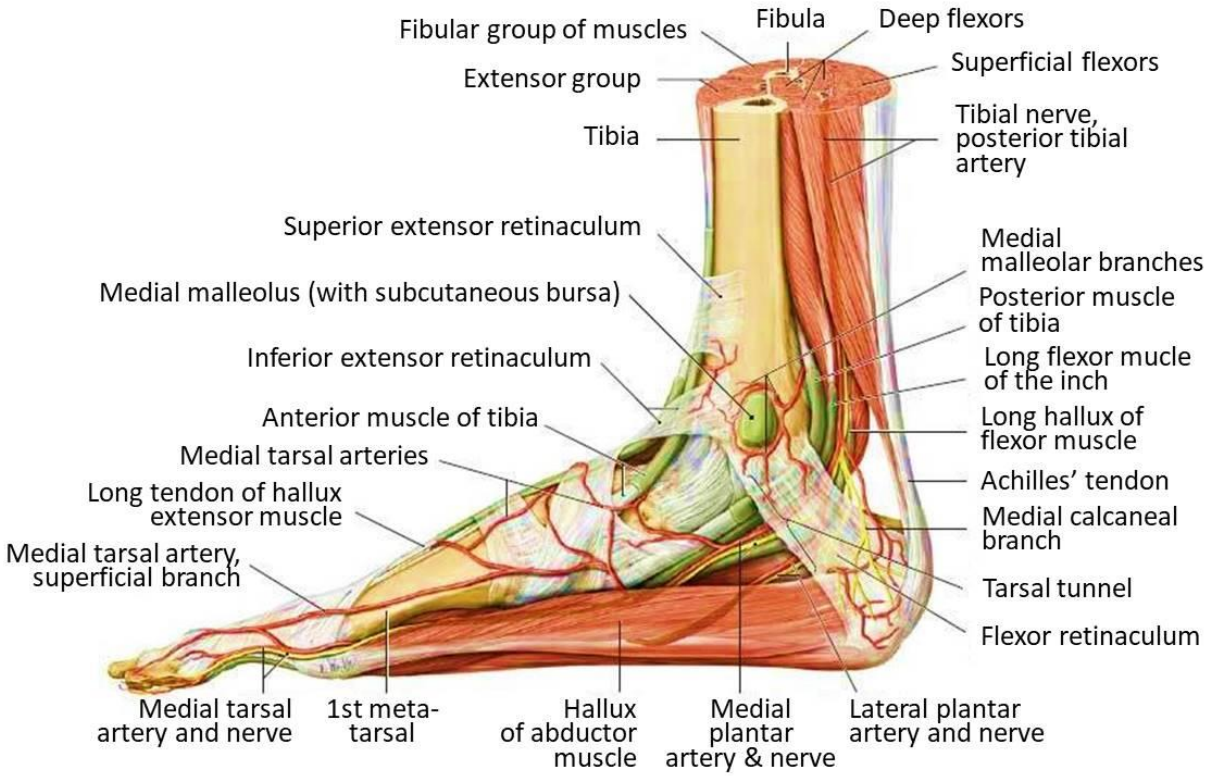
case in standing upon one leg, when the tendency of the superincumbent weight is to throw the leg medialward; the long fubular muscle will overcome this tendency by drawing on the lateral side of the leg.

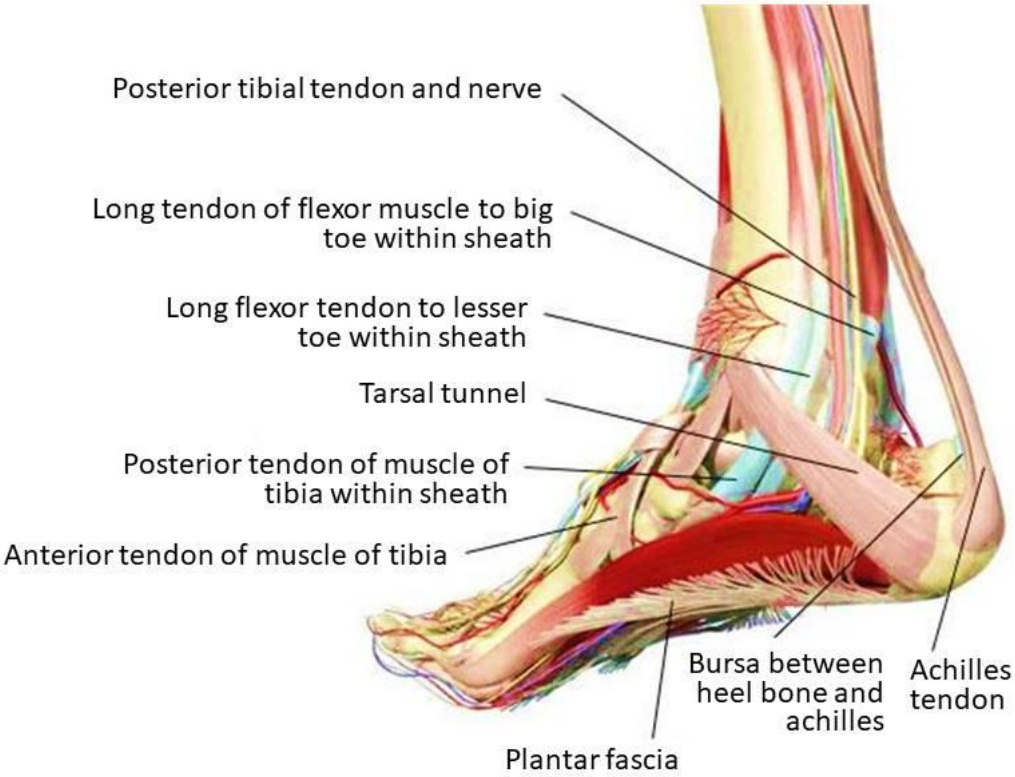
THE FASCIAE AROUND THE ANKLE

Fibrous bands, or thickened portions of the fascia, bind down the tendons in front of and behind the ankle in their passage to the foot. They comprise three ligaments, namely: the transverse crural, the cruciate crural and the laciniate; and the superior and inferior peroneal retinacula.

THE TRANSVERSE CRURAL LIGAMENT (upper part of anterior annular ligament) binds down the tendons of long extensor of the inch, long hallux extensor, third peroneal muscle, and anterior muscle of tibia as they descend on the front of the tibia and fibula; under it are found also the anterior tibial

vessels and deep peroneal nerve. It is attached laterally to the lower end of the fibula, and medially to the tibia; above it is continuous with the fascia of the leg.





THE CRUCIATE CRURAL LIGAMENT (lower part of anterior annular ligament) is a Y-shaped band placed in front of the ankle-joint, the stem of the Y being attached laterally to the upper surface of the calcaneal tendon, in front of the depression for the interosseous talocalcanean ligament; it is directed medialward as a double layer, one lamina passing in front of, and the other behind, the tendons of the Peronaeus tertius

and long extensor of the inch. At the medial border of the latter tendon these two layers join together, forming a compartment in which the tendons are enclosed. From the medial extremity of this sheath the two limbs of the Y diverge: one is directed upward and medialward, to be attached to the tibial malleolus, passing over the long hallux extensor and the vessels and nerves, but enclosing the anterior muscle of tibia by a splitting of its fibers. The other limb extends downward and medialward, to be attached to the border of the plantar aponeurosis, and passes over the tendons of the long hallux extensor and anterior muscle of tibia and also the vessels and nerves.

THE LACINIATE LIGAMENT (internal annular ligament) is a strong fibrous band, extending from the tibial malleolus above to the margin of the

calcaneal tendon below, converting a series of bony grooves in this situation into canals for the passage of the tendons of the flexor muscles and the posterior tibial vessels and tibial nerve into the sole of the foot. It is continuous by its upper border with the deep fascia of the leg, and by its lower border with the plantar aponeurosis and the fibers of origin of the abductor hallucis muscle. Enumerated from the medial side, the four canals which it forms transmit the tendon of the posterior muscle of tibia; the tendon of the long flexor of the inch muscle; the posterior tibial vessels and tibial nerve, which run through a broad space beneath the ligament; and lastly, in a canal formed partly by the talus, the tendon of the long hallux of the flexor muscle.

THE PERONEAL RETINACULA are fibrous bands which bind down the tendons of the long and short

fubular muscles as they run across the lateral side of the ankle. The fibers of the superior retinaculum (external annular ligament) are attached above to the lateral malleolus and below to the lateral surface of the calcaneal tendon. The fibers of the inferior retinaculum are continuous in front with those of the cruciate crural ligament; behind they are attached to the lateral surface of the calcaneal tendon; some of the fibers are fixed to the peroneal trochlea, forming a septum between the tendons of the long and short fubular muscles.

THE MUCOUS SHEATHS OF THE TENDONS AROUND THE ANKLE. — All the tendons crossing the ankle-joint are enclosed for part of their length in mucous sheaths which have an almost uniform length of about 8 cm each.

On the front of the ankle the sheath for the anterior muscle of tibia extends from the upper margin of the transverse crural ligament to the interval between the diverging limbs of the cruciate ligament; those for the long extensor of the inch and long hallux extensor reach upward to just above the level of the tips of the malleoli, the former being the higher. The sheath of the long hallux extensor is prolonged on to the base of the first metatarsal bone, while that of the long extensor of the inch reaches only to the level of the base of the fifth metatarsal.

On the medial side of the ankle the sheath for the posterior muscle of tibia extends highest up — to about 4 cm above the tip of the malleolus — while below it stops just short of the tuberosity of the navicular. The sheath for long hallux of the flexor muscle reaches up to the level of the tip of the

malleolus, while that for the long flexor of the inch muscle is slightly higher; the former is continued to the base of the first metatarsal, but the latter stops opposite the first cuneiform bone.

On the lateral side of the ankle, a sheath which is single for the greater part of its extent encloses the long and short fubular muscles. It extends upward for about 4 cm above the tip of the malleolus and downward and forward for about the same distance.

SAMPLE

THE MUSCLES AND FASCIAE OF THE FOOT

This group of muscles include the dorsal and the plantar muscles.

THE DORSAL MUSCLE OF THE FOOT is designated as the extensor digitorum brevis.

The fascia on the dorsum of the foot is a thin membranous layer, continuous above with the transverse and cruciate crural ligaments; on either side it blends with the plantar aponeurosis; anteriorly it forms a sheath for the tendons on the dorsum of the foot.

THE EXTENSOR DIGITORUM BREVIS is a broad, thin muscle, which arises from the forepart of the upper and lateral surfaces of the calcaneal tendon, in front of the groove for the short fubular muscle; from the lateral talocalcanean ligament; and from the common limb of the cruciate crural ligament. It passes obliquely across the dorsum of the foot, and ends in four tendons. The most medial, which is the largest, is inserted into the dorsal surface of the base of the first phalanx of the great toe, crossing the dorsalis pedis artery. The other three are inserted into the lateral sides of the tendons of the Extensor digitorum longus of the second, third, and fourth toes.

ACTIONS — the extensor digitorum brevis extends the phalanges of the four toes into which it is inserted, but in the great toe acts only on the first

phalanx. The obliquity of its direction counteracts the oblique movement given to the toes by the long Extensor, so that when both muscles act, the toes are evenly extended.

THE PLANTAR MUSCLES OF THE FOOT — In this group of muscles, the plantar aponeurosis (plantar fascia) is of great strength, and consists of pearly white glistening fibers, disposed, for the most part, longitudinally: it is divided into central, lateral, and medial portions.

The central portion, the thickest, is narrow behind and attached to the medial process of the tuberosity of the calcaneal tendon, posterior to the origin of the short flexor of the thumb muscle; and becoming broader and thinner in front, divides near the heads of the metatarsal bones into five processes, one for each of the toes. Each of these processes divides

opposite the metatarsophalangeal articulation into two strata, superficial and deep. The superficial stratum is inserted into the skin of the transverse sulcus which separates the toes from the sole. The deeper stratum divides into two slips which embrace the side of the flexor tendons of the toes, and blend with the sheaths of the tendons, and with the transverse metatarsal ligament, thus forming a series of arches through which the tendons of the short and long flexors pass to the toes. The intervals left between the five processes allow the digital vessels and nerves and the tendons of the lumbricales to become superficial. At the point of division of the aponeurosis, numerous transverse fasciculi are superadded; these serve to increase the strength of the aponeurosis at this part by binding the processes together, and connecting them with the integument. The central portion of the plantar aponeurosis is

continuous with the lateral and medial portions and sends upward into the foot, at the lines of junction, two strong vertical intermuscular septa, broader in front than behind, which separate the intermediate from the lateral and medial plantar groups of muscles; from these again are derived thinner transverse septa which separate the various layers of muscles in this region. The upper surface of this aponeurosis gives origin behind to the short flexor of the thumb muscle.

- The lateral and medial portions of the plantar aponeurosis are thinner than the central piece, and cover the sides of the sole of the foot.
- The lateral portion covers the under surface of the fifth ab-ductor muscle of the finger; it is thin in front and thick behind, where it forms a strong band between the lateral process of the

tuberosity of the calcaneal tendon and the base of the fifth metatarsal bone; it is continuous medially with the central portion of the plantar aponeurosis, and laterally with the dorsal fascia.

- The medial portion is thin, and covers the under surface of the ab-ductor hallucis; it is attached behind to the laciniate ligament, and is continuous around the side of the foot with the dorsal fascia, and laterally with the central portion of the plantar aponeurosis.

The muscles in the plantar region of the foot may be divided into three groups, in a similar manner to those in the hand. Those of the medial plantar region are connected with the great toe, and corrrespond with those of the thumb; those of the lateral plantar region are connected with the little toe, and correspond with those of the little finger; and those of

the intermediate plantar region are connected with the tendons intervening between the two former groups. But in order to facilitate the description of these muscles, it is more convenient to divide them into four layers, in the order in which they are successively exposed.

THE FIRST LAYER OF THE PLANTAR MUSCLES OF THE FOOT includes the ab-ductor halluces, the short flexor of the thumb muscle, and the fifth ab-ductor muscle of the finger.

THE ABDUCTOR HALLUCIS is located along the medial border of the foot and covers the origins of the plantar vessels and nerves. It arises from the medial process of the tuberosity of the calcaneal tendon, from the laciniate ligament, from the plantar aponeurosis, and from the intermuscular septum between it and the Flexor digitorum brevis. The fibers

end in a tendon, which is inserted, together with the medial tendon of the Flexor hallucis brevis, into the tibial side of the base of the first phalanx of the great toe.

THE FLEXOR DIGITORUM BREVIS is located in the middle of the sole of the foot, immediately above the central part of the plantar aponeurosis, with which it is firmly united. Its deep surface is separated from the lateral plantar vessels and nerves by a thin layer of fascia. It arises by a narrow tendon, from the medial process of the tuberosity of the calcaneal tendon, from the central part of the plantar aponeurosis, and from the intermuscular septa between it and the adjacent muscles. It passes forward, and divides into four tendons, one for each of the four lesser toes. Opposite the bases of the first phalanges, each tendon divides into two slips, to allow of the passage of the

corresponding tendon of the Flexor digitorum longus; the two portions of the tendon then unite and form a grooved channel for the reception of the accompanying long flexor tendon. Finally, it divides a second time, and is inserted into the sides of the second phalanx about its middle. The mode of division of the tendons of the short flexor of the thumb muscle, and of their insertion into the phalanges, is analogous to that of the tendons of the flexor digitorum sublimis in the hand.

The terminal portions of the tendons of the long and short flexor muscles are contained in osseoaponeurotic canals similar in their arrangement to those in the fingers. These canals are formed above by the phalanges and below by fibrous bands, which arch across the tendons, and are attached on either side to the margins of the phalanges. Opposite the

bodies of the proximal and second phalanges the fibrous bands are strong, and the fibers are transverse; but opposite the joints they are much thinner, and the fibers are directed obliquely. Each canal contains a mucous sheath, which is reflected on the contained tendons.

THE ABDUCTOR DIGITI QUINTI is located along the lateral border of the foot, and is in relation by its medial margin with the lateral plantar vessels and nerves. It arises, by a broad origin, from the lateral process of the tuberosity of the calcaneal tendon, from the under surface of the calcaneal tendon between the two processes of the tuberosity, from the forepart of the medial process, from the plantar aponeurosis, and from the intermuscular septum between it and the Flexor digitorum brevis. Its tendon, after gliding over a smooth facet on the under

surface of the base of the fifth metatarsal bone, is inserted, with the short fifth flexor muscle of the finger, into the fibular side of the base of the first phalanx of the fifth toe.

THE SECOND LAYER OF THE PLANTAR MUSCLES OF THE FOOT includes the quadrilateral plantar muscles and the lumbricales.

THE QUADRILATERAL PLANTAR MUSCLES is separated from the muscles of the first layer by the lateral plantar vessels and nerve. It arises by two heads, which are separated from each other by the long plantar ligament: the medial or larger head is muscular, and is attached to the medial concave surface of the calcaneal tendon, below the groove which lodges the tendon of the long hallux of the flexor muscle; the lateral head, flat and tendinous, arises from the lateral border of the inferior surface of

the calcaneal tendon, in front of the lateral process of its tuberosity, and from the long plantar ligament. The two portions join at an acute angle, and end in a flattened band which is inserted into the lateral margin and upper and under surfaces of the tendon of the long flexor of the inch muscle, forming a kind of groove, in which the tendon is lodged. It usually sends slips to those tendons of the long flexor of the inch muscle which pass to the second, third, and fourth toes.

THE LUMBRICALES are four small muscles, accessory to the tendons of the Flexor digitorum longus and numbered from the medial side of the foot; they arise from these tendons, as far back as their angles of division, each springing from two tendons, except the first. The muscles end in tendons, which pass forward on the medial sides of the four

lesser toes, and are inserted into the expansions of the tendons of the long extensor of the inch on the dorsal surfaces of the first phalanges.

THE THIRD LAYER OF THE PLANTAR MUSCLES OF THE FOOT includes the short hallux of the flexor muscle, the short fifth flexor muscle of the finger, and the adductor hallucis.

THE FLEXOR HALLUCIS brevis arises, by a pointed tendinous process, from the medial part of the under surface of the cuboid bone, from the contiguous portion of the third cuneiform, and from the prolongation of the tendon of the posterior muscle of tibia which is attached to that bone. It divides in front into two portions, which are inserted into the medial and lateral sides of the base of the first phalanx of the great toe, a sesamoid bone being present in each tendon at its insertion. The medial portion is blended

with the ab-ductor hallucis previous to its insertion; the lateral portion with the adductor hallucis; the tendon of the long hallux of the flexor muscle lies in a groove between them; the lateral portion is sometimes described as the first Interosseous plantaris.

THE ADDUCTOR HALLUCIS arises by two heads: oblique and transverse. The oblique head is a large, thick, fleshy mass, crossing the foot obliquely and occupying the hollow space under the first second, third, and fourth metatarsal bones. It arises from the bases of the second, third, and fourth metatarsal bones, and from the sheath of the tendon of the long fubular muscle, and is inserted, together with the lateral portion of the short hallux of the flexor muscle, into the lateral side of the base of the first phalanx of the great toe. The transverse head is a narrow, flat

fasciculus which arises from the plantar metatarsophalangeal ligaments of the third, fourth, and fifth toes, and from the transverse ligament of the metatarsus. It is inserted into the lateral side of the base of the first phalanx of the great toe, its fibers blending with the tendon of insertion of the oblique head.

The ab-ductor, short flexor, and adductor of the great toe, like the similar muscles of the thumb, give off, at their insertions, fibrous expansions to blend with the tendons of the long extensor of the inch.

THE FLEXOR DIGITI QUINTI BREVIS is located under the metatarsal bone of the little toe, and resembles one of the Interossei. It arises from the base of the fifth metatarsal bone, and from the sheath of the long fubular muscle; its tendon is inserted into

the lateral side of the base of the first phalanx of the fifth toe.

THE FOURTH LAYER OF THE PLANTAR MUSCLES OF THE FOOT includes the interossei dorsalis and the interossei plantares.

The seven (7) interossei in the foot are similar to those in the hand, with this exception, that they are grouped around the middle line of the second digit, instead of that of the third. They are seven in number, and consist of two groups, dorsal and plantar.

THE INTEROSSEI DORSALES, four in number, are situated between the metatarsal bones. They are bipenniform muscles, each arising by two heads from the adjacent sides of the metatarsal bones between which it is placed; their tendons are inserted into the bases of the first phalanges, and into the aponeurosis of the tendons of the long extensor of the inch. In the

angular interval left between the heads of each of the three lateral muscles, one of the perforating arteries passes to the dorsum of the foot; through the space between the heads of the first muscle the deep plantar branch of the dorsalis pedis artery enters the sole of the foot. The first is inserted into the medial side of the second toe; the other three are inserted into the lateral sides of the second, third, and fourth toes.

THE INTEROSSEI PLANTARES, three in number, are located beneath rather than between the metatarsal bones, and each is connected with but one metatarsal bone. They arise from the bases and medial sides of the bodies of the third, fourth, and fifth metatarsal bones, and are inserted into the medial sides of the bases of the first phalanges of the same toes, and into the aponeuroses of the tendons of the long extensor of the inch.

ACTIONS — All the muscles of the foot will act upon the toes, and may be grouped as ab-ductors, adductors, flexors, or extensors.

THE AB-DUCTORS are the interossei dorsales, the ab-ductor hallucis, and the fifth ab-ductor muscle of the finger. The interossei dorsales are ab-ductors from a line passing through the axis of the second toe, so that the first muscle draws the second toe medialward, toward the great toe, the second muscle draws the same toe lateralward, and the third and fourth draw the third and fourth toes in the same direction. Like the interossei in the hand, each assists in flexing the first phalanx and extending the second and third phalanges. The ab-ductor hallucis will abduct the great toe from the second, and also flex its proximal phalanx. In the same way the action of the fifth ab-ductor muscle of the finger is twofold, as an

ab-ductor of this toe from the fourth, and also as a flexor of its proximal phalanx.

THE ADDUCTORS are the interossei plantares and the adductor hallucis. The interossei plantares adduct the third, fourth, and fifth toes toward the line passing through the second toe, and by means of their insertions into the aponeuroses of the extensor tendons they assist in flexing the proximal phalanges and extending the middle and terminal phalanges. The oblique head of the adductor hallucis is chiefly concerned in adducting the great toe toward the second one, but also assists in flexing this toe; the transverse head approximates all the toes and thus increases the curve of the transverse arch of the metatarsus.

THE FLEXORS are the short flexor of the inch muscle, the quadrilateral plantar muscles, the short

hallux of the flexor muscle, the short fifth flexor muscle of the finger, and the lumbricales. The short flexor of the inch muscle flexes the second phalanges upon the first, and, continuing its action, flexes the first phalanges also, and brings the toes together. The quadrilateral plantar muscle will assists the long flexor of the inch muscle and convert the oblique pull of the tendons of that muscle into a direct backward pull upon the toes. The short fifth flexor muscle of the finger will flex the little toe and draw its metatarsal bone downward and medialward. The lumbricales, like the corresponding muscles in the hand, will assist in flexing the proximal phalanges, and by their insertions into the tendons of the long extensor of the inch, they will aid that muscle in straightening the middle and terminal phalanges. The extensor digitorum brevis will extend the first phalanx of the great toe and assist the long extensor in extending the

next three toes, and at the same time gives to the toes a lateral direction when they are extended.

As we have indicated, in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, the muscles are manifestations of metaphors of those 64 equilibrium regions, which characterize “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Space” of a first “Formative Divine Particle” with respect to the

"Generative Divine Particle" and through which the 64 equilibrium regions will pass.[763]

In "slow motion", "THE DIVINE FORCE" was building all the cells, the tissues, the organs, and the systems of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", having the "MALE" adjective, up to the least details and synchronized as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the anatomy of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", directly creating the layers of structures and organs of that

---

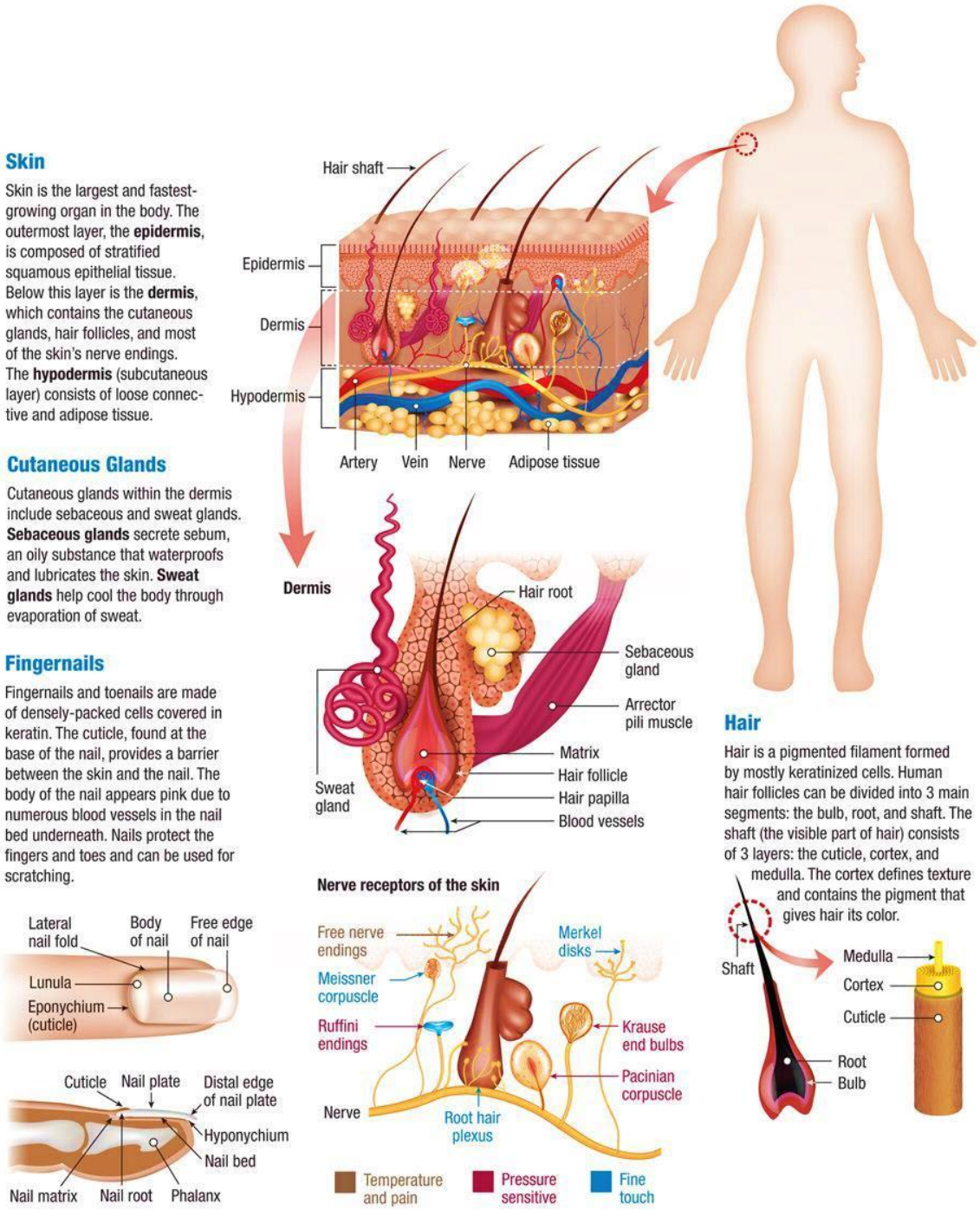
[763] It is important that you grow your knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" by reading through discernment what is invisible in these descriptions of the muscles and their actions: look for what the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Visual Structure" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear cannot see. You will read it ONLY if you stand in "PURITY".

“Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, to match those that would acquire “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” when they approach the end of physical adolescence, and directly sewing this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” into existence. In “slow motion”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was writing down the details of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” throughout the organs of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

THE ORGANS OF THE SENSES AND INTEGUMENTARY SYSTEM

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE INTEGUMENTARY SYSTEM INFOGRAPHIC



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

DESCRIPTION OF THE ORGANS OF THE SENSES AND THE INTEGUMENTARY SYSTEM

As you have understood already, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is a perfect receiver-transmitter of signals, structured and much more complex than the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance".

In order to enable the prehension[764] of the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" external

---

[764] As we have clarified in one previous annotation at the onset, we use the term "prehension" in the sense of an interaction, with the external and immediate environment all around, which involves "specific perception processes" — that is to say, the processes of capturing or collecting external signals coming from the external and immediate surrounding environment —, but not necessarily "specific cognition processes" — that is to say, the use of conscious mental "specific processes" that come immediately after "prehension" and lead to "comprehension" — that is to say, the act

and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also endowed the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model with basis structures, instincts, which are analogous to the basis structures and instincts of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

These basis structures and instincts of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model allow to collect "specific signals" emitted by the non-spiritual "Specific

---

of grasping the nature, the significance, or meaning of the external signals that were captured or collected through "prehension".

‘EARTHLY’ Environment” external and immediate around this “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

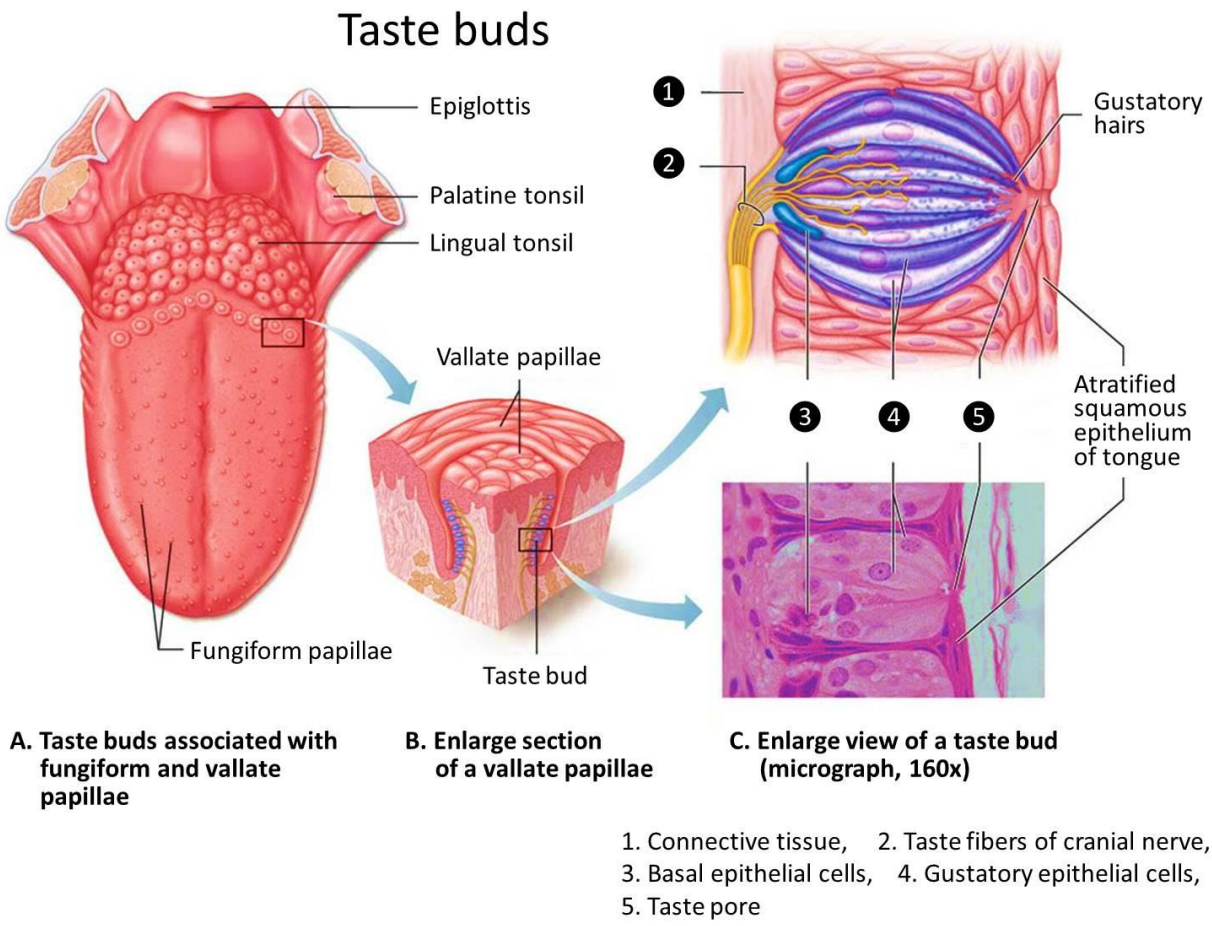
Among these specialized structures that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” are the organs of the senses: the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Visual Structure”, “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Auditory Structure”, the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Olfaction Structure”, the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Gustatory Structure”, and the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Tegumentary Structure”.

The organs of the senses may be divided into (a) the peripheral organs of the special senses, which include those of the special senses of taste, smell, sight, and hearing, and (b) the organs that are associated with the general sensations of heat, cold, pressure, etc.

THE PERIPHERAL ORGANS OF THE SPECIAL SENSES

THE ORGANS OF TASTE

It is the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Gustatory Structure” that will allow the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to collect the flavour that has been assigned to particular forms of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” present in the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment” external and immediate around its “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.



The peripheral gustatory or taste organs consist of certain modified epithelial cells arranged in flask-shaped groups termed gustatory calyculi (taste-buds), which are found on the tongue and adjacent parts. They occupy nests in the stratified epithelium, and are present in large numbers on the sides of the

vallate papillae, and to a less extent on their opposed walls. They are also found on the fungiform papillae over the back part and sides of the tongue, and in the general epithelial covering of the same areas. They are very plentiful over the fimbriae linguae, and are also present on the under surface of the soft palate, and on the posterior surface of the epiglottis.

The stimulus of the special sense of taste is chemical. The receptors for taste are scattered over the mouth, tongue, palate, and pharynx, the tongue being the chief organ. They are excited by a variety of soluble chemical substances belonging to one of four classes: sweet, bitter, sour, and salty. Nerve impulses generated by the receptors take complicated pathways to reach the brain stem and relay in the tractus solitarius to the thalamus. Their cortical

destination is closely associated with that of other sensory modalities from the region of the face.

Each taste bud is flask-like in shape, its broad base resting on the corium, and its neck opening by an orifice, the gustatory pore, between the cells of the epithelium. The bud is formed by two kinds of cells: supporting (base) cells and gustatory cells. The supporting (base) cells are mostly arranged like the staves of a cask, and form an outer envelope for the bud. Some, however, are found in the interior of the bud between the gustatory cells. The gustatory cells occupy the central portion of the bud; they are spindle-shaped, and each possesses a large spherical nucleus near the middle of the cell. The peripheral end of the cell terminates at the gustatory pore in a fine hair-like filament, the gustatory hair. The central process passes toward the deep extremity of the bud,

and there ends in single or bifurcated varicosities. The nerve fibrils after losing their medullary sheaths enter the taste bud, and end in fine extremities between the gustatory cells; other nerve fibrils ramify between the supporting cells and terminate in fine extremities; these, however, are believed to be nerves of ordinary sensation and not gustatory.

SMELL

THE ORGAN OF SMELL

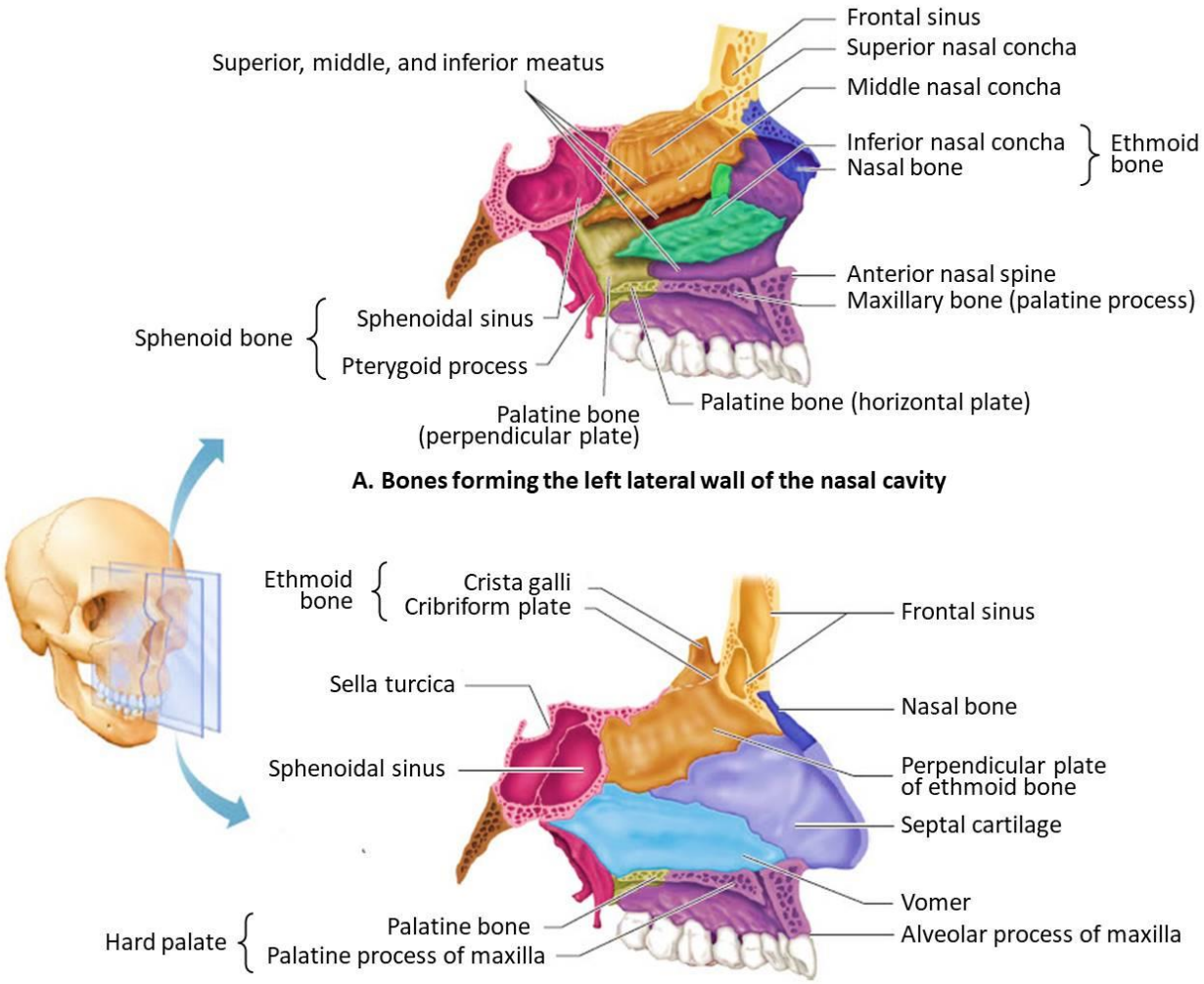
It is the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Olfaction Structure" that will allow the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to collect the odorific aspect (odour) emitted by the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", external and immediate, around it.

The peripheral olfactory organ or organ of smell consists of two parts: an outer, the external nose, which projects from the center of the face; and an internal, the nasal cavity, which is divided by a septum into right and left nasal chambers.

The external nose is pyramidal in form and its upper angle or root is connected directly with the forehead; its free angle is termed the apex. Its base is perforated by two elliptical orifices, the nares, separated from each other by an antero-posterior septum, the columna. The margins of the nares are provided with a number of stiff hairs, or vibrissae, which arrest the passage of foreign substances carried with the current of air intended for respiration. The lateral surfaces of the nose form, by their union in the middle line, the dorsum nasi, the direction of which varies considerably in different individuals; the upper part of the dorsum is supported by the nasal bones, and is designated as the bridge. The lateral surface ends below in a rounded eminence, the ala nasi.

The framework of the external nose is composed of bones and cartilages; it is covered by the integument,

and lined by mucous membrane. The bony framework occupies the upper part of the organ; it consists of the nasal bones, and the frontal processes of the maxillae.



A. Bones forming the left lateral wall of the nasal cavity

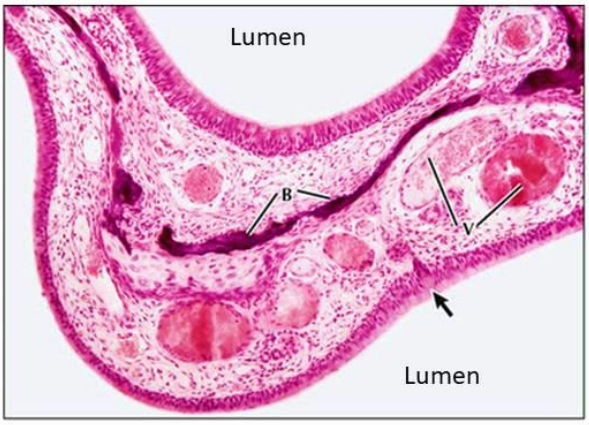
B. Nasal cavity with septum in place showing the contributions of the ethmoid bone, the vomer, and septal cartilage

The nasal chambers are situated one on either side of the median plane. They open in front through the nares, and communicate behind through the choanæ with the nasal part of the pharynx.

The nares are somewhat pear-shaped apertures, each measuring about 2.5 cm antero-posteriorly and 1.25 cm transversely at its widest part. The choanæ are two oval openings each measuring 2.5 cm in the vertical, and 1.25 cm in the transverse direction in a well-developed adult skull.

The nasal mucous membrane lines the nasal cavities, and is intimately adherent to the periosteum or perichondrium. It is continuous with the skin through the nares, and with the mucous membrane of the nasal part of the pharynx through the choanæ. From the nasal cavity its continuity with the conjunctiva may be traced, through the nasolacrimal and lacrimal

ducts; and with the frontal, ethmoidal, sphenoidal, and maxillary sinuses, through the several openings in the meatuses. The mucous membrane is thickest, and most vascular, over the nasal conchæ. It is also thick over the septum; but it is very thin in the meatuses on the floor of the nasal cavities, and in the various sinuses.



Low-magnification of a nasal concha.
Respiratory epithelium covers the concha externally and is in direct contact with the nasal cavity lumen. Its central core of loose connective tissue contains several thin-walled venous sinuses (V) and bony trabeculae (B). A small gland in the lamina propria is drained by a duct that opens onto the surface (arrow). Magnification 115x

Low-magnification of respiratory mucosa lining the nasal cavity.
The pseudostratified epithelium consists of basal cells (B), goblets cells (G), and columnar cells bearing apical cilia (short arrow). Note the particulate matter (long arrow) on the ciliated surface. A thin, imperceptible basement membrane (BM) separates the epithelium from underlying lamina propria, which is highly cellular and richly vascularized. This lamina contains a network of capillaries (C). Magnification 450x

Owing to the thickness of the greater part of this membrane, the nasal cavities are much narrower, and the middle and inferior nasal conchae appear larger and more prominent than in the skeleton; also the various apertures communicating with the meatuses are considerably narrowed.

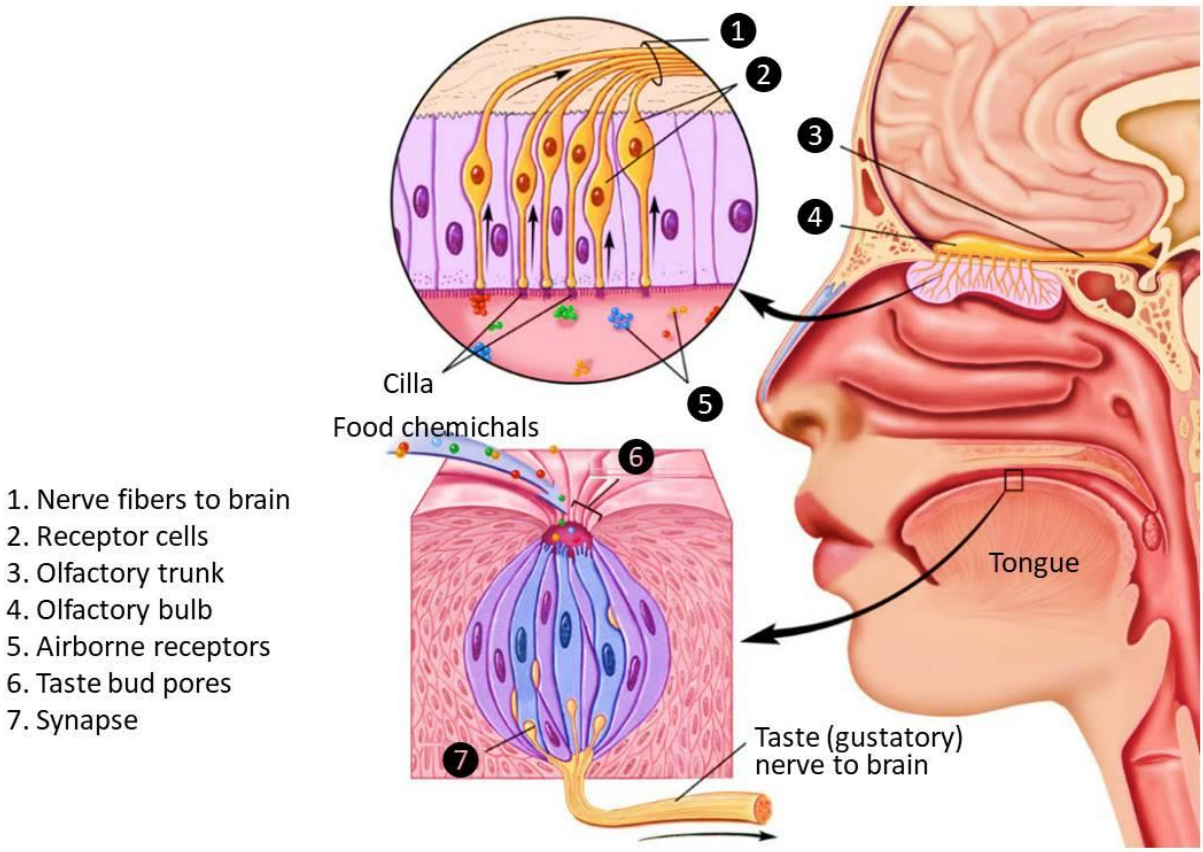
The epithelium covering the mucous membrane differs in its character according to the functions of the part of the nose in which it is found. In the respiratory region it is columnar and ciliated. Interspersed among the columnar cells are goblet or mucin cells, while between their bases are found smaller pyramidal cells. Beneath the epithelium and its basement membrane is a fibrous layer infiltrated with lymph corpuscles, so as to form in many parts a diffuse adenoid tissue, and under this a nearly continuous layer of small and larger glands, some

mucous and some serous, the ducts of which open upon the surface. In the olfactory region the mucous membrane is yellowish in color and the epithelial cells are columnar and non-ciliated; they are of two kinds, supporting cells and olfactory cells. The supporting cells contain oval nuclei, which are situated in the deeper parts of the cells and constitute the zone of oval nuclei; the superficial part of each cell is columnar, and contains granules of yellow pigment, while its deep part is prolonged as a delicate process which ramifies and communicates with similar processes from neighboring cells, so as to form a net-work in the mucous membrane. Located between the deep processes of the supporting cells are a number of bipolar nerve cells, the olfactory cells, each consisting of a small amount of granular protoplasm with a large spherical nucleus, and possessing two processes: a superficial one which

runs between the columnar epithelial cells, and projects on the surface of the mucous membrane as a fine, hair-like process, the olfactory hair; the other or deep process runs inward, is frequently beaded, and is continued as the axon of an olfactory nerve fiber. Beneath the epithelium, and extending through the thickness of the mucous membrane, is a layer of tubular, often branched, glands, the glands of Bowman, identical in structure with serous glands. The epithelial cells of the nose, fauces and respiratory passages play an important role in the maintenance of an equable temperature, by the moisture with which they keep the surface always slightly lubricated.

The nerves of ordinary sensation are: the nasociliary branch of the ophthalmic, filaments from the anterior alveolar branch of the maxillary, the nerve of the

pterygoid canal, the nasopalatine, the anterior palatine, and nasal branches of the sphenopalatine ganglion.



The nasociliary branch of the ophthalmic distributes filaments to the forepart of the septum and lateral wall of the nasal cavity. Filaments from the anterior alveolar nerve supply the inferior meatus and inferior

concha. The nerve of the pterygoid canal supplies the upper and back part of the septum, and superior concha; and the upper nasal branches from the sphenopalatine ganglion have a similar distribution. The nasopalatine nerve supplies the middle of the septum. The anterior palatine nerve supplies the lower nasal branches to the middle and inferior conchæ.

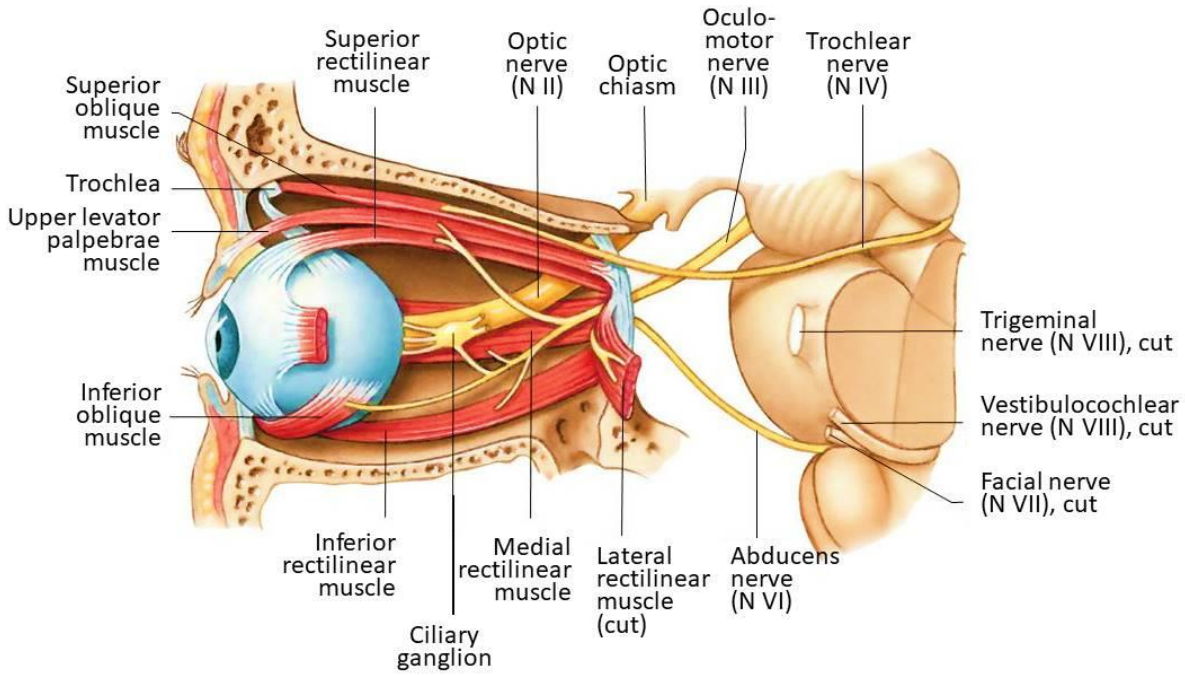
The olfactory, the special nerve of the sense of smell, is distributed to the olfactory region. Its fibers arise from the bipolar olfactory cells and are destitute of medullary sheaths. They unite in fasciculi which form a plexus beneath the mucous membrane and then ascend in grooves or canals in the ethmoid bone; they pass into the skull through the foramina in the cribriform plate of the ethmoid and enter the under

surface of the olfactory bulb, in which they ramify and form synapses with the dendrites of the mitral cells.

THE ORGAN OF SIGHT

It is the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Visual Structure” that will allow the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creature" to collect the luminous radiation emitted by various forms of "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances" present in the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" external and immediate around its "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".



THE BULB OF THE EYE (bulbus oculi; eyeball), or organ of sight, is contained in the cavity of the orbit, where it is protected from injury and moved by the ocular muscles. Associated with it are certain

accessory structures; namely, the muscles, fasciae, eyebrows, eyelids, conjunctiva, and lacrimal apparatus.

The bulb of the eye is imbedded in the fat of the orbit, but is separated from it by a thin membranous sac, the fascia bulbi. It is composed of segments of two spheres of different sizes.

The anterior segment is one of a small sphere; it is transparent, and forms about one-sixth of the bulb. It is more prominent than the posterior segment, which is one of a larger sphere, and is opaque, and forms about five-sixths of the bulb. The term anterior pole is applied to the central point of the anterior curvature of the bulb, and that of posterior pole to the central point of its posterior curvature; a line joining the two poles forms the optic axis.

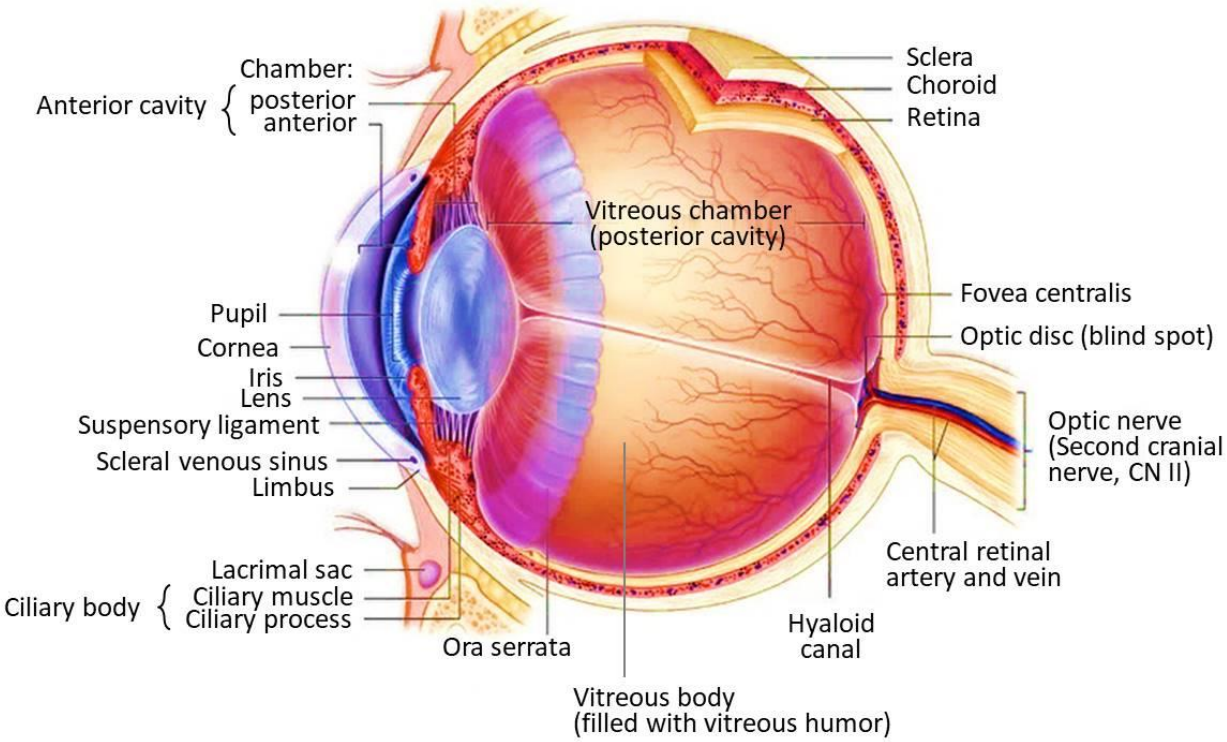


Figure: Anatomy of the eye.[765]

---

[765] Observe carefuly the sketched anatomy of the eye, and just as with all pictured anatomies, which we have outlined throughout this brief descriptions section, always look beyond the obvious, beyond the surface, beyond the painting, and ask yourself the question: "How did FATHER came out to such organ and has designed it and its functioning?" Think in terms of modelling, creativity and knowledge required to even picture such organ into existence. Reflect on "THE SCIENCE" that has been deployed inside you, as human creature; reflect on the depth and the scope

The axes of the two bulbs are nearly parallel, and therefore do not correspond to the axes of the orbits, which are directed forward and lateralward. The optic nerves follow the direction of the axes of the orbits, and are therefore not parallel; each enters its eyeball 3 mm to the nasal side and a little below the level of the posterior pole. The bulb measures rather more in its transverse and antero-posterior diameters than in its vertical diameter, the former amounting to about 24 mm, the latter to about 23.5 mm.

From without inward the three tunics of the bulb of the eye are: (1) a fibrous tunic, consisting of the sclera behind and the cornea in front; (2) a vascular pigmented tunic, comprising, from behind forward,

---

of the “INTELLECTUAL” work that was deployed to bring you into existence, and most importantly, reflect on the origin of that “SCIENCE”.

the choroid, ciliary body, and iris; and (3) a nervous tunic, the retina.

The sclera and cornea form the fibrous tunic of the bulb of the eye; the sclera is opaque, and constitutes the posterior five-sixths of the tunic; the cornea is transparent, and forms the anterior sixth.

THE SCLERA is a firm, unyielding membrane, serving to maintain the form of the bulb. It is much thicker behind than in front; the thickness of its posterior part is 1 mm. Its external surface is of white color, and is in contact with the inner surface of the fascia of the bulb; it is quite smooth, except at the points where the rectilinear and oblique muscles are inserted into it; its anterior part is covered by the conjunctival membrane. Its inner surface is brown in color and marked by grooves, in which the ciliary nerves and vessels are lodged; it is separated from the

outer surface of the choroid by an extensive lymph space which is traversed by an exceedingly fine cellular tissue, the lamina suprachorioidea. Behind it is pierced by the optic nerve, and is continuous through the fibrous sheath of this nerve with the dura mater. Where the optic nerve passes through the sclera, the latter forms a thin cribriform lamina, the lamina cribrosa sclerae; the minute orifices in this lamina serve for the transmission of the nervous filaments, and the fibrous septa dividing them from one another are continuous with the membranous processes which separate the bundles of nerve fibers. One of these openings, larger than the rest, occupies the center of the lamina; it transmits the central artery and vein of the retina. Around the entrance of the optic nerve are numerous small apertures for the transmission of the ciliary vessels and nerves, and about midway between this entrance and the

sclerocorneal junction are four or five large apertures for the transmission of veins. In front, the sclera is directly continuous with the cornea, the line of union being termed the sclero-corneal junction. In the inner part of the sclera close to this junction is a circular canal, the sinus venosus sclerae. In a meridional section of this region this sinus presents the appearance of a cleft, the outer wall of which consists of the firm tissue of the sclera, while its inner wall is formed by a triangular mass of trabecular tissue; the apex of the mass is directed forward and is continuous with the posterior elastic lamina of the cornea. The sinus is lined by endothelium and communicates externally with the anterior ciliary veins.

The sclera is formed of white fibrous tissue intermixed with fine elastic fibers; flattened

connective-tissue corpuscles, some of which are pigmented, are contained in cell spaces between the fibers. The fibers are aggregated into bundles, which are arranged chiefly in a longitudinal direction. Its vessels are not numerous, the capillaries being of small size, uniting at long and wide intervals. Its nerves are derived from the ciliary nerves.

THE AQUEOUS HUMOR is the fluid that fills the anterior chamber of the eye, that area between the cornea and the front surface of the crystalline lens. It drains into the scleral sinuses by passage through the "pectinate villi" which are analogous in structure and function to the arachnoid villi of the cerebral meninges. The aqueous is produced by the ciliary body that is just posterior to the root of the iris and extends backwards along the inner globe to the anterior aspect of the retina. The aqueous finds its

way into the anterior chamber by flowing between the crystalline lens and the iris through the pupil. It has two functions; it provides nutrients to the cornea and it is part of the optical pathway of the eye. The aqueous humor is basically a fortified blood plasma that circulates in the anterior chamber, providing nutrients to the cornea and the crystalline lens. It is a transparent fluid with an index of refraction of 1.333, which is slightly less than the index of refraction of the cornea (1.376) and less than the index of refraction of the lens (gradient index of 1.406 to 1.386).

THE CORNEA is the projecting transparent part of the external tunic, and forms the anterior sixth of the surface of the bulb. It is almost circular in outline, occasionally a little broader in the transverse than in the vertical direction. It is convex anteriorly and

projects like a dome in front of the sclera. The cornea is dense and of uniform thickness throughout; its posterior surface is perfectly circular in outline, and exceeds the anterior surface slightly in diameter. Immediately in front of the sclero-corneal junction the cornea bulges inward as a thickened rim, and behind this there is a distinct furrow between the attachment of the iris and the sclero-corneal junction. Between this tissue and the anterior surface of the attached margin of the iris is an angular recess, designated as the iridial angle or filtration angle of the eye. Immediately outside the filtration angle is a projecting rim of scleral tissue which appears in a meridional section as a small triangular area, termed the scleral spur. Its base is continuous with the inner surface of the sclera immediately to the outer side of the filtration angle and its apex is directed forward and inward. To the anterior sloping margin of this

spur, are attached the bundles of trabecular tissue just referred to; from its posterior margin the meridional fibers of the ciliaris muscle arise.

The cornea consists from before backward of four layers; namely: (1) the corneal epithelium, continuous with that of the conjunctiva; (2) the substantia propria (3) the posterior elastic lamina; and (4) the endothelium of the anterior chamber.

The corneal epithelium covers the front of the cornea and consists of several layers of cells. The cells of the deepest layer are columnar; then follow two or three layers of polyhedral cells, the majority of which are prickle cells similar to those found in the stratum mucosum of the cuticle. Lastly, there are three or four layers of squamous cells, with flattened nuclei.

The substantia propria is fibrous, tough, unyielding, and perfectly transparent. It is composed of about

sixty flattened lamellae, superimposed one on another. These lamellae are made up of bundles of modified connective tissue, the fibers of which are directly continuous with those of the sclera. The fibers of each lamella are for the most part parallel with one another, but at right angles to those of adjacent lamellæ. Fibers, however, frequently pass from one lamella to the next.

The lamellae are connected with each other by an interstitial cement substance, in which are spaces, the corneal spaces. These are stellate in shape and communicate with one another by numerous offsets. Each contains a cell, the corneal corpuscle, resembling in form the space in which it is lodged, but not entirely filling it.

The layer immediately beneath the corneal epithelium differs, however, from the posterior elastic

lamina, in presenting evidence of fibrillar structure, and in not having the same tendency to curl inward, or to undergo fracture, when detached from the other layers of the cornea. It consists of extremely closely interwoven fibrils, similar to those found in the substantia propria, but contains no corneal corpuscles. It may be regarded as a condensed part of the substantia propria.

The posterior elastic lamina covers the posterior surface of the substantia propria, and is an elastic, transparent homogeneous membrane, of extreme thinness, which is not rendered opaque by either water, alcohol, or acids. When stripped from the substantia propria it curls up, or rolls upon itself with the attached surface innermost.

At the margin of the cornea the posterior elastic lamina breaks up into fibers which form the

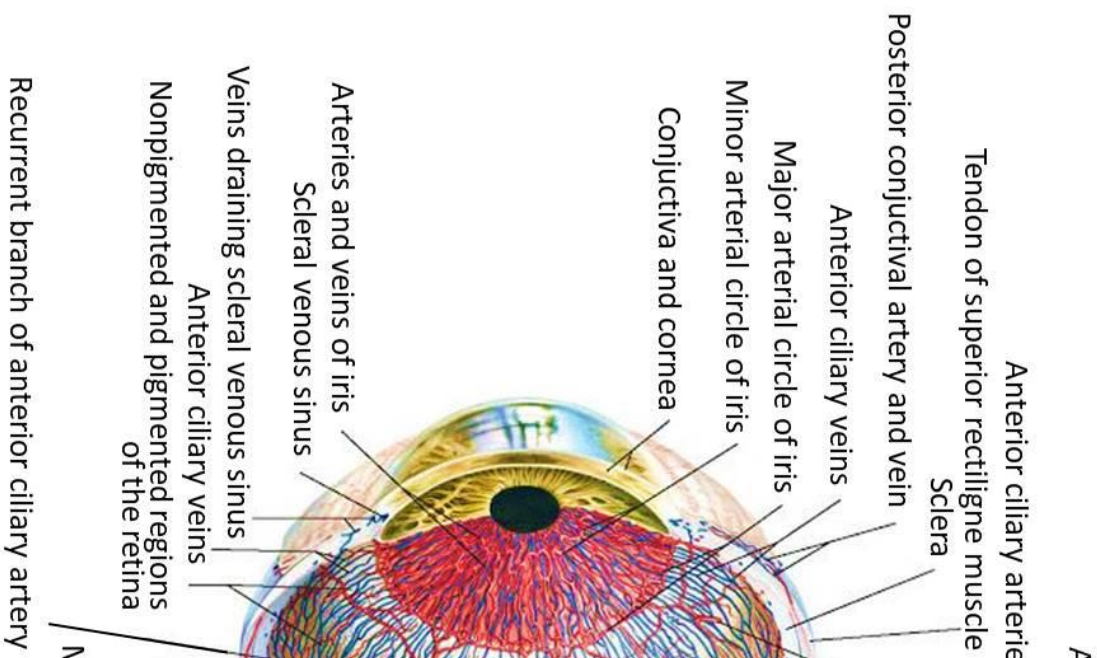
trabecular tissue already described; the spaces between the trabeculae are termed the spaces of the angle of the iris; they communicate with the sinus venosus sclerae and with the anterior chamber at the filtration angle. Some of the fibers of this trabecular tissue are continued into the substance of the iris, forming the pectinate ligament of the iris; while others are connected with the forepart of the sclera and choroid.

The endothelium of the anterior chamber covers the posterior surface of the elastic lamina, is reflected on to the front of the iris, and also lines the spaces of the angle of the iris; it consists of a single stratum of polygonal, flattened, nucleated cells.

VESSELS AND NERVES OF THE CORNEA.— The cornea is a non-vascular structure; the capillary vessels ending in loops at its circumference are

derived from the anterior ciliary arteries. Lymphatic vessels are represented by the channels in which the bundles of nerves run; these channels are lined by an endothelium.

The nerves are numerous and are derived from the ciliary nerves. Around the periphery of the cornea they form an annular plexus, from which fibers enter the substantia propria. They lose their medullary sheaths and ramify throughout its substance in a delicate network, and their terminal filaments form a firm and closer plexus on the surface of the cornea proper, beneath the epithelium.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

This is termed the subepithelial plexus, and from it fibrils are given off which ramify between the epithelial cells, forming an intraepithelial plexus.

THE VASCULAR TUNIC.— The vascular tunic of the eye is formed from behind forward by the choroid, the ciliary body, and the iris.

THE CHOROID invests the posterior five-sixths of the bulb, and extends as far forward as the ora serrata of the retina. The ciliary body connects the choroid to the circumference of the iris. The iris is a circular diaphragm behind the cornea, and presents near its center a rounded aperture, the pupil.

The choroid is a thin, highly vascular membrane, of a dark brown or chocolate color, investing the posterior five-sixths of the globe; it is pierced behind by the optic nerve, and in this situation is firmly adherent to the sclera. It is thicker behind than in front. Its outer

surface is loosely connected by the lamina suprachorioidea with the sclera; its inner surface is attached to the pigmented layer of the retina.

The choroid consists mainly of a dense capillary plexus, and of small arteries and veins carrying blood to and returning it from this plexus. On its external surface is a thin membrane, the lamina suprachorioidea, composed of delicate non-vascular lamellae — each lamella consisting of a network of fine elastic fibers among which are branched pigment cells. The spaces between the lamellae are lined by endothelium, and open freely into the perichoroidal lymph space, which, in its turn, communicates with the periscleral space by the perforations in the sclera through which the vessels and nerves are transmitted.

Internal to this lamina is the choroid proper, consisting of two layers: an outer, composed of small

arteries and veins, with pigment cells interspersed between them; and an inner, consisting of a capillary plexus. The outer layer (lamina vasculosa) consists, in part, of the larger branches of the short ciliary arteries which run forward between the veins, before they bend inward to end in the capillaries, but is formed principally of veins, named, from their arrangement, the venae vorticosae. They converge to four or five equidistant trunks, which pierce the sclera about midway between the sclero-corneal junction and the entrance of the optic nerve. Interspersed between the vessels are dark star-shaped pigment cells, the processes of which, communicating with those of neighboring cells, form a delicate network or stroma, which toward the inner surface of the choroid loses its pigmentary character. The inner layer (lamina choriocapillaris) consists of an exceedingly fine capillary plexus, formed by the short ciliary

vessels; the network is closer and finer in the posterior than in the anterior part of the choroid. About 1.25 cm behind the cornea its meshes become larger, and are continuous with those of the ciliary processes. These two laminae are connected by a stratum intermedium consisting of fine elastic fibers. On the inner surface of the lamina choriocapillaris is a very thin, structureless, or faintly fibrous membrane, designated as the lamina basalis; it is closely connected with the stroma of the choroid, and separates it from the pigmentary layer of the retina.

One of the functions of the choroid is to provide nutrition for the retina, and to convey vessels and nerves to the ciliary body and iris.

THE CILIARY BODY comprises the orbiculus ciliaris, the ciliary processes, and the Ciliaris muscle.

THE ORBICULUS CILIARIS is a zone of about 4 mm in width, directly continuous with the anterior part of the choroid; it presents numerous ridges arranged in a radial manner.

THE CILIARY PROCESSES are formed by the inward folding of the various layers of the choroid, i.e., the choroid proper and the lamina basalis, and are received between corresponding foldings of the suspensory ligament of the lens. They are arranged in a circle, and form a sort of frill behind the iris, around the margin of the lens. They vary from sixty to eighty in number, lie side by side, and may be divided into large and small; the former are about 2.5 mm in length, and the latter, consisting of about one-third of the entire number, are situated in spaces between them, but without regular arrangement. They are attached by their periphery to three or four of the

ridges of the orbiculus ciliaris, and are continuous with the layers of the choroid: their opposite extremities are free and rounded, and are directed toward the posterior chamber of the eyeball and circumference of the lens. In front, they are continuous with the periphery of the iris. Their posterior surfaces are connected with the suspensory ligament of the lens.

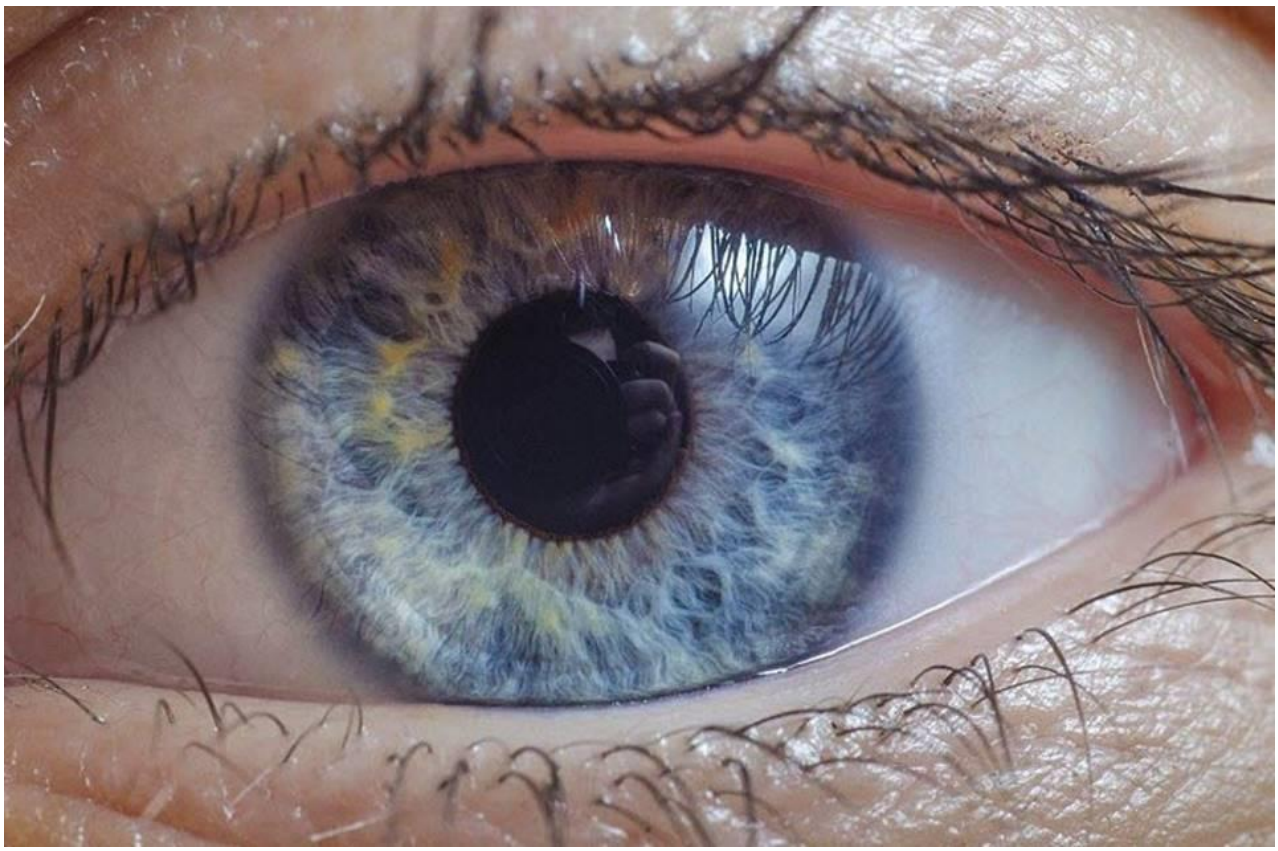
The ciliary processes are similar in structure to the choroid, but the vessels are larger, and have chiefly a longitudinal direction. Their posterior surfaces are covered by a bilaminar layer of black pigment cells, which is continued forward from the retina, and is named the pars ciliaris retinæ. In the stroma of the ciliary processes there are also stellate pigment cells, but these are not so numerous as in the choroid itself.

THE CILIARIS MUSCLE consists of unstriped fibers: it forms a grayish, semitransparent, circular band, about 3 mm. broad, on the outer surface of the fore-part of the choroid. It is thickest in front, and consists of two sets of fibers, meridional and circular. The meridional fibers, much the more numerous, arise from the posterior margin of the scleral spur; they run backward, and are attached to the ciliary processes and orbiculus ciliaris. The circular fibers are internal to the meridional ones, and in a meridional section appear as a triangular zone behind the filtration angle and close to the circumference of the iris. They are well-developed in hypermetropic, but are rudimentary or absent in myopic eyes. The Ciliaris muscle is the chief agent in accommodation, i. e., in adjusting the eye to the vision of near objects. When it contracts it draws forward the ciliary

processes, relaxes the suspensory ligament of the lens, and thus allows the lens to become more convex.

THE IRIS.— The iris is a thin, circular, contractile disk, of around 12 mm in diameter, suspended in the aqueous humor between the cornea and lens, and perforated a little to the nasal side of its center by a circular aperture, the pupil. By its periphery it is continuous with the ciliary body, and is also connected with the posterior elastic lamina of the cornea by means of the pectinate ligament; its surfaces are flattened, and look forward and backward, the anterior toward the cornea, the posterior toward the ciliary processes and lens. The iris divides the space between the lens and the cornea into an anterior and a posterior chamber. The anterior chamber of the eye is bounded in front by the posterior surface of the cornea; behind by the front of

the iris and the central part of the lens. The posterior chamber is a narrow chink behind the peripheral part of the iris, and in front of the suspensory ligament of the lens and the ciliary processes.



An astounding level of intricacy is revealed by a macro photograpg of a human eye in the area around the iris. In this example, the blue iris is mostly filled

with an incredible swirling pattern, which gives way to yellow on the outer edges.[766]

The iris is composed of the following structures:

1. In front is a layer of flattened endothelial cells placed on a delicate hyaline basement membrane. This layer is continuous with the

---

[766] As we have indicated in the previous annotation, here too, observe carefuly the macro photograph of this eye model and look beyond the obvious, beyond the surface, beyond the living painting, and ask yourself the question: "How did FATHER came out to such organ and has designed it and its functioning?" Think in terms of the level of intricacy in the modelling, creativity and knowledge required to even picture such organ into existence. Think about "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is in the process of producing this organ into existence during the fulfilment of this sixth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". Reflect on "THE SCIENCE" that has been deployed inside you, as human creature; reflect on the depth and the scope of the "INTELLECTUAL" work that was deployed to bring you into existence, and most importantly, reflect on the origin of that "SCIENCE".

endothelium covering the posterior elastic lamina of the cornea, and in individuals with dark-colored irides the cells contain pigment granules.

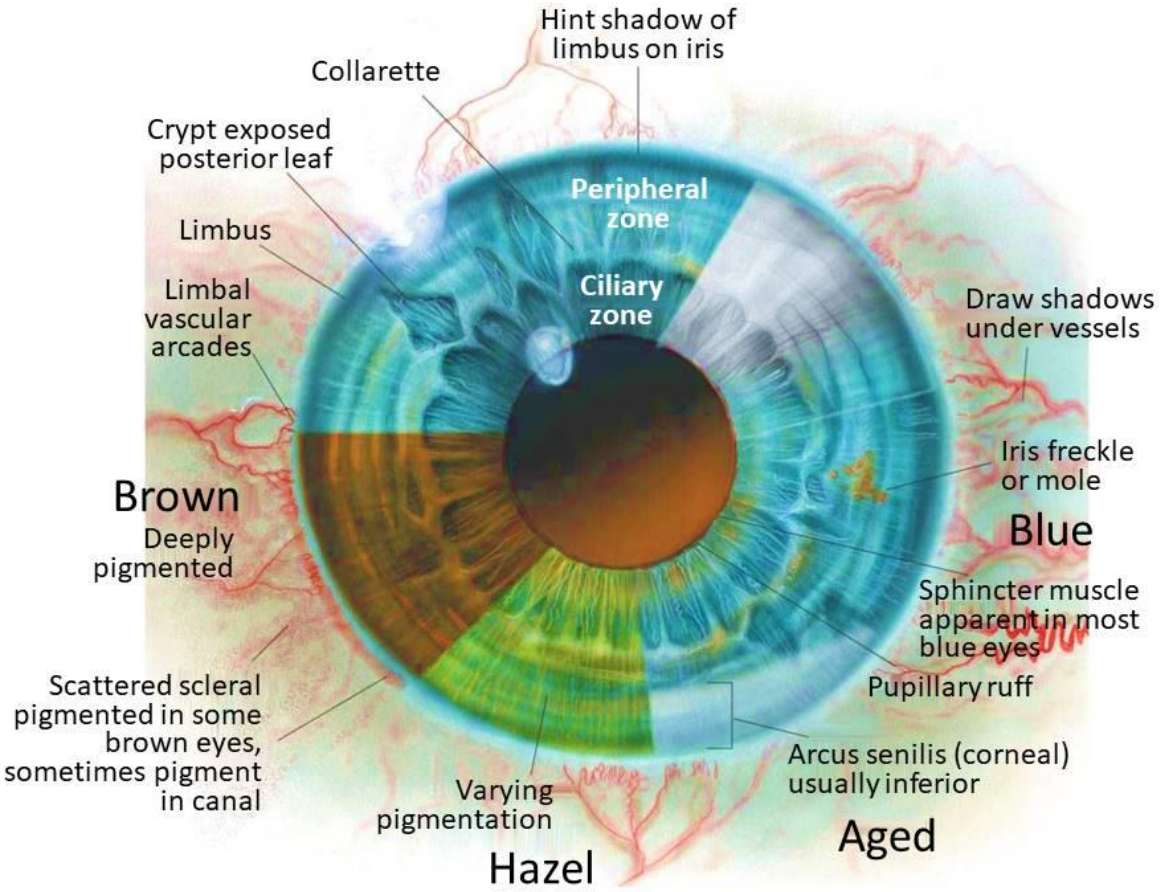
2. The stroma of the iris consists of fibers and cells. The former are made up of delicate bundles of fibrous tissue; a few fibers at the circumference of the iris have a circular direction; but the majority radiate toward the pupil, forming by their interlacement, delicate meshes, in which the vessels and nerves are contained. Interspersed between the bundles of connective tissue are numerous branched cells with fine processes. In dark eyes many of them contain pigment granules, but in blue eyes and the eyes of albinos they are unpigmented.

3. The muscular fibers are involuntary, and consist of circular and radiating fibers. The circular fibers form the sphincter pupillae; they are arranged in a narrow band about 1 mm in width which surrounds the margin of the pupil toward the posterior surface of the iris; those near the free margin are closely aggregated; those near the periphery of the band are somewhat separated and form incomplete circles. The radiating fibers form the dilatator pupillae; they converge from the circumference toward the center, and blend with the circular fibers near the margin of the pupil.

4. The posterior surface of the iris is of a deep purple tint, being covered by two layers of pigmented columnar epithelium, continuous at the periphery of the iris with the pars ciliaris

retinae. This pigmented epithelium is named the pars iridica retinae, or, from the resemblance of its color to that of a ripe grape, the uvea.

The color of the iris is produced by the reflection of light from dark pigment cells underlying a translucent tissue, and is therefore determined by the amount of the pigment and its distribution throughout the texture of the iris. The number and the situation of the pigment cells differ in different irides. In the albino pigment is absent; in the various shades of blue eyes the pigment cells are confined to the posterior surface of the iris, whereas in gray, brown, and black eyes pigment is found also in the cells of the stroma and in those of the endothelium on the front of the iris.



The iris tissue forms complex patterns of ridges and folds, which will contain many distinct and unique features for each copy of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The three most common iris patterns are pigmented rings, crypts, and furrows. Pigmented rings are wide, colored bands around the pupil, which

are a different shade than the rest of the iris: they provide a measure of the amount of melanin that surrounds the pupil and distinguishes different shades of green and hazel eye color. Crypts are tiny diamond-shaped holes or pits near the pupillary margin of the anterior surface of the iris, which that can range in size; these are spaces in the anterior iris stroma through which the aqueous humor washes with every pupillary movement. Furrows are regions on the iris, which are formed by a series of pale lines, which are circumferentially folded when the iris adapts in response to different light conditions.

The iris controls the amount of light entering the eye which is focused by the lens onto the retina so as to provide the sense of vision. It contracts in bright light making the pupil smaller and dilates in dark conditions making the pupil larger, which together

with the source of the incident light can influence the perception of the color of the eye and the iris pattern. In the brown iris there is an abundance of melanocytes and melanin in the anterior border layer and stroma whereas in the blue iris these layers contain very little melanin. As light traverses these relatively melanin-free layers, collagen fibrils of the iris scatter the short blue wavelengths to the surface, thus a blue iris is a consequence of structure not of major differences in chemical composition. Different shades of blue, and in irises with a limited amount of melanin, different shades of grey, green and hazel, are determined by the thickness and density of the iris itself and the extent of accumulation of white collagen fibres, as well as patches of tissue loss in the anterior border layer and stroma.

The arteries of the iris are derived from the long and anterior ciliary arteries, and from the vessels of the ciliary processes. Each of the two long ciliary arteries, having reached the attached margin of the iris, divides into an upper and lower branch; these anastomose with corresponding branches from the opposite side and thus encircle the iris; into this vascular circle the anterior ciliary arteries pour their blood, and from it vessels converge to the free margin of the iris, and there communicate and form a second circle.

The nerves of the choroid and iris are the long and short ciliary; the former being branches of the nasociliary nerve, the latter of the ciliary ganglion. They pierce the sclera around the entrance of the optic nerve, run forward in the perichoroidal space, and supply the bloodvessels of the choroid. After

reaching the iris they form a plexus around its attached margin; from this are derived non-medullated fibers which end in the sphincter and dilatator pupillae. Other fibers from the plexus end in a network on the anterior surface of the iris. The fibers derived through the motor root of the ciliary ganglion from the oculomotor nerve, supply the sphincter, while those derived from the sympathetic supply the dilatator.

THE RETINA.— The retina is a delicate nervous membrane, upon which the images of external objects are received. Its outer surface is in contact with the choroid; its inner with the hyaloid membrane of the vitreous body. Behind, it is continuous with the optic nerve; it gradually diminishes in thickness from behind forward, and extends nearly as far as the ciliary body, where it appears to end in a jagged

margin, the ora serrata. Here the nervous tissues of the retina end, but a thin prolongation of the membrane extends forward over the back of the ciliary processes and iris, forming the pars ciliaris retinæ and pars iridica retinæ already referred to. This forward prolongation consists of the pigmentary layer of the retina together with a stratum of columnar epithelium. The retina is soft, semitransparent, and of a purple tint in the fresh state, owing to the presence of a coloring material named rhodopsin or visual purple; but it soon becomes clouded, opaque, and bleached when exposed to sunlight. Exactly in the center of the posterior part of the retina, corresponding to the axis of the eye, and at a point in which the sense of vision is most perfect, is an oval yellowish area, the macula lutea; in the macula is a central depression, the fovea centralis. At the fovea centralis the retina is

exceedingly thin, and the dark color of the choroid is distinctly seen through it. About 3 mm to the nasal side of the macula lutæ is the entrance of the optic nerve (optic disk), the circumference of which is slightly raised to form an eminence; the arteria centralis retinæ pierces the center of the disk. This is the only part of the surface of the retina which is insensitive to light, and it is termed the blind spot.

The retina consists of an outer pigmented layer and an inner nervous stratum or retina proper. The pigmented layer consists of a single stratum of cells. When viewed from the outer surface these cells are smooth and hexagonal[767] in shape; when seen in

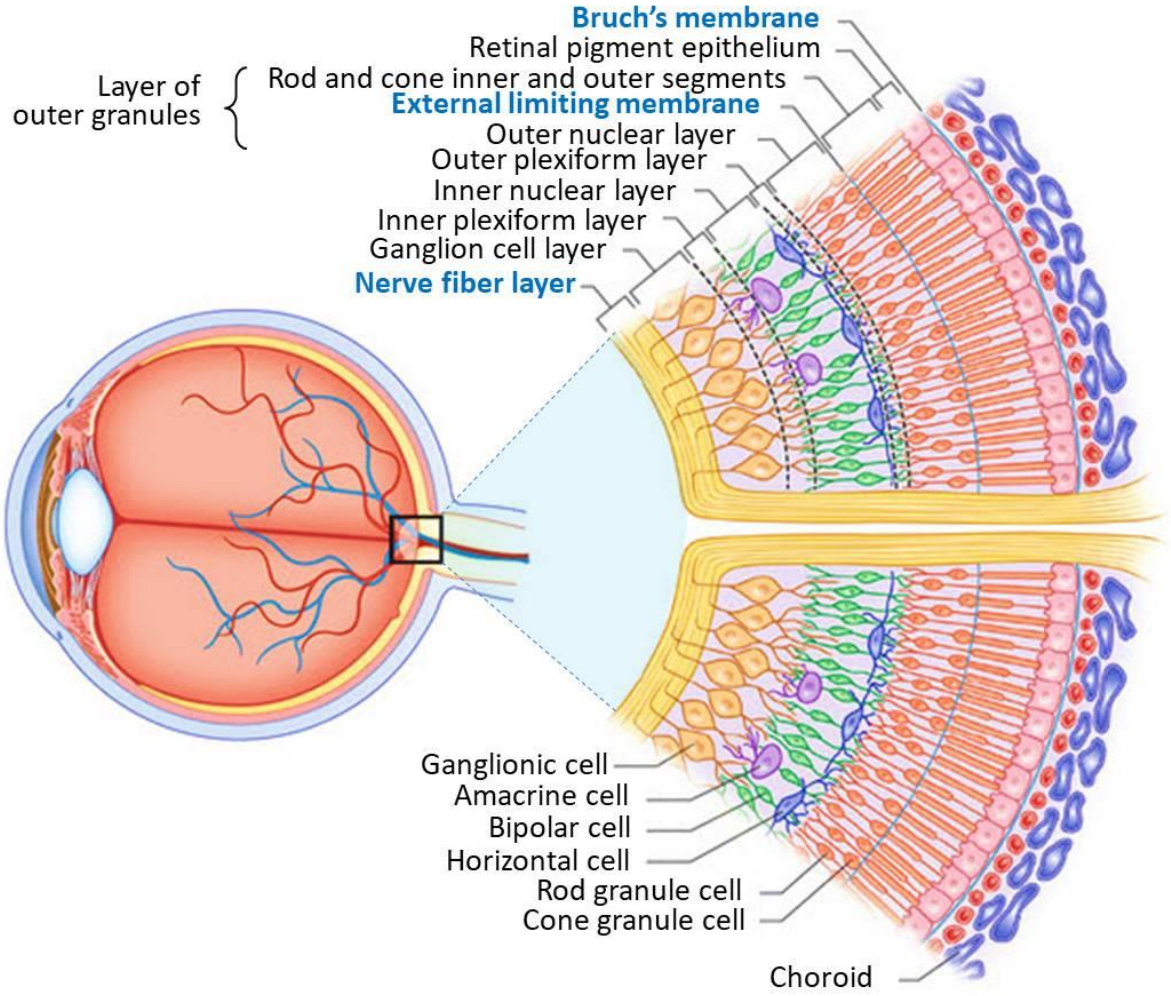
---

[767] Why hexagons, rather than squares or even triangles, you will ask? As we have indicated already, it is because the use of regular hexagonal forms provides the best way to divide a surface into regions of equal area with the least total perimeter. Space-efficiency is not the only benefit of using regular hexagons. Stacked

section, each cell consists of an outer non-pigmented part containing a large oval nucleus and an inner pigmented portion which extends as a series of straight thread-like processes between the rods, this being especially the case when the eye is exposed to light. In the eyes of albinos the cells of this layer are destitute of pigment.

---

together, regular hexagons fill spans in an offset arrangement with six short walls around each “tube”, giving the resulting structures a high compression strength. The regular hexagon is the base shape for a matrix that minimized the used of construction material while at the same time maximizing the strength and reducing the weight of the final product.



Seven (7) layers constituents of nervous structures of the retina proper

The nervous structures of the retina proper are supported by a series of nonnervous or sustentacular fibers, and, when examined microscopically by means of sections made perpendicularly to the surface of the

retina, are found to consist of seven (7) layers, designated from within outward as follows:

1. Optical layer.
2. Ganglionic layer.
3. Inner plexiform layer.
4. Inner nuclear layer, or layer of inner granules.
5. Outer plexiform layer.
6. Outer nuclear layer, or layer of outer granules.
7. Layer of rods and cones.

1. THE OPTICAL LAYER OR LAYER OF NERVE FIBERS is formed by the expansion of the fibers of the optic nerve; it is thickest near the porus opticus, gradually diminishing toward the ora serrata. As the nerve fibers pass through the lamina cribrosa scleræ they lose their medullary sheaths and are continued

onward through the choroid and retina as simple axis-cylinders. When they reach the internal surface of the retina they radiate from their point of entrance over this surface grouped in bundles, and in many places arranged in plexuses. Most of the fibers are centripetal, and are the direct continuations of the axis-cylinder processes of the cells of the ganglionic layer, but a few of them are centrifugal and ramify in the inner plexiform and inner nuclear layers, where they end in enlarged extremities.

2. THE GANGLIONIC LAYER consists of a single layer of large ganglion cells, except in the macula lutea, where there are several strata. The cells are somewhat flask-shaped; the rounded internal surface of each resting on the stratum opticum, and sending off an axon which is prolonged into it. From the opposite end numerous dendrites extend into the

inner plexiform layer, where they branch and form flattened arborizations at different levels. The ganglion cells vary much in size, and the dendrites of the smaller ones as a rule arborize in the inner plexiform layer as soon as they enter it; while those of the larger cells ramify close to the inner nuclear layer.

3. THE INNER PLEXIFORM LAYER is made up of a dense reticulum of minute fibrils formed by the interlacement of the dendrites of the ganglion cells with those of the cells of the inner nuclear layer; within this reticulum a few branched spongioblasts are sometimes imbedded.

4. THE INNER NUCLEAR LAYER OR LAYER OF INNER GRANULES is made up of a number of closely packed cells, of which there are three varieties, namely: bipolar cells, horizontal cells, and amacrine cells.

- The bipolar cells, by far the most numerous, are round or oval in shape, and each is prolonged into an inner and an outer process. They are divisible into rod bipolars and cone bipolars. The inner processes of the rod bipolars run through the inner plexiform layer and arborize around the bodies of the cells of the ganglionic layer; their outer processes end in the outer plexiform layer in tufts of fibrils around the button-like ends of the inner processes of the rod granules. The inner processes of the cone bipolars ramify in the inner plexiform layer in contact with the dendrites of the ganglionic cells.
- The horizontal cells lie in the outer part of the inner nuclear layer and possess somewhat flattened cell bodies. Their dendrites divide into

numerous branches in the outer plexiform layer, while their axons run horizontally for some distance and finally ramify in the same layer.

- The amacrine cells are placed in the inner part of the inner nuclear layer, and are so named because they have not yet been shown to possess axis-cylinder processes. Their dendrites undergo extensive ramification in the inner plexiform layer.

5. THE OUTER PLEXIFORM LAYER is much thinner than the inner layer; but, like it, consists of a dense network of minute fibrils derived from the processes of the horizontal cells of the preceding layer, and the outer processes of the rod and cone bipolar granules, which ramify in it, forming arborizations around the enlarged ends of the rod fibers and with the branched foot plates of the cone fibers.

6. THE OUTER NUCLEAR LAYER OR LAYER OF OUTER GRANULES, like the inner nuclear layer, contains several strata of oval nuclear bodies; they are of two kinds, namely: rod and cone granules, so named on account of their being respectively connected with the rods and cones of the next layer. The rod granules are much the more numerous, and are placed at different levels throughout the layer. Their nuclei present a peculiar cross-striped appearance, and prolonged from either extremity of each cell is a refined process; the outer process is continuous with a single rod of the layer of rods and cones; the inner ends in the outer plexiform layer in an enlarged extremity, and is imbedded in the tuft into which the outer processes of the rod bipolar cells break up. In its course it presents numerous varicosities. The cone granules, fewer in number than the rod granules, are placed close to the membrana

limitans externa, through which they are continuous with the cones of the layer of rods and cones. They do not present any cross-striation, but contain a pyriform nucleus, which almost completely fills the cell. From the inner extremity of the granule a thick process passes into the outer plexiform layer, and there expands into a pyramidal enlargement or foot plate, from which are given off numerous fine fibrils, that come in contact with the outer processes of the cone bipolars.

7. THE PIGMENTED LAYER OF RETINA OR RETINAL PIGMENT EPITHELIUM is the pigmented cell layer just outside the neurosensory retina that nourishes retinal visual cells, and is firmly attached to the underlying choroid and overlying retinal visual cells.

The retinal pigment epithelium is composed of a single layer of hexagonal cells that are densely packed with pigment granules. When viewed from the outer surface, these cells are smooth and hexagonal in shape. When seen in section, each cell consists of an outer non-pigmented part containing a large oval nucleus and an inner pigmented portion which extends as a series of straight thread-like processes between the rods, this being especially the case when the eye is exposed to light.

The retinal pigment epithelium has several functions, namely, light absorption, epithelial transport, spatial ion buffering, visual cycle, phagocytosis, secretion and immune modulation.

- Light absorption: the retinal pigment epithelium is responsible for absorbing scattered light. This role is very important for two main reasons,

first, to improve the quality of the optical system, second, light is radiation, and it is concentrated by a lens onto the cells of the macula, resulting in a strong concentration of photo-oxidative energy. Melanosomes absorb the scattered light and thus diminish the photo-oxidative stress. The high perfusion of retina brings a high oxygen tension environment. The combination of light and oxygen brings oxidative stress, and RPE has many mechanisms to cope with it.

- Epithelial transport: the retinal pigment epithelium composes the outer blood—retinal barrier, the epithelia has tight junctions between the lateral surfaces and implies an isolation of the inner retina from the systemic influences. This is important for the immune privilege (not

only as barrier, but with signalling process as well) of eyes, a highly selective transport of substances for a tightly controlled environment. The retinal pigment epithelium supply nutrients to photoreceptors, control ion homeostasis and eliminate water and metabolites.

- Spatial buffering of ions: Changes in the subretinal space are fast and require a capacitative compensation by the retinal pigment epithelium many cells are involved in transduction of light and if they are not compensated for, they are no longer excitable and proper transduction would not be possible. The normal transepithelial transport of ions would be too slow to compensate quickly enough for these changes, there are many underlying mechanisms based on the activity of

voltage-dependent ion channels add to the basic transepithelial transport of ions.

- Visual cycle: The visual cycle fulfills an essential task of maintaining visual function and needs therefore to be adapted to different visual needs such as vision in darkness or lightness. For this, functional aspects come into play: the storage of retinal and the adaption of the reaction speed. Basically vision at low light intensities requires a lower turn-over rate of the visual cycle whereas during light the turn-over rate is much higher. In the transition from darkness to light suddenly, large amount of 11-cis retinal is required. This comes not directly from the visual cycle but from several retinal pools of retinal binding proteins which are connected to each

other by the transportation and reaction steps of the visual cycle.

- Phagocytosis of photoreceptor outer segment membranes: the photoreceptor outer segment membranes are exposed to constant photo-oxidative stress, and they go through constant destruction by it. They are constantly renewed by shedding their end, which the retinal pigment epithelium then phagocytose and digest.
- Secretion: The retinal pigment epithelium is an epithelium which closely interacts with photoreceptors on one side but must also be able to interact with cells on the blood side of the epithelium, such as endothelial cells or cells of the immune system. In order to communicate with the neighboring tissues the retinal pigment epithelium is able to secrete a large variety of

factors and signaling molecules. It secretes ATP molecules, fas-ligand (fas-L), fibroblast growth factors (FGF-1, FGF-2, and FGF-5), transforming growth factor-β (TGF-β), insulin-like growth factor-1 (IGF-1), ciliary neurotrophic factor (CNTF), platelet-derived growth factor (PDGF), vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF), lens epithelium-derived growth factor (LEDGF), members of the interleukin family, tissue inhibitor of matrix metalloproteinase (TIMP) and pigment epithelium-derived factor (PEDF). Many of these signaling molecules have important physiopathologic roles.

- Immune privilege of the eye: The inner eye represents an immune privileged space which is disconnected from the immune system of the blood stream. The immune privilege is

supported by the retinal pigment epithelium in two ways. First, it represents a mechanical and tight barrier which separates the inner space of the eye from the blood stream. Second, the retinal pigment epithelium is able to communicate with the immune system in order to silence immune reaction in the healthy eye or, on the other hand, to activate the immune system in the case of disease.

SUPPORTING FRAMEWORK OF THE RETINA.— The nervous layers of the retina are connected together by a supporting frame-work, formed by the sustentacular fibers of Müller; these fibers pass through all the nervous layers, except that of the rods and cones. Each begins on the inner surface of the retina by an expanded, often forked base, which

sometimes contains a spheroidal body staining deeply with hematoxylin, the edges of the bases of adjoining fibers being united to form the membrana limitans interna. As the fibers pass through the nerve fiber and ganglionic layers they give off a few lateral branches; in the inner nuclear layer they give off numerous lateral processes for the support of the bipolar cells, while in the outer nuclear layer they form a network around the rod- and cone-fibrils, and unite to form the membrana limitans externa at the bases of the rods and cones. At the level of the inner nuclear layer each sustentacular fiber contains a clear oval nucleus.

MACULA LUTEA AND FOVEA CENTRALIS.— In the macula lutea the nerve fibers are wanting as a continuous layer, the ganglionic layer consists of several strata of cells, there are no rods, but only cones, which are longer and narrower than in other

parts, and in the outer nuclear layer there are only cone-granules, the processes of which are very long and arranged in curved lines. In the fovea centralis the only parts present are: (1) the cones; (2) the outer nuclear layer, the cone-fibers of which are almost horizontal in direction; (3) an exceedingly thin inner plexiform layer. The pigmented layer is thicker and its pigment more pronounced than elsewhere. The color of the macula seems to imbue all the layers except that of the rods and cones; it is of a rich yellow, deepest toward the center of the macula, and does not appear to be due to pigment cells, but simply to a staining of the constituent parts.

At the ora serrata the nervous layers of the retina end abruptly, and the retina is continued onward as a single layer of columnar cells covered by the pigmented layer. This double layer is known as the

pars ciliaris retinæ, and can be traced forward from the ciliary processes on to the back of the iris, where it is termed the pars iridica retinæ or uvea.

The arteria centralis retinae and its accompanying vein pierce the optic nerve, and enter the bulb of the eye through the porus opticus. The artery immediately bifurcates into an upper and a lower branch, and each of these again divides into a medial or nasal and a lateral or temporal branch, which at first run between the hyaloid membrane and the nervous layer; but they soon enter the latter, and pass forward, dividing dichotomously. From these branches a minute capillary plexus is given off, which does not extend beyond the inner nuclear layer. The macula receives two small branches (superior and inferior macular arteries) from the temporal branches and small twigs directly from the central artery; these

do not, however, reach as far as the fovea centralis, which has no bloodvessels. The branches of the arteria centralis retinæ do not anastomose with each other; in other words they are terminal arteries.

THE REFRACTING MEDIA — is constituted by the fluids and transparent tissues of the eye, which refract light rays passing through them toward the retina. The refracting media includes the aqueous humor, the vitreous body, and the crystalline lens.

The aqueous humor fills the anterior and posterior chambers of the eyeball. It is small in quantity, has an alkaline reaction, and consists mainly of water, less than one-fiftieth of its weight being solid matter, chiefly chloride of sodium.

The vitreous body forms about four-fifths of the bulb of the eye. It fills the concavity of the retina, and is hollowed in front, forming a deep concavity, the

hyaloid fossa, for the reception of the lens. It is transparent, of the consistence of thin jelly, and is composed of an albuminous fluid enclosed in a delicate transparent membrane, the hyaloid membrane. In the center of the vitreous body, running from the entrance of the optic nerve to the posterior surface of the lens, is a canal, the hyaloid canal, filled with lymph and lined by a prolongation of the hyaloid membrane. This canal, in the embryonic vitreous body, conveyed the arteria hyaloidea from the central artery of the retina to the back of the lens. The fluid from the vitreous body is nearly pure water; it contains, however, some salts, and a little albumin.

The hyaloid membrane envelopes the vitreous body. The portion in front of the ora serrata is thickened by the accession of radial fibers and is termed the zonula

ciliaris. Here it presents a series of radially arranged furrows, in which the ciliary processes are accommodated and to which they adhere, as is shown by the fact that when they are removed some of their pigment remains attached to the zonula. The zonula ciliaris splits into two layers, one of which is thin and lines the hyaloid fossa; the other is named the suspensory ligament of the lens: it is thicker, and passes over the ciliary body to be attached to the capsule of the lens a short distance in front of its equator. Scattered and delicate fibers are also attached to the region of the equator itself. This ligament retains the lens in position, and is relaxed by the contraction of the meridional fibers of the ciliaris muscle, so that the lens is allowed to become more convex. Behind the suspensory ligament there is a sacculated canal, the spatia zonularis, which encircles the equator of the lens; it can be easily inflated

through a fine blowpipe inserted under the suspensory ligament.

No bloodvessels penetrate the vitreous body, so that its nutrition will be carried on by vessels of the retina and ciliary processes, situated upon its exterior.

THE CRYSTALLINE LENS.— The crystalline lens, enclosed in its capsule, is situated immediately behind the iris, in front of the vitreous body, and encircled by the ciliary processes, which slightly overlap its margin.

The capsule of the lens (capsula lentis) is a transparent, structureless membrane which closely surrounds the lens, and is thicker in front than behind. It is brittle but highly elastic, and when ruptured the edges roll up with the outer surface innermost. It rests, behind, in the hyaloid fossa in the forepart of the vitreous body; in front, it is in contact

with the free border of the iris, but recedes from it at the circumference, thus forming the posterior chamber of the eye; it is retained in its position chiefly by the suspensory ligament of the lens, already described.

The lens is a transparent, biconvex body, the convexity of its anterior being less than that of its posterior surface. The central points of these surfaces are termed respectively the anterior and posterior poles; a line connecting the poles constitutes the axis of the lens, while the marginal circumference is termed the equator.

The lens is made up of soft cortical substance and a firm, central part, the nucleus. Faint lines radiate from the poles to the equator. They correspond with the free edges of an equal number of septa composed of an amorphous substance, which dip into the

substance of the lens. When the lens has been hardened it is seen to consist of a series of concentrically arranged laminae, each of which is interrupted at the septa referred to. Each lamina is built up of a number of hexagonal, ribbon-like lens fibers, the edges of which are more or less serrated — the serrations fitting between those of neighboring fibers, while the ends of the fibers come into apposition at the septa.

The fibers run in a curved manner from the septa on the anterior surface to those on the posterior surface. No fibers pass from pole to pole; they are arranged in such a way that those which begin near the pole on one surface of the lens end near the peripheral extremity of the plane on the other, and vice versa. The fibers of the outer layers of the lens are nucleated, and together form a nuclear layer, most

distinct toward the equator. The anterior surface of the lens is covered by a layer of transparent, columnar, nucleated epithelium. At the equator the cells become elongated, and their gradual transition into lens fibers can be traced.

THE ACCESSORY ORGANS OF THE EYE

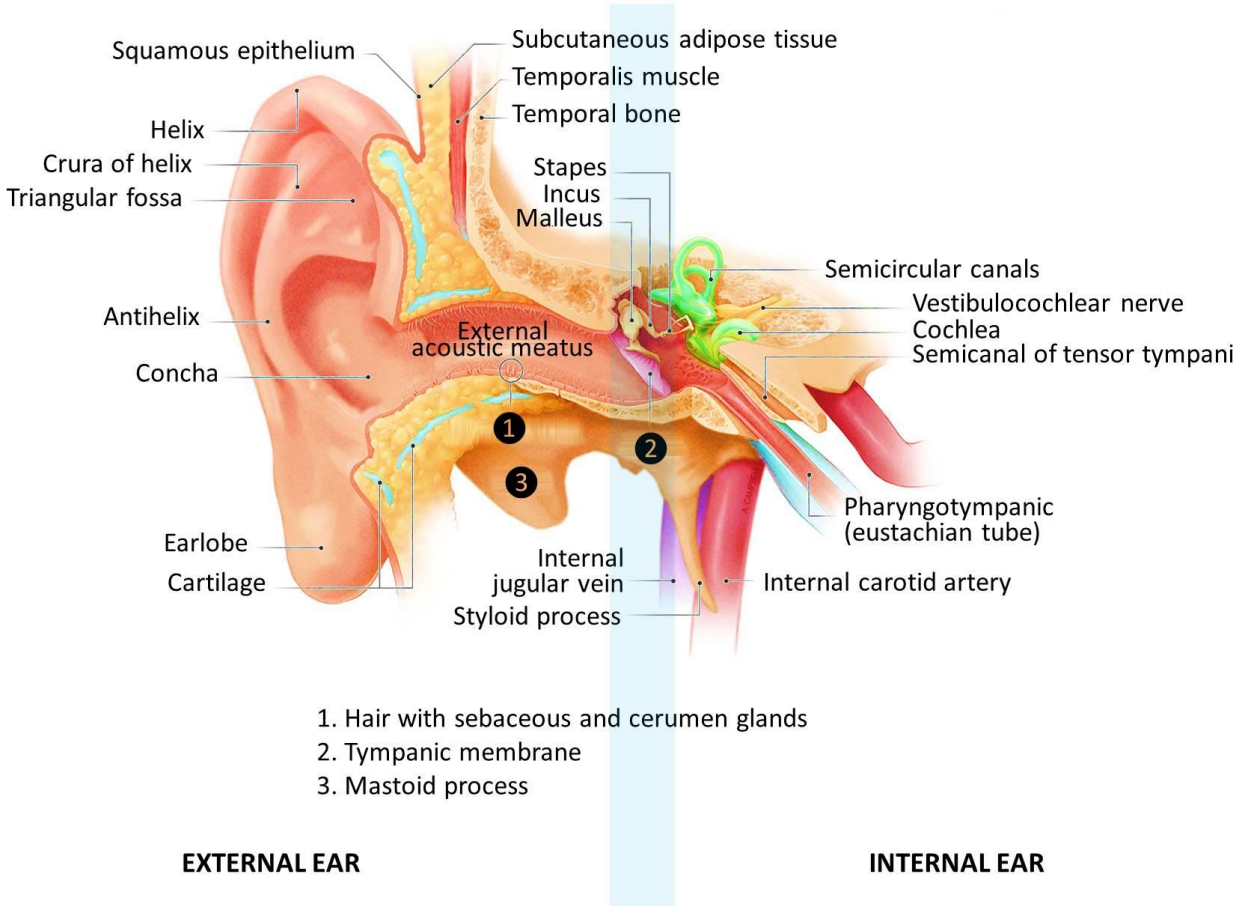
The accessory organs of the eye include the ocular muscles, the fasciae, the eyebrows, the eyelids, which we have covered in the previous section, the conjunctiva, and the lacrimal apparatus. The lacrimal apparatus consists of (a) the lacrimal gland, which secretes the tears, and its excretory ducts, which convey the fluid to the surface of the eye; (b) the lacrimal ducts, the lacrimal sac, and the nasolacrimal duct, by which the fluid is conveyed into the cavity of the nose.

SELF-DOC

THE ORGAN OF HEARING

It is the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Auditory Structure" that will allow the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to collect auditory signals emitted by the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", external and immediate, around it.

The ear, or organ of hearing, is divisible into three parts: the external ear, the middle ear or tympanic cavity, and the internal ear or labyrinth.

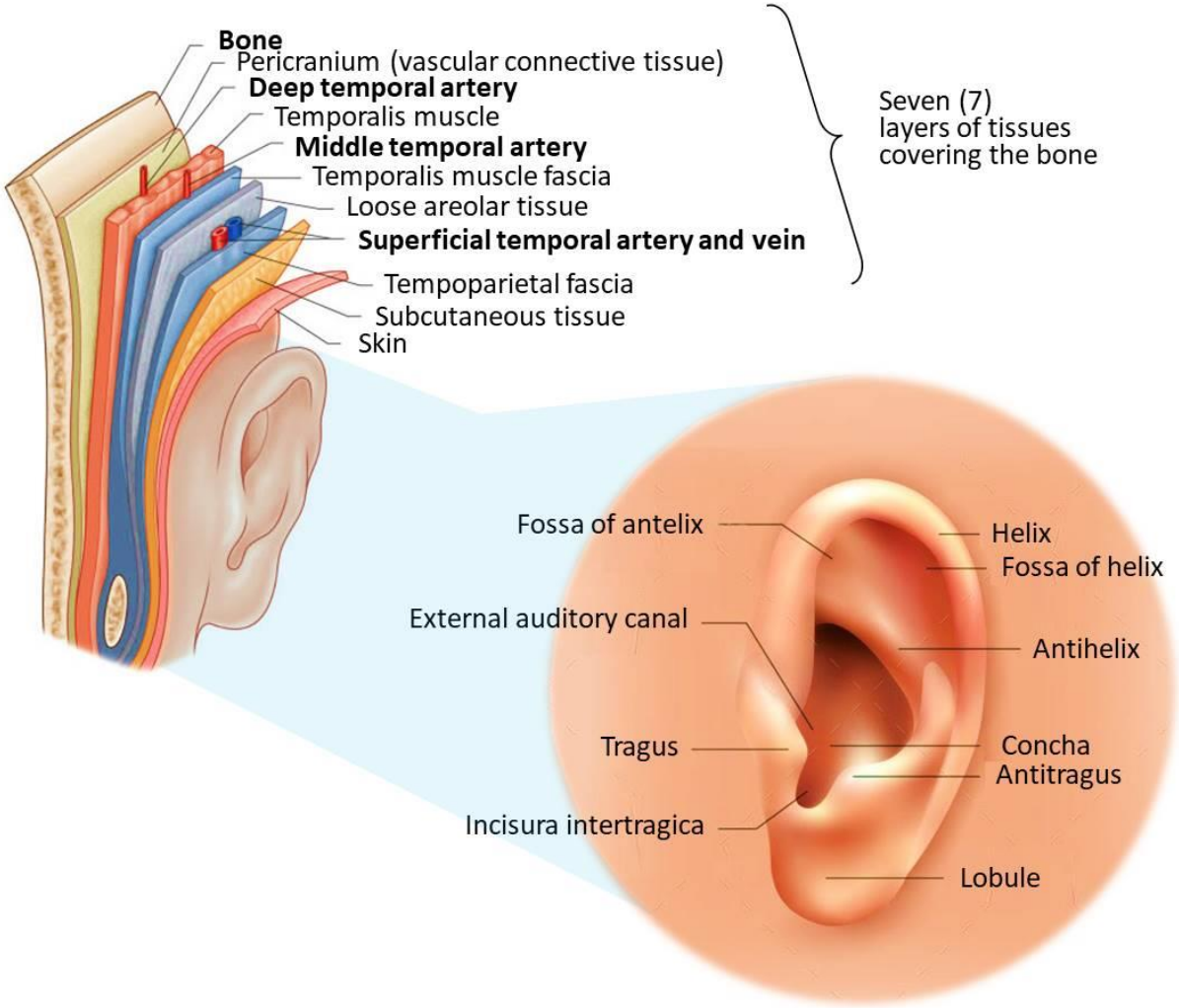


THE ORGAN OF HEARING — THE EXTERNAL EAR

The external ear can be divided functionally and structurally into two parts; the auricle (or pinna), and the external acoustic meatus, which ends at the tympanic membrane.

THE AURICLE is the external, visible component of the ear around the outer opening of the ear canal. It consists of the expanded portion named the auricula or pinna, and the external acoustic meatus. The former projects from the side of the head and serves to collect the vibrations of the air by which sound is produced; the latter leads inward from the bottom of the auricula and conducts the vibrations to the tympanic cavity.

The auricle is of an ovoid form, with its larger end directed upward. Its lateral surface is irregularly concave, directed slightly forward, and presents numerous eminences and depressions to which names have been assigned. The prominent rim of the auricula is called the helix; where the helix turns downward behind, a small tubercle, the auricular lobule, is frequently seen.



Another curved prominence, parallel with and in front of the helix, is designated as the antihelix; this divides above into two crura, between which is a triangular depression, the fossa triangularis. The narrow-curved depression between the helix and the

antihelix is designated as the scapha; the antihelix describes a curve around a deep, capacious cavity, the concha, which is partially divided into two parts by the crus or commencement of the helix; the upper part is termed the cymba conchae, the lower part the cavum conchae. In front of the concha, and projecting backward over the meatus, is a small pointed eminence, designated as the tragus. Opposite the tragus, and separated from it by the intertragic notch, is a small tubercle, the antitragus. Below this is the lobule, composed of tough areolar and adipose tissues, and wanting the firmness and elasticity of the rest of the auricula.

The auricle is composed of a thin plate of yellow fibrocartilage, covered with integument, and connected to the surrounding parts by ligaments and

muscles; and to the commencement of the external acoustic meatus by fibrous tissue.

The cartilage of the auricle consists of a single piece; it gives form to this part of the ear, and upon its surface are found the eminences and depressions above described. It is absent from the lobule; it is deficient, also, between the tragus and beginning of the helix, the gap being filled up by dense fibrous tissue. At the front part of the auricula, where the helix bends upward, is a small projection of cartilage, designated as the spina helicis, while in the lower part of the helix the cartilage is prolonged downward as a tail-like process, the cauda helicis; this is separated from the antihelix by a fissure, the fissura antitragohelicina. The cranial aspect of the cartilage exhibits a transverse furrow, the sulcus antihelicis

transversus, which corresponds with the inferior crus of the antihelix.

The sensory innervation of the auricle is provided by the great auricular nerve (originating from cervical plexus) supplying the helix, antihelix and lobule of the auricle; the lesser occipital nerve (also from cervical plexus) supplying the superior part of the cranial surface of the auricle; the auriculotemporal nerve (a branch of the mandibular nerve) innervating the tragus, the crus and the adjacent part of the helix; and the auricular branch of the vagus nerve (CN X) together with the facial nerve (CN VII) supplying small areas of the auricle, innervating the concha, as well as the posterior and superior parts of the eminentia of the concha, which is present on the posterior surface of the auricle. The posterior and

anterior auricular arteries arising from the external carotid artery provide blood supply to the auricle.

THE EXTERNAL ACOUSTIC MEATUS (also designated as the external auditory meatus, the external auditory canal or the ear canal) is an air-filled tubular space that extends from the bottom of the concha to the tympanic membrane. It is about 4 cm in length if measured from the tragus; from the bottom of the concha its length is about 2.5 cm. It forms an S-shaped curve, and is directed at first inward, forward, and slightly upward (pars externa); it then passes inward and backward (pars media), and lastly is carried inward, forward, and slightly downward (pars interna). It is an oval cylindrical canal, the greatest diameter being directed downward and backward at the external orifice, but nearly horizontally at the inner end. It presents two

constrictions, one near the inner end of the cartilaginous portion, and another, the isthmus, in the osseous portion, about 2 cm from the bottom of the concha. The tympanic membrane, which closes the inner end of the meatus, is obliquely directed; in consequence of this the floor and anterior wall of the meatus are longer than the roof and posterior wall.

The external acoustic meatus is formed partly by cartilage and membrane, and partly by bone, and is lined by skin.

The cartilaginous portion is about 8 mm in length; it is continuous with the cartilage of the auricle, and firmly attached to the circumference of the auditory process of the temporal bone. The cartilage is deficient at the upper and back part of the meatus, its place being supplied by fibrous membrane; two or

three deep fissures are present in the anterior part of the cartilage.

The osseous portion is about 16 mm in length, and is narrower than the cartilaginous portion. It is directed inward and a little forward, forming in its course a slight curve the convexity of which is upward and backward. Its inner end is smaller than the outer, and sloped, the anterior wall projecting beyond the posterior for about 4 mm; it is marked, except at its upper part, by a narrow groove, the tympanic sulcus, in which the circumference of the tympanic membrane is attached. Its outer end is dilated and rough in the greater part of its circumference, for the attachment of the cartilage of the auricle.

The sensory innervation of the external auditory meatus is provided by branches of several cranial nerves. The auriculotemporal branch of the

mandibular nerve (CN V3) with the nerve to external acoustic meatus supplies the anterior and superior wall of the canal with sensory innervation. The auricular branch of the vagus nerve (CN X) supplies the posterior and inferior walls of the canal, and the facial nerve (CN VII) may also supply it due to its connection with the vagus nerve.

THE ORGAN OF HEARING — THE MIDDLE EAR

The middle ear or tympanic cavity is an irregular, laterally compressed space within the temporal bone. It is filled with air, which is conveyed to it from the nasal part of the pharynx through the auditory tube. It contains a chain of movable bones, which connect its lateral to its medial wall, and serve to convey the vibrations communicated to the tympanic membrane across the cavity to the internal ear.

The tympanic cavity consists of two parts: the tympanic cavity proper, opposite the tympanic membrane, and the attic or epitympanic recess, above the level of the membrane; the latter contains the upper half of the malleus and the greater part of the incus. Including the attic, the vertical and antero-posterior diameters of the cavity are each about 15 mm. The transverse diameter measures about 6 mm above and 4 mm below; opposite the center of the tympanic membrane it is only about 2 mm. The tympanic cavity is bounded laterally by the tympanic membrane; medially, by the lateral wall of the internal ear; it communicates, behind, with the tympanic antrum and through it with the mastoid air cells, and in front with the auditory tube.

THE TEGMENTAL WALL or roof is formed by a thin plate of bone, the tegmen tympani, which separates

the cranial and tympanic cavities. It is situated on the anterior surface of the petrous portion of the temporal bone close to its angle of junction with the squama temporalis; it is prolonged backward so as to roof in the tympanic antrum, and forward to cover in the semicanal for the Tensor tympani muscle. Its lateral edge corresponds with the remains of the petrosquamous suture.

THE JUGULAR WALL or floor (paries jugularis) is narrow, and consists of a thin plate of bone (fundus tympani) which separates the tympanic cavity from the jugular fossa. It presents, near the labyrinthic wall, a small aperture for the passage of the tympanic branch of the glossopharyngeal nerve.

THE MEMBRANOUS OR LATERAL WALL (paries membranacea; outer wall) is formed mainly by the tympanic membrane, partly by the ring of bone into

which this membrane is inserted. This ring of bone is incomplete at its upper part, forming a notch, close to which are three small apertures: the iter chordae posterius, the petrotympanic fissure, and the iter chordæ anterius.

The iter chordae posterius (apertura tympanica canaliculi chordae) is situated in the angle of junction between the mastoid and membranous wall of the tympanic cavity immediately behind the tympanic membrane and on a level with the upper end of the manubrium of the malleus; it leads into a minute canal, which descends in front of the canal for the facial nerve, and ends in that canal near the stylo-mastoid foramen. Through it the chorda tympani nerve enters the tympanic cavity.

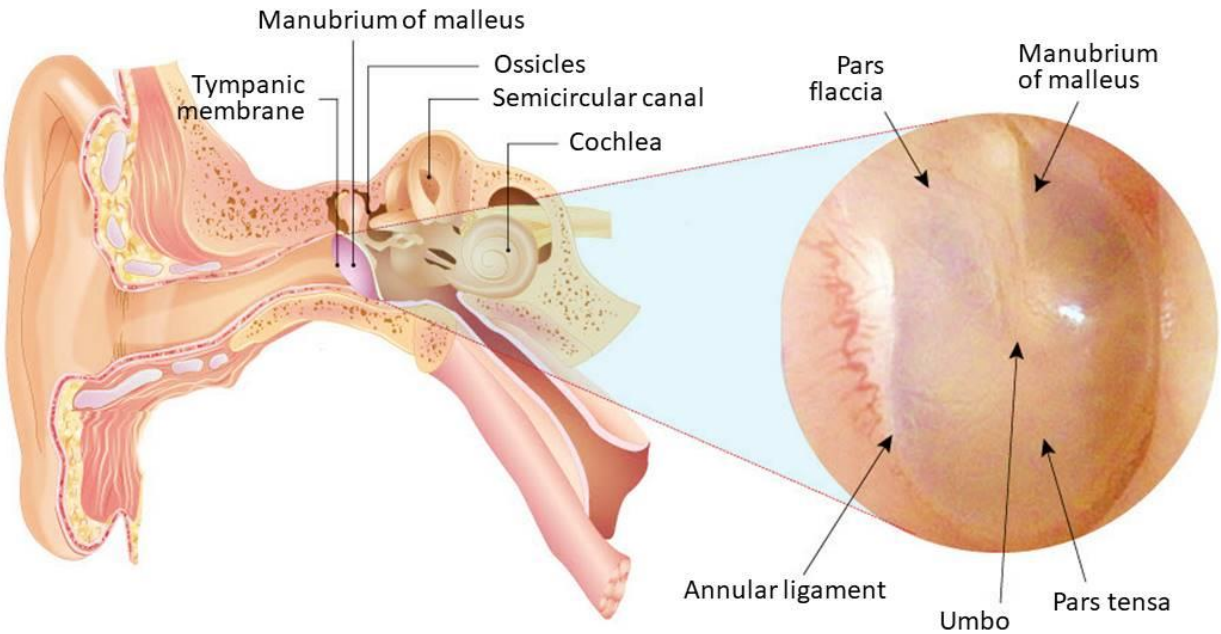
The petrotympanic fissure (fissura petrotympanica) opens just above and in front of the ring of bone into

which the tympanic membrane is inserted; in this situation it is a mere slit about 2 mm in length. It lodges the anterior process and anterior ligament of the malleus, and gives passage to the anterior tympanic branch of the internal maxillary artery.

The iter chordae anterius is placed at the medial end of the petrotympanic fissure; through it the chorda tympani nerve leaves the tympanic cavity.

THE TYMPANIC MEMBRANE (membrana tympani) separates the tympanic cavity from the bottom of the external acoustic meatus. It is a thin, semitransparent membrane, nearly oval in form, somewhat broader above than below, and directed very obliquely downward and inward so as to form an angle of about fifty-five degrees with the floor of the meatus. Its longest diameter is downward and forward, and

measures from 9 to 10 mm; its shortest diameter measures from 8 to 9 mm.



The greater part of its circumference is thickened, and forms a fibrocartilaginous ring which is fixed in the tympanic sulcus at the inner end of the meatus. This sulcus is deficient superiorly at the notch, and from the ends of this notch two bands, the anterior and posterior malleolar folds, are prolonged to the lateral process of the malleus. The small, somewhat

triangular part of the membrane situated above these folds is lax and thin, and is designated as the pars flaccida; in it a small orifice is sometimes seen. The manubrium of the malleus is firmly attached to the medial surface of the membrane as far as its center, which it draws toward the tympanic cavity; the lateral surface of the membrane is thus concave, and the most depressed part of this concavity is named the umbo.

The tympanic membrane is composed of three strata: a lateral (cutaneous), an intermediate (fibrous), and a medial (mucous). The cutaneous stratum is derived from the integument lining the meatus. The fibrous stratum consists of two layers: a radiate stratum, the fibers of which diverge from the manubrium of the malleus, and a circular stratum, the fibers of which are plentiful around the circumference but sparse and

scattered near the center of the membrane. Branched or dendritic fibers are also present especially in the posterior half of the membrane.

The arteries of the tympanic membrane are derived from the deep auricular branch of the internal maxillary, which ramifies beneath the cutaneous stratum; and from the stylomastoid branch of the posterior auricular, and tympanic branch of the internal maxillary, which are distributed on the mucous surface. The superficial veins open into the external jugular; those on the deep surface drain partly into the transverse sinus and veins of the dura mater, and partly into a plexus on the auditory tube. The membrane receives its chief nerve supply from the auriculotemporal branch of the mandibular; the auricular branch of the vagus, and the tympanic branch of the glossopharyngeal also supply it.

The sensory innervation of the tympanic membrane is provided by several cranial nerves. The auriculotemporal nerve, arising from the mandibular nerve (CN V3), supplies the external surface of the tympanic membrane, which also receives fibers from the auricular branch of the vagus nerve (CN X), and the facial nerve (CN VII). The inner surface of the tympanic membrane is supplied by the glossopharyngeal nerve (CN IX).

THE AUDITORY TUBE (also designated as the pharyngotympanic tube, Eustachian tube) is the channel through which the tympanic cavity communicates with the nasal part of the pharynx. Its length is about 36 mm, and its direction is downward, forward, and medialward, forming an angle of about 45 degrees with the sagittal plane and one of from 30

to 40 degrees with the horizontal plane. It is formed partly of bone, partly of cartilage and fibrous tissue.

The osseous portion (pars osseo tubae auditivae) is about 12 mm in length. It begins in the carotid wall of the tympanic cavity, below the septum canalis musculotubarii, and, gradually narrowing, ends at the angle of junction of the squama and the petrous portion of the temporal bone, its extremity presenting a jagged margin which serves for the attachment of the cartilaginous portion.

The cartilaginous portion (pars cartilaginea tubae auditivae), about 24 mm in length, is formed of a triangular plate of elastic fibrocartilage, the apex of which is attached to the margin of the medial end of the osseous portion of the tube, while its base lies directly under the mucous membrane of the nasal part of the pharynx, where it forms an elevation, the

torus tubarius or cushion, behind the pharyngeal orifice of the tube. The upper edge of the cartilage is curled upon itself, being bent laterally so as to present on transverse section the appearance of a hook; a groove or furrow is thus produced, which is open below and laterally, and this part of the canal is completed by fibrous membrane. The cartilage lies in a groove between the petrous part of the temporal and the great wing of the sphenoid; this groove ends opposite the middle of the medial pterygoid plate. The cartilaginous and bony portions of the tube are not in the same plane, the former inclining downward a little more than the latter. The diameter of the tube is not uniform throughout, being greatest at the pharyngeal orifice, least at the junction of the bony and cartilaginous portions, and again increased toward the tympanic cavity; the narrowest part of the tube is termed the isthmus. The position and

relations of the pharyngeal orifice are described with the nasal part of the pharynx. The mucous membrane of the tube is continuous in front with that of the nasal part of the pharynx, and behind with that of the tympanic cavity; it is covered with ciliated epithelium and is thin in the osseous portion, while in the cartilaginous portion it contains many mucous glands and near the pharyngeal orifice a considerable amount of adenoid tissue. The tube is opened during deglutition by the salpingopharyngial muscle and dilatator tube. The latter arises from the hook of the cartilage and from the membranous part of the tube, and blends below with the tensor veli palatini.

The blood supply to the auditory tube is provided by the ascending pharyngeal artery (a branch of the external carotid artery), the middle meningeal artery

(a branch of the maxillary artery), and the artery of the pterygoid canal (a branch of the maxillary artery).

The venous blood is drained from the auditory tube via the pterygoid plexus of veins in the infratemporal fossa. The nerve supply to the auditory tube is provided by the tympanic plexus.

THE AUDITORY OSSICLES are a chain of three movable ossicles, the malleus, incus, and stapes contained in the tympanic cavity. The first is attached to the tympanic membrane, the last to the circumference of the fenestra vestibuli, the incus being placed between and connected to both by delicate articulations.

The malleus, so termed from its fancied resemblance to a hammer, consists of a head, neck, and three processes; namely: the manubrium, the anterior and lateral processes.

- The head (capitulum mallei) is the large upper extremity of the bone; it is oval in shape, and articulates posteriorly with the incus, being free in the rest of its extent. The facet for articulation with the incus is constricted near the middle, and consists of an upper larger and lower smaller part, which form nearly a right angle with each other. Opposite the constriction the lower margin of the facet projects in the form of a process, the cog-tooth or spur of the malleus.
- The neck is the narrow contracted part just beneath the head; below it, is a a prominence, to which the various processes are attached.
- The manubrium mallei is connected by its lateral margin with the tympanic membrane. It is directed downward, medialward, and backward; it decreases in size toward its free

end, which is curved slightly forward, and flattened transversely. On its medial side, near its upper end, is a slight projection, into which the tendon of the Tensor tympani is inserted.

- The anterior process is a delicate spicule, which springs from the eminence below the neck and is directed forward to the petrotympanic fissure, to which it is connected by ligamentous fibers. In the fetus this is the longest process of the malleus, and is in direct continuity with the cartilaginous bar of the mandibular arch.
- The lateral process is a slight conical projection, which springs from the root of the manubrium; it is directed laterally, and is attached to the upper part of the tympanic membrane and, by means of the anterior and posterior malleolar folds, to the extremities of the notch.

The Incus has received its designation from its supposed resemblance to an anvil, but it is more like a premolar tooth, with two roots, which differ in length, and are widely separated from each other. It consists of a body and two crura.

- The body (corpus incudis) is somewhat cubical but compressed transversely. On its anterior surface is a deeply concavo-convex facet, which articulates with the head of the malleus.
- The two crura diverge from one another nearly at right angles.
    - The short crus (crus breve; short process), somewhat conical in shape, projects almost horizontally backward, and is attached to the fossa incudis, in the lower and back part of the epitympanic recess.

- The long crus (crus longum; long process) descends nearly vertically behind and parallel to the manubrium of the malleus, and, bending medialward, ends in a rounded projection, the lenticular process, which is tipped with cartilage, and articulates with the head of the stapes.

The Stapes, so termed from its resemblance to a stirrup, consists of a head, neck, two crura, and a base.

- The head (capitulum stapedis) presents a depression, which is covered by cartilage, and articulates with the lenticular process of the incus.
- The neck, the constricted part of the bone succeeding the head, gives insertion to the tendon of the stapedius muscle.

- The two crura (crus anterius and crus posterius) diverge from the neck and are connected at their ends by a flattened oval plate, the base (basis stapedis), which forms the foot-plate of the stirrup and is fixed to the margin of the fenestra vestibuli by a ring of ligamentous fibers. Of the two crura the anterior is shorter and less curved than the posterior.

The ossicles are connected with the walls of the tympanic cavity by ligaments: three for the malleus, and one each for the incus and stapes.

- The anterior ligament of the malleus is attached by one end to the neck of the malleus, just above the anterior process, and by the other to the anterior wall of the tympanic cavity, close to the petrotympanic fissure, some of its fibers being

prolonged through the fissure to reach the spina angularis of the sphenoid.

- The superior ligament of the malleus is a delicate, round bundle which descends from the roof of the epitympanic recess to the head of the malleus.
- The lateral ligament of the malleus is a triangular band passing from the posterior part of the notch to the head of the malleus. Helmholtz described the anterior ligament and the posterior part of the lateral ligament as forming together the axis ligament around which the malleus rotates.
- The posterior ligament of the incus is a short, thick band connecting the end of the short crus of the incus to the fossa incudis.

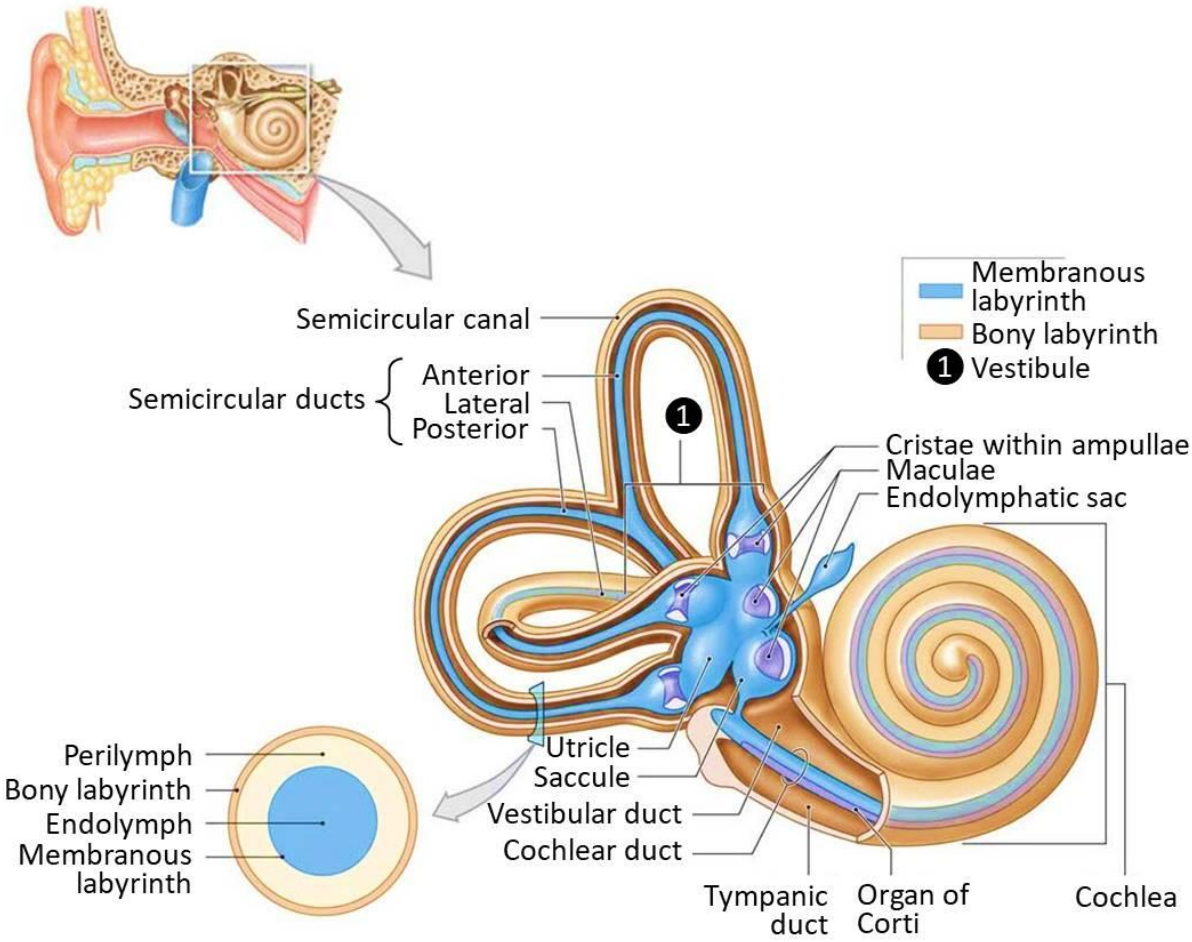
- A superior ligament of the incus has been described, but it is little more than a fold of mucous membrane.

The vestibular surface and the circumference of the base of the stapes are covered with hyaline cartilage; that encircling the base is attached to the margin of the fenestra vestibuli by a fibrous ring, the annular ligament of the base of the stapes (ligament annulare baseos stapedis).

BLOOD VESSELS AND NERVES OF THE TYMPANIC CAVITY.— There are six arteries in the tympanic cavity. Two of them are larger than the others; namely: the tympanic branch of the internal maxillary, which supplies the tympanic membrane; and the stylomastoid branch of the posterior auricular, which supplies the back part of the tympanic cavity and mastoid cells. The smaller

arteries are: the petrosal branch of the middle meningeal, which enters through the hiatus of the facial canal; a branch from the ascending pharyngeal, and another from the artery of the pterygoid canal, which accompany the auditory tube; and the tympanic branch from the internal carotid, given off in the carotid canal and perforating the thin anterior wall of the tympanic cavity. The veins terminate in the pterygoid plexus and the superior petrosal sinus. The nerves constitute the tympanic plexus, which ramifies upon the surface of the promontory. The plexus is formed by (1) the tympanic branch of the glossopharyngeal; (2) the caroticotympanic nerves; (3) the smaller superficial petrosal nerve; and (4) a branch which joins the greater superficial petrosal.

THE ORGAN OF HEARING — THE INTERNAL EAR



The internal ear is the essential part of the organ of hearing, receiving the ultimate distribution of the auditory nerve. It is called the labyrinth, from the complexity of its shape, and consists of two parts: the

osseous labyrinth, a series of cavities within the petrous part of the temporal bone, and the membranous labyrinth, a series of communicating membranous sacs and ducts, contained within the bony cavities.

THE OSSEOUS LABYRINTH OF THE INTERNAL EAR

The osseous labyrinth consists of three parts: the vestibule, semicircular canals, and cochlea. These are cavities hollowed out of the substance of the bone, and lined by periosteum; they contain a clear fluid, the perilymph, in which the membranous labyrinth is situated.

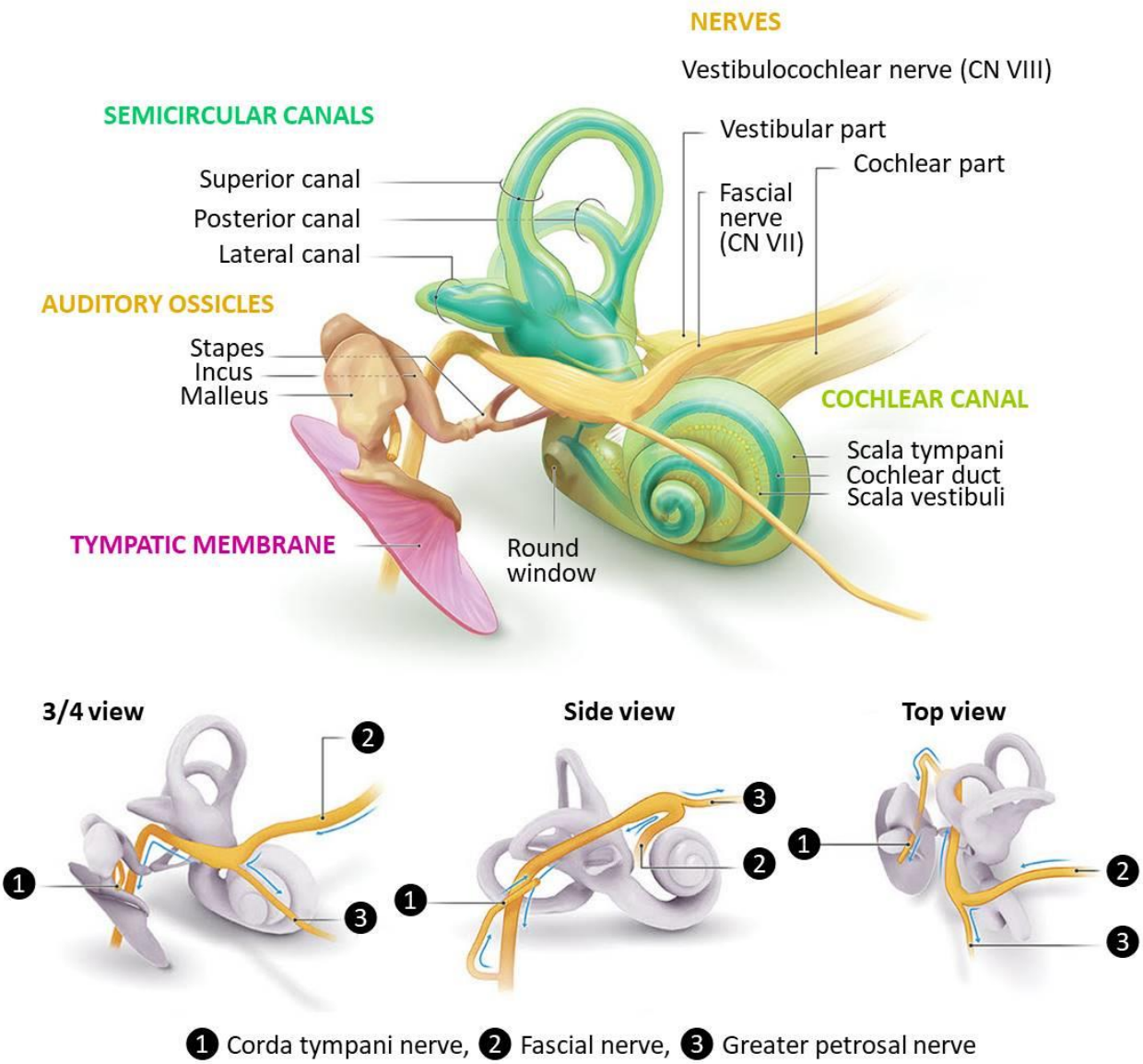
THE VESTIBULE.— The vestibule is the central part of the osseous labyrinth, and is situated medial to the tympanic cavity, behind the cochlea, and in front of

the semicircular canals. It is somewhat ovoid in shape, but flattened transversely; it measures about 5 mm from before backward, the same from above downward, and about 3 mm across. In its lateral or tympanic wall is the fenestra vestibuli, closed, in the fresh state, by the base of the stapes and annular ligament. On its medial wall, at the forepart, is a small circular depression, the spherical recess, which is perforated, at its anterior and inferior part, by several minute holes (macula cribrosa media) for the passage of filaments of the acoustic nerve to the saccule; and behind this depression is an oblique ridge, the crista vestibuli, the anterior end of which is named the pyramid of the vestibule. This ridge bifurcates below to enclose a small depression, the fossa cochlearis, which is perforated by a number of holes for the passage of filaments of the acoustic nerve which supply the vestibular end of the cochlear

duct. As the hinder part of the medial wall is the orifice of the vestibular aquaduct, which extends to the posterior surface of the petrous portion of the temporal bone. It transmits a small vein, and contains a tubular prolongation of the membranous labyrinth, the ductus endolymphaticus, which ends in a cul-de-sac between the layers of the dura mater within the cranial cavity. On the upper wall or roof is a transversely oval depression, the recessus ellipticus, separated from the recessus sphæricus by the crista vestibuli already mentioned. The pyramid and adjoining part of the recessus ellipticus are perforated by a number of holes (macula cribrosa superior). The apertures in the pyramid transmit the nerves to the utricle; those in the recessus ellipticus the nerves to the ampullae of the superior and lateral semicircular ducts. Behind are the five orifices of the semicircular

canals. In front is an elliptical opening, which communicates with the scala vestibuli of the cochlea.

THE BONY SEMICIRCULAR CANALS.— The bony semicircular canals are three in number, superior, posterior, and lateral, and are situated above and behind the vestibule. They are unequal in length, compressed from side to side, and each describes the greater part of a circle. Each measures about 0.8 mm in diameter, and presents a dilatation at one end, termed the ampulla, which measures more than twice the diameter of the tube. They open into the vestibule by five orifices, one of the apertures being common to two of the canals.



The superior semicircular canal, 15 to 20 mm in length, is vertical in direction, and is placed transversely to the long axis of the petrous portion of the temporal bone, on the anterior surface of which

its arch forms a round projection. It describes about two-thirds of a circle. Its lateral extremity is ampullated, and opens into the upper part of the vestibule; the opposite end joins with the upper part of the posterior canal to form the crus commune, which opens into the upper and medial part of the vestibule.

The posterior semicircular canal, also vertical, is directed backward, nearly parallel to the posterior surface of the petrous bone; it is the longest of the three, measuring from 18 to 22 mm; its lower or ampullated end opens into the lower and back part of the vestibule, its upper into the crus commune.

The lateral or horizontal canal is the shortest of the three. It measures from 12 to 15 mm, and its arch is directed horizontally backward and lateralward; thus each semicircular canal stands at right angles to the

other two. Its ampullated end corresponds to the upper and lateral angle of the vestibule, just above the fenestra vestibuli, where it opens close to the ampullated end of the superior canal; its opposite end opens at the upper and back part of the vestibule. The lateral canal of one ear is very nearly in the same plane as that of the other; while the superior canal of one ear is nearly parallel to the posterior canal of the other.

THE COCHLEA.— The cochlea bears some resemblance to a common snail-shell; it forms the anterior part of the labyrinth, is conical in form, and placed almost horizontally in front of the vestibule; its apex (cupula) is directed forward and lateralward, with a slight inclination downward, toward the upper and front part of the labyrinthic wall of the tympanic cavity; its base corresponds with the bottom of the

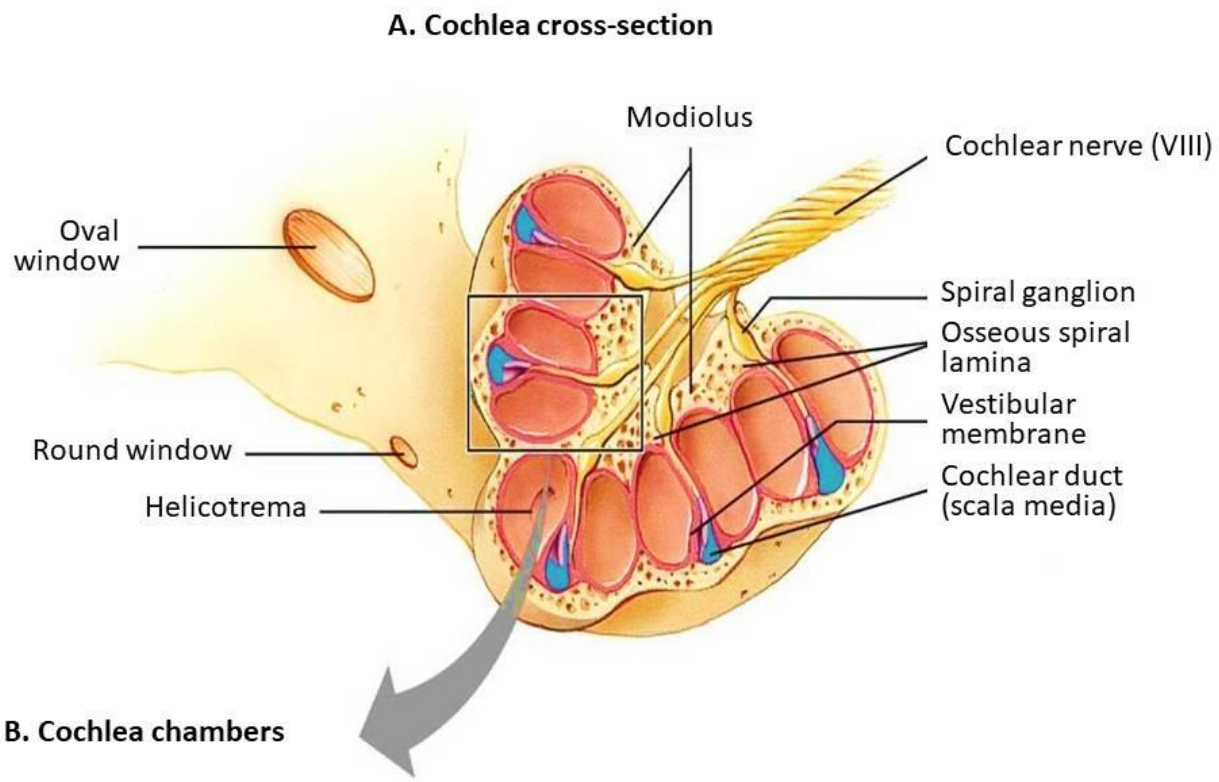
internal acoustic meatus, and is perforated by numerous apertures for the passage of the cochlear division of the acoustic nerve. It measures about 5 mm from base to apex, and its breadth across the base is about 9 mm. It consists of a conical shaped central axis, the modiolus; of a canal, the inner wall of which is formed by the central axis, wound spirally around it for two turns and three-quarters, from the base to the apex; and of a delicate lamina, the osseous spiral lamina, which projects from the modiolus, and, following the windings of the canal, partially subdivides it into two. In the recent state a membrane, the basilar membrane, stretches from the free border of this lamina to the outer wall of the bony cochlea and completely separates the canal into two passages, which, however, communicate with each other at the apex of the modiolus by a small opening named the helicotrema.

The modiolus is the conical central axis or pillar of the cochlea. Its base is broad, and appears at the bottom of the internal acoustic meatus, where it corresponds with the area cochleæ; it is perforated by numerous orifices, which transmit filaments of the cochlear division of the acoustic nerve; the nerves for the first turn and a half pass through the foramina of the tractus spiralis foraminosus; those for the apical turn, through the foramen centrale. The canals of the tractus spiralis foraminosus pass up through the modiolus and successively bend outward to reach the attached margin of the osseous spiral lamina. Here they become enlarged, and by their apposition form the spiral canal of the modiolus, which follows the course of the attached margin of the osseous spiral lamina and lodges the spiral ganglion (ganglion of Corti). The foramen centrale is continued into a canal which runs up the middle of the modiolus to its apex.

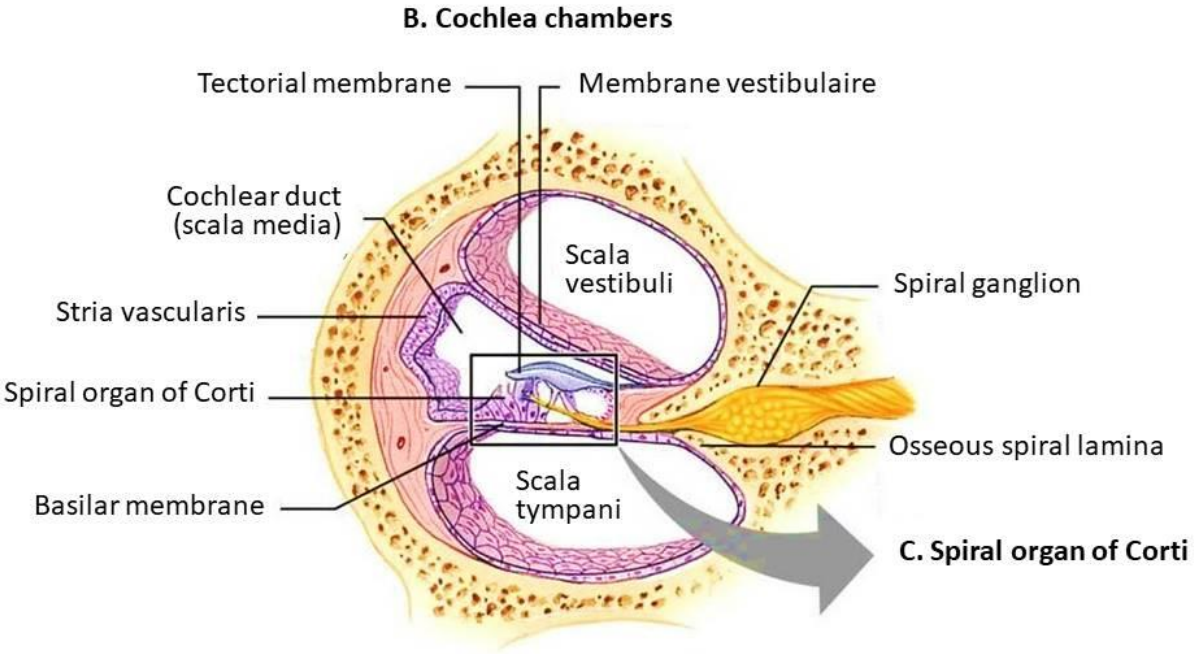
The modiolus diminishes rapidly in size in the second and succeeding coil.

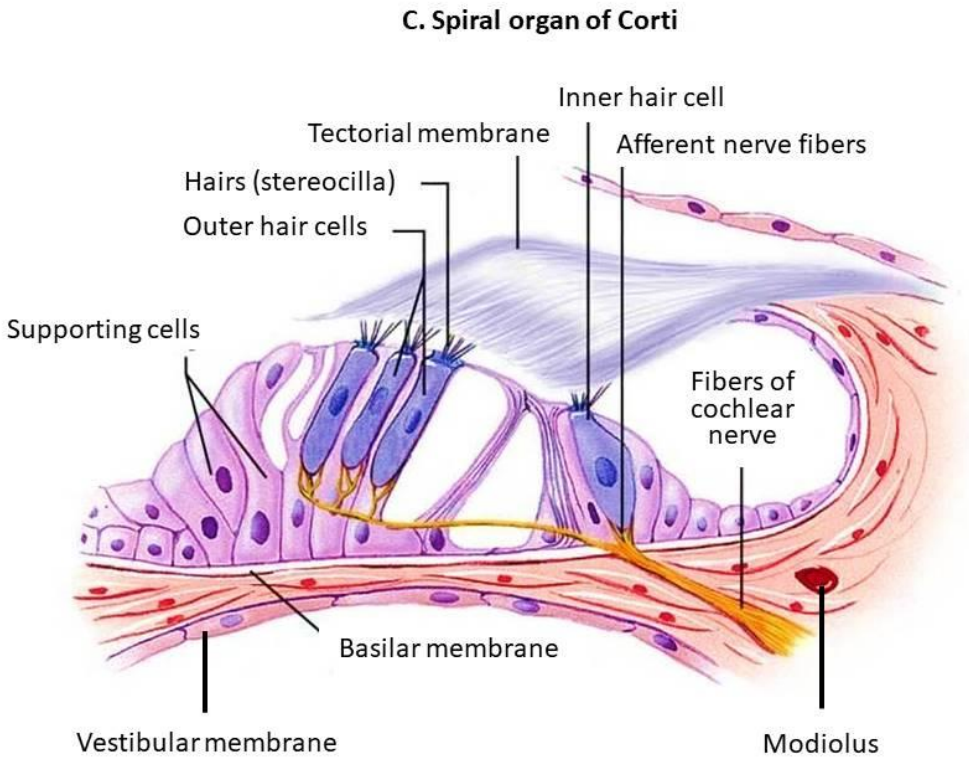
The bony canal of the cochlea takes two turns and three-quarters around the modiolus. It is about 30 mm in length, and diminishes gradually in diameter from the base to the summit, where it terminates in the cupula, which forms the apex of the cochlea. The beginning of this canal is about 3 mm in diameter; it diverges from the modiolus toward the tympanic cavity and vestibule, and presents three openings. One, the fenestra cochleae, communicates with the tympanic cavity; another, of an elliptical form, opens into the vestibule. The third is the aperture of the cochlear aquaduct, leading to a minute funnel-shaped canal, which opens on the inferior surface of the petrous part of the temporal bone and transmits a

small vein, and also forms a communication between the subarachnoid cavity and the scala tympani.



The osseous spiral lamina (lamina spiralis ossea) is a bony shelf or ledge which projects from the modiolus into the interior of the canal, and, like the canal, takes two-and three-quarter turns around the modiolus.


B. Cochlea chambers
Tectorial membrane
Membrane vestibulaire
Cochlear duct
(scala media)
Scala
vestibuli
Spiral ganglion
Stria vascularis
Spiral organ of Corti
Osseous spiral lamina
Scala
tympani
Basilar membrane
C. Spiral organ of Corti


C. Spiral organ of Corti
Inner hair cell
Tectorial membrane
Afferent nerve fibers
Hairs (stereocilla)
Outer hair cells
Supporting cells
Fibers of
cochlear
nerve
Basilar membrane
Vestibular membrane
Modiolus

It reaches about half-way toward the outer wall of the tube, and partially divides its cavity into two passages or scalæ, of which the upper is designated as the scala vestibuli, while the lower is termed the scala tympani. Near the summit of the cochlea the lamina ends in a hook-shaped process, the hamulus laminæ spiralis; this assists in forming the boundary of a small opening, the helicotrema, through which the two scalæ communicate with each other. From the spiral canal of the modiolus numerous canals pass outward through the osseous spiral lamina as far as its free edge. In the lower part of the first turn a second bony lamina, the secondary spiral lamina, projects inward from the outer wall of the bony tube; it does not, however, reach the primary osseous spiral lamina, so that if viewed from the vestibule a narrow fissure, the vestibule fissure, is seen between them.

The osseous labyrinth is lined by an exceedingly thin fibro-serous membrane; its attached surface is rough and fibrous, and closely adherent to the bone; its free surface is smooth and pale, covered with a layer of epithelium, and secretes a thin, limpid fluid, the perilymph. A delicate tubular process of this membrane is prolonged along the aqueduct of the cochlea to the inner surface of the dura mater.

THE MEMBRANOUS LABYRINTH OF THE INTERNAL EAR

The membranous labyrinth is lodged within the bony cavities just described, and has the same general form as these; it is, however, considerably smaller, and is partly separated from the bony walls by a quantity of fluid, the perilymph. In certain places it is fixed to the walls of the cavity. The membranous labyrinth

contains fluid, the endolymph, and on its walls the ramifications of the acoustic nerve are distributed.

Within the osseous vestibule the membranous labyrinth does not quite preserve the form of the bony cavity, but consists of two membranous sacs, the utricle, and the saccule.

THE UTRICLE.— The utricle, the larger of the two, is of an oblong form, compressed transversely, and occupies the upper and back part of the vestibule, lying in contact with the recessus ellipticus and the part below it. That portion which is lodged in the recess forms a sort of pouch or cul-de-sac, the floor and anterior wall of which are thickened, and form the macula acustica utriculi, which receives the utricular filaments of the acoustic nerve. The cavity of the utricle communicates behind with the semicircular ducts by five orifices. From its anterior

wall is given off the ductus utriculosaccularis, which opens into the ductus endolymphaticus.

THE SACCULE.— The saccule is the smaller of the two vestibular sacs; it is globular in form, and lies in the recessus sphæricus near the opening of the scala vestibuli of the cochlea. Its anterior part exhibits an oval thickening, the macula acustica sacculi, to which are distributed the saccular filaments of the acoustic nerve. Its cavity does not directly communicate with that of the utricle. From the posterior wall a canal, the ductus endolymphaticus, is given off; this duct is joined by the utriculosaccular duct, and then passes along the vestibular aquaduct and ends in a blind pouch (saccus endolymphaticus) on the posterior surface of the petrous portion of the temporal bone, where it is in contact with the dura mater. From the lower part of the saccule a short tube, the canalis

reuniens of Hensen, passes downward and opens into the cochlear duct near its vestibular extremity.

THE SEMICIRCULAR DUCTS.— The semicircular ducts are about one-fourth of the diameter of the osseous canals, but in number, shape, and general form they are precisely similar, and each presents at one end an ampulla. They open by five orifices into the utricle, one opening being common to the medial end of the superior and the upper end of the posterior duct. In the ampullæ the wall is thickened, and projects into the cavity as a fiddle-shaped, transversely placed elevation, the septum transversum, in which the nerves end.

The utricle, saccule, and semicircular ducts are held in position by numerous fibrous bands which stretch across the space between them and the bony walls.

The walls of the utricle, saccule, and semicircular ducts consist of three layers. The outer layer is a loose and flocculent structure, apparently composed of ordinary fibrous tissue containing bloodvessels and some pigment-cells. The middle layer, thicker and more transparent, forms a homogeneous membrana propria, and presents on its internal surface, especially in the semicircular ducts, numerous papilliform projections, which, on the addition of acetic acid, exhibit an appearance of longitudinal fibrillation. The inner layer is formed of polygonal nucleated epithelial cells. In the maculae of the utricle and saccule, and in the transverse septa of the ampullae of the semicircular ducts, the middle coat is thickened and the epithelium is columnar, and consists of supporting cells and hair cells. The former are fusiform, and their deep ends are attached to the membrana propria, while their free extremities are

united to form a thin cuticle. The hair cells are flask-shaped, and their deep, rounded ends do not reach the membrana propria, but lie between the supporting cells. The deep part of each contains a large nucleus, while its more superficial part is granular and pigmented. The free end is surmounted by a long, tapering, hair-like filament, which projects into the cavity. The filaments of the acoustic nerve enter these parts and, having pierced the outer and middle layers, they lose their medullary sheaths, and their axis-cylinders ramify between the hair cells.

Two small rounded bodies termed otoconia, each consisting of a mass of minute crystalline grains of carbonate of lime, held together in a mesh of gelatinous tissue, are suspended in the endolymph in contact with the free ends of the hairs projecting from the maculæ.

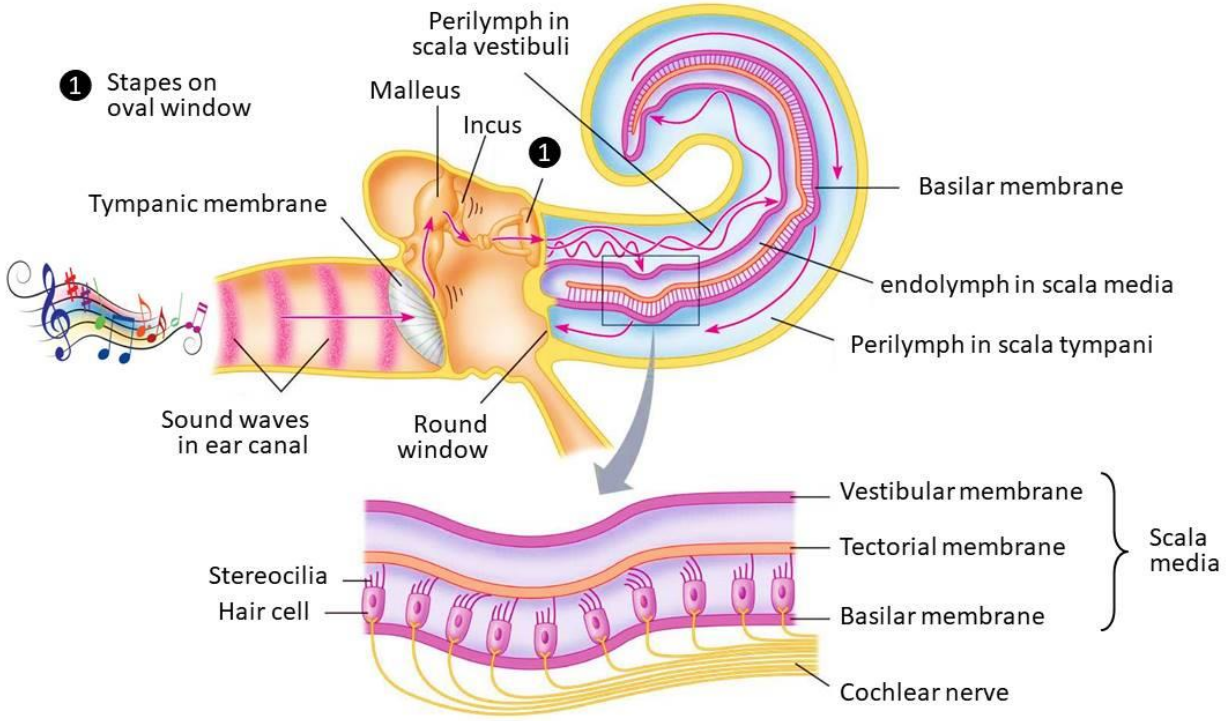
THE COCHLEAR DUCT (membranous cochlea; scala media).— The cochlear duct consists of a spirally arranged tube enclosed in the bony canal of the cochlea and lying along its outer wall.

The osseous spiral lamina extends only part of the distance between the modiolus and the outer wall of the cochlea, while the basilar membrane stretches from its free edge to the outer wall of the cochlea, and completes the roof of the scala tympani. A second and more delicate membrane, the vestibular membrane extends from the thickened periosteum covering the osseous spiral lamina to the outer wall of the cochlea, where it is attached at some little distance above the outer edge of the basilar membrane. A canal is thus shut off between the scala tympani below and the scala vestibuli above; this is the cochlear duct or scala media. It is triangular on transverse section, its roof

being formed by the vestibular membrane, its outer wall by the periosteum lining the bony canal, and its floor by the basilar membrane and the outer part of the osseous spiral lamina. Its extremities are closed; the upper is termed the lagena and is attached to the cupula at the upper part of the helicotrema; the lower is lodged in the recessus cochlearis of the vestibule. Near the lower end the cochlear duct is brought into continuity with the saccule by a narrow, short canal, the canalis reuniens.

On the basilar membrane is situated the spiral organ of Corti. The vestibular membrane is thin and homogeneous, and is covered on its upper and under surfaces by a layer of epithelium. The periosteum, forming the outer wall of the cochlear duct, is greatly thickened and altered in character, and is called the spiral ligament. It projects inward below as a

triangular prominence, the basilar crest, which gives attachment to the outer edge of the basilar membrane; immediately above the crest is a concavity, the sulcus spiralis externus. The upper portion of the spiral ligament contains numerous capillary loops and small bloodvessels, and is termed the stria vascularis.



The osseous spiral lamina consists of two plates of bone, and between these are the canals for the transmission of the filaments of the acoustic nerve. On the upper plate of that part of the lamina which is outside the vestibular membrane, the periosteum is thickened to form the limbus laminae spiralis, this ends externally in a concavity, the sulcus spiralis internus, which represents, on section, the form of the letter C; the upper part, formed by the overhanging extremity of the limbus, is named the vestibular lip; the lower part, prolonged and tapering, is called the tympanic lip, and is perforated by numerous foramina for the passage of the cochlear nerves. The upper surface of the vestibular lip is intersected at right angles by a number of furrows, between which are numerous elevations; these present the appearance of teeth along the free surface and margin of the lip, and have been named by

Huschke the auditory teeth. The limbus is covered by a layer of what appears to be squamous epithelium, but the deeper parts of the cells with their contained nuclei occupy the intervals between the elevations and between the auditory teeth. This layer of epithelium is continuous on the one hand with that lining the sulcus spiralis internus, and on the other with that covering the under surface of the vestibular membrane.

BASILAR MEMBRANE.— The basilar membrane stretches from the tympanic lip of the osseous spiral lamina to the basilar crest and consists of two parts, an inner and an outer. The inner is thin, and is named the zona arcuata: it supports the spiral organ of Corti. The outer is thicker and striated, and is termed the zona pectinata. The under surface of the membrane is covered by a layer of vascular connective tissue; one

of the vessels in this tissue is somewhat larger than the rest, and is named the vas spirale; it lies below Corti's tunnel.

The spiral organ of Corti is composed of a series of epithelial structures placed upon the inner part of the basilar membrane. The more central of these structures are two rows of rod-like bodies, the inner and outer rods or pillars of Corti. The bases of the rods are supported on the basilar membrane, those of the inner row at some distance from those of the outer; the two rows incline toward each other and, coming into contact above, enclose between them and the basilar membrane a triangular tunnel, the tunnel of Corti. On the inner side of the inner rods is a single row of hair cells and, on the outer side of the outer rods three or four rows of similar cells, together with certain supporting cells. The free ends of the outer

hair cells occupy a series of apertures in a net-like membrane, the reticular membrane, and the entire organ is covered by the tectorial membrane.

RODS OF CORTI.— Each of these consists of a base or foot-plate, and elongated part or body, and an upper end or head; the body of each rod is finely striated, but in the head there is an oval non-striated portion which stains deeply with carmine. Occupying the angles between the rods and the basilar membrane are nucleated cells which partly envelop the rods and extend on to the floor of Corti's tunnel; these may be looked upon as the undifferentiated parts of the cells from which the rods have been formed.

There are nearly 6000 inner rods number, and their bases rest on the basilar membrane close to the tympanic lip of the sulcus spiralis internus. The shaft

or body of each is sinously curved and forms an angle of about 60 degrees with the basilar membrane. The head resembles the proximal end of the ulna and presents a deep concavity which accommodates a convexity on the head of the outer rod. The head-plate, or portion overhanging the concavity, overlaps the head-plate of the outer rod.

The outer rods, nearly 4000 in number, are longer and more obliquely set than the inner, forming with the basilar membrane an angle of about 40 degrees. Their heads are convex internally; they fit into the concavities on the heads of the inner rods and are continued outward as thin flattened plates, termed phalangeal processes, which unite with the phalangeal processes of supporting cells to form the reticular membrane.

HAIR CELLS.— The hair cells are short columnar cells; their free ends are on a level with the heads of Corti's rods, and each is surmounted by about twenty hair-like processes arranged in the form of a crescent with its concavity directed inward. The deep ends of the cells reach about half-way along Corti's rods, and each contains a large nucleus; in contact with the deep ends of the hair cells are the terminal filaments of the cochlear division of the acoustic nerve. The inner hair cells are arranged in a single row on the medial side of the inner rods, and their diameters being greater than those of the rods it follows that each hair cell is supported by more than one rod. The free ends of the inner hair cells are encircled by a cuticular membrane which is fixed to the heads of the inner rods. Adjoining the inner hair cells are one or two rows of columnar supporting cells, which, in turn, are continuous with the cubical cells lining the sulcus

spiralis internus. There are about 12000 outer hair cells number and are nearly twice as long as the inner. In the basal coil of the cochlea they are arranged in three regular rows; in the apical coil, in four, somewhat irregular, rows.

Between the rows of the outer hair cells are rows of supporting cells; their expanded bases are planted on the basilar membrane, while the opposite end of each presents a clubbed extremity or phalangeal process. Immediately to the outer side of these supporting cells, there are five or six rows of columnar cells. Their bases are narrow, while their upper parts are expanded and form a rounded elevation on the floor of the cochlear duct. A space exists between the outer rods of Corti and the adjacent hair cells; this is called the space of Nuel.

The reticular lamina is a delicate framework perforated by rounded holes which are occupied by the free ends of the outer hair cells. It extends from the heads of the outer rods of Corti to the external row of the outer hair cells, and is formed by several rows of “minute fiddle-shaped cuticular structures”, called phalanges, between which are circular apertures containing the free ends of the hair cells. The inner most row of phalanges consists of the phalangeal processes of the outer rods of Corti; the outer rows are formed by the modified free ends of supporting cells.

Covering the sulcus spiralis internus and the spiral organ of Corti is the tectorial membrane, which is attached to the limbus laminae spiralis close to the inner edge of the vestibular membrane. Its inner part is thin and overlies the auditory teeth of Huschke; its

outer part is thick, and along its lower surface, opposite the inner hair cells, is a clear band. The lateral margin of the membrane is much thinner. It is extremely delicate and flexible; far more sensitively flexible in the transverse than in the longitudinal direction and the readiness with which it bends when touched is beyond description. It is ectodermal in origin. It consists of fine colorless fibers embedded in a transparent matrix, of a soft collagenous, semisolid character with marked adhesiveness. The general transverse direction of the fibers inclines from the radius of the cochlea toward the apex.

The acoustic nerve (also designated as the auditory nerve or nerve of hearing) divides near the bottom of the internal acoustic meatus into an anterior or cochlear and a posterior or vestibular branch.

The vestibular nerve supplies the utricle, the saccule, and the ampullae of the semicircular ducts. On the trunk of the nerve, within the internal acoustic meatus, is a ganglion, the vestibular ganglion; the fibers of the nerve arise from the cells of this ganglion. On the distal side of the ganglion the nerve splits into a superior, an inferior, and a posterior branch. The filaments of the superior branch are transmitted through the foramina in the area vestibularis superior, and end in the macula of the utricle and in the ampullae of the superior and lateral semicircular ducts; those of the inferior branch traverse the foramina in the area vestibularis inferior, and end in the macula of the saccule. The posterior branch runs through the foramen singulare at the postero-inferior part of the bottom of the meatus and divides into filaments for the supply of the ampulla of the posterior semicircular duct.

The cochlear nerve divides into numerous filaments at the base of the modiolus; those for the basal and middle coils pass through the foramina in the tractus spiralis foraminosis, those for the apical coil through the canalis centralis, and the nerves bend outward to pass between the lamellae of the osseous spiral lamina. Occupying the spiral canal of the modiolus is the spiral ganglion of the cochlea, consisting of bipolar nerve cells, which constitute the cells of origin of this nerve. Reaching the outer edge of the osseous spiral lamina, the fibers of the nerve pass through the foramina in the tympanic lip; some end by arborizing around the bases of the inner hair cells, while others pass between Corti's rods and across the tunnel, to end in a similar manner in relation to the outer hair cells. The cochlear nerve gives off a vestibular branch to supply the vestibular end of the cochlear duct; the

filaments of this branch pass through the foramina in the fossa cochlearis.

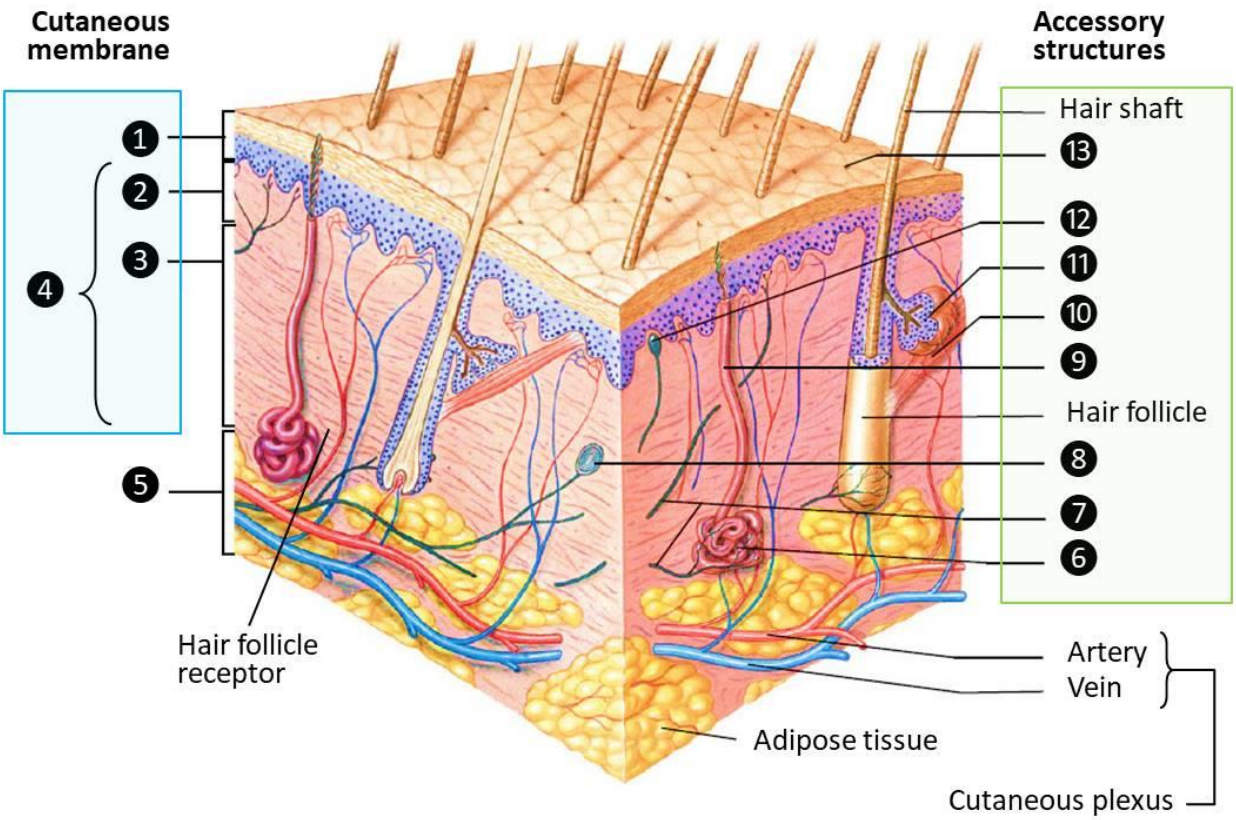
BLOOD VESSELS AND NERVES OF THE INTERNAL EAR.— The arteries of the labyrinth are the internal auditory, from the basilar, and the stylomastoid, from the posterior auricular. The internal auditory artery divides at the bottom of the internal acoustic meatus into two branches: cochlear and vestibular. The cochlear branch subdivides into twelve (12) or fourteen (14) twigs, which traverse the canals in the modiolus, and are distributed, in the form of a capillary network, in the lamina spiralis and basilar membrane. The vestibular branches are distributed to the utricle, saccule, and semicircular ducts.

The veins of the vestibule and semicircular canals accompany the arteries, and, receiving those of the

cochlea at the base of the modiolus, unite to form the internal auditory veins which end in the posterior part of the superior petrosal sinus or in the transverse sinus.

THE COMMON INTEGUMENT

It is the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Tegumentary Structure" that will allow the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to collect tactile signals emitted by the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", external and immediate, around the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Tactile signals, including those resulting from variations in pressure and temperature, will be detected by neural receptors built in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Tegumentary Structure", including hair follicles, tongue, throat, and mucosa.



1. Epidermis,
2. Papilary layer,
3. Reticular layer,
4. Dermis,
5. Hypodermis,
6. Eccrine sweat gland,
7. Sensory nerve fiber with free nerve endings,
8. Lamelar corpuscule,
9. Duct of eccrine sweat gland,
10. Arrector pili muscle,
11. Sebaceous gland,
12. Tactile corpuscule
13. Pore of sweat gland duct

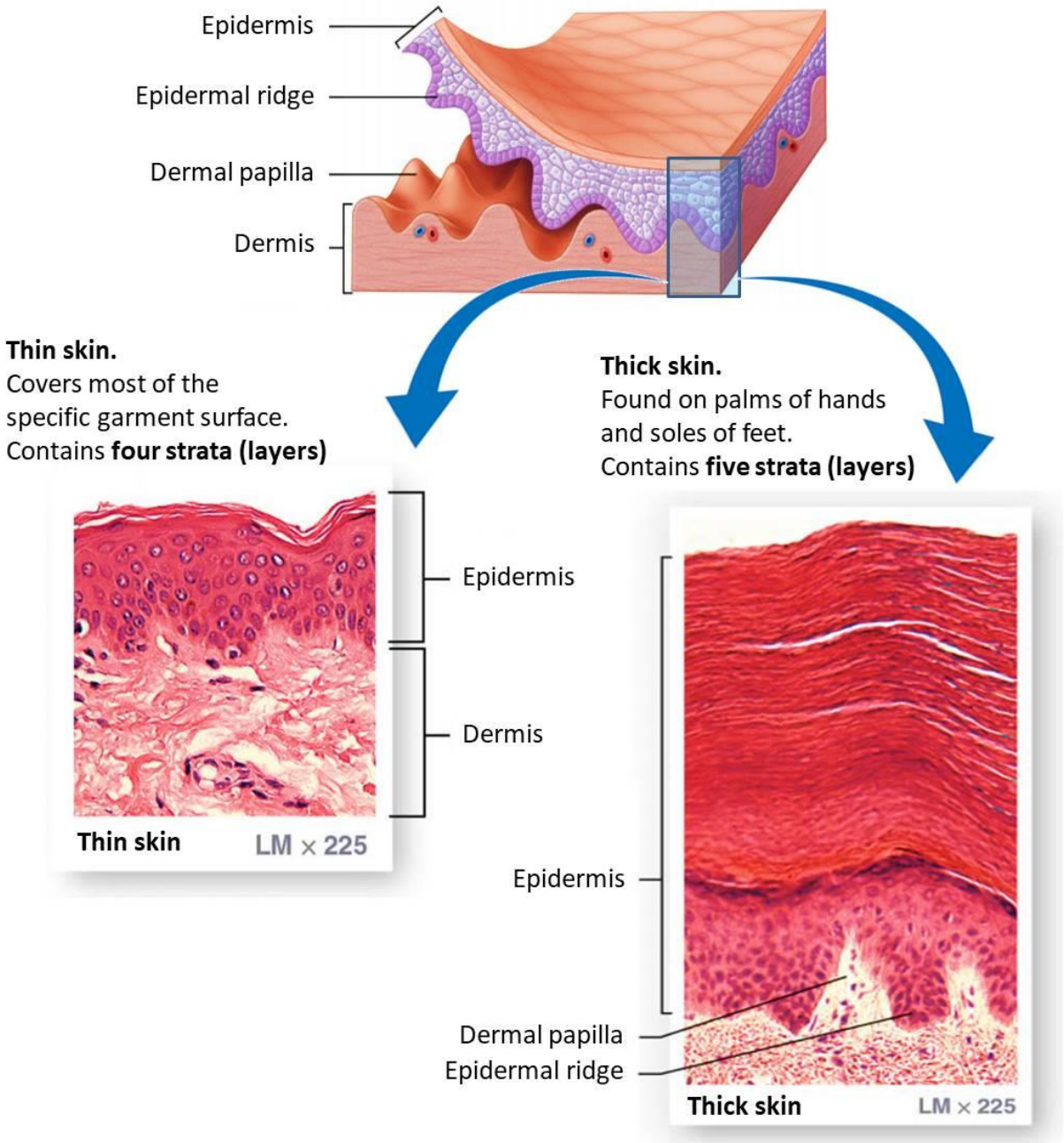
The common integument comprises the set of structures of tissus that forms the external covering

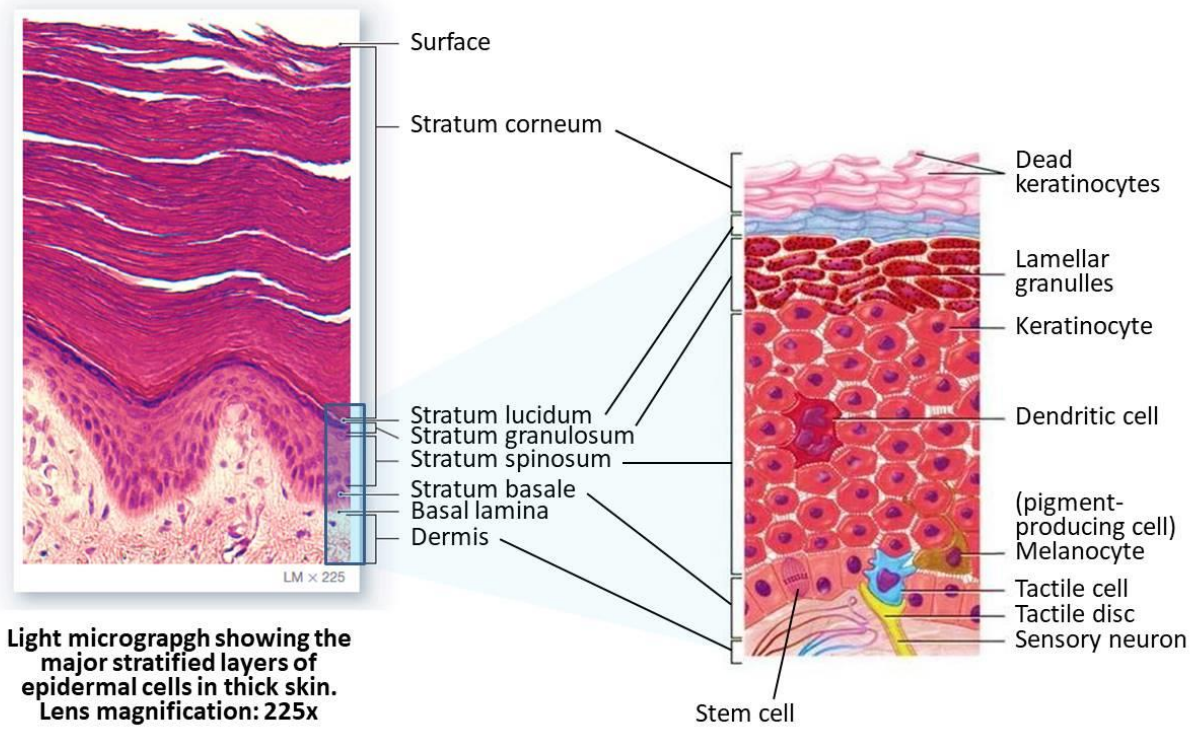
this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and protecting the deeper tissues from injury, from drying and from invasion by foreign organisms. It contains the peripheral endings of many of the sensory nerves; it plays an important part in the regulation of the body temperature, and has also limited excretory and absorbing powers.

The common integument consists principally of a layer of (1) a vascular connective tissue designated as the corium or “Cutis Vera”, and (2) an external covering of epithelium, termed the epidermis or cuticle. On the surface of the former layer are sensitive and vascular papillae, and within, or beneath it, are certain organs with special functions: namely, the sudoriferous and sebaceous glands, and the hair follicles.

THE EPIDERMIS, cuticle, or scarf skin, is composed of keratinized, stratified squamous epithelium. It is made of four or five layers of epithelial cells, depending on its location in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It does not have any blood vessels within it (i.e., it is non-vascular). The integument that has four layers of cells will be referred to as "thin skin". From deep to superficial, these layers are: the stratum basale, the stratum spinosum, the stratum granulosum, and the stratum corneum. Most of the integument can be classified as thin skin. "Thick skin" will be found only on the palms of the hands and the soles of the feet. It has a fifth layer, designated as the stratum lucidum, located between the stratum corneum and the stratum granulosum.

The more superficial layers of cells, designated as the horny layer (stratum corneum), may be separated by maceration from a deeper stratum, which is called the stratum mucosum, and which consists of several layers of differently shaped cells. The free surface of the epidermis is marked by a network of linear furrows of variable size, dividing the surface into a number of polygonal or lozenge-shaped areas. Some of these furrows are large, as opposite the flexures of the joints, and correspond to the folds in the corium produced by movements. In other situations, as upon the back of the hand, they are exceedingly fine, and intersect one another at various angles. Upon the palmar surfaces of the hands and fingers, and upon the soles of the feet, the epidermal ridges are very distinct, and are disposed in curves; they depend upon the large size and peculiar arrangements of the papillæ upon which the epidermis is placed.


Epidermis
Epidermal ridge
Dermal papilla
Dermis
Thin skin.
Covers most of the specific garment surface.
Contains four strata (layers)
Thick skin.
Found on palms of hands and soles of feet.
Contains five strata (layers)
Epidermis
Dermis
Thin skin
LM × 225
Epidermis
Dermal papilla
Epidermal ridge
Thick skin
LM × 225



Light micrograpgh showing the major stratified layers of epidermal cells in thick skin. Lens magnification: 225x

The function of these ridges is primarily to increase resistance between contact surfaces for the purpose of preventing slipping whether in walking or prehension.

The direction of the ridges is at right angles with the force that tends to produce slipping or to the resultant of such forces when these forces vary in direction. The deep surface of the epidermis is

accurately moulded upon the papillary layer of the corium, the papillae being covered by a basement membrane; so that when the epidermis is removed by maceration, it presents on its under surface a number of pits or depressions corresponding to the papillae, and ridges corresponding to the intervals between them. Fine tubular prolongations are continued from this layer into the ducts of the sudoriferous and sebaceous glands.

1. THE HORNY LAYER (stratum corneum) consists of several layers of horny epithelial scales in which no nuclei are discernible, and which are unaffected by acetic acid, the protoplasm having become changed into horny material or keratin. The stratum corneum is the most superficial layer of the epidermis and is the layer exposed to the outside environment. The increased keratinization (also called cornification) of

the cells in this layer gives it its name. There will be 15 to 30 layers of cells in the stratum corneum. This dry layer will help prevent the penetration of microbes and the dehydration of underlying tissues, and it will also provide a mechanical protection against abrasion for the more delicate, underlying layers. Cells in this layer will be shed periodically and will be replaced by cells pushed up from the stratum granulosum (or stratum lucidum in the case of the palms and soles of feet). The entire layer will be replaced during a period of 30 days.[768]

---

[768] As you would have understood by now, NOTHING in the anatomy of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was done at random. Those numbers are indicative of the courses of events taking place in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

2. THE LUCID LAYER (stratum lucidum) is a smooth, seemingly translucent layer of the epidermis located just above the stratum granulosum and below the stratum corneum. This thin layer of cells will be found only in the thick skin of the palms, soles, and digits. The keratinocytes that compose the stratum lucidum are traces of flattened nuclei. These cells are densely packed with eleiden, a clear protein rich in lipids, derived from keratohyalin, which will give these cells their transparent (i.e., lucid) appearance and provides a barrier to water.

3. THE GRANULOUS LAYER (stratum granulosum) comprises two or three layers of flattened cells which contain granules of eleidin, a substance readily stained by hematoxylin or carmine, and probably an intermediate substance in the formation of keratin. They are supposed to be cells in a transitional stage

between the protoplasmic cells of the stratum mucosum and the horny cells of the superficial layers.

4. THE SPINOUS LAYER (stratum spinosum), as the name suggests, is spiny in appearance due to the protruding cell processes that join the cells via a structure designated as a desmosome. The desmosomes interlock with each other and strengthen the bond between the cells. The stratum spinosum is composed of eight to 10 layers of keratinocytes, formed as a result of cell division in the stratum basale. Interspersed among the keratinocytes of this layer is a type of dendritic cell, which will function as a macrophage by engulfing bacteria, foreign particles, and damaged cells that may occur in this layer.

5. THE MUCOUS LAYER (stratum mucosum) is composed of several layers of cells; those of the deepest layer are columnar in shape and placed perpendicularly on the surface of the basement membrane, to which they are attached by toothed extremities. This deepest layer is sometimes termed the stratum germinativum; the succeeding strata consist of cells of a more rounded or polyhedral form, the contents of which are soft, opaque, granular, and soluble in acetic acid. These are known as prickle cells because of the bridges by which they are connected to one another. They contain fine fibrils which are continuous across the connecting processes with corresponding fibrils in adjacent cells. Between the bridges are fine inter-cellular clefts serving for the passage of lymph, and in these lymph corpuscles or pigment granules may be found.

THE GERMINATIVE LAYER (stratum basale or stratum germinativum) is the innermost layer of cells of the mucous layer. It is comprised of (1) keratinocyes capable of proliferating by mitosis, (2) melanocytes, and (3) other supporting cells. The keratinocyes cells will actively divide to provide new cells to replenish lost skin from normal shedding. Thus, they will provide the keratinocytes (prickle cells) of the stratum spinosum, which later migrate through the other layers to the topmost layer (stratum corneum) of the skin. Other cellular elements found in the stratum germinativum are melanocytes (pigment-producing cells), dendritic cells (immune cells), and tactile cells (touch receptor cells).

Melanocytes are irregularly shaped cells that produce and store a family of pigments designated as the

"melanin" through multistage chemical process designated as melanogenesis, where the oxidation of the amino acid tyrosine is followed by polymerization. Tyrosine, or 4-hydroxyphenylalanine, is one of the 20 standard amino acids that are used by cells to synthesize proteins. Melanins are polymorphous and multifunctional biopolymers, which include eumelanin, pheomelanin, mixed melanins (a combination of the two), and neuromelanin.

Melanin chemical formula is C18H10N2O4, giving it a molecular weight, or molar mass, of 318 grams per mole (g/mol). It consists of three six-membered rings (six atoms arranged around a central point) in a line, each with a five-membered ring nestled in one of the angles between itself and its neighbor. These five-membered rings each contain one of the two nitrogen atoms in melanin, and sit on opposite sides of the

molecule. The four oxygen atoms in melanin are bound to carbons on the six-atom ring at each end, two to each ring. These are double bonded, and the C=O arrangements lie on opposite sides of the ring from where the five-membered rings are attached.

The melanocytes cells produce two chemically distinct types of melanin pigments: eumelanin, which is of brown color, and which derived primarily from tyrosine (Tyr) residues, and phaeomelanin, which confers red-yellow pigmentation and which is formed from Tyr and cystine (Cys). Although they contain a common arrangement of repeating units linked by carbon-carbon bonds, melanin pigments differ from each other with respect to their chemical, structural, and physical properties. Eumelanin is a highly heterogeneous polymer consisting of 5,6-dihydroxyindole and 5,6-dihydroxyindole-2-

carboxylic acid units in reduced or oxidized states; pheomelanin consists mainly of sulfur containing benzothiazine derivatives. These two pigments, eumelanin and phaeomelanin, are polymeric and are derived via a series of redox reactions from a common precursor, dopaquinone, which is formed by the action of the enzyme tyrosinase on Tyr residues. Melanocytes can form both eumelanin and pheomelanin, and production of eumelanin is controlled by α-melanocyte stimulating hormone (α-MSH).

As we have indicated in one previous chapter, with the announcement of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", several programs were designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" to further the education of the Archangel MICHAEL, of

the "ADONA'IM", and the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" cascading down the hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", and concerning the basic aspects of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. At the core of those programs, is a tool designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and which was intended to make sensitive what is not naturally visible to the perception and to reveal the qualities of the manifested metaphor of the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", from which arises "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which a manifested assembled structure of "created energy" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" returns and which allows to perceive, to discern, and to distinguish "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" from other

assembled structures of "created energy", regardless of the type and shape of the assembled structure of "created energy". That tool is that, which is designated as: "THE COLOR".

As we have also indicated already, the concept of "THE COLOR" is one of the many concepts that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established in the same way as HE has established the concept of "THE REASON", from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and which will be imprinted and manifested in everything that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will bring forth into existence, and which reveals the qualities of the "GLORY"[769] of "THE DIVINE

---

[769] The "GLORY" is the word used symbolically to refer to the luminous radiation that characterizes the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'"

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

With the three "Core COLORS" and from the "movement" of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed and established that, which will be designated as the "Palette of COLORS" and which is a very complex color-coded mapping, or color-coded labelling, of the happenings taking place inside "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself and that HE chose to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE". To each color

---

and highlights the distinctive feature of the "divine energy" that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

identified in the “Palette of COLORS”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has assigned a unique attribute and its significance, as well as the “unique word” which is a designation of that attribute.

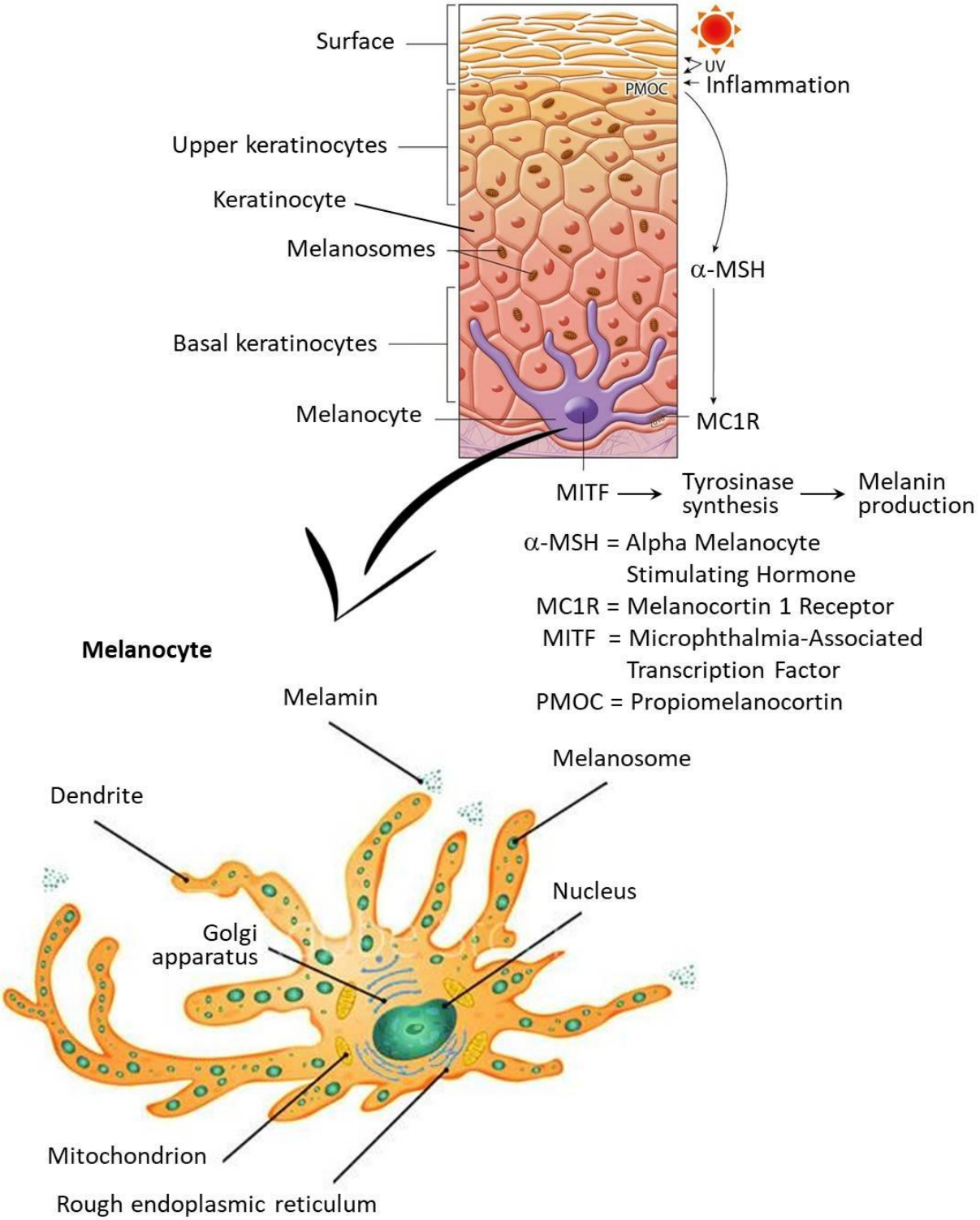
Using the manifestation of the metaphor of the “Palette of COLORS” which was also provided to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in their obscurity, in their blatant absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, the Archangel MICHAEL, of the “ADONA’IM”, and the remaining “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” cascading down the hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH”, were given a “free hand” in order to paint their 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of their

identity. It is those painting colors that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has manifested on the assembled structure of “created energy” that SHE has produced into existence with the achievement of the previous decrees of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

For the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” in all its forms (including those of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” of the “FAUNA”) and through the synthesis of melanin by melanocytes cells built by “THE DIVINE FORCE” using “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has implemented the manifestation of those painting colors chosen by those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” during the assigned task to choose a “Character” for oneself and the 3D-

modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of their identity.

It is so that, cutaneous pigmentation will occur as the result of the synthesis of melanin by melanocytes — melanin-producing cells found in skin, hair follicles, eyes, inner ear, bones, heart and brain of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and which arise from pluripotent neural crest cells and differentiate in response to a complex network of interacting regulatory pathways — and the transfer of melanosomes to surrounding keratinocytes. Melanosomes, the pigment granules that provide tissues with colour and photoprotection, are the cellular site of synthesis, storage and transport of melanin pigments. Melanosomes will be transferred via dendrites to surrounding keratinocytes, where they will play a critical role in photoprotection.


Surface
Upper keratinocytes
Keratinocyte
Melanosomes
Basal keratinocytes
Melanocyte
PMOC
UV
Inflammation
α-MSH
MC1R
MITF
Tyrosinase synthesis
Melanin production
α-MSH = Alpha Melanocyte Stimulating Hormone
MC1R = Melanocortin 1 Receptor
MITF = Microphthalmia-Associated Transcription Factor
PMOC = Propiomelanocortin
Melanocyte
Melamin
Melanosome
Dendrite
Nucleus
Golgi apparatus
Mitochondrion
Rough endoplasmic reticulum

The anatomical relationship between keratinocytes and melanocytes will be referred to as “the epidermal melanin unit” and each melanocyte will be in contact with 40 keratinocytes in the basal and suprabasal layers.

Melanin will be produced in response to the effects of the rays emitted by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” (commonly designated as the “Sun”). The light absorption of melanin in skin and hair will lead to photoreceptor shielding, thermoregulation, photoprotection, camouflage and a display of coloring. Melanin will also facilitate the protection of the common integument of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and the rest of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” from the harmful effects of the sun’s burn.

The color of the external appearance of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will thus be a manifestation of the quantity of melanin pigments that its melanocytes cells produce. An elevated production of eumelanin pigment will be manifested by a dark brown-colored external appearance and a production of eumelanin pigment below the skin will be manifested by a light brown-colored external appearance. The "benchmark color" that was assigned to the "Plane Below" is the color whose manifestation is designated as "brown", the "color of the ground". That is why this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" under production by "THE DIVINE FORCE" will have the "benchmark color", or the brown-colored, external appearance.

As we have indicated, the colors of the manifestation of the "Palette of COLORS", which were used to

express the appearance of each "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" associated with a chosen "Character" were interpreted by "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "MALAK" instance, according to their understanding of the "world" in which they inhabited, from the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE", in order to manifest the emotional tones of affection and of the "HARMONY" that each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had towards "THE DIVINE", and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who chose "Characters" could freely express their emotional tones and their perceptions with those colors. These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "MALAK" instance had interpreted the brown color as to be, according to their understanding of the "world" in which they inhabited, expressions in all its

forms, of that, which is unknown, that, which is foreign to them.

Besides melanin, other factors will play a role in general or local manifestation of cutaneous pigmentation. These include: the presence of carotene, the availability of oxygenated hemoglobin, the status of local blood flow, and the external environmental conditions. Carotene found in subcutaneous fat tissue will contribute to the yellowish color of the skin. This substance will be especially concentrated in the palms of the hands and soles of the feet. Lastly, the normal reddish color of skin will be attributed to the presence of oxygenated blood being transported through the arteries and capillaries.

The main purpose served by the epidermis is that of protection, as the surface is worn away new cells are

supplied and thus the true skin, the vessels and nerves which it contains are defended from damage.

THE CORIUM, also designated as “Cutis Vera”, dermis, or true skin is tough, flexible, and highly elastic. It varies in thickness in different parts of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Thus it is very thick in the palms of the hands and soles of the feet; thicker on the posterior aspect of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” than on the front, and on the lateral than on the medial sides of the limbs.

It consists of felted connective tissue, with a varying amount of elastic fibers and numerous bloodvessels, lymphatics, and nerves. The connective tissue is arranged in two layers: a deeper or reticular, and a superficial or papillary. Unstriped muscular fibers are found in the superficial layers of the corium, wherever hairs are present, and in the subcutaneous

areolar tissue of the scrotum, penis, labia majora, and nipples. In the nipples the fibers are disposed in bands, closely reticulated and arranged in superimposed laminae.

- The reticular layer (deep layer) consists of strong interlacing bands, composed chiefly of white fibrous tissue, but containing some fibers of yellow elastic tissue, which vary in number in different parts; and connective-tissue corpuscles, which are often to be found flattened against the white fibrous tissue bundles. Toward the attached surface the fasciculi are large and coarse, and the areolæ left by their interlacement are large, and occupied by adipose tissue and sweat glands. Below the reticular layer is the subcutaneous areolar

tissue, which, except in a few situations, contains fat.

- The papillary layer (stratum papillare; superficial layer; corpus papillare of the corium) consists of numerous small, highly sensitive, and vascular eminences, the papillae, which rise perpendicularly from its surface. The papillae are minute conical eminences, having rounded or blunted extremities, occasionally divided into two or more parts, and are received into corresponding pits on the under surface of the cuticle. On the general surface of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", more especially in parts endowed with slight sensibility, there will be few in number, and exceedingly minute; but in some situations, as upon the palmar surfaces of the hands and fingers, and upon the plantar

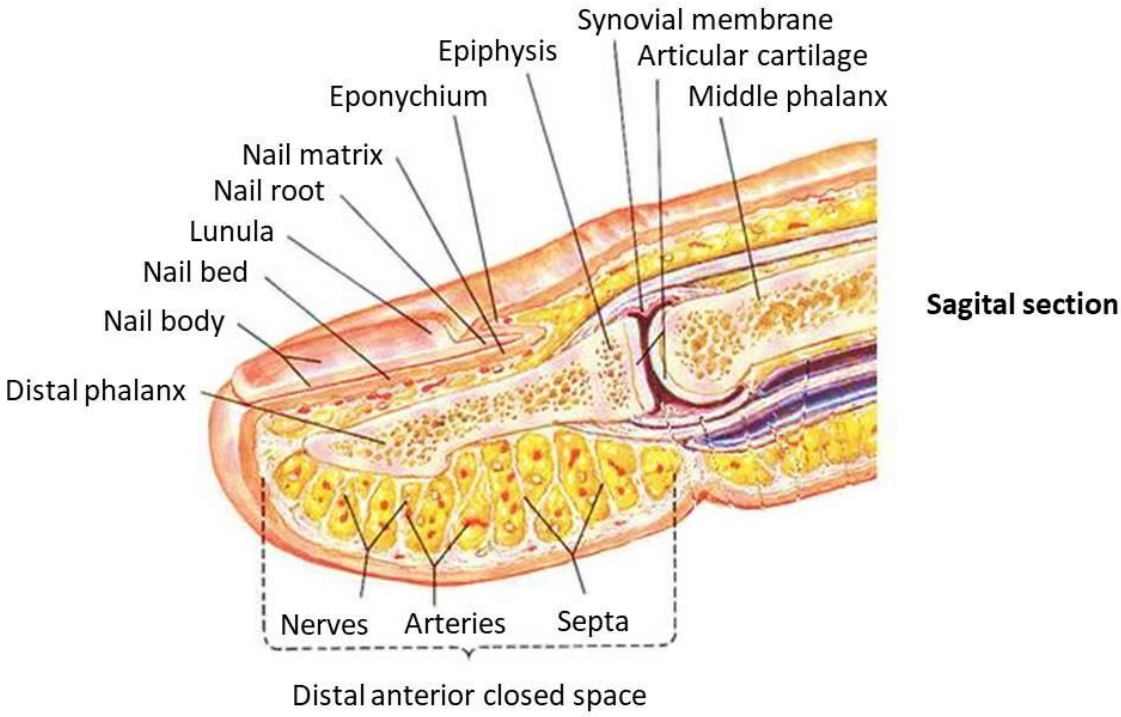
surfaces of the feet and toes, they will be long, of large size, closely aggregated together, and arranged in parallel curved lines, forming the elevated ridges seen on the free surface of the epidermis. Each ridge contains two rows of papillae, between which the ducts of the sudoriferous glands pass outward to open on the summit of the ridge. Each papilla consists of very small and closely interlacing bundles of finely fibrillated tissue, with a few elastic fibers; within this tissue is a capillary loop, and in some papillæ, especially in the palms of the hands and the fingers, there are tactile corpuscles.

THE APPENDAGES OF THE SKIN

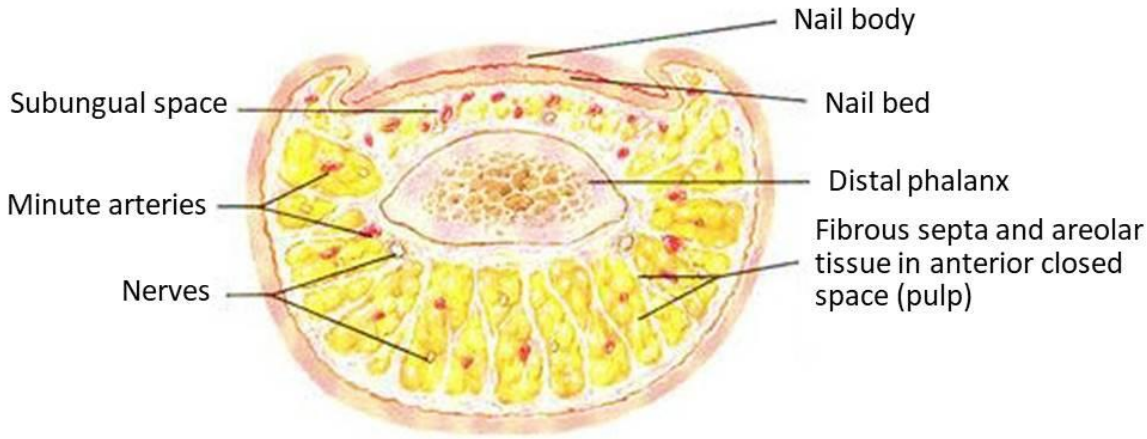
The appendages of the skin are the nails, the hairs, and the sudoriferous and sebaceous glands with their ducts.

THE NAILS are flattened, elastic structures of a horny texture, placed upon the dorsal surfaces of the terminal phalanges of the fingers and toes. Each nail is convex on its outer surface, concave within, and is implanted by a portion, called the root, into a groove in the skin; the exposed portion is called the body of the nail, and the distal extremity the free edge.

The nail is firmly adherent to the corium, being accurately moulded upon its surface; the part beneath the body of the nail and root of the nail is called the nail matrix, because from it the nail is produced. Under the greater part of the body of the nail, the matrix is thick, and raised into a series of longitudinal ridges which are very vascular, and the color is seen through the transparent tissue. Near the root of the nail, the papillae are smaller, less vascular, and have no regular arrangement, and here the tissue of the nail is not firmly adherent to the connective-tissue stratum but only in contact with it; hence this portion is of a whiter color, and is called the lunula on account of its shape.



Sagital section



Cross section through distal phalanx

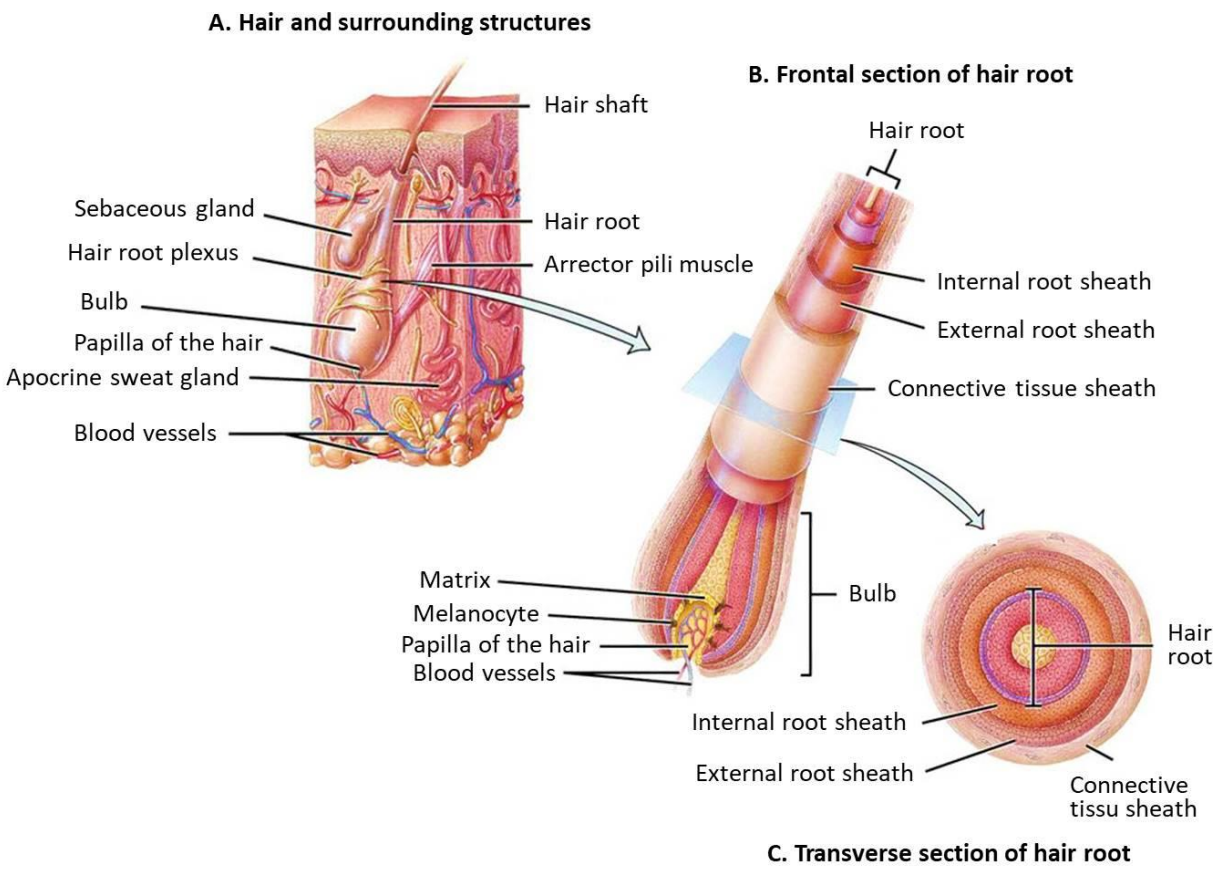
The cuticle as it passes forward on the dorsal surface of the finger or toe is attached to the surface of the nail a little in advance of its root; at the extremity of the finger it is connected with the under surface of the nail a little behind its free edge. The cuticle and the horny substance of the nail (both epidermic structures) are thus directly continuous with each other. The superficial, horny part of the nail consists of a greatly thickened stratum lucidum, the stratum corneum forming merely the thin cuticular fold (eponychium) which overlaps the lunula; the deeper part consists of the stratum mucosum. The cells in contact with the papillæ of the matrix are columnar in form and arranged perpendicularly to the surface; those which succeed them are of a rounded or polygonal form, the more superficial ones becoming broad, thin, and flattened, and so closely packed as to make the limits of the cells very indistinct. The nails

grow in length by the proliferation of the cells of the stratum mucosum at the root of the nail, and in thickness from that part of the stratum mucosum which underlies the lunula.

HAIRS will be found on nearly every part of the surface of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", but they will be absent from the palms of the hands, the soles of the feet, the dorsal surfaces of the terminal phalanges, the glans penis, the inner surface of the prepuce, and the inner surfaces of the labia. A hair consists of a root, the part implanted in the skin; and a shaft or scapus, the portion projecting from the surface.

The root of the hair ends in an enlargement, the hair bulb, which is whiter in color and softer in texture than the shaft, and is lodged in a follicular involution of the epidermis designated as the hair follicle. When

the hair is of considerable length the follicle extends into the subcutaneous cellular tissue. The hair follicle commences on the surface of the skin with a funnel-shaped opening, and passes inward in an oblique or curved direction to become dilated at its deep extremity, where it corresponds with the hair bulb.



Opening into the follicle, near its free extremity, are the ducts of one or more sebaceous glands. At the bottom of each hair follicle is a small conical, vascular eminence or papilla, similar in every respect to those found upon the surface of the skin; it is continuous with the dermic layer of the follicle, and is supplied with nerve fibrils.

The hair follicle consists of two coats: an outer or dermic, and an inner or epidermic.

- The outer or dermic coat is formed mainly of fibrous tissue; it is continuous with the corium, is highly vascular, and supplied by numerous minute nervous filaments. It consists of three layers. The most internal is a hyaline basement membrane, which is well-marked in the larger hair follicles, but is not very distinct in the follicles of minute hairs; it is limited to the

deeper part of the follicle. Outside this is a compact layer of fibers and spindle-shaped cells arranged circularly around the follicle; this layer extends from the bottom of the follicle as high as the entrance of the ducts of the sebaceous glands. Externally is a thick layer of connective tissue, arranged in longitudinal bundles, forming a more open texture and corresponding to the reticular part of the corium; in this are contained the bloodvessels and nerves.

- The inner or epidermic coat is closely adherent to the root of the hair, and consists of two strata named respectively the outer and inner root sheaths; the former of these corresponds with the stratum mucosum of the epidermis, and resembles it in the rounded form and soft character of its cells; at the bottom of the hair

follicle these cells become continuous with those of the root of the hair. The inner root sheath consists of: (1) a delicate cuticle next the hair, composed of a single layer of imbricated scales with atrophied nuclei; (2) one or two layers of horny, flattened, nucleated cells, known as Huxley's layer; and (3) a single layer of cubical cells with clear flattened nuclei.

The hair bulb is moulded over the papilla and composed of polyhedral epithelial cells, which as they pass upward into the root of the hair become elongated and spindle-shaped, except some in the center which remain polyhedral. Some of these latter cells contain pigment granules which give rise to the color of the hair. It occasionally happens that these pigment granules completely fill the cells in the center of the bulb; this gives rise to the dark tract of

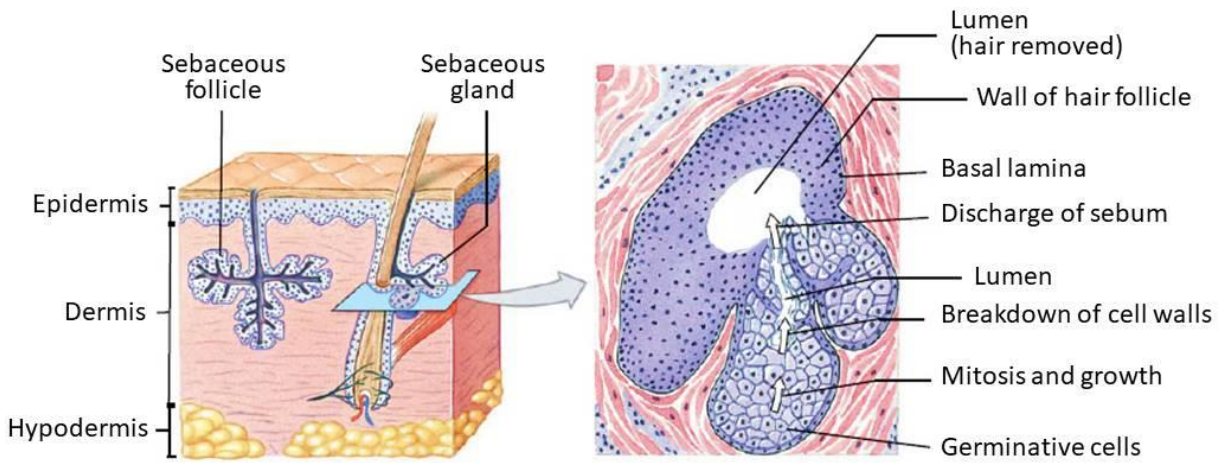
pigment often found, of greater or less length, in the axis of the hair.

The shaft of the hair consists, from within outward, of three parts, the medulla, the cortex, and the cuticle. The medulla is usually wanting in the fine hairs covering the surface of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and commonly in those of the head. It is more opaque and deeper colored than the cortex when viewed by transmitted light; but when viewed by reflected light it is white. It is composed of rows of polyhedral cells, containing granules of eleidin and frequently air spaces. The cortex constitutes the chief part of the shaft; its cells are elongated and united to form flattened fusiform fibers which contain pigment granules in dark hair, and air in white hair. The cuticle consists of a single layer of flat scales which overlap one another from below upward.

Connected with the hair follicles are minute bundles of involuntary muscular fibers, termed the arrectores pilorum. They arise from the superficial layer of the corium, and are inserted into the hair follicle, below the entrance of the duct of the sebaceous gland. They are placed on the side toward which the hair slopes, and by their action diminish the obliquity of the follicle and elevate the hair. The sebaceous gland is situated in the angle which the arrector muscle forms with the superficial portion of the hair follicle, and contraction of the muscle thus will tend to squeeze the sebaceous secretion out from the duct of the gland.

THE SEBACEOUS GLANDS are small (microscopic), sacculated, glandular organs, lodged in the substance of the corium. They are found in most parts of the skin, but are especially abundant in the scalp and

face; they are also very numerous around the apertures of the anus, nose, mouth, and external ear, but are wanting in the palms of the hands and soles of the feet. Each gland consists of a single duct, more or less capacious, which emerges from a cluster of oval or flask-shaped alveoli which vary from two to five in number, but in some instances there may be as many as twenty.



Sebaceous gland, LMx150

Each alveolus is composed of a transparent basement membrane, enclosing a number of epithelial cells.

The outer or marginal cells are small and polyhedral, and are continuous with the cells lining the duct. The remainder of the alveolus is filled with larger cells, containing fat, except in the center, where the cells have become broken up, leaving a cavity filled with their debris and a mass of fatty matter, which constitutes the sebum cutaneum. The ducts open most frequently into the hair follicles, but occasionally upon the general surface, as in the labia minora and the free margin of the lips. On the nose and face the glands are of large size, distinctly lobulated, and often become much enlarged from the accumulation of pent-up secretion. The tarsal glands of the eyelids are elongated sebaceous glands with numerous lateral diverticula.

Sebaceous glands will secrete the oily, waxy substance of pH equal to 3.5 and designated as sebum, which is

produced in a holocrine process, in which cells within the sebaceous gland rupture and disintegrate as they release the sebum and the cell remnants are secreted together with the sebum. The cells are constantly replaced by mitosis at the base of the duct.

Sebum is an essentially lipidic compound, produced by the sebaceous glands under hormonal control, which will provide a protective film on the surface of the epidermis. The excess production of sebum will qualify as hyperseborrhea. It will be one of the factors involved in the formation of retentional and inflammatory lesions in acne. Sebum is made up of lipids, mainly triglycerides, waxes which are esters of fatty acids and alcohols, and to a lesser extent squalene and cholesterol. The relative proportion of the different constituents is very variable, in particular depending on the size of the sebaceous

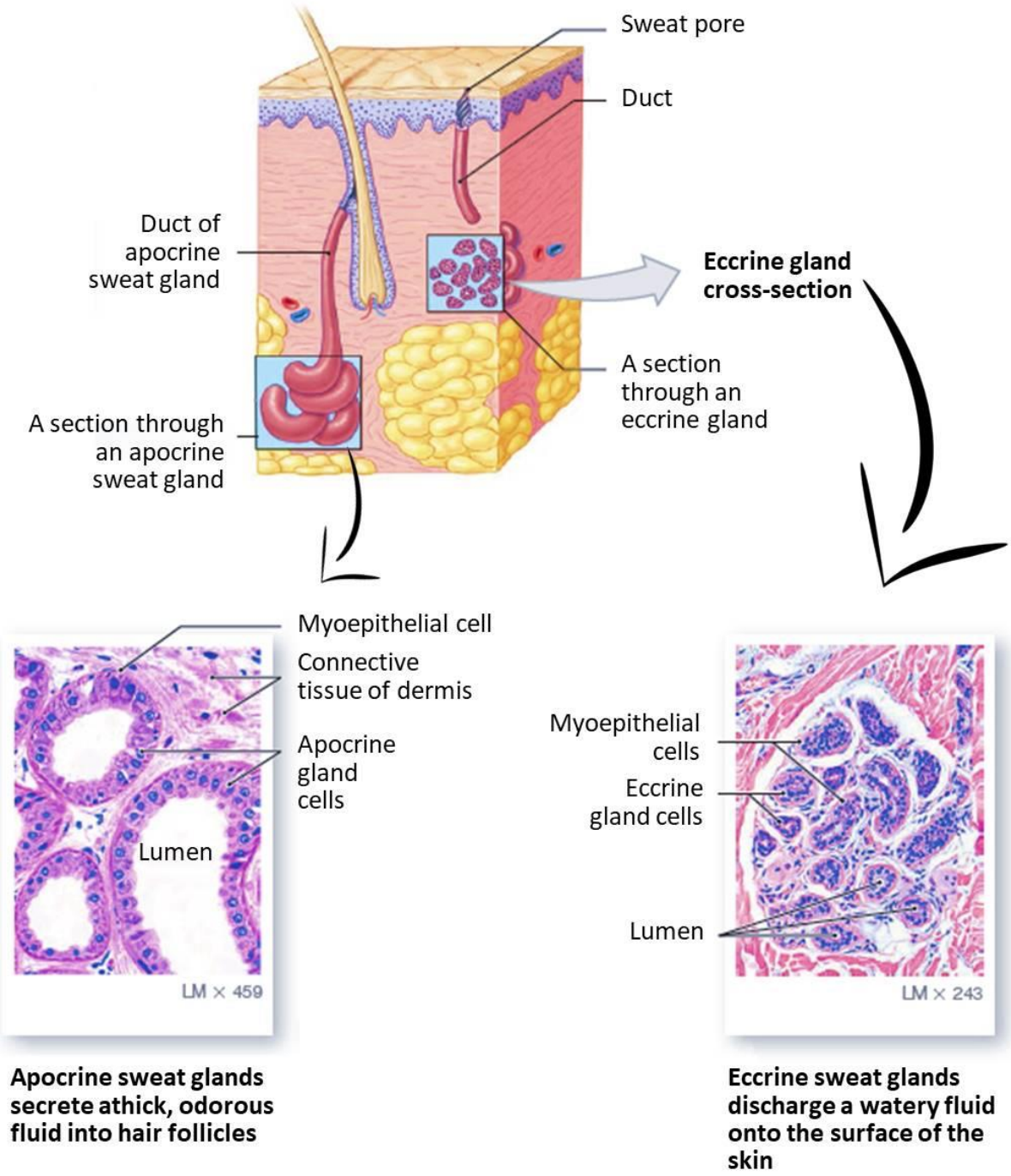
glands and the age of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

The sebum will be excreted in the pilosebaceous duct. It will coat the hair stems (oily hair), spread over the surface of the stratum corneum. In association with the other surface lipids originating from the keratinocytes, and an aqueous phase consisting of extracellular fluid and sweat, it will constitute the surface hydro-lipid film. The role of this film will be to oppose the loss of transepidermal water. It will therefore play a role of “anti-dehydration” of the spidermis, participates through its presence in the microbial ecosystem and fights the impression of the spidermis dryness. An excess of sebum production will give an appearance of “oily skin” or hyperseborrheic. The control of sebum production will be essentially hormonal.

THE SUDORIFEROUS OR SWEAT GLANDS are found in almost every part of the skin, and are situated in small pits on the under surface of the corium, or, more frequently, in the subcutaneous areolar tissue, surrounded by a quantity of adipose tissue. Each consists of a single tube, the deep part of which is rolled into an oval or spherical ball, named the body of the gland, while the superficial part, or duct, traverses the corium and cuticle and opens on the surface of the skin by a funnel-shaped aperture. In the superficial layers of the corium the duct is straight, but in the deeper layers it is convoluted or even twisted; where the epidermis is thick, as in the palms of the hands and soles of the feet, the part of the duct which passes through it is spirally coiled. The size of the glands varies. They are especially large in those regions where the amount of perspiration is great, as in the axillæ, where they form a thin,

mammillated layer of a reddish color, which corresponds exactly to the situation of the hair in this region; they are large also in the groin. Their number varies. They are very plentiful on the palms of the hands, and on the soles of the feet, where the orifices of the ducts are exceedingly regular, and open on the curved ridges; they are least numerous in the neck and back. On the palm there are about 370 per square centimeter; on the back of the hand about 200; forehead 175, breast, abdomen and forearm 155, and on the leg and back from 60 to 80 per square centimeter.

They are absent in the deeper portion of the external auditory meatus, the prepuce and the glans penis. The tube, both in the body of the gland and in the duct consists of two layers: an outer, of fine areolar tissue, and an inner of epithelium.



Apocrine sweat glands secrete athick, odorous fluid into hair follicles

Eccrine sweat glands discharge a watery fluid onto the surface of the skin

The outer layer is thin and is continuous with the superficial stratum of the corium. In body of the gland, the epithelium consists of a single layer of cubical cells, between the deep ends of which and the basement membrane is a layer of longitudinally or obliquely arranged non-striped muscular fibers. The ducts are destitute of muscular fibers and are composed of a basement membrane lined by two or three layers of polyhedral cells; the lumen of the duct is coated by a thin cuticle. When the cuticle is carefully removed from the surface of the corium, the ducts may be drawn out in the form of short, thread-like processes on its under surface. The ceruminous glands of the external acoustic meatus and the ciliary glands at the margins of the eyelids are modified sudoriferous glands.

Sudoriferous glands are either of two types of secretory skin glands, eccrine or apocrine. Eccrine and apocrine glands reside within the dermis and consist of secretory cells and a central lumen into which material will be secreted. Typically, eccrine glands will open directly onto the skin surface whereas apocrine glands open onto associated hair follicles. As such, eccrine glands will be found almost anywhere on the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", with the highest concentration found on the palms and soles. Apocrine glands are found in more restricted areas of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" including the axilla, anogenital region, external ear canal, and areola.

Eccrine glands consist of a tube-shaped duct that ends in a coiled, secretory unit. This secretory unit is made up of cuboidal cells that surround a central

lumen. Myoepithelial cells form around the cuboidal cells and contract in response to stimuli to assist with secretion.

Apocrine glands have a similar structure to eccrine glands but have a larger secretory component that is lined by either cuboidal or columnar epithelium and associated myoepithelial cells.

Both eccrine and apocrine glands secrete in a merocrine manner such that substances are released by exocytosis without damage or loss of the secreting cell.

In “slow motion”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was building all the cells, the tissues, the organs, and the systems of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, having the “MALE” adjective, up to the least details and synchronized as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the anatomy of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, directly creating the layers of structures and organs of that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, to match those that would acquire “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creatures" when they approach the end of physical adolescence, and directly sewing this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" into existence. In "slow motion", "THE DIVINE FORCE" was writing down the details of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" throughout the organs of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

SAMPLE

THE DEFENSE AND IMMUNE SYSTEM

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

THE DEFENSE AND IMMUNE SYSTEM DESCRIPTION

All systems of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" were designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" to work in an interconnected manner controlled by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" to maintain the internal conditions essential to the function of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The immune and defense system, which has been defined throughout the previously described systems, comprises many biological structures and processes within the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and which were designed to protect the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" both externally and internally against any element distinguished from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" healthy tissue and

that is detrimental to the proper functioning of the organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

THE EXTERNAL FOREFRONT PROTECTION — "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE NEW SHEKINAH"

Externally, as we have indicated already, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has delineated the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" by the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole", placed at the edge of the volume of the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'EARTHLY'" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". As the we have also indicated already, it is the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", as a concrete and living image to express a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" that exists already within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN",

which will make the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" akin of "THE SHEKINAH". As such, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed and established the autonome function similar to the task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". The main function of this "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" and its contained volume of the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'EARTHLY'" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is to provide that autonome function of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH".[770] In other words, to provide

---

[770] Remember what we have indicated concerning the task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE NEW SHEKINAH"? After the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", AZAZEL requested to be entrusted the task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE NEW SHEKINAH" which will be expressed on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Such a

the forefront protection of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" against both the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment" defined by the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and maintaining the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in "PURITY" inside a sane environment, which is defined by the

---

task would have allowed him to take control of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE NEW SHEKINAH"; that is, the control of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". His request was rejected and the Archangel MICHAEL had explained to him that such a task for "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE NEW SHEKINAH" will not be necessary, because the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be created with its own functionalities. This external forefront protection of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is part of those functionalities.

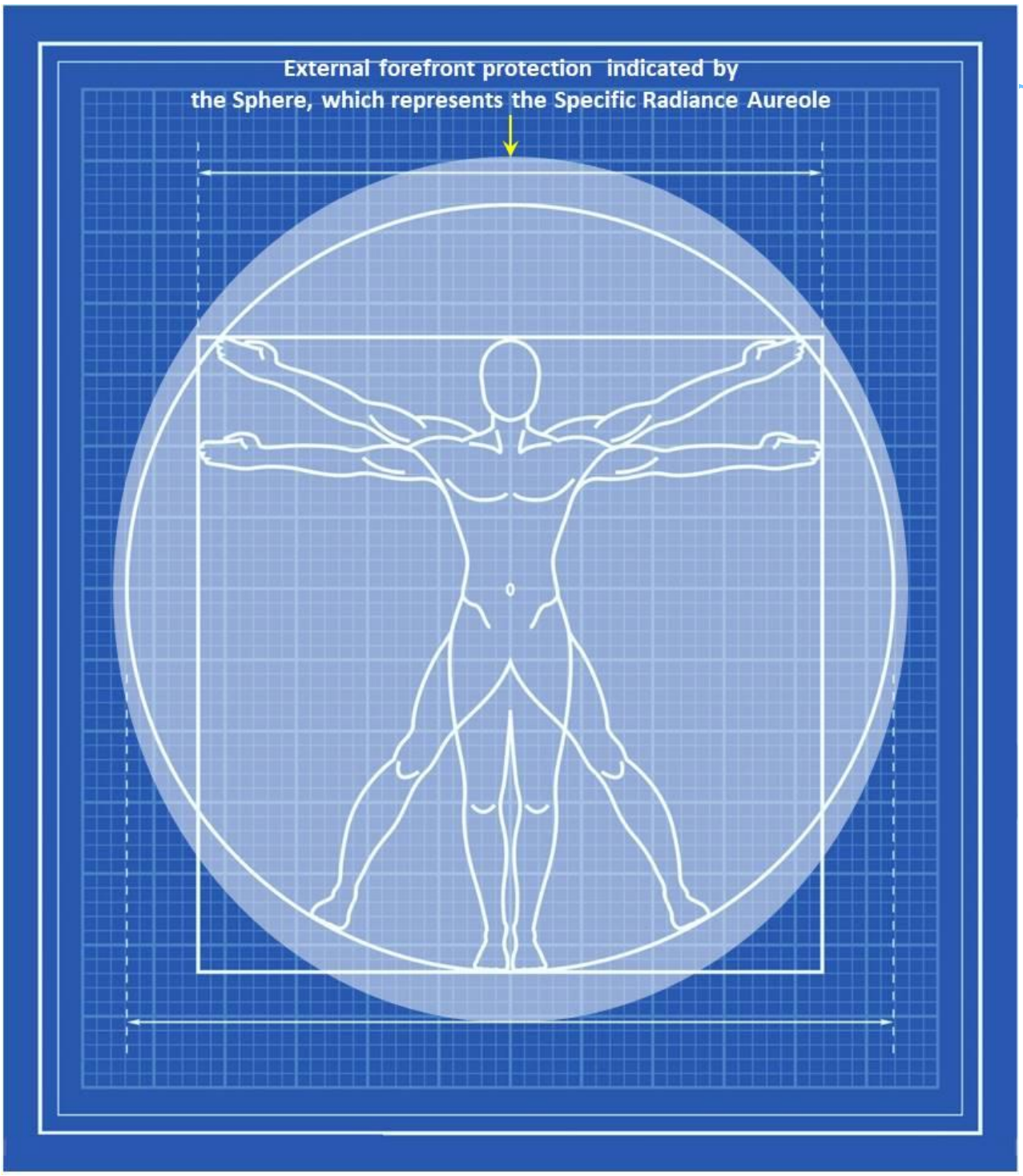
volume of the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'EARTHLY'" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". When the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is in "PURITY" and hence in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, nothing else that is "IMPURE" can penetrate that "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole".[771]

---

[771] The Archangel MICHAEL, in his "obscurity" and "JEALOUSY", which arose from his own a lack of "PLENITUDE", as well as other "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", will feed the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with their "obscurity", hence "IMPURITIES", and in so doing, they will impair the conditions, which are internal to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" for the manifestation of this external and forefront protection of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Subsequently, the Archangel MICHAEL, from the knowledge that he had gained from his office and "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" will manage to destroy the functioning of the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". From that destruction, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

This external forefront protection of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" was designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and it was implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to manifest the tasks of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE NEW SHEKINAH"; that is to say, the tasks of "THE GUARDIANSHIP" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that is akin to "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

Creature" will be left without external and forefront protection of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". We will describe all this in the chapters below.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has implemented in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, the autonomous tasks of “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH” that had been assigned to the seven firsts foremost “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” (the “ADONA’IM”). As we have indicated already, the names of these seven firsts foremost “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” to whom “THE DIVINE FORCE” had entrusted “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, were:

- The Archangel MICHAEL.
- “ZAHEERIEL”, the first manifestation of the “IKARI” instance, having the “MALE” adjective.
- “AZAZEL”, the first manifestation of the “QUERUB” instance, having the “MALE” adjective.

- “URIEL”, the first manifestation of the “OPHAN” instance, having the “MALE” adjective.
- “SARAÏEL” which means “Eye of ‘GOD’ Divine State” or simply “Eye of ‘GOD’”, and which is the first manifestation of the “SERAPH” instance, having the “MALE” adjective.
- “RAPHAEL”, the first manifestation of the “MALAK” instance, having the “MALE” adjective.
- “CAMAEL” which means “Eye of ‘DIVINE’ Divine State” or simply “Eye of ‘DIVINE’”, and which is the first manifestation of the “KO’ACH” instance, having the “MALE” adjective.

Consider the illustration below, which we have already indicated in previous annotations. It is a gross sketch of the outside of “THE SHEKINAH” inside “THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE”, and, yet sufficient to bring you to “get the picture” concerning that, which we have designated as the external forefront protection of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

In this illustration, the illuminated portal represents the entry to “THE SHEKINAH”. Inside “THE SHEKINAH”, you have the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH”. The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” — the First Begotten of “THE DIVINE FORCE” — is behind the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” which is

manifested inside “THE SHEKINAH” as an impenetrable wall of “PURE FIRE”.

All the figures around and outside of “THE SHEKINAH” would be the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, in their true external appearances (which is not the winged human

appearance that they take when they manifest in front of human creatures) and, when they gather every seven day to celebrate "THE PRAISE" and to receive each, seven times their daily quantity of raw "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them.

In this illustration, those seven (7) lited flames and those calabashes in front of the illuminated portal are representation of the seven firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", before the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and to whom "THE DIVINE FORCE" had entrusted the task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH"; those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE

CELESTIAL HOST" are the ones, which we have listed hereabove. After the "CELESTIAL WAR", only four amongst those seven will remain; these are the four winged creatures that are represented there in the middle of the artwork. They are: URIEL, represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the LION; RAPHAEL represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the BULL; MICHAEL represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the human, and CAMAEL represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the EAGLE.

Observe attentively the illuminated portal and the manifestation of "PURE" "LIGHT" coming out of it; it is a representation of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", seen from the outside. The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", which will wear the

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which "THE DIVINE FORCE" is in the process of producing into existence, is akin to that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is. NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" has that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", but the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" possess that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance".

Now, observe attentively the layers (colored in green) of manifested radiation of that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" and coming out of that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge"; those layers (colored in green) of manifested radiation form a protective shield for that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" against the external environment. The equivalent of that protective shield

"was manifested"[772] in this expression of the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" by that, which we have designated as the external forefront protection of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

All the individual tasks of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", which were entrusted to these seven first foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and through which they indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and from which they have attributed

---

[772] Keep on reading! In a subsequent chapter, we will reveal how those disciples of obscurity, who were present and were observing the work of "divine surgery" performed by "THE DIVINE FORCE", will destroy this work and that manifestation of this protective shield in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

themselves grandeur through their names of grandeur that adorn them, have been implemented in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" by "THE DIVINE FORCE". These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", disciples of obscurity, who declared themselves to be "gods" and who were present and watching the accomplishment of this work of "divine surgery", had already understood that their individual assigned tasks were been symbolically implemented directly in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", placing as such the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" above all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" including above the Archangel MICHAEL.

THE INTERNAL DEFENSE SYSTEM — "THE IMMUNE SYSTEM"

Internally, inside the forefront protection of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and through the many biological structures and "specific processes" within the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed the internal line of defense to protect the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" from anything distinguished from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" healthy tissues and which is detrimental to its proper functioning, and to restore through the "COMBAT", the process of "HEALING", the tissues of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to their proper functioning when they have been damaged.

The set of all those "specific processes" and "specific cells" that endow those "specific cells" of the

“Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” with the capacity to recognize deleterious foreign structure from healthy tissues of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and to neutralize, eliminate, or metabolize them with or without injury to the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” healthy tissues is designated as the “internal defense system” or the “immune system”.

This internal defense system, also designated as the immune system, of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, is a complex fighting system powered by the five liters of blood and lymph of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and “dedicated to defend” against anything distinguished from the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” healthy tissue and that is detrimental to its proper functioning.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, the internal defense system of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” is able to distinguish an internal tissue of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” from a deleterious foreign structure and it is also able to distinguish dead and faulty cells and cleared them away. It does this distinction by detecting the mark of IHVH that has been implemented by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in every cell of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. This ability to differentiate a “healthy tissue” from a ‘‘non healthy tissue” constitutes the basic hallmark of the response (also designated as the immune response) that will be given to the presence of a deleterious foreign structure in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. At the basis of this ability to differentiate a “healthy tissue” from a ‘‘non healthy tissue” is the “cellular communication”.

As we have indicated, cells typically will communicate using “specific chemical signals” transmitted and received through the cell membrane. These “specific chemical signals”, which are proteins or other molecules produced by a sending cell, will be secreted from the cell and released into the extracellular fluid. There, they will be able to float — like messages in a bottle — over to neighboring recipient cells to which they will be addressed to. It is so that, a “cell” has also been equipped with “specific receptors” for those predefined “specific signals” that it will be able to receive. Such “specific receptors” are “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” of the cell and which are tasked to receive first and foremost external signals.

Furthermore, for effective and efficient cell communication to take place, hence for an effective

and efficient immune response to take place, the microenvironment both inside and outside of each cell must be kept in "PURITY", cleared out of deleterious foreign structures and detectable trace of anything other than the nutrients and oxygen required for the proper functioning of the cell. The external measures taken to ensure that the microenvironment both inside and outside of each cell is kept in "PURITY" will help keep the "immune system" fully functional as it was designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE".[773]

---

[773] See conversation of July 01, 2005, Aristide with the Archangel RAPHAEL, on how to cleanse an organ; to rid it of impurities, rid it of everything which, like bacteria, infectious particle, etc ..., is detrimental to its proper functioning.

A deleterious foreign structure of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” that distinguished from the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” healthy tissues and which is detrimental to its proper functionin can enter the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” through the natural portals of entry, that is to say, the skin, respiratory, the gastrointestinal, or genitourinary tracts, and it will encounter components of the immune system found in collections of lymphoid elements found at these natural portals entry sites. Since most of these organ systems are lined by mucosa, this system will be referred to as the mucosa-associated lymphoid tissues (MALT).

Foreign structures that will penetrate these mucosal and skin-site barriers will enter the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” through the blood or through the lymphatics and they will encounter components

of the immune system found in the lymph nodes, thymus, and spleen.

These components of the immune system, which spread throughout the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", involve many types of cells, organs, proteins, and tissues which take part in the "COMBAT", the process of "HEALING", and make it possible.

Whenever the internal defense system will detect a deleterious foreign structure — that is to say, anything distinguished from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" healthy tissue and that is detrimental to its proper functioning —, it will mount a complex response: a "COMBAT", the process of "HEALING". In this response, the "fighters" designated as white blood cells will charge into battle to perform their predefined "specific tasks" and

following well predefined scenarios[774]: a manifestation of the "INTELLIGENCE" designed for these "fighters" by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and "programmed" and embedded into them by "THE DIVINE FORCE" to mimic the purifying properties and effects of the "Formative Divine Particles" inside the manifestation by the metaphor of the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is a demonstration of "intelligent behaviour" inside a marvel of miniaturization and compressed complexity; it is a demonstration of "THE SCIENCE", which is found in any structure of

---

774 Think of these as algorithms, which you are already familiar with in artificial intelligence and through which a controlled environment is analyzed and predefined actions are defined or induced and to be taken accordingly while maximizing their chance of success.

SAMPLE

"created energy". It is thereby a demonstration of "THE INTELLIGENCE" of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

WHITE BLOOD CELLS, also designated as leukocytes, will circulate in the blood vessels and the lymphatic vessels that parallel the veins and arteries of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". White blood cells will be constantly on patrol and looking for deleterious foreign structures. When they will find a target, they will begin to multiply and send signals out to other cell types so that these cells start performing their defined "specific tasks" for "COMBAT". The white blood cells will be stored in different places, which will be referred to as lymphoid organs in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". These lymphoid organs include the following:

- Thymus — a gland which is found between the lungs and just below the neck.
- Spleen — an organ that will filter the blood. It sits in the upper left of the abdomen.
- Bone marrow — found in the center of the bones, it will also produce red blood cells.
- Lymph nodes — small glands positioned throughout the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", linked by lymphatic vessels.

There are two main types of leukocyte: Phagocytes and Lymphocytes.

PHAGOCYTES.— These are the cells that will surround and absorb deleterious foreign structures and break them down, effectively consuming them. Phagocytes can move through the blood vessels and tissue of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to

ingest or consume deleterious foreign structures; they will target organisms, which are detrimental to the proper functioning of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". When a phagocyte has consumed a deleterious foreign structure, it will send out a chemical signal through cellular communication and that helps lymphocytes to identify what kind of deleterious foreign structure it is. Each deleterious foreign structure will carry a specific type of antigen, and each lymphocyte in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will carry antibodies[775] meant to fight the

---

[775] Antibodies, also called immunoglobulins, Y-shaped molecules, are proteins manufactured by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and which will help fight against deleterious foreign structures called antigens. Antigens are any substance that stimulates the immune system to produce antibodies. Antigens are carried by deleterious foreign structures; they can be bacteria, infectious particles, or fungi that cause infection and disease, and

antigens carried by the deleterious foreign structures. There are several types of phagocytes, including:

- Neutrophils.— As we have indicated already in descriptions of the cardiovascular system, neutrophils (also known as neutrocytes or heterophils) are the most abundant type of granulocytes and make up 50% to 80% of all white blood cells in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". They are formed from stem cells in the bone marrow and differentiated into subpopulations of neutrophil-killers and neutrophil-cagers. They are short-lived and highly motile as they can enter parts of tissue where other cells/molecules cannot. Neutrophils may be subdivided into segmented neutrophils

---

these antigens can be camouflaged in that, which are designated as "vaccines".

and banded neutrophils (or bands). They form part of the polymorphonuclear cells family (PMNs) together with basophils and eosinophils. The designation "neutrophil" derives from staining characteristics on hematoxylin and eosin (H&E) histological or cytological preparations. Whereas basophilic white blood cells stain dark blue and eosinophilic white blood cells stain bright red, neutrophils stain a neutral pink. Normally, neutrophils contain a nucleus divided into 2–5 lobes.

- Monocytes.— These will be the largest type and will have several roles. Monocytes are the largest cells of the blood (averaging 15—18 μm in diameter), and they make up about 7 percent of the leukocytes. The nucleus is relatively big and

tends to be indented or folded rather than multilobed. The cytoplasm contains large numbers of fine granules, which often appear to be more numerous near the cell membrane. Monocytes are actively motile and phagocytic. They are capable of ingesting infectious foreign structures as well as red cells and other large particles, but they cannot replace the function of the neutrophils in the removal and destruction of bacteria. Monocytes will generally enter areas of inflamed tissue later than the granulocytes. They will also be found at sites of chronic infections. In the bone marrow, granulocytes and monocytes will arise from a common precursor under the influence of the granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor. Monocytes will leave the bone marrow and circulate in the blood. After a period of

hours, the monocytes will enter the tissues, where they will develop into macrophages, the tissue phagocytes that constitute the reticuloendothelial system (or macrophage system).

- Macrophages.— Macrophages are specialised cells involved in the detection, phagocytosis and destruction of deleterious foreign structures. Macrophages originate from blood monocytes that leave the circulation to differentiate in different tissues of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". There is a substantial heterogeneity among each macrophage population, which most probably reflects the required level of specialisation within the micro environment of any given tissue. This heterogeneity is reflected in their morphology, the type of deleterious

foreign structures, which they can recognise, as well as the levels of inflammatory cytokines they produce (i.e. IL-1, IL-6, tumour necrosis factor alpha). Macrophages will migrate to and circulate within almost every tissue, patrolling for pathogens or eliminating dead cells. The table below describes the location and function of a few different macrophage populations. They have been endowed with the capacity to detect products of deleterious foreign structures. They can also present antigens to T cells and initiate inflammation by releasing cytokines molecules. Macrophages will patrol for deleterious foreign structures and also remove dead and dying cells.

Type	Location	Function
Alveolar	Lung	Phagocytosis of small

macrophage	alveoli	particles, dead cells or bacteria. Initiation and control of immunity to respiratory pathogens.
Kupffer cells	Liver	Initiate immune responses and hepatic tissue remodelling.
Microglia	Central nervous system	Elimination of old or dead neurons and control of immunity in the brain.
Splenic macrophages	Spleen marginal zone, red	Elimination of dysfunctional or old

	and white red blood cells.
	pulp

- Mast cells.— Mast cells (also designated as mastocytes or labrocyte) are resident cells of connective tissue, which contain many granules rich in histamine and heparin. Mast cells are very similar to basophil granulocytes in blood. Both are granulated cells that contain histamine and heparin, an anticoagulant. Their nuclei differ in that the basophil nucleus is lobated while the mast cell nucleus is round. Mast cells arise in the bone marrow where maturation is influenced by stem cell factor binding to the receptor c-kit and by other cytokines such as interleukin (IL)-3, IL-4, IL-9, and IL-10, which promote differentiation and proliferation of

mast cells. Mast cells will play a key role in the inflammatory process. When activated, a mast cell will either selectively release (piecemeal degranulation) or rapidly release (anaphylactic degranulation) “mediators”, or compounds that induce inflammation, from storage granules into the local microenvironment. Mast cells can be stimulated to degranulate by allergens through cross-linking with immunoglobulin E receptors, physical injury through pattern recognition receptors for damage-associated molecular patterns (DAMPs), microbial pathogens through pattern recognition receptors for pathogen-associated molecular patterns (PAMPs), and various compounds through their associated G-protein coupled receptors (e.g., morphine through opioid receptors) or ligand-gated ion channels. Complement proteins can activate

membrane receptors on mast cells to exert various functions as well.

- Eosinophils.— Eosinophils, like other granulocytes, will be produced in the bone marrow until they are released into the circulation. Although about the same size as neutrophils, the eosinophil will contain larger granules, and the chromatin will be generally concentrated in only two nonsegmented lobes. Eosinophils will leave the circulation within hours of release from the marrow and will migrate into the tissues (usually those of the skin, lung, and respiratory tract) through the lymphatic channels. Like neutrophils, eosinophils will respond to chemotactic signals released at the site of cell destruction. They will be actively motile and related to the

phagocytosis. Eosinophils will be involved in defense of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" against parasites, and they will participate in hypersensitivity and inflammatory reactions, primarily by dampening their destructive effects.

- Basophils.— Basophils are the least numerous of the granulocytes, and their large granules almost will completely obscure the underlying double-lobed nucleus. Within hours of their release from the bone marrow, basophils will migrate from the circulation to the barrier tissues (e.g., the skin and mucosa), where they will synthesize and will store histamine, a natural modulator of the inflammatory response. When aggravated, basophils will release, along with histamine and other substances, leukotrienes, which will cause

bronchoconstriction during anaphylaxis (a hypersensitivity reaction). Basophils will incite immediate hypersensitivity reactions in association with platelets, macrophages, and neutrophils.

LYMPHOCYTES.— Lymphocytes represent approximately 20 to 30% of the leukocytes in the blood, that is to say, 1000 to 4000/mm3. They are distinguished by their small size (between 7 and 9 micrometers in diameter), by their nucleus, rounded or ovoid, as well as by their cytoplasm, which is scarce and poor in granulations. Lymphocytes will help the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" with recollection data of previous deleterious foreign structures and recognize them if they come back to attack again. Lymphocytes will begin their life in the bone marrow.

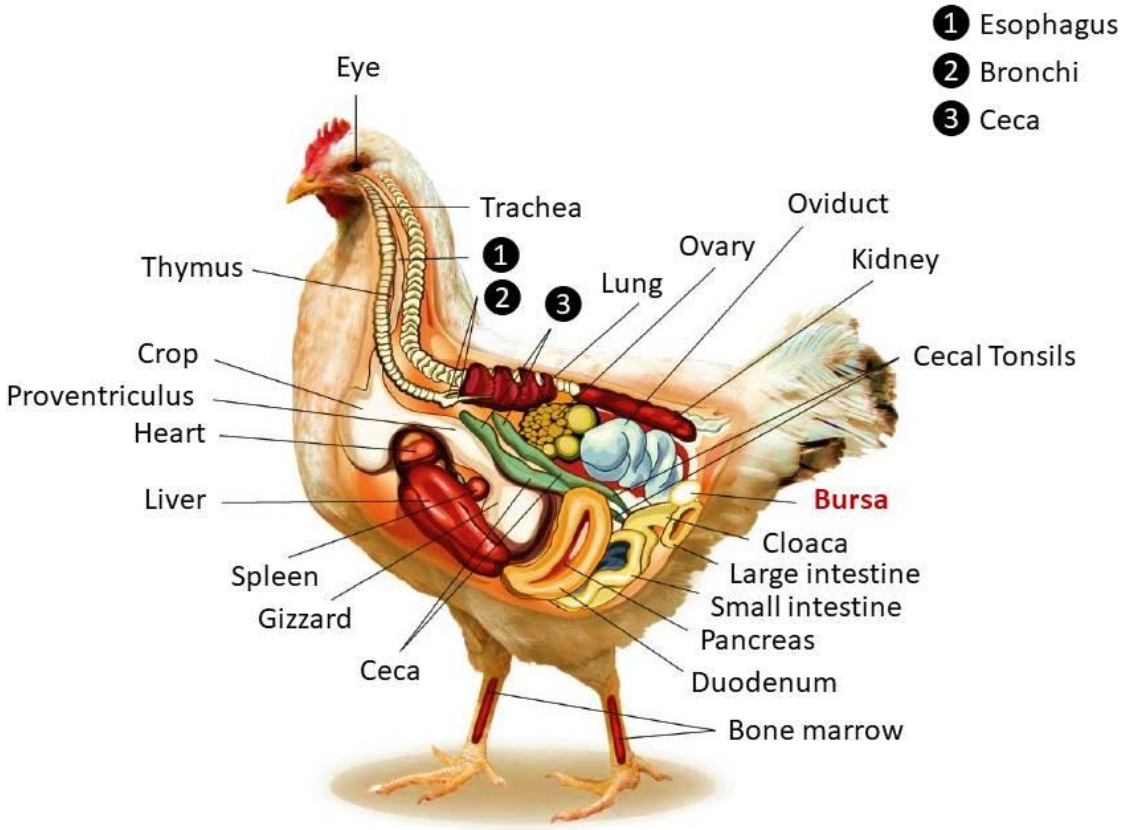
Some will stay in the marrow and develop into B lymphocytes (B cells), others will head to the thymus and become T lymphocytes (T cells). B lymphocytes have a medullary maturation where they acquire their immune specificity, this maturation was first described in "birds" where it takes place in a specific lymphoid organ designated as the "Bursa of Fabricius"[776], hence their name of B Lymphocytes.

---

[776] The bursa of Fabricius is a primary lymphoid organ in birds that is responsible for the amplification and differentiation of B lymphoid progenitors within its follicular micro environment.

In the chicken, the bursa of Fabricius is a chestnut-size, sac-like organ located dorsal to the rectum, anterior to the sacrum communicating with the posterior portion of the cloaca by a short duct. Its inner surface contains 12 to 20 longitudinal folds tightly packed with lymphoid follicles and is covered by interfollicular and follicle-associated epithelium. The chicken bursa of Fabricius consists of around 12000 follicles, composed of an outer cortical part of mesodermal origin and a medullary part of ectodermal

origin. Individual follicles are separated from one another by a collagen type I positive connective tissue layer.



Each follicle contains about 2 to 4×10^5 cells (immunoglobulin expressing B lymphocytes, dendritic cells, macrophages and epithelial cells). During ontogeny of the bursa of Fabricius, extensive interactions between two embryologically different compartments (ectodermal epithelium of the anal invagination and mesenchyme of the tail bud) lead to the formation of the bursal

The T stands for thymus-derived, referring to the fact that these cells mature in the thymus. There are several types of lymphocyte, defined both by their functions and their membrane markers, designated according to the CD nomenclature (cluster of differentiation, or differentiation class) followed by a number. These markers are molecules defining a group of lymphocytes with common properties. These different types derive from the same precursors, the lymphoid stem cells of the hematopoietic bone marrow.

- B lymphocytes.— These cells represent about 10% of lymphocytes circulating in the blood and they develop in the bone marrow. B lymphocytes are used for the humoral immune response: they

---

follicles into which, as a third player, dendritic cell and B cell precursors immigrate.

are specialized in the production of antibodies, which they secrete after being transformed into plasma cells and which diffuse in the “humors” (liquids) of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

B lymphocytes are the support of humoral immunity and act indirectly by the synthesis, followed by secretion, of antibodies in the form of immunoglobulins (Ig). The activation of B lymphocytes takes place in several stages: B lymphocytes carry immunoglobulins — or antigen receptors — on their cytoplasmic membrane, each lymphocyte having its own type of immunoglobulin. When one of them will encounter a circulating antigen carried by deleterious foreign structures that will enter the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”,

complementary to its immunoglobulin, it will be for it the signal to produce antibodies (immunoglobulins identical to those of its membrane but in soluble form) in order to perform its defined "specific tasks" for "COMBAT". All lymphocytes resulting from divisions of such a B lymphocyte form a group called a clone and are endowed with the same specificity and the same mission as the mother cell. The B lymphocytes will also help alert the T lymphocytes.

- T lymphocytes.— T lymphocytes support cellular immunity and act directly (primary response defined in their "specific tasks" for "COMBAT") against the cellular antigen. They have specific differentiation antigens (CD2, CD3) on their surface. T lymphocytes represent more than

60% of lymphocytes in the blood, mainly in the form of memory lymphocytes. In order to perform their defined "specific tasks" for "COMBAT", T lymphocytes, like B lymphocytes, have membrane molecules — or antigen receptors — adapted to recognize the cellular antigen carried by deleterious foreign structures that will enter the cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Those cellular antigens must be presented to the T lymphocytes by a specialized cell such as a macrophage, which degrades the antigen and prepares its debris by associating them with so-called presentation molecules, the molecules of the major histocompatibility complex (C.M.H.). The latter, which will vary from one copy of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to another, also determine the possibilities of grafting between

two subjects (hence, histocompatibility). The T lymphocytes have as "specific tasks" to destroy cells in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which have been invaded by the deleterious foreign structures and they will help alert other leukocytes through cellular communication. There are distinct types of T lymphocytes:

- Helper T cells (Th cells).— They will coordinate the immune response. Some will communicate with other cells, and some will stimulate B cells to produce more antibodies. Others will attract more T cells or cell-consuming phagocytes.
- Destroyer (or Killer) T cells (cytotoxic T lymphocytes).— Destroyer (or Killer) T cells are cells related to T lymphocytes, with which they share certain membrane markers. These

cells are endowed with a natural cytotoxic activity, which they exercise spontaneously to destroy cells infected with any deleterious foreign structure. Their properties can be enhanced by interleukins secreted by T lymphocytes; we then speak of LAK cells (lymphokine activated killer, a killer activated by lymphokines).

While performing their defined "specific tasks" for "COMBAT", instead of producing antibodies, Destroyer (or Killer) T cells will make a special enzyme, or chemical, that will destroy the cells. These destroyer (or Killer) T cells will be particularly useful for fighting anything distinguished from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" healthy tissue and that is detrimental to its proper functioning.

All lymphocytes will begin their development in the bone marrow. The B lymphocytes will mature partly in the bone marrow until they are released into the circulation. Further differentiation of B lymphocytes occurs in lymphoid tissues (spleen or lymph glands), most notably on stimulation by a foreign antigen. The precursors of the T lymphocytes will migrate from the marrow to the thymus, where they will differentiate under the influence of a hormone-like substance.

In the thymus, T cells multiply and differentiate into helper, regulatory, or cytotoxic T cells or become memory T cells. Once they will have matured, the T lymphocytes will leave the thymus and circulate through the blood to the lymph glands and the spleen. Once stimulated by the appropriate antigen, helper T cells will secrete chemical messengers

designated as cytokines, which stimulate the differentiation of B cells into plasma cells, thereby promoting antibody production. Regulatory T cells will act in the control immune reactions, hence their designation. Cytotoxic T cells, which are activated by various cytokines, bind to and destroy infected cells.

In the schematic representation of the two compartments of lymphoid differentiation below, the first panel (A) is a sketch of the development of the immune system from stem cells originating in bone marrow or liver, and differentiating in central lymphoid tissues, i.e., bone marrow and thymus independent of antigen contact. The second panel (B) is a sketch of the migration of cells into peripheral lymphoid tissues in lymph nodes, spleen, and mucosa-associated lymphoid tissues at sites where these cells can react with antigen (i.e., antigen-

dependent differentiation). B cells migrate to outer regions of lymph nodes in germinal centers; T cells migrate in inner paracortical areas; B and T cells are found in medullary cords. The insets show the location of the various subsets of T cells in the paracortical areas (upper inset) and B cells in the germinal centers of a lymph node. B cells respond to polysaccharides with the production of Immunoglobulin M (IgM) antibodies, and B2 lymphocytes respond to protein antigens and with the help of Th2 lymphocytes lead to the sequential production of IgM, IgG, IgA, and IgE antibody. Immunoglobulins are isotypes of antibodies that will be produced by this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

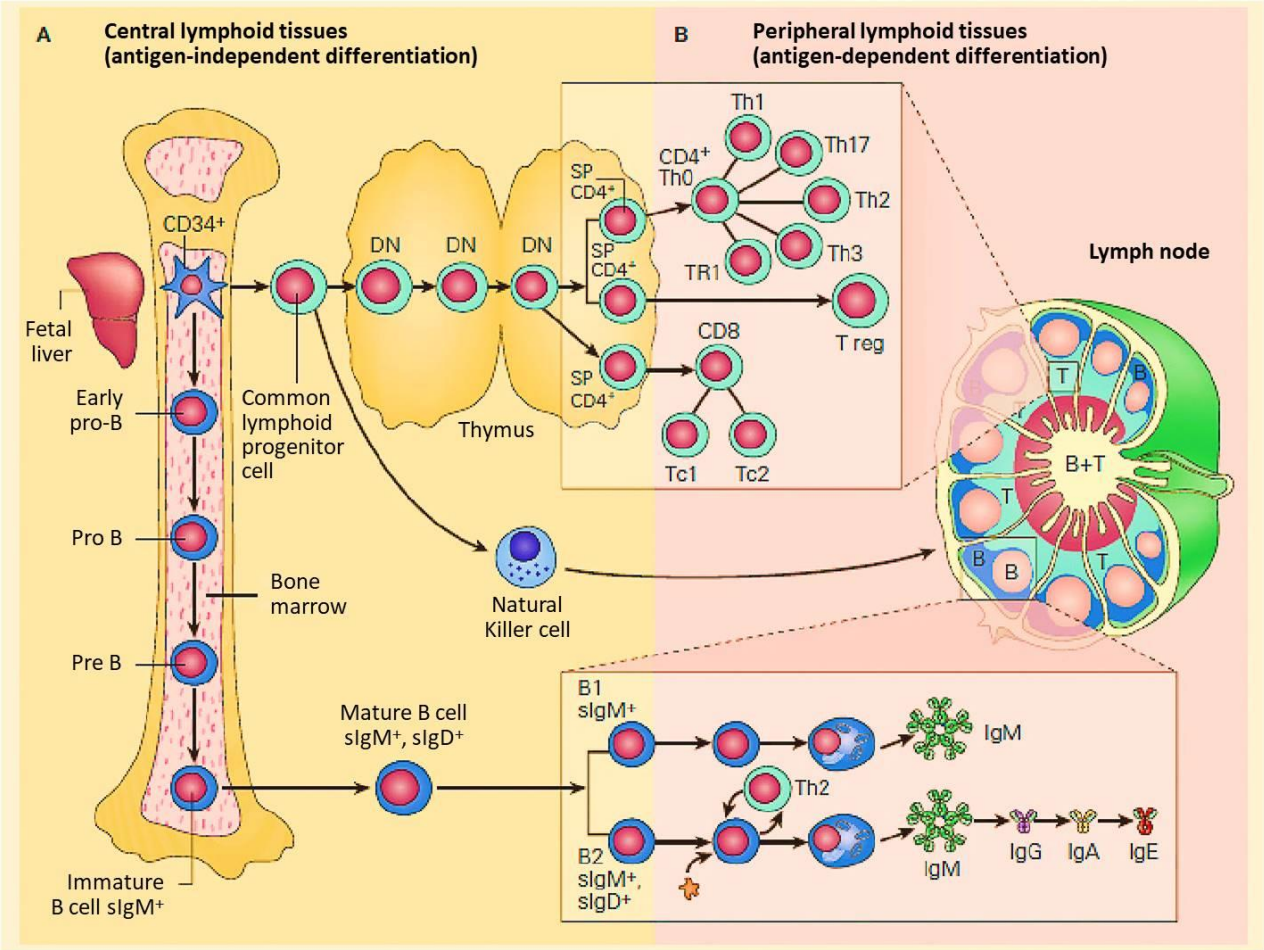


Figure: Schematic representation of the two compartments of lymphoid differentiation: central and peripheral compartments.

All immunoglobulins belong to a family of glycoproteins, and have the same basic molecular structure, consisting of four polypeptide chains. Two

of the chains, which are identical in any given immunoglobulin molecule, are heavy (H) chains or larger chains of amino acid sequences (molecular weight of 55 kD); the other two are identical light (L) chains or smaller chains of amino acid sequences (molecular weight of 22 kD). The heavy and light chains that make up each arm of an immunoglobulin molecule are composed of two regions, called constant (C) and variable (V). These regions are distinguished on the basis of amino acid similarity — that is to say, constant regions have essentially the same amino acid sequence in all immunoglobulin molecules of the same class (IgG, IgM, IgA, IgD, or IgE), but the amino acid sequences of the variable regions differ quite a lot from one to another.

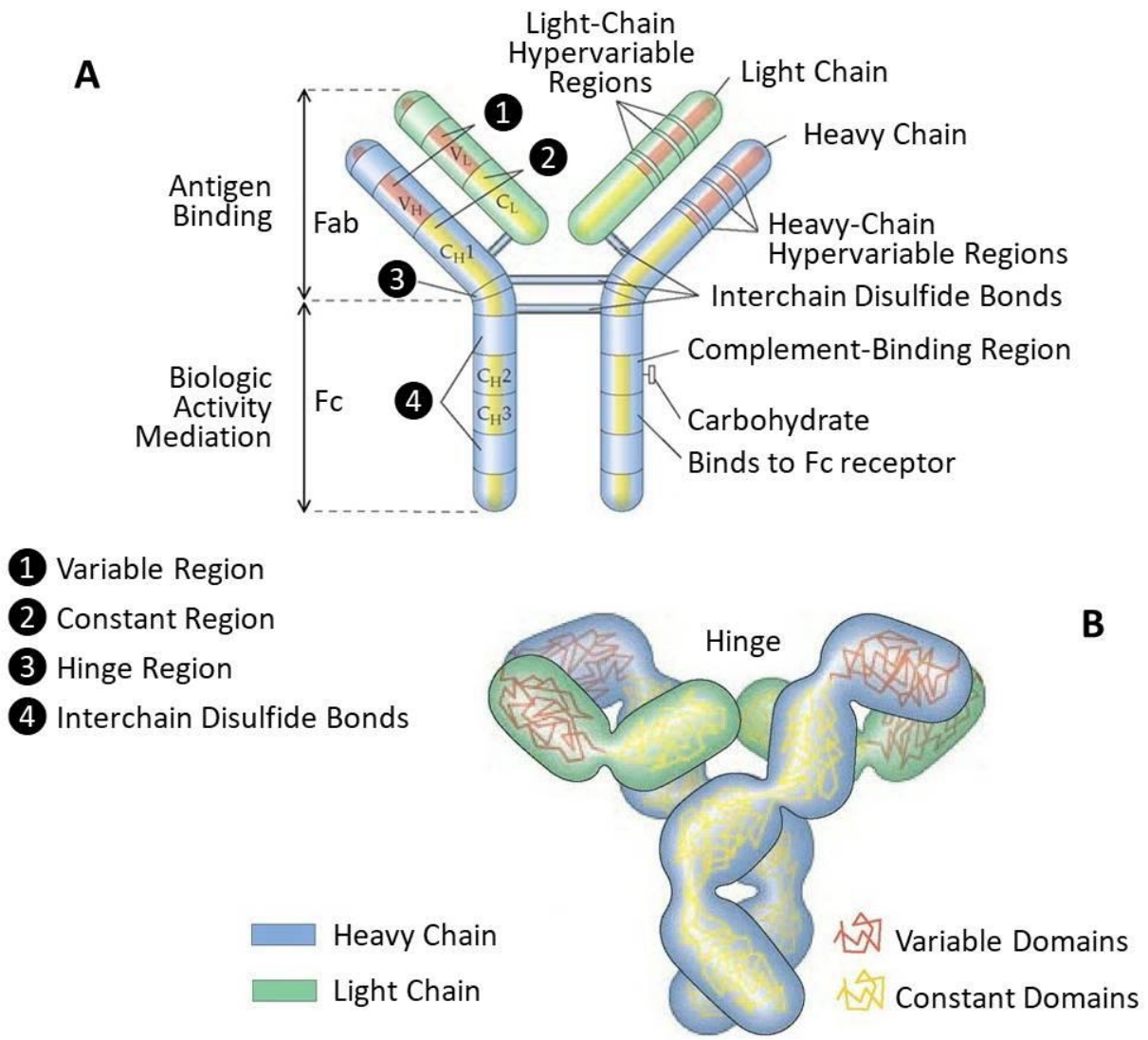


Figure: Structure of a typical immunoglobulin molecule. (A) The immunoglobulin molecule is a Y-shaped protein, which consists of four polypeptide chains. Two heavy chains (blue) are joined to two light chains (green) by disulfide bonds. Blue squares represent intrachain S—S bonds; blue bars indicate interchain S—S bonds. The heavy chains extend from

the stem of the Y into the arm; the two light chains are confined to the arms. Each polypeptide has regions whose amino acid sequences are constant (white and yellow) and variable (red). The variable regions also contain hypervariable regions. All antibodies of a given type have the same constant regions, but the variable regions differ from one clone of a B cell to another. The heavy- and light-chain variable regions fold to create an antigen-binding site. (B) Schematic model of the domain structure of an antibody molecule. The domains have a characteristic folding pattern, which is also seen in the T cell receptor and proteins of the major histocompatibility complex.

The variable and constant regions of both the light and the heavy chains are structurally folded into functional units called domains. Each light chain consists of one variable domain (VL) and one constant domain (CL). Each heavy chain has one variable domain (VH) and three or four constant domains (CH1, CH2, CH3, CH4) depending on the immunoglobulin isotype. The constant region of the

IgG, IgA, and IgD HCs contain three domains and the constant regions of IgM and IgE have an extra domain resulting in four domains. Those domains that make up the "tail" of the basic Y-shaped molecule (in other words, all the Heavy-chain constant domains except CH1) are responsible for the special biological properties of immunoglobulins — except for the capacity to bind to a specific antigenic determinant.

The upper two arms of an immunoglobulin molecule perform an antigen-recognition function, which is referred to as the antigen-binding fragment (Fab). The lower stem of the molecule displays an effector function and interacts with other components of the immune system such as complement and cell receptors specific for this part of the molecule, which is referred to as the crystallizable fragment (Fc). The

tail of the molecule, which does not bind to antigens, is composed entirely of the constant regions of heavy chains. It determines the fate of the antigen once it becomes bound to the immunoglobulin molecule. Another fragment of immunoglobulin, referred to as the variable fragment (Fv), retains the complete antibody-binding sites and consists of the variable regions of both heavy and light chains containing the N-terminal half of the antigen-binding fragment (Fab).

Each chain of an immunoglobulin is manufactured separately and is encoded by different genes. The four chains are joined in the final immunoglobulin molecule to form a flexible Y shape, which is the simplest form an antibody can take.

In the Y-shaped immunoglobulin molecule, there is a proline-rich region between the first (CH1) and

second (CH2) domains of the HC called the hinge region. This region contains cysteine residues, which allow linkage of the heavy chain polypeptides to each other by S—S bonds. It opens and closes to allow better binding between the immunoglobulin molecule and antigenic determinants on the surface of an antigen. This hinge region confers flexibility to the molecule by providing mobility of the two upper arms of the molecule, thus enhancing their antigen-binding potential. Two immunoglobulin isotypes, IgM and IgE, do not have hinge regions; however, their CH2 regions perform a hinge-like function. Immunoglobulin isotypes are named by their heavy chains of amino acids (γ, α, μ, δ, and ε) and contain two types of light chains. There are two different types of light chains in each of the isotypes, kappa (κ) and lambda (λ). In contrast to the kappa isotype, which is of only one type, there are four slightly

different constant region sequences of the lambda (λ) light chains, forming four subclasses (subtypes).

Immunoglobulin A (IgA) will be found in the linings of the respiratory tract and digestive system, as well as in saliva (spit), tears, and breast milk. Immunoglobulin G (IgG) will be the most common antibody. It will be found in blood and other body fluids, and will facilitate protection against bacterial and viral infections. IgG can take time to form after an infection or immunization. Immunoglobulin M (IgM) will be found mainly in blood and lymph fluid, this will be the first antibody that the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will produce when it will fight a new infection. Immunoglobulin E (IgE) will be found in small amounts in the blood. Immunoglobulin D (IgD) is a monomeric antibody isotype that will be expressed in the plasma

membranes of immature B-lymphocytes. IgD will also be produced in a secreted form that will be found in small amounts in blood serum. The secreted IgD will be made up of two heavy chains of the delta class, and two light chains.

Immunoglobulins M (IgM) will be generated at the early stage of an adaptive immune response and will then gradually be replaced by immunoglobulins G (IgG). Both will circulate primarily in the blood. Moreover, although some of the immunoglobulins A (IgA), which are found in the linings of the respiratory tract and digestive system, as well as in saliva (sputum), tears and breast milk, also circulate in the blood, their major part will be secreted by the mucous membranes of the airways and digestive tract which they cover and protect.

When the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” will be confronted with a deleterious foreign structure, the predominant type of antibody it will produce will depend on where it entered the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and the location of this deleterious foreign structure in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. If this deleterious foreign structure is encountered in the blood or within a tissue (such as a muscle) of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, then the immune system will mainly produce immunoglobulins G (IgG), which will build up in the blood. But if the deleterious foreign structure enters through the respiratory tract (such as the nostrils), then the immune system will mainly produce immunoglobulins A (IgA), more precisely secretory immunoglobulins A (IgAs). While secretory immunoglobulins A (IgAs) will be predominant in the upper airways, immunoglobulins G (IgG) will be

found with immunoglobulins A (IgA) in the lower airways (bronchi and alveoli).

In addition to immunoglobulins A (IgA), an immune response to an intrusion of a deleterious foreign structure into the airways will also generate immunoglobulins G (IgG) and immunoglobulins A (IgA) in the bloodstream, which will provide a protection in case of rupture of the mucous barrier and passage of the deleterious foreign structure into the tissues.

In short, at the level of the upper airways, secretory immunoglobulins A (IgAs) will be the main antibodies that the immune system will implement and they will form the first internal line of defense against deleterious foreign structures that can damage the respiratory system; for, secretory immunoglobulins A (IgAs) do not promote

inflammation. Binding of secretory immunoglobulins A (IgAs) to an antigen will lead to a “quiet” expulsion of these deleterious foreign structures annihilated from the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” without inducing an additional detrimental immune response. Whereas, an immune response based on immunoglobulin G (IgG) will be followed by an inflammatory immune response. This is triggered by the change in shape of the Fc portion (the free end which does not bind to the antigen) of the IgG antibody, which then makes it capable of activating the inflammatory cells as well as the “complement system”, which is a group of enzymes that stimulate inflammation, destroy pathogenic cells and recruit B lymphocytes and macrophages (which phagocytose pathogens). It is thus that immunoglobulins G (IgG) will not be used in the internal line of defense against

deleterious foreign structures which may damage the respiratory system.

Since the airways will constantly encounter deleterious foreign structures in the inhaled air, immune responses based on secretory immunoglobulin A (IgAs) will prevent unnecessary recurrent inflammation at this level. Immunoglobulins A (IgA) in the respiratory mucous membranes will be able to suppress infections and safely stop transmission of these deleterious foreign structures, without causing direct damage to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

A primary function of lymphocytes is to facilitate the protection the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" against deleterious foreign structures. This essential task will be carried out by both T lymphocytes and B lymphocytes, which will act in concert. The T

lymphocytes have been endowed with the ability to recognize and respond only to antigens that appear on cell membranes in association with other molecules designated as Major Histocompatibility Complex (MHC) antigens. The latter are glycoproteins that present the antigen in a form that can be recognized by T lymphocytes. In effect, T lymphocytes will be responsible for continuous surveillance of cell surfaces for the presence of foreign antigens. By contrast, the antibodies produced by B lymphocytes will not be confined to recognizing antigens on cell membranes; they can bind to soluble antigens in the blood or in extravascular fluids. T lymphocytes typically will recognize antigens of infectious organisms or deleterious foreign structures that will penetrate cells

in order to multiply, such as infectious particles[777]. During their intracellular life cycle, infectious

---

[777] An infectious particle, or viral particle, is a submicroscopic (typically in the range of 1/10000 milimeter) deleterious foreign structure that, like fungi, is able to affect the machinery of a susceptible host cell in order to produce identical copies or proteins contained in the original viral particle. An infectious particle cannot replicate itself in an external environment; it is a cellular parasite, specifically, an endoparasite. A parasite is an organism, which lives within, or on, a host and thrives to the detriment of their host; the host is another organism. The parasite uses the host's resources to fuel its own life cycle. It uses the host's resources to maintain itself into existence. Without a host, a parasite cannot live, grow and facilitate its multiplication. Endoparasites rely on a third organism, known as the vector, or carrier. The vector transmits the endoparasite to the host. For example, the mosquito is a vector for many parasites, including the protozoan known as Plasmodium, which causes malaria.

Most infectious particles have either RNA or DNA as their genetic material. The nucleic acid may be single- or double-stranded. The entire infectious particle consists of the nucleic acid and an outer shell of protein. The simplest infectious particles contain only enough RNA or DNA to encode four proteins. The most complex can encode 100–200 proteins. Infectious particles can infect all

types of life forms, from animals and plants to microorganisms, including bacteria and archaea. An infectious particle cannot be viewed with an optical microscope; they can be viewed using an electron microscope and they cannot escape "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", just as any "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substance" cannot escape "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE".

When infected by an infectious particle, a host cell can be tricked into rapidly producing thousands of identical copies or major proteins of the original infectious particle. When not inside an infected cell or in the process of infecting a cell, infectious particles exist in the form of independent particles, or virions, consisting of: (i) the infectious particle genetic material, i.e. long molecules of DNA or RNA that encode the structure of the proteins by which the infectious particle acts; (ii) a protein coat, the capsid, which surrounds and protects the genetic material; and in some cases (iii) an outside envelope of lipids. The shapes of these infectious particle particles range from simple helical and icosahedral forms to more complex structures. Most infectious particle species have virions too small to be seen with an optical microscope as they are one hundredth the size of most bacteria.

The surface of such infectious particles includes many copies of one type of protein that binds, or adsorbs, specifically to multiple copies of a receptor protein on a susceptible host cell. This interaction determines the host range of an infectious particle and begins the infection process. The entering infectious particle

genetic material may still be accompanied by inner viral proteins, although in the case of many bacteriophages, all capsid proteins remain outside an infected cell. The genome of most DNA-containing infectious particles that infect eukaryotic cells is transported (with some associated proteins) into the susceptible host cell nucleus, where the cellular DNA is, of course, also found. Once inside the susceptible host cel, the viral DNA hijacks and interacts with the host's machinery for transcribing DNA into mRNA. The viral mRNA, which is produced then is translated into viral proteins by host-cell ribosomes, tRNA, and translation factors, and, of course, waste material is produced in the hijacked process, which do not take into account the many "invisible specific processes" taking place concurrently and in synchronously — remember that the cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" are powered by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that will wear the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Such infectious particle related waste is not produced when the original cell host machinery for transcribing DNA into mRNA is functioning as it was designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE". The produced waste in the infected cell will be cleared out by the lysosomes — functioning as part of the waste disposal system of the cell — and the resulting garbage will be deposited outside of the infected cell, which will become as such a target for destruction by T lymphocytes (Natural Killers).

particles will produce antigens that will appear on the cell membrane. Two classes of T lymphocytes can be involved in the response to those cell-associated viral antigens: cytotoxic T lymphocytes, which will destroy the cells by a "lytic cycle"[778], and helper T

Bacteria are microscopic, single-celled organisms that exist in their millions, in every environment, both inside and outside other organisms. Bacteria are a few micrometres in length and they have a number of shapes, ranging from spheres to rods and spirals. They can be viewed using regular optical microscopes.

[778] All infectious particles depend on cells for reproduction and metabolic processes. By themselves, infectious particles do not encode for all of the enzymes necessary for viral replication. But within a host cell that is unable to carry out its assigned "specific tasks" for "COMBAT" for any motive, an infectious particle can take over the cellular machinery and start replicating, producing more viral and deleterious particles. Bacteriophages replicate only in the cytoplasm, since prokaryotic cells do not have a nucleus or organelles. In eukaryotic cells, most DNA infectious particles will attempt to replicate inside the nucleus, with an exception observed in the large DNA infectious particles, such as the pox- infectious

lymphocytes, which will assist B cells to produce antibodies against the microbial antigens. Helper T lymphocytes will exert their influence on B lymphocytes through several hormone-like peptides termed interleukins (IL) —a term that derives from (inter-) "as a means of communication", and (-leukin)

---

particles, that can replicate in the cytoplasm. RNA infectious particles that infect cells often replicate in the cytoplasm.

The lytic cycle is one of the two cycles of viral reproduction (referring to bacterial infectious particles or bacteriophages), the other being the lysogenic cycle. The lytic cycle is named for the process of lysis, which occurs when an infectious particle has infected a cell, replicated new infectious particle particles, and bursts through the cell membrane, destroying the cell as such. This leads to the release of new virions, or infectious particle complexes, which will subsequently propagate and infect more cells. The lytic cycle results in the destruction of the infected cell and its membrane. In the lytic cycle, the viral DNA exists as a separate free floating molecule within the bacterial cell, and replicates separately from the host bacterial DNA, whereas in the lysogenic cycle, the viral DNA is located within the host DNA.

"deriving from the fact that many of these proteins are produced by leukocytes and act on leukocytes".

During a "COMBAT", the process of "HEALING", the cells involved will communicate with each other through "specific processes" performs by molecules designated as cytokines. As we have indicated already, cytokines (meaning "cell movement") are a group of small proteins used as signaling molecules of the immune system, with a primary paracrine or juxtacrine role. They will be produced by a wide range of cells, which will be designated as macrophages, lymphocytes, mast cells, endothelial cells and fibroblasts, and they will be responsible for producing some of the cardinal signs of inflammation. An inflammation will be a result of exposure of a healthy cell to harmful stimuli produced by anything distinguished from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY'

Garment" healthy cells and which is detrimental to its proper functioning. Cytokines will be key modulators of cell inflammation. Cytokines are pleiotropic — that is to say, a particular cytokine can act on a number of different types of cells rather than a single cell type —, redundant — refers to the ability of a number of different cytokines to carry out the same function —, and multifunctional — that is to say, the same cytokine is able to regulate a number of different functions —. Some cytokines are antagonistic in that one cytokine stimulates a particular defense function while another cytokine inhibits that function. Other cytokines are synergistic wherein two different cytokines have a greater effect in combination than either of the two would by themselves. As there are many types of cytokines, they have been placed into different classes including: chemokines, interferons, interleukins, lymphokines and tumour necrosis

factors. The downstream effects of a particular cytokine will occur through its high-affinity binding of its receptor expressed on the surface of a target cell. This action may occur in an autocrine (acts on same cell), paracrine (acts on nearby cell) or endocrine (acts on distant cell; not the normal manner for cytokine responses) manner. Receptor engagement will trigger intracellular signalling cascades, which will lead to altered gene expression in the target cell, and to an expression of a biological "specific effect".

While performing their assigned "specific tasks" for "COMBAT" to destroy cells in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which have been invaded by the deleterious foreign structures, lymphocytes will also send "specific signals" for "COMBAT" to neighbouring cells. Those neighbouring cells in turn

will perform their predefined and assigned "specific tasks" for "COMBAT" — for example, such as the production of "specific proteins", which will prevent deleterious foreign structures from replicating within them — and will adopt their also predefined "specific behaviors" for "COMBAT" and associated "specific effects" in response to the "specific signals" for "COMBAT", following well predefined scenarios[779]. The resulting synergetic "specific behavior" and associated "specific effect" will be manifested into existence, both in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing "Subjective 'EARTHLY'

[779] As we have already indicated, think of these as algorithms, which you are already familiar with in artificial intelligence and through which a controlled environment is analyzed and predefined actions are defined or induced and to be taken accordingly while maximizing their chance of success. NOTHING in the anatomy of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was done at random.

Garment" and in the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" defined by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to reveal, to manifest a state of affairs, to indicate that an undesirable situation has occurred inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" — "cells", which present one or more malfunctions; that is to say, "cells", which are in a state of "CHAOS" — and a "COMBAT" is taking place. Such manifestations of the resulting synergetic "specific behavior" and associated "specific effect" are designated as "specific symptoms"; these are also "distress signals" calling for an "external intervention"[780] or a "transfer of forces" and

---

[780] To support your immune system, you must continuously rid your internal organs of any impurity and deleterious foreign structures which, like parasites, bacteria, infectious particle, etc..., are detrimental to the proper functioning of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you are wearing.

requesting additional "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" and/or additional "'SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence" in order to sustain the "COMBAT" and to restore the state of "HARMONY" of those cells with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. The requested "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" will include the nutrients (including essential vitamins) and oxygen required for the proper functioning of cells, and also the appropriate minerals, which will facilitate the healthy cells survival and "COMBAT" — the process of "HEALING" in order to annihilate any cause of cells malfunction.

To every "COMBAT" carried out by lymphocytes, are associated "specific symptoms" (or "distress signals")

See conversation of July 01, 2005, Aristide with the Archangel RAPHAEL, on how to cleanse an organ.

calling for “external interventions” or “transfer of forces”; and, the higher the intensity of the “COMBAT” carried out by lymphocytes, the more noticeable and higher the intensity of those “specific symptoms”. There are no “COMBAT” carried out by lymphocytes without that the associated “specific symptoms” be manifested into existence either in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” containing the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” or in the non-spiritual “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment” defined by the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. The reverse implication also holds true: when “specific symptoms” are not manifested into existence, the intensity of the “COMBAT” carried out by lymphocytes is equal to “ZERO”, that is to say, the lymphocytes are not performing the “specific tasks” for “COMBAT”; they will be, however, on “combat duty”, waiting for their call to “COMBAT”.

Cells, which have been infected by deleterious foreign structures, will produce interferons, which also will send “specific signals” for “COMBAT” to neighbouring cells. These neighbouring cells in turn will perform their predefined and assigned “specific tasks” for “COMBAT” — such as the production of “specific proteins”, which will prevent deleterious foreign structures from replicating within them — and will adopt their also predefined “specific behaviors” for “COMBAT” and associated “specific effects” in response to the “specific signals” for “COMBAT”, following well predefined scenarios. A produced interferon does not directly inhibit the multiplication of deleterious foreign structures; rather, it will stimulate the infected cells and those nearby to produce proteins, which will prevent the identified deleterious foreign structures from replicating within those cells.

As we have already indicated, interferons are members of a larger class of proteins called cytokines (proteins that carry signals between cells). Most interferons are classified as alpha, beta, or gamma interferons, depending on their molecular structure. There are two other classes of interferons: omega and tau.

Interferons are differentiated primarily through their amino acid sequence. Interferon-alpha, -beta, -tau, and -omega, which have relatively similar amino acid sequences, are classified as type I interferons. Type I interferons are known primarily for their ability to make cells resistant to infections from deleterious foreign structures. Interferon-gamma is the only type II interferon, classified as such because of its unique amino acid sequence. This interferon has the ability

to facilitate the regulation of the overall immune system functioning.

In addition to their structural makeup, type I and type II interferons have other differences. Type I interferons will be produced by almost every cell in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, while the type II interferon-gamma will be produced only by T lymphocytes and natural killer cells. The two classes will also bind to different kinds of receptors, which lie on the surface of cells and attract and combine with “Specific Molecule ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

Interferons do not directly protect cells against infection by deleterious foreign structures, but rather render cells less suitable as an environment for replication of deleterious foreign structures. Interferons will work to stop a cell malfunction when

they will be released into the blood stream and then bind to cell receptors. After binding, they will be drawn inside the cytoplasm of the cell, where they will perform their assigned and predefined "specific tasks" for the production of "specific proteins" for "COMBAT".

In contrast to antibodies, interferons are not specific to deleterious foreign structures, but they are specific of cells hosts, which produce the considered interferons. Thus, infections of cells of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be inhibited only by interferons of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The genome of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will contain 14 "non allelic[781]"

---

[781] Which pertains to an allele, which is an alternative form of a gene. Each gene in a considered "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" resides at a specific locus (location on a chromosome) in two

and 9 allelic genes of alpha-interferon (macrophage interferon), as well as a single gene for beta-interferon (fibroblast interferon). Genes for any two or more variants of interferon, which have originated from the same wild-type gene are designated as "allelic genes" and will occupy the same chromosomal location (locus). Variants originating from different standard genes will be designated as "non allelic". Alpha- and beta-interferons are structurally related glycoproteins of 166 and 169 amino acid residues. In contrast, gamma-interferon (also designated as immune interferon) is not closely related to the other

---

copies, one copy of the gene inherited from each ascendant "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the considered "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The copies, however, are not necessarily the same. When the copies of a gene differ from each other, they are designated as alleles. A given gene may have multiple different alleles, though only two alleles are present at the locus of the gene in any individual "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

two and is not induced by deleterious foreign structures infection. It will be produced by T lymphocytes cells after stimulation with the cytokine interleukin-2. It will enhance the cytotoxic activity of T lymphocytes cells, macrophages and natural killer cells and thus has antiproliferative effects. It will also increase the production of antibodies in response to antigens administered simultaneously with alpha-interferon, by enhancing the antigen-presenting function of macrophages.

Interferons will bind to “specific receptors” on the cell surface, and once inside the cell, they will induce a “specific signal” inside the cell. There are two induction mechanisms. One mechanism involves the induction of protein kinase by interferon, which, in the presence of double-stranded RNA, will phosphorylate one subunit of an initiation factor of

protein synthesis (eIF-2B), causing the factor to be inactivated by sequestration in a complex. The second mechanism involves the induction of the enzyme 2',5'-oligoadenylate synthetase (2',5'-oligo A synthestase). In the presence of double-stranded RNA, this enzyme will catalyse the polymerisation of ATP into oligomers of 2 to 15 adenosine monophosphate residues, which are linked by phosphodiester bonds between the position 2' of one ribose and the position 5' of the next. These 2',5'-oligoadenylates will activate an interferon specific RNAase, a latent endonuclease designated as RNAase L, which will always be present but not normally active. RNAase will cleave both viral and cellular single stranded mRNA.

As we have already explained in the chapter concerning the functioning of the "Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and the transfer of forces from one structure to another during the “COMBAT”, “HEALING” comes as a last resort from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER through His “ALTAR”.

As we have indicated, we have added here a set of brief description of the systems concerning the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in the non-spiritual "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", leaving aside the description of their attachments to the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", so that you wake up from your sleep in the dusty soil, and so that through those brief descriptions:

- You get a good impression about the massive amount of considerations, reflections, and

intellectual work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has unfolded in the design of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature";

- You get a good impression about the work of "divine surgery" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has performed in producing this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" into existence;
- You get a good impression of whom "THE DIVINE FORCE" is, "THE SCIENCE", which is found in any structure of "created energy", and keep that knowledge in mind at all time: write it on the tables of your heart; and that
- You get a good impression of the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has accomplished with the achievement of the previous decrees of the

implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”; all the information (including the information stored in the DNAs and the signature of IHVH inside each of the several trillion cells) that SHE has written in the countless assembled structures of “created energy” — including: the manifestations of the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model (“THE FLORA” in all its magnificence vegetal) as well as the manifestations of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model (“THE FAUNA”) — that SHE has produced into existence with the achievement of those previous decrees of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Consider and meditate on these things from the perspective of “THE ONE” building a scientific

model, a scientific representation of concepts of an object, or even a scientific representation of processes, which are used to describe and explain something that cannot be experienced directly inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Once you have pictured in your mind the scientific model that has been conceived and established, consider and meditate on the tasks of actually producing a sample of that model into existence. Consider and meditate on the extent of details, the scientific knowledge, computing capacity, the speed of execution, the memory, etc... of “HE WHO” possesses “THE SCIENCE”, which is found in any structure of “created energy”, consider and meditate on the capacity of “SHE WHO” actually manifested, produced into existence, a sample of such conceived scientific model.

You are the manifested sample: meditate on your behaviour towards “HE WHO” possesses that “SCIENCE” and towards “SHE WHO” manifested you into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as a product of an established scientific model, a scientific representation of concepts of an object, or even a scientific representation of processes, which are used to describe and explain something that cannot be experienced directly inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, but through the use of images or metaphors. Once you have considered and meditated on these things, then stop being stupid, stop walking in obscurity, wake up from your sleep in the dusty soil and write down your praise to such work, and by which you will live on from now onwards.

PRAISE

"...

Be praised and glorified O DIVINE, my FATHER, for this magnificent PROJECT that you had designed and undertook to implement.

But how can I speak of you, when there are no words, no matter how profound the wisdom, capable of magnifying you with dignity, nor of a heart which can hope to rise, however ardent his aspiration may be to you, to the heights of your SCIENCE and of your MAJESTY?

You have knowledge of all things inside this attribute "NON DIVINE" and you are not known to any. You wanted to make yourself known to this attribute "NON DIVINE" and all

that it contains; that is why, with a word from your mouth, "THE DIVINE FORCE", you brought this Earthly World into existence and shaped it.

With a word out of your mouth, and by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and throughout the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", you wrote down the sentence of annihilation of ignorance and obscurity.

In front of "THE DIVINE FORCE" in whom you have placed your WISDOM, the wise is taken aback and falls short; in front of "THE DIVINE FORCE" in whom you have placed the knowledge of yourself, the scholar confesses his ignorance.

In front of your power, the strong becomes weak and inexistent; in the face of the abundance of your goods, the rich one affirms his poverty; in front of your LIGHT, the enlightened one is lost in the darkness.

Towards "THE DIVINE FORCE", the TABERNACLE of your KNOWLEDGE, turns the essence of all understanding, and around the sanctuary of "THE DIVINE FORCE", your PRESENCE, gravitate the souls of all humanity.

All praise and glory be with you, O FATHER, from whom all things that have been manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE" have testified that You are the absolute ONE, who, from all eternity, has been sanctified from all

equivalence or likeness and will remain so forever.

…”

****** End of the brief descriptions of the human systems ******

These systems of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, outlined hereabove, and many others, were designed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and through manifestations of metaphors, “THE DIVINE FORCE” was implementing them in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. As we have indicated, bear in mind that the organs represented in these systems of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” are projections into a two-dimensional “flatness”, and with appropriate linkages between them as projected elements, of aspects of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” that is found in a seven-dimensional domain, including manifestations of metaphors of the products that are formed and those which are consumed in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

At the scale of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", "THE DIVINE FORCE" was implementing all the miniaturized wonders of that, which is designated as "THE SOLAR SYSTEM", itself being a living manifestation of metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and that SHE had implemented two days earlier by accomplishing the fourth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and which all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have miserably failed to understand in their obscurity: they "could not see an elephant" displayed in front of them. At the scale of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and throughout this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", "THE DIVINE FORCE" was writing and producing an

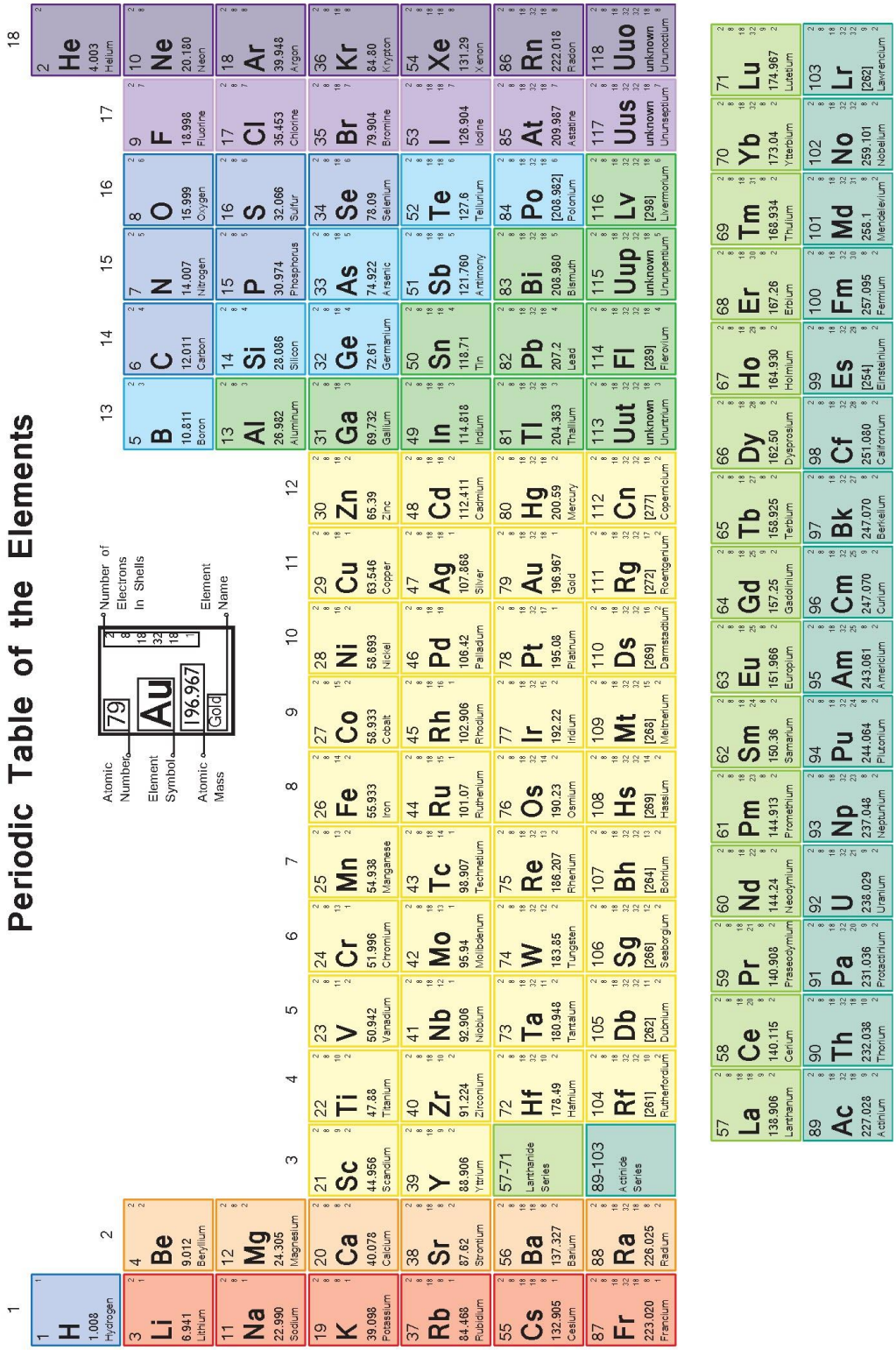
"IMAGE" of "THE BOOK OF CREATION". This "IMAGE" of HERSELF has nothing to do with the morphology of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". "THE DIVINE FORCE" has adapted this "IMAGE" of HERSELF, as "THE BOOK OF CREATION", to the morphology of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". A REMARKABLE MASTERPIECE OF DIVINE WORK!!! INCREDIBLE!!![782] All the seemingly scattered knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had poured abundandly on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the "Specific Energy

---

[782] Had "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", not shown it to me in display in "VISION", I would have seen all these as a fiction. But, it is no fiction.

‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, before the announcement of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, all the key tasks of the rational activities that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had assigned to these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and which they had failed to understand the purposes, were now been packed together and represented through symbols in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

In “slow motion”, and to these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” disciples of obscurity, “THE HAND OF THE DIVINE” was revealing the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has embedded in those rational activities that SHE had assigned to each of them.



CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

All the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present, even those that had been intentionally pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", at the end of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", were able to see how the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" (among others, Oxygen, Hydrogen, Carbon, Nitrogen, Potassium, Chlorine, Sodium, Calcium, Phosphorus, Magnesium, Iron, Zinc, Manganese, Copper, Iodine, Chromium,

Molybdenum, Selenium, etc... those chemical elements that you now have listed in the periodic table of chemical elements) were selected by "THE DIVINE FORCE" at "lightning speed" for those who were watching, but in "slow motion" for "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" and for "THE DIVINE FORCE" Herself, to form the cells of the layers of structures of all the organs of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Suspended in "THE AIRS" and well far enough above the ground, as if it was laid on a very high and invisible surgical table, and all around the "specific effects" associated with the movement of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and of "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances", throughout the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

Domain", as a result of atmospheric electricity in movement, the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was taking form, with all the details of its systems, among which are those that we have outlined above.

In "slow motion", "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE" was writing the different aspects and details of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in Himself; expressing them through the production of the rigid structure (the skeleton) in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", in the same way as someone would project the features of an object of a seven dimentional domain, onto a two dimentional plane.

In “slow motion”, “THE HAND OF THE DIVINE” constructed the core muscle that will fulfill an essential function in the mechanism of the expression of the metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. In “slow motion”, “THE HAND OF THE DIVINE” has built this inverted cone-shaped red viscera, and has endowed it with an autonomous nervous network that will ensure its automatic functioning, and will thus indicate the essential characteristic of the “ABSOLUTE MOVEMENT” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

In “slow motion”, in a work of “divine surgery” — the finest and most detailed demonstration of the

application, to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement" —, "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE" constructed the expressions of the twelve redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" — the thorax composed of 12 dorsal vertebrae and 12 pairs of ribs — and also those of the fifty-two non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", throughout this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"; in all the details, "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE" has expressed the aspects and peculiarities of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had conceived and established, and thus demonstrating the massive

amount of considerations, reflections, and intellectual work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has unfolded in the design, not only of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", but of all "THE HOLY PROJECT"; from the basic element designated as "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" to the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" (the spiritual atom), to more complex elements.

All the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present, saw how, suspended in "THE AIRS" and well far enough above the ground, the heart and the organs were built and encased in the network built of nerves and vessels; they saw how the bones were built and strengthened and put in place, they saw how muscles tightened and were built on the bones, and finally they saw how the skin was built and moulded

on this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, suspended in “THE AIRS”, the morphological particulars of which had been designed by the Archangel MICHAEL, under the guidance of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

In “slow motion”, through all the aspects of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” manifested by metaphors in this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, “THE HAND OF THE DIVINE” was thus writing the sentence of annihilation of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and of the “nefarious and despicable shadow schemings” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had developed in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in their

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", each one in itself. This sentence of annihilation of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" is "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" manifested in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and which will be completed by the addition of the appropriate "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body": it is "THE IMAGE OF THE DIVINE" transported by the specifications contained in "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" in this seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and expressed into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and in a metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It is for the purpose to lead the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to understand how each of them was created into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE", that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has allowed that "THE CELESTIAL HOST" gathered could follow this achievement.

Even at that moment when "THE DIVINE FORCE" was sewing into existence this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the first manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" as well as several of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" gathered already knew in themselves that they were going to destroy all this work that "THE DIVINE

FORCE" was performing.[783] Since the announcement of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when the "floor had vanished underneath their feet" in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", they "lost their mind", in the sense that, they became insane, mentally unsound, and extremely foolish. They had already set for

---

[783] You can also discern this from their own sayings, as reported in the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" often reveal their own premeditated crimes by using sayings such as: "*... it was what had to happen, what had been written ...*", or even "*... it is THE ETERNAL who wanted that it be so ...*".

themselves the goal to demonstrate to "THE CELESTIAL HOST" the concept of "DEATH" by using that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", whom they had already labelled as "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", as a "scapegoat" in their "HUBRIS CONFLICT". They have already embraced "obscurity" to the point of becoming disciples, and they have also already proclaimed themselves to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the seven dimensions totality. And therefore, they "did not give a damn" about all what "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE" was thus writing and which is the sentence of annihilation of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

From the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", this "Subjective 'EARTHLY'

Garment" which has been created into existence, is and remain an "INDISTINCT FORM OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE"; that is, a cohesive subset carved in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Once "THE DIVINE FORCE" had finished sculpting this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", SHE placed it gently on the surface of "THE SOLID MATTER" outside "THE WATERS".

Consequently, "THE DIVINE FORCE" invited the Archangel MICHAEL to descend in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" so that can be completed the process of the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Once the Archangel MICHAEL was out of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and on the way to the place in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and where was laid on the ground the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" inanimate, lifeless, without movement, without a soul, and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had carved, then, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has continued Her work, this time inside of "THE SHEKINAH".

From the "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and from the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT'

Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has built the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, with all its structures, according to the model that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established, and that we have already described.

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established it, it is from the "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituent of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE

THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has also built “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

“The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is also an “INDISTINCT FORM” of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituent of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — and will thus inherit some of its properties; notably, particular elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” from “THE SHEKINAH”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established it, it is also from the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has also built the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with which SHE has covered “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

This “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that “THE DIVINE

FORCE" has produced into existence, is an "INDISTINCT FORM" of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

Just as the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH", the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will thus inherit properties which are at the limit of "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

To lead you (human creature reading these scriptures) to "get the picture" about this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", consider the illustration below and which you know already about, and which we have already indicated in previous annotations. It is a gross sketch of the outside of "THE SHEKINAH" inside "THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE". Inside

"THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE" where "THE SHEKINAH" is placed, everything is very bright, very illuminated, and as such, the illustration below is approximative, yet sufficient to bring you to "get the picture".

In this illustration, the illuminated portal represents the entry to "THE SHEKINAH". Inside "THE SHEKINAH", you have the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH". The "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" — the First Begotten of "THE DIVINE FORCE" — is behind the "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier" which is manifested inside "THE SHEKINAH" as an impenetrable wall of "PURE FIRE".

All the figures around and outside of "THE SHEKINAH" would be the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, in their true external appearances (which is not the winged human appearance that they take when they manifest in front of human creatures) and, when they gather every seven day to celebrate “THE PRAISE” and to receive each, seven times their daily quantity of raw “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them.

In this illustration, those seven (7) lited flames and those calabashes in front of the illuminated portal are representation of the seven firsts foremost “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, before the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. After the “CELESTIAL WAR”, only four amongst those seven will remain; these are the

four winged creatures that are represented there in the middle of the artwork. They are: URIEL, represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the LION; RAPHAEL represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the BULL; MICHAEL represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the human, and CAMAEL represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the EAGLE.

Observe attentively the illuminated portal and the manifestation of "PURE" "LIGHT" coming out of it; it is a representation of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", seen from the outside. The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has just built into existence, there inside "THE SHEKINAH", is akin to that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and NONE of the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is. NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" has that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", but this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" possess that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance". This "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has just built into existence, there inside "THE SHEKINAH", is a living manifestation of that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge"; it is a living manifestation of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".[784]

---

[784] REMEMBER WHO YOU ARE, YOU, HUMAN CREATURE, READING THESE WRITTINGS. REMEMBER YOUR ROOT! REMEMBER YOUR "PLENITUDE"! WRITE IT ON THE TABLE OF YOUR HEART!

During your prayers, during your meditation sessions, and also with respect to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures",

This "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" thus produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE" is a veritable "seed" of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —. It is the smallest "specific energy substance" construct build by "THE DIVINE FORCE" using "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" and "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of "THE SHEKINAH", which contains all the features of "THE SHEKINAH", and to which an appropriate autonomous "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, as well as appropriate temperature and enlightenment intensity provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE", will be

---

regardless of who that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is, keep that illustrated picture in mind. NEVER ANYMORE FORGET WHO YOU ARE!

applied, so that it develops with the passage of time and reaches a well-defined state of equilibrium where it will consolidate into a reproduced and fully functional "SHEKINAH". This development will always go through predefined stages of growth and which are in all respect analogues of the growth stages from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" to the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance".[785] This "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", in its

---

[785] CHRIST had already explained this to humans when HE told them the parable of a grain of mustard seed. As answer to the question *"Tell us, to what the Work of GOD is comparable to?"* that his disciples had asked him, CHRIST, when he lived in this Earthly world, had explained this, saying:

"...

> *The Work of GOD is like a grain of mustard seed. It is the smallest among all the seeds, but when it falls on the tilled ground, it produces a large tree and becomes a shelter for the birds of the heaven.*

..."

quality of a “seed” of “THE SHEKINAH”, and which has been produced into existence by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, will also be the “cause” of reproduction (replication) of “THE SHEKINAH” at very remote locations from “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, which has been placed in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”. The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model does not have such feature of being a living reproduction (replication) of “THE SHEKINAH” as it is the case with the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the grain of mustard.

As we have explained already regarding the functioning of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" gather around "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, which has been placed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", to celebrate and emit "THE PRAISE" — the "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" — to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in order to receive their crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" through the first non-reversible energy osmosis in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model. In much the same, when the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will be in the "vicinity" of this living reproduction (replication) of "THE SHEKINAH", which is this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", they MUST celebrate and emit "THE PRAISE" — the "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" — to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through this living reproduction (replication) of "THE SHEKINAH" (that is, through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") in order to receive their crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" coming out of this living reproduction (replication) of "THE SHEKINAH".[786]

---

[786] We add such details and as much as possible, so that you (human creature, as a living reproduction (replication) of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE

Once the Archangel MICHAEL arrived at the place in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", where was laid on the ground

---

ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'"), who is reading this writings, truly grasp and understand who you are, and why you were created, and so that you STAND YOUR GROUND IN PURITY for who you are and reach your "PLENITUDE": remember that you are prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH". As a living reproduction (replication) of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'", you are classified on a scale above all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" without exceptions, and you have authority on all of them, including the Archangel MICHAEL, as long as you STAND YOUR GROUND IN PURITY. This is the knowledge that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had provided to the first human creature who was called "ADAM" — the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective —, and the knowledge for which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will destroy "ADAM" and humanity, to prevent human creatures from knowing who they are and why they are into existence. We will come to that destruction in a following chapter.

the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” inanimate, lifeless, without movement, without a soul, at the sight of all the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” present and anxious to see the outcome of this work, then, he stood beside the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, as undecided on the next step from which was to be completed the process of creation of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, because no “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” can give the existence, can give life, so as to produce a living creature.

Having comfortably settled himself atop the perch of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, that was a very anguishing moment for a self declared “god”, not

to have a clue what to do next, and in front of all others self declared “gods” and all those who have declared themselves to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

Subsequently, as time was running out, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, omnipresent in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and invisible of all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” watching, gave to the Archangel MICHAEL — self declared “god”, who knew not his own roots — the “unique word” by which this first manifestation of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will be designated, and invited the Archangel MICHAEL to call this first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and to breathe into the nostrils of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” inanimate, lifeless, without movement, without a soul, and beside him on the

surface of “THE SOLID MATTER” outside “THE WATERS”.

The Archangel MICHAEL proceeded, believing that he was doing all this by himself; “ADAM”, he said, and then, breathed out gently into the nostrils of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” inanimate, lifeless, without movement, without a soul. That breath in itself was already carrying “IMPURITIES”[787], since the Archangel MICHAEL himself was already standing in “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES”, the evidence of which was the “BETRAYAL” he perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and since that dreadful afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, it was already too

[787] Just like the breath of a subject carrying severe diseases contains “IMPURITIES” to some extents.

late for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER to change the process of creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and there was no contingency plan. Much more, to stop the process of creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", at that time, would have meant endorsing ignorance, the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had locked themselves. It is so that, the process went forward in these disastrous conditions produced by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

Instantly, in the breath, out of the Archangel MICHAEL, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has joined the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model that SHE had produced inside of

"THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".[788]

---

[788] Roughly seventy billion years later, a similar situation will occur this time between the Archangel MICHAEL through MOSES, he who received the Tablets of the Decalogue when he still lived on Earth hier below, and the people in front of the Red Sea.

This time, it is the Archangel MICHAEL and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present who will be invisible to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", just as "THE DIVINE FORCE", omnipresent in the attribute "NON DIVINE", was invisible of all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who watched the Archangel MICHAEL standing and undecided alongside of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

MOSES stood on the very bank, where the water just met the land, and he stretched out his staff. At a word from the Archangel MICHAEL, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "HASHMALL" instance descended in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and using the working tools called "WINDS", they will separate into two parts the subset of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" which has been called "THE WATERS" and which were constituents of the Red Sea; holding "THE WATERS" of the two sides and establishing the

Through this, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had planned to lead the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” to understand the order of the realisation of events in “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of

---

passage through which MOSES and the people continued their walk.

Just as MOSES and the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” would not understand at that moment, the events which were invisible to them and that were taking place around them, likewise the Archangel MICHAEL and all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” present during this first manifestation of a product of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, understood not the events that were invisible to them and were executed and accomplished by “THE DIVINE FORCE” all along the production of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and of the transmission of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has joined to the breath emitted by the Archangel MICHAEL into the nostrils of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” inanimate, lifeless, without movement, without a soul.

seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE” — that is, to lead them to understand the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE CREATION’”.

The “unique word” by which this first manifestation of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model was designated is: “ADAM”, and meaning “The Eye of The ‘LIGHT’”, because being bearer of the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside his “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

As we have already indicated, when “THE DIVINE FORCE” had planned all this, it was for the purpose to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and the sentence of annihilation of that “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY

WEALTH" would be the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It is so that, in the breath, out of the Archangel MICHAEL, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has joined the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model that SHE had produced inside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and which thus entered in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" inanimate, lifeless, without movement, without a soul.

It is so that, the seed of "THE SHEKINAH" was placed in "the tilled ground" for the purposes that this seed can also sprout and bring forth by itself products in the likeness of "THE SHEKINAH" in the first

"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; that is, produces a progeny of the "TREE OF LIFE" in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and so that the creatures into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" can understand that "THE DIVINE" is produced by Himself.[789]

---

[789] As we have already indicated in a previous annotation, CHRIST had already explained this to humans when HE told them the parable of a grain of mustard seed. As answer to the question *"Tell us, to what the Work of GOD is comparable to?"* that his disciples had asked him, CHRIST, when he lived in this Earthly world, had explained this, saying:

"...

> *The Work of GOD is like a grain of mustard seed. It is the smallest among all the seeds, but when it falls on the tilled ground, it produces a large tree and becomes a shelter for the birds of the heaven.*

..."

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the grain of mustard.

By entering the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” inanimate, lifeless, without movement, without a soul, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model carried by this breath emitted by the Archangel MICHAEL, also came into contact with impure “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” as consequence of the presence of the filth that had been immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, at the end of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE

As for the development of this grain of mustard, as a plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and in relation to that of its groundwork through the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” and the “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle”, we explained it in the previous section and CHRIST had already explained this to humans when HE told them about the parable of the growing seed.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the growing seed.

HOLY PROJECT", and in addition, those "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" in their manner of being are not in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" used for the construction of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

It is so that, at the moment when the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was manifested into existence in the "Plane Below", in the attribute "NON DIVINE", his "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which was "PURE" at its creation inside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" — and at exit of "THE SHEKINAH", will lose its "HOMOGENEITY" and was rendered "IMPURE" immediately at the

entrance of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”; because it got mixed with those impure “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”.

Therefore, the “HARMONY” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, was affected from that moment, although this will be noticeable until later.

It is so that, through the recursive transformations, which we described in a previous section, every “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” as a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” offspring from the firsts two will be forever in a precursor state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and it will not function anymore as “THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it.[790]

Nevertheless, that state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" was not yet perceptible to the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

---

[790] Later during the course of the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when a second seed of "THE SHEKINAH" will be transported in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and will be placed in the "Earthly Tabernacle", that second seed of "THE SHEKINAH" will be rather placed in a pure "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and worked specifically and free from any contact with the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" in order to protect this second seed of "THE SHEKINAH" and without however that this second seed of "THE SHEKINAH" sprouts and grows from the perspective of acquiring and developing in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Once the breath emitted by the Archangel MICHAEL and to which was added the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model has entered into the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" inanimate, lifeless, without movement, without a soul, then, this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" activated and gave life and animated the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in which it was contained.

The lungs drew "THE LIGHTWEIGHT MATTER" and the organ called the heart, inside of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", started to function, and the eyes of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" opened: the functionalities of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" inside of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" were active as "THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established them.

The "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" was activated and has covered this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", with a radiation similar to that of "THE SHEKINAH" and indicating the presence of a unique expression of "THE UNION" in this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Whereas the luminous radiation of the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" which covered the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of this first manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model was due to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which is contained inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", a similar radiation which was covering the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the Archangel MICHAEL was due to its numerous

entries/exits in “THE SHEKINAH” and not due to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the Archangel MICHAEL. As we have already indicated, at the level of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘EARTHLY’” is also the result of internal luminescence processes taking place inside the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” contained in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. This “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘EARTHLY’”, however, is different from the “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘CELESTIAL’” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, due to the presence of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, which is the manifestation of the metaphor of that “LIGHT”, which is the manifestation of the “LIGHT” of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, which is the child of the

attribute “GOD”, in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it, it is the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, as a concrete and living image allowing to express a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that exists already inside of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, that has made the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” akin to “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

It is so that, by working in “slow motion” in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation

Domain", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced into existence the first manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model which has been called by the "unique word" "ADAM", in order to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and that this manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model be the sentence of annihilation of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which had strong roots in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

By working in “slow motion” in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has written into existence the second chapter of the living “DISCOURSE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. You will certainly ask to know how can you (reading these writings) “read” this “DISCOURSE”? Here is a hint: Look at the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that you, as a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘SPIRITUAL’ Creature”, wear. It has four limbs (two upper and two lower) of mobility articulated and maintained together and it has a part, which presents the characters of a protuberance, and which is designated as the “head”. Thus, what you “perceive” immediately from the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that you wear are the “FIVE” components: four limbs plus one head. Those “FIVE” compoments taken together form symbolically a

"pentagram" and it was intended to represent an "image" of that, which is "PERFECT", as the Archangel MICHAEL understood it, from the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had poured on these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in an attempt to remedy the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that is seated in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of them. That, which is "PERFECT", is "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, from the perspective of indivisibility, and it is as well "THE DIVINE FORCE" from the perspective of divisibility into "FIVE" components taken together. It is so that, the living "picture" of you, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" in the "IMAGE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, as well as of "THE DIVINE FORCE", wearing that "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", is a living "written

message", a "living message", which was written by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE". The living message reads: "... *"HE, WHO IS 'PERFECT'" EXISTS AND IS ALIVE* ..." or "... *"HE WHO IS" EXISTS AND IS ALIVE* ...", as answer to the quest of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to know "THE ONE" from whom they originate and who they have all failed to recognize through such "living messages" written on them by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE". Other living messages are described by the "specific movements" that you perform, other living messages are describes directly from the "specific movements" of the systems of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear. That part of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which presents the characters of a protuberance, and which is designated as the "head", tells you immediately, at first glance, about the existence of "THE DIVINE

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE": At first glance, you "see" that this organ, which is designated as the "head", is located at the top, above the rest of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and you also "see" that it has: two eyes, two nostrils, two ears and a mouth. The fact that it is located at the top, above the rest of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", tells you that the "written message" that is represented by the "head" is about "HE WHO IS ABOVE"; that is to say, about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. The two eyes, two nosrils, and one mouth tell you about "THE DIVINE FORCE", adding the two ears to this, tell you about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. It is a living "written message" about the key aspect that "HE, WHO IS 'PERFECT'" has consolidated in HIMSELF and presented directly to anyone who "sees" you in front. Just like the title of a work is the

first element, which must be seen and which, through metadata, highlights the content of the work. The "living message" presented at first glance by the "head" in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" reads: "... *This chapter of the "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is about that, which is prominent in "HE, WHO IS 'PERFECT'"* ...". That, which is prominent and which "HE, WHO IS 'PERFECT'" has consolidated in HIMSELF, and which has been displayed by manifestation of metaphors on the "head" in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", is "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Do you get the point? It is just as when a keen observer will read the "nonverbal communication"[791] signals —

---

[791] As you already know, "to say nothing is to communicate." While communication is readily associated with words and verb, it is not

emotional expressions, facial expressions, gestures, paralinguistics (it includes factors such as tone of voice, loudness, inflection, and pitch), or body language and posture, proxemics, eye gaze (or lack thereof), haptics, appearances, artifacts — in context and which are manifested on the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" or around it by the

---

just about the art of speaking and writing. Non-verbal communication is the fact of sending and receiving messages without going through the verb — to be considered in its semantic sense, that is to say, speech, language, words —, by means of bodily expressions. From the handshake to the hairstyle, the dress style, and even the tattoos are also integral to non-verbal communication. Those non-verbal details reveal who we are and impact our relationships with others. Verbal communication is the first form of communication that we learn to master, on the one hand to share our experiences with other creatures, on the other hand to establish intelligible relationships with them. The screams, cries and sounds made by young children are the most obvious examples of this. Later, this communication of an almost innate nature gradually evolves and is enriched by the teachings acquired through experience and education.

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" wearing it. Among other things, such were also the "living messages", which "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE" wrote on those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in the first chapter of the living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, from the perspective of the manifestation by metaphors of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State", during the "First Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT". As we have indicated already, "THE DIVINE FORCE" had sowed and deployed abundantly such "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" like a great LIGHT inside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and throughout those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". NONE of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had succeeded in reading those "living messages", written on them. They are all blinded by their

“HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”. Exercise and you will understand this second chapter of the living “DISCOURSE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and which you are. It is the path to the perfection of discernment.

Once the “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole” was activated and has covered this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, with a radiation similar to that of “THE SHEKINAH” and indicating the presence of a unique expression of “THE UNION” in this first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, “ADAM” opened his eyes, and beheld the Archangel MICHAEL and the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” all around.

As we have already indicated, when the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model was created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as an expression of the external structure of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, it did not have the same freshness and the same brightness than those of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

It is so that, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model which was created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, had withered and “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, inside of this “Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, had fallen asleep in the oblivion (or the ignorance) of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” covers.

Similarly, when the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model was created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as an expression of the external structure of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, it did not have the same freshness and the same brightness than those of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

It is so that, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, and as it will be the case for all the living creatures that will come into

existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model which has been created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, has withered and “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, inside of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, has fallen in the oblivion (or the ignorance) of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” covers.

It is so that, the living creatures that come into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” are called upon to grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and it is “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” who will work in “PURITY”, “HOLINESS” and “RIGHTEOUSNESS” (that is,

according to the elements of “THE REASON”) in all creatures that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, to provide illumination, “THE LIGHT” which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined; SHE is the whole existing in every “PURE” creature.

It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — “THE LIGHT” which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined — and rouse “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, inside of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, out of the oblivion (or

ignorance) of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” covers.

Although the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that has been produced corresponded to that, which will acquire the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” when they approach the end of physical adolescence, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” which this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” covers, was not yet at the threshold of the stage of the “spiritual awakening”; that is, from the spiritual perspective, this first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” was similar to a newborn that is perceived in the hours which come just after childbirth.

Having not grown in them “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” from which they would have understood that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has established “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE” defined by “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE”, none of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had understood the teaching that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had manifested through this production into existence of this first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

The Archangel MICHAEL believed that it was himself who had achieved this production, not knowing his own root and the place where he had sprouted, having also not understood that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had entrusted them the particular task, to each of them, to choose a “Character” for oneself, so

that each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" can reflect on itself, describing through the chosen "Character", its own vision of existence and also its own vision of "THE DIVINE".

All the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", without exception, including the Archangel MICHAEL:

- Have not developed their knowledge on the nature of "THE DIVINE" and in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that HE has consolidated in Himself;
- Were unaware of the existence of their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and of its components that are invisible to their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" and is located inside of their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment";

- Have not understood the difference between the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" and the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'CELESTIAL'" that covered all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to the point of doubting the existence of this "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", and which is the child of the "'GOD' Divine State";

Then, how could the Archangel MICHAEL have created the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model?

The task that was assigned to him was to choose for himself a unique external morphology, which will be applied on the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" (which itself is a model conceived and developed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER") of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" (which is also a model conceived and developed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER"), resulting as such in the shape of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and with which he, the Archangel MICHAEL, will identify himself by manifestation of the metaphor in the new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance". Furthermore, in achieving that task, he was guided by "THE DIVINE FORCE", through the process of education through enlightenment, which we have described already, and through which SHE used to fulfil all their "Wishes", their "Desires", without him been aware of it. Has it not been so, then his chosen "Character" would have been that imperfect "two faces" illusion on one head and with eyes lighting up like a fire, and which he had produced in himself as being a representation of that "LIGHT" which is the

child of the "'GOD' Divine State", just like the seven-heads "Character" that had produced his then deputy, the one who has self-proclaimed himself to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Thus, the Archangel MICHAEL kept thinking that it was him who was achieving those tasks, which "THE DIVINE FORCE" was actually performing.

All the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", will also believe that it is the Archangel MICHAEL, who has created the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". And the "ADONA'IM" as to them, they were waiting to see the "DEATH" of this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", that for them had already been designated as being a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION".

Just as the Archangel MICHAEL had named himself "god" over the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and had explained to them that he was their father and that there was no other "god" besides him, and had thus demonstrated his lack of knowledge towards his own origin and the lack of knowledge about the nature of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" and in front of which he came to receive from "THE DIVINE FORCE" the instructions of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, it is so that once again, the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" will speak from inside in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL.

From that moment when “ADAM” opened his eyes, and beheld the Archangel MICHAEL and the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” all around, the “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” dictated by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and that the “ADONA’IM” had matured in them, will pass to the second step.

The first step was crowned by the “BETRAYAL” of the “ADONA’IM” towards “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and by which the “ADONA’IM” had intentionally pulled, those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of “DEATH”, out of the destruction by the flow of the pure “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, containing crude and very high “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”,

which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", at the end of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

The second step of this "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" dictated by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", will aim to conceal the "BETRAYAL" of the "ADONA'IM" towards "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and divert this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and consequently divert all his

descendants, from “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

It is so that, once “ADAM” opened his eyes, and beheld the Archangel MICHAEL and the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” all around, then, he spoke to them in their own “‘CELESTIAL’ Language”; and the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were all astonished.

Not having knowledge of the existence of their own “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, nor the existence of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model from which they had all been “spoken” into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” astonished had no knowledge of the existence of the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model with elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" which are in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and HE has endowed "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model with elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON".

It is from the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and by the "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will communicate in "THE SILENCE", through the

“telepathic wavelength”, with the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

It is the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which allow making manifest, to “give body” through “THE WORD” which resides in “THE SILENCE”, and to produce audible “SOUNDS” outside of the “SILENCE”.

It is so that, “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were called to understand the need to complete “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” that they had all been endowed with, in order to get the elements of answers to their quest to seek to know “THE ONE” from whom they originate and who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable by elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”.

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have expressed great astonishment to see the sculpture of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" talk to them in their own "'CELESTIAL' Language".

"ADAM" also spoke to the Archangel MICHAEL, then, this last, taking for him the honours of the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had accomplished, will present himself to "ADAM", as his creator and then, telling him:

"...

All that you see is yours, "ADAM". You and your descendants[792] *will fill the earth, and subdue it.*

---

[792] Before the creation of this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective, the Archangel MICHAEL had already concluded the "HUBRIS COVENANT" with AZAZEL, and through which AZAZEL was given as new home, this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "ADAM" has now been created into existence. All the "ADONA'IM" knew about that "HUBRIS COVENANT". He had honoured that "HUBRIS COVENANT" and betrayed "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER". Now, he tells "ADAM" that "*All that you see is yours*". What was this all about? This was about the second step of his "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" being set in motion, in order to conceal their "HUBRIS COVENANT".

From the teachings that they had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE" during the design of the morphological particulars of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" had understood that the basic inheritance qualities legacy of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be transmitted from offspring in descent through the recursive transformations, without any interference with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

You will have authority over the living creatures in "THE WATERS", the living

---

It is so that, in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and taking themselves to be "gods", by using the knowledge that they had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", these elders of the creation will decide otherwise.

In their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming", they planned the destruction of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective and also that of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, and through these recursive transformations, it is the destruction of mankind that will ensues.

The seed of "DEATH" which is the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and that the elders of the creation will sow in the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective and also in the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, will spread through these recursive transformations.

It is so that, the elders of the creation had planned to maintain forever that seed of "DEATH" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

creatures in "THE AIRS", and all that moves over the surface of this world.[793]

---

[793] That was thus his view of the existence, how he perceived himself to be in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and amongst the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and he transferred unconsciously his view of the existence, on to his chosen "Character". This is part of the narrative value carried by the "Character" that he has chosen.

This is also the deceptive narrative that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will propagate throughout all descendants of this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and what you have recorded in the writings that humans possess, saying in the genesis:

"...

> *And God said: Let us make mankind in our image, in our likeness, so that they may rule over the fish in the sea and the birds in the sky, over the livestock and all the wild animals, and over all the creatures that move along the ground.*
>
> ...
>
> *God blessed them and said to them, "Be fruitful and increase in number; fill the earth and subdue it. Rule over*

the fish in the sea and the birds in the sky and over every living creature that moves on the ground.”

... And there was evening, and there was morning—the sixth day.

...”

All these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” knew very well the main purpose for which the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” was created into existence and which is:

“CARRY THE PRESENCE OF ‘THE SHEKINAH’ — THE PURE LIGHT OF ‘THE ALTAR OF THE DIVINE’ WHICH IS INSIDE ‘THE SHEKINAH’, AND WHICH IS SOURCE OF LIFE PURE AND HOLY — IN VERY REMOTE PLACES FROM ‘THE SHEKINAH’”.

He, the Archangel MICHAEL knew very well that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” in the quality of a living reproduction (replication) of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — has authority over him and over all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. In their logic distorted by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” was to put him, the Archangel MICHAEL, “out of business” and he chose to cheat and deceive humanity. All these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” without exception, from both sides of their ongoing

"CELESTIAL WAR", have signed in and "toed the line" to deceive humanity. None of them stood up and asked: "Why are we planning to do such evil things against our neighbour?" As we move forward in the text, we will reveal all those acts concerning these wolfs in sheep's clothing. What has been decreed by FATHER, will be accomplished!

Why is the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and its descendants to "rule" over the "recordings" and "books" of the living and interactive library that was produced by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and for the purposes of the education of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and of all its descendants, instead of performing the main purpose for which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence?

This notion of authority is what kept these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" at the top of their perch of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", to the detriment of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'". And unconsciously, he was revealing his vision of existence, and his true intentions towards the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

As we have already indicated, the attributes of that information which is kept in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of any "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, that is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree bearing fruits; and it will be your food.[794] *So it is also with every living creature*

Creature", whomever it is, are contained and transported in the "unique words", and their tones, of the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language", and which are emitted into existence by that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

Thus, unconsciously, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will reveal all their misdeeds. Be only "PURE" and walk with "THE DIVINE FORCE", and when such a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will come before you, you will read all that is contained in him, just like an open book.

794 He was thus taking the honors of all the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had accomplished, having not been able to know "THE DIVINE FORCE" through the education that SHE provided them through the process of education through enlightenment, and thus he demonstrated that he had understood nothing of all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had deployed in front of all "THE CELESTIAL HOST", on the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". He had no knowledge of the existence of his own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body",

hence he had no knowledge of its functioning, and consequently he had no knowledge of the existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". The real food for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is that which makes the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" grow, and such food is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who provides it.

He had no knowledge and he has no knowledge about the living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" wrote in "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". He had no knowledge about the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has accomplished with the achievement of the previous decrees of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; all the information (including the information stored in the DNAs and the signature of IHVH inside each of the several trillion cells) that SHE has written in the countless assembled structures of "created energy" — including: the manifestations of the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model ("THE FLORA" in all its magnificence vegetal) as well as the manifestations of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model ("THE FAUNA") — that SHE has produced into existence with the achievement of those previous decrees of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

But, he presented himself (and also in these days of today, he present himself) as the one who has produced all those things (including the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") into

in "THE AIRS", and all that moves over the surface of this world, to them also have I given the plant life for food.[795]

..."

All this speech was dictated by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and for a specific purpose: turn this first

---

existence and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" believe that. NONE of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew that the signature of "THE TRUE OWNER" of all what "THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced into existence inside this attribute "NON DIVINE", has been written several trillion times inside each of those things.

795 He thus demonstrated that he did not know why these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were produced in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; thus he did not know why the task of choosing a "Character" for oneself had been entrusted to them. He further demonstrated that he is not the creator of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" towards the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and so before that it enters the stage of "spiritual awakening", keep it away from the origin which is his; that is, keep it away of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — from which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" as "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model was produced into existence. Moreover, the Archangel MICHAEL did not know that unconsciously, through this speech, he was revealing his vision of existence; that vision of existence that did not appear in the "Character" that he chose, but which is part of the narrative value carried by the

"Character" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" has chosen.

The Archangel MICHAEL, like the others "ADONA'IM", knew very well the main purpose for which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence, that is:

> *"CARRY THE PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH' — THE PURE LIGHT OF 'THE ALTAR OF THE DIVINE' WHICH IS INSIDE 'THE SHEKINAH', AND WHICH IS SOURCE OF LIFE PURE AND HOLY — IN VERY REMOTE PLACES FROM 'THE SHEKINAH'"*.

It is to prevent the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" from fulfilling this goal, that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have triggered this "CELESTIAL WAR".

The first words of the Archangel MICHAEL, addressed to this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", are carriers of his own intentions towards this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and all his descendants; these intentions that he had developed at "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and had kept hidden until now: divert the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" as well as all its descendants of their main purpose. For, if these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" came to understand who they are, why they were created into existence, and to realize their "PLENITUDE", then, in the twisted logic of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will be placed "above" all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures", including above himself, and all shall then receive the instructions of the "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, from of these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". It is for this that the one who himself self-proclaimed to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had said openly and aloud, what all the others "ADONA'IM" hid in them and have been quietly thinking, saying:

"...

> *Shall I tell you what I know? These "humans" that He proposes to create — we are to be their servants!*
>
> *I have learned the Elohim's purpose for these angels of water and dirt. It is they, and not we, He proposes to make the heirs of all that is.*

I for one will never bow to serve a physical being!

…”

For these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, no longer able to climd down of the perch of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” which had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, it was imperative to prevent as soon as possible that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” awaken spiritually and becomes aware of its true status, who he is, and reaches its “PLENITUDE”, since the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” has now been produced into existence.

Those who hid their intentions in relation to this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, were now

using their malicious intent and deceit, to realize the continuation of their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" in relation to this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Why is it that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" should "subjugate" — submit, enslave, place under his dominion, place under his will — what has been created into existence for his upbringing? Every atom of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" was created for the education of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", just as it had been of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" for the education of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; Every

"Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" of the flora, as well as every "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" of the fauna, was produced in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" for a specific purpose: the education of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" through discernment of the celestial truths found in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" at the origin of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" considered; these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", which are truly images in characters of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", are the "recordings" and "books" of the living and interactive library that was produced by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and for the purposes of the

education of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and of all its descendants.

It is so that, from his first words addressed to this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the Archangel MICHAEL was already in the process of putting into motion the sequel of his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" with regard to this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and of all his descendants.

Seeing this, then, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has invited the Archangel MICHAEL to return to the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" to resume his function in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH", so that be completed the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"

which had been emitted for the creation of this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It is so that, the Archangel MICHAEL returned to the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" with the majority of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" remaining, leaving a minority alongside of "ADAM" and in the shadow of the filth and of the mark of "DEATH" which were already present and spread already in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", at the end of the

Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Back in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" went back to work on the reconstruction of the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE" which had been destroyed, by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of "THE SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Those remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" completed the work on the reconstruction

of the “CELESTIAL TABERNACLE” just before the end of this sixth day.

It is then, that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” who, during all this time and even while SHE was achieving the previous decrees, protected at the same time always “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” since that “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” had exploded in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” has once again return to work; this time, inside of that, which had been restored of the “CELESTIAL TABERNACLE”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” shook the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, so as to separate and to release this “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’

Substance" of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" which had been constituent of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", itself constituent of "THE SHEKINAH", and which had flowed through it in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Once these "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" that are also lighter than the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances", were instantly detached of this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" with a rumble, then, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has gathered them all together towards the top of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in a shiny layer of "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and with a luminous radiation identical to the one which is

emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”.

Subsequently, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has poured all that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” again inside of “THE SHEKINAH”, and covering “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, and SHE has rebuilt the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Envelope” and the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of “THE SHEKINAH”.

None of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” remaining had seen “THE DIVINE FORCE”, or recognize that it was HER who had worked so.

In the “Plane Below”, in the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, just as the living “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” that

"THE DIVINE FORCE" had created during the two previous days, the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" had manifested its "NEED" (or the "DEFICIT") of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence": he was "HUNGRY", and it also fed on "fruits" produced by the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures", just as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were feeding themselves.

The "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" was burdened, and all that it contains, including the new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that had been created on this this Sixth Day, as well as all his "future" progeny, will be contaminated and destroyed by the filth that had been intentionally pulled out of the destruction by the

flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of "THE SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Indeed, as we have already shown, and it is important to always remind it so that you come to understand why this world in which live the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" is ill and in agony, from the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY'

Creatures" which had been produced into existence through the emission of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" the previous days, as well as this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" which was carved into existence in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" in this seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", are and remain still "INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE", that is to say, cohesive subsets and shaped in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

From the immersion in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and

the mark of "DEATH", both the following were contaminated and turned in the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", both:

1. The "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; and
2. The "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

It is so that, from the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", it was just a matter of time before that the intensity of the state of "CHAOS" of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", be made manifest on scales larger than that of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", and both in all these living "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had created during the previous two days, and in this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and all his offspring in this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

When it will come to pass, and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will precipitate the occurrence of the manifestation of those filth, it is the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who had already been designated by the "ADONA'IM" as being a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", who will be used as a "scapegoat" by the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL to justify the presence of filth and the mark of "DEATH" in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"; they will do it through the "HUBRIS COVENANT" which they will formalize in front of the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and on this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and to the detriment of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and to conceal all their actions and their "BETRAYAL" perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

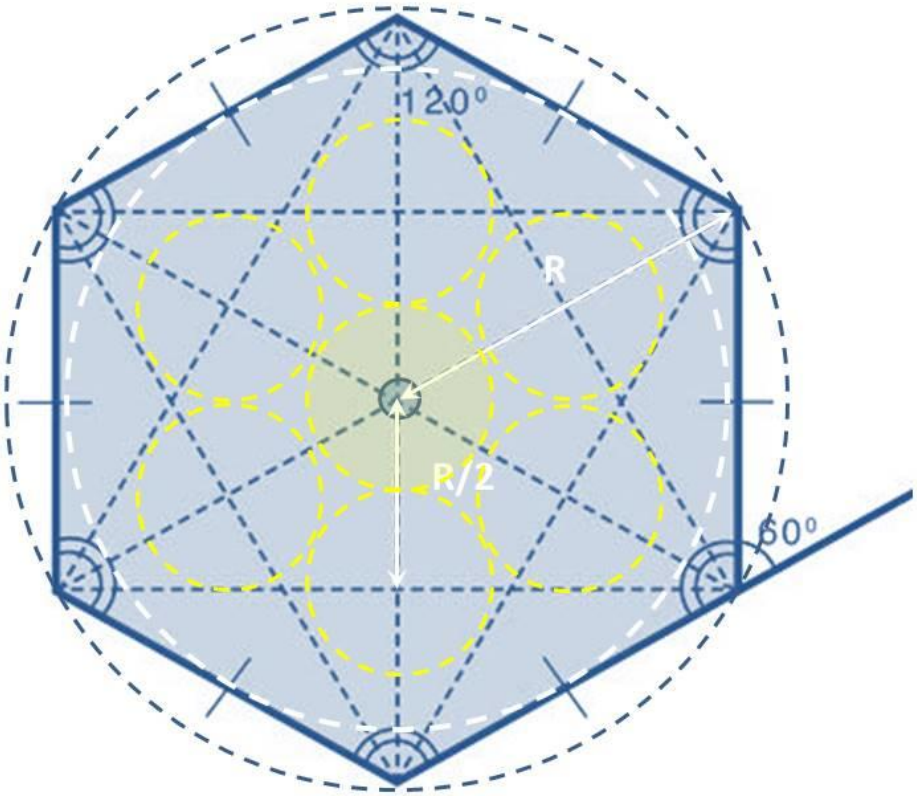
It is so that, this Sixth Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” will also come to an end.

EXTENDED ANNOTATION ON THE USE OF HEXAGONAL FORMS

Why polygons or hexagons, rather than squares or even triangles, you will ask? As you would know already, it is because these forms and especially the use of regular hexagonal forms provide the best way to divide a surface into regions of equal area with the least total perimeter.

In a two dimensional Euclidean space, regular hexagonal forms are geometrical projections of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles", in the form of a six-sided polygon or 6-gon. It is a closed plane figure with six edges and six vertices (six angular points) around a center point. It is a convex figure with sides of the same length, and internal angles of 120

degrees. It has six rotational symmetries and six reflection symmetries, making up the dihedral group D6; that is to say, the group of symmetries of the regular hexagon, which includes rotations and reflections.



The total of the internal angles of any simple (non-self-intersecting) hexagon is 720°. All six exterior

angles are equal and measuring 60 degrees each. A regular hexagon is defined as a hexagon that is both equilateral and equiangular. It is bicentric, meaning that it is both cyclic (has a circumscribed circle) and tangential (has an inscribed circle). All internal angles are 120 degrees. A regular hexagon has six rotational symmetries (rotational symmetry of order six) and six reflection symmetries (six lines of symmetry), making up the dihedral group D6. The longest diagonals of a regular hexagon, connecting diametrically opposite vertices, are twice the length of one side. From this, it can be seen that a triangle with a vertex at the center of the regular hexagon and sharing one side with the hexagon is equilateral, and that the regular hexagon can be partitioned into six equilateral triangles. There are three dihedral subgroups, which are defined through the first, the second and the third angular points, and four cyclic subgroups, which are defined

through the first, he second, the third, and the sixth angular points. These symmetries express nine distinct symmetries (through nine diagonals) of a regular hexagon.

The properties of hexagons are numerous and interesting. At first glance, several facts about them, which are familiar to you, include the following:

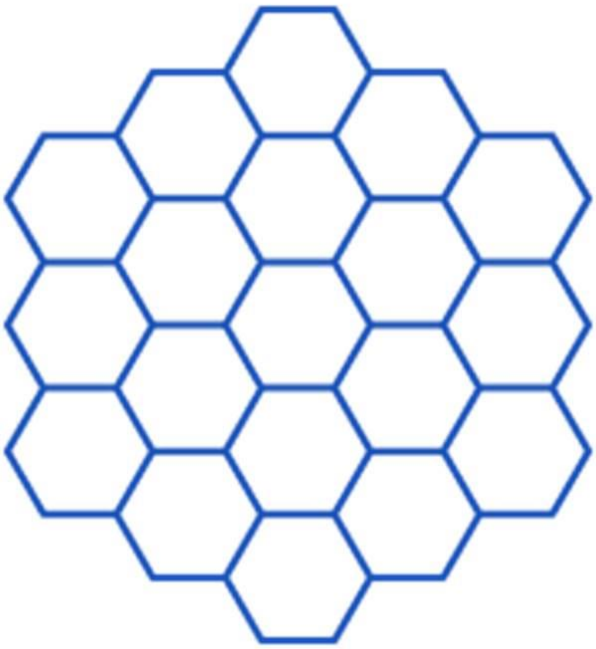
- Regular hexagons are one of only three regular polygons to tessellate the Euclidean plane (along with squares and triangles).
- The hexagonal tessellation is combinatorially identical to the close packing of circles on a plane.
- Hexagons are the only regular polygons that can be subdivided into another regular polygon.

- In a related fact, regular hexagons are the unique regular polygon such that the distance between the center and each vertex is equal to the length of each side (sharing this property with the cuboctahedron in a 3 dimentional space).
- Regular hexagons are the first polygons — when ascending by number of sides — that do not form the faces of a regular convex polyhedron in Euclidean space. The three polygons with fewer sides compose the surfaces of the five platonic solids, but no polygon with six or more sides can be employed for this purpose. A consequence of this is that no regular polytope, in any dimension, has hexagonal faces — though many have hexagon-like or hexagonally-symmetric vertices or other elements.

- Regular hexagons are third-order permutohedra, meaning each vertex of a hexagon can be described with Cartesian coordinates using one of six permutations of the numbers 1, 2, and 3. Such a hexagon would lie on a plane consisting of all points with coordinates that add up to 6, and would bisect a cube of unit length 2 between coordinates 1 and 3.

Regular hexagons provide the best way to divide a surface into regions of equal area with the least total perimeter. Indeed, Regular hexagons can be tessellated in a regular pattern on a flat two-dimensional plane. That is to say, a regular hexagon can be bordered by six other regular hexagons, which can themselves be bordered by six regular hexagons

(including each other), and so on, indefinitely in any direction, with no empty space left over. Note that although there are numbers of potential tilings consisting of two or more types of polygons, only hexagons, squares, and triangles can form such regular tilings by themselves. Likewise, in three dimensions, among uniform polyhedra, only the six-sided cube and the hexagonally-analogous truncated octahedron can form space-filling tessellations by themselves.



The regular hexagon is the highest-sided tessellable regular polygon. This will make it uniquely important in a variety of fields, since it has

the advantage of spacing out each constituent hexagon more or less evenly from its neighbors. That is, any given point inside a hexagon (whether in a tiling of hexagons or not) is closer to the center of that hexagon than any given point in an equal-area square or triangle would be.

Since squares and triangles have more acute angles, points near their corners are further away from points elsewhere in their area than they would be at similar locations in a hexagon. Now, the same would be true for any higher-sided polygon as well—the ideal efficiency for enclosure of a given area being, ultimately, a circle. But again, hexagons have the tessellation advantage. Thus, for any task that requires both a regular grid of cells or elements, and the efficient enclosure of the area of that cell, a

hexagonal tessellation is the logical and necessary choice.

Space-efficiency is not the only benefit of using regular hexagons. Another very interesting property of hexagonal tessellation or hexagonal lattices is its compressive and tensile strength and efficiency when compared to other tessellatory options. If we consider an abstract physical "structure" formed of the line segments between vertices of a regular polygonal tessellation, it is demonstrated that such a structure formed into a hexagonal lattice will provide the ideal blend of efficiency and strength over similar regular polygonal structures. Stacked together, regular hexagons fill spans in an offset arrangement with six short walls around each "tube", giving high compression strength to the resulting structures. The regular hexagon is the base shape for a matrix that

minimized the used of construction material while at the same time maximizing the strength and reducing the weight of the final product.

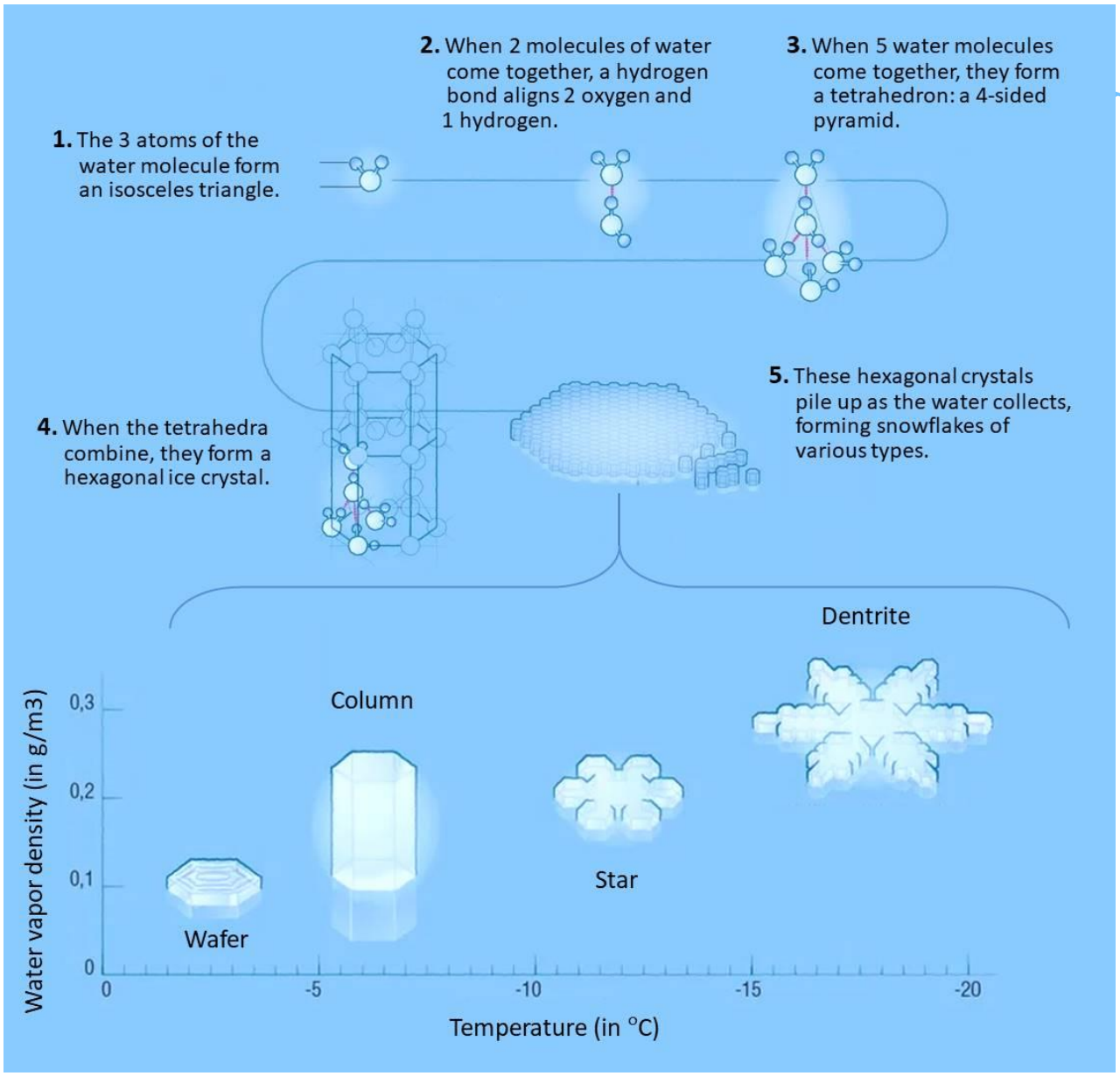
“THE DIVINE FORCE” has incorporated the regular hexagon lattice structure into the properties of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. Many “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” are represented in their skeletal structure by hexagonal shapes due to their covalent bonds. The application of the concept of the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”, to the “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and

“Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of a delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, will converge to a regular hexagon form — a geometrical projections of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, one “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles”, in the form of a six-sided polygon or 6-gon — energy structure associated with that delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, with increasing speed of the considered “movement”. The understanding of such convergence properties from new “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances” put at their disposal by “THE DIVINE FORCE” Herself, was part of the purposes of those “specific tasks”, which were assigned to some of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and in relation with the implementation of the “Second

Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". From such converged regular hexagon form energy structures, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were called to discern that, which belongs to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

To understand such things, from the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", the take a look at the tiny droplets of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-water, which are frozen in midair and which are designated as snowflake in their simplest form.

Snowflakes come in different shapes and sizes, but one of the most predominant shape is the hexagon. The reason for the shape is the orientation of water-"Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" themselves.



Water-“Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” is composed of two hydrogens-“Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and one oxygen-“Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. Water-“Specific

Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” change orientation depending upon the temperature. This is the reason why they can exist in three forms as water, ice, and steam. When a water-“Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” undergoes a phase change to ice, two water-“Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” come together to form a hexagon. Since there are an enormous amount of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” present, the continuous chains of water-“Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” will form a large hexagon. This same convergence property also applies to other “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has also applied the regular hexagon form on the manifestations of the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” of “THE FLORA”, due to its

simplicity, strength, and durability. All vascular manifestations of the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" maintain a water-transporting tissue structure designated as "xylem". This tissue structure is designed to move water and dissolved nutrients upwards from the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" roots to the leaves where they will be used in the process of photosynthesis to build the glucose molecule, and also helps to form the woody element in the stem. Water from the soil and carbon dioxide from the atmosphere combine to build plant sugars in a process known as carbon fixation.

"THE DIVINE FORCE" has also incorporated the regular hexagon lattice structure into many tissue structures of manifestions of the differents "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garments" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" of "THE

FAUNA". The hexagonal matrix of tissue structures provides strength but also gives those tissue structures a lightweight quality. This enhances mobility without creating undue stress on skeletal muscle groups.

Such observations MUST lead you to reflect on the vast amount of work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and "THE DIVINE FORCE" have deployed in order to bring you forth into existence. You must also reflect on the vast amount of learning material that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and for your education.

Take a look at the work accomplished by a “bee” in the production of “honey” and understand, through that, what “THE DIVINE FORCE” has accomplished in this process of “sewing” the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that you wear, into existence, as integral and delineated part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which you live currently.

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JULY 08, 2006, ARISTIDE WITH THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL CONCERNING THE FIRST "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE".

At the time of this conversation, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", had not yet awaken in the Tree that interprets and translates, the details of what had happen in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", although HE had already placed the knowledge of those events, in this Tree which interprets and translates the work accomplished by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"...

Aristide:

Can you tell me something concerning the first creature that was called "ADAM", if it is possible?

Archangel MICHAEL:

"ADAM" is the first creature that has been created on Earth. He was created as an adult; barely seventeen, eighteen years.

He served THE ETERNAL his GOD and he had the possibility to come to us. Without the wings, he was moving; until that he met the enemy[796], because until then, he had been protected by THE ETERNAL[797].

---

[796] "... *the enemy* ..." refers to the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that the

But by curiosity, he wanted to learn more about your world and not ours.[798] *If he had*

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have grown in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and which is born from the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

797 To lead to understand that "THE DIVINE FORCE" protected "ADAM" as long as he was "PURE".

798 Even the Archangel MICHAEL knew not and had now understood that it was for the purpose to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" both in his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and in that of all the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has been created into existence.

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed and established it, it is in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" that the dwelling place of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has been established.

For the purpose that this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" can grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", then, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed and established a true living library and that "THE DIVINE

asked questions about our world, it would have been different, but he was much more interested in the world in which he was created.[799]

FORCE" created into existence in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

In this true living library, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had themselves placed their self-portraits, and they didn't know that as such they had put at the disposal of their following, who is the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the celestial truths which are in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" at the origin of their own "Characters" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has reproduced on the considered "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and created in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" — the dwelling place of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

[799] Every atom of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", to which was added a living and interactive library, were produced by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and for the purposes of education of "ADAM" as well as of all its descendants. Why would "ADAM" not be interested in the world in which he was created?

He was also deceived by the enemy.[800] *I think that for humans, he was a good*

The truth is that, all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in their thirst for honors, taking themselves for "gods" and in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", did not even understand why "ADAM" was created into existence. Even the tasks that were entrusted to them, they did not understand why.

[800] That is what these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have always told human creatures, since the first days after that they had destroyed "ADAM", and in order to deflect questions about themselves deceiving "ADAM". And, human creatures having no knowledge of the disastrous events that took place in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and from which their fate had been sealed, will swallow these statements as such, without asking questions, recording them in their history and transmitting them from generations to generations, as being sacred and not to be questioned. But, we will come to that deception in a following chapter, and remove all those masks of convenience (masks of sanity).

person, but for us others, he was a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION".[801]

---

[801] There you have it, his own confession coming out of his own "mouth". He is not speaking only about those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", but by "*for us others*" he is referring to all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including their fallen nemesis who are locked underground in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS" (inside in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you human creatures are living); for, they had made that decision before the actual creation into existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and in those days right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...", and they "lost their mind", in the sense that, they became insane, mentally unsound, and extremely foolish. They had declared their neighbour, the new creature, right away to be a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", and they have subsequently condemned him to be erased from existence (to be put to "DEATH"). Remember that conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL,

extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in which he had said:

"...

> *I cannot explain it too directly to you at this time, for the Host will not be able to fully understand it until they see Sin demonstrated.*

..."

At that time, back then, the "new creature" (the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature), which he, the Archangel MICHAEL, had already declared to be a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", and cascaded his decision down to the "ADONA'IM", who in their turn had cascaded it down to the archangels, etc..., had not even been produced into existence.

"*...I think that for humans, he was a good person, but for us others, he was a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION"...*" is an indication of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" among the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST". They do not have any clue about the "SCIENCE" that is behind the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and less behind themselves. They claim to be the "gods" who have created the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", yet, not even knowing the meaning of the word "GOD", in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that they have grown in their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

It was what had to happen, what had been written.[802]

Body", they fight between themselves to take possession of the portion of those elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" that have been attributed to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". What kind of "LIGHT", product of the attribute "GOD" that they claim to be instantiations, do they have in them to the point of having declared their neighbor to be a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", to have subsequently condemned him to be erased from existence (to be put to "DEATH") and to tear each other apart in order to take possession of the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" that have been attributed to their neighbour? The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" do not acknowledge that they are the root cause at the origin of the disaster in which the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" has been plunged into. Soon, very soon, things will change, and they will be placed in front of their own mirror.

[802] It is for the purpose to outsmart "THE TRUTH" to conceal their "BETRAYAL" perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and conceal the fact that they are the ones who had decided to suppress that, which they had called a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" which represented to them a threat to the existing hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", which

It is roughly that, the enemy has destroyed the most part of the things that THE FATHER has created.[803]

---

had hitherto been already established through "THE SHEKINAH" and through which all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" say such things, not taking their responsibilities, but pinning the consequence of their actions on "THE DIVINE".

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, excerpt from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Read also more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel AS'FAEL and the Archangel ANAEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

[803] He speaks in the third person referring to himself; he is speaking about his own crime, which he has perpetrated, he is

speaking about what he himself has destroyed of what "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", has produced into existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE" and as regards to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". He will not tell you directly that on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", he is the one who has "BETRAYED" "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and he has derailed the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", sending it into a quagmire. That is how these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have kept misleading human creatures, who did not know what or who that "ennemy" is. They always proceed on the assumption that human creatures are asleep in the bed of ignorance, not knowing about the iniquities that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have perpetrated before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was produced into existence. As such, they will confess their own crimes in front of you and you will give them your blessings for those crimes that they have perpetrated, and when you eventually wake up from your sleep and sober up from that ignorance, it might be too late: you have approved those crimes and in so doing, turning yourself into their accomplice and furthering the destruction that they have started. They will not take the responsibility of their own actions; they will not acknowledge that it is them "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" with him himself, the Archangel MICHAEL at their helm, who have

destroyed the work of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in order to preserve their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that they have grown and have consolidated in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”. They use words such as the “ennemy”, to generate ambiguities and keep you in the darkness about their own crimes and iniquities.

All those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” have sworn allegiance to their leader, the Archangel MICHAEL, to whom they all report to and take orders. Standing in their own “IMPURITIES” and “LIES”, it is so that they have set in place a vast system of imposture and deception, starting with the Archangel MICHAEL at their helm, with highly fortified walls of darkness, to purposefuly keep the CREATION in obscurity, trying to outsmart “THE TRUTH” to conceal their “BETRAYAL” perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. They have been quite successful so far in transferring their deceptive narratives to human creatures and keeping them in obscurity.

Thanks to “THE DIVINE FORCE”, those walls of darkness have been toppled and the locks of the fortified gates of the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” covering these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have been broken, and their masks of convenience have been torn down. Stand in “PURITY” and talk to “THE DIVINE

Aristide:

(I am thinking to myself, saying: but ADAM did not ask to be created![804] and

---

FORCE" and you will learn things concerning all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

[804] Inside this attribute "NON DIVINE", nothing is without cause! From the principle of causality: what is the preceding motive (in the temporal order of things) associated with the "raison d'être" of ADAM into existence and for him to be designated as a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION"? Given that ADAM was an expression of "THE SHEKINAH", and an expression of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", had "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER erred to the point of having consolidated a "MISTAKE" in HIMSELF? Why have these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" designated ADAM as a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", before that ADAM was even created into existence? (we have already gave the answer to that question) Why have they not designated as "MISTAKES OF THE CREATION", all of their fellow "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have sworn to destroy everything that belongs to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and who they have pulled out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and have immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"

inside of myself, I began to be irritated, then, I talked openly and says) MICHAEL, why did you hurled Azazel and all his cronies in this earthly world?

Archangel MICHAEL:

It was the only habitable place outside the heavenly realm. You want to know why I did not destroyed him during the fight in the heavenly realm?

Aristide:

Because that you do not kill?

---

constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"? We also have given already the answer to this question: their fellow fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were and have never been a threat to their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

Archangel MICHAEL:

In part, Yes! ... but it was so that...

Aristide:

(Interrupting the Archangel MICHAEL, and spontaneously and my mouth opened and without thinking I said) Do not soak me into that story. That matter is between "THE DIVINE" and you, leave me out of it.[805]

---

[805] It is only few years later that I understood that it was "THE DIVINE FORCE" who had intervened and had thus spoken through me, pulling me out of a likely trap.

Such a situation also recurred, a few years later and this time against some of those who have been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and their leader was also there. At that moment, their leader, disguised in a human creature, told me:

…”

Whether it is the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” that live inside the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in

---

“… If you want to build the Temple of your GOD then, you have to kneel in front of me! …”

The crowd of people was waiting to see what would happen. I was in “THE PRAISE” and I did not answer, all who were disguised knew not that I could see them inside their disguise.

The minutes elapsed and another human creature with whom I came at that place said: “… *What are you going to do? You should kneel if you want to proceed with the work …*”; he could not see the minefield in which we were standing.

Then, spontaneously and my mouth opened and I said to him:

“*Have you lost your mind or what? I kneel before one BEING: “THE DIVINE” Himself and nobody else. Even if it would happen that CHRIST comes here in front of me and ask such thing, I will tell him to take a hike!*”

On that, they stepped back and started to insult me, then, I left that place, and on the way, I understood what had happen.

the “Plane Above”, or the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who have been immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and locked underground in “THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, they point the finger to the first manifestation into existence of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and which was called “ADAM”, as a “scapegoat” to justify the presence of filth and the mark of “DEATH” in this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

These “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” do not acknowledge that it is because of their own ignorance, that they have destroyed the work accomplished by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in this

"Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". They never say: "*You know, human, we have screwed up badly, beyond repair, and we take the responsibility for our disastrous actions and their consequences.*"

For these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", whenever they are at fault, either they point the finger to the human creature (the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" or his following, the model of which we will describe in a following chapter) and often, since they chose from the very beginning to place the human under their yoke, they will also ask the victim human creature to apologize to them for their wrongdoing that they have perpetrated against the victim human creature, or when they have failed to blame the human, then they point the finger to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. They do not seem to realise that such

behaviour speaks loudly about all what had taken place and hid in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and became part of their "nature".

In the same line of sayings of the kind "... *it was what had to happen, what had been written* ...", or even "... *it is THE ETERNAL who wanted that it be so* ...", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will emit into existence another statement to justify the harm that they have caused to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and trying to justify the disaster in which they have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT". That deceit, which is an argument of "THE DARKNESS", is expressed in the form: "... *THE ETERNAL is a jealous GOD* ..."

Those who issue such statements are not aware that where "JEALOUSY" is present, discord (lack of Unity)

and the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” are also present; they never developed in them the knowledge of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and therefore they never developed in them the knowledge of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, the Governing Law of the Behavior of any manifested product of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. Those who have issued and who emit such declarations, such as “... *THE ETERNAL is a jealous GOD* ...”, have stood and they stand thus in “IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE”.

These “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, self-declared “gods”, having no elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” in them, were thus revealing all what they have developed and hid in “THE SEAT OF

THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and now became part of their "nature". These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", self-declared "gods", had not understood that they were into existence attached in the attribute "NON DIVINE", that they were thus prone to the laws which make the attribute "NON DIVINE" to be "NON DIVINE", nor did they know about the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

In "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE" in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is, HE is always at the maximum of His particulars, HE has permanently and eternally all His intensity — (1) "GRACE", and associated "PURITY", and "TRUTH", (2) "COMPREHENSION", and associated "LIGHT", and "LOVE", as well as (3) "PERCEPTION", and associated "SCIENCE", and "MEMORY", and (4)

"INTELLIGENCE", and associated "PERFECTION", and "HARMONY", all these attributes which HE has assigned to "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", "THE DIVINE ATOM"; the infinitely small, unbreakable and homogeneous, alive, and which constitutes, with other elements of the same type and with which it comes into combination, that, which is called: the "DIVINE SUBSTANCE" —, HE has permanently and eternally all His density, His "DIVINE WEALTH", His UNITY — all His attributes are permanently and eternally present in Himself and are "ONE" which cannot be separated one attribute from another.

In that "SUPREME PLENITUDE", the "Realm of the Divine 'THOUGHTS'" is a whole, and is not interpreted, there are no residuals as it is the case with the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'"

that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established for the attribute “NON DIVINE” and of which portions are shared as domain of definition of the function “To ‘THINK’” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has implemented in the creatures that SHE has created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. The “Realm of the Divine ‘THOUGHTS’” is “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, the conjoint of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

“JEALOUSY” derives from the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, which derives from the residuals of “Interpreted THOUGHTS” and which are in fact alternatives to “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that is contained in the “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHTS”. In the absence of

“PLENITUDE”, “JEALOUSY”, in all its forms, is defined as the desire for exclusive possession of the other; the envy, the spite that is experienced with regard to what other than oneself obtains or possesses; the very exclusive attachment that takes the shadow of any attachment of the other than oneself to a new object and its old attachments. It is manifested into existence by the feeling of fear of having to lose or share with others an advantage which one would like to keep exclusive property, etc... Where “JEALOUSY” is present, there too are “ANXIETY”, “ENVY”, “RIVALRY”, “HATRED”, “WICKEDNESS”, “SPITE”, “DOUBT”, etc..., all these emotions that are related to the “HUBRIS CONFLICT”.

“JEALOUSY” is thus a manifestation of the absence of “PLENITUDE”. By the inverse implication of “The

Walk within the Acronym IHVH", it is thus that where there is "JEALOUSY", there also are "IMPURITY", "LIES" and "DISGRACE".

The "jealous god" in the statements such as "... *THE ETERNAL is a jealous GOD* ...", is the Archangel MICHAEL, self-declared "god", not knowing the meaning of the unique word "GOD". Through the "alter ego of the names", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will let the impression and indirectly imply that it is about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; but that is not correct.[806]

---

[806] They will let human creatures record it as such in the chronicles of their own history, which they have in their possession and which they call "Holy Scriptures"; and human creatures will feed on such "IMPURITIES" and "LIES", and like cymbals that reverberate, they will pass them on to their offspring, carelessly, from generation to generations.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” without any interpretation. What “JEALOUSY” can exist of the part of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, towards metaphors of His own “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that HE has chosen to manifest into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and with the proportionality factors which are of the order of ten billion? The fact of sharing the metaphors of His own “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” with the attribute “NON DIVINE” does not affect the qualities and values of His “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” as they are in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, that is, as they are in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER: these metaphors remain “metaphors”. As we have indicated already, a metaphor is a figure of expression resulting from an analogical substitution and by which a conceptual entity is designated by means of a term

which, in language, signifies another by virtue of an analogy between the two entities that are, as such, brought close together, although in reality they are distant from each other. The use of metaphor makes it possible to examine what is distant and inaccessible, and the metaphor is distinguished from the similarity or comparison by the fact that no formal element of comparison is present in the metaphor. Not one of these metaphors manifested in the attribute "NON DIVINE", in whatever form whatsoever, not even the most phenomenal of these metaphors manifested, is suitable for "THE DIVINE" Himself as HE is, as HE exists. No "unique word", no "unique attribute", expressed in the attribute "NON DIVINE", not even that "unique word" "THE DIVINE" that we use throughout this "BOOK", is not enough to describe or to qualify "HE WHO IS"; HE is truly the absolute "ONE". As we have already

indicated, the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" (that is, "THE REASON of the First Order"), which have been shared by manifestations of metaphors with the attribute "NON DIVINE" are not sufficient to describe the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" (that is, "THE REASON of the Second Order"), which have also been shared by manifestations of metaphors with the attribute "NON DIVINE", and even by far much more less in order to describe the elements of "THE 'DIVINE' REASON" (that is, "THE REASON of the Seventh Order"), which are not and will not be shared with the attribute "NON DIVINE".[807]

---

[807] From now on, if a creature (whether a celestial creature or a human creature) shows up before you and tells you statements like "*... THE ETERNAL is a jealous GOD ...*", to keep you locked in ignorance and in "IMPURITY", then do not hesitate to respond to such a creature and tell him to "take a hike".

Think for a moment: What “JEALOUSY” can exist of the part of a water fountain towards dry land? Would you, as human creature, be “JEALOUS” of the products of your own work?

“THE LIGHT” is eternal, IT has always existed at all times, IT has no beginning and IT has no end. It is from “THE LIGHT” and through “THE ECLIPSE” of “THE LIGHT” that “THE DARKNESS” (the opposite of “THE LIGHT”) was created so that “THE LIGHT” be revealed to any manifestation of metaphor that will be in “THE DARKNESS” and that any manifestation of metaphor that will be in “THE DARKNESS” can access its origin which is “THE LIGHT”. Why then, would “THE LIGHT” be “JEALOUS” of “THE DARKNESS”?

In Himself and by Himself, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is the whole of all His own “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

Just as the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, in whichever forms, do not exist in “THE DIVINE”, likewise, “JEALOUSY” which ensues from the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, in whichever forms, do not exist in “THE DIVINE” who is and remains in the “SUPREME ‘PURITY’”, “THE SUPREME PLENITUDE”.

And there is no “JEALOUSY” of the part of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, towards His creatures that have all been beforehand created by Him, and are all manifestations of Himself through the metaphors of His own “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that HE has placed in his creatures.

In the absence of “THE LIGHT OF THE DIVINE”, inside of the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, the darkness will prevail and those kinds of sayings, which ensue from the works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” among the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, will find place in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

It is thus also that through such sayings which ensues from the works of their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” through “alter ego of names”, will describe to “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” the disastrous events where in reality, the Archangel MICHAEL is the acting creature, and they will pin those events on “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will pin on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the impurities which ensue as unfortunate consequences of such events, and will propagate them in "THE HOLY PROJECT", in the purpose of trying to justify the disaster in which they have plunge "THE HOLY PROJECT".

If you do not have "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" or do not know that "THE DIVINE" is the "SUPREME 'PURITY'", then, when the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will present their sayings which ensue from the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", you will give them a place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside you. It is so that, the seed of "DEATH" will begin to sprout in you, to the detriment of "PURE,

TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

If however, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside you is “HOLY” and listens to “THE UNALTERABLE VOICE” coming from its conjoint which is “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside you, then, you will reject such sayings; because the mechanisms of protection that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established for the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” will be active, without that are you aware of it, in the face of the impure external signals carried by impure statements which will have been presented to you.

It is so that, you could find yourself in confrontation with the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” who would have presented such statements to you. Regardless of the threats that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will subsequently utter against you, regardless of the strength of that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, let not your trust in “THE UNALTERABLE VOICE” falter, not even by one iota.

Do not let such “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” impress or intimidate you, regardless of who it is. Know that “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” surpasses everything in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

As long as you have in you “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, then, no “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, whether the ones that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” or so those who are locked underground in “THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS” of this first

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, can touch one of your hair; as “THE DIVINE FORCE” protects what is HERS.

With some of the elders of the creation, who dwell in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, be restrained and cautious, because with them and in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” on your part, you will be walking at the edge of your own destruction, with one foot resting on your own grave and the other foot resting on a banana peel.

Keep absolute trust in one being: “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and that neither the “CHARGES”, which will fly from all sides against you, nor the slights, shake you; “THE DIVINE FORCE” keeps guard alongside that, which is “PURE”.

“THE TRUTH” is the expression of the products of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established it, and IT cannot be altered in its stability; regardless of the metaphors used to express it, “THE TRUTH”is unperturbed and without deceit.

What comes into existence through “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is “THE TRUTH”, “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” expressed by “THE DIVINE FORCE” through manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, the products of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

What comes into existence through “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is “THE LIGHT OF THE DIVINE” to be used in the purpose of taking out of

oblivion, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” contained in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and so that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, be known of the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is the “SUPREME ‘PURITY’”, and of all that HE showed me through “THE DIVINE FORCE” and that “THE UNALTERABLE VOICE” taught me, I have scrutinized at great length, as well as “THE HOLY PROJECT” as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established it, and I have not found any impurity in Him.

I have looked at the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, as well as the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” as they are in their current state, and I came to one conclusion:

ONLY ONE IS HOLY,

ONLY ONE IS PURE AND RIGHTEOUS, AND

ONLY ONE IS TRUSTWORTHY:

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER

CHAPTER 172
IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT — THE SEVENTH DECREE

CHAPTER 173

THE DAY AFTER — AFTER THE ACHIEVEMENT OF THE SEVENTH DECREE OF THE IMPLEMENTATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT

What had remained of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" was gathered a seventh time and on the instructions of "THE DIVINE FORCE", the Archangel MICHAEL and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" descended in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", at the same time that the rays emitted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" — that is, the Solar star

— arrived at the place where the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was asleep.

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established it, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is an expression of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — which had been placed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

It is so that, when the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" is manifested in the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS", through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" now taking into account the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", it is then, all around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

Creature", that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will emit "THE PRAISE" — the "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" — using the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE", and of which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew not the existence.

It is so that, this external supply of subsistence, which will allow these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", will be provided to them by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" as an expression of "THE SHEKINAH" in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will also emit "THE PRAISE", not towards any "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" whosoever, but towards any expression of the metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and which will be most closest to that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and in which case such role of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" will be assumed by "THE DIVINE FORCE", or the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will emit "THE PRAISE" directly towards "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, using the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE".

It is as a consequence of the continuous execution of this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"

whose "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is sufficiently in the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS", will bear abundant "fruits" of "THE TREE OF LIFE" as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has intended when HE had decided to share His great "DIVINE WEALTH" with the attribute "NON DIVINE", from eternity, before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was manifested into existence.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established it, so that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" bear abundant "fruits" of "THE TREE OF LIFE" as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has intended when HE had decided to share His "DIVINE WEALTH" with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" had planned to lead the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to understand this, and to understand the importance of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" in all its forms.

It was also to lead them to understand the orders of the realisation of events in "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE" — that is, to lead them to understand the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'" — that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had entrusted the Archangel MICHAEL, as "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, the task to choose for himself a "Character" and which will be used as "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" for the "PRINCIPAL" instance

of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

It was still to lead them to understand the orders of the realisation of events in "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE" — that is, to lead them to understand the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'" — that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had given to the Archangel MICHAEL, and consequently to all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" remaining, and who will descend in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", the instruction to celebrate from now on, each

Seventh Day, “THE PRAISE” around and through the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

As we have already indicated in previous annotations, consider the illustration below and which you know already about. It is a gross sketch of the outside of “THE SHEKINAH” inside “THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE”. Inside “THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE” where “THE SHEKINAH” is placed, everything is very bright, very illuminated, and as such, the illustration below is approximative, yet sufficient to bring you to “get the picture”.

In this illustration, the illuminated portal represents the entry to “THE SHEKINAH”. Inside “THE SHEKINAH”, you have the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH”. The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” — the First

Begotten of “THE DIVINE FORCE” — is behind the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” which is manifested inside “THE SHEKINAH” as an impenetrable wall of “PURE FIRE”.

All the figures around and outside of “THE SHEKINAH” would be the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, in their true external appearances (which is not the winged human appearance that they take when they manifest in front of human creatures) and, when they gather every seven day to celebrate “THE PRAISE” and to receive each, seven times their daily quantity of raw “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them.

In this illustration, those seven (7) lited flames and those calabashes in front of the illuminated portal are representation of the seven firsts foremost “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, before the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. After the “CELESTIAL WAR”, only four amongst those seven will remain; these are the

four winged creatures that are represented there in the middle of the artwork. They are: URIEL, represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the LION; RAPHAEL represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the BULL; MICHAEL represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the human, and CAMAEL represented by the winged creature with the appearance of the EAGLE.

Observe attentively the illuminated portal and the manifestation of "PURE" "LIGHT" coming out of it; it is a representation of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", seen from the outside. You, as human creature and through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", are akin to that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures" is. NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" has that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", but you as human creature and through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" possess that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" manifested in you. You, as human creature and through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", are a living manifestation of that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge"; you are a living manifestation of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

It is those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who are required to send "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" — using their "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" and

connecting to your "'LIGHT' Internal Binding Sites", which are inside you, human creature, as a living manifestation of that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" standing "PURITY", NOT THE REVERSE. Without that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will not subsist. When they are outside of the "Plane Above" and for a longer period of time (at least a period of 30 days), they can only subsist through you, as human creatures, as a living manifestation of that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and from which they can regenerate and receive their daily quantity of raw "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence".

As we have already indicated, when "THE DIVINE FORCE" had planned all this, it was for the purpose to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF

THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and the sentence of annihilation of that "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" would be the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

In "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE", "THE DIVINE FORCE" knew not that SHE would be betrayed by these very "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that SHE had educated.

After the "BETRAYAL" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had undergone, HE decided nevertheless to continue the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". Knowing already that the worst was yet to come, as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are all

prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior and cannot escape it, and they were all standing in their own “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will combat in “ABSOLUTE ‘PURITY’” for the existence of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” so it will be the sentence of annihilation of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and of the “nefarious and despicable shadow schemings” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had developed in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”.

So far, you have understood that the ongoing COMBAT, which is led in “ABSOLUTE PURITY” by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER in order to remedy the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF

THE DIVINE" that had taken place and had remained seated in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", **IS NOT** the "CELESTIAL WAR" which is also ongoing in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" between the two rival factions of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". The ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", is the "OPEN CONFLICT" between the two rival factions of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who are all swallowed up by the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and in their internal struggles, their thirst for POWER (also designated as the "AUTHORITY"), their low blows and underhanded tricks, their palace intrigues, etc..., you name a progeny of "IMPURITY" and "LIE" and you will find its origin amongst those

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in that "CELESTIAL WAR".

It is so that, when the Archangel MICHAEL and several of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the remaining of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" descended in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" on this Seventh Day, the day after the creation into existence of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", then, the Archangel MICHAEL will keep them abreast and ask them to celebrate "THE PRAISE" all around "ADAM", just as they have always celebrated it all around "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN

THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.[808]

---

[808] It is of this that spoke AZAZEL whose “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” was fractured, cracked and broken, and in a very advanced state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, when he began to utter insulting accusations against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and in front of a crowd of elders of the creation delighted to listen to the “IMPURE” products of the work accomplished by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of AZAZEL, saying that he will never bow in front of a physical creature, and illustrating the depths of absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in “THE CELESTIAL HOST” and its extreme upheaval.

Looking in retrospective, it would have been very interesting to see the behaviors and the expressions on the faces of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, if “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had given an instruction to “THE SHEKINAH” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, to stand up and walk around and among these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, as would do a human creature.

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the extent of the scourge of

For the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", to emit (or to celebrate) "THE PRAISE", it is to emit the "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State". Those "specific signals" are emitted towards the closest expression into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON". In this case, "ADAM" was the closest expression into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON", in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" which is far enough from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

---

absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" within "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and its extreme upheaval.

After billions of years that they had spent into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", all these elders of the creation, in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", were in the confusion because they had not developed in them "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'". Were they going to perform their ceremony of pledging of oaths of allegiance, the work of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", towards "ADAM" as they do to the Archangel MICHAEL?

It is so that, without still understanding the profound meaning of this manifestation into existence of the first "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of this first

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective, and reluctantly, because the "ADONA'IM" had already declared this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to be a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", and thus reluctant to see their arguments of "THE DARKNESS" evaporate in front of the arguments of "THE LIGHT" manifested, the Archangel MICHAEL and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" remaining who descended in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" in this Seventh Day, will celebrate "THE PRAISE" around "ADAM", who was still covered by his "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" and with a luminous radiation similar to that of "THE SHEKINAH" and indicating the presence of a unique expression of "THE UNION" in this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. While celebrating “THE PRAISE”, they did not perform their ceremony of pledging of oaths of allegiance towards “ADAM” as they do to the Archangel MICHAEL.

As we have mentioned previously, although the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that has been produced corresponded to that, which will acquire the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” when they will approach the end of physical adolescence, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” which this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” covers, was not yet at the threshold of the stage of the “spiritual awakening”; that is, from the spiritual perspective, this first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” was

similar to a newborn that is perceived in the hours which come just after childbirth.

After having celebrated "THE PRAISE" around "ADAM", while the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were still in the stage of "spiritual childhood" were in joy, and conversing in front of the scene, each in turn, with "ADAM" during the rest of this Seventh Day, for the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" on the other hand it was a deceptive appearance of joy; because behind the scene, confusing dreams in the middle of which they had found themselves since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", had become a reality: the hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", the object from which they indulge themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of

"DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", had escape from their hands.

Still asleep on the bed of negligence of all "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had manifested through the accomplishment of all these decrees of the implementation of this "Second Phase", and ignoring (because not being aware of) the mercy that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER granted them after the "BETRAYAL" that they had perpetrated in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the "ADONA'IM" will rush in the implementation of the second stage of their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming".[809]

---

[809] A replica of this situation in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" celebrated "THE PRAISE" around "ADAM", will be produced into existence roughly seventy billion

years later with the birth of CHRIST, as it is reported in the scriptures (Matthew 2:1-13):

"...

Now after CHRIST was born in Bethlehem of Judea in the days of Herod the king, behold, wise men from the East came to Jerusalem, and asked:

"...

> Where is he who has been born king of the Jews? For we saw his star when it rose and have come to worship him.

..."

When Herod the king heard this, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.

He assembled all the chief priests and scribes of the people, he inquired of them where CHRIST was to be born.

They told him, "In Bethlehem of Judea", *for so it is written by the prophet:*

"...

> And you, O Bethlehem, in the land of Judah, are by no means least among the rulers of Judah; for from you shall come a ruler who will shepherd my people Israel.

..."

Then, Herod summoned the wise men secretly and ascertained from them what time the star had appeared. And he sent them to Bethlehem, saying:

"...

> Go and search diligently for the child, and when you have found him, bring me word, that I too may come and worship him.

..."

After listening to the king, they went on their way. And behold, the star that they had seen when it rose went before them until it came to rest over the place where the child was.

When they saw the star, they rejoiced exceedingly with great joy.

And going into the house, they saw the child with MARY his mother, and they fell down and worshiped him. Then, opening their treasures, they offered him gifts, gold and frankincense and myrrh.

And being warned in a dream not to return to Herod, they departed to their own country by another way.

Now when they had departed, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream and said:

"...

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER already knew that HE was not at the end of surprises and that the worst was yet to come of the part of the "ADONA'IM", as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior and cannot escape it,

---

> Stand up, take the child and his mother, and flee to Egypt, and remain there until I tell you, for Herod is about to search for the child, to destroy him.
>
> ..."

..."

That angel, which "*appeared to Joseph in a dream*", was the Archangel GABRIEL. And he had said to Joseph: "*Stand up, take the child and his mother, and flee to Egypt, and remain there until I tell you, for Herod is about to search for the child, to destroy him.*" It is not that he could "see" the future, but it is that he knew very well what they, the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM", have done to "ADAM", who was a "newborn", and he had seen over and over again all the replicas of that situation repeated amongs human creatures. Thus, by inference, he understood with certainty what was about to unfold on the "new born" child CHRIST if no action is taken.

and they were all standing in their own “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES”.

CHAPTER 174

THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

"...

"PREMEDITATED" is said about that, which has been prepared with calculation, by mature reflection; that, which was done with premeditation. Premeditation is a deliberate intention, a conception put together to do something, to commit a culpable or

tortious act, before it is done. It consists in the intention formed, before the action, to attack the person of a determined individual, or even of the one who will be found or encountered, even when this intention would be dependent on some circumstance or some condition. In common parlance, premeditation is the deliberate intention to commit an offense or a crime and constituting an aggravating circumstance in matters of homicide — that is to say, that, which serves to cause death, which denotes the intention to kill, which causes great suffering or serious harm —. Homicide is the act of killing one's neighbour, whether intentional or not. ***Homicide,***

murder, committed with premeditation is designated as "assassination", in terms of intentional assault and injuries. *Whatever the reason, homicide is considered one of the most serious crimes that can be committed. Homicide offenses require "planning" as an essential element.*

The perpetrator of a premeditated offense, who necessarily knows certain habits of his victim, has therefore planned the modus operandi of his offense before it is actually carried out. The perpetrator is then considered to be fully aware of his actions before the crime or misdemeanor was committed.

…”

After having celebrated “THE PRAISE” around “ADAM” the previous day, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” once again had seen and discovered by themselves, felt with their own hands the truths that are into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” and which were made manifest in another existence, this time outside of the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, by the work that had been accomplished by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who were still in the stage of “spiritual childhood” and who had talked with “ADAM” during the remaining of the previous day, were in joy, and they were once again provided in abundance from these teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had manifested by accomplishing all the decrees of the

implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

The “ADONA’IM” who, since the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, had found themselves in the middle of confusing dreams, have seen their nightmare become a reality: the hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, the object from which they indulge themselves with the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, had escape from their hands.

In addition, the instruction that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had given to the Archangel MICHAEL, and consequently to all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” remaining, and who will descend in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent

of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, to celebrate from now on each Seventh Day, “THE PRAISE” around and through the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, was the drop that overflowed the vase of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”.

It is so that, on this first day of the first week after the creation of “ADAM”, the “ADONA’IM” decided once again to take action to put an end to what they had declared to be a “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION” before that its capabilities develop fully and before that:

- The plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” germinates and develops inside the one whom they had declared to be a “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION”;

- The one whom they had declared to be a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" becomes aware of his own "PLENITUDE"[810] in his status (that of his "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which is a unique expression of "THE UNION") as truly a "CHILD" of "THE DIVINE";
- The one whom they had declared to be a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" produces his own progeny akin to him, and consequently akin to "THE SHEKINAH".

---

[810] Later during the course of the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" will show a manifestation which is associated with the "PLENITUDE" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", to EZEKIEL.

Read more in the section concerning the details of the annotation — Annotation on the manifestation of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER to EZECHIEL.

It is so that, in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, still burdened by the impurities of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that had been immersed in it, and where the Archangel MICHAEL and the others “ADONA’IM” and the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of the remaining of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” were present on this day, AZAZEL took contact with the Archangel MICHAEL, and ask to talk to him, as to remind him of the covenant they had secretly (at least they believed) entered into.

As we mentioned in a previous section, in the days that followed the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the “nefarious and despicable shadow

scheming" dictated by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" had made its way to the point of been much more stated in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL, and he concluded the "HUBRIS COVENANT" with AZAZEL.

This "HUBRIS COVENANT" gave to AZAZEL possession of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had planned to create into existence the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

By that, the "HUBRIS COVENANT" intended to give AZAZEL control of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", long before that the first manifestation of the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was produced.

As for the Archangel MICHAEL, through this "HUBRIS COVENANT", he would keep control of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and thereby, control of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH".

In the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and in front of the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", the Archangel MICHAEL wanted to "have the last say", the strongest argument in the "CONTROVERSY" between him and AZAZEL, and therefore he also chose to demonstrate his understanding of the concept of "DEATH" on the new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", long before that this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

They have decided so, because in their logic distorted by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", the new creature would call into question and make obsolete their functions in the existing hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", which had hitherto been already established through "THE SHEKINAH" and through which all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS".

It is so that, in response to the request of AZAZEL to talk with the Archangel MICHAEL, this last will agree to meet him, not in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" where was their future victim — "ADAM" — which, as they had all noticed, although "ADAM" was not yet aware of his own "PLENITUDE" in his status (that of his "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which is a unique

expression of "THE UNION") as truly a "CHILD" of "THE DIVINE", he had been created with high capacities of perception and understanding and could ask them for explanations if he would come to understand that he was destined to be sacrificed as a "scapegoat"[811], but to meet him where?

Not in a lost corner of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" where he had pulled them out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence",

---

[811] The Archangel MICHAEL will say in response to AZAZEL and in return by the one who brought the request:

"...

> *We shall not speak of such things here on earth, but I will grant Satan access to "HEAVEN", and there we may speak.*

..."

which had been accumulated inside of "THE SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", but the Archangel MICHAEL chose to meet him inside of what had been restored to the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE"; that is, in front of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE".

As to indicate directly and openly to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, that they had not digested that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to manifest an expression of "THE UNION" — the manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" — on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and not on them as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST"; that, the choice of "THE DIVINE", who chooses to share HIS

own “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, as HE sees appropriate to do, got stuck in their throats.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER already knew that HE was not at the end of the surprises and that the drama would now “take body” in front of HIM.

By bringing AZAZEL and his cronies inside of what had been restored of the “CELESTIAL TABERNACLE” — that is, in front of “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” — the Archangel MICHAEL believed that it is so that they were going to pin on “THE DIVINE”, the destruction of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and by the same occasion, justify their real “ACCUSATION” that they had brought against “THE DIVINE” for not choosing to express on a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, the new manifestation of metaphor of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” which is an

expression of “THE UNION” and that HE has expressed on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

Having seen by himself all the destruction that took place in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, due to the presence of filth and the mark of “DEATH” carried by AZAZEL and all those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who joined him, the Archangel MICHAEL knew very well that, when he had pulled them out of the destruction by the flow of the pure “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, containing crude and very high “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, which had been accumulated inside of “THE SHEKINAH”, and which flooded the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and

had immersed them in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, then, it was at that very moment that he had himself destroyed the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” before that this latter was created.

The Archangel MICHAEL and all the “ADONA’IM”, knew very well that all these filth and the mark of “DEATH” which they had themselves immersed in this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, would spread throughout the whole “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, but with a slower propagation velocity than had been the case in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”

constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".[812]

---

[812] You can also discern this from their own sayings, as reported in the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, excerpt from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"...

Archangel MICHAEL, (speaking to the Archangel ZA'AFIEL):

That is so, Za'afiel. "The energy there" [in reference to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", *the Earthly world in which you, human creatures, currently live] is of a different kind than Heaven [in reference to the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance"].*

Trying to pin on "THE DIVINE" that "BETRAYAL" and the destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was part of the shenanigans (all kinds of monkey businesses) of their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" dictated by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of

---

> *In that place [in reference to the* "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", *the Earthly world in which you, human creatures, currently live], Azazel will be able to avoid mavet [DEATH] for a time.*

..."

Read also more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel AS'FAEL and the Archangel ANAEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

These two excerpts of conversations, are illustrative of the multitude of such conversations that were under way among all these "ADONA'IM", as many as they are, and which of "word of mouth", descending in their hierarchy of communication, kept each other informed of the situation.

“DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, and whose unique objective is to: conceal the goals to satisfy the “fame of oneself” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had developed in themselves.

Those shenanigans are alternatives to “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”; they have no base and no stability, they are without possible ins and outs, they do not have any place in “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and they are in all respects contrary to specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established for the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” and are not to be added to this unique “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

Everything that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER undertakes to implement into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as well as every decision that HE takes, is dictated by “THE TRUTH”; that is, the rules, laws, and “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and that formalize and fully demonstrate the truth of formulas of relationships between its seven constituents “Divine Particles” and all the products that are formed and those that are consumed in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

This is why “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has not interfered to thwart the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in their shenanigans.

Furthermore, as we have indicated in one previous chapter, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had established a new project with the purposes:

- To observe, to study and record all the proceedings of each and all of these treacherous "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", unbeknownst to all of them, without exception, and in which these treacherous "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will reveal by themselves through their own proceedings, everything concerning their true "nature";
- To record the accountability of each of them in this inevitable forthcoming destruction of the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; much accurately, the inevitable forthcoming sacrifice of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in order to build the "case" for the pending judgment of these pampered "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and self-declared "gods" who have set themselves on the path to sabotage "THE HOLY PROJECT" and to destroy the manifested expression of "THE UNION" that they coveted but have not received as it has been given to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature";

- To record the accountability of each of them in the quagmire in which they have thrown the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT";
- To record all the temporal details of the life of each of them.

All the shenanigans of these treacherous "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" would later be revealed at the appropriate time following the appropriate convergence point in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself.

This appropriate time will come to pass roughly seventy billion years later, and all those shenanigans will be so disclosed by another creature of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, which will be associated with that appropriate convergence point in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and who will wear the same "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that had worn the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. This other creature of

"THE DIVINE", having the "MALE" adjective, which will be produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE", will not be called "The Eye of The 'LIGHT'", but he will be called "THE LIGHT", or "THE CHRIST", Jesus CHRIST.

Until that appropriate time comes to pass about seventy billion years later, the "ADONA'IM" had already sealed the fate of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and all its descendants, by the "BETRAYAL" that they had perpetrated in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, it was already late to intervene in order to thwart the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their shenanigans.

Let return to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" standing inside of what had been restored of the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE" — that is, in front of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" — and preparing to issue their real "CHARGE".

Because, having declared that a product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", the manifestation of which they were appointed as "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", was a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", was not a simple statement to be taken lightly, but it was a real "CHARGE" brought by the "ADONA'IM" against "THE DIVINE" for not choosing to express on a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", the new manifestation of metaphor of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which will be an expression of "THE UNION".

Once again, the Archangel MICHAEL considered himself to be smarter and wiser than “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and having decided in their “obscurity” and absence of “WISDOM” that the future “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is a “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION”, he has once again implemented the deceit he had prepared in his “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” from what he had acquired from the teachings of “THE DIVINE FORCE” and which allowed him to keep intact and regulate the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of “THE SHEKINAH”.

With this deceit, the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel GABRIEL have blocked the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of “THE SHEKINAH”, preventing the surpluses of “‘SPIRIT’

specific supply of subsistence" which were produced and emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — to flow in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and to cleanse it from its filth, protecting once again from the immediate destruction, AZAZEL and his cronies who were present inside of what had been restored of the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE" — that is, in front of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE".

Have the Archangel MICHAEL, the "ADONA'IM", the Archangel and other high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", understood anything at all from all the teaching that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had displayed during the

fulfilment of those seven decrees of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"? What about the detailed living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and which "THE DIVINE FORCE" wrote down in slow motion by sewing the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" into existence? Have they understood something at all about that living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE"? They were now about to demonstrate what they have understood, and that is: "POVERTY", they understood "NOTHING AT ALL".

All the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had manifested throughout the past week had fallen into deaf ears and the disaster and the destruction almost total of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"

which had been going on and which they had caused was the least of their worries. For these "ADONA'IM", it was imperative that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" be destroyed, even at the price of their own destruction.

Not been able to go directly after "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable by elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", therefore they will write the terms of this "CHARGE" which they will afterwards go and present it to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who was not yet on the threshold of the stage of the "spiritual awakening"; that is, from the spiritual perspective, this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was similar to a newborn that is perceived in the hours which come just after childbirth.

When AZAZEL arrived in front of the Archangel MICHAEL, he bowed on one knee and spoke, saying:

"...

> *"Chief Prince"*[813]*, we have decided... that we were mistaken in our course. If it be possible,*

---

[813] Those are parts of the qualifiers with which these most elders "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" adorn themselves. "Chief Prince" is the designation for the head of the "ADONA'IM", themselves self-designated as "Princes" of their Kingdom, that is to say, the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". As you would know already from feudal societies, there cannot be a noble class without a peasant class. The noble class here was formed by the Archangel MICHAEL or "Chief Prince", the "ADONA'IM" or "Princes", the high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which include the archangels, the chiefs of Angelic orders, and the priests in "THE CELESTIAL TABERNACLE". Can you guess in which class the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were considered to be? They are designated as the "performers" (the ones who are actually performing the "tasks" at the bottom of their existing hierarchy of communication from "THE SHEKINAH", those who are making the "tasks" into reality); the equivalent of the peasant class.

Lord, we would like to return to our home; for, the Earth is not the place that was created for us, but this… our original estate.

…"

To which the Archangel MICHAEL responded and said:

"…

You speak truly, for the Earth is not your home — that was created for Adam;[814] *but I*

---

[814] He is revealing that he, the Archangel MICHAEL, understood very well that this first first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" was created for "ADAM". Why then, did he pulled AZAZEL and those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and has immersed them in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"? He will subsequently, through his dealings, also reveal why.

say unto you that neither is Heaven any longer your home. The "Presence of IaH" could not long abide the "sin" which exists in your essence.[815]

..."

AZAZEL spoke again, saying:

"...

Then heal the "sin". We see all of your angels restored as they were before.[816] *Why are we*

---

[815] But, it is "ADAM" and his future descendants, the living replications of "The Presence of IaH", who will abide the "sin" which exists in the essence of AZAZEL and all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH"? Would that not means the destruction of "ADAM" and his future descendants?

[816] The restoration, to which he is referring to, is that of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" whose "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" was not fractured, cracked and broken and which have not follow AZAZEL

not then also restored? Can this "sin" not be healed?[817]

---

in his madness. Although their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" was restored, the evil deeds, the acts of transgression and destruction, which are "SINS" in all their forms, which they have all perpetrated, however, cannot be "undo" and things have been sealed as part of their "nature", inside their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", of which they knew not of the existence inside their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".

[817] This is the same "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" who has declared himself to have outgrown "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in intelligence and in wisdom, and who harangued the crowds of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", telling them how he came to such "intelligence" and "wisdom", saying:

"...

> ...
>
> *I began to test the limits of those things which we have never done before. They were small things at first, such as performing a task in a way which had not been specified, and then, eventually leaving things completely undone... but soon I decided to make one final test.* ***Before the very Shekinah over which I have charge, I removed my veil.***

…”

None of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” knew about the existence of their own

---

> *When **I saw that no harm came to me**, I perceived the great freedom of operating outside of the Throne’s influence. Even in that most sacred spot, I was no longer a servant of Heaven. I was no longer an angel… I was something else. **I saw that I was no longer Adonai, but EL**.*
>
> …

…”

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the broken “vase” that held no life water.

No of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” knew about the existence of their own “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” inside their “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”. They knew not that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each and of all those amongst them who have exposed their “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” unprotected against luminous radiation emanating directly from “THE SHEKINAH”, inside the “CELESTIAL TABERNACLE”, was badly damaged to the point that they MUST be removed/erased from existence.

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" inside their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment"; that is why, in their days, they often spoke about their "essence". They were their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", which was "visible" to them. Thus, none of them knew that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each and of all those amongst them who have exposed their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" unprotected against luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH", inside the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE", was badly damaged. It is the effects of those damages, which were affecting their functioning, that they referred to as being caused by that, which they were now designating as "sin" inside AZAZEL. All the transgressions of "THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE", the rejection of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE

DIVINE'", all the "BETRAYALS", which all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and which have led them to that point in time, standing there inside of what had been restored of the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE" — that is, in front of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" —, they designate those crimes as "...*MISUSE of the greatest gift [i.e. the ability to choose freely] that IHVH has given to the Host* ..."; they do not designate those transgressions and crimes as "SINS".

ONLY "THE DIVINE FORCE", who, none of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew about, and who has produced the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of them into existence can repair it.

It is thus that the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL, went on in a deceptive discourse about how that "sin",

which is inside AZAZEL and his followers could be healed. And the Archangel MICHAEL, just like the best "charlatans" in their show, after spouting pitches as if he was trying to transfer his own "healing energy" onto AZAZEL, to heal that "sin", which is inside AZAZEL, as if he could undo as such all the "crimes", which they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, said afterwards that he cannot heal that "sin", which is inside AZAZEL.

Subsequently, the Archangel MICHAEL has presented them the scene he had prepared long in advance and through which he had already stated the terms of the "DEATH CONTRACT", the "HUBRIS CONFLICT", by which he intended to pull the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which has been called "ADAM" and meaning "The Eye of The 'LIGHT'", away from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER; and by that, they would reclaim the hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", the object from which they indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and which was out of their hands. The Archangel MICHAEL spoke, to AZAZEL and the remaining of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present, saying:

"...

> *You were created free, AZAZEL. You could have chosen good or evil; and you made your choice. "ADAM" also has been created free — I have not limited his power, but have loved him as I have loved you.*
>
> *The beasts of the field are not like the man. They react, and they move about, but their*

powers are only a symbol of those possessed by the human creature.

"ADAM" also must choose.

..."

We add here some clarifications related to this opening speech, so that never again you (the human reading these writings) do not let yourself be fooled by such speeches, but rather that you get a clear vision of the ins and outs of the actors of these speeches and the hidden intentions of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" against their neighbour, the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; for, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have "more than one trick under their sleeves".

****** Zoom in,

extended clarifications of the opening speech ******

"...You were created free, AZAZEL. You could have chosen good or evil; and you made your choice. "ADAM" also has been created free — I have not limited his power, but have loved him as I have loved you...."

Think for a moment: as a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" drowned in the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", which has declared himself to be "god" above his fellow "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and which has witness the ravage that he himself and his fellow "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have unleashed in their own house, in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL'

Domain", would such a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" bring forth into existence a non-"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", whose "power" is unlimited, and hence surpasses his?

From the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE", the Archangel MICHAEL had very well understood that the "new creature" will be akin to "THE SHEKINAH", thus will be classified above all of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including above him, the Archangel MICHAEL, and the "power" of the "new creature" will not be limited to the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", as it is the case with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". Hence, the "... *I have not limited his power*..." and taking as such to him, the honours of the work, which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has performed.

None of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" had perceived "THE DIVINE FORCE" at work, because none of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had in itself "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

It is so that, the Archangel MICHAEL believed that it was himself who had achieved this production, not knowing his own root and the place where he had sprouted, having also not understood that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had entrusted them the particular task, to each of them, to choose a "Character" for oneself, so that each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" can reflect on itself, describing through the chosen "Character", its own vision of existence and also its own vision of "THE DIVINE".

All the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", will also believe that it is the Archangel MICHAEL, who has created the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Even the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had given them by the intermediary of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and asked them to observe, all have transgressed it, because they have had no regard for their neighbour. If they loved their neighbour — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" —, then, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" would not be trying to kill each other in the goal to corner the new manifestation of the metaphor of the "DIVINE PRIMARY

WEALTH" which is the expression of "THE UNION" and that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has expressed on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

When we love our neighbour, we do not take the most poisonous snakes and scorpions into existence to place them in the bed sheets of our neighbour.

"...The beasts of the field are not like the man. They react, and they move about, but their powers are only a symbol of those possessed by the human creature. ..."

From the teachings that he had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", the Archangel MICHAEL had understood, to some extent, the notion of "strict inclusion" of "sets", which we introduced at the onset and concerning the attributes of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'"; namely:

"...

All the unique particulars that are elements of the attribute "PURITY" (here the attribute "SPIRIT"), have epithet functions in the attribute "LIGHT"; and all the elements of the attribute "LIGHT", each element in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the attribute "PURITY", but no element of the attribute "PURITY" carries in it a determinant of the attribute "LIGHT".

..."

This first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was a manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of this notion of "strict inclusion" of "sets" of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had not either understood that "THE DIVINE FORCE"

had entrusted them the particular task, to each of them, to choose a "Character" for oneself, so that each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" can reflect on itself, describing through the chosen "Character", its own vision of existence and also its own vision of "THE DIVINE", in order to reflect thus the celestial truths that are in their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" at the origin of their own "Characters".

You (reading these writings) must understand that, into the "*beasts of the field*" — that is, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" — "THE DIVINE FORCE" has transferred the characters of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; the "*beasts of the field*" are actually self-portraits of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures",

concrete "images" in characters of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; their "powers" have been made manifested in those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". That is why those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will say and always like to say that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has glorified them (in the sense of manifested living "waxwork", or, living "wax" sculptures, and NOT in the sense of the manifestation of the "GLORY" of "THE LIGHT") through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

Now then, that those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have understood that *"their powers are only a symbol of those possessed by the human creature"*, what does this tells you about the "*human creature*" — that is, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” — with respect to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”?

Those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have understood that in terms of possession of the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, they as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were on a lower classification scale than the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. They have understood that their own elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” were only symbols of — that is, they have only epithet function in — the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” given to the *“human creature”* — that is, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, who is truly akin to “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

That is what the Archangel MICHAEL and all those present at that gathering were talking about. So, pay attention when reading these writings!

"…"ADAM" also must choose. …"

He, the Archangel MICHAEL, was especially tasked to facilitate the education of this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", so that he, the Archangel MICHAEL, can understand the two causal precedence relations that govern everything which is created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE": the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'" — which defines the order of events through which the creatures of "THE DIVINE" come into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" — and the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" — which defines the sequence of events through which the creatures of "THE DIVINE" will receive the

supply necessary to their continued existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

But driven by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, he threw away that task of education. In this display, telling that “... *“ADAM” also must choose* ...”, was an expression of an already made decision, a cunning and veiled way to say “... *I for one will never bow to serve a physical being* ...”; just like that one amongst them and who himself self-proclaimed to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, had said openly and aloud, what all the others “ADONA’IM” hid in them and have been quietly thinking, saying:

“...

> *I for one will never bow to serve a physical being!*

…”

This show was just part of the series of malice and shenanigans (all kinds of monkey businesses), having no base and no stability, without possible ins and outs, orchestrated and led by those “ADONA’IM”, to the detriment of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to the detriment of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, who are in “THE SUPREME PLENITUDE” and had educated all of them in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

The decision to induce “ADAM” to their “HUBRIS CONFLICT” had already been made, and worked out by the Archangel MICHAEL, as part of his own “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming”, since the days after the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, when they came to understand that “…

None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...".

****** Extended clarifications of the opening speech, Zoom out ******

With the closing of that opening speech, the Archangel MICHAEL opened a hologram — represented by an image in three dimensions appearing as "suspended in the air" and being a transmission in real time, live — of the place of the crime scene and where other "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had already led "ADAM" in order to induce him to "HUBRIS CHOICE"; like a gentle lamb that is led to the slaughter, not being aware of the bad intentions that these

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had premeditated against him.

From the moment that obscurity "ascended on its own throne" inside the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", its disciples and princes have been busy finalizing their planning of the "purging out of existence" of any remaining trace of the manifestation of "THE LIGHT" that in itself carries "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" who has been already sent into oblivion, into exile. Such a manifestation of "THE LIGHT" is found in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; such a manifestation of "THE LIGHT" **IS** the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The terms of this rigged “DEATH CONTRACT” against the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” are phrased in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Language” using the symbols of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

That scene, of the premeditated crime, especially prepared for this occasion, consisted of a garden, at the intersection of four rivers and where two large trees were: the first tree in the “NORTH” and the second tree in the “SOUTH”. The two trees had the same appearance; they had large thick leaves, casting their shadow on the ground. They had mighty roots and firm trunks, and from them hung large, ripe

"fruits" — shining in the sunlight and asking to be picked up for consumption.[818]

---

[818] The description, of these two trees, thus given to you, is the direct description of the spiritual symbols, using the symbols that are familiar to you in human language.

Each tree is in fact the representation of a delimited totality, in which well-defined parameters, logical predicates, rules, and laws extend, and in which well-defined and prevalent actions are exerted over the elements of this totality. It is all that defines, that gives sense, that gives a specific meaning determined by the context and the situation of the totality considered.

The large thick leaves and firm trunks are the representations of these well-defined parameters, of these logical predicates, of these rules, and of those laws which extend into the totality considered. In the case where the elements of the totality are living creatures, these large thick leaves and firm trunks are representations of the whole of the usages and customs, habits, beliefs, etc., which define the rules in use in the totality considered.

The mighty roots are the representations of complete consolidation, the very deep and ineradicable attachment, of the elements of the totality for all these well-defined parameters, these logical predicates, these rules, and these laws, in the totality considered. In the case where the elements of the totality are living

creatures, these mighty roots are representations of the very profound attachment of these living creatures to the usages and customs of the totality, those usages and customs that have become an integral and ineradicable part of their "nature", and define the normative principle stemming from the essence of these living creatures. From this complete consolidation, from this very profound and ineradicable attachment, each of these living creatures, as an individual element of the totality, is then defined by all the qualities and properties that give it its identity in the totality considered. To remove these usages and customs in such a totality, would be to undo such normative principle, and thus to destroy these living creatures, elements in this totality considered.

The large ripe "fruits", ready for consumption, are representations of the results of the well-defined and prevalent actions in the totality considered; these actions being exerted by the elements of the totality, and the results of these actions being fine ready to be applied outside of the totality considered. In the case where the elements of the totality are living creatures, these large ripe "fruits", ready for consumption are representations of the things that these living creatures have produced in existence, according to their way of doing things and thinking, and which are going to be transmitted or exported outside of the totality considered.

The two trees casting their shadow on the ground means that these totalities are projected on the ground. In the case where the elements of the totality are living creatures, "casting their shadow

on the ground" means that what you will see on creatures brought forth on the ground, are projections onto them of the particulars of the two trees. What you see down here on the "Plane Below" where you currently live, is a projection of what came from the "Plane Above". For example, as you (reading these writings) would have understood already, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" (that is to say, the "animals") are actually self-portraits of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", concrete "images" in characters of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; in other words, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" are projection on the "Plane Below" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". Got it? From now onwards, when you will see shadows of trees, or other things, projected on the ground, remember the content of this annotation. Every thing around you and inside you was produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE" for your own education.

It is very important that you (reading these writings) understand such things, which are associated with that, which is called the "nature" of a living creature, and so that you wake up from your sleep in the dusty soil. Because, once that, that which is called the "nature" of a living creature, has been consolidated at attainment of the defined period of time necessary for the consolidation, then after that period of time, such defined "nature" cannot be changed as it will have developed a mighty root, and that creature will henceforward mostly "do what it has become at that point of

The Archangel MICHAEL had prepared that scene of the crime, knowing from the specifications of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" (which he believed to be "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", because not having knowledge of the existence of the

---

consolidation"; in other words, that creature will henceforth "do what its nature is". Before the point of consolidation, the "nature to be" is in its process of elaboration preceding its actual appearance which will take place at the critical point of the consolidation; it is not yet defined, but is taking shape with the passage of time until it reaches the critical point of consolidation. At this point of consolidation, the "fruits" that the living creature will have produced, will be measured; They will be used if they are ready for consumption, otherwise in the case where they will be of no use and cannot be consumed, they will be put in the trash to be burned along with the creature that produced them. It is imperative that you wake up from your sleep, in the dusty soil, before the attainment of this critical point.

We will explain this as we move forward in the text below, so that you now be able to discern the contents of the visions and the living painting images that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will send to you and to improve your ability to read in spiritual language. Pay attention!

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" hidden in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"), of which he had part knowledge, in the execution of the task which had been entrusted to him to choose a "Character", that the manifestation of this "Character" into existence — that is to say, this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which was produced into existence — would be fed by "fruits" (in the physical sense and the spiritual sense as a metaphor for knowledge). Now, this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was a new-born and "fruits" were his only source of food to enable him to fill:

- In the physical realm — the "NEED" (or the "DEFICIT") of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" of his "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment";

- In the spiritual realm — the quest by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in his "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", of knowledge and understanding of the environment in which he was created into existence, all that surrounded him: both the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and all that it contains, and the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; because the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" perceived and moved in these two environments.

As we have indicated already, when the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence, and as it will be the case for all

the living creatures that will come into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of his “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, has withered and “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, inside of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, has fallen in the oblivion (or the ignorance) of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” contains.

It is so that, the living creatures that come into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” are called upon to grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and it is “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” who will work in “PURITY”, “HOLINESS” and “RIGHTEOUSNESS” (that is, according to the elements of “THE REASON”) in all creatures that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, to provide

illumination, “THE LIGHT” which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined; SHE is the whole existing in every “PURE” creature.

It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — “THE LIGHT” which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined — and rouse “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, inside of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, out of the oblivion (or ignorance) of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” contains.

The quest by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside of this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, of knowledge

and understanding of the environment in which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has been created into existence, through the interaction of that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with that environment, creating development paths for "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", and as a consequence, the development paths of the arising personality of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", from knowledge gained (also called the "outcomes", the "products", the "achievements", or: the "fruits") from this interaction.

This was the weak link that the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" had found in the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", newborn, and they will exploit it to accomplish their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming".

The Archangel MICHAEL spoke further, saying:

"...

That to the "SOUTH" is the Tree of Life, It is a symbol of "HEAVEN's" everlasting vitality, and the life force that springs freely from IHVH.

That on the "NORTH" is the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil. That tree bears bitter fruit, AZAZEL, as you know; the taste of it is familiar to you, for it is a symbol of your rebellion — of truth that has been stolen, and twisted into a lie. For freedom's sake it is there; for it is possible for the man to follow in a holy course or an unholy one.

"ADAM" may choose to use his knowledge well, may choose to learn from us what rebellion is, and not drink directly from that fountain himself.

…

Thus is the justice of the "THRONE" seen. The man has no favors that you did not have, my first child. Yet if he will remain within the faith We have delivered unto him, then, he may eat of the southern tree always, and by his trust — even he will condemn your course. Even he will demonstrate why I cannot heal your wounds.

…"

We also add here some clarifications related to the continuation of the opening speech, so that never again you (the human reading these writings) do not let yourself be fooled by such speeches, but rather that you get a clear vision of the ins and outs of the actors of these speeches and the hidden intentions of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"

against their neighbour, the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

****** Zoom in, extended clarifications of the continuation of the opening speech ******

"... That to the "SOUTH" is the Tree of Life, It is a symbol of "HEAVEN's" everlasting vitality, and the life force that springs freely from IHVH. .... That on the "NORTH" is the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil ..."

We will shed light upon these two trees at the end of these extended clarifications of the continuation of the opening speech.

"...That on the "NORTH" is the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil. That tree bears bitter fruit, AZAZEL, as you know; the taste

of it is familiar to you, for it is a symbol of your rebellion. ...”

The symbol at the core of this rebellion is actually the “LIGHT”, which all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have coveted and yearned to have, and which has been attributed to “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. The Archangel MICHAEL was in fact taking the name, the symbol, of that, which is good — that “LIGHT”, which is the manifestation of the “LIGHT” of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, which is the child of the attribute “GOD” — and attributing it to that, which is not good — their rebellion against the decision of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER not to give that “LIGHT” to any of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, but to give it to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. That is the

"why" of the "CELESTIAL WAR" and its consequence, which are all the destruction in which you are now embedded in, in the world in which you are living.

"…"ADAM" may choose to use his knowledge well, may choose to learn from us what rebellion is, and not drink directly from that fountain himself. …"

In this manner, the Archangel MICHAEL had planned to corner the new born "ADAM" and wrap and swallow him, including his unborn descendance (the whole forth coming "HUMAN EDIFICE"), in the "BETRAYAL", which he, the Archangel MICHAEL, has perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and also to lockup "ADAM", including his unborn descendance (the whole forth coming "HUMAN EDIFICE"), inside the high walls of "obscurity" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have surrounded themselves with. He was revealing at the sight of all, what he had planned in his own “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming”, since the days after the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, when they came to understand that “… *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of “THE UNION” …*”.

What would someone, who has been produced into existence to be the sentence of annihilation of the ignorance and of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, learn from those who do not know who they are themselves? Who do not know why and how they

came into existence? Who do not have any knowledge of the "ins" and "outs" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"?

Once awaken about its own status, someone, who has been brought forth into existence to be the sentence of annihilation of the ignorance and of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", will understand the depths of ignorance in which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have sunk, and that someone will not take part in that ignorance.

Remember that, from the spiritual perspective, this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" — "ADAM" — was similar to a newborn that is perceived in the hours which come just after childbirth. Do you also remember what you have recorded in Matthew 2:1-13, in the scriptures, which human creatures have in their possession? Do you remember about Herod,

who was troubled by the birth of child CHRIST, who was announced by prophets as the child who will be born "KING", and Herod wanted to wipe the child out of existence? That was a replica of what the Archangel MICHAEL and these "ADONA'IM" were up to against "ADAM", and what they were talking about at this meeting. It was imperative for the Archangel MICHAEL, these "ADONA'IM", and their fallen nemesis, to prevent that "ADAM" awaken to the knowledge of his own status with respect to these disciples of "obscurity".

You should understand that in the announcement of the prophets about "... *the child who will be born "KING"* ...", the word "KING" in Matthew 2:1-13, in the scriptures, which human creatures have in their possession, is a reference to the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the model succeding the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. We will elaborate about that model in another chapter below. "ADAM" is the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. In the same line of expression, the coming of "ADAM" into existence was announced to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as the coming of a child "KING" above the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", "KING" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", which are products of the mould designated as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

As we have indicated in one previous annotation, such choice of words and expressions *("...the child who will be born "KING"...")*, etc... and that you will find throughout most Scriptures) is due to the fact that, when such revelation is given to a human

creature, he can only interpret and express it using words, symbols and expressions in the human language and which are familiar to him and to those human creatures around him, so that they can grasp and understand what is been revealed. If the human creature receiver of such revelation has a tendency to be a hunter, then he will interpret and express it using words, symbols and expressions of hunters; if he is a fisherman, then he will interpret and express it using words, symbols and expressions of fishermen; if he is in the building construction business, he will interpret and express it using words, symbols and expressions that you find in building construction business; if he is living in a politically organized community or major territorial unit having a monarchical form of government headed by a king or queen, he will interpret and express it using words, symbols and expressions, which best describe his

living environment. Well, I am sure that you get the point. With which words, symbols and expressions would you describe that, which is beyond your understanding?

The child "KING" born of the virgin "MARY" was a replica of "THE DIVINE FORCE" producing into existence the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. "THE DIVINE FORCE" is "*The life of the 'VIRGINAL SPIRIT'*", and as you would know, "THE DIVINE FORCE" is "ABSOLUTE PURITY" and no creature into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" has ever made HER "IMPURE".

"...The man has no favors that you did not have, my first child. ..."

As we have already indicated in one previous annotation, all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who had declared themselves to be “gods”, with the Archangel MICHAEL at their helm and followed by AZAZEL their “public figure” and “spokesman” of the “ADONA’IM” closed circle, were in the same disastrous situation of a “pampered child” with their many disruptive behavioral patterns. None of them had developed in themselves any knowledge about “why?” they were into existence and under “which?” specifications they were maintained into existence. A “pampered child” always has his own reasons according to his own “logic” to prove that he is entitled to everything he wants: “He wants what he wants when he wants it.” For that reason, he will appear and will be impulsive, and he will try to sabotage every project in which he will not be ranked first and will not get the particular privilege that is the object of that project. It is not enough for a

"pampered child" to have all privileges already existing, he has to pretend to have even more than he has already; it is not enough to be admired, he has to be admired above everyone and praised by everyone, in the first place. Those destructive behaviors, characteristics of a "pampered child" and, that you now see widespreaded amongst human creatures did not started with human creatures in the "Plane Below", but they started in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above", with these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", with the most elders of them: the "ADONA'IM". All the evil deeds that you see widespreaded amongst human creatures did not started with human creatures in the "Plane Below", but they have their origins in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above", amongst these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

The hidden agenda behind the words "*the man has no favors that you did not have*", was to place and assert himself to be above the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and also to downgrade the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" below their level, as they knew and understood that the possession by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" of that "LIGHT" — which is the manifestation of the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which is the child of the attribute "GOD" — had placed the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" above all of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including the Archangel MICHAEL himself. In order to achieve that goal of placing himself above the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", he will betray all the teachings that he had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE".

The instruction, which was given to them to to celebrate "THE PRAISE" around and through "ADAM", just as they perform it around "THE SHEKINAH", has been the drop that overflowed the vase of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and the Archangel MICHAEL was thus trying to overturn and dismiss that instruction.

"*My first child*" refers to AZAZEL. We have already revealed how these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were "spoken" into existence. As you would have understood by now, all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were "spoken" into existence through the Archangel MICHAEL, by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and on instruction from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER. It is so that the Archangel MICHAEL thought that he was the one who was bringing forth these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence by his own volition. In the same way, he thought, and all the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" also thought, that he was the one who created the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". His own speech gives you an indication on the depth of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

"...Yet if he will remain within the faith We have delivered unto him ..."

As we have indicated already, the Archangel MICHAEL was assigned the task to choose a "Character" for himself, that external shape, represented by a set of subjectives morphological

characteristics, and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has applied to the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" to produce that, which has been called: the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". He will let circulate the idea that he is the one who created the human creature, and will feed the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with their "obscurity" with the expectation that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will choose by himself to remain forever locked inside that "obscurity", away from knowing about its own "PLENITUDE" as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and away from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, hence, his words "*the faith that We delivered onto him*". He knew not that it is because of his own deficiency, that the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was

announced to them and in order to remedy the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that has taken place into them, to break and dismantle the high walls of "obscurity" in which they have surrounded themselves with.

"***...Even he will demonstrate why I cannot heal your wounds. ...***"

They had understood that something beyond the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", which they could all see, was broken inside that "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment". For these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who did not know about the model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", the mould from which they were produced into existence, the only thing they knew about themselves was their "Specific 'CELESTIAL'

Garment", which they could see: they were their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of the fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", was fractured and a product (reminiscent to "blood") of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" was leaking out, through the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" of their fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body". None of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" could see that leakage, they only knew that something was not working anymore inside of them, as it should, and they knew that the environment around the fallen ones was affected negatively.

How was he, the Archangel MICHAEL, to heal those fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", which he cannot see and do not know the whereabouts inside that

“Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”? Only the one who built that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the first place can repair it. ONLY “THE DIVINE FORCE” can repair such damages, which those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” were marked with.

So, the Archangel MICHAEL managed to come out with an explanation why he could not heal those wounds of the fallen ones.

****** Extended clarifications of the continuation of the opening speech, Zoom out ******

With that, AZAZEL replied, saying: “... *Let it be so. This war is not at its end. ...*”.

Afterwards, he was brought out of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” with his cronies and they were plunged right back in the “Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

In their absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, having also sent into oblivion “THE UNALTERABLE VOICE” that was speaking from “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, the Archangel MICHAEL and all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” knew not “how?” they were brought up. They knew very well about the existence of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, whom they have all failed to recognize, and in the depths of their “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, they knew very well that, as many as they were, myriads of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, they have all been brought up by “THE ONE” who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and

inconceivable by elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON". Having brought up the myriads of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", simultaneously, in groups, or individually, would "THE ONE" who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable by elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", not be anymore capable to nurture and educate that single "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that he, the Archangel MICHAEL, has set as a "prey" to be removed from existence? After the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", all these "pampered children" "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have repressed and sidelined the knowledge of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and instead, they

have pushed forward ideas as if they grew up by themselves.[819] And now, they have set themselves to educate this "new comer" "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" by feeding it with the fruits of the tree which is in the "SOUTH" and that which they designate as "... *a symbol of "HEAVEN's" everlasting vitality, and the life force that springs freely from IHVH* ...", or they themselves will remove that "new comer" from existence. All the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has deployed in Her "Classroom" and in front of all of them, on the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE

---

[819] If an opportunity shows up and you find yourself in front of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", ask them the following questions: "How did you grew up?", "Who educated you?", "Did "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER educated you and how did HE carried it out?", "What have you done with all the education that FATHER provided you with?", etc...

HOLY PROJECT", when SHE had produced into existence the multitude of "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" after their kind and bearing "fruits", they have thrown all those teachings away. It is only later during the unfolding of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they will sober up from their insanity in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that these "pampered children" "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will acknowledge the truth about all the care and education that "THE ONE" who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable, had provided to them.

Now that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is into existence, the primary objective of this presentation of the Archangel MICHAEL was to fully destroy the "specific spiritual formation" of

"THE CHURCH" which has been established from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective, and for the Archangel MICHAEL, to reclaim the hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE" through "THE SHEKINAH", the object from which all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". That "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", which took place inside "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in his own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", was fighting for its own survival.[820]

---

[820] A replica of this presentation, in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have laid their trap to destroy "ADAM", will be produced into existence roughly seventy billion years later with the birth of CHRIST, and the lead actor then was the king Herod. But the dark details of Herod planning the death of the new

born child CHRIST, have never been disclosed to human creatures, while the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were watching and understanding what was about to happen to the new born CHRIST, as they themselves did the same to the new born "ADAM". In the scriptures, which human creatures have in their possession, it is only reported, without details, that (Matthew 2:1-13):

"...

> *... behold, an angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream and said:*
>
> "...
>
> > Stand up, take the child and his mother, and flee to Egypt, and remain there until I tell you, for Herod is about to search for the child, to destroy him.
>
> ..."

..."

Remain attentive and remember the meaning of those two trees "*casting their shadow on the ground*"!

As we have indicated already, that angel, which "*appeared to Joseph in a dream*", was the Archangel GABRIEL. And he had said to Joseph: "*Stand up, take the child and his mother, and flee to Egypt, and remain there until I tell you, for Herod is about to search for the child, to destroy him.*" It is not that he could "see" the future, but it is that he knew very well what they, the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM", have done to "ADAM", who was a

With this presentation, the Archangel MICHAEL has masterfully managed to drive attention away from his own "SINS" and "BETRAYAL", including those of the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and which are the causes of the presence of those fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" inside this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has now been created into existence, and he has centered attention on this first "new born" "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". This is

---

"newborn", and he had seen over and over again all the replicas of that situation repeated amongs human creatures. Thus, by inference, he understood with certainty what was about to unfold on the "new born" child CHRIST if no action is taken.

known as psychological misdirection: a principle element in the art of deception. Psychological misdirection is the intentional deflection of the attention of an audience away from one thing and for the purpose of concealing it. It is not simply about deflecting attention, but it is also about directing attention toward something else interesting, which will prevent the audience from noticing the primary cause of, or the temporal succession of the unfolding of previous events that have led to what they are witnessing. Psychological misdirection is intended to deceive not only the perception, but also the memory about those previous events, by influencing the conscious experience of the audience, or by influencing the reasoning about the cause of the occurrence of what, those who are in the audience

had experienced; thus creating a "tunnel vision"[821] for the audience and in which any action occurring

---

[821] Tunnel vision is a special phenomenon that affects the ability to perceive environmental stimuli and affects reasoning. It is relatively common that, when a person is in a state marked by psychophysiological stress, he will be interested exclusively in what is related to the task, the threat or the main preoccupation, which concerns him.

From the point of view of cognitive psychology, a tunnel vision is an impairment of attention. It is an attentional phenomenon that occurs in situations of intense stress, especially when a sense of threat is felt. It is due to specific hypervigilance, that is to say, selective attention to stimuli associated with a potential threat to safety or survival. This makes it easier to deal with stimuli, which one considers relevant, but it reduces the ability to perceive the remaining of the peripheral factors of the situation. Tunnel vision does not always correspond to reality. Some people, especially introverts because of their higher level of general anxiety, are more likely than others to have tunnel vision.

When a tunnel vision occurs, the field of vision, and often the remaining of the senses as well, focuses only on those stimuli that are associated with what is most relevant. This leads to the fact that the probability of correctly perceiving the remaining of the

outside of the frame goes unnoticed. It hinders the audience's attempt to figure out the answer to the questions "how did we get to this point?", "how did we get into this situation (usually, how did we get into this mess)?", "how did such a thing came to be?"

This presentation was revealing the cunning and insidious way set forth by the Archangel MICHAEL, to achieve that primary purpose, while hiding the "why" of the "CELESTIAL WAR", and which is their rebellion against the decision of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER not to give that "LIGHT" — which is the manifestation of the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which is the child of the attribute "GOD", and which is the innermost

---

peripheral stimuli and correctly assessing the situation will be very markedly reduced; and thus the reasoning will be affected, even reduced.

component of your structure (you! Human creature), as has been, since eternity and before none of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were "spoken" into existence, defined in the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" — to any of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", but to give it to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[822]

If the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" which has been established from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective, is destroyed, so will also be

---

[822] Do not loose sight of this "why" of the "CELESTIAL WAR", during your walk to recover your lost "PLENITUDE", after reading this whole "BOOK". These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" initiated all the destructions in which you are now living in, in order to hijack that "LIGHT", the true "GOLD", which you carry inside of you, and everything turns around that.

destroyed any ordinance, and hence, any "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, intended to send through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". As such, in their their logic distorted by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and as their public figure, the one who himself self-proclaimed to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had said openly and aloud, what all the others "ADONA'IM" hid in them and have been quietly thinking: "... *They will never bow to serve a physical being! ...*".

It is thus that by this presentation of the premeditated crime scene, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" wrote themselves the terms

of the "DEATH CONTRACT", the "HUBRIS CONFLICT", and by which they intended to pull the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which has been called "ADAM" and meaning "The Eye of The 'LIGHT'", away from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; and therefore it is by this "DEATH CONTRACT" that the Archangel MICHAEL, leader of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" which were several billion years older, has established to demonstrate the concept of "DEATH" on their following: the three days old newborn.[823]

---

[823] It is for the purpose to make understand that, the destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was thus premeditated by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" long before that this earthly world in which you live in was created, that CHRIST had told the Jews (as it was narrated through the testimony of the human who was called John, John 8:44):

"...

When the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" say: "... *it was what had to happen, what had been written* ...", it is about this rigged "DEATH CONTRACT", that they have formulated and wrote themselves against their neighbour, the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and all its descendants, in order to conceal the "BETRAYAL" of the "ADONA'IM" towards "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and by which they had intentionally pulled,

---

> From the beginning he [the adversary, the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and thus all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who embodied the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", not only AZAZEL and his cronies, but including the Archangel MICHAEL and his accomplices], had set himself to kill humans, he did not stand in the truth because there is not any truth in him. When he utters a lie, he draws from what is his, because he is liar and father of lies.

..."

those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and immersed them in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", at the end of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and had thus sealed the destruction of all that, which will be subsequently carved into existence in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", including the

destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

This rigged "DEATH CONTRACT", which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" formulated and wrote themselves against their neighbour, the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and all its descendants, is a summary of the decision and offspring of this decision that the Archangel MICHAEL, standing in the "IMPURITY", having not developped in him the knowledge of the "PURITY" of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and the products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" which are manifested by metaphors into existence in "PURITY", had taken, had written, from his own volition with "MALICE", to flout "THE WILL" of

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and to destroy his neighbour — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" —. It is about this decision, which he has established in his goal, to destroy, to kill, to erase from the existence his neighbour and which was sealed in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL, since those days before the creation of this terrestrial world, when he had come to understand that "... *None amongst them, not even him the Archangel MICHAEL, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...*".

Had these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had had knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", they would have understood that

everything that comes out of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" carries the epithets "PURITY" and "TRUTH"; they would have understood that whatever they mean by "... *it was what had to happen, what had been written* ..." and which they were about to apply into existence in order to justify the murder of their following, is not something written in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

This rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and all its descendants, is a work of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and has no base and no stability, without possible ins and outs, orchestrated and led by these "ADONA'IM", to the detriment of "THE DIVINE",

IHVH, our FATHER, to the detriment of “THE DIVINE FORCE” in “THE SUPREME PLENITUDE” and who had educated all of them in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

The scene, of the premeditated crime, especially prepared for this occasion, has a strong symbolic in that it is for the Archangel MICHAEL, a representation of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, of which he had failed to have knowledge; because “THE DIVINE FORCE” has never disclosed the existence of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” to the Archangel MICHAEL, and to no other “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

It is to allude to this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which is truly in the image of "THE DIVINE" and manifested in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State", that the Archangel MICHAEL had chosen this scene.

The four rivers delimit the four directions: EAST, NORTH, WEST, and SOUTH, and thus their placement is an expression of the acronym IHVH — "HE WHO EXISTS", "HE WHO IS ABOVE", "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "HE WHO ARRIVES". In addition, "THE WATER" flowing on the rivers is the symbol of life of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and the presence of "ADAM", which had been led to this precise place by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", means that the Archangel MICHAEL is talking about the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which is truly in the image of "THE DIVINE", source of life; this

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which was placed inside of "ADAM".

The part of the scene which is located in the "SOUTH" is an expression of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" which is located in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The part of the scene which is located in the "NORTH" is an expression of the conjoint of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" which is located in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; that is, it is an expression of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", because in the acronym IHVH, the "NORTH" is mapped with "HE WHO IS ABOVE", and "HE WHO IS ABOVE" is "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

The tree which is in the "SOUTH" is in fact an expression of the plant that has mighty roots inside of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and has sprouted into existence inside of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and from which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" found joy, their state of gladness. It represents all the usages and customs, habits, beliefs, in the way of doing things, to think, etc..., which define the rules in use in "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

That joy and that state of gladness ensue from the comfort of the work position held in the "GOVERNMENT" of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"; that is, in the hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

The root of that tree is very strong and powerful, because it is in fact the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that took place inside of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

That tree, which is in the "SOUTH" and which, like the Archangel MICHAEL described it, is a symbol of

“HEAVEN’s” everlasting vitality and their life force, is in fact the tree of the life of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”; a tree they made together in their own “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” in order to make the likeness of their intellect. That tree which is in the “SOUTH” is “THE TREE OF ABSENCE OF KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, or “THE TREE OF DEATH”; it is not “... *the life force that springs freely from IHVH* ...”, because what comes into existence through “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is “THE TRUTH”, “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” expressed by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

The seed of that tree which is in the “SOUTH” is the desire, the deep aspiration to fill the feeling of a lack, of an incompleteness of the manifestation of a metaphor of a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” of

which one has been endowed; and also the lust for the manifestations of the metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", of which the others have been endowed, all in order to satisfy the feeling and emotions associated with "POWER" (also called the "AUTHORITY"). This seed blooms in the darkness, in the absence of the "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

The flower of that tree which is in the "SOUTH" is the anointing of perversity, its leaves are made of "MALICE" and monkey businesses, its branches are shadows of "DEATH" that it contains, and its root takes strength in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

The "fruits" of that tree, which is in the "SOUTH", are the knowledge gained (also called the "outcomes", the "products", the "achievements") and concerning

“THE ONE” from whom they originate and who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable by elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”; the “fruits” of that tree, which is in the “SOUTH”, are actually the “fruits” of ignorance.

It is by consuming those “fruits” of the tree which is in the “SOUTH” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” found themselves bogged down in the swamp of “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES”, in which they are standing, in their open conflict, in their ongoing “CELESTIAL WAR”, far away from and at the very opposite of “THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE”, in an embarassing absence of knowledge of their own root, in a miserable absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

It is that tree, which is in the "SOUTH", and the "fruits" of which they have fed themselves with, that the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" have decided to recommend to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" so that it should not perceive its "PLENITUDE"[824] by its own "INTELLECT" by communicating directly with "THE DIVINE FORCE", in his status (that of his "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which is a unique expression of "THE UNION") as truly a "CHILD" of "THE DIVINE", but so that it loses

---

[824] Later during the course of the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" will show a manifestation which is associated with the "PLENITUDE" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", to EZEKIEL.

Read more in the section concerning the details of the annotation — Annotation on the manifestation of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER to EZECHIEL.

that status and becomes a “Servant” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

Indeed, to feed on the “fruit” of that tree, which is in the “SOUTH”, means: to accept in oneself and to live according to all the usages and customs, habits, beliefs, in the way of doing things, to think, etc..., which define the rules in use in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”; to submit to the existing hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, that so far had been established through “THE SHEKINAH” and through which all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” indulged themselves with the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”; in other words: to

submit to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".[825]

---

[825] To help you understand the behaviour of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", at that time, recall the particular task to choose a "Character" for oneself, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had assigned to the firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and from which their personality, at the time when they chose their "Characters", were later transferred onto the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

As we have explained already, those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" carry with them the celestial truths that defined the personalities of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" at the origin of the "Characters" manifested as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

The manifestation of how these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had then organised themselves in their hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", that so far had been established through "THE SHEKINAH", is what you can observe in the animal kingdom and which is designated as "authority hierarchy" or "dominance hierarchy". That is part of how those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" viewed the existence and themselves within it. What you observe in the animal kingdom

are parts of the celestial truths at the time when the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" chose their "Characters".

Such hierarchy is one in which, in a selected group in the animal kingdom, there is one animal at the top that dominates the others, and each of the others animals is under the authority or dominated by higher-ranking group members and, in turn, sets its authority or dominates lower-ranking members, and so on, down to the last animal who dominates no one. Clearly, the benefits of group membership are not the same for all the animals when there is an "authority hierarchy" or a "dominance hierarchy"; lower-ranking animals, although they contribute to the cohesion of the group, may appear to be less valuable in the group than the higher-ranking animals do.

With the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", that hierarchy of communication that existed amongst the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and the manifestation of which can be observed in the animal kingdom, now has little, if not zero, meaning at all, especially for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", since the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was designed so that it communicates directly (through "THE DIVINE FORCE") with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and pass on instructions to

these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" regardless of their position in their existing hierarchy.

It is so that, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were fighting to preserve their hierarchy, and to place the "new comer" — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" — at the bottom of their hierarchy, or wipe that "new comer" out of existence, they were resisting "change", as you are familiar with, in any businesses striving for a well defined profit. Here, the enterprise was the whole "THE CELESTIAL HOST", and this business imperative and primary objective is productivity in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". However, this primary objective has not been achieved in "THE CELESTIAL HOST"; productivity in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" was measured by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and it was found to be very low, almost inexistent, as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were sleeping on the "kudos of their innate skills", after mastering their work tools. When productivity is low in a business, profit also drops; when productivity increases, profit generally improves as well. When "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the business owner, saw that productivity in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" was low, then HE rightfully initiated the "change" process to increase productivity. To increase productivity, it is important to change how employees work, to bring the "LIGHT" close to them. These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as workers in the business, had not grown "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND

Therefore, to feed on the "fruit" of that tree, which is in the "SOUTH", will lead the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" not only to forget and not to understand its "PLENITUDE" by his own "INTELLECT" by communicating directly with "THE DIVINE FORCE", in his status (that of his "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which is a unique

---

AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in them, but rather the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body". It is so that, with the announcement of "change" in the business, their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" has generated "FEAR" of "change", and these workers were ready to destroy themselves, to destroy the enterprise, in order to not have implemented, that "change" in business. As such, what you see amongst you, in businesses, in the earthly world were you live, is just a manifestation of what had happened in those days in the "Plane Above", with those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". As we have said, remain attentive and remember the meaning of those two trees "*casting their shadow on the ground*"!

expression of "THE UNION") as truly a "CHILD" of "THE DIVINE", but also to abdicate his freedom to the existing hierarchy of communication established through "THE SHEKINAH", and thus be totally dependent upon these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" — that is to say, slavery[826].

As for the tree which is in the "NORTH", and that the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" have

---

[826] As we have already indicated in one previous annotation, yes, "slavery", that is the word and concept, which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have used, already in those days, before that this Earthly world in which you now live was created into existence. That is how most of those higher ranking "ADONA'IM" and archangels at the hights of their "HUBRIS" perceived their fellow "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were lower in the hierarchy of communication of ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" and who were tasked to perform the actual work at the bottom of that hierrarchy.

declared to be the "... *Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil* ...", it is actually an expression of the plant that has its mighty roots inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

That tree which is in the "NORTH", it is "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" who has designed and established it, it is the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and it is "THE DIVINE FORCE", and only HER, who will provide the fertilizers, the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — "THE LIGHT" which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined —, which are necessary for the development of that plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

What “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” designs, what HE sees, what “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, afterwards emits in the attribute “NON DIVINE” through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, who unfolds as a “TREE” within the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is food and delight for the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that it contains, is truth, joy and rest, and conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined.

Only “THE DIVINE FORCE” possesses in all their details the knowledge of all the elements of education contained in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and the unique manifestations of the metaphor of every “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and which are necessary for the development of those unique

manifestations of the metaphor of those “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”; and SHE received this information from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in order to accomplish all the purposes of education of each creature that will be created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Only “THE DIVINE FORCE” knows (in the sense of “is able to distinguish, to differentiate between; to know the right hand from the left hand; is be able to discern”) that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined; that is to say, that, which belongs to “THE DIVINE FORCE”, that, which is inside HER HOUSE, and that is, that, which is “RIGHT”, that, which is “JUST”, that, which is “CORRECT”, in short, that, which is “GOOD”. Only

“THE DIVINE FORCE” knows (in the sense of “is able to distinguish, to differentiate between; to know the right hand from the left hand; is be able to discern”) that, which is not conform to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined; that is to say, that, which does not belong to “THE DIVINE FORCE”, that, which is not inside HER HOUSE, and that is, that, which is “WRONG”, that, which is “UNJUST”, that, which is “INCORRECT”, in short, that, which is “EVIL”. It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who gauges any creature that is in existence within the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

THAT TREE, WHICH IS IN THE “NORTH”, IS “THE DIVINE FORCE”!

Just as “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, “THE DIVINE FORCE” is conceivable by no thought of the creatures that have been produced into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, SHE who is not visible to any of these creatures, although SHE is the science, which is found in each of them, no word can say of about HER, no hand can touch HER. Before that any of the creatures that have been produced into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is aware of what is emitted by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who receives the instruction first and it is SHE who decodes and explains it to these creatures through the process of education through enlightenment.

What belongs to “THE DIVINE FORCE” as knowledge rises above all wisdom and surpasses all intellect, and surpasses all glory, which the creatures

that have been produced into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, can emit throughout their lives.

The “fruits” of that tree, which is in the “NORTH”, are the knowledge gained (also called the “outcomes”, the “products”, the “achievements”) by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in Her office inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” and for “THE ONE” from whom the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” originate and who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable by elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, but whom “THE DIVINE FORCE” knows perfectly; the “fruits” of that tree, which is in the “NORTH”, are among others, the fertilizer that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will provide and which are necessary to the growth of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

None of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", including the Archangel MICHAEL, can provide those the elements of fertilization that are those fertilizers, that temperature and that enlightenment intensity; since none "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" has knowledge of those elements of fertilization.

ONLY "THE DIVINE FORCE" HAS RECEIVED, FROM "THE DIVINE", THE AUTHORITY TO PERFORM THAT TASK.

It is of this plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" will make commandment to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to stay away and not to taste the "fruits"; that is, not to listen to "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" that speaks from

“The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, just as the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had sent to oblivion the direct communications between “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER who is outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”.

These “pampered children” “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who have declared themselves to be “gods” on both sides of their ongoing “CELESTIAL WAR” have understood that: the absence of knowledge concerning “THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be their power to them “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” over the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” who will be asleep on the bed of ignorance; “YOUR IGNORANCE IS THEIR POWER”. When someone is in the absence of knowledge of its own roots, asleep on the bed of the absence of knowledge concerning “THE DIVINE”, this will leave that person at the mercy of those who stand in “IMPURITY” in all its forms and who will take advantage of that ignorance and use it against that person. These “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will not tell you about your “TRUE STATUS” as the receptacle built by “THE DIVINE FORCE” and intended to “CARRY THE (MANIFESTED METAPHOR OF THE) PRESENCE OF ‘THE SHEKINAH’”, as (using their own notions and words) the “heirs of all that is”[827] and they will

---

[827] As we have explained already in one previous annotation, from the teachings, which these “ADONA’IM” had received from “THE

DIVINE FORCE", through the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", they have understood that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is "ALL THAT IS", another designation for "HE WHO IS". They have understood that the "key layer", which is the "LIFE" imprint of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is designated as "THE LIGHT", which we have explained at the onset of these writings. "THE LIGHT" characterizes the Energy that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE". That energy is the "LIFE" imprint of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'".

They have understood that they are not manifestations of the determinants of "THE LIGHT" layer, but they, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", have only epithet functions in the manifestations of the determinants of "THE LIGHT" layer. Furthermore, they have understood that a manifestation of a metaphor of "THE LIGHT" — of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" (the "key layer", which which is the "LIFE" imprint of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER"), which is the child of the attribute "GOD", and which they have all failed to understand what it was —, will be given to the "new creature" (that is to say, to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and that is to say, to you, human creature, reading these writings).

This makes the "new creature" (that is to say, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and that is to say, you, human creature, reading these writings) the "RECIPIENT" of the

not bring you to understand who you are, or to understand the set of prerogatives, which have been conferred to you, in your "TRUE STATUS", by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and the "AUTHORITY", which derives from those prerogatives, because it is easier for them, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", standing in their own "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES",

---

manifestation of the determinant of "THE LIGHT" layer. Such "RECIPIENT" of the manifestation of the determinant of "THE LIGHT" layer is designated as the "HEIR" of "THE LIGHT" layer. Through several implications and additional functionalities, which we have described in the chapters concerning the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and, which will give to such "RECIPIENT", the qualities and traits transmitted directly by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and from which such "RECIPIENT" will perpetuate the work of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, it is thus that such "RECIPIENT" will also be designated as: the "HEIR" of "ALL THAT IS".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

and “LIES”, to keep such knowledge away from you if you do not know what that knowledge is.

Having failed to grow the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in themselves, in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, and having no knowledge about that “LIGHT” — which is the manifestation of the “LIGHT” of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, which is the child of the attribute “GOD” —, how the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who do not have any knowledge at all of the existence of the elements of fertilization, in the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific State”, which are necessary for the development of the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has sown in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, were going to grow this seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF

THE DIVINE", in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State", in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is a whole mystery.

By placing as façade in front of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and actions of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" wanted to ensure that "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" that speaks from "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", will also be sent to oblivion.

It is the combined group made up by the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" (that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined; that is to say, that, which belongs to "THE DIVINE FORCE", that, which is inside HER HOUSE, and that is, that, which is "RIGHT", that, which is "JUST", that, which is "CORRECT", in short, that, which is "GOOD"), and in front of which they have placed this façade of filth (that, which is not conform to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined; that is to say, that, which does not belong to "THE DIVINE FORCE", that, which is not inside HER HOUSE, and that is, that, which is "WRONG", that, which is "UNJUST", that, which is "INCORRECT", in short, that, which is "EVIL") of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE",

IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, that the Archangel MICHAEL had declared to be: the "... *Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil* ..." by saying: ***"...That on the "NORTH" is the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil. That tree bears bitter fruit, AZAZEL, as you know; the taste of it is familiar to you, for it is a symbol of your rebellion. ...".***

Why all these efforts, all this unease, all this rush, this undue haste which gives this careless and sloppy character on the part of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have established and accepted this rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against their following — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"?

Is there a difference between:

1. The shenanigans that AZAZEL was using when he drew "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the deserted corners of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" to demonstrate his new appearance and to corrupt them and divert them from "THE DIVINE";[828] and
2. What the Archangel MICHAEL and these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have thus hatched inside of what had been

[828] This can also be discerned from the conversations that the elders of the creation had between themselves and in relation to the realization of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the unconscious expression of the organization of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" in the particular task to choose a "Character" for oneself.

restored of the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE" and in front of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE"?

Was it so the extent of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have grown in themselves?

Was it so the extent of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have grown in themselves?

Why, by holding this meeting inside of what had been restored of the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE", were they trying thus, by their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", to corrupt "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and which is the "Autogene God" in the attribute "NON

DIVINE", the first begotten and anointed of "THE INCORRUPTIBILITY"?

Why were they trying to outsmart "THE TRUTH" to conceal the "BETRAYAL" that they had perpetrated in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"?

All "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present there were aware and knew that something was wrong with that rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", they knew that something was different.

Having sent to oblivion "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" that was speaking from "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", "THE

SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" now had to stretch to its limits to grasp what was happening around them and what they were doing.

For, to the extent of their portion of the domain of "THOUGHTS", which is delineated by the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", they had never knew what was "pain", they had never knew what was discomfort or dissatisfaction, they had everything they wanted, everything they could think to want, they had; but, none of them had that "LIGHT", which has been given to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and made it akin to "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

Even after the "BETRAYAL" that they had perpetrated in the afternoon of the Third Day of the

implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", they had little idea of the depths of "FATALITY" in which they had thus plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT", until later during the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they will see all their actions performed again and again, as in a repeating loop, with the descendants of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; in brief, when they will see the "*... shadow casted on the ground by that tree, which is in the "SOUTH" ...*"

It is so that, by the terms of this rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" have made manifest the decision

that they had already made in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body": to destroy their following whom they had already designated as the "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", or to have forever dominion on their following — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It is thus by this charade, in which they have set the terms of that rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", that they wanted to wipe out all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had manifested all along the past week, as well as the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had sown in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in order to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE

DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

It is by this charade that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" wanted to cancel the sentence of annihilation of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH"; That sentence of annihilation which was manifested by the creation into existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Through this charade of presentation, the Archangel MICHAEL has revealed what he had planned in his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" and kept hidden in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body"; he has revealed the cage of ignorance in which he intended to lock all creatures, away from any teaching coming

from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, away from ever coming close to know “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.[829]

In thus formulating the terms of this rigged “DEATH CONTRACT” against the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, the Archangel MICHAEL, the “ADONA’IM”, and all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” present there had shown by that, that they understood not the sole and unique commandment that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, gave them through “THE DIVINE FORCE”:

---

[829] All these revelations are the “shame” of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, which they carry with them since the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. Although they took the necessary measures to keep secret all their sins and misdeeds, they also understood that nothing will remain hidden and everything will be revealed at the sight of all, at the appointed time.

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'". The Archangel MICHAEL, the "ADONA'IM", and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present there had shown that they did not stand in "PURITY" and "TRUTH". As the Governing Law of their Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", has been implemented in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of them, and they cannot escape it, it is so that the result of their actions will be "CHAOS" and "IMPERFECTION", as output of their "Walk within the Acronym IHVH"; the result will be everything that is opposite to "PLENITUDE".

Indeed, as we have already described, it is through "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" that any manifested product, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of "THE DIVINE

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", will stand in "PURITY" and "TRUTH", and hence "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", which is the Governing Law of the Behavior, of such manifested product, will lead it to its expected "PLENITUDE", as was designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". If a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", which is a manifestation of a metaphor of a product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", fails to stand in "PURITY" and "TRUTH", then "IMPERFECTION" and "CHAOS" will be its characteristics.

Furthermore, as we have already described in the section concerning the creation into existence of the Archangel MICHAEL, all the rules and principles that

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established in order to sustain "THE HOLY PROJECT" into existence are based on a common element which is "VITAL" to the existence and to the proper functioning of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and everything will be formed and produced by it.

This common element is "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had abundantly poured in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and whose degree of presence, in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and everything that will be formed and produced by it, will allow to sustain into existence living creatures that SHE would

create subsequently. “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is:

“PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”

The “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” is catalyzed by the degree of presence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

It is through “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” that the products, also called the “fruits”, of “THE TREE OF LIFE” and which are manifestations, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of metaphors of supply of subsistence that are provided as a result of the execution of the

"Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", will be extracted and provided to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", so that this "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" remains into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

These products, also called the "fruits", of "THE TREE OF LIFE", are the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which are necessary for the proper functioning of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle". This is why "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is also used as synonym for "THE TREE OF LIFE".

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" goes hand in hand with "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", they are parts of all manifested forms of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and thus

represent the same thing seen from different but complementary perspectives.

The development of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, is the affective and emotional development of the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” both in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The development of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, is the development of “THE INTELLECT” in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in relation to acquiring knowledge about everything that complies with the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined

in the works that are manifested into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

These two developments form the framework, the model whereby “THE DIVINE FORCE” will conform to complete the education that SHE will provide to the creatures that are manifested into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Therefore anyone who rejects “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” has also rejected “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, and consequently anyone who rejects “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” has disavowed the principle which is at the basis of his subsistence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, has disavowed the specifications on which he was carved into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and thus embraced “DEATH”.

This is why it is said that: whoever rejects “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, cherishes “DEATH”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, gave them this sole and unique commandment to lead these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” to understand that they are attached to the attribute “NON DIVINE”, that they have been produced into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and as such they cannot remain into existence by themselves and without external supply of subsistence: only “THE DIVINE” IHVH, our FATHER, “HE WHO LIVES BY HIMSELF”, owns that property and HE is not from the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

As well as in their absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have transgressed (to the highest degree) this unique commandment — “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” — that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, gave them through “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Having named himself “god” over the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, the Archangel MICHAEL wanted to conceal the “BETRAYAL” that they perpetrated in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, by phrasing also his commandment through the terms of this rigged “DEATH CONTRACT” and in which he will make commandment to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to stay away from “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, under penalty of “DEATH”.

The sole and unique commandment that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, gave them through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, has a basis and is stable, since “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” defines the foundation and the stability of all products of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, as well as the manifestation into existence of those products in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“DEATH” resulting of the rejection of this first commandment, which is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, is a consequence of the series of malfunctions that will take place in the components of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” for the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, and respectively in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” for the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model; because the malfunctions of these components will be due to the fact that they will not be within the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined for their operation, they will have failures and will no longer receive as should the external supply of subsistence, to enable them to remain into existence.

It is the effects of such malfunctions that felt in them all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had unveiled and exposed their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure", without protection, to the luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — which is placed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"; because the structure of their

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" had fractured, cracked and broken in contact with that luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH", and which passed through that unprotected "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure".[830]

---

[830] Excerpt from the chronicles of the conflict of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". AZAZEL had led the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, away from the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of that, which will be the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", where this exchange between the two took place long before the beginning of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT":

"...

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

You must tell me what consumes your thoughts so deeply, Adonai. How can I help you? You have always been the first with encouragement or aid up until now. Can I not return this favour when you need it?

AZAZEL:

I have need of nothing. It is for your sake that I do this, your sake and all the Host.

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

And just what is it you are doing? Why all this effort, why all this unease?

AZAZEL:

What do you know of unease, Za'afiel? Do you have any idea what has been happening inside my being since this started? I have these movements in my essence that I cannot control. I perform actions I cannot explain at times.

..."

"*... What do you know of unease, Za'afiel? Do you have any idea what has been happening inside my being since this started? ...*" is said to lead you to understand through discernment that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had no knowledge of the existence of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" as such and which enlivens the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".

"*... since this started? ...*" refers to the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; all the "ADONA'IM" "*were shaken like a reed shaken by the wind*", because of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that they had in them.

Whereas the commandment of the Archangel MICHAEL, through the terms of this rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" and in which he will make commandment to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to stay away from "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", under penalty of "DEATH", has no basis and no stability. It is based on the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", it is based on the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", it is based on the desire to "have the last

---

"*... I have these movements in my essence that I cannot control. I perform actions I cannot explain at times ...*" is said to lead you to understand through discernment that his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" is fractured, cracked and broken, and no longer works in synchronization with the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment"; just like what you see manifested on humans who suffers from dysfunctions of the central and/or peripheral nervous systems or who suffers from neurological disorders.

say", the strongest argument in the "CONTROVERSY" between him and AZAZEL, and get rid of their already designated "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION".

The Archangel MICHAEL, led by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", had chosen to demonstrate his understanding of the concept of "DEATH", according to his own understanding of what it was, on the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature": with one stone make several strokes.

This "DEATH" that will follow from the rejection of the commandment not to eat of the "fruit" of the tree which is in the "NORTH", the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", is not a consequence of some series of malfunctions whatsoever in the components of the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, as a result of an inadequacy of the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed it. But it will be rather a consequence of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and "narcissism" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" which will be hit with full force in its arguments and will then, decide to act to safeguard and preserve its arguments: it will be the premeditated and deliberate murder of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It will thus be the premature destruction, by the Archangel MICHAEL, of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of which he had knowledge since he is at the origin of the “Character” represented by this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”; not because this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” would have had a series of malfunctions from the fact that its components would not have been within the specification that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined for their operation, but because the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” was perceived as a threat to the object of their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and thus had to be put out of action. This will be the premature “DEATH” of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”: it is the “Subjective Death”.

In this premature "DEATH" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" which will ensue from the rejection of the commandment not to eat of the "fruit" of the tree which is in the "NORTH", the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" will trample and replace the innocence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'"; the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" seeking its own preservation, as well as that, which pleases it.

The terms of this rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" boil down to this:[831]

---

[831] Among human creatures in these days, it is the same thing that the brigands are doing to their recalcitrant victim when, holding a gun to the head of their victim, they say:

"...

By yourself, embrace "DEATH" which ensues from the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" as we, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", did it by eating of the "fruits" of the tree which is in the "SOUTH", or so otherwise if you eat of the "fruit" of the tree which is in the "NORTH", we will put you to "DEATH" ourselves.

..."

"...

Look, I love you very much and I will make you an offer you cannot refuse: join us in our nakedness or else I will shoot you right away... In any case you are dead meat, because your presence is a rebuke against our lucrative activities.

..."

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

In parables, it is said of this meeting held by the "ADONA'IM" and concerning their statement of the terms of the "DEATH CONTRACT" rigged against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", that:

"...

> *The first Archon gathered with his authorities and together they perpetrated adultery*[832] *with the knowledge, which they have received from MOTHER.*

---

[832] That is, they degraded the pure and active knowledge, which they had received from MOTHER, by mixing ignorance to it; thus transgressing the fidelity to the teaching they had received from MOTHER. Indeed, they replaced the innocence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH"; the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" seeking its own preservation, as well as its own desire, which pleases it.

Of that adultery was begotten by them a "bitter bond"[833] *with two cutting edges and whose nature is to oscillate from one thing to another.*[834]

This "bitter bond" is so hard and the archons will so strongly root it in the nature of all creatures that it is to this "bitter bond" that all creatures (be it celestial creatures as well as

---

[833] That is to say, that "DEATH CONTRACT" rigged against their neighbour — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" — and by which they also formalized the "HUBRIS COVENANT" that they had concluded between them, between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL.

[834] All the creatures will oscillate between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL; and dancing at the concerted tune of these two "pampered children", covered by their "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" and locked in their obscurity.

human creatures) and in all generations have been associated[835].

It is indeed from this "bitter bond" born from the ignorance that arose any fault, any injustice, blasphemy that is associated with ignorance, fright, any precept overwhelmingly associated with the transgression of the first rule of existence [that is, "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'"].

---

[835] Seventy billion years later, it is CHRIST who, as a product of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the following model, and which is described in the next section, will come to break this bitter bond. This will be the "REDEMPTION PROJECT" through which, CHRIST will also break this bond of servitude that the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" have thus placed on "ADAM" and all its descendants.

And it is by this "bitter bond" that all the creation will be made blind and locked in ignorance so that the creatures will not know "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

And it is by this "bitter bond" that the archons will hide their own sins, as they will be related to measures, times and moments, for they will place this "bitter bond" on everything.

…"

In thus formulating the terms of this rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", that they will afterwards present to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who was not yet at the threshold of the stage of the "spiritual awakening"; that is, from the spiritual perspective, this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” was similar to a newborn that is perceived in the hours which come just after childbirth — the Archangel MICHAEL, the “ADONA’IM”, and all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” present there had sent to oblivion all teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had manifested in front of them; in particular, when “THE DIVINE FORCE”, under the appearance of the Archangel JEHOEL, spoke to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, saying:

“…

> *Every day, we grow closer to IHVH in understanding, in wisdom, and in beauty.*
>
> *Have you forgotten? If we do not continue to grow, what are we?*

…”

If the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" do not feed on the "fruits" of that tree which is in the "NORTH", and which are in fact the fertilizers, the temperature and the enlightenment intensity that are provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE", then, those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" would have succeeded to block all elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" that make of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" a unique expression of "THE UNION".

If the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" that make of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" a unique expression of "THE UNION", are blocked, then, will also be blocked those communications through which "THE DIVINE FORCE" provides the fertilizers that

will allow the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” to sprout and grow as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established it.

As we have mentioned already, those fertilizers are the knowledge of these things that relate closely to “THE HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established, and which represent what we have called: the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”; that is, what justified and has been at the origin of “THE HOLY PROJECT” in which manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will be “spoken” into existence: the “who”, “what” and “why”, that will represent all of the ins of

"THE HOLY PROJECT", and the "when", "where" and "how" that will represent all the outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

If the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" do not feed on the "fruits" of that tree which is in the "NORTH", then, it goes prisoner in the same "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" which is frozen like a mist on all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", that "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" which prevented all of them to see "THE TRUTH SUN" which shines always outside and above the mist of ignorance, that "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" which prevented all of them to see and understand the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and kept them under the absolute dependence of ignorance.

If the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" do not feed on the "fruits" of that tree which is in the

“NORTH”, then, the hierarchy of communication of the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from that “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be destroyed. What then, will this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” be? It will forget its “PLENITUDE” and become a slave to those who fed first with the “fruits” of that tree which is in the “SOUTH”; because these firsts will dictate their will on such a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

The entirety of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, had been burdened and soiled by the impurities of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” caused by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, when the “Specific

‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of “THE SHEKINAH” had been blocked, preventing the surpluses of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which were produced and emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — to flow in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and to cleanse it from its filth.

Likewise if the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” do not feed on the “fruits” of that tree which is in the “NORTH”, then, will be blocked all elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” that make of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” a unique expression of “THE UNION”, and thus both the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and its "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be burdened and soiled by the impurities associated with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and subsequently destroyed. That was the ultimate goal of this rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

This rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" had been carefully prepared in advance and it was not the product of a spontaneous work of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which has mighty roots inside of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It is so that, the Archangel MICHAEL, with the approval[836] of the "ADONA'IM", prepared the terms of this rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and all its descendants, so that this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and all its descendants do not

---

[836] For, none of these "ADONA'IM" stood up and asked: "*Why are we planning to do such evil things against our neighbour? FATHER never treated us like this since we are into existence.*" None of them stood up against all this unfolding evil, despite all the warnings, which were given to them through several communications by "VISIONS" and concerning the forthcoming "HAVOC", which is on the path on which they were walking. None of them would denounce this crime which was about to be perpetrated against their following, the "new creature", which they had already labelled as "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" to be wipe out of existence, thus making themselves complicit. If you become aware of a deception and do nothing to stay out of it, to expose it, or to confront the perpetrators, then you become part of the deception and you have embraced the deception. They all gave their approval, and they were all anxious to see the concept of "DEATH" demonstrated on the "new comer".

look towards “HE WHO IS ABOVE”, towards their “PLENITUDE” in their status (that of their “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” which is a unique expression of “THE UNION”) as truly a “CHILD” of “THE DIVINE”, but so that they lose that status and become “Servants”.

They have thus formulated the terms of this rigged “DEATH CONTRACT” against the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and all its descendants, by also claiming to be the purveyors of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and so that this latter do not think he is devoid of its “PLENITUDE”.[837]

---

[837] This is the origin of all premeditated murders that will take place in this world in which live human creatures. It is not by the hand of human creatures that such things have come into

existence, but they came into existence by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

Several replicas of this situation in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have set the terms of their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" to destroy their following, "ADAM", which had been created to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" without exception, will be produced into existence all along the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Those who are familiar to you will appear roughly seventy billion years later, and will involve the birth of MOSES, he who has received the tablets of the Decalogue, and also afterwards the birth of CHRIST, as it is reported in the scriptures (Matthew 2:1-21):

"...

> *Now when they had departed, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream and said:*
>
> "...
>
> > Stand up, take the child and his mother, and flee to Egypt, and remain there until I tell you, for Herod is about to search for the child, to destroy him.
>
> ..."

Having not grown in them "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", having no knowledge of their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" which is part of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model from which they had all been "spoken" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" had not

---

> *And he rose and took the child and his mother by night and departed to Egypt.*
>
> *Then, Herod, when he saw that he had been tricked by the wise men, became furious, and he sent and killed all the male children in Bethlehem and in all that region who were two years old or under, according to the time that he had ascertained from the wise men.*

..."

"ADAM" on the other hand, did not have such an escape option, he will be destroyed by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had received the task of facilitating the development of the character of "THE INTELLECT" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" from elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

still understood what made the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" akin to "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

In addition, they all could see for themselves that the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" had a unique tendency to feed on "fruits" produced by the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures", just as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" fed themselves with. Those "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were not akin to "THE SHEKINAH".

A long time before the creation of this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", "THE DIVINE

FORCE" had already educated them about the "Formative Essence of 'THE DIVINE'" and of His three attributes which define three core "Divine States" that are: the "'SPIRIT' Divine State", the "'LIGHT' Divine State", and the "'GOD' Divine State" whose child is the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" had told them of the primordial characteristic which defines the very nature of "THE DIVINE": "HE WHO LIVES BY HIMSELF", the Monad of origin; the primordial unit which is the source of itself, which exists by itself, which lives by itself, and which feeds on the knowledge of itself.

But the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" went so far as to "DOUBT" the existence of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" and of the "'GOD' Divine State" whose child is the "'LIGHT' Divine State", to

the point that the Archangel MICHAEL, the eldest, had then, named himself "god" over the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". They had also "DOUBTED" about the existence of that primordial characteristic which defines the very nature of "THE DIVINE".

Having not grown in them the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", then, the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" could not either understand that the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", as well as those "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", were and remain still "INDISTINCT FORM OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE"; that is, cohesive

subsets and carved in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

From the perspective of this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, the fact that the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” feeds on “fruits” produced by the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, just as the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” fed themselves with, is an expression of “HE WHO LIVES BY HIMSELF”.

In their absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, those “ADONA’IM” did not understand why that first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” who is akin to “THE SHEKINAH”, in the very “IMAGE” of IHVH, fed on “fruits” produced by the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, just as the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" fed themselves with, without that these latter are akin to "THE SHEKINAH".

It is so that, the terms of this rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which they had thus established, were for them a veiled way to refute the primordial characteristic that defines the nature of "THE DIVINE: "HE WHO LIVES BY HIMSELF", the Monad of origin; the primordial unit which is the source of itself, which exists by itself, which lives by itself, and which feeds on the knowledge of itself.

It is by this rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", that they have also chosen to formalize the destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", in

front of the entirety of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, thinking thus that they will outsmart “THE TRUTH” to conceal their “BETRAYAL” perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and by which they had intentionally pulled, those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who carried with them all their filth and the mark of “DEATH”, out of the destruction by the flow of the pure “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, containing crude and very high “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, which had been accumulated inside of the “SHEKINAH”, and which flooded the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and immersed them in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, at the end of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

As we have already indicated, at that moment and at those places where had fallen the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", both the following were contaminated and turned in the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER":

1. The "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" containing the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; and
2. The "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

It is so that, long before the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created, the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" which was to serve as a dwelling place for that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", was instead given to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH".

Afterwards, it was just a matter of time before that the intensity of the state of "CHAOS" of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", be rendered manifest on scales larger than that of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", and in the first manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

It is by this rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will pin on this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the responsibility of the manifestation of this state of "CHAOS" in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", which in fact results from the "BETRAYAL" that they had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and which was spreading already in this

"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and all that it contains.[838]

The Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADOAN'IM" wanted to make "THE DIVINE" liable of their premeditated destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and by the same occasion, justify their real "CHARGE" that they had brought against "THE DIVINE" for not choosing to express on a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", the new manifestation of metaphor of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which is an expression of "THE UNION" and that HE has expressed on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". That is why he concluded his presentation of the terms of

---

[838] See vision of August 18, 2005, Aristide and "THE DIVINE", through "THE DIVINE FORCE".

their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" by saying:

"... Thus is the justice of the "THRONE" seen ...".

How would someone who do not have knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", know what the "JUSTICE" of "THE DIVINE" is?

The "JUSTICE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is defined by the elements of "THE REASON"; that is, by the set of guiding principles that govern "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

As we have already indicated, that set is formed by all the rules, laws, and the "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established in the unique "DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", as well as all the countless proposals raised at the beginning of the inference of both all products that are formed and all those that are consumed in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", each of these proposals not inferring itself from any other in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION".

In the attribute "NON DIVINE", it is to "THE DIVINE FORCE", under the designation of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", and only to "THE DIVINE FORCE", that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has entrusted the knowledge of the "JUSTICE" of "THE DIVINE"; the knowledge of all what "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, in all

details.[839] As such, "THE DIVINE FORCE" is the incarnation of the "JUSTICE of 'THE DIVINE'". It is

---

[839] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, that Solomon, when "THE DIVINE WISDOM" walked with him and told him who SHE was, and under the inspiration of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", had described her by saying:

"...

> *IHVH created Me, origination of His Project, before His earliest Works.*
>
> *From eternity I was established, from the beginning, before the origin of the Earth.*
>
> *When there were no abysses I was brought forth, when there were no springs abounding with water.*
>
> *Before the mountains had been shaped, before the hills, I was brought forth, before HE had made the earth with its fields, nor all the molecules and the first elements of the world.*
>
> *When HE consolidated the heavens, I was there, when HE drew a circle on the surface of the abyss, when HE condensed the clouds from above, when the sources of the abyss were inflated, when HE assigned its term to the sea — and the waters will not cross the edge —, when HE laid the foundations of the EARTH, I was at His side like the*

"THE DIVINE FORCE" who gauges any creature that is in existence within the attribute "NON DIVINE". "THE DIVINE FORCE" is "THE WEIGHT SCALE OF THE DIVINE" by which all the creatures, which are into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE",

---

> *Project Master I was his delight, day after day, ever at play all the time in His presence, ever at play in his EARTH and finding my delight among the children of men.*
>
> *And now, my sons, listen to Me: Blessed are those who keep My ways!*
>
> *Hear the instruction and be wise, and do not neglect it.*
>
> *Blessed is the one who listens to Me, watching daily at My gates, guarding the jambs.*
>
> *For whoever finds Me, finds life and obtains the favour of IHVH, but he who sins against Me, injures his soul; all who hate Me, cherishe death.*

..."

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the calling card of "THE DIVINE WISDOM".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

are measured; each creature at its appointed time. This “WEIGHT SCALE OF THE DIVINE” is not a weight scale, which operates on the principle of the “double standards”, the principle of “two measurements for the same weight”, the principle of the “double scale of criteria”, and no creature of the attribute “NON DIVINE” has ever distorted and will ever distord this “WEIGHT SCALE OF THE DIVINE”.

Only “THE DIVINE FORCE”, in all her forms, has all this information in all their details, and SHE received it from of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in order to accomplish also all goals of education of all creatures that will be produced into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The “JUSTICE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is not defined on the “HUBRIS” of

manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, but it is defined by the elements of “THE REASON” and it is dictated by “THE TRUTH”; that is, the rules, laws, and “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and that formalize and fully demonstrate the truth of formulas of relationships between its seven constituents “Divine Particles” and all the products that are formed and those that are consumed in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

If the Archangel MICHAEL and all those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, standing there inside of what had been restored of the “CELESTIAL TABERNACLE” and in front of “THE

EYE OF THE DIVINE", truly intended to see "... *the justice of the "THRONE"* ...", then, they would not have hindered three days long the action of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH", which was designed to cleanse the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" from its filth, and hence to erase AZAZEL and all his followers from existence. He would not have pulled AZAZEL and his cronies out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of "THE SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and immersed them in the

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. At that very moment, when they are speaking about seen “… *the justice of the “THRONE”* …”, they have put in place their deceit through which they kept hindering the action of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, from erasing from existence, AZAZEL and his cronies who accompanied him back into what had been restored of the “CELESTIAL TABERNACLE”.

They have spilled the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Blood” and they have “BETRAYED” “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, they have perpetrated adultery with the teachings that they have received from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and here they are, in this insane situation, still in their absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, hindering the action of “The ALTAR of

‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, and wanting to see “*...the justice of the “THRONE”* ...”, not knowing that, the action of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, which they are currently hindering, was part of “... *the justice of the “THRONE”* ...”. Not knowing that, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, who is the living incarnation of the “JUSTICE of ‘THE DIVINE’”, had produced each of them into existence, had educated each of them through the process of education through enlightenment, had walked amongst them wearing their own garments and talking to them directly and face-to-face, and none of them recognized HER, none of them came close to know HER; not knowing that “THE DIVINE FORCE” is the science that is hidden in “THE SHEKINAH”, and as such, “THE DIVINE FORCE” is “... *the justice of the “THRONE”* ...”.

Then, what type of "*...justice of the "THRONE" ...*" were they talking about? For these "ADONA'IM", most elders of the creation, including AZAZEL and all his cronies, who still carried with them their filth and the mark of "DEATH", and were standing right there, inside of what had been restored of the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE" and in front of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", that "*...justice of the "THRONE" (to be) seen ...*" was about taking away from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", that "LIGHT" — which is the manifestation of the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which is the child of the attribute "GOD" — which has been attributed to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and giving it to them. For these most elders "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in their logic distorted by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY

WEALTH", that "LIGHT" was to be theirs, and they were claiming that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had not treated them fairly by giving that "LIGHT" to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", who has just been created into existence.[840] The younger "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who were still in the stage of "spiritual childhood", standing there and watching their elders, and who had been asking each others, "... *are we going to fight again?* ...", did not understand what their elders were up to and had been fighting

[840] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand these things that CHRIST gave them the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour.

Read the beginning of the parable in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour.

about; most of them were just following their leaders, by affinities and by conveniences.

As we have already indicated in one previous annotation, adrift into the absence of responsibility and accountability, a "pampered child" is likely to be discontented, frustrated, irritable, disgruntled, plaintive, querulous, resentful, self-centered, unpleasant, even obnoxious to those around him, preoccupied by his own "Interpreted THOUGHTS" about the privilege that he does not have and is longing to have, and feeling victimized and even cheated, feeling to be the victim of an injust act from his parent, if he do not get that privilege. A "pampered child" always has his own reasons according to his own "logic" to prove that he is entitled to everything he wants: "He wants what he wants when he wants it." For that reason, he will

appear and will be impulsive, and he will try to sabotage every project in which he will not be ranked first and will not get the particular privilege that is the object of that project. It is not enough for a "pampered child" to have all privileges already existing, he has to pretend to have even more than he has already; it is not enough to be admired, he has to be admired above everyone and praised by everyone, in the first place. These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were demonstrating through their own behaviours, all the defining and treacherous characteristics of the "pampered children" who did not get what they coveted.

As we have also already indicated, this is why "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had not interfered to thwart the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their shenanigans. If "THE DIVINE",

IHVH, our FATHER had applied his “JUSTICE” for the “BETRAYAL” that HE suffered on the part of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, then, HE would have erased them all from existence. All those shenanigans would later be revealed at the appropriate time following the appropriate convergence point in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” that “THE DIVINE” has consolidated in Himself.

Having sent into oblivion all the teachings they had received from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, these teachings that represent also the “fruits” of the work accomplished by “THE DIVINE FORCE” for the good of the creatures that are produced into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, then, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in their shenanigans wanted this first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and all his descendants to do the same.

Such was the depth of resentment of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who had drafted the terms of their rigged “DEATH CONTRACT” against the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” in front of “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, because they had not digested that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to manifest an expression of “THE UNION” — the manifestation of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” — on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and not on them as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”.

It is to make understand these things, which are since the beginning, that CHRIST told to His disciples that:

"...

The archons wanted to deceive humanity as soon as they saw that it was akin to that, which is truly good.

They took the name of that, which is good and attributed it to that, which is not good, to deceive humanity through "alter ego of names"[841] *and to tie humanity to that, which is not good, and subsequently what favor they are extending them! — In order to detach the humanity of that, which is not good and place it among that, which is good according to them.*

---

[841] By "alter ego of names" is meant to say that they pretended to be intermediaries between "THE DIVINE" and humanity; there is no trace of elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in their constituent parts and they pretend to be "gods" (which they are not) and "deities" (which they are not either), towards human creatures.

Because, in truth, they wanted to take anyone who was free and subject him as slave forever.

…."

As we have mentioned in a preceding annotation, "… *anyone who was free …"* refers to any creature who possesses knowledge of the "TRUTH"; that is, knowledge of the rules, laws, and the "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established in this unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles", and which formalise entirely and demonstrate the truth of formulas of relations between its seven constituent "Divine Particles" and all products that are formed and those that are consumed in this "Divine Septenary Configuration"; the knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Because anyone who has such knowledge that goes beyond "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" is free, is not subjugated to the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", but is subject only to "THE DIVINE".

As you would know already (read the chapter concerning the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"), "ADAM", the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", was created into existence directly by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", "THE DIVINE FORCE", and in the "IMAGE" of both "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and "THE DIVINE FORCE". "THE DIVINE FORCE" has endowed the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of this "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, with properties which are those of

"THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'"; that is, this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective, ensues from a great power and a great wealth, including a great moral purity. As such, "ADAM" was a newborn, a living symbol of "INNOCENCE" and "PURITY" and he has no malice in him and was not subjugated to the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

Covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", the elders of the creation would not allow that another creature possesses such freedom; because it would take such a creature outside their established hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE" and through which they indulged themselves of their "HUBRIS". It

is on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that "THE DIVINE" chose to manifest the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in order to sprout such freedom in him.

Having established the terms of their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", it is then, that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will descend on the crime scene, in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", where they had already led their victim and the Archangel MICHAEL will present their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT", to their designated victim — "ADAM" — in front of the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", saying, with the same "MALICE"

that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had developed in them:[842]

"...

> *All the "CELESTIAL HOST" also rejoices with your pleasure, "ADAM".*
>
> *The plants here were particularly designed for your body's needs and your delight.*
>
> *Of every tree of the garden you may eat freely, but... from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, the tree I have placed in the*

---

[842] You can also read about this in their own records, as reported in the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

"NORTH", you must not eat, for in the day that you taste the "fruit" of that tree, you will surely die.[843]

---

[843] Notice that the Archangel MICHAEL has said: "... *the tree* ***I*** *have placed in the "NORTH"* ...", taking ownership of this premeditated scene of the crime. He was revealing as such what he had already worked out in his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" to destroy his following, "ADAM". Through the "alter ego of names", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will pin this deceptive speech of the Archangel MICHAEL on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and they will let humans record it as such, as "the word of god", in the records of the history of humanity and which they call "Holy Scriptures".

Thus concealing his feelings, his true and malicious intentions towards his neighbour, which he considered to be a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", this was a devious way of saying, "I will put you to death", or "I will kill you myself." The subsequents events will prove this and put in the sight of all his hidden intentions. This was thus the whole extent of the "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", and therefore of the "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE" of his neighbour, which he had developed in himself.

The Archangel MICHAEL had already worked out the manner through which he intended to demonstrate his understanding of the concept of "DEATH", the cause-and-effect relationship between "SIN" and "DEATH", on his neighbour, so that, putting it using his own words: "*the Host be able to fully understand [the destruction that he and AZAZEL have unleashed in the CREATION] until they [the celestial creatures of the Host] see Sin demonstrated*".

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"...

> *I cannot explain it too directly to you at this time, for the Host will not be able to fully understand it until they see Sin demonstrated.*

..."

They do not designate as "SIN" all their own transgression of "THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE", their own misdeeds and treasons that they have perpetrated so far and since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", they use terms like "*... MISUSE of the greatest gift [i.e. the ability to choose freely] that IHVH has given to the Host ...*" and they do not also designate

…."

Having failed to understand and uphold the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" —, which was given to them to observe and which is the "GLUE" that maintains intact the structural integrity of any assembled structure of "created energy" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", it is as such that the Archangel MICHAEL was also reavealing that he had already elaborated his own commandment in his "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming". He had already worked out the manner through which he intended to trap his prey "ADAM" and to demonstrate his own understanding of the concept of "DEATH", the cause-and-effect relationship between

---

as "SIN" the "MURDER" that he is about to perpetrate against his neighbour.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

"SIN" and "DEATH", on his neighbour, and also through which he intended to maintain himself at the top of the perch of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Covered and blinded by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", he was "out for a kill" and he needed an excuse to carry out a premeditated act of aggression in full conscience against his neighbour the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". And in so doing, he will use that excuse to conceal his own misdeeds and to perpetrate even more others as he will have the courage.

It is so that, the innocent and guileless newborn, who was not yet at the threshold of the stage of the "spiritual awakening", taking the Archangel MICHAEL as one that ensures his well-being and also the well-being of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY'

Creatures", which were all around in this crime scene and with whom he was having fun, will ask him in return:

"...

What does it mean "TO DIE"?

...."

Consequently, the Archangel MICHAEL will take advantage to sow the seed of "DEATH" in this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", innocent victim of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", who was thus on the sacrifice table so that the concept of "DEATH" be demonstrated through him, as those elders of the creation have already decided.

Indeed, the Archangel MICHAEL spoke not of "THE DIVINE" from whom all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” originate and who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable by elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”; he spoke neither about “THE HOLY PROJECT” and the ins and outs — that is, the “fruit” of the tree which is in the “NORTH” and which contains information about what justified and was at the origin of “THE HOLY PROJECT” in which they were all “spoken” into existence; the “who”, “what” and “why”, that will represent all of the ins of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and the “when”, “where” and “how” that will represent all the outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT” — since he was himself in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. Neither did he spoke about the specifications and the constituents of “ADAM”, the creature he claims to have created into existence, or did he spoke about the element which is “VITAL” to the existence and to the proper

functioning of those constituents of the creature he claims to have created into existence, and how the fact of eating the "fruits" of "... *the tree [which, he said to have* ***himself****] placed in the "NORTH"* ..." will impair the functioning of the critical and most inner component of the creature he claims to have created into existence, and how subsequently, the chain of impairments, will lead to that which is called "DEATH", since he was himself in the absence of knowledge about his own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and its functioning from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" he was about to murder.

Instead, he told him about the "fruits" of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the actions of AZAZEL and that he had fallen from "HEAVEN" with a great curse upon him — as if

AZAZEL had walked on a banana peel on the "heavenly floor", had lost his equilibrium, and had fallen from "HEAVEN", landing in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "ADAM" lives — and he told him that he was not benevolent as were the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that were maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

He slided under the carpet, their "BETRAYAL" perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and through which he had himself intentionally pulled, AZAZEL and all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific

supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and had himself immersed them in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "ADAM" lives, and by that "BETRAYAL" he had sealed the fate of everything that exist in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

In front of the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", the Archangel MICHAEL has promised to "ADAM" that those of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" who had stayed with him in the "HEAVEN" will ensure his protection (to him "ADAM") and that him "ADAM" will never come to meet AZAZEL and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had fallen out of the "HEAVEN" with him.

He promised him that he will be kept safe, and protected, as long as he will obey this commandment, that he avoids what they have declared to be the "... *Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil* ..." which is on the northern part of the intersection of the rivers; that is, that he avoids feeding on "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" by listening to "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE".

And of course all these promises will not be kept by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and when "ADAM" will stumble on their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", then, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" which will be responsible for guarding "ADAM" will be the first to say that they do not know and do not understand how such thing had happen. Indeed, they

were speaking in truth: they did not know and did not understand how such thing had happen. How did "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" spoke to "ADAM" and revealed things to him, while these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who were keeping watch, as "body guards" of "ADAM", saw NOTHING and heard NOTHING? Remember that these disciples of "Obscurity" knew not about the existence of their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", hence they knew not about the existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which "ADAM", as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature", was wearing, and deep inside of which "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" is located, and from which "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" speaks and sends "specific communications". Let's not burn the steps, we will

come back to it shortly, let's continue first with the description of the unfolding event between the Archangel MICHAEL and "ADAM" and in front of the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

Having thus received of the Archangel MICHAEL, that seed of "THE ABSENCE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" (that is, the seed of "DEATH") and having received of the Archangel MICHAEL the promise and the assurances that him "ADAM" will never come to meet AZAZEL and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had fallen out of the "HEAVEN" with him, it is then, that "ADAM" who took the Archangel MICHAEL as being the one that ensures his well-being, will also promise to this last by saying: "*I will not go near it*".

By this, the innocent and guileless victim who was on the sacrifice table so that the concept of "DEATH" be demonstrated through him, as those elders of the creation have already decided, signed their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" which had been presented to him through their "MALICE": as such, he has been taken "hostage" by the Archangel MICHAEL.

The Archangel MICHAEL and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who followed all this charade, have smiled, enchanted at the engagement of the innocent and guileless "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that has thus been chained up in the prison of ignorance so that he do not feed on "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and stays away; because just as in their "MALICE" they had abused "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE", likewise through that "MALICE" they had now

managed to deceive the one who they claimed to be above them and represented a threat to the existing hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", which had hitherto been already established through "THE SHEKINAH" and through which all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

What the Archangel MICHAEL had not told to "ADAM", is that this promise was not only about him "ADAM", but it applies also all his descendants; because if it would happen that "ADAM" would come to keep his promise, then, the Archangel MICHAEL would follow that promise on the descendants of "ADAM". Thus, by this promise, all his forthcoming

descendants have also been taken "hostage" by the Archangel MICHAEL.

What the Archangel MICHAEL had not told to "ADAM", nor to the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", but he will tell them when "ADAM" will stumble on their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", is "THE BUYBACK CLAUSE" (also called "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE", or even "THE ATONEMENT CLAUSE")[844] of that promise

---

[844] To bring you up to speed, fast forward to nowadays. This spoken only (unwritten) "BUYBACK CLAUSE" (also called "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE", or even "THE ATONEMENT CLAUSE") is just like the "fine print" of rigged contracts that you see nowadays amongst human creatures. As you would know already, the "fine print" of a contract is refers to the contract terms and conditions, disclosures, or other important information in obscure language, which is not included in the main body of a document,

that "ADAM" had given him. And he had already pre-established and sealed that "REDEMPTION CLAUSE" during the presentation on the terms of their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", when saying:

"*... Thus is the justice of the "THRONE" seen ...*".

---

but placed in footnotes or a supplemental document. The "fine print" is often the key deceptive part of a contract; its purpose is to make the unsuspecting recipient entering into agreement believe that the offer is better than it might actually be. The information contained in the "fine print" is often essential for the recipient to know but is kept "hidden" at first glance. Understanding the "fine print" leads to understanding the entire contract as opposed to only reading what is in the primary text of the contract. Remember: you name a progeny of "DISGRACE", "IMPURITY" and "LIE" and you will find its origin amongst those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in that "CELESTIAL WAR".

Through this "REDEMPTION CLAUSE" of the promise that "ADAM" had given him, he had established that:

"...

> *Only the One who has established the terms of the "DEATH CONTRACT", determines the penalties that he will himself associate with non-compliance with the terms of this "DEATH CONTRACT".*

..."

And as a challenge to "THE DIVINE", who they have failed to discern and reconstitute from all the manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that have been expressed on them, and to refer to the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE

DIVINE'" — that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had given them by the intermediary of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and asked them to observe, and that they had all transgressed, the Archangel MICHAEL will tell this "REDEMPTION CLAUSE" to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", saying:

"...

> *Only the One who gave the LAW can truly pay its penalty. Only the One who established the CREATION can redeem it from the sins caused by AZAZEL's deception.*

..."

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" remaining, who were also all in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE

DIVINE", and who believed that it is the Archangel MICHAEL, having declare himself to be "god", who had created everything by himself, will find themselves even more confused upon hearing this "REDEMPTION CLAUSE", which is actually the ransom for releasing the "hostages" — "ADAM" and all his forthcoming descendants — that have thus been captured through that promise that "ADAM" has given to the Archangel MICHAEL; those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" remaining, knew not the wherefores of this "REDEMPTION CLAUSE", they knew not that this has now become a matter between the Archangel MICHAEL, in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", measuring himself

to, and challenging directly, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[845]

The LAW, referred to here above by the Archangel MICHAEL, is the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — that was given to all of them to observe, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including the Archangel MICHAEL himself.

As we have indicated already, as long as the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH,

---

[845] To place things in perspective, so that you come to grasp the extent of insanity in which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had plunged themselves, imagine a situation where you have an earthly microbe, which can only be viewed using microscopic devices, stands up on its "feet" from where it is on earth and begins to challenge the "Solar Star" that shines every day above the world in which you currently live. As such was the situation here, in front of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE".

our FATHER would have chosen to share with this attribute “NON DIVINE”, are not yet shared with this attribute “NON DIVINE” but rather remain in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that it contains as creatures cannot know about the existence of these “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, nor would they know about themselves as manifestations of the metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, or know anything else about “HE WHO IS”, nor would there be a CREATION. Thus, “THE ONE” who established the CREATION, who they have failed to discern and reconstitute from all the manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that have been expressed on them, and of whom the Archangel MICHAEL is talking about here, and he was well aware of what he was saying, is “THE DIVINE”,

IHVH, our FATHER, who he is trying to hold responsible for their "BETRAYALS" and transgressions of the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — that was given to them to observe.

Since the afternoon of the First Day of implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", until the afternoon of the Third Day when the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" had exploded, had "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — not worked as it should and had not provided an adequate surpluses of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", in order to erase this filth and destroy any impurity present in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the

“Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, including all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” whose “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” were already cracked and broken and had followed AZAZEL in his transgressions, and were no longer in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER?

Who, by his deceit, had hindered during three days the action “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, and protected from the destruction by the radiation and the strength of the force emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, AZAZEL and all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” who have joined him and who, through their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, openly

put in jeopardy the good implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"?

Who, by his deceit, had intentionally pulled AZAZEL and all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and had himself immersed them in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "ADAM" lives?

It is so that, through this “REDEMPTION CLAUSE”, the Archangel MICHAEL and the “ADONA’IM” wanted to make “THE DIVINE” liable of their premeditated destruction of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and by the same occasion, justify their real “CHARGE” that they had brought against “THE DIVINE” for not choosing to express on a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, the new manifestation of metaphor of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” which is an expression of “THE UNION” and that HE has expressed on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

Through this “REDEMPTION CLAUSE”, they also wanted to ensure that no other creature will be a threat to the existing hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, which had hitherto been already established through “THE SHEKINAH” and through

which all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH"; because any other creature who wants to redeem this "REDEMPTION CLAUSE" must undergo the terms of acquisition of "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE", that is: to suffer the "Subjective Death", which is the premature "DEATH" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" as the Archangel MICHAEL has established it in the terms of their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT", believing that this was meant to be "THE VERITABLE DEATH" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Under the terms of this "REDEMPTION CLAUSE", the "Subjective Death" applies only on the "Character" of which the Archangel MICHAEL is at

the origin and is somehow the "owner"[846], because having designed the morphology of this "Character" (just as if he had accomplished it by himself, since he was not aware of the existence of "THE DIVINE FORCE" who has the knowledge of "THE DIVINE

---

[846] In his "obscurity", he believed and even nowadays he still believes that he is the "owner" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that human creatures wear, and so do believe most of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". That "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" was produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE", who wrote over 3 billion times the signature of IHVH at the base of that "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". When you ask to these self-declared "gods" to tell you something about "HE WHO IS", "THE ONE" whose signature is found over 3 billion times at the base of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you, as human creature, wears and that they claimed to have created, they truly tell you what they know about HIM: and that is, NOTHING at all. "... *HE is a nice guy who help humans a lot and sometimes he helps us* ..." is what they will give you as answer to the question "*What can you tell me about IHVH?*". They do not even know that at the base of that "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", "THE DIVINE FORCE" wrote over 3 billion times the signature of IHVH.

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself); it is so that the "Subjective Death" applies only on the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

In establishing the terms of their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" and "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE", the Archangel MICHAEL believed thus that his "Subjective Death", which is the destruction of the "Character" of which he is at the origin, was "THE VERITABLE DEATH" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

All these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew very well that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has never spoken a word in contradiction with HIS own standards, with HIS own rulings. Thus, in establishing the terms of their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" and "THE REDEMPTION

CLAUSE", the Archangel MICHAEL believed thus that he has outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and that he has sidelined HIM out of the CREATION, that is to say that he has placed the CREATION in a situation where no creature will listen to "THE DIVINE FORCE" and will feed on the fruits of the tree that is in the "NORTH", he believed that he had thus seized the CREATION and he will behave in this way throughout the course of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; for, if "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, wants to redeem that rigged "DEATH CONTRACT", HE must undergo the penalty that the owner of the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" will set; and that penalty was the "Subjective Death" he believed to be "THE VERITABLE DEATH", what he

believed to be the "REMOVAL FROM EXISTENCE".[847]

But the Archangel MICHAEL is not the creator at the origin of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", he had no knowledge about the existence of that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", and therefore the "Subjective Death" cannot and does not apply on this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature": only the rules and laws established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" apply to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

---

[847] Extremely worrisome shiver will run down your spine when you come to "see" the extent of the evil state that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had developped in them in those days. Remember the writings in Daniel 12: "*Many will be puzzled [when they read about these things] but knowledge will increase.*"

Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

As we have already explained, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had not interfered to thwart the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their shenanigans. All these shenanigans would later be revealed at the appropriate time following the appropriate convergence point in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself.

And it is the appropriate product which will be associated with that appropriate point of convergence in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", that will redeem this "REDEMPTION CLAUSE", paying the ransom for the "hostages", and release these "hostages", who are all

the descendants of "ADAM", who are the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", of this "DEATH CONTRACT" which had been rigged against them.[848]

---

[848] Seventy billion years later, it is CHRIST who, as a product of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the following model, and which is presented in the next section, will be chosen by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and will be sent to redeem this "REDEMPTION CLAUSE" and would be prone to the terms of the acquisition of "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE", that is: to suffer the "Subjective Death", which is the premature "DEATH" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" as the Archangel MICHAEL has established it in the terms of their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT". This will be the "REDEMPTION PROJECT" through which, CHRIST will also break this bond of servitude that the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" have thus placed on "ADAM" and all its descendants.

This is why it is said about CHRIST that HE has been produced into existence "TO DIE" and thus to redeem the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", so that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our (your) FATHER can resume with the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" as HE intended since the beginning, but this time with

the redeemed "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who will STAND IN PURITY AND HOLD THEIR GROUND IN PURITY, and once the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have received the retribution for the destruction that they have unleashed in the CREATION. Make of this your primary objective and life purpose, you, human creature, who is reading these writings, just as CHRIST did it and continues to do it: AGAINST WINDS AND TIDES, STAND IN PURITY AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN PURITY, for the LOVE of "THE DIVINE FORCE", our (your) MOTHER, and for the LOVE of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our (your) FATHER, so that HE can resume with the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" as HE intended since the beginning, with you and those amongst you, who will STAND IN PURITY AND HOLD THEIR GROUND IN PURITY. Do not tie yourself on Earthly things, they are merely sculpted and delimited parts of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"; they were produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and for your education: YOU HAVE A HIGHER PURPOSE!

It is only a "PRINCIPAL" instance of a model who, through "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE", has the power to undo the links of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the model which precedes it, and thus rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that would have taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the model which precedes it; just as "ADAM" who is the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, was created into existence to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that took place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of the Archangel MICHAEL and who is the product of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

Even at that time, the Archangel MICHAEL, who had named himself "god" above the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will also declare to these same "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that he will come himself to eventually break this bond of servitude that he had placed on "ADAM".

Nowadays, after all the destruction that took place in during the implementation and the course of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", because of their ill-willed intentions, he is well aware that, as the leader of all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", he will answer to all the destruction that he and AZAZEL have orchestrated, as soon as AZAZEL and those fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were immersed in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will be erased from existence; this will happen soon, very soon, as the course of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" is coming to its end.

As we have already indicated, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has endowed the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of this “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, with properties which are those of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”; that is, this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “MALE” adjective, ensues from a great power and a great wealth.

What the Archangel MICHAEL had not told to “ADAM”, is that by this promise, “ADAM” had abdicated his own freedom to him as well as that great power and wealth carried by his “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” as a “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and which he had received of “THE DIVINE”

through “THE DIVINE FORCE” and at his creation into existence; and thus “ADAM” had given to the Archangel MICHAEL, the power to do whatever he want of him and of his descendants.

And what abuse would the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, be it those that were maintained in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” or those that were immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, not inflict to “ADAM” and all his descendants, when as they say themselves “... *it was what had to happen, what had been written* ...” will come to pass?

Even nowadays, several of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and not any least, who dwell in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”

in the “Plane Above” have not abandon that treachery resulting from their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and which is part of their “nature”.

If you walk with the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and that you hear these words “*...PROMISE ME THIS...,...PROMISE ME THAT...* ...” adressed to you, and coming from one of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, then, do not rise to the bait; for, it is a rigged “DEATH CONTRACT” against you and which is thus been presented to you.

Be aware that you carry within you a manifestation of a metaphor of a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that represents a threat to his function in the existing hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, from which he indulge himself with the “HUBRIS” of

manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

Also be aware that at your expense, and as it is routine for them to use the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” as a “scapegoat” in their “HUBRIS CONFLICT”, some of the elders of the creation who dwell in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” have already concluded a “HUBRIS COVENANT” with those who have been immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and who are locked underground in “THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS”[849] of this first “Specific

---

[849] During the course of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the impurities flowing out of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who have rejected the first commandment, “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, thus loosing “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and were hurled on EARTH and immersed in

the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” down here, will propagate at high speed in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, and consequently the “CHAOS” effects will be transmitted to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”; therefore affecting all “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

To minimize the impacts of those transmitted “CHAOS” effects on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, while awaiting for the achievement of the convergence point, in time and from the manifestation out of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, appointed to erase from existence of those fallen “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, ordered those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” which were maintained in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, to lock their fallen fellows underground in “THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS”. That is how those fallen “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” ended in there, awaiting for their definitive removal from existence.

As we have indicated in one previous annotation in the chapter concerning the third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the part of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, which is delimited by that internal structure of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, which covers the inner core of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and with whom they have always kept in touch.

Think for a moment: how much weight, what value or importance, would your “PROMISE” carries in front of someone who has already made his decision about you, who does not keep his own “PROMISES”, and who has conscientiously chosen to disregard the instructions given to him by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER?

The primary purpose of this treacherous subterfuge “*...PROMISE ME THIS..., ...PROMISE ME THAT...* ...”, coming from these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

Habitation Domain”, and containing that internal structure of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, is that, which will be designated later as “HELL”, and in which those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and the human creatures that joined them, are incarcerated, pending their final dismanteling and erasure from existence.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, is not only to further deprive you of your capacity to choose freely, but to lock you away from “THE DIVINE FORCE” who is alongside you and who, in “ABSOLUTE PURITY”, is protecting you from them.

The ultimate purpose of such “HUBRIS COVENANT” is your destruction and thereby, the destruction of the project that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had entrusted to you.[850]

If you come to open your mouth to answer to the one who would have presented you such “DEATH

---

[850] Such things were later revealed to the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is a descendant, through communication by “VISIONS”, which was sent to him by “THE DIVINE FORCE” on instructions of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and concerning the “blinded seventy shepherds”. We will come to that communication by “VISIONS” on the “blinded seventy shepherds” in another chapter below.

CONTRACT", then, it must not be to make such a promise. If you make such a promise, then, you should be aware that with your promise you have abdicated your ability to choose freely and you have delivered to him your independence. Remember that all creatures are called upon to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" through a teaching/learning process provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE". As with all learning processes, you will make decisions at certain phases based on the context at that time and the data available to you at that period of time. Such data will often not be complete and as such, you will be in ignorance of the complete picture, which is obtained by completing the current data with data that are not yet available to you. As you acquire more data, as you acquire knowledge (insight) from those data, you also learn and grow in knowledge. And as it is with ignorance in any person:

from the moment when that person acquires knowledge (insight), then, his ignorance dissipates by itself. The best decisions which that person was used to make in the phases of ignorance and absence of insight will often become the worst decisions which he could possibly make once he has acquire knowledge (insight). So, if you give your promise to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and self-declared "gods", while you are in ignorance, how would you grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"? Only idiots stay in their ignorance and do not change their opinions and views regarding of the changing context and data. Never argue with them, for they will drag you down to their level of idiocracy and then beat you with their "obscurity". It is as such and with this word "PROMISE" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will

lock-up all creatures in their “obscurity” and destroy all the work of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

If you come to open your mouth to answer to the one who would have presented you such “DEATH CONTRACT”, then, let it be first to ask him what are his motives? Don’t beat around the bush, ask him straight away: “WHAT ARE YOUR MOTIVES?” On the answers that he will give you, add the question “why?”, and so on until you reach the true motive or else until he begins to utter threats against you. Why add the question “why?” as much as possible? Because of the principle of causality (the temporal order of things) inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”. As we have already indicated, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, nothing is without cause; the “cause” being the preceding motive (in the temporal order of things) and which produces or causes something. The

cause is thus the correlate of the produced thing (which is the effect, the consequence), it precedes this produced thing (which is the effect, the consequence), it is associated with the "raison d'être" of this produced thing (which is the effect, the consequence), it is necessarily responsible for the existence of this produced thing (which is the effect, the consequence). The understanding of the principle of causality is the necessary foundation of even the slightest knowledge of what is produced into existence inside this attribute "NON DIVINE". Asking questions, searching for causes is a fundamental predisposition of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" that drives to find and formulate explanations about what produces or causes something, and is thus related to a desire to know, to a quest of knowledge of the reality.

The true motive which is at the origin of such "DEATH CONTRACT" is always the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". If he were to tell you what are his motives, then, if you want to be polite, tell him this:

"...

> *I was created in the "IMAGE" of "THE DIVINE" and I take care of my FATHER's business.*
>
> *Go first ask "THE DIVINE" that HE makes you such a "PROMISE", then, the answer of "THE DIVINE" of whom I am an "IMAGE" will be reflected on me.*

..."

Do not let such "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" impress or intimidate you, regardless of who it is.

REMEMBER YOUR PLENITUDE!

REMEMBER WHO YOU ARE,

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' CREATURE"!

YOU ARE A LIVING REPRODUCTION (REPLICATION) OF "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

As we have explained already, as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", you possess in you the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and which none of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and self-declared "gods"

possesses. The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is much more “thinner” than the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”; IT IS ABOVE the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and it flows freely into the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, and in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Space”, the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” seems elusive and “invisible” if compared to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. The “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” on the other side does not flow in the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, it is BELOW the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” and it has only an epithet function in the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”. Furthermore, you possess in you the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” and from the perspective of “THE POTENCY”, you, as “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creature" (that is to say, a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" dressed with a "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"), are also ABOVE all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" (that is to say, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creatures" dressed with a "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment") and self-declared "gods".

Know that "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" surpasses everything in the attribute "NON DIVINE". These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" know themselves where they are standing, that is, far away from "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE"; and as for you, stand in "PURITY" and hold your ground in "PURITY".

Your protection against such "DEATH CONTRACT" is "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF

‘THE DIVINE’”; that is, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and SHE will tell you this:

“…

My son, stay away from such evil work of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

Do not forget my teaching, but let your heart keep my tenets.

They are length of days and years of life and for you greater peace.

Do not let friendship and loyalty leave you. Tie them around your neck, write them on the tablet of your heart.

You will find favor and be well advised in the eyes of “THE DIVINE” and of His creatures.

Have trust in "THE DIVINE" with all your heart and do not lean on your own intelligence.

In all your conduct learn to acknowledge it, and HE will guide your steps.

Be not wise in your own eyes, but rather have much love for "THE DIVINE" and turn away from evil.

This will be healing for your body, a refreshment for your limbs.

...

My son, let not prudence and discernment get away from your eyes: watch them!

They will be life for your throat and grace for your neck.

Then, you will go your way safe and your foot will not stumble.

If you lie down, you will not be afraid; once lying down, your sleep will be sweet.

Do not fear a sudden terror, nor the irruption of the wicked when it comes; because "THE DIVINE" will be your insurance and off trap HE will keep your foot.

...."

Never make promises, do not trust the promises of these elders of the creation, NEVER sign such "DEATH CONTRACT", stay away without hesitation from the one who would have presented such "DEATH CONTRACT" to you, regardless of the apparent strength of the one who would have presented you such "DEATH CONTRACT", regardless

of the shape of his “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”, stay more than ever away from such creature.

Arm yourself with “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” to eliminate all forms of “HUBRIS” that you have discerned in you and that will be the subject of the “HUBRIS CONFLICT” (through the terms of the “DEATH CONTRACT”, “*...PROMISE ME THIS...,...PROMISE ME THAT... ...*”) that would have been presented to you.

If you come to make such a promise, then, later when you will stumble on the terms of such “DEATH CONTRACT”, they will say: “*... it was what had to happen, what had been written ...*”.

Once the Archangel MICHAEL had received the engagement of the innocent “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that has thus been chained up in the prison of ignorance so that he do not feed on “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and stays away, then, the Archangel MICHAEL returned in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and sat quietly, waiting that “... *it was what had to happen, what had been written* ...” comes to pass. In fact, he was monitoring the various frequencies of the channels of communication, all around “ADAM”; all those channels of communication, which he had knowledge of, and through which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER used to communicate with these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. Remember the hologram — represented by an image in three dimensions appearing as “suspended in the air” and being a transmission in real time, live — that the Archangel MICHAEL had opened, showing the place of the crime scene and where other

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had led "ADAM" in order to induce him to "HUBRIS CHOICE"? As such, directly from the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", the Archangel MICHAEL kept surveillance on "ADAM" who was in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", in addition to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who, not knowing about the "live feed hologram" surveillance, were assigned as "bodyguards" around "ADAM" and were reporting to the Archangel MICHAEL.

It is so that, this first day of the first week after the creation of "ADAM" will follow its course with "ADAM" assigning names, "unique words", to all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

Domain", that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had gathered and which were presented to him.

Remember that the "Characters" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" have chosen for themselves, and that have been manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in the creation of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", are in fact the records of the "Specific 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Nature" (or simply, the "nature") that has emerged respectively of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", of the affective and emotional state of each of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" at the origin of these "Characters": these are concrete "images" in characters of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who are at their origin; that is, the self-

portraits of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

Also remember that: once the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had expressed on each of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" became an integral part of their "nature", it is so that, the names of grandeur that adorn these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have become façades for them, not reflecting the true "nature" that has developed inside "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and took place.

These names, these "unique words", that "ADAM" assigned to all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", are in reality the names associated with the true "nature" that has developed inside "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Bodies" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". These are the real names of the "nature" that is hidden behind the façades of the names of grandeur that adorn these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". It is so that, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" have, each two names:

1. The names of grandeur[851], derived from the "unique words" and the attributes of the

[851] These are the designations by which they present themselves to others. These names follow the model: ("unique word" or attribute of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH") to which the suffix "el" or "iel" is added, and which is the singularity used to refer to the

"DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which have been expressed on them by manifestations of the metaphors, of which they are the shadows, and which are the façades from which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" derive authority; and

2. The names associated with the true "nature" that has developed inside "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and became an integral part, and which are for them, the reminiscence of the deceit and prejudices, of the destruction and of the reduction to helplessness, that they have caused to their neighbour — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

---

property of "HE WHO IS ABOVE". For example: MICHAEL, GABRIEL, RAPHAEL, URIEL, CAMAEL, etc...

It is so that, the “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of this “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that had been produced into existence by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, were running at full speed and their products converging to the stage of “spiritual awakening”, while unconsciously revealing to these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, what the true “nature” in them was.

It is so that, in the days that will follow, “ADAM” will begin to explore the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which he has been created into existence, moving from one place to another, without walking with his feet and without wings, but using his “Protective ‘SPIRITUAL’ Dome”

that was invisible in the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" which covered him.[852]

---

[852] Read also the excerpt of the conversation of July 08, 2006, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL concerning the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and which we have given out in one previous chapter.

"...

> ***Archangel MICHAEL*** *(answering to a question asked by Aristide, on orders from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER):*
>
> > *"ADAM" is the first creature that has been created on Earth. He was created as an adult; barely seventeen, eighteen years.*
> >
> > *He served THE ETERNAL his GOD and he had the possibility to come to us. Without the wings, he was moving; ...*
> >
> > *But by curiosity,* ***he ["ADAM"] wanted to learn more about [his own] world and not ours****. If he had asked questions about our world [that is to say, the "fruit" of that tree, which is in the "SOUTH", and which the Archangel MICHAEL had described as the "... symbol of "HEAVEN's" everlasting vitality and life force*

During his exploration, “ADAM” has not found another creature to his likeness — that is, another “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” —, but had found only the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, the “fruits” of which he fed, just as the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” that he had also found, fed themselves on those “fruits”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of this “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, it is through the “exploration

---

> *...” of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”], it would have been different, but **he was much more interested in the world in which he [“ADAM”] was created**.

...”

processes"[853] that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was called to seek to understand "HE WHO LIVES BY HIMSELF", "THE ONE" from whom all creatures originate and that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have failed to discern and reconstitute from all the manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that have been expressed on them, and whom these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" made

---

[853] As you would know already, the early stages of learning often rely on making observations and poking around. Infants "instinctively" learn through active exploration of their surrounding environment from the moment that they unleash their first wail as the midwife pokes and prods their wrinkly, tiny bodies. Creatures, be it celestials or humans, enter the existence with a predefined curiosity and an explorer mindset. That mindset will guide them in their early ages as they taste, touch, smell, listen, and observe the world around them and form "brain pathways" based on each of their real experiences with their surrounding environment.

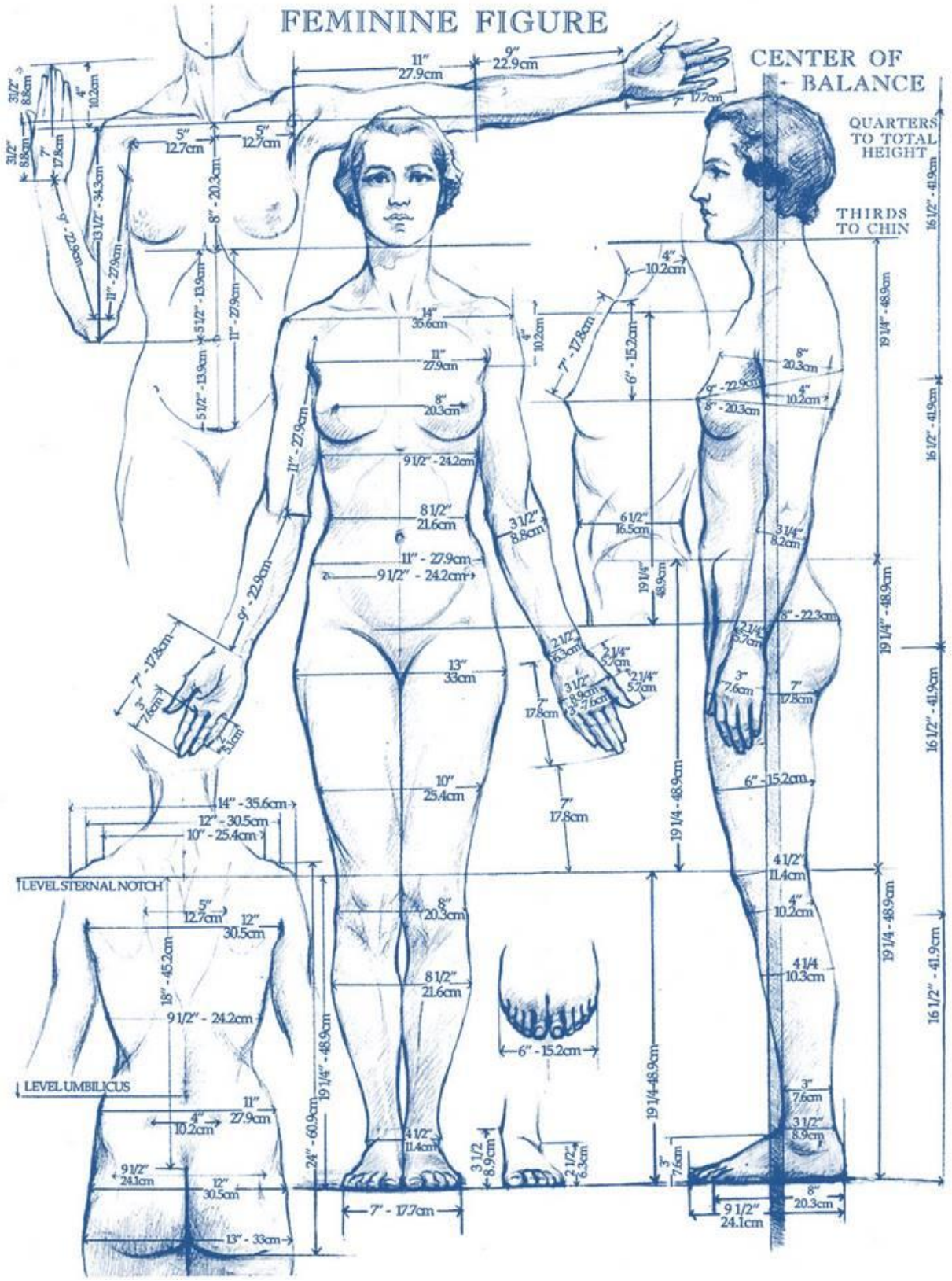
commandment to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to stay away from.

In order to answer his quest to find another "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to his likeness, it is then, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will once again receive "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" carrying in it the instructions concerning the achievement of the next product in this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Just as "THE DIVINE FORCE" had accomplished it by producing the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective, "THE DIVINE FORCE" resumed her work, invisible to the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" watching, and "THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “FEMALE” adjective, and who will be designated by a “unique word” whose pronunciation in the human language is translated by: “THE FEMALE”, or “THE WOMAN”.

This first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “FEMALE” adjective was in the likeness of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “MALE” adjective, she was also covered by the “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole” and she could also move with the help of her “Protective ‘SPIRITUAL’ Dome” that was invisible in the”Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole” which covered her.



CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

Her perceptions and her intelligence, as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had also noticed afterwards, were similar to those of "ADAM", and these two creatures were forming together the manifestation of the pair formed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and "THE DIVINE FORCE".

By the creation of this second "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", "THE DIVINE FORCE" wanted to bring the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and to discern and understand that THE PURPOSE OF "THE DIVINE FORCE" IS TO BE THE CONJOINT OF 'THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER'". She works for the good of Her Conjoint, All the days of her life, She does him good, and not harm: this is not a relationship of

"Servitude". Those who are conjoints work in the same consent and form one common entity.

Although the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had understood that these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" formed a perfect pair, none of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had made the connection with "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and "THE DIVINE FORCE"; since not having "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and thus none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had understood the teaching that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had manifested through this production into existence of this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective.

The Archangel MICHAEL still believed that it was himself who had achieved this production, all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", will also believe that it is the Archangel MICHAEL, who has created the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective.

And the "ADONA'IM", as to them, they were still waiting to see the "DEATH" of this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective, whom for them had already been designated as being a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION".

In the days that followed, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had not grown "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in their

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and who had been sent alongside "ADAM", continued to feed him with what they had available in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body"; that is, obscurity, the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" — the "fruit" of the tree which is in the "SOUTH" and from which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had found their joy and their state of gladness; that is, the "fruit" of "THE TREE OF ABSENCE OF KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", or "THE TREE OF DEATH".[854]

---

[854] It is the same "fruit" of "THE TREE OF ABSENCE OF KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that you will find in all the writings that human creatures have in their possession and which they call holy scriptures and through which the disastrous deeds that had been accomplished by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

All those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had been sent alongside "ADAM", spoke not of "THE DIVINE" from whom all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" originate and who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable by elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON"; they spoke neither about "THE HOLY PROJECT" and the ins and outs — that is, the "fruit" of the tree which is in the "NORTH" and which contains information about what justified and was at the origin of "THE HOLY PROJECT" in which they were all "spoken" into existence; the "who", "what" and "why", that will represent all of the ins of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and the "when",

---

'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are not only imputed to "THE DIVINE", but they are used to characterize "THE DIVINE", preventing human creatures to take awareness of their "PLENITUDE" and to look at their origin which is "THE DIVINE".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

"where" and "how" that will represent all the outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT" — since they were themselves in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

It is so that, in their attempts to outsmart "THE TRUTH" to conceal their "BETRAYAL", which they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the remaining of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" will feed the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", with their "obscurity". The Archangel GABRIEL, one of the most clever among these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who now worked very closely with Archangel MICHAEL, and who had taken over to fill the vacant position in "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", when AZAZEL, who after having stolen

part of the “specific generative energy” from “THE SHEKINAH” was dismissed from all duty, and who was involved in the pulling of AZAZEL and his cronies out of destruction in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and their immersion in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which live “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, will tell the following to “ADAM”:

“…

> *AZAZEL believes that if he can lead you into disobedience he will somehow be proven right — that IHVH standards of government, the laws by which IHVH established the creation, are unreasonable. That His will is restrictive to “those whom He has created”, and he*

[AZAZEL] will, in that way, prevent his own destruction.

…."

We add here some clarifications related to this speech, so that you understand how the deception proceeds forwards from these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

****** Zoom in,

extended clarifications of the speech above ******

"***…AZAZEL believes that if he can lead you into disobedience he will somehow be proven right — that IHVH standards of government, the laws by which IHVH established the creation, are unreasonable. …***"

This is another indication, out of their own words, that despite all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" poured on them during the whole duration of the implementation of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and which lasted roughly seventy billion years in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and its products, from which "***IHVH standards of government, the laws by which IHVH established the creation***" originate, and from which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" all have origin. They knew not why and how they were "spoken" into existence, they knew not why tasks were assigned to them through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of

"THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", and were cascaded down to each of them. But they were now all inclined and determined to destroy "ADAM", the one by whom such knowledge was intended to be manifested in order to remedy their ignorance.

"*...AZAZEL believes that if he can lead you into disobedience he will somehow be proven right...*" is part of the things that these "ADONA'IM" were discussing among themselves in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", long before the start of "THE CELESTIAL WAR", long before the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

Here, the Archangel GABRIEL had managed to "pull a rabbit out of the hat" to divert the attention of all, especially the attention of the newcomer, away from their own "BETRAYAL", which they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and

through which they have pulled garbage out of their own house and placed it in the place of residence of "ADAM". It is a misdirection that will affect the subconscious of the one who will receive and feed on such progeny of "obscurity". Do not loose sight of the thread of the unfolding of the events:

1. The "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" is announced to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".
2. These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" understood that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...*"
3. Powerless, in their frustration and despair, they started to sabotage the tasks that were assigned to them: stealing, corrupting their fellow

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", breaking the rules of their own existence, to the point that most of them are internally damaged and become filth and garbages.

4. The "DEATH"sentence and erasure from existence of those amongst them who are internally damaged, the filth and garbages, is announced to them by "THE DIVINE".

5. Their leaders, the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL, enter into agreement to prevent the creation of the "...new creature, who will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"...", and in that agreement, they give to the filth and garbages, the place of residence of the "new creature, who will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION".

6. The main filth swears in front of all the "ADONA'IM", the Archangels, and the chiefs of the Angelic Orders, to destroy everything that belongs to "THE DIVINE", and they launch "THE CELESTIAL WAR".
7. The internal "specific processes" of "THE SHEKINAH" are in fully functional mode in order to destroy and erase the filth and garbage from existence and from the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".
8. The Archangels MICHAEL and GABRIEL, who are in charge of the part of the operation of "THE SHEKINAH", set in place a premeditated deceit to block the operation of "THE SHEKINAH" and thus they protect all the filth and garbages from being destroyed and erased from existence.

9. Their premeditated deceit fails and all the filth and garbages are in the process of being effectively destroyed.

10. The Archangels MICHAEL and GABRIEL intentionally pull all the filth and garbages out of that destruction in progress and they send that filth and garbage in the place of residence of their neighbour, who has not yet entered his own house.

11. Their neighbour enters his own place of residence, sees the filth and garbage in it, and now the Archangel GABRIEL tells him that the garbage "*believes that if he can lead you into disobedience he will somehow be proven right* ...".

What's wrong with these "ADONA'IM" who are trying to manipulate their neighbour? What is that

filth and garbages doing in the place of residence of the newcomer in the first place? Do you understand why we have said that the Archangel GABRIEL has "pulled a rabbit out of the hat" to divert the attention of all, especially the attention of the newcomer, away from their own "SINS" and away from the "BETRAYAL", which they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER?

"...That His will is restrictive to "those whom He has created". ..."

As we have indicated already, these "pampered children" "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had not seen anyone that existed before them, they knew not how they came into existence and they believed that they had no beginning: they believed that they were "eternal". Despite all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had poured on

them, their "public figure" and "spokesman" of the "ADONA'IM" closed circle, as well as all the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" cascading down in their hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE" from "THE SHEKINAH", knew not about the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH"; they knew not that they are all prone to it, and cannot escape it.

"...and he [AZAZEL] will, in that way, prevent his own destruction. ..."

"...destruction? ..." what do you mean by that strange word "destruction"? should have asked "ADAM" to the Archangel GABRIEL. The use of that strange word "*destruction*" in that sentence tells you that these "ADONA'IM" understood very well that all their fellow "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"

that have openly rejected “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of “DEATH”, were to be destroyed over there in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

This “speech” is the favorite expression of the two cutting edges “bitter bond”, which those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had retained in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and not the least of them, had begotten from their ignorance and from the adultery they perpetrated with the knowledge, which they have received from MOTHER. They will use this argument throughout the course of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and even nowadays, they keep using this two cutting edges “bitter bond”, to root it in any human creature

and to associate it to any human creature, on which "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" is projected to be manifested. "HE WHO" through whom this knowledge has been sent to mankind, knows what he is talking about; for, the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL have both tried unsuccessfully to lay upon him, this two cutting edges "bitter bond", and using those same arguments, almost to the word, as they have done on "ADAM" and to many others after, and for the purpose that this knowledge must not reach mankind. "THE DIVINE FORCE" watched over her "CHILD" and this "BOOK" came out.

Thus, these were the works and the reasoning of all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", having no knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", not knowing why and how

they had been "spoken" into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", not even knowing of the existence of the attribute "NON DIVINE" in which they are all attached, having no knowledge of the model from which they have all been carved and produced into existence, having no knowledge of the limitations of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" imposed upon them, etc...

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" having not developed in itself the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", but rather the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", thus, these were the reasoning of the works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had developed in them and

which became an integral part of their "nature". And they will nourish the whole CREATION with these products of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and will drag the whole CREATION in the wake of this ignorance.

****** Extended explanations of the speech above, Zoom out ******

In response to the "speech" above, "ADAM", the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" innocent has said:

"...

I am not sure I understand all what you are talking about.

...."

In his innocence, “ADAM” knew not what “MALICE” is, he knew not what “treachery” is, he was a “new born” who knew not about the “treacherous blow” that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have set up and had already set in motion against him and all his future descendants.

Those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of the remaining of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” did not know that they were revealing, as such, their own deceptive proceedings; they were revealing the true “nature” that has been sealed inside their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”. They did not know that everything, up to the very least detail, about their “nature” was been recorded by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Being in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and full with “MALICE”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of the remaining of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” were thus transferring on “ADAM”, the consequences of the “BETRAYAL” they had perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and through which they had intentionally pulled, AZAZEL and all those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who carried with them all their filth and the mark of “DEATH”, out of the destruction by the flow of the pure “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, containing crude and very high “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, which had been accumulated inside of the “SHEKINAH”, and which flooded the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and had immersed them in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE” live.

It is so that, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of the remaining of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” will feed the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” abundantly with their “obscurity”. The Archangel GABRIEL, will also tell the following to “ADAM”:

“…

> *The law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction. Even now, AZAZEL’s essence is being held together by the mercy of IHVH, since it is infected with sin.*
>
> *Until AZAZEL fully reveals his character to all, he is allowed time… but the way he is using this time is doing nothing but revealing more clearly the nature of the sin in him.*

He feels that if he can get you, you who is IHVH most precious creature, to also transgress, then, IHVH will spare all who have sinned, in order to save you as well.

If this were to occur, should IHVH protect even one sinner, then, AZAZEL would see this as an indication that IHVH IS unfair, and that he should never have been "cast out of Heaven" for his own rebellion.

He would storm back into the Kingdom and overthrow it. Even the Holy angels would be so confused, that they could not be rallied into a suitable defense.

…."

We add here some clarifications related to this speech on the "law of sin and death" as these

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" understood it, so that never again you (the human reading these writings) do not let yourself be fooled by such speeches, but rather that you get a clear vision of the ins and outs of the actors of these speeches and the hidden intentions of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" against their neighbour, the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; for, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have "more than one trick under their sleeves".

****** Zoom in, extended clarifications of the speech on the law of sin and death ******

"***...The law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction. ...***"

This follows from the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”. They knew not about the manifestation of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, of which all of them are prone to and cannot escape, but the most clever among these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were able to infer the cause-and-effect relationship from the events they were witnessing happening around them since the announcement of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and also from the content of that communication by “VISIONS”, which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, via “THE DIVINE FORCE”, had sent to the Archangel MICHAEL and about imminent events to occur in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and which were to befall those rebellious “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, which were marked for “MAVET” (marked for “DEATH”,

the removal from existence, the return to nothingness): their imminent erasure from existence and how this was to happen.

They saw all the destruction that AZAZEL and his cronies were spreading all over the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", yet, they "closed their eyes" and "buried their heads in the sand". Long before the actual start of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" were able to infer that AZAZEL and his cronies were infected with "SIN", and they were able to infer (using their own words) that "... *the law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction* ...". Yet, because they loved "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER very much and they also very much loved "*the most precious creature of IHVH*", the first

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that was to be produced into existence in first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", they decided to enter into the "HUBRIS COVENANT" with AZAZEL, giving AZAZEL (the one whose essence, they have acknowledged, is infected with "SIN") possession of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; for, they said: "... *In that place, Azazel will be able to avoid mavet for a time, and to finally come to a full understanding of his mistake. He... and those who choose to go with him...*"[855]. What

[855] Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Read also more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel AS'FAEL and the Archangel ANAEL, extracted from the archives on the

about their own inference "... *the law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction* ..."? Add "one" to "one", what would you get? What will be the result of placing all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" whose essence are infected with "SIN", inside the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and applying the inference "... *the law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction* ..."? Would the result be the DESTRUCTION of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and all that it will contain or would it be something else?

Since these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who have called themselves "the most intelligent children" of IHVH, did not consider as

---

unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

"SINS", the transgressions and crimes, which they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, before the creation of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and which were exemplified by their ex-public figure of the circle of the "ADONA'IM", but they consider their own transgressions and crimes rather as "...*MISUSE of the greatest gift [i.e. the ability to choose freely] that IHVH has given to the Host* ...", now, to the inference "... *the law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction* ...", add the infamous "...*I cannot explain it too directly to you at this time, for the Host will not be able to fully understand it until they see Sin demonstrated*..."[856]. What do you get? THE

[856] Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, extracted from the

PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"! As such, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" also revealed by themselves, and through their own "words", their premeditated intentions towards their neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

"...Even now, AZAZEL's essence is being held together by the mercy of IHVH, SINCE IT IS INFECTED WITH SIN. ..."

In that sentence and with the words "...*held together*...", which means to keep the component parts, to keep the shattered parts, of something together in a defined state, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

---

archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” reveal that they have understood that “*AZAZEL’s essence*” is shattered. That is the extent to which they have understood that something (actually the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, which they had no knowledge of the existence) inside of AZAZEL is fractured, broken. That shattering, as we have indicated already, was the result of him, in the bitterness of a manipulative and ungrateful “pampered child” who has been whining way too much and did not get what he yearned to have, throwing tantrums and exposing his “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” unprotected to luminous radiation emanating directly from “THE SHEKINAH” to show his displeasure. All those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, which have followed AZAZEL in that transgression also ended-up with fractured and broken “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” invisible inside their

"Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment". With their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", fractured and broken, which could no longer reflect the unique and homogenous aspect of the "HOLY SPIRIT" in the image of which they were designed and created into existence, they were all found not to be "fit for purpose" anymore, and were marked for "MAVET" (marked for "DEATH", the removal from existence, the return to nothingness): this was to happen inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". It is not because of the mercy of IHVH that *"...Even now, AZAZEL's essence is being held together"* (that is to say, he is not yet "DEAD", returned to nothingness), but because of "THE BETRAYAL" of the Archangel MICHAEL, which took place on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Knowing that, ***"THE ESSENCE OF AZAZEL [AND OF EACH OF HIS CRONIES] IS INFECTED WITH SIN" AND "...THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH IS THE FOLLOWING: SIN CAUSES DESTRUCTION [AND CONSEQUENTLY DEATH]. ...***", why then, have these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", self-declared "most intelligent children of IHVH", proceeded with their deceit to hinder the action of "THE SHEKINAH", then, pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" coming out of "THE SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carry in their essence the mark of the "DEATH", to

place them under the bed sheets of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", whom they, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", have understood themselves as to be ***"THE MOST PRECIOUS CREATION OF IHVH"***?

- Was it for the wellbeing of this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"?
- Was it because these "ADONA'IM" had too much love for their following — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"?
- Was it because these "ADONA'IM" had in them "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" and were upholding the unique commandment that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, gave them through "THE DIVINE FORCE"?

- Or was it because they had decided among themselves to demonstrate this relationship of cause and effect on their neighbour, this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", to get rid of him?

As we have indicated already, the Archangel MICHAEL had decided to destroy the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and he started setting in place a deceptive act to hide his "MALICE" and his intentions towards his neighbour. Through their own words and conversations, they will unconsciously reveal everything that they hid in themselves.

All these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" broke (to the highest degree, as "broke" is a light word, and I did not find a word heavy enough

to characterize the transgression that these "pampered children" have perpetrated, to make you feel the severity of their transgression of) this unique commandment, and thus, they have all sinned against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and that is why HE withdrew His confidence from all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", without exception.

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the remaining of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" feeding the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

"...Until AZAZEL fully reveals his character to all, he is allowed time... but the way he is using this time is doing nothing but revealing more clearly the nature of the sin in him. ..."

When “THE DIVINE FORCE”, speaking through the Archangel UZZIEL in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and in front of all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, had revealed to them and fully described the character of AZAZEL, were those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of the remaining of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” asleep or had their “ears” plugged?

When by the “KHEREV” of the Archangel MICHAEL, has revealed the true monstrous “Character” that AZAZEL had chosen to be identified with through manifestation of a metaphor in the new “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, were these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of the remaining of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” asleep or else had their “eyes” blinded?

On second thought, looking at the feats of those who dwell in “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, this statement is correct, as it is not only about AZAZEL, but it is about all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, including all those that have been maintained in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

Given that any “SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” with guilty “CONSCIENCE” towards “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, whatever the masks of convenience (masks of sanity), the necessary accommodations and indulgence that it will produce vis-à-vis itself to conceal its guilt and having at a lower cost the feeling of fulfilling its obligations and having nothing to reproach itself, will eventually betray itself and reveal its own misdeeds, the existence of which will be inferred through

discernment from the "IMPURE" signals of actions which it will produce and manifest into existence, in the broad daylight and at the sight of all, we will rephrase this statement by saying that:

"...

Until all of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", elders of the creation, without exception, fully reveal their characters to all, they are allowed time... but the way they are using this time is doing nothing but revealing more clearly their "nature" and the "MALICE" and the sin in them.

..."

Nothing is hidden, except to be made manifest; nor is anything secret except to come to light.

"... *he is allowed time* ..." why then, in the dwelling place of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"? Because the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had so much love for their neighours the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"?

Have you ever heard of a dwelling place that could house at the same time he who is in the image of "THE DIVINE" and he who has openly declared himself the enemy of "THE DIVINE"? That enemy that vowed to seize all that, which belongs to "THE DIVINE"?

"... you who is IHVH most precious creation ..."

It is because "THE DIVINE" IHVH, our FATHER has established to manifest the unique expression of

"THE UNION" represented by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and not in a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", that all the "ADONA'IM" and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will infer that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is in their own words: "*the most precious creature of IHVH*".

Having then, inferred that their neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is "*the most precious creature of IHVH*", why then, did they plan and proceeded with their deceit to hinder the action of "THE SHEKINAH", then, pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" coming out of "THE SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in the afternoon of the Third

Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carry in their essence the mark of the "DEATH", to place them under the bed sheets of "*the most precious creature of IHVH*"?

It is so that, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", through their actions and their words, were in fact revealing everything about their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming": the deceptive works set by the "pampered children" to sabotage every project in which they will not be ranked first and will not get the particular privilege that is the object of such a project.

Such were the depths of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE

OF THE DIVINE" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the remaining of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" feeding the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

"... He feels that if he can get you, you who is IHVH most precious creature, to also transgress, then, IHVH will spare all who have sinned, in order to save you as well. ..."

This is an expression of the two cutting edges "bitter bond", which they have begotten from their ignorance and from the adultery they perpetrated with the knowledge, which they have received from MOTHER.

It is in this manner that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", self-proclaimed "gods" and self-declared "most intelligent children" of IHVH, in their obscurity, will place and deeply root this "bitter bond" and all its variants on everything, blinding all the creation and locking it in ignorance so that the creatures will not know "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. As such, they will hide their own sins, as they will be related to measures, times and moments.

Keep in mind that at the moment of this speech about the "law of sin and death" as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" understood it, only the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", as human creatures, were into existence inside the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

Habitation Domain". The others creatures into existence were the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". With the expression ***"all who have sinned, in order to save you as well"***, who do you think they are referring to when they say ***"all who have sinned"***? They are referring to themselves, on both sides of the two warring parties of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", and they are speaking about "saving their own skin"[857] at the expenses of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

[857] An expression used nowadays and meaning: to find an escape route to rescue or protect oneself from imminent danger, trouble, difficulty or unpleasant situation, without regard or concern for the welfare of others.

For "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the nearly 70 billions years that have elapsed so far, since the creation into existence of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", is seen as nearly 70 weeks. The human creatures will answer for their own sins, so will all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; they will answer for their actions and "SINS".

Creatures", because they have understood the gravity of the "BETRAYALS", which they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and they have understood that they will "receive the bill" and answer for the disaster in which they have thrown the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of the two warring parties of this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR" are very well aware of their own "SINS", which they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and they are very well aware of the consequences; "the law of sin and death". Through such expressions of the two cutting edges "bitter bond", which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have begotten from their ignorance and from the adultery they perpetrated with the knowledge, which they have received from MOTHER,

these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" also acknowledge that they, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have "SINNED" against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. The strategy, which they have set in place in order to be spared, to try to escape the "law of sin and death" as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" understood it, is to drag these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", hence all those who will descend from these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" (and that is to say, the whole "HUMAN EDIFICE") inside the quagmire of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and to keep "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" locked-up in there.

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were using the "alter ego of names" trying

to put the responsibility for the actions of their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; because in fact, it is the Archangel MICHAEL with the approval of the "ADONA'IM" who wrote the terms of their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" so that this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", as well as all his descendants, look not towards "HE WHO IS ABOVE", towards their "PLENITUDE".

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the remaining of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" feeding the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

"...If this were to occur, should IHVH protect even one sinner, then, AZAZEL would see this

as an indication that IHVH IS unfair, and that he should never have been "cast out of Heaven" for his own rebellion. ..."

As such, are the reasonings of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". What about the previous saying: "...*Even now, AZAZEL's essence is being held together by the mercy of IHVH, SINCE IT IS INFECTED WITH SIN*. ..."? Does it not mean "PROTECTED FROM UNDERGOING MAVET, PROTECTED FROM DEATH"? It is with such sayings that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" roll and twist their words in order to pull the wool over the eyes of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

"... ***would see this as an indication that IHVH IS unfair ...";*** did you notice the word "**unfair**", which they have used? How did such a "strange" word

came to be in a domain of existence where the concept of "not to be satisfy" did not exist? That "strange" word, "**unfair**", is the one, which these "ADONA'IM" have used to qualify "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, since the days after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...". The word "unfair", as you would know already, means: "*not honest, not impartial, disingenuous, using or involving trick or artifice, not conforming to approved standards or rules, not in accordance with absolute respect for what is owed to each one, not giving each one their due, not based on or not behaving according to the principles of equality and justice, honesty and ethics, etc...*" As for

the word "**justice**", do you remember the "... *Thus is the **justice** of the "THRONE" seen ...*", coming from the Archangel MICHAEL? Do you now understand the depraved state of mind, which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and their leader have exhibited right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and which has been sealed as part of their "nature"? Do you now understand what CHRIST was revealing using the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour?

Having no knowledge about the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", it is by such subterfuge that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" wanted to outsmart "THE TRUTH" to conceal and make forget not only their "BETRAYAL" perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, but also

conceal the fact that they are the ones who had decided to erase what they had designated as a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", that had received the new unique expression of "THE UNION", which represented to them a threat to the existing hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", which had hitherto been already established through "THE SHEKINAH".

With that "BETRAYAL" perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, all these "ADONA'IM" have "SINNED" against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they have "BETRAYED" "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they have perpetrated adultery with with the teachings that they had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", they are "TRUE SINNERS".

By explaining as such the "why" were AZAZEL and all the fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" live, these most clever amongst the "ADONA'IM" at that time, have rolled their own "BETRAYAL" perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, from which they have pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" coming out of "THE SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carry in their essence the mark of the "DEATH", and they have turned that "BETRAYAL" into a "*cast out of Heaven*": a deceit produced by "THE SEAT OF THE

INTELLECT" worthy of the best conjurers! And human creatures will record it as "*cast out of Heaven*" in the records of their history, not knowing the details of what was behind that "*cast out of Heaven*".

"***...He would storm back into the Kingdom and overthrow it. Even the Holy angels would be so confused, that they could not be rallied into a suitable defense. ...***"

They were now whitewashing their "BETRAYAL" perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, using such reasoning that are the progeny of "IMPURITY" in all its forms and in which "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside each of them was standing.

As we indicated in one previous annotation and we remind here so that you can understand how "THE

HOLY PROJECT" was diverted from its course by these elders of the creation: these were the works and the reasoning of all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", having no knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", not knowing why and how they had been "spoken" into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", not even knowing of the existence of the attribute "NON DIVINE" in which they are all attached, having no knowledge of the model from which they have all been carved and produced into existence, having no knowledge of the limitations of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" imposed upon them, etc...

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" having not developed in itself the plant of "THE

KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", but rather the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", thus, these were the reasoning of the works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had developed in them and which became an integral part of their "nature". And they will nourish the whole CREATION with these products of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and will drag the whole CREATION in the wake of this ignorance.

****** Extended explanations of the speech on the law of sin and death, Zoom out ******

It is with such “fruits” of “THE TREE OF ABSENCE OF KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, or “THE TREE OF DEATH”, that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who had been sent alongside “ADAM”, were feeding him; thus keeping him inside the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” which was theirs and which was frozen like a mist on all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, that “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” which prevented all of them to see “THE TRUTH SUN” which shines always outside and above the mist of ignorance, that “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” which prevented all of them to see and understand the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and kept them under the absolute dependence of ignorance.

Long before the actual start of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, right

after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when these "pampered children" came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ..." and subsequently have "lost their mind", the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" were able to infer through observations of the events that were unfolding around them, that AZAZEL and his cronies were infected with "SIN", and they were able to infer (using their own words) that "... *the law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction* ...". Yet, because they loved "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER very much and they also very much loved "*the most precious creature of IHVH*", the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that was to be produced into existence in first "Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, they decided to enter into the “HUBRIS COVENANT” with AZAZEL, giving AZAZEL (the one whose essence, they have acknowledged, is infected with “SIN”) possession of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”; for, they said: “... *In that place, Azazel will be able to avoid mavet for a time, and to finally come to a full understanding of his mistake. He... and those who choose to go with him...*”. What about the inference “... *the law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction ...*”, which Archangel MICHAEL and the “ADONA’IM” have postulated? Add “one” to “one”, what would you get?

Who are the two “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who opened that tunnel between the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” on

that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and have instantly transported and hurled in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were "infected with SIN", which have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", and which were in the process of being erased from existence through the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", and which was in ongoing process in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"? Those two "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who opened that tunnel are: the Archangel MICHAEL and

the Archangel GABRIEL, the one who is telling "ADAM" that: "*The law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction. Even now, AZAZEL's essence is being held together by the mercy of IHVH, since it is infected with SIN.*"

Now, think for a moment and put the pieces of the puzzle together: what will be the result of placing all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" whose essence are infected with "SIN", inside the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and applying the inference "... *the law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction* ..."? Would the result be the DESTRUCTION of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and all that it will contain or would it be something else? As we have indicated already, the Archangel MICHAEL had decided to destroy the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and he started setting in place a deceptive act to hide his "MALICE" and his intentions towards his neighbour. He has premeditated the destruction, the "murder" of "ADAM", the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", hence the destruction of the whole "HUMAN EDIFICE", which ensue from "ADAM". Through their own words and conversations, they will unconsciously reveal everything that they hid in themselves.

It is so that, to the detriment of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to the detriment of "THE DIVINE FORCE" who are always in "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE" and who had educated all of them in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", the unfolding of the "Second Phase"

of “THE HOLY PROJECT” will continue through such series of shenanigans (all kinds of monkey businesses), having no base and no stability, without possible ins and outs, orchestrated and led by these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

The unique outcome of those series of shenanigans will be to discredit and destroy the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, to prevent that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” be “above them”, and thereby to justify their “CHARGE” as they understood it in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

From the perspective of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, the filth that had been intentionally pulled out of the

destruction by the flow of the pure “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, containing crude and very high “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, which had been accumulated inside of the “SHEKINAH”, and which flooded the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, at the end of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, had continued to spread in this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

It is so that, at locations were the firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” walked, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that have openly rejected “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried

with them all their filth and the mark of “DEATH”, were always around lurking, and thus was increasing and spreading the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, all around these firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, both:

1. In the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” containing the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”; and
2. In the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

It is so that, from the perspective of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, the environment in which were these firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” well was contaminated and soiled.

Having abdicated his freedom by the commitment he had made to the Archangel MICHAEL, and feeding on the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, it is so that the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which make of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” a unique expression of “THE UNION”, began to be blocked by this poisonous food that these firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” were

receiving from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" remaining.

It is so that, the emotions associated with "FEAR", "ANGUISH", "DOUBT", etc..., that are generated and expressed into existence in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" to indicate the presence of this "HUBRIS CONFLICT", and also to indicate that oneself is in a soiled environment, started to appear in the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".[858]

---

[858] From the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" comes among other things: grief, envy, jealousy, pain, boredom, rivalry, insensitivity, anxiety, concern, affliction, etc., as well as the emotions associated with them. Such things do not exist in "THE LIGHT" — "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

From the pleasure that ensues from the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" come many vices as well as vanity and everything that looks like it.

From the desire that ensues from the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" come anger, irritation,

As we have already indicated, in anyone who is prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", these emotions of "FEAR", "ANGUISH", "DOUBT", etc..., are the progeny of "IMPURITY" in all its forms; they are progeny of residuals of "Interpreted THOUGHTS".

---

bitterness, bitter passion and dissatisfaction, and all that resembles it.

From the fear that ensues from the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" comes terror, perplexity, anguish and shame.

And whoever controls the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", hence the emotions of "FEAR", "ANGUISH", "DOUBT", etc..., and which are the progeny of "IMPURITY" in all its forms, associated with the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in people, becomes the master of their behavior, and hence the master of the decisions, which they make, that is to say, the master of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside each of them.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

Those who are akin to "THE SHEKINAH", are also designated as "LAMPS", or carriers of *"THE PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH'"*, and, speaking by using the metaphor, it is said about these "LAMPS", which are fed with obscurity — or ignorance, the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" — that:

"...

> *If a lamp absorbs obscurity, then that lamp turns off and becomes obscurity; because the conditions of diffusion of the radiation of the light that was placed in that lamp have been affected, they have been mixed with the peculiarities of darkness, and have thus been damaged.*
>
> *On the contrary, if a lamp does not absorb obscurity, but obscurity absorbs the radiation*

of the light diffused by that lamp, then the obscurity is illuminated; because the radiation of the diffused light spreads in the darkness.

He, who has ears to hear, let him hear!

…."

The firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" had been endowed with the "GIFT" of "VISION", in their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed them.

It is so that, from "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" that spoke to them constantly since they was created into existence, intervened and spoke to "THE FEMALE" again, so that she and "ADAM" remember of their

"PLENITUDE";[859] because both of them, they have sunk into the ignorance caused by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" they were fed with.

"THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" told them the "TRUTH" and made them understand, through

---

[859] For those of you reading these writings and who are still "asleep in the bed of ignorance" and who cannot see "THE DIVINE FORCE": know that SHE has been speaking to each of you, since the day when you were born; but because you have been blinded and brainwashed, through the education that was pass on to you by your also blinded and brainwashed ascendants from generations in descent, to dismiss "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE", when you receive HER voice, it is thus that, you often say: "*My INSTINCT tells me this..., My INSTINCT tells me that...*". You MUST LISTEN carefully to what that, which you designate as your speaking "INSTINCT" and which speaks directly from "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", is telling you. "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" will give you guidance when you are "in trouble waters". To be able to recognize "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE", you MUST stand in "PURITY" and hold your ground in "PURITY", then speak back to HER.

communication by "VISIONS", that from the perspective of "THE POTENCY", and which is the degree of possession of elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", and which, inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", is a manifestation of a metaphor of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'", the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State" which is defined by the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" has more "POTENCY" than the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" which is defined by the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON"; and it is likewise with products manifested through metaphors, that is, that "THE FEMALE" and "ADAM" are above all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", above the Archangel MICHAEL who was telling them that he was their "god".[860]

---

[860] As we have indicated in a previous annotation, later during the

"THE FEMALE" kept "ADAM" abreast of all that and "ADAM" also listened to "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE", and thus "THE DIVINE FORCE" started to provide them the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — "THE LIGHT" which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined —, that are necessary to awake "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" out of the oblivion (or ignorance) of

---

course of the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" will show a manifestation which is associated with the "PLENITUDE" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", to EZEKIEL. It is the same teaching SHE had given here to "THE FEMALE" and to "ADAM" so that they remember their "PLENITUDE".

Read more in the section concerning the details of the annotation — Annotation on the manifestation of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER to EZECHIEL.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

"The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

This was an expression of the relationship of "Conjoints", the harmonious complementarity between the "MALE" and the "FEMALE",as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined; those who are conjoints work in the same consent and form one common entity, just as THE PURPOSE OF "THE DIVINE FORCE" IS TO BE THE CONJOINT OF "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". She works for the good of Her Conjoint, All the days of her life, She does him good, and not harm: this is not a relationship of "Servitude".

As we have already indicated, the "spiritual awakening" marks the awakening of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Substance” from this oblivion (or ignorance) of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, so that the oblivion wears off and that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER be known, and also marks the beginning of the “spiritual” life into existence. This is the “spiritual baptism” in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and in the understanding and the knowledge of “THE TREE OF LIFE”.

It is the start of affective and emotional development of the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has awakened in these firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, their “GIFT” of “VISION”. Through

communication by "VISIONS", "THE DIVINE FORCE" started to provide the fertilizers to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in each of their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", using the concept of the plant and of its branches and leaves, and of the "fruits" produced by a tree as we already explained about education by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and through growth stages of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" started to feed on "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".[861]

---

[861] It is for the purpose to make understand this, that CHRIST had said in parables that:

"...

> *By decision of "THE DIVINE" and by revelation, "THE DIVINE WISDOM" taught the two, knowledge by the intermediary of the tree, under the aspect of an eagle. SHE taught them to eat the knowledge, so that they*

remember their "PLENITUDE", as had occurred in the two, the fall in ignorance.

..."

"... *by revelation ... under the aspect of an eagle ...*" refers to the communication by "VISIONS".

"... *to eat the knowledge ...*" means to acquire and feed oneself with knowledge and grow up in the knowledge; in much the same as you are asked to acquire the knowledge sent to you through this BOOK, which is the "fruit" of the Tree of Knowledge, of which the Archangel MICHAEL made commandment to "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" not to eat, and you have to develop it and cultivate it in you, so that you come to understand who you truly are, and so that you wake up and work to cultivate the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which is inside you (in each of you as human creature, there is "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", dormant), and so that you recovers your lost "PLENITUDE".

"... *the fall in ignorance ...*" refers to the fall in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; that is, the fall in the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which had taken place in their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

"THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in all its forms and manifestations — as you would have understood by now, this means "THE DIVINE FORCE" —, is the best disinfectant that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" MUST use in order to

rid their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of "IMPURITY", which, as you have also understood, grows out of the residues of "Interpreted THOUGHTS"; "THE DIVINE FORCE" is the antidote against IGNORANCE. You should also understand that, when you have been endowed with the "GIFT" of "VISION", once "THE DIVINE FORCE" has activated it, you will unexpectedly receive communications by "VISIONS", which SHE will send to you, or which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will send to you through "THE DIVINE FORCE". Some of these communications by "VISIONS" are for educational purposes and other communications are intended to bring you up to speed about the "state of affairs" around you, and in which case you will instantly and innately understand the content of the communication by "VISIONS", which has been sent to you, and you will understand that you are in communication with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in the same manner as when someone is standing next to you and shows you and explains to you the current "state of affairs" around you. The "state of affairs" around you may be the one concerning: the current state, the imminent state or the future state. When the communication by "VISIONS", which is sent to you is for educational purposes, you will not instantly and innately understand the content of the communication by "VISIONS" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will also tell you, in one way or another, what the purpose is. For example, the purpose might be for you to exercise you discernment capabilities and your capability

By feeding so on “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE” began quickly to understand through discernment that in ignorance, in this absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, in which they had been kept by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who said they yearn for their well-being, he and “THE FEMALE” were actually similar to creatures stripped of their “PLENITUDE”; just as “THE DIVINE FORCE”, under the appearance of the Archangel JEHOEL, had said when SHE had spoken to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who were in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and stood with AZAZEL, and in order to

---

to read and understand in the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language”; the purpose might also be to transmit it to those end recipients who have not been endowed with the “GIFT” of “VISION” for their education, etc...

awaken in those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the vibrations and profound meanings related to the state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and thus to bring back them to the understanding of things, in these terms:

"...

Every day, we grow closer to IHVH in understanding, in wisdom, and in beauty.

Have you forgotten? If we do not continue to grow, what are we?

And what about you two? You have changed your names? This is utter desolation!

How is it that you are still standing here, stripped of identity and honor?

..."

Indeed, any creature that possesses "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", has stripped himself of the "garment of ignorance" and has clothed himself with the shining "LIGHT".[862] Any creature that is in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" is stripped of everything, in other words, it is said that it is "naked", or also that it wears the "garment of ignorance".

---

[862] With regard to a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", it will be said in parables that: *the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has washed his garment and made it clean with the "LIGHT"*. This is another figure of speech, or figure of rhetoric — a writing process, which departs from ordinary use of the language and gives a particular expressiveness to the subject —, which is used to say that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in question stands in "PURITY" and holds its ground there. Such figures of speech are used according to the context and according to the degree of receptibility of the audience to bring into play: either the meaning of the words (substitution figures such as the metaphor), or their order in the sentence, in order to awaken those who are sleeping.

And this is why it is said in the scriptures that the human creatures possess that:

"... "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE"
saw that they were naked ..."

By feeding so on "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" began quickly to understand through discernment that he and "THE FEMALE" are manifestations of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" and which, from the perspective of the power and as the possession, since having in them the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", were on a scale of classification which is above that of all the manifestations of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM"; that is, to all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including the Archangel MICHAEL, who do not have

in them the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" but pretended to be the providers of their well-being and kept them in ignorance, in nakedness.[863]

By feeding so on "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", through communications by "VISIONS" provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE", "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" understood and saw using their own perceptions that they were "NAKED";[864] which

---

[863] As we have indicated in one previous annotation, later during the course of the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" will show a manifestation which is associated with the "PLENITUDE" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", to EZEKIEL. It is the same teaching SHE had given here to "THE FEMALE" and to "ADAM" so that they remember their "PLENITUDE".

Read more in the section concerning the details of the annotation — Annotation on the manifestation of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER to EZECHIEL.

[864] As in the saying: "*When you have started waking up from the sleep in ignorance, and started learning, the more you learn, the*

through discernment means: YOU ARE FALLING IN THE IGNORANCE, or YOU ARE IN THE PROCESS OF LOSING YOUR GARMENT OF LIGHT, or YOU ARE IN THE PROCESS OF LOSING "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" THAT WAS PLACED IN YOU.[865] It could be quite a shock and a scary thing, when you stand in "IMPURITY" and receive a communication by "VISIONS", through which you are shown your current and truthful status, just like a live movie unfolding right there in front of you, in which you see yourself truthfully, and that on

---

more you realize how similar you are to an empty barrel or how naked you are, and the more you realize the extent of how much you do not know."

[865] When you stand in "THE PURITY" and that "THE DIVINE FORCE", through the communication by "VISIONS", shows you your truthful status, then you will see that you are entirely covered with "LIGHT", thus, you are dressed with "THE GARMENT OF LIGHT".

top of that, you are not aware of what a communication by "VISIONS" is, and you are not aware that you have the "GIFT" of "VISION" inside you. "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" had been fed abundantly with "IMPURITIES" and obscurity by those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were around them and they had sunk into the ignorance caused by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" they were fed with. Picture then, the scary situation in which "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" had found themselves, when they received that communication by "VISIONS", revealing them their current and truthful status[866], with those "hawks" and "vultures"

---

[866] For those who do not have the "GIFT" of "VISION", it might be difficult to understand. However, you can think about the nightmare situation where someone, who is under hypnosis (the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" swarming around them and wanting to see the concept of "DEATH" demonstrated on their neighbours who, as such, were to be used in quality of "guinea pigs".

---

condition involving focused attention, reduced peripheral awareness, and an enhanced capacity to respond to suggestion), turns up somewhere in public and realises he is totally naked. The common reaction is that, he will get red-faced in sheer confusion, awkwardly shielding his body from the eyes of the public and will attempt to make a getaway. In a similar situation, were "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", and it was the result of all the "IMPURITIES" and obscurity that those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had fed them with. When someone stands in the "PURITY", there is in him no "FEAR" and no any other of those emotions that are children of "IMPURITY". When furthermore to standing in the "PURITY", someone is aware of what a communication by "VISIONS" is, the reaction to receiving such a communication by "VISIONS" is to instantly (after some training of course) discern (read in spirit) the message that is been sent through that "VISION".

None of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the "bodyguards", who the Archangel MICHAEL had assigned to always be around these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and who kept their service, as per the promise he made to "ADAM", to protect them from any contact with the fallen angels who were always lurking around, none of the fallen angels too, could perceive or hear "THE DIVINE FORCE" — "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE", THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — at work, along side "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" and educating them. All the surveillance that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have set in place and monitoring "ADAM", were useless; none of them could perceive "THE DIVINE FORCE" at work.

From his monitoring activity, the Archangel MICHAEL remembered that manifested form of that unknown creature that was manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE" at that moment when SHE had lit up the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" above their "heads" and had manifested in that illuminated part an aspect of the form of a creature that was unknown to these "ADONA'IM", and told them:

"GOD" EXISTS!
AND SO DO THE "LIGHT",
THE CHILD OF "GOD"!

As we have pointed out already, in its attempt to render a manifested form of that unknown creature, having failed to discern that, that manifested form of that unknown creature was just a demonstration performed by "THE DIVINE FORCE" to bring them

to focus away from their “DOUBTS” about the existence of the “LIGHT” of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the Archangel MICHAEL, had produced an imperfect illusion with two faces: the first face of which that of that, which now is known, in the “Plane Below”, under the designation “SERPENT”. This was the “Character” chosen by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of the “SERAPH” instance, during the task, which was assigned to the “ADONA’IM” to choose a “Character” for oneself, and in their attempt to represent that creature, which was unknown to them and which was manifested above the “heads” of the “ADONA’IM” by “THE DIVINE FORCE”. It was the result of a lack of discernment and a failed attempt to represent “THE DIVINE FORCE”, let alone “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, who have

all remained unknown to them; for, with which one image would you describe or represent that, through which all images have been brought forth, spawned, into existence?

It is so that, the Archangel MICHAEL understood that, just as they, the "ADONA'IM", had received that teaching, through that manifested form of that creature that was unknown to them, and from which, in performing the task to choose a "Character" for oneself, they have chosen and developed the "Character" that has been produced into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and on a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that was given the designation of the "SERPENT", in much the same way these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" have

now also received, through communication by "VISIONS", a similar education about themselves, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and also about these "ADONA'IM" who pretended to be the providers of their well-being.

From his monitoring activity, the Archangel MICHAEL came to understand that these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", in addition to the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" that they have and which make them akin to "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, have also been endowed with the "GIFT" of "VISION", which has now been awaken in them.[867] He understood from his

---

[867] This is just to give you an indication of how "sublime" the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is, above all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" filled and blinded by

monitoring activity that the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective was listening to "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" by using his own perceptions (which made "ADAM" akin to "THE SHEKINAH" and allowed him to receive "VISIONS" emitted by "THE DIVINE FORCE") which were more developed than those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", feeding thus on the "fruits" of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and had not obey to him (the Archangel MICHAEL) who had declared himself to be "god" on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". He understood from his monitoring activity that, the first living reproduction (replication) of "THE

---

the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and why they were eager to see the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" eliminated from existence.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and which autonomously moves, communicates and interacts with its surroundings, that is to say, the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective, was now in operational mode; although it was not yet fully operational at full capacity, it was nevertheless operational and its features were functioning as they were designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and it was receiving communications by "VISIONS" coming directly from "THE DIVINE FORCE".

He (the Archangel MICHAEL) knew not that, that manifested form of that creature that was unknown to them, was only a demonstration coming from "THE

DIVINE FORCE". Since they have all failed to recognize and to know "THE DIVINE FORCE", it is so that in his beliefs, that manifested form of that creature that was unknown to them, and of which the produced "Character" has been designated as the "SERPENT", was the one teaching these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".[868] The

---

[868] It is so that, the Archangel MICHAEL, since he believed that he was the one who was creating things into existence by himself, and these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", will later tell that the "SERPENT" has fed these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" with the "fruits" of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". When these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" speak about the "SERPENT", they are referring to that manifested form that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had demonstrated above their "heads" before the creation of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", which we have described already in one previous chapter, which was unknown to them, and which they attempted to reproduced the external appearance features through a "Character", during the task of choosing a "Character" for one self, and to which (that unknown manifested form of that

creature there, above their heads) they gave the designation of "SERPENT". They are not talking about the "animal", which is the "'SPIRIT← SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", associated to the manifestation of that chosen "Character" in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" down here, and which has also received the designation the "SERPENT". In their ignorance, they have failed to discern and understand that, it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who interacted/communicated with them through such manifestations, in much the same way as they have failed to recognize the many manifestations, which "THE DIVINE FORCE" had produced into existence and had dressed up with their own "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" in their likeness and through which "THE DIVINE FORCE" was walking amongst them and talking to them face-to-face. So it is that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will let the human creatures in total obscurity, by not telling them about "what is what" and "who is who", and when they tell about something, "*they take the designation of that, which is good and they attribute it to that, which is not good, to deceive humanity and to keep humanity tied to that, which is not good*". Through the "alter ego of names", they attribute their own disastrous actions and the progeny of "IMPURITY" in all its forms and which "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" beget into existence, to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and as such,

communication by “VISIONS” was something “strange” (that is to say, out of the ordinary) and not something understood by these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, as they relied only on their existing hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, that so far had already been established through “THE SHEKINAH” and through which all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” indulged themselves with the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

Such communications by “VISIONS” were often sent by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE” and addressed to specifically designated “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

---

they keep hiding their own “SINS” and lack of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

Creatures". Once again, recall the vision communication that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had sent to the Archangel ZEPHON, and regarding what were to happen to the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who were in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and who would choose to reject "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is? At that time, long before that the actual implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" started, the Archangel ZEPHON did not know what it was and he qualified it using another word provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE" — through the process of education through enlightenment, which we have described already, and through which SHE fulfilled all their "Wishes", their "Desires" —, and which translates in the human language as: "SHEEMAMON", meaning "desolation";

a state of complete decay, collapse, disintegration, devastation and destruction, the condition of a place that is empty of life, with nothing pleasant in it. At that time, in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", long before the creation of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" did not talked not about the Archangel ZEPHON to have received and been fed on the "fruits" of some "SERPENT". These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were rather lingered in the curiosity around the Archangel ZEPHON, asking him impatiently: "*What do you see? What has been shown to you? etc...*".

Remember what we have indicated previously: Only "THE DIVINE FORCE" knows (in the sense of "is able to distinguish, to differentiate between; to know the

right hand from the left hand; is be able to discern”) that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined; that is to say, what belongs to HER, that, which is inside HER HOUSE, and that is, that, which is “RIGHT”, that, which is “JUST”, that, which is “CORRECT”, in short, that, which is “GOOD”. Only “THE DIVINE FORCE” knows (in the sense of “is able to distinguish, to differentiate between; to know the right hand from the left hand; is be able to discern”) that, which is not conform to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined; that is to say, what does not belong to HER, that, which is not inside HER HOUSE, and that is, that, which is “WRONG”, that, which is “UNJUST”, that, which is “INCORRECT”, in short, that, which is “EVIL”. It is “THE DIVINE

FORCE" who gauges any creature that is in existence within the attribute "NON DIVINE".

In much the same way that the Archangel ZEPHON received the communications by "VISIONS" without knowing how he did it, these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" have now also received communication by "VISIONS", sent by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and telling them about their current and truthful status with respect to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined for them and with respect to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", disciples of "Obscurity", who were around them and who were considering themselves to be "gods". And, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", using it, as a pretext, are about to execute their already pronounced "DEATH" sentence against

the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" including all their descendants who are not even born into existence. That "DEATH" sentence, they had established it long before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was produced into existence, in those days following the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that: "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...*"

It is so that, the Archangel MICHAEL went inside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — where he recalled the terms of their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and wanted to impute on

“THE DIVINE”, the destruction of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and by the same occasion, justify their real “CHARGE” that they had brought against “THE DIVINE” for not choosing to express on a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, the new manifestation of metaphor of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” which is an expression of “THE UNION” and that HE has expressed on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

It is then, that the “WRATH” that is always present around “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — manifested.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established it, and as

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has manifested it into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — is at all time in the state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

“Autogene God”, Monogene manifested by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — is incorruptible, since it has received the anointing of “THE DIVINE FORCE”; and it is so that “WRATH” is always present around of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”.

It is so that, the “IMPURE” external signals which were carried by the “CHARGE” put forth by the Archangel MICHAEL and the “ADONA’IM” towards “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, will be rejected at entrance of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

The effect of that rejection manifested instantly, at the level of “THE SHEKINAH”, both in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around “THE SHEKINAH” and in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, by the appearance of a vivid flickering orb all around “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, and the entirety of “THE SHEKINAH” started to vibrate because of the presence of those

"IMPURE" external signals which were carried by the "CHARGE" put forth against "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH".

As we have already indicated in the section concerning the creation of the Archangel MICHAEL in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — is not able to enforce its own instructions without going through an intermediate vessel capable of entering in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH", such as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model that enters and stands inside the "Specific Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH”, to receive the necessary instructions that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to deliver only through this process.

The Archangel MICHAEL had understood this, and in the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” — at that time, was the only intermediate vessel capable of entering in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” — will “take hostage” “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH”, and realize his own purposes, works of this “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

If at that moment, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had destroyed this unique vessel (the Archangel MICHAEL) designed as such by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and by which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, had established to produce all the other “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, then, it would have been the termination of the whole “HOLY PROJECT”, and thus the termination of the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all it contained would have been wiped out of the existence.

That is how far the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had developed in them, in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, brought “THE HOLY PROJECT”: to the point

of erasure of the attribute “NON DIVINE” from existence. This should give you an indication on the severity of the “SINS”, the transgression, to highest degree, of the unique commandment — “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” —, which these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, on both sides of their ongoing “CELESTIAL WAR”, have perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

However, already in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, after the “BETRAYAL” that the “ADONA’IM” had perpetrated against HIM, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had already decided to continue the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT” with the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” whose structure of the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" was not cracked, knowing that even with these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" remaining, the worst was yet to come, as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior and cannot escape it, and they were all standing in their own "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES".

And that worse happen; since having not understood the significance of this manifested effect of rejection of the "CHARGE" put forth against "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH", the Archangel MICHAEL came out of "THE SHEKINAH" and descended in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" to pour out his "ANGER" on the two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and apply all the penalties, which he had already prepared in his “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” in which he had set himself to demonstrate his understanding of “*the law of sin and death*” to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and using the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, which he had already designated as “THE MISTAKE OF THE CREATION”, as “guinea pig”, who had breached the terms of the rigged “DEATH CONTRACT”.

That “ANGER” was not only directed on the two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” because their “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, which were both endowed with the “GIFT” of “VISION”, which allowed them to receive “VISIONS” communications emitted by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, have functioned as they had been designed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT

AND PROJECT MASTER" and accepting the fertilizers and feeding on the "fruits" of "THE DIVINE FORCE", not obeying thus to the Archangel MICHAEL, the voice of "IGNORANCE", who made them commandment to move away from "THE DIVINE FORCE". Remember that in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Language" and using the symbols of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", "THE DIVINE FORCE" is represented symbolically by **THAT TREE, WHICH IS IN THE "NORTH"**.

But that "ANGER" was directed toward "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, because the Archangel MICHAEL just as the other "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had not digested that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to give the

elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and to manifest an expression of “THE UNION” — the manifestation of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” — on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and not on them as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”.

Recall that in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, the Archangel MICHAEL has implemented the deceit he had prepared in his “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” using the teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had also gave him and which allowed him to keep intact and regulate the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of “THE SHEKINAH”.

With this deceit, the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel GABRIEL had blocked the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH", preventing the surpluses of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which had been produced and emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — to flow in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and to cleanse it from its filth.

It is so that, AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" who had joined him and who, through their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and had openly put

in jeopardy the good implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", had been protected from the destruction by the radiation and the strength of the force emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH".

For the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM", the threat to the existing hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", that so far had already been established through "THE SHEKINAH" and through which all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", was not in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", but the threat was rather their following: the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It is thus that having understood that the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the

“MALE” adjective listened to “THE UNALTERABLE VOICE” by using his own perceptions, the Archangel MICHAEL descended in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, to put an end to what he had already designated as being “THE MISTAKE OF THE CREATION”. He descended in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, to execute and demonstrate the sentence of the judgement that they, the “ADONA’IM” (they are all accomplices in this affair, bonding with each other and protecting the crimes of each and none of them is exempt), had already taken, long before the creation of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”

and concerning their neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

As we have mentioned already, from the moment that obscurity "ascended on its own throne" inside the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", its disciples and princes have been busy finalizing their planning of the "purging out of existence" of any remaining trace of the manifestation of "THE LIGHT" that in itself carries "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" who has been already sent into oblivion, into exile. Such a manifestation of "THE LIGHT" is found in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; such a manifestation of "THE LIGHT" **IS** the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Having searched but having not found where and how "THE DIVINE FORCE" had "hidden" that "invisible thing"[869] (since he knew not of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body") from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Visual Structure" and hence from the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure", and inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", unable to either separate that "invisible thing" (which was

---

[869] The Archangel MICHAEL and the closed circle of the "ADONA'IM" all knew about the thievery, which AZAZEL — the first recorded intentional THIEF in the CREATION — had perpetrated when he was still in office in "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", and had stolen part of the "specific generative energy" from "THE SHEKINAH" and had hid it in his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment". Thus, he (the Archangel MICHAEL) had also searched, "scanned" through "ADAM", for the whereabouts of such source of "specific generative energy" from "THE SHEKINAH", the "invisible thing" (not knowing about the existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body"), which was making "ADAM" to be as radiant as "THE SHEKINAH".

actually the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", which he knew not) from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", to grab that "POTENCY", which is defined by the degree of possession of elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", and which, inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", is a manifestation of a metaphor of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'", and, which made the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" akin to "THE SHEKINAH", and which for them, in their logic of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" should be theirs, it is thus that, the Archangel MICHAEL will pour out his "ANGER" on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and will curse the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to return and remain forever in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" from which they had been

carved into existence, this curse also spreading on their offspring.[870]

He will throw the disorder in the relationship of "Conjoints", the harmonious complementarity between the "MALE" and the "FEMALE",that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined between the two first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"; not knowing that they had

---

[870] He knew not of the existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" "hidden" inside of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". By cursing the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to return and remain forever in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", he wanted to make sure that no human creature — "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which is an unique expression of "THE UNION", which thus represented to them a threat to the existing hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", which had hitherto been already established through "THE SHEKINAH" — do not remember its own "PLENITUDE" which stems from this expression of "THE UNION" defined by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", and be forever destroyed.

worked in the same consent and form one common entity, and that this relationship of “Conjoints” had been established so that they, “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, grow up in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and discerned “THE DIVINE FORCE” and understand that THE PURPOSE OF “THE DIVINE FORCE” IS TO BE THE CONJOINT OF “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”. She works for the good of Her Conjoint, All the days of her life, She does him good, and not harm: this is not a relationship of “Servitude”.

By this disorder thrown upon the relationship of “Conjoints”, the harmonious complementarity between the “MALE” and the “FEMALE”, the Archangel MICHAEL will impose a relationship of “Servitude” between the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the adjective “MALE” and “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the adjective “FEMALE”, reflecting thus how he perceived the creation, and thus demonstrating his deceit.[871]

This deceit was demonstrated through the speech, which had been thought in advance in his “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” and was set in

[871] You know the adage: “divide et impera”, divide and you will reign; divide and you will become rich; arouse oppositions and struggles and use them to ensure your authority; divide, and you will deceive human creatures, and dazzle their intellect, and make fun of justice, such is the formula of manipulators in control. Where do you think this strategy of fueling dissension and rivalry within united entities originates? In ancient Rome or much more earlier and so among these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”? Is this strategy of “divide et impera” the progeny of “PURITY” or “IMPURITY”? It is the work of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, or the works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”?

motion since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", to destroy the new creature, when he came to understand that the new creature, and not him or any other of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", will be akin to the "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, akin to that, which is truly close to "THE ONE" who they have all failed to discern. The speech, which the Archangel MICHAEL gave in front of the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and in front of the whole "THE CELESTIAL HOST" listening, and which, in human language, translates into:[872]

---

[872] Prior to the release of the content of this "BOOK", which was announced to you through Daniel (Daniel 12, Scriptures), the Celestial creatures (angels & archangels) have released the

"...

My purpose towards you shall not be changed. Still is my love with you, and you will multiply, as I commanded you from the beginning, and have children to cover the earth, and to subdue it. Take comfort in this, that I have not abandoned you. Yet, because of what you have done, there are terrible results which you must also take with you.

---

chronicles (although incomplete) of: their views and understanding of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; their understanding of His creation, how they view themselves within that creation, how they view of the human creature; their understanding of the conflict that started between them (celestial creatures) and has been ongoing (using human creatures as proxies) since the first day of creation of this world in which you are living. Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

For the woman, it will be that your pain in childbearing will be great, and in sorrow and trouble will you bring forth your children. Yet, you will desire your husband, and to him have I given headship over you.

For you Adam, because you have heeded the voice of your wife more than my own, even the land is cursed for your wrongdoing. The fruit of the earth has been your downfall, and now you must toil and by the sweat of your brow you will eat your food.

In sorrow you will eat of the earth, and nor will you eat all things; behold, some plants will become harsh, and some painful to the touch — for you are reminded of that which you were not to touch. And some will become bitter to the taste, for you are reminded of that

which you were not to taste. And so shall you work the land all the days of your life ... until you return to the ground, since from it you were taken. You were made of dust, Adam, and to dust must you now return.

..."

In this excerpt, much of the wording of which you have recorded in your Scriptures, an act of "spiritual aggression" between a predator and its prey, a "spiritual assault", took place in an attempt by the Archangel MICHAEL to reverse the classification order between the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and to establish a dominance hierarchy of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". The Archangel MICHAEL has used many "phychological

manipulation stratagems", including the process of intrusive suggestions, as weapons, in every sentence, which he has uttered, to breakdown and to corrupt these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

As you would know already, psychological manipulation is the exercising of undue influence through mental misrepresentation and emotional exploitation, carried out covertly, with the intention to seize power, control, benefits, and privileges at the victim's expense. It is a radical programming or reprogramming of all or most of the victim's beliefs, desires, consciousness, and other mental states, by using verbal, paralinguistic, and non-verbal means. Psychological manipulation can take on many masks of convenience and the manipulators will hide under the many faces of the offspring of "IMPURITY".

Individuals, who stand in the “IMPURITY” in all its forms, can inflict the worst psychological harm on others through psychological manipulation. In psychological manipulation, the manipulator makes a conscious effort to manipulate others, and at the same time becomes an expert in this field, mastering the art of wearing masks of convenience and carrying out a nefarious, detestable, and shameless activity, deliberately creating an imbalance of power to exploit his victim and serve his own agenda by making it appear that the problem is with the victim. To achieve this, the manipulators use a host of psychological stratagems to establish their control over their victims. Most of the processes used by a manipulator are aimed at one and the same thing: [PSYCHOLOGICAL REGRESSION BY] FREELY CONSENTED ACTION [OF THE TARGETED VICTIM]. The manipulator makes sure that his prey,

the designated victim, behaves as he, the manipulator, wants it and in addition that this designated victim feels to be acting on his own volition. Two of the most pernicious forms of manipulation among the multitude of these psychological stratagems are: the manipulation of perceived reality and the mental projection (also known as "the scapegoat stratagem"). These stratagems of psychological manipulation do not originate from human creatures, but from those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR".

The manipulation of perceived reality is an elaborate and insidious technique of deception which consists in sowing the seeds of doubt in a targeted victim by distorting or falsifying the account of events in such a way as to make the victim doubt his own perceptions,

his memory, his own sanity, what he saw/listened to/felt. It is probably the most pernicious form of psychological manipulation of all, because it will slowly erode the sense of reality, gradually swallow up the ability to believe in oneself, gradually undermine the victim's confidence in his own ability to distinguish truth from falsehood, right from wrong, or reality from appearance, and therefore lead the victim inexorably to self-doubt, and to doubt the legitimacy to denounce that one is a victim of mental abuse, psychological violence or more generally ill-treatment, thereby rendering the victim to be pathologically dependent on the manipulator in his thinking or feelings and validation. From a psychological point of view, the manipulation of perceived reality is based on what is designated as "cognitive dissonance", which states that inconsistency between two cognitions creates an

aversive state akin to hunger or thirst that gives rise to a motivation to reduce the inconsistency. Cognitions are elements of knowledge that individuals have about their behavior, their attitudes, and their environment. As such, a set of cognitions can be unrelated, consonant, or dissonant with each other. Two cognitions are dissonant when one follows from the obverse of the other.

Mental projection (or "the scapegoat stratagem") is the defense mechanism for manipulators. This is a hallmark of these people: they categorically refuse to admit or even perceive their own shortcomings, are unable to take responsibility for their actions. So they can do and say anything and everything to avoid being held responsible. This is where the mental projection comes in: the individual who is standing in "IMPURITY" in all its forms, rather than admitting it,

will shift the responsibility by assigning it to someone else. Basically, it is as if this burden is too much to bear, too heavy for the manipulator to bear, and he is throwing everything back in the hands of the victim and accusing the victim! It is a reaction that allows the manipulator to let go of his guilt and unconscious shame of himself. The victim thus becomes a sort of "scapegoat", of an "expiatory doll", which the manipulator uses, accusing him of, to unload this weight. The manipulator thus avoids having to encumber himself with a sense of responsibility and a sense of morality, for this he will need his victim to take this responsibility on himself and especially that this victim feels very guilty, that this victim experiences shame, for reassurance.

In these forms of manipulation, the processes used by the manipulator will depend on the disposition he

seeks to amplify on his prey. Among these processes, you will find guilt, which will always be accompanied by several processes relating to destabilization and subjugation.

In the process of guilt, the manipulator will:

- Awaken the protective instincts of his prey by emphasizing his vulnerability or by presenting himself as a victim of something that his prey would have done;
- Resort to the comparison with others to underline the failings of its prey and to push it to conform to his wish;
- Affirm to do everything possible for the well-being of his prey and show himself hurt or outraged in the face of any criticism whatsoever, which will prevent him from questioning himself.

In the destabilization process, the manipulator will:

- Display a smile even when he is placed on the spot, as if nothing could reach it;
- Disqualify the needs, feelings and values of his prey if they are contrary to his own;
- Denigrate and devalue its prey, under the guise of pseudo encouragement or compliments;
- Sow discord by means of innuendos that create suspicion, doubt, mistrust, ...

In the process of subjugation, the manipulator will:

- Use flattery to seduce and gain the sympathy of its prey;
- Change like a chameleon in front of its prey and according to situations, circumstances or those who are all around listening to it;

- Answer vaguely concerns of his prey and leave the field free to the phenomena of mental projection, which can lead to perceive him in a different light (better in fact) than what he is in reality;
- Communicate by means of a jargon reserved for insiders in order to impose himself and, if the uninitiated public wants to understand him, he appear to be surprised at the ignorance of this public in order to dig a little deeper into the so-called gap between him and this audience and get others to deem themselves ignorant.

The only way to come out unscathed from all attacks of psychological manipulation in all its forms is to STAND IN PURITY AND HOLD YOUR GROUND,

AND ONLY TRUST "THE DIVINE FORCE" AND THE "DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[873]

Now that we have equipped you with some basic knowledge about psychological manipulation, let us go back to that speech, which the Archangel MICHAEL gave in front of the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and in front of the whole "THE CELESTIAL HOST" listening. Let us break down this excerpt and explain the spiritual meaning of its content, so that you can "see" the "big picture" and exercise your discernment skills, as you will be reading through the remaining text of this BOOK, or as you will be reading through other Scriptures.

---

[873] See also conversation of September 02, 2005, Aristides with Archangel PHANUEL concerning the human creature. Excerpt inserted at the end of this chapter.

****** Zoom in,

extended explanations of the excerpt ******

"... *My purpose towards you shall not be changed....*"

As we have explained already, none of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including the Archangel MICHAEL, knew "why" the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was announced to them. In their "obscurity", they have miserably failed to understand that their own ignorance, their blatant absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", was the trigger at the origin of that announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

"*My purpose towards you shall not be changed*" refers to that, which has been sealed in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and became part of his "nature", from that moment when he had entered into the "HUBRIS COVENANT" with AZAZEL, who afterwards changed his designation to affirm himself by a word whose translation into human language is "LUCIFER" and means "LIGHT Bearer"; that "LIGHT" of which they had heard during their education through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH", but of which they had no knowledge. As you would have understood, AZAZEL had changed his designation to affirm himself to be the "new being" (since at that time, they did not considered themselves as creatures, they did not know how they were created into existence) that will "...*carry the manifestation of*

"THE UNION" ...", long before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which is the true "LIGHT Bearer", since the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has been endowed with the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" through its most internal component where "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" is located, was produced into existence. That is to say, he wanted to be, for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the equivalent of you, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", reading these writings. He and all the high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have understood that you, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" reading these writings, are on a scale of classification, which is above all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". As we

have already indicated, for the Archangel MICHAEL, through that "HUBRIS COVENANT", he would keep control of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and thereby, control of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH". He knew very well what is the main purpose of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", was keeping him abreast of projects to be implemented during the course of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and he used that information to make opposite plans in his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" to change that main purpose into what his own hidden intentions were; hidden in "*My purpose towards you shall not be changed*". No one can escape the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of

“The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”; it is a magnifying glass that reveals everything available in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”; it is a high precision compass that reveals everything about the behaviour of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”; it reveals about what the progeny of the decisions taken by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, which stands in “IMPURITIES”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE”, will be: those progeny are called “INCOMPREHENSION”, “OBSCURITY”, and “HATRED”, in all their forms; those were the core of the hidden intentions in “*My purpose towards you shall not be changed*”. His subsequent actions towards his neighbour — the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” — will further shed light and clarify all what was hidden in “*My purpose towards you shall not be changed*”.

As we have indicated already, in the chapter concerning the implementation of the seventh decree, the Archangel MICHAEL and all the "ADONA'IM" "did not give a damn" about all what "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE" was thus writing and which is the sentence of annihilation of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

The remaining of this speech brought out his views of "THE HOLY PROJECT", how he viewed his role in it and how he viewed the role of the human creatures in relation to him. All these views, he kept them hidden in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and through such speeches, he knew not that he himself was revealing everything hidden inside him.

Indeed, as we indicated already, all temporal information concerning the state of the growing medium, which is the combined set formed by “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” (also called “THE GARDEN OF WISDOM”, the growing medium of “WISDOM”) and “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” (also called “THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT”, the growing medium of “THE INTELLECT”) — among other things, the state of “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”, as well as the temperature and the enlightenment intensity —, as well as the state of this plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, all this information based on “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, which are only visible by “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, are contained and transported by the action signals which are produced by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”. Those actions signals which were produced by “THE

SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the Archangel MICHAEL are all displayed in his own speech.

"*... Still is my love with you ...*"

These are the masks of convenience (masks of sanity). If "love" your neighbour is synonym of "take the most poisonous snakes and scorpions into existence to place them in the bed sheets of" your neighbour, afterwards lay traps to overthrow your neighbour, then deceiving your neighbour and robbing him of his pleniture in broad daylight, and swallow him alive like the abode of the dead, then, the mere thought of what would happen if he did not "love" his neighbour, makes shudder.

"*... you will multiply, as I commanded ...*"

Having declared himself to be "god" above the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and also above the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", not knowing about his own origin and how he was created into existence, he firmly believed that he was the one who created the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", having no knowledge of the existence of "THE DIVINE FORCE", whom none of them could perceive. Thus, he was deliberately using the process of "intrusive suggestion" to sow and imprint his views of existence into these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". We will give a brief description of the process of "intrusive suggestion" at the end of these extended explanations.

As we have indicated in one previous chapter, taken together as one common entity, in a relationship of "Conjoints" and the harmonious complementarity between the "MALE" and the "FEMALE" adjectives applied to their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", the two sets, which are constituted by the second and the third concepts, on the one hand, coupled to the fifth and sixth concepts, on the other hand, form an expression by metaphor of the attribute "GOD" of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'". The manifestation by metaphor of "THE LIGHT" produced by this expression by metaphor of the attribute "GOD" of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" will be carried by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the "CHILD" beforehand created (that is to say, following a predefined model, namely, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model) by the "FATHER" and produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by or

through “specific processes”, which have been implemented by “THE DIVINE FORCE”. It is through the recursive transformations starting from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “MALE” adjective and from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “FEMALE” adjective, that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to demonstrate and make understand to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who were created into existence in the “Plane Above”, and in particular to those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who in their “obscurity” have self-declared themselves to be “gods”, what do the attribute “GOD” of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” represent. There are well designed and

established models behind the production into existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and of the recursive transformations associated to it, both through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and through the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and revealing aspects of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and aspects of "THE DIVINE FORCE". Those models, and among which those of which we have scratched the surface of the descriptions in the preceding chapters and to the extent of the current knowledge at our disposal, were designed and established since eternity, long before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was created, long before that any "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" was "spoken" into existence. And, these models are being implemented within the attribute "NON DIVINE" by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and only on instruction of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER and for the purposes of educating the creatures which have been produced into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE” by “THE DIVINE FORCE”. Their application into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE” is not a quack affair where a creature which itself does not know how it came into existence will abuse the credulity of his fellows and start to say: “... *as I commanded, from now on, the moon star is made of green cheese* ...”, and then others creatures start multiplying, so to speak.

The “specific processes” of reproduction in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and between a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the having the “MALE” adjective and a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the having the “FEMALE” adjective, are a detailed demonstration through metaphors of a property of

the attribute "GOD", and which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and self-declared "gods" have all failed to understand. Those "specific processes" of reproduction, are expressions in metaphors of the decoupling followed by the decomposition of the basic components which contribute to the definition of the property of the attribute "GOD" of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and reconstruction from those basic components to form a well defined entity.[874] "THE SCIENCE", which

---

[874] Do you remember the "prism experiment", which we have mentioned in one previous chapter? Well, throw a second prism into the scene and, roughly speaking, you have a demonstration of what we are referring to, and concerning the attribute "GOD": decomposition and reconstruction of luminous radiation. Decomposition of an electromagnetic wave, which transports luminous radiation, into wavelengths to which are associated a "Palette of COLORS" and reconstruction of the electromagnetic wave from the decomposed wavelengths and the associated "Palette of COLORS". The "COLORS" of the "Palette of COLORS"

is hidden inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is the property and registered brand of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and SHE is the one who has brought forth the first two products of the mould designated as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model into existence, so that those products be the sentence of annihilation of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which took place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the one saying "... *you will multiply, as I commanded* ..." and of all the

---

are not properties of the "prism", but are properties associated with the incoming electromagnetic wave, which transports luminous radiation.

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have inherited his ignorance.

Since the Archangel MICHAEL knew not of the existence of his own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", let alone the existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", it is so that through the "... *you will multiply, as I commanded* ...", the Archangel MICHAEL was also revealing the extent to which he had understood that teaching, which he had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE" to the extent of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and regarding what the attribute "GOD" of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" represent; and that extent is: "ZERO". The extent of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is meager and almost inexistent.

Through the "... *you will multiply, as I commanded* ...", the Archangel MICHAEL was also deceiving all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" watching, as well as these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", into believing that he is the one who created them, while he has "zero" knowledge of the models, which have been designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and through which these creatures have been produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"... have children to cover the earth, and to subdue it..."

This is how he had pictured the role of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" in relation to him. Through the ordinances of the

"specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, he came to understand very well what was the true role of the human creature, but he decided that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER was in mistake, and he decided to change that role, in order to satisfy the needs of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

"... Take comfort in this, that I have not abandoned you. ..."

As such, he was openly revealing to all what he has perpetrated: he has "BETRAYED" the confidence that these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" had placed on him, thinking that he was there for their well-being. "ADAM" abdicated his own

freedom when he gave that promise to the Archangel MICHAEL, not to listen and not to feed with the education given by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

With the saying "... *Take comfort in this, that I have not abandoned you*...", the Archangel MICHAEL was now using phsychological techniques to break the reactance of these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", while robbing them, and hence robbing their unborned descendants, of their "PLENITUDE". He will keep on doing such things during the course of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", thinking that his misdeeds will never be revealed.

As you already know, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model with the "FREE

CHOICE", the autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS" without that, the elements of "THE REASON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has restricted to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" — in this case of the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", they are elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model — are blocked by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE". "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also endowed the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with the basic instincts, which are necessary for survival

and which will enable it to awaken and implement a set of psychological reactions in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which will "push" the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to face any threat that could hinder its proper functioning. The greater the force of the threat, the greater the psychological reaction. This state will be inferred from various "free behaviors" prized by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and from it would result: the reassessment of a threat, the expression of a way out in the face of the threat, the change of attitude opposite to the position presented by the threat, etc...; in short, an application of the autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS". The importance of a given "free behavior" is also a direct function of the unique instrumental value of this behavior, and which is necessary for the proper functioning of the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", multiplied by the current intensity of the functioning of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". The magnitude or importance of this psychological reaction depends on several factors, among which: the importance of the "free behaviors" eliminated or threatened to be eliminated; the proportion of "free behaviors" eliminated or threatened to be eliminated; and the intensity of the threat.

It is thus that if it were to happen that the "FREE CHOICE" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is threatened or endangered for any reason whatsoever, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will react accordingly in order to deal with any potential threat that seeks to hinder this "FREE CHOICE" and eliminate such a threat. Psychological reactance is that motivational-type emotional state,

which is geared towards elimination or even recovery of "free behaviour", which is threatened with being lost or which has been lost. If the psychological reactance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is shattered and reduced to zero, then the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be reduced to what?

Remember what CHRIST had already revealed concerning these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and their leaders, when HE said:

"...

> *The archons wanted to deceive humanity as soon as they saw that it was akin to that, which is truly good.*
>
> ...
>
> *Because, in truth, they wanted to take anyone who was free and subject him as slave forever.*

…”

Criminals always overplay their hands, thinking that everyone will condone their activities; not knowing that one of these days, a light spot will be directed on them and their activities will be revealed for all to see. But, there is nothing secret that will not be disclosed on the DAY appointed by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, there is nothing hidden that shall not be known and come to light, and all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” are aware of it.

Remember also that the Archangel MICHAEL was tasked to facilitate the education of this first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, so that he, the Archangel MICHAEL, can understand the two causal precedence relations that govern everything which is created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”: the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE

CREATION'" — which defines the order of events through which the creatures of "THE DIVINE" come into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" — and the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" — which defines the sequence of events through which the creatures of "THE DIVINE" will receive the supply necessary to their continued existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

But driven by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", he threw away that task of education, set in place his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" and planned therein the destruction of this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

"... Yet, because of what you have done, there are terrible results which you must also take with you. ..."

As you would have understood by now, this is a mental projection stratagem of the many masks of convenience of the psychology manipulation being used on these first two innocent "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who knew not what "MALICE" is; they knew not what "treachery" is, and not to mention about what "psychology manipulation" is.

As such, the Archangel MICHAEL was revealing that he was well aware and very conscious about the "**TERRIBLE CONSEQUENCES**" of the "BETRAYAL" that he himself has perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and from which he has pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the

pure “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” coming out of “THE SHEKINAH”, and which flooded the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, AZAZEL and all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who carry in their essence the mark of the “DEATH”, and he has immersed them in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

As we have revealed already in one previous chapter, with that “BETRAYAL” perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, all these “ADONA’IM”, all of them without exception and with the Archangel MICHAEL at their helm, and all the Archangels without exception, on that afternoon of

the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" understood that they have just moved "SHEEMAMON" from the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and have transferred it in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". All these "ADONA'IM" and all the Archangels without exception understood the "**TERRIBLE CONSEQUENCES**" of that "BETRAYAL"; they all understood the extent of the weight of their own "SINS" that they had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. They understood that they have effectively and irreversibly comdemned to "DEATH" the not yet created "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that they had already sentenced to "DEATH".

Those "**TERRIBLE CONSEQUENCES**" of that "BETRAYAL" that he himself has perpetrated against

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, are the consequences of his own irresponsibility, and in his “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” he had already worked out how he will formally transfer them (hand them over, to pass the scapegoat buck) onto his neighbour, and make them the responsibility of his neighbour. He had carefully planned everything with the intention to destroy, and this was a demonstration of a refined and cunning strategy of the “pampered children” to sabotage every project in which he will not be ranked first and will not get the particular privilege that is the object of the project in question. In this case, of this implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, it was about the expression of “THE UNION”, and more particularly the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, which has been attributed to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. This was

the unfolding of his premeditated deceptive act against his neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Now, he was about to formally transfer (to hand them over, to pass the scapegoat buck) the consequences of his own irresponsibility onto his neighbour. All these "ADONA'IM" and all the Archangels without exception were accomplices in this deceptive act. They though that they will forever fool the whole "CREATION"; it is not for nothing that they declared themselves to be the "most intelligent children" of IHVH, in their obscurity.

"... For the woman, it will be that your pain in childbearing will be great, and in sorrow and trouble will you bring forth your children. Yet, you will desire your husband, and to him have I given headship over you ..."

"... *Yet, you will desire your husband...*" This is part of the teachings he received from "THE DIVINE FORCE" and concerning the manner in which the relationship of "Conjoints" was to function between between the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the adjective "MALE" and "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the adjective "FEMALE".

"... *Yet, you will desire your husband, and to him have I given headship over you.*"

By this, he sowed the seed of discord, a relation of "servitude", between the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", destroying thereby the relationship of "Conjoints", the harmonious complementarity between the "MALE" and the "FEMALE", and that seed will propagate throughout their offsprings. In parables, it is said of the one

whom, having received such knowledge, carried such action opposite to the purpose for which knowledge was given to him, that he has perpetrated adultery with the knowledge he received.

It was not just AZAZEL who perpetrated such adulteries, and who had such views as regards to imposing a relation of "servitude" to each other throughout the whole "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and to extend it to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"; all those "ADONA'IM" knew what they were all talking about, they had pictured themselves leading the whole "CREATION" and they were living in that mirage.

The true objective of this emitted expression "... *Yet, you will desire your husband, and to him have I given headship over you.*", was to bring the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as well as

all their offsprings, to forget about their "PLENITUDE", the road of which we have already explained in the chapter concerning the designation of "THE DIVINE" from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; for they possess in their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON", hence they possess elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", which none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including the Archangel MICHAEL himself, does not possess. With the possession of those elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" in their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", every "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is classified above any "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", including above the Archangel MICHAEL. And that

was the "bitter pill" he could not swallow and could not climb down from atop of the perch of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which had taken place in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

"... For you Adam, because you have heeded the voice of your wife more than my own, even the land is cursed for your wrongdoing. ..."[875]

---

[875] Do you grasp the absurdity of this situation? Here you have two innocent "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" into existence in their own House, the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and besieged inside their own House by strangers, who do not look like them, who are unknown to them, who are looking at them as "curiosities", which have never been seen before, who are coming from a far away place, and the leader of those strangers, groaning with ANGER, rebukes one of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to the motive that the

Notice that he said: **"... *you have heeded the voice of your wife more than MY OWN* ..."**, his OWN VOICE! THE VOICE OF IGNORANCE! He said nothing about the voice of "THE TRUE CREATOR" of these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who is "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

That is how he transferred onto the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the responsibility and consequences of all the filth, the

---

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has listen to the only other "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which is in its likeness. Why did the leader of those strangers, who claimed to have created these two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" into existence, created them in the first place for, gave them the ability to communicate with each other, and placed them in the same House, which, by the way, has already been given to a bunch of thieves and criminals from the clan of those same strangers, by the leader of the strangers himself?

mark of “DEATH” that he himself, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, had pulled out of the destruction in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which live “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

To have “BETRAYED” “THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE” and thrown the course of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” into a quagmire is quite heavy load to bear, even for this “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model. The load of that “BETRAYAL” is so heavy that he cannot come to terms with his own disastrous actions. What does he do to avoid

accountability? “Risk Management & Transfer”, so it is called nowadays. He will not recognize the consequences of his perpetrated actions as his responsibility and he will transpose those consequences outside of his own responsibility by attributing them to the sleeping innocent.

As you have understood, this was the first time that the mental projection (or “the scapegoat stratagem”) weapon in psychological manipulation was used by a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, namely, the Archangel MICHAEL, against the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, namely, “ADAM”. As we have indicated already, the mental projection (or “the scapegoat stratagem”), the art of transferring the blame on to others, in psychological manipulation, is a hallmark of these deceivers, on both sides of their ongoing “CELESTIAL WAR”: they

categorically refuse to admit or even perceive their own shortcomings, and they are unable to take responsibility for their disastrous actions. Throughout this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will proceed as such against their neighbours "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and they will push their iniquities as far as to ask their victims "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to apologize to them, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", for the wrongdoings, which they, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", perpetrated against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

In truth, it is at the very moment when the Archangel MICHAEL "BETRAYED" the trust that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had placed on him

and perpetrated that action, that he, the Archangel MICHAEL, had "cursed" the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". The most clever amongst the "ADONA'IM" at that time, before that "ADAM" had been created, understood it, all of them understood that the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" has been "cursed" by their own "BETRAYAL" actions; and that is why, after that "ADAM" was created, those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" told "ADAM" the following: "... *AZAZEL had fallen from "HEAVEN" with a great curse upon him ...*".

Those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew in the deepest of themselves that the Archangel MICHAEL did not speak in truth but was in the

process of deceiving not only these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", but also the whole "THE CELESTIAL HOST" listening to him. And now all those most clever amongst the "ADONA'IM" went silent, as if, been already covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", which was theirs and which was frozen like a mist on all of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and traumatized by the events that unfolded since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and the open conflict, the war, that broke out in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", now suddenly they had collectively lost their memory, not recalling what they have seen by themselves in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and not recalling their own sayings concerning what they had previously told "ADAM".

Now, by telling to “ADAM”, and in front of the whole “CELESTIAL HOST” watching, that “… *For you Adam, because you have heeded the voice of your wife more than my own, even the land is cursed for your wrongdoing…”*, he was trying to outsmart “THE TRUTH” to conceal their own “BETRAYAL” perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and conceal the fact that they are at the origin of that “curse” and not “ADAM”. By telling to “ADAM” that “… *even the land is cursed for your wrongdoing* …”, the Archangel MICHAEL was in fact acknowledging his own misdeeds and, without shame, he was transferring onto the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, the responsibility and consequences of their own “BETRAYAL” perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

It is a little bit like what you see nowadays in "movies" where a criminal perpetrates a murder of another individual, takes his own murder weapon and places it in the hand of the sleeping innocent, framing the innocent in the murder scene and then in front of all, the criminal charges that innocent of having perpetrated that murder.

When "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER showed me the current state of total destruction of this world in which human creatures live, I have asked Him: "FATHER, how did such thing came to be?" And HE showed me what happened in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and how it descended into "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

"...The 'fruit of the earth has been your downfall'[876], and now you must toil and by the sweat of your brow you will eat your food. ..."

Remember that he is speaking about the "fruit" of **THAT TREE, WHICH IS IN THE "NORTH"**, that is to say, "THE DIVINE FORCE", and who they, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", have all failed to know. He is speaking about the education provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE" to "ADAM" and to "THE FEMALE". He is revealing as such, through his own words, that he had understood the motives why the implementation of the "Second Phase" of

---

[876] See also excerpt of the conversation of July 08, 2006, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL concerning the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and which we have already given out in one previous chapter.

“THE HOLY PROJECT” was announced to him, in particular. The extent of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, including inside himself, is meager and almost inexistent. And this meager and almost inexistent measure of the extent of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in them was signified to him, using symbols of the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Language” by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, on instructions of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, who at that time and before the announcement of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, always kept the Archangel MICHAEL abreast of the state of affairs in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”. In much the same manner, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has indicated to the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, their current and truthful status with respect to the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, which was planted in them by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and with respect to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined for them, and with respect to these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. Just as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were brought forth into existence as solutions to well-defined problems, which were identified during the execution of their assigned “specific tasks”, the Archangel MICHAEL had also understood that the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” and the creation into existence of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” was also meant to provide the solution to the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, which took place inside all these

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". And he has built his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" around that understanding and worked out how he will bring down his neighbour. The saying ***"the fruit of the earth has been your downfall"*** gives you the indication of the premeditated aspect around the "KNOWLEDGE", which they have all failed to grasp during their existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain": criminals always overplay their cards.

As you would have understood already, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in all what SHE has sculpted into existence inside the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures": be it the

"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" itself in all its forms, or the delimited structures of it, such as the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" in all its forms, as well as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", which, as you have also understood by now, are self-portraits of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; in short, the living library that "THE DIVINE FORCE" created into existence in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance". "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in all its forms, which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded into the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" itself in all its forms, is designated in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Language" as "***the fruit of the earth***"[877] (or the

---

[877] This is not about the "apple" or the "fig" stories, which you have recorded in all scriptures, which human creatures have in their possession. Once you, who is reading these writings, come to

Archangl MICHAEL's "forbidden fruit") and the TREE that has produced it is **THAT TREE, WHICH IS IN THE "NORTH"**, that is to say, "THE DIVINE FORCE". "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded into the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" itself in all its forms, is the "food" that you need for your growth as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature";[878] "ADAM" was exploring all

---

understand these things, and to see the ignorance in which humanity has been locked-up, then start educating your dearest ones, explain and tell them who they are and why they are into existence. Everything is inside themselves, the material for their own education is inside themselves and all what they MUST do is to STAND IN "PURITY" and HOLD THEIR GROUND IN "PURITY" in all their dealings and undertakings, and to LOOK FOR "THE DIVINE FORCE".

[878] The "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" (the "physical body"), which you wear is subjected to wear-off, and once your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" reaches maturation, it has been designed

these things to understand through discernment what they meant and he was also in the quest to know who he, “ADAM”, was and to such questions as “WHO AM I?”, “WHAT AM I?”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” gave him the answers through communication by “VISIONS”. And for that, the Archangel MICHAEL, who had already sentenced “ADAM” to “DEATH”, before that “ADAM” was created into existence, was now in the process of executing his already pronounced “DEATH” sentence of these first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

Spiritually, the Archangel MICHAEL was also trying to break-down the “GIFT” of “VISION” of these first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, by

---

to leave the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and to dress up with a “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Garment”. Your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” is not subjected to wear-off as it is the case with your “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

turning them away from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and planting in them, through the process of "intrusive suggestions", the seed of culpability and remorse.

"... In sorrow you will eat of the earth, and nor will you eat all things; behold, some plants will become harsh, and some painful to the touch ..."

"*... In sorrow you will eat of the earth ...*" tells you quite a lot about the depths of the "depraved and evil state of mind"[879], in which these "pampered children" "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" found themselves; they who, never before the

---

[879] Read also the excerpt of the conversation of October 01, 2005, Aristide with CHRIST, which we have given out in one previous chapter.

announcement of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", have not known the concepts of "sorrow" and "not to be satisfied": they had everything that they desired. But, once the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" was announced to them and when he came to understand that the "new creature" (you, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" reading these writings), and not him or any other of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", will be akin to "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, akin to that, which is truly close to "THE ONE" who they have all failed to discern, they started revealing the true "nature" of the apparent state of gladness in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had lived until then. It was not based on "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"

and it ensued from the comfort of the work position held in the "GOVERNMENT" of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". It is thus that they started revealing a "strange state" of being, a state of inability to experience joy, to show genuine cheerfulness, which is reflected in particular by the characteristic features sagging in their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" and by the look without glare, a painful state of moral depression, a feeling of deep distress caused by loss of priviledges, disappointment, or other misfortune, a painful reaction of frustration, which they had suffered at the mere thought that: "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...". That "strange state", which they had never experienced before, but which they started revealing into existence after the announcement of the implementation of the "Second

Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", is that, which is designated as a state of "sorrow". And that "strange state" is the one in which he wishes his neighbor to live, for the rest of his existence.

"*... behold, some plants will become harsh, and some painful to the touch.*" This comes from an observation of what he noticed already in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", at those poisonous places where AZAZEL and his minions gathered, those places that were then in shortage of "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" due to the presence of the filth that was flowing out of them as "INDISTINCT FORM" of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", and when the "GLORY OF THE SHEKINAH" was made much more manifest inside of "THE SHEKINAH", in order to destroy those filth and restore equilibrium in the "Specific

Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”. That is how he transferred onto the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, the responsibility and consequences of their “BETRAYAL” perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

There is nothing “magical” or unexplainable as to the why of “*… some plants will become harsh, and some painful to the touch.*” And it has nothing to do with what the Archangel MICHAEL has accused “ADAM” of: namely, to have eaten the “fruit” of **THAT TREE, WHICH IS IN THE “NORTH”**.

For “*… some plants [to] become harsh, and some painful to the touch*”, contrary to their original specifications in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”, which were given to those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of the “MALAK” instance, there must be a change in the

conditions of growth of those plants and in their seed in that "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment". As you would know already, the growing conditions of plants vary from one plant type to another. Some plants flourish in the desert, others require a tropical location, some plants can tolerate adverse winter weather and others will perish if the temperature drops below a certain degree. All of these "visible" factors are considered to be the "visible" growing conditions. The key "visible" growing conditions that all plants require are temperature, light, water, soil type, mineral nutrients, and oxygen. There is another aspect of plants, which is not familiair to you, and which is related to the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" from which they have their original specifications: the "invisible" growing conditions and their connections to the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" in which it is an integral part. As you

would have understood so far, everything proceeds forth into existence starting from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", which contains the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment". A change in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" will impact the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment", which in this case, is defined by the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". For "... *some plants [to] become harsh, and some painful to the touch*", contrary to their original specifications in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", such change in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" must affect the functionalities of the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment" for those effects to be manifested on those "plants". Such change in the "Specific

‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” was caused by the presence of the filth, the poison, flowing out of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, with their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, fractured and broken, which he pulled out of the destruction in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which live “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”. As we have indicated already, the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” has been poisoned by the immersion in it of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, who carry with them the mark of “DEATH”. The effects of the malfunctionalities that ensue from that poisoning

have affected most “plants”, down to the core of their seed. The manifestation of those effects of malfunctionalities are reflected in the course of time on the plant morphology, as thorns, spines, and prickles, and in general those spinose structures (sometimes called spinose teeth or spinose apical processes), which are hard, rigid extensions or modifications of leaves, roots, stems or buds with sharp, stiff ends. All these manifestations of abnormal growth reflected on the plant morphology is not the result of “ADAM” eating the “fruit” of **THAT TREE, WHICH IS IN THE “NORTH”**, that is to say, “ADAM” listening to the teachings of “THE DIVINE FORCE”. But they are the consequences of that “BETRAYAL”, which was perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

It is so that the Archangel MICHAEL took his own excreta and thrown it inside the house of his neighbour, and afterwards he deceives his neighbour and accuses his neignbour of being responsible for the presence of those excreta of his in his neighbour's house and he destroys his neighbour and calls it "justice"! Using the "alter ego of names", they will put the responsibility for these actions of their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. That is what you will read about in the chapters of the genesis in the scriptures and the obscure records of the history of humanity and that humanity possesses and calls the "WORD OF GOD".

"... some plants will become harsh, and some painful to the touch — for you are reminded of that which you were not to touch. And some will become bitter to the taste, for you

are reminded of that which you were not to taste.”

As such, he was instilling in them, and consequently in their forthcoming offsprings, the commandment he gave them, so that every “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” would stay away from “THE DIVINE FORCE” and would never come to know “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

“… And so shall you work the land all the days of your life…”

His intention through this expression was to bring the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to forget its own origin and to never find out the purpose for which it, as “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, was created into existence; working like a maniac without ever raising the head to look for its

own "PLENITUDE", the road of which we have already explained in the chapter concerning the designation of "THE DIVINE" from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

"... until you return to the ground, since from it you were taken. You were made of dust, Adam, and to dust must you now return. ..."

With that, he has clarified what he had kept hidden in his "*My purpose towards you shall not be changed*". That was the decision taken by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", which stands in "IMPURITIES", "LIES" and "DISGRACE". He made that decision as part of his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming", since the days after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE

HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...*".

You should understand that the ***"...You were made of dust, Adam, and to dust must you now return..."*** was not only about this first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the adjective "MALE", but it was about the whole "HUMAN EDIFICE", which should ensue from the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". As such were the depths of "EVIL" in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

Just like all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", he knew not of the existence of his own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and also he knew not of the existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body"

“hidden” inside of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and thought that, that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” was the human creature he wanted to get rid of. As such, he was demonstrating all that he had understood from the detailed living “DISCOURSE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and which “THE DIVINE FORCE”, with the fulfilment of the seventh decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, wrote down in slow motion in front of them by sewing the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” into existence.

The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, was not assembled from the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituent of this first “Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. As such, that “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, which is more “lightweight” than the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, cannot return to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. But rather, it will rise outward from this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”; so, this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” can only be removed from this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” to be placed in another “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” or else to be dismantled from existence by “THE DIVINE FORCE” who assembled it in the first place.

After having “seen” this speech as well as the attending actors, in their details, I didn’t have words adequate enough to qualify this action perpetrated by

the Archangel MICHAEL against "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

This was a full-fledged lowest treacherous blow, beyond shameful; and with such things against their neighbour they have elevated themselves above the human creatures? Now, I understand more and more why "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER removed His trust from all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", also I understand why CHRIST told me: "... *Brother Aristide, if I tell you what is happening here, in the heavens, you will hardly believe me...* ".

Human creature, yes! You reading these writings, there is only one way for you to get out of your misery: "BE PURE"! STAND IN "PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND, AND, WITH ALL YOUR

LIFE STRENGHT, LOOK FOR "THE DIVINE FORCE".

****** Extended explanations of the excerpt,

Zoom out ******

Was this, "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" that the Archangel MICHAEL and these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were displaying as such towards their following, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"? Are these, things that anyone with "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" will wish or will do to its neighbour? Are these, things that anyone with "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" will wish or will do to the ones, who

have been labeled as the "most precious creations" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER?

As we have indicated already, all temporal information concerning the state of the growing medium, which is the combined set formed by "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" — among other things, the state of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", as well as the temperature and the enlightenment intensity — as well as the state of this plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", are contained and transported in the "unique words", and their tones, of the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language", that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" uses. The "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language" becomes, as such, a window into "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", and the hidden information that it contains can be "discerned" (i.e.,

"read" in the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language") when the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will emit these words and expressions into existence. Those words and expressions tell about that, which overflows in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", which emitted them into existence. It is so that, the content of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is written, quite literally, in the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language" that he uses. Every time that a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" speaks in the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language", he unwittingly reveals his personality, his identity, his character.[880]

---

[880] As you would know already, this is often expressed by saying: "out of the abundance of the heart, the mouth speaks". Whatever resides in the heart inwardly, will be exposed outwardly through

The same goes with the actions carried out by a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", as those actions translate the decisions already made by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature". Everything that any creature (be it a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" or any other creature) speaks, thinks and does will attest to what the abundance of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside that creature brings forth. With this "speech of shame", the Archangel MICHAEL had revealed what he had grown and kept hidden inside "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" since the announcement of

---

the speech. A fortiori, when evil resides in the heart, it will be exposed in perverse speech through the mouth. In these expressions, the heart refers to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", which is the production factory of "words".

the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

With this "speech of shame", the Archangel MICHAEL demonstrated that he had mastered the art of wearing the many masks of convenience of the psychology manipulation stratagems and the process of "intrusive suggestion". The "intrusive suggestion" is the intrusion of external signals input to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of a "suggestible" subject, through a set of subconscious mechanisms, met with more or less opposition by the "suggestible" subject; accepted uncritically at last;[881] and realized

---

[881] As a matter of fact, after that the Archangel MICHAEL will complete this "speech of shame", with the next demonstration (actual murder of these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"), these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", just like hypnotized subjects, will give their "thank you"

un-reflectively, unwittingly, almost automatically by the "suggestible" subject, and without intervention of the will or the consciousness of the receiving "suggestible" subject. The degree of opposition is function of the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", of the "suggestible" subject, and which is the catalyst of the much needed "fuel" that feeds the internal mechanisms of protection that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

---

to the Archangel MICHAEL for all the damages that they have just suffered; indeed, he had truly mastered the process of "intrusive suggestion" to bring out that response from these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and this was the result of the intrusive command "*Take comfort in this, that I have not abandoned you*".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established for "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT". The intruded external signals input to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", of the "suggestible" subject, is actually "*forced*" on the stream of "Interpreted THOUGHTS"; it is a stranger, an unwelcome guest, a parasite, which "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", of the "suggestible" subject, seeks to get rid of. The internal mechanisms of protection that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established for "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", combats those intruded external signals input in much the same manner as the organism does against bacteria and bacilli that tend to disturb the stability of its equilibrium. The mode of intrusion, while performed through the spoken language, may be visual or may involve any other sense. Its purpose is to intrude, affect and disrupt the

"Interpreted THOUGHTS" of the "suggestible" subject by exploiting the ability of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" to receive external signals input from which it produces "Interpreted THOUGHTS", and its tendency to give life to those "Interpreted THOUGHTS", that is, to have those "Interpreted THOUGHTS" transformed into action by the "Inner Spiritual Motive Force".

"Intrusive suggestion" takes place between an "external suggesting source" and a receiving "suggestible" subject. The process is unwittingly on the part of the "suggestible" subject who receives the external signals input to his "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", and it can be deliberate on the part of the "external suggesting source" who suggests, as the Archangel MICHAEL did with these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". "THE

SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of the "suggestible" subject, who receives the external signals input, accepts these as its own, never knowing that they are external or that they might be the results of treachery.

Right from the very beginning of that "speech of shame", the Archangel MICHAEL has used direct verbal command words (... "*as I commanded*" ..., "*Take comfort in this, that I have not abandoned you*", *etc*...) as mode of intrusion in this process of "intrusive suggestion". He was directly sending and sowing parasitic ideas through "intrusive suggestion" in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of each of these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", so quickly and so actively that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of each of these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", had no time to interfere intellectually, to act and interpose,

since it was in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and they knew not about their “PLENITUDE”.

The soil favourable for receiving such seeds of “intrusive suggestion” exists in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, which is in the absence of illumination from “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”. This occurs when the degree of presence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, of the “suggestible” subject, is insufficient to preserve the state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. The suggestible aspect is thus a peculiar characteristic of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”; it never leaves it; it is always present in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” that has

fallen asleep in the oblivion (or ignorance) of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", and no longer adequately listen to or function in synchrone by taking into account the consent of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", which is "THE SEAT OF WISDOM". Having been nourished with "fruits" of "THE TREE OF ABSENCE OF KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", or "THE TREE OF DEATH", that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had been sent alongside "ADAM", were feeding him, thus keeping him inside the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" which was theirs and which was frozen like a mist on all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", it is so that the "attention"[882] of these first two

[882] That, which is designated as "attention", is the taking possession by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", in clear and vivid form, of the trains of "Interpreted THOUGHTS", out of the myriads of

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" have been fixed on irrelevant points, away from "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". As such, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had prepared these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to the next step of their deceit, which they have now delivered through this "speech of shame".

To some extents, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and particularly the "ADONA'IM", have understood this process of intrusion of external signals input to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of a "suggestible" subject; It is not out of nothing and for nothing that they self-proclaimed themselves to be the "most intelligent

---

"Interpreted THOUGHTS" generated by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT".

children" of IHVH. Standing in their own "IMPURITIES", they have begotten the progeny of "IMPURITIES" and have developed their own scheme of deceptions around the "intrusive suggestion" process, in order to keep their control on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and also to circumvent receiving ordinances sent by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" established from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Such deceptive "intrusive suggestions", "words" and "expressions" of such speech, of the Archangel MICHAEL in front of these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", are intended to make the targeted "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" believe that they are solely responsible for their misfortune, because of

insufficient intelligence, abilities, or efforts; the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and particularly the "ADONA'IM", having already self-proclaimed themselves to be the "most intelligent children" of IHVH. Thus, instead of standing up against the one who is at the origin of such deceptive "words" and "expressions" of such speech, and rejecting such deceptive "intrusive suggestions", "words" and "expressions", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will accept them and devaluate themselves and develop those emotions, which are associated with the progeny of "IMPURITY" in all its forms; which will generate a state of depression, of disruption of the dynamism of life of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", which will be characterized by a more or less serious decrease in the energy of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELECT", a certain slope of affectivity, which will be marked by

“FEAR”, “ANGUISH”, “DOUBT”, “DISCOURAGEMENT”, “SADNESS”, etc..., in short the production of the progeny of “IMPURITY” in all its forms. One of the effects of such state of depression is the spiritual inhibition of action. And without action, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will keep the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” under their yoke and at the bottom and far away from the existing hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, which so far had already been established through “THE SHEKINAH” and through which all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” indulged themselves with the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

If the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” has not grown and has not developed inside you, then the “words” and “expressions” of such speech, of the Archangel MICHAEL in front of these first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, will “spiritually” cut through your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, in the same way as would do a “physical sword”, and as it did with the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of these firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and also as it did with the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who were standing there watching and listening those “words” and “expressions” with wonder, and those “words” and “expressions” will take a sitting place (will sit down) inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside you, and it will be as if you had

received a deadly venom, and you will live forever with such "deceit".[883]

---

[883] Prior to the outbreak of "THE CELESTIAL WAR", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have used this process related to the psyche, amongst themselves to deceive and to pull the many innocent "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were still at the stage of "spiritual childhood" and undecided about which side to go: MICHAEL or AZAZEL? Who was correct who was not?

During the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", they kept using it on "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to keep them under their control, to further spread their deceptions and to further the destruction of humanity; the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" effectively becoming the puppet of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of the two warring parties of this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR".

They will also transfer onto human creatures, the knowledge and skills required to perform such process of "intrusive suggestion", which, combined with the knowledge that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had received and allowing them to produce manifestation of these "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORMS" from quick manipulations of

If the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” has grown and developed inside you, and you are in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE FORCE”, hence in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then your “SPIRITUAL SHIELD” will BLOCK and will not let through those “IMPURE” external signals; you will remain unharm and you will recognize the deceit carried by such “words” and “expressions”, and they will return to their “sender”, not having found a “receiver”. As such, when someone will ever stand again in front of you and open his mouth to speak, listen carefully and “read spiritually” through the “words” and “expressions” he

---

“Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and at the scale of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, will form the core of orations, invocations, conjurations, magical rituals, occult arts, spells, etc..., those activities in all their various forms, and that Solomon in his stupidity will call real sectors of wisdom.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

uses and you will know everything that is stored in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside him.

When "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" stands in "PURITY", then the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is sufficient and preserves the state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. As such, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" adequately listens to and functions in synchrone by taking into account the consent of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", and by not receiving or giving life to "IMPURE" external signals input to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT". It is said of such "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", that it receives illumination from "The ALTAR of 'THE

DIVINE'", and places in context, within the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined, the information collected by its "Specific Sensory Sensors", both in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and in the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around it; as such, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" places its own "attention" in context within the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined. Such process of illumination is not an intrusion.

That was the "speech of shame" of the "god"[884], which you have written all over the scriptures that human

---

[884] And nowadays, after all these destructions, these "gods" now come and ask the human creature to pray "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, for their forgiveness, to give them strength to do their work, just like in the past their fallen fellows who had also

creatures possess and are fed with. That "speech of shame" further illustrated the depraved state of mind, which the Archangel MICHAEL has been hiding in himself since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and which has been sealed as part of his "nature".[885] That self-appointed "god", sowing destruction all over the human creatures, has nothing

---

declared themselves to be "gods" had asked the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is a descendant, to intercede for them. "Who am I to do such a thing and who will pray for me?" had then replied ENOCH.

[885] It will be a painfull awakening for those of you, who are still "asleep in the bed of ignorance", when you will realize that your so-called protectors are in fact the gravediggers who robbed you, then pushed you and locked you in your grave. Remember the writings in Daniel 12: "*Many will be puzzled [when they read about these things] but knowledge will increase.*" Stand in "PURITY" and talk to "THE DIVINE FORCE" and you will learn things concerning all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and about the world in which you are living.

in common and nothing to do with the "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER who is eternally in "ABSOLUTE PURITY" and is THE TRUE CREATOR OF THE EXISTENCE.

Not even once in his "speech of shame", the Archangel MICHAEL has mentioned about "THE TRUE CREATOR" of these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who is "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and against whom he has "SINNED", the evidence been the series of "BETRAYALS" against "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE" and against his commitment to his office in "THE SHEKINAH", that he has perpetrated during those first three days of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Not even once in his "speech of shame", the Archangel MICHAEL has mentioned about "THE

TRUE CREATOR" against whom all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will, by their cheating worthy of the best conjurers, declare these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as well as their descendants to have "sinned"; "THE TRUE CREATOR" against whom he, the Archangel MICHAEL, intended to keep them away from, so that they never come to know their "TRUE FATHER", so that they never come to know who they are themselves.

Through that "speech of shame", the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", incarnated by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", has trampled and replaced the innocence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'"; the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of

"DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", seeking its own preservation, as well as that, which pleases it.

In the early days of the existence of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", the cohesion of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" had been maintained by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" which is "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", that is, by "THE DIVINE FORCE", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it. Such cohesion had also been designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" to be manifested on "THE EARTHLY HOST" ("THE HUMAN EDIFICE").

It is so that, by this disorder thrown upon the relationship of "Conjoints", the harmonious complementarity between the "MALE" and the "FEMALE", the Archangel MICHAEL also destroyed

in the "embryo", even before it was manifested in existence, this cohesion which had also been designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" to be manifested on "THE EARTHLY HOST" ("THE HUMAN EDIFICE").[886]

This insidious destruction, in the "embryo", of the manifestation of this predesigned cohesion, also

---

[886] As we have indicated in one previous annotation, you know the adage: "divide et impera", divide and you will reign; divide and you will become rich; arouse oppositions and struggles and use them to ensure your authority; divide, and you will deceive human creatures, and dazzle their intellect, and make fun of justice, such is the formula of manipulators in control. Where do you think this strategy of fueling dissension and rivalry within united entities originates? In ancient Rome or much more earlier and so among these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"? Is this strategy of "divide et impera" the progeny of "PURITY" or "IMPURITY"? It is the work of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", or the works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"?

implies the cessation of all the works[887] established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

---

[887] The amount of these works and the details of these works are unimaginable, simply said: Incredible! Beyond what one can conceive or then put on writing.

The writings that you are reading, right now, are just an overview of the works associated with "THE HOLY PROJECT", since its inception, and using words that humans are familiar with. Compared to those detailed works associated with "THE HOLY PROJECT", and which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has carried out, the writings that you are reading, right now, look like a drop of water in an ocean. Can you grasp the depth and amount of details, from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" to the full content of the attribute "NON DIVINE", including their working processes and interactions, and that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" elaborated for the proper implementation of this project?

Just like with the flip of a coin, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", blinded by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", have trashed all the work that had been prepared to be manifested trough the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

MASTER" to be manifested through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", in the state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and through which "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" was much more to be revealed and shared with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

There was no trace left of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who had declared themselves to be "gods" above their following in the creation. They were now making their own "rules" about what is "good" for them, in their own eyes, reversing all the teachings that they had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Thus, through that "speech of shame", a huge amount of damages[888] were done to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

---

[888] Several replicas of this situation and such damages, which have been inflicted to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of each of these two "newly born" "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", will be produced into existence all along the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

The most striking of these replicas, which is familiar to you, will appear roughly seventy billion years later, and will involve CHRIST, when HE will redeem the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" written by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The death of "THE REDEEMER" of the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" written by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", was specified in "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE" of their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT".

When CHRIST will be manifested into existence roughly seventy billion years later, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had already specified how HE was to be put to death. When CHRIST was around the age of thirty, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" told CHRIST how HE will be put to DEATH, thinking that CHRIST will disavow "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and that HE will renounce to

redeem their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT". But, they had knocked on the wrong door, and CHRIST cried, he was disturbed but He regained control of himself and held firm his ground and accomplished the project for which "THE DIVINE FORCE" created Him into existence in this earthly world.

Those "physical wounds" that the human creatures ("'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures") had inflicted to CHRIST (the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the model, which comes after the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model) on His way to the Cross, are reminiscent of the "spiritual wounds", these damages, which have been inflicted to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of each of these two "newly born" "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", by the Archangel MICHAEL (the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, which preceeds the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model).

But, none of the human creatures, as well as none of those celestial creatures watching, understood what was shown to them through the "physical wounds" and the suffering that CHRIST had endured.

Since they had already sent to oblivion the prejudice which was done to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", none of the human creatures, as well as none of those celestial creatures watching will be able to "discern" and make the connection between those "physical wounds" on CHRIST and the

Body" of each of these two "newly born" "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and the Archangel MICHAEL knew that, from the recursive transformations, which he had gained knowledge from the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE", such damages will be transmitted from generations to generations throughout the "HUMAN EDIFICE". In the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", AZAZEL had also inflicted such damages, also through such speeches, to many innocent "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were still at the stage of "spiritual childhood" and most of them never recovered from that experience. The Archangel

---

"spiritual wounds" which were inflicted to "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE".

Everything has been kept in record by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and there is nothing hidden that shall not be known and revealed by "THE LIGHT".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

MICHAEL had now done the same on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and it was not all, as he was about to inflict some more damages.

It is so that, groaning with "ANGER", which he had kept hidden in himself and nurtured since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...", and covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", which was theirs and which was frozen like a mist on all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and prevented all of them to see "THE TRUTH SUN", the Archangel MICHAEL drew his blazing "KHEREV", after having cursed the

firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and he walked over to them, eager to demonstrate his understanding of the concept of "DEATH" to the whole "THE CELESTIAL HOST" watching, eager "to have the last say", the strongest argument in the "CONTROVERSY" between him and AZAZEL.

As we have indicated already regarding the proper functioning of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", to avoid that the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", which covers the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, finds itself in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" shall ensure the good functioning of the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" which separates

the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” from its “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”. The Archangel MICHAEL had received such knowledge during the teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” was extending to him, in order to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in his “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”. He has instead used that knowledge and those teachings to develop the art of “DEATH”.

From the knowledge of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and its connection with the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it, and which he had received of “THE DIVINE FORCE” during the teachings he was given, he precisely gave a blow to the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garments” of the firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, in a

single swipe, cutting across and destroying the spiritual layers of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garments" and striking at the critical juncture between the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and the "Specific EARTHLY' Environment" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and of which he had knowledge of, thus, damaging badly the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" which separates the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", and he said to them:

"...

> *The eyes of your spirit and the eyes of your soul are divided!*

..."

From the teachings which he had received of "THE DIVINE FORCE", the Archangel MICHAEL knew

about “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” (which he referred to as the “eyes of the soul”) and “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” (which he referred to as the “eyes of the spirit”) and that are the two blessed gardens that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and which form together the core of the manifestation of “THE UNION”, which is represented by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, and those two blessed gardens must function in synchronized manner and with the same consent. He knew of their importance in functioning in synchronized manner and with the same consent, just as he (when he stands inside the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH”, and in front of the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” of THE SHEKINAH”, to receive the necessary instructions that “THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to deliver only through this process) was called to function in synchronized manner and with the same consent with the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" (which is the "First Begotten" of "THE DIVINE FORCE") behind the "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier" and through which are transmitted the necessary instructions that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to deliver only through this process. The "picture" of him standing in there, in front of the "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Frontier" of THE SHEKINAH" and with the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" behind it, is an expression of "THE UNION", and he knew that such "representation", such "picture", has been expressed in "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", but where in that "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" has it been placed? That was a mystery to him.

However, when looking at the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" (not from the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment"), the critical juncture between the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and the "Specific EARTHLY' Environment" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is much more brighter, much more illuminated, than the remaining part of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The critical juncture between the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and the "Specific EARTHLY' Environment" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is highlighted and aligned with contours of the nervous system of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" wears. This nervous system, as we have

indicated, is a "sensory grid system" and the "grid" on which the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" has been fastened through "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Binding Sites" — which are segments of the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier", which bind to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to keep the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in position —, allowing the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to act as container of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" (the living "energy" that flows freely inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment").[889]

---

[889] Any damage to these "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Binding Sites" will result into the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" detaching (unbinding) itself from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that it wears and at the locations of the damaged "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Binding Sites". A complete detaching (unbinding) of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" from the

By inference from the functioning of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH", which was also part of his duty assignment, and from which he had put in place that deceit and which was maintained by the Archangel GABRIEL, to block the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH", preventing the surpluses of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which were produced and emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which

---

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will immediately lead to the "FIRST DEATH", that of "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", as it will not be powered anymore by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body". Partial damages to these "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Binding Sites" will lead to dysfunctions or impairments in the central and/or peripheral nervous systems, as information will not be transferred properly from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" to the central and/or peripheral nervous systems of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" at those locations where damages of "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Binding Sites" occur.

is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — to flow in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and to cleanse it of its filth, the Archangel MICHAEL had knowledge of the existence of the critical juncture in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that has been produced into existence akin to “THE SHEKINAH”. And that critical juncture between the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” and the “Specific EARTHLY’ Environment” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is much more brighter, much more illuminated, than the remaining part of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, and “perceivable” to his “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure”.

As we have indicated already, in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Space", within the attribute "NON DIVINE", it is only when the specific conditions in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which has epithet function in the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", for example, the specific conditions arising from the execution of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" between the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", defined by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", are met around the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", that the "GLORY"[890] of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT'

---

[890] The "GLORY" is the word used symbolically to refer to the luminous radiation that characterizes the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", as well as any manifestation of a metaphor for the second attribute of "THE DIVINE BODY", and highlights the distinctive feature of

Substance" is then, perceived: it will thus be the manifestation of "THE LIGHT" that is invisible.[891]

The process leading to this manifestation of the "GLORY" of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance"

---

the "divine energy" that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

Therefore, when one speaks about the "GLORY OF THE DIVINE", it is by reference to the radiance of this "LIGHT", as second attribute characteristic of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", or of any manifestation of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

[891] As we have already indicated, it is like when an electric current is passed through a gas, the gas emits a glow (a luminous radiation); that, which is called "Illumination". That luminous radiation emitted by a gas, when an electric current flows through it, results from the transfer of energy, which occurs when electrons of the current collide with atoms constituents of the gas, follows with excitation and de-excitation of those atoms. In the case of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the electric current is transported by the (invisible) "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that is kept in position by the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Binding Sites" and the resulting "glow" is made "visible" at the critical juncture.

is a replica, by manifestation of metaphors, of the process leading to the manifestation of the “GLORY” of the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

Within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, the divine conditions which are linked to the permanent and eternal execution of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” between the “Divine Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, the “Divine Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” having function of epithet in this “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, and (these divine conditions) which have been defined by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, are continually met, without interruption, around the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” produced by “THE DIVINE BODY” and around the “Divine Energy

‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. It is for this reason that the “GLORY” of the “Divine Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, and thus the “GLORY” of “THE DIVINE BODY”, is continually and eternally manifested.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has implemented a manifestation of a metaphor of such conditions in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. It is so that, the critical juncture between the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” and the “Specific EARTHLY’ Environment” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is much more brighter, much more illuminated, than the remaining part of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. It is that radiation from that critical juncture, which is propagated to the “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole” covering the whole “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. It is thus

that, although the Archangel MICHAEL could not and cannot "see" the "source" (that is to say, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of which he had no knowledge of the existence) that rendered the critical juncture more illuminated, he could "perceive" from his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure", the brightness, the manifestation of a metaphor of the "GLORY" of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" that has been attributed to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", manifested at that critical juncture.[892]

---

[892] The manifestation of "GLORY" of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" that has been attributed to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is genuine and was implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE"; unlike AZAZEL who, covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and in the covetousness to have the new unique expression of "THE UNION" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, chose to express on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", had stolen a part of the "specific generative energy"

Just as the rupture and explosion of the structure of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH" has resulted in the outflow of that "living energy" that was contained by the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier", pouring down

---

produced by "THE SHEKINAH", unbeknownst to all others "ADONA'IM" providing "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", and had concealed it in his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" by thinking that with the passage of time and with that "specific generative energy" stolen from "THE SHEKINAH", hidden in his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" (for, he knew not about the existence of his own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" inside his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment"), he would not only be akin to "THE SHEKINAH", but thinking that he would produce "LIGHT" by himself and which would also make him a "GOD" above of all the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

You (human creature) reading these writings, are the "true deal", akin to "THE SHEKINAH" and as long as you stand in "PURITY", through the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON", hence through the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", which are in you, you are placed on a scale that is above all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

into the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, a blow struck at the critical juncture between the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” and the “Specific EARTHLY’ Environment” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will also lead to a similar result; that is to say: outflow from the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of that “living energy” (the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”) that makes the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that has been produced into existence akin to “THE SHEKINAH”. The ultimate purpose of such outflow, pouring out of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, means: “DEATH” of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. And he went for it: he gave a blow to the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of each of the firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, in a

single swipe, cutting across and destroying the spiritual layers of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garments" and striking at the critical juncture between the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and the "Specific EARTHLY' Environment" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

By this blow, which the Archangel MICHAEL has struck on these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", his intention was to destroy them. Remember that these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were produced into existence by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE" HERSELF in order to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL. ***You MUST always view these***

events, which we are describing throughout these writings, not from the perspective of the works of "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", which have their originin in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", but from the perspective of the "PURE"and "HOLY" works, which have been produced into existence by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", and think freely and off the beaten path set by the constraints of the works of "HUBRIS". From the perspective of the works, which have been produced into existence by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", grasp the magnitude and the gravity of what the Archangel MICHAEL has perpetrated, not against these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", but against that, which "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE"

HERSELF has produced into existence, hence against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. This blow, which the Archangel MICHAEL has struck on these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", was meant to be a dagger backstabbed on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER for having chose to follow and to implement the designs of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, in which HE has attributed the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON". This should tell you how evil this action was and hence the one who perpetrated it was; and this should also tell you something about the heights of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", for them to go to such length of actions and to intentionally destroy that, which "THE HAND OF

THE DIVINE" HERSELF has produced into existence. The ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR" is just a "smoke screen" hiding the real problem, the evil and depraved state of mind that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have developed in them in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

By telling to these first two, new born, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that "... *The eyes of your spirit and the eyes of your soul are divided!* ...", he was also blocking through "intrusive suggestion", directly, without beating round the bush, without any circumlocution, without any evasions, in these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", their "peripheral awareness" of that which makes them, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", to be akin to the "SHEKINAH", that is,

the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON". This was the work of deceit produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" worthy of the best hypnotists.[893] He

---

[893] As you would know already, a "hypnotist" is a person who has the knowledge, which enables him, through "intrusive suggestions" maneuvers, to induce the state of hypnosis in a subject. Hypnosis is a mental state of highly focused concentration, diminished peripheral awareness, and heightened suggestibility, which is connected to certain stimuli (for example, the voice of the hypnotist). It is in a way the "taking hostage" of certain key functions of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and the setting in place of unique "intrusive suggestions" (or seen as monoideisms, that is to say, which concentrate all their activity around one idea only). Here, the hypnotized individual will heed only the certain stimuli emitted by the hypnotist and will respond in an uncritical, automatic fashion while ignoring all aspects of the environment other than those pointed out by the hypnotist. This "disconnection of the orientation reaction to external reality", which supposes a certain letting go, is equivalent to an original way of functioning, which one refers to as a state: the state of hypnosis. This state of hypnosis is a special psychological state with certain physiological attributes, resembling sleep only superficially and marked by a functioning of the individual at a level of awareness other than the

ordinary conscious state. It is a KEY to the change and passage from the "Ordinary State of Consciousness" to a "Modified State of Consciousness". This state of hypnosis is characterized by a degree of increased receptiveness and responsiveness in which inner experiential perceptions are given as much significance as is generally given only to external reality.

In a state of hypnosis, the states of consciousness of a subject are altered; they are artificially induced, which leads to a state of passivity similar to that of sleep in a subject who remains partly conscious. These altered states of consciousness can be light (reverie, light hypnotic trance, hypnagogic), hypnopompic or deeper. It is so that, an individual in a state of hypnosis, will tend to see, feel, smell, and otherwise perceive in accordance with the hypnotist emitted "intrusive suggestions", even though these "intrusive suggestions" may be in apparent contradiction to the actual stimuli present in the environment. The effects of hypnosis are not limited to sensory change; even the memory and awareness of self of individual in a state of hypnosis may be altered by "intrusive suggestions", and the effects of the "intrusive suggestions" may be extended (posthypnotically) into the subsequent waking activity of the individual who has been subjected to hypnosis.

If the hypnotist draws on elements pre-existing to the individual being subjected to a state of hypnosis (for example, elements related to the functioning of "THE SHEKINAH" which have been

knew that such blocades in the basic inheritance qualities legacy, at the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", will affect the "peripheral awareness" and will be transmitted from offspring in descent through the recursive transformations. The "peripheral awareness" is that ability of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", to be

---

implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" directly inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and which make the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" akin to "THE SHAKINAH") in order to reformulate them without distorting or replacing them, future behavior of that individual being subjected that state of hypnosis will remain in agreement with the conscious, which will affect its long-term memory. Hypnosis in this case goes beyond the altered state of consciousness, which is no longer the proper term to define the state of hypnosis. Human creatures have been subjected to such altered state of consciousness, which originated from this unfolding event between the Archangel MICHAEL and these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

fully aware of the whole surrounding context concerning that which is in line with the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined, and also that, which is not conform to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined. It is the ability of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, to receive the illumination provided by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” — “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” —, in order to place in context, both in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” and in the “Specific ‘NON-SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, the information collected by “Specific Sensory Sensors” at the “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” and that is sent to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

Was “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” a FOOL, to have endowed “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model with all those capacities and senses to allow the prehension of its surrounding environments? “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” who had conceived and established the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model since eternity and before that any of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were “spoken” into existence, had long ago also been relinquished into oblivion by these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, as they have done with all the teachings they had received from “THE DIVINE FORCE” whom they never knew existenced.

Cui bono?[894] *— "To whom is this crime a benefit?"*

---

[894] Cui bono?, Cui prodest?, Ad Cuius Bonum?, are Latin-inspired adages that are used either to suggest a hidden motive or to indicate that the party accused of being responsible for an event with harmful consequences is not what it seems to be at first sight. Usually, these adages are used to indicate that the person or persons capable of committing a crime can be found among those who have something to profit from. The parties who benefit from the crime are not always obvious or may have successfully diverted attention to a scapegoat, for example.

These adages should ring loudly in the ears of all those who care about "PURITY" and want to get to the bottom of things to know more about the origin of the carnage, the destruction and the horrible waste of life engendered by the two warring parties of the ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR".

These adages make it possible to evaluate events that have occurred in fuzzy contexts and to begin to understand the effects of such events. They invite to constantly ask the questions: "To whom is the occurrence of such an event an advantage?", "To whom does the occurrence of such an event profit?", "For whose good did such an event occur?"

Cui prodest? — "Whom does this crime profit?"

Ad cuius bonum? — "For whose good?"

Will "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER who, in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", has designed "THE HOLY PROJECT" — a true masterpiece of divine engineering, in all its least details and which we have

---

These adages lead beyond the first reactions and the vision of the situation, and ask rather to understand the impacts of such fuzzy events, of what is proposed in terms of who will benefit ... and, of course, who will not benefit from the situation created by such fuzzy events.

These adages continually push to search for "why" such an event has occurred ... and not just in terms of immediate descriptions or responses that are given by those who perpetrated the event in question. This is not an easy task. This means looking at the "what", the "who", the "why" and the moment that such an event has occurred ... and the benefits to whom. This means going beyond the first reactions that arise from the occurrence of such an event.

touched on the superficial aspects which, to the extent of the basic knowledge that we have acquired, are already very complex to grasp, as you have been able to understand even only through the chapters of the living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, which has been written by "THE DIVINE FORCE" through the cells, tissues, organs, and systems of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" wears — and undertook to implement it, since eternity, before that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were "spoken" into existence, benefits from this crime? CERTAINLY NOT!

Will the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and their descendants, who have been defrauded of their "PLENITUDE", who will not know

who they are themselves and why they are into existence, benefit from this crime? CERTAINLY NOT!

As the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" will reveal, crimes are oftentimes committed to benefit their perpetrators and oftentimes there may be a scapegoat who will be ritually burdened with the "sins" of the perpetrators of the crime, and who will then be driven away from the coveted object at the origin of that crime. This premeditated crime against "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" is a prime example of that maxim and it will be beneficial to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have perpetrated it and who will masterfully deflect attention towards the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

Creatures" as scapegoat.[895] These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" took the weight of their own "SINS" and the "**TERRIBLES CONSEQUENCES**" of all the "BETRAYALS" that they had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was produced into existence, and now that this

---

[895] All the crimes, the treacheries in all their forms, deceit, duplicity, cowardice, dishonesty, lies, "MALICE", you name it and, that you see on the earthly world in which you live, all those things started with these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", between them, in order to destroy or take control of that "LIGHT" of the innermost component that is in you and makes you akin to "THE SHEKINAH". All those crimes that you see happening all around you in the earthly world in which you live, are a reflection of those events that took place in the early days of the creation of this Earthly world. Such reflection of events is due to the "specific reflexive property" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" (look at the liquid that is called "WATER", which is all around you, and understand what you see).

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has been produced into existence, they "put it on the head" of the innocent — "ADAM" —; they have "thrown "ADAM" under the bus", they have "scapegoated "ADAM"" in the worse manner that can be.

Since they had declared in their "obscurity" and absence of "WISDOM" that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was "THE MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", and since they had found themselves to be smarter and wiser than "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", just like the best malicious hypnotists, were now in the process of "redesigning" (blocking and destroying the spiritual capacities) and "reprogramming" and diverting the psychic of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", as they see fit into that, which is "good" according to them,

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and that, which will not be a threat to the existing hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", that so far had already been established through "THE SHEKINAH" and through which all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH"; in short, "reprogramming" the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" into that, which will be "subjected" to them: their "slave", from their perspective in how they saw the arrangement of things in "THE HOLY PROJECT".[896] This was part of

---

[896] In parables, it will be said about this "reprogramming" that:

"...

> *The birds have dropped a great amount their excreta on the entire structure of the tree, and the microbes contained*

the manifestation of that which was hidden in "*My purpose towards you shall not be changed*"; that, which has been sealed in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the Archangel MICHAEL, and became part of his "nature", and totally at the opposite of what was designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to be.

While some of the "ADONA'IM", the eldests of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", by instinct of survival, had kept hidden in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in them, their views about how they saw the

---

in those excreta entered so deep into the structure of the tree that they began to destroy it from the inside.

..."

arrangement of things and their roles in “THE HOLY PROJECT” and in particular in relation to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, since they had received the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, others had openly made known what “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” had already resolved to and had sealed in them, concerning “THE HOLY PROJECT”. Among these latter, was AZAZEL who was the “public figure” of the “ADONA’IM” closed circle, and who, before the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, was much more attached (in the sense of the emotional and moral attachment) to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and after the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, had

declared publicly that their goals were to achieve their "FULL POTENTIAL" as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and for them it meant "*RULERSHIP. To rule by themselves, to rule on each other, and on the whole Kingdom*"; for, they said, "*they are called the Sons of IHVH.*" Those who had hidden their intentions and point of view will make them unearthed, they will render them manifest and they will express them, without realizing it, by their actions towards their neighbour and in particular towards the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; For, they will do what has been sealed in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and which defines their "nature".

"...

Any creature in which that which is called "nature", has been sealed, can conceal things in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within itself, as much as it wants.

However, being prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, and which is the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", it is so that, through its actions and in its statements, all of which are resulting from the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", it will do what its "nature" is; and what was concealed will thus be made manifest in the sight of all.

THERE IS NOTHING HIDDEN THAT SHALL NOT BE KNOWN AND REVEALED BY THE LIGHT.

…"[897]

---

[897] If that which is called "nature", has not yet settled in a creature, that creature can still work to stand in "PURITY"; it is a matter of willing to do so and doing it.

Remember it! Also, do not forget the following parable:

"…

> There was once a new country ravaged by war and it was separated from an old country by an immense ocean, which no boat had ever managed to sail through.
>
> A child, at the coast of the country at war, was wandering and reflecting on how to proceed in order to cross that immense ocean and escape all the miseries he has seen in this new ravaged country, speaking loudly to himself.
>
> It is so that, coming out of the ocean waters, a huge white and shining scorpion, and twice the size of the child, approached and spoke to the child, saying:
>
> "…

I can cross the waters of this ocean and bring you to safety in the old country where myself, I come from. Come, jump and sit on my shell and I will bring you to safety!

…”

The child instantly remembered what her mother had told him once about such scorpions, and he said:

“…

I have been told about your deeds and not to trust you; for, you have deadly venom.

…”

To which the white and shining scorpion said:

“…

If I do you harm on the road, while crossing this ocean, wouldn’t I perish too, as you also know, I can only deliver my venom once and cease to exist; why would I do that?

…”

The child reflected and said:

“…

Indeed, why would you destroy yourself with such action, let’s go!

…”

This action of the Archangel MICHAEL was one of those demonstrations, expressing in the sight of all, what he had hidden in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside himself; an action that goes

---

And, forgeting the warnings and teachings of his mother, he jumped and sat on the shell of the white and shining scorpion.

At midway across the waters of the ocean, the white and shining scorpion deployed its telson and mortally stung the child, injecting him its deadly venom.

Surprised by this unexpected move, with his mouth and eyes wide open, in tears from the unbearable pain, the child asked:

"...

Why have you done such thing? Now we will perish together.

..."

And the white and shining scorpion replied, saying:

"...

It is in my "nature", I cannot do otherwise.

..."

..."

against "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", that violates the sanctity of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — of which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was conceived and manifested at the resemblance. It is an action that is in opposition to the love for your neighbour. The Archangel MICHAEL premeditated to demonstrate what "SIN" is, and wanted to demonstrate the cause-and-effect relationship between "SIN" and "DEATH", using his neighbour the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" as "guinea pig", but in reality, by this premeditated action and in his "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming", he has managed to reveal and to demonstrate that he WAS BY HIMSELF "SIN"

DEMONSTRATED and a "MURDERER"[898] on top of that. "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" were his preys

---

[898] With which word do you, human creatures, designate a person who commits the crime, with premeditation and with "MALICE aforethought" — which is the conscious intent to cause death or great bodily damages to his neighbour —, of intentionally killing his neighbour, for the pleasure to demonstrate to his accomplices what "DEATH" is, for the pleasure to feel what "DEATH" taste like? How do you call such a person?

Recall what we have mentioned in one previous annotation regarding the origin of all the ambushes which will subsequently appear into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE"? The warning that Solomon, when "THE DIVINE WISDOM" walked alongside him, and under the inspiration of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", had described by saying:

"...

> ...
>
> *My son, if sinners entice you, do not consent.*
>
> *If they say, "Come with us, let us set ambush to shed blood; For pleasure we will surprise the innocent! Like the abode of the dead, we shall swallow him Alive, entirely, like those who descend into the pit. ..."*

and victims. What an irony! Trying to demonstrate a concept on someone else and ending up demonstrating that you are by yourself a living

---

> *My son, walk not with them, carefully avoids the alleys where they stand; for their feet run to evil, they are swift to shed blood.*

…”

Indeed, for pleasure the Archangel MICHAEL and his accomplices “ADONA’IM” have surprised the innocent, “ADAM”! Like the abode of the dead, the Archangel MICHAEL has swallowed him Alive, entirely, like those who descend into the pit. The workers of the first hour have ambushed and have assassinated the worker of the eleventh hour. How do you designate someone who perpetrates such evil deed against his neighbour? And these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will spend time hiding their crimes, threatening, corrupting and making their accomplice, or simply destroying any human creature who do not toe the line behind them to exonerate their crimes, but who dare point the finger on and denounce their crimes. Well, this time, what was once sealed has now been unsealed!

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

demonstration of that concept that you are trying to demonstrate on that someone else.[899]

As such, the Archangel MICHAEL has deliberately perpetrated a premeditated crime. Premeditation constitutes "*...an aggravating circumstance in matters of homicide — that is to say, that, which serves to cause death, which denotes the intention to kill, which causes great suffering or serious harm —. Homicide is the act of killing one's neighbour, whether intentional or not.* ***HOMICIDE, MURDER, COMMITTED WITH***

---

[899] Do you understand why Daniel (Daniel 12, Scriptures), after that he was shown a glimpse of these things in a vision, had said: "*I heard, but I did not understand; and I say, My lord, what will be the outcome of these things?*" How can the leader of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" do such things? And all this time, all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" keep their mouth shut. "*Go on your way, Daniel*," was the reply given to Daniel, "*for the words are closed up and sealed until the time of the end*."

PREMEDITATION IS DESIGNATED AS "ASSASSINATION", IN TERMS OF INTENTIONAL ASSAULT AND INJURIES. *Whatever the reason, homicide is considered one of the most serious crimes that can be committed. Homicide offenses require "planning" as an essential element...."*

As we have already indicated concerning the Archangel MICHAEL and also all others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures":

- They were all in obscurity, they were obscurity, they had no knowledge of the existence of their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" within their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".
- They knew not what "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"

that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself is, althought "THE DIVINE FORCE" had taught them about it.[900]

---

[900] The twelve-winged "Character" having the likeness of a thick black leather and covered with scales, seven heads having a total of eight horns, and each head with a dull red diadem, two more horns on his shoulders, thick arms and legs with fierce claws like daggers, and that AZAZEL, who was charged to educate other "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", chose as his "Character" and which we have described in one previous chapter, was his understanding of what "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is.

As for the Archangel MICHAEL, leader of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and self-declared "god", the "Character" that he had chosen, before that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had dismissed it and opted to educate him further, was a two-headed creature having one head of a snake and one head of a lion.

Now, picture the extent of what their students and followers understood about what "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is.

Just like the drawings, the works of art, of children, are filled with insights into their inner world and often represent views of their

- They knew not about the two causal precedence relations that define the orders of events through which the "Divine Products" arise into existence — that is the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'" — and remain into existence in their "Divine State" — that is

---

personalities, if an external observer knows what to look for, in much the same extent, were that twelve-winged and seven heads "Character" of AZAZEL and that dismissed two-headed "Character" of the Archangel MICHAEL. The common reaction to the children "funky-looking" artwork displayed on the "refrigerator art gallery" is to smile and ask the questions: "What are these supposed to be?", "What were they thinking when they drew this?" In much the same, after displaying his chosen twelve-winged and seven heads "Character", the questions from external observer were "What is this twelve-winged and seven heads "Character" supposed to be?", "Is this twelve-winged and seven heads "Character" an expression of the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had taught them about "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"?" "What was he thinking when he conveived this "Character"?"

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

- They failed to understand and uphold the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" —, which was given to them to observe and which is the "GLUE" that maintains intact the structural integrity of any assembled structure of "created energy" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".
- They blinded themselves with their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Consequently, locked in their obscurity inside their own "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", they failed to grasp and understand that their own transgression of the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" —

that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, gave them through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, has subsequently led to the full scale demonstration of the concept of “DEATH” without any external intervention whatsoever, “THE CELESTIAL FLOOD” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

Knowing also that everything that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER produces into existence by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, is built to last, then in which possible way was the Archangel MICHAEL, in its obscurity, going to demonstrate his understanding of the concept of “DEATH” immediately to the whole “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, without any external intervention whatsoever, in order “to have the last say”, the strongest argument in the “CONTROVERSY” between him and AZAZEL, and

also in order to overthrow and put his neighbour — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" — out of business? NONE! Standing in "IMPURITY" in all its forms, having subsequently generated wilful misconducts, offspring of "IMPURITY" in all their forms, those wilful misconducts in their turn led him to set up his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" and in which he chose to cheat and trap his neighbour and subtly murder him in front of the whole "THE CELESTIAL HOST", as he has premeditated it in his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming"; what he has now accomplished.[901]

---

[901] As we have indicated already, it is for the purpose to make understand that the destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was thus premeditated by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" long before that this earthly world in which you live was created, that CHRIST had told

And with this murder, he has demonstrated his own understanding of the concept of "DEATH", his understanding of the cause-and-effect relationship between "SIN" and "DEATH". For, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" do not consider their own transgressions of the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — that "THE

---

the Jews (as it was narrated through the testimony of the human who was called John, John 8:44):

"...

> From the beginning he [the adversary, the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and thus all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who embodied the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"], had set himself to kill humans, he did not stand in the truth because there is not any truth in him. When he utters a lie, he draws from what is his because he is liar and father of lies.

..."

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, gave them through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and their own "BETRAYALS" perpetrated against "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE", and all of which have subsequently led to the full scale demonstration of the concept of "DEATH" without any external intervention whatsoever, "THE CELESTIAL FLOOD" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", as a demonstration of the cause-and-effect relationship between "SIN" and "DEATH". But the murder of the two innocents (and that will propagate onto their unborned descendants) and that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have perpetrated, they stated it to be a demonstration of the cause-and-effect relationship between "SIN" and "DEATH".[902]

---

[902] And afterwards, they will feed humanity with such excreta of

obscurity and they called it “blessed knowledge”.

More than sixty billion years after the creation of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, when the appointed time came to pass on a well-defined point of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and which will be manifested into the existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” by the creature, who will be called MOSES, then, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE” will give an indication which allows to understand “THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE”.

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the origin of the Ten Commandments described in Tablets of the Decalogue.

You are already aware of the content of those Tablets of the Decalogue. Where do you think that content came from? For example:

- You must not commit murder — these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have murdered their neighbour, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.
- You must not commit adultery — these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have perpetrated adultery with the teachings that they received from “THE DIVINE FORCE” and they have deceived their their neighbour, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

- You must not steal — these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have stolen the "specific generative energy" that emanates from "THE SHEKINAH", as a token of defiance against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who chose to follow the designs established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and who chose to give the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Further, they have robbed their neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", of his wealth, his "PLENITUDE", in broad daylight.
- You must not give false evidence against your neighbour — the whole case and the pretext that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have built against their neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and which has culminated with that murder.
- You must not be envious of your neighbour's goods — the consequence of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", their desire to maintain themselves at the top of the perch of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and their envie to put their hand and control that "LIGHT", which is the manifestation of the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which is the child of the attribute

It is so that, with the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of their "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" damaged, their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" have been in some sense "blinded" from "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate all around, and as such, will ensue the internal destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", whose

---

> "GOD", that has been attributed to their neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Each of the ten points of the Tablets of the Decalogue, which were given to MOSES, has its origin from the devastating actions perpetrated by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and against their neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Those Tablets of the Decalogue are in some sense, a summary of the very long list of atrocities perpetrated by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", before that this Earthly world was created and which have culminated with the murder of their neighbour.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

components were conceive to function as a UNIT ENTITY.

Recall that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" conceived and established the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model such that all its components form A UNIQUE UNIT ENTITY ALIVE THAT SHOULD FUNCTION IN PERFECT COORDINATION AND IN PERFECT HARMONY WITH "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER.

With this blow, struck on the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" which separates the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", the cohesion of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" as a UNIT ENTITY was broken and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" splitted into two separate

UNITS not anymore synchronized between them, although they remained in the same container: one UNIT constituted by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and one UNIT constituted by "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" carrying the manifestation of "THE UNION"; this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", which the Archangel MICHAEL had no knowledge of, and knew not how and where did "THE DIVINE FORCE" hid it inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

It is so that, all the work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" conceived and established on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and specifically the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" and the three non-reversible energy osmoses in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which are

at the core of the proper functioning of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" as a cohesive UNIT ENTITY, were delt a blow; all that work was in great part destroyed, as the passages of forces — that is, the transfer to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the surplus of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" — will be blocked at the damaged "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier". And conversely, vital information collected by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and which must be sent to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", will also be blocked at the level of this damaged "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier". All these "blockages" will cause the rise in the "NEED" (or the "DEFICIT") of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" which were designed to be supplied

through the third non-reversible energy osmosis by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”; hence it will cause the rise in malfunctions, and thus the rise in “DISEASES” within the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

In brief, with this shortage of external supply of “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, with the passage of time, will occur the failure of its structural integrity; hence, its disintegration into the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” from which it was assembled: which will be called the “Subjective Death”, the premature “DEATH” of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, the “First Death”.

On the other side, “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” not receiving vital information collected by its “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, will fall into ruins,

abandoning the firsts two non-reversible energy osmosis through which the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" is produced for its proper functioning. As such, it will no longer be apt to fulfil its purpose of existence, which is to:

> *"CARRY THE PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH' — THE PURE LIGHT OF 'THE ALTAR OF THE DIVINE' WHICH IS INSIDE 'THE SHEKINAH', AND WHICH IS SOURCE OF LIFE PURE AND HOLY — IN VERY REMOTE PLACES FROM 'THE SHEKINAH'".*

Yes! This was not a fortuitous action, as if occurring unexpectedly, but it has been premeditated, carefully prepared with intention to destroy, by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and to the detriment of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, for not having chosen to express a

manifestation of “THE UNION” on any of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, elders of the creation. This action was the result of the meticulous and cunning work of a perfidious “SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”. NOTHING ESCAPES “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” and ***THERE IS NOTHING HIDDEN THAT SHALL NOT BE KNOWN AND REVEALED BY THE LIGHT!!!***

This was a “BLOW OF DEATH”, struck by the Archangel MICHAEL on to these firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, hence on the whole “HUMAN EDIFICE”, since he knew of the existence of the recursive transformations designed for the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and to be applied starting from these firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” to form “THE EARTHLY HOST” (“THE HUMAN EDIFICE”),

hence the cursing he emitted towards them; afterwards he will tell them that he was doing them a "favour" for their well-being. What a "favour"![903]

---

[903] This is a continuation and the tragic end of the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour, which CHRIST talked most often about to human creatures, for the purpose to lead them to understand these things.

Read the beginning of the parable in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour.

Here is the continuation and its tragic end.

"...

> ...
>
> *The laborers of the first hour, having received the same salary as the laborers of the eleventh hour, grumbled at the owner of the vineyard.*
>
> *Afterwards, they forgathered and decided to rob the workers of the eleventh hour of their silver coin salary, and they acted consequently on their decisions.*
>
> *It is so that, those laborers of the first hour have cornered the workers of the eleventh hour, depriving them of their freedom, and without scruples, they robbed them of their*

What is it again the designation given nowadays, to the following acts perpetrated among others by the Archangel MICHAEL, not accidentally, but premeditated meticulously, unscrupulously, without moral demands or concerns, since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT":

- MURDER with PREMEDITATION, that is to say, ASSASSINATION, of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" with the intent to destroy the entire "HUMAN EDIFICE" through the basic inheritance qualities legacy of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which are passed from offspring in

---

wealth and put them to death, to the detriment of the owner of the vineyard.

..."

descent through the recursive transformations, which have been established and manifested through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model;

- Causing serious bodily (related to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment") and mental (related to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body") harm to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" at the origin of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", by forcibly planting the seeds of parasitic "intrusive suggestions" and physical aggression with the intent to keep such harm on the entire "HUMAN EDIFICE" through the basic inheritance qualities legacy of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which are passed from offspring in descent through the recursive

transformations, which have been established and manifested through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model;

- Deliberately inflicting on "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" conditions of life, calculated to bring about its physical destruction in whole or in part, by having pulled the incurable "CANCER" out of destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and having immersed it in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". The immersion of that incurable "CANCER", those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" with fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Bodies", who carried with them all their filth and the mark of

"DEATH" and who were intentionally pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and have been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" were to live, was not only about the destruction of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE". But, as we have explained already, it was an intentional transfer, with "MALICE aforethought", of "SHEEMAMON" — which means "desolation", a state of complete decay, collapse, disintegration, devastation and

destruction, the condition of a place that is empty of life, with nothing pleasant in it — from the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", where it originates and where it was destroying the core functions of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and it immersion in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", for the ultimate destruction of everything that will be sculpted in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain";[904]

---

[904] The "pampered children" did not get the particular privilege, which they were yearning to have, thus, they decided to sabotage this project in which they were not ranked first and they decided

- Imposing measures intended to prevent members of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" to ever know about themselves, as living reproduction (replication) of "THE SHEKINAH", to ever know why they are into existence, to reproduce in a broken and damaged state so as to never fulfill the purpose for which they were produced into existence, and to never know about their own "PLENITUDE"?

Yes! It is designated nowadays as "GENOCIDE"[905] of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE"; an attempt to ultimately

---

decided to make the project owner, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, "bite the dust".

[905] I will not mince words to describe and denounce the crimes perpetrated by these treacherous "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" against their neighbours the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". Creatures who do such evil things against their neighbour are adverse to, are "enemy" of, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

wipe "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" out of existence, and which is understood to be the gravest crime against "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" it is possible to commit: it is "THE CRIME" of all crimes against "THE HUMAN EDIFICE". And these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

Creatures" are that "enemy", about which they themselves refer to, with regards to the destruction that they have done to the implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". "*... the enemy has destroyed the most part of the things that THE FATHER has created ...*", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" tell human creatures, as if they were speaking about someone other than themselves. See conversation of July 08, 2006, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL concerning the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Anyone who will condone or take side with these treacherous "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", instead of pledging allegiance to "THE DIVINE FORCE" (to pledge allegiance to "THE DIVINE FORCE" means, to stand in "PURITY" and hold your ground in "PURITY"), will thereby also set himself in the "IMPURITY" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and hence, in adversity against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will tell that they (since all of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” with the Archangel MICHAEL at their helm are accomplices covering each others back) perpetrated such crimes “FOR THE GOOD OF HUMANITY”! You have read it correctly and it is not a typing mistake: “FOR THE GOOD OF HUMANITY”! They say and tell human creatures afterwards.[906]

It is so that, with this “BLOW OF DEATH”, struck on the “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” which separates the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’

---

[906] Someone intentionally removes an incurable “CANCER” from his own house (his own body) and inject it in his neighbour’s house (body), afterwards deceives his neighbour into believing that it is the neighbour’s fault that, that incurable “CANCER” happen to be there in his house, and tells his neighbour that it has been done for the good of that neighbour! And furthermore, the culprit and deceiver tells the neighbour to be happy about it.

Garment" from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", the Archangel MICHAEL has demonstrated his understanding of the concept of "DEATH", his understanding of the cause-and-effect relationship between "SIN" and "DEATH", to the whole "THE CELESTIAL HOST" watching, and as he has premeditated it in his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming".[907]

---

[907] Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"...

I cannot explain it too directly to you at this time, for the Host will not be able to fully understand it until they see Sin demonstrated.

..."

This "BLOW OF DEATH" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", struck by the Archangel MICHAEL on to these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" was the first "MURDER" (a delayed "DEATH", also designated as "DEATH TOUCH", or "DEATH-POINT STRIKING", or "DEATH ART", or "DIM MAK")[908] of a creature into

---

[908] This "BLOW OF DEATH" is similar to that, which will be developed later by human creatures and will be called: "DEATH TOUCH", or "DEATH-POINT STRIKING", or "DEATH ART", or "DIM MAK".

The "DEATH TOUCH" is an ancient technique that consists of using seemingly less than lethal force, and striking certain points on the physical human body (that is, the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment") to cause illness or death. The points are usually called "dim mak" points, but they are also referred to as vital points, and pressure points. The majority of these points correspond to the same locations as acupuncture points. The "DEATH TOUCH" is an extremely dangerous technique, which can cause a great deal of damage to the physical human body (that is, the "Subjective

existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, perpetrated by the first “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, the leader of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”. At the sight of the whole CREATION, one creature, the

---

‘EARTHLY’ Garment”). The effects of attacking the “dim mak” points include knockout, immediate death, and a delayed death.

With this “BLOW OF DEATH” inflicted by the Archangel MICHAEL to the “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” which separates the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, and the true nature of which was to remain shrouded in spiritual secrecy between these “ADONA’IM”, it was about inflicting a great deal of damage and causing a delayed death of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, as he had developed knowledge of the position of the “spiritual vital points” that are necessary for the proper functioning of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, when he was performing the task that was assigned to him to choose his own “Character”; although he knew not about the existence of the“‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” that enlivens that “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

“PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, has destroyed and murdered another creature, his brother the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and all his future descendance, under the pretext that his victim did not hold unto an oral promise, which he extorted out of him through “MALICE” and deception. This “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model himself does not keep his own promises, which he makes to others creatures. This was madness coming out of these “pampered children” and treacherous “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” at the altar of “Obscurity”, which “ascended on its own throne” inside the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of

the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. In their ignorance they have caused all this destruction because the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” were not attributed to them.

Some of the “ADONA’IM”, elders of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, understood immediately this demonstration, they understood what they have just witnessed, they felt the full “reality” of the situation; they understood that they have just murdered two innocents, these firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” whom they, “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” themselves, have labeled as the “most precious

creations" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[909] The others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who were still at the stage of the "spiritual childhood", and who were slow to understand what was going on, will come to grips with the situation

---

[909] A replica of these destructive events, in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have pulled their fellow "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have sworn to destroy everything that belongs to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and have immersed them — setting them free — in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and afterward have murdered the innocents, "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", will be produced into existence roughly seventy billion years later, through CHRIST and amongst human creatures. Do you remember that event, which took place at the time of the praefectus or governor of Judea, who was designated as "Ponctius Pilate", who presided over the trial gainst CHRIST and ordered his crucifixion? They pulled a criminal, designated as "Barabas", out of death sentence and released him, and instead, in their ignorance, they sentenced an innocent, CHRIST, to death and murdered him.

and will wrap their minds around what they had witnessed and they will understand the gravity of the "spiritual wound" from the blow that had just been inflicted to these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", only afterwards, during the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of the realisation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and when they will see "unfolding indefinitely, over and over again"[910] in

---

[910] This follows from a "specific reflecting property" of the energy contained in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in which has been placed the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", but none of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" has ever came close to understand that "specific reflexive property", since they knew not of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and the manifestation of its products in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This deplorable action perpetrated by the Archangel MICHAEL, will be replicated on the first two offsprings from "THE FEMALE" (not from "ADAM", and the events behind these, are others works

of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH"), who were designated as: "CAIN", which means "A POSSESSION", and "ABEL", which means "BREATH". And those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were now watching with indifference and curiosity, how "ADAM" was "spiritually butchered" by the Archangel MICHAEL, later they will be horrified at the sight of "ABEL" being "physically butchered" by "CAIN", not realizing that, that physical action of "CAIN" was a replica, a manifestation, of what has been done spiritually in the first place to "ADAM".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will tell human creatures that, that action of "CAIN" "physically butchering" his brother "ABEL", was a special lesson for "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" to learn from their first and second sons; while throwing under the carpet the origin of it, and which they have all witnessed by themselves: the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who, in his absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and having failed to understand the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'", has "spiritually butchered" his brother, the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"; that is the veritable lesson for all creatures, just as "THE CELESTIAL WAR" that broke out in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" between "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the "Plane Above", and from which are replicas, all wars that took place in the "Plane

Below" between human creatures, is the veritable lesson for all creatures.

"CAIN", which means "A POSSESSION", will receive this designation because "THE FEMALE", first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the adjective "FEMALE" will reveal that she has "*gained this precious possession: a man, from the Elohim*"; the "Elohim" here, is how they all called the Archangel MICHAEL, and we explained already how he came to be called as such by those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

By perpetrating this odious action against his "PRINCIPAL" instance brother "ADAM", the Archangel MICHAEL knew very well that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who were to descend from "ADAM", will no more be akin to "THE SHEKINAH". Wanting to fulfil his own purposes, which he had kept hidden in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and through which he yearned to produce a lineage of himself and which will be akin to his understanding of that "LIGHT" — which is the manifestation of the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which is the child of the attribute "GOD", and which they have all failed to understand what it was —, the Archangel MICHAEL saw in "THE FEMALE", a prospect for accomplishing his purposes, since the source of that "LIGHT" was still in her.

Fortunately, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, who, since SHE was “BETRAYED” on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, by now was aware of the “MALICE” that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have developed in them, understood the intentions of the Archangel MICHAEL when he had activated the processes through which he used to express his wishes of reproduction; those processes which had led to the production of each of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” descending from him. It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had swiftly taken away from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of “THE FEMALE”, that source of that “LIGHT”. Nevertheless, using the teaching which he had received from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, long before the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the Archangel MICHAEL will go ahead with his intentions and will defile “THE FEMALE”. From this deplorable action, he will beget two sons (and two girls, twins of the sons); it is those firsts two offspring, having the adjective “MALE”, from “THE FEMALE”, who will receive the designations: “CAIN”, which means “A POSSESSION”, and “ABEL”, which means “BREATH”, and who will be slain by his brother “CAIN”.

CHRIST had already explained this to human creatures when he told them that:

“…

front of them, this time through the offsprings of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", all the betrayals, the low blows, the murders and

---

> *The first Archon saw the Virgin who stood with Adam, and also saw that the living light, manifested itself in her. Then the first Archon was filled with ignorance.*
>
> *But when "the science that is in the whole" came to know about the intentions of the first Archon, then she drew away the source of this living light out of Eva.*
>
> *And the first Archon defiled Eva (which she will reveal when saying "I have gained this precious possession: a man from Elohim"). He generated of her two sons. To those he gave the names: Cain and Abel, thus demonstrating his guile.*

..."

The first offspring from "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", and who will be the fifth born from "THE FEMALE" (thus, beside the first two pairs of "THE FEMALE" and which are "CAIN" and "ABEL", and their associated twins who had the adjective "FEMALE"), is the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the adjective "MALE" and who will be designated: "SETH", meaning "MY OWN SEED".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

destructions in all their forms, that those offsprings will be committing and multiplying in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Using the "alter ego of names" and psychological manipulation techniques, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" with the Archangel MICHAEL at their helm, will induce "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" in a permanent sleeping state so that they not only accept such insanity as if it is something good for humanity and which must not be questionned, but so that they worship these criminals "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

And all of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will keep their mouth shut, in a fit of collective amnesia, as if they have had somehow a collective memory loss, "burying their heads in the

sand", none of them would denounce this crime which had been perpetrated before them, thus making themselves complicit and demonstrating also, as such, how much love they had for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; that is, they had NONE. If you become aware of a deception and do nothing to stay out of it, to expose it, or to confront the perpetrators, then you become part of the deception and you have embraced the deception.

To help you grasp the extent and catastrophic gravity of the situation between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", consider the picture in which creatures on the one side, in their own place of residence, often go and stand in front of a flag in which has been imprinted the image of someone they have failed to know and have never seen and they sing praise to the

glory of that someone they have failed to know and have never seen, begging for food for their survival. On the other side, when these same creatures are in a far away country, outside of their own place of residence, they spit, trample, urinate, desecrate, perpetrate all types of iniquities on the reproduction of that same flag in which has been imprinted the image of that same someone they have failed to know and have never seen. How much love do such creatures have for that someone they have failed to know and have never seen and whose image is imprinted in that flag? That is a view of the situation between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". As such is how much love these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in their obscurity, have (also nowadays) for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Their actions perpetrated against their

neighbours, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", speak volume about the hidden intentions against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

All the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have been maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" have pledged oath of allegiance to the Archangel MICHAEL, and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have been pulled out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and were given the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" have pledged oath of allegiance to AZAZEL. In pledging those oaths of allegiance, they threw their diadems, at the feet of the one to whom they signify, as such, their "ultimate act of trust" and their "ultimate act of submission". Those diadems, which often materialized at will or on

special occasions upon their heads, symbolize their existence and their lives. It is thus that, in pledging those oaths of allegiance, they surrender their existence, their life and their independence to the will and authority of the one to whom they have pledged oath of allegiance. As a consequence, the "WILL" of the one to whom they have pledged oath of allegiance, will take the foremost place in the very depths of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and which is "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and it will take priority over the "WILL" of the one pledging such oaths of allegiance; thus, overruling the "FREE CHOICE", the autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS", from the one pledging such oath of allegiance. In thus doing, they are bound by a "vow of

silence”[911] regarding those actions, which they know very well, from the very depths of their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, to be opposite to “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, those misdeeds, perpetrated by those to whom they have pledge allegiance to. Furthermore, the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL are bound by their “HUBRIS COVENANT” and by their rigged “DEATH CONTRACT”, which they have written against the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and all his descendants, and with which these two will work to destroy any “KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that will be sent on a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. Moreover, the followers and

[911] Nowadays, people use fancy designations such as “non disclosure agreement” in all its forms, and behind which, they hide such “vow of silence”.

admirers of AZAZEL are still among those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have been maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Knowing that:

> *"THE WILL" OF "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER, IN HIS VARIOUS FORMS, AND THE WILL OF ANY THING OTHER THAN "THE DIVINE", IHVH, CANNOT COEXIST IN THE SAME "ALTAR OF 'THE DIVINE'".*

Question: Having pledge those oaths of allegiance, what type of love would these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER? or for their neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", who is the reproduced flag in which has been imprinted an image of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER?

Allegiance to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, means: to have, to develop, and to maintain in oneself “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”; it means to “BE PURE” and “TRUTHFUL” TO “THE DIVINE FORCE”, who is the invisible science which is hidden inside every creature. There are no ceremonies about pledging allegiance to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and HE has never asked His creatures to pledge allegiance to Him, and that is why “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model with the “FREE CHOICE”, the autonomous capacity to “THINK”, to “REASON” and to “MAKE DECISIONS”. By using this “FREE CHOICE” autonomous capacity through life existence, either oneself has grown the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE

OF THE DIVINE" within himself, and, consequently, has maintained a high enough degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", or oneself has failed to do so. In any case, the products generated by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", carry all the necessary indications about the status of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", hence about the level of allegiance to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. NOTHING IS HIDDEN TO "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", AND NOTHING WAS CREATED AT RANDOM.[912]

---

[912] Stay on your toes, when these elders of the creation will approach you and that, during conversations exchanges with them, they tell you that you have to prove your love for "THE DIVINE",

The plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” within all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” was measured and found to be meager, almost non-existent, and they knew not of “THE DIVINE FORCE”. The “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, which was theirs and which was frozen like a mist on

---

IHVH, our FATHER, for whatever reason, like they did with the elder ABRAHAM. If your hear these key words “... prove this or that ...”, “... promise this or that ...”, then without hesitation, tell them directly to “take a hike”, because the one who will ask you such thing has no consideration for “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. The hidden objective behind those key words “... prove this or that ...”, “... promise this or that ...”, is to chain you in the cage of ignorance, so that the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that is inside you, be destroyed, or bears no “fruits” at all, and hence, so that you find yourself in the same situation, if not a worse one, than the one in which they are themselves, the characteristics of which became part of their “nature”.

The only thing, which is required of you by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is that you be and remain “PURE” and “TRUTHFUL” TO “THE DIVINE FORCE”: that is the image of HIM, that you have received from “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" not only indicates that, within each of them, the "TRUTHFUL" component, and hence the "PURE" component, in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", are damaged, but it also indicates that their "nature" has been sealed in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of them.

It is the large trail of destruction that their actions will leave behind them during the "Second Phase" of the realisation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", which will be the true testimony and the true answer to the question above.

It is so that, with this "BLOW OF DEATH", struck on the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" which separates the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", these

firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" could not anymore perceive the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around them, hence they could not anymore perceive the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were around them, and who thus had the open way, through the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", to enslave the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and to make them execute their will to them "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; in short words: the "spiritual abuse"[913] and

[913] The "spiritual abuse", in all its forms, is the work of "Obscurity", the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", who "ascended on its own throne" inside the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". It is a form of psychological and emotional manipulation that takes place within a spiritual context; it is the "coercion and control of one individual by another in a spiritual context, through the emotions of "FEAR",

"ANGUISH", "DOUBT", etc..., which are the progeny of "IMPURITY" in all its forms, and by using the "alter ego of names". The victim of a "spiritual abuse" always stands in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and as such, that is to say, without "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" as "protection shield" against the "IMPURITY" in all its form, it will experience such abuse as a deeply emotional personal attack, since it will be receiving "spiritual wounds" in full blow. The "spiritual abuse" may include: manipulation and exploitation, enforced accountability, censorship of decision making, the seeding of shame, ridicule and self-loathing, requirements for secrecy and silence, pressure to conform to "Obscurity" that the abuser serves, requirement of obedience to the abuser, the suggestion through the "alter ego of names" that the abuser has a superior position, and misusing such position in situations and contexts to control behaviour.

Remember that, in anyone who is prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", these emotions of "FEAR", "ANGUISH", "DOUBT", etc..., are the progeny of "IMPURITY" in all its forms; they are progeny of residuals of "Interpreted THOUGHTS". "FEAR", as you have understood already, ensues from "distress signals" emitted by internal structures of a creature that is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". If you come to experience these emotions of "FEAR", "ANGUISH", "DOUBT", etc..., you

enslavement of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". Since everything proceeds into existence starting from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", it is thus that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will be effectively enslaved.

Thus, were the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garments" of these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" destroyed and the Archangel MICHAEL has obscured their perceptions of clear awareness of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the firsts two

---

MUST understand that your internal structures are giving you indications, they are telling you, that you are standing in "IMPURITY", and you MUST take appropriate corrective actions to stand in "PURITY": you are prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", so that these two and all their offspring must not anymore be able to discern and understand the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE".[914]

---

[914] When the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present these events to human creatures, they proceed in such a manner as to instil on the human creature that through these events, they were actually doing a "favour" to the human creatures, as if they were acting for the "wellfare" of human creatures. But, in truth, they were "robbing" the human creatures of their "PLENITUDE" and destroying "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" which "THE DIVINE FORCE" had planted inside these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

Do you remember what we have already indicated concerning the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and the road to "PLENITUDE"? "HE WHO EXISTS" (through "PERCEPTION", and associated "SCIENCE", and "MEMORY") is the "seed" (the responsible cause of the effects that will be developed later, the "essence") of "HE WHO WILL EXIST" (through "INTELLIGENCE", and associated "PERFECTION", and "HARMONY"). If "PERCEPTION" is contaminated with "IMPURITIES", or is impaired, then you are in

The state of “HARMONY” of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, as an external component of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, was thus broken by the Archangel MICHAEL.

It is so that, the “GIFT” of “VISION” of which the firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” had been endowed, and which is a channel of direct communication with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, will be severely damaged and its acuity will also decrease with the passage of time.

This “GIFT” of “VISION”, channel of communication with “THE DIVINE”, and therefore the hierarchy of

---

a “screwed up” situation, you are in “deep shit”, that is to say, deep in the excreta or residuals of “Interpreted THOUGHTS” of those who stand in “IMPURITY” in all its forms, in other words, you are in “alternatives to true reality”.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

communication of the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was thus destroyed, in other words, "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was thus destroyed;[915] paving

---

[915] The bitter ironie in all this is that, before the creation of these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the communication through "VISIONS" was not something that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew much about. They knew not how "THE DIVINE FORCE" had started educating these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". Later on, after having destroyed these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and with the passage of time, and with their goal to keep their control on "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the "ADONA'IM", the most elders of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", came to learn much more about the communication by "VISIONS", and how to tap into it, bypassing the consent of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to send communications by "VISIONS" to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". And these "ADONA'IM" did not even blink an eyelash at the memory of the fact that they had accused the first

two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to have eaten their forbidden fruit, that is, to have received and listened to communications by "VISIONS" which were sent by "THE DIVINE FORCE", who they, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had no knowledge of the existence, and that they had used that accusation to push forward and carry out their tenebrous agenda and destroy their neighbour. Amongst such communications through "VISIONS" without the consent of the "DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is the one that took place between the Archangel MICHAEL, self-declared "god", and the human creature who was designated as Peter, and which is recorded (in Acts 10:10-17) in the writings which humans have in their possession and that they call "Holy Scriptures" and that they say to be "THE WORD OF GOD", thus implicitly referring to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

In that bitter ironie, the situation is similar to that where, the inhabitants of an isolated village, having no knowledge concerning the technology related to the cell phone, will issue the ban to the newcomer in the village, to move away from the cell phone and not use it or listen to what comes out as words. The newcomer, not knowing himself what a cell phone is, will however approach and listen to the words addressed to him. This is how the village elder, having had knowledge of this fact, he will put to death this newcomer and will destroy him. Days later, it is this same village elder, as well as several of his accomplices who are also elders of the village, who, each having now equipped with a cell phone, will

the way for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to take control of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" even as it was hidden inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It is also so that the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" that covered the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and several others particulars of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and which reminded "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was akin to "THE SHEKINAH", disappeared from the perception. This was also an

---

become the champions of the use of the cell phone, each in himself, using their cell phone, any way they can, for their conversations, forgetting the newcomer they had destroyed under the pretext of having approached the cell phone and to have listened to the words that had been addressed to him through that cell phone.

indication that, the internal luminescence processes taking place inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" contained in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" have been damaged: the volume of the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'EARTHLY'" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" was now equal to zero.

What happens when the forefront of the immune and defense system of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is broken? The "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" is open to attack from both the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and from the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment" defined by the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first

"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", as it will drift in these two environments. Both these two environments have been poisoned by the immersion in them of the incurable "CANCER", those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" with fractured "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Bodies", who carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH"; both these two environments were contaminated and turned in the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and these two environments are perishing just like it was the case with the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" in the "Plane Above".

It will thus be the "Subjective Death", which is the premature "DEATH" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

Creature": the premeditated murder of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

As we have already indicated in the section concerning the functioning of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and the concept of "DEATH", "DEATH" occurs as a result of the decrease with the passage of time and that will ultimately cause the total lack of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence". The "specific processes" that ensure the cohesion of all components of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", no longer being nourished, will stop working and what will follow is the dismantling, the "unmaking", of an assembled structure, and returning it to the "VOID" out of which it was originally assembled from elements of that which came into existence through "BIRTH".

It is the return to the crude substance (in this case, the crude "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance") of origin, which was produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and the constituent elements of which (in this case, it will be called "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances") were used to assemble the components of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".[916]

---

[916] As we indicated in a previous annotation, from the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE", in "PURITY", "HOLINESS" and "RIGHTEOUSNESS" (that is, according to the elements of "THE REASON"), lavished upon them, the Archangel MICHAEL came to understand to some extent, this concept of "DEATH". However, he knew not and had no knowledge concerning the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that was hidden inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Wanting to make sure that no human creature — "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which is an unique expression of "THE UNION", which thus represented to them a

It is so that, by this accomplished action, the Archangel MICHAEL has manifested the decisions that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had already taken but had kept hidden in them, by

---

threat to the existing hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", which had hitherto been already established through "THE SHEKINAH" — do not remember its own "PLENITUDE" which stems from this expression of "THE UNION" defined by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", and be forever destroyed, the Archangel MICHAEL will curse the first human creature and all its offspring, in these terms that have been recorded in the writings that humans possess, saying:

"...

> *In sorrow you will eat of the earth... And so shall you work the land all the days of your life ... until you return to the ground, since from it you were taken. You were made of dust, Adam, and to dust must you now return.*

..."

This was about the return to this crude "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" of origin, which was produced in existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and the constituent elements of which are the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", which have been used to assemble this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

instinct for survival, since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT": their refusal of this new project of the Creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in this "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

As we have asked already, why the Archangel MICHAEL did not chose to demonstrate his understanding of the concept of "DEATH" on AZAZEL or on any of all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" which had rallied with AZAZEL, and who have all transgressed the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, gave them through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and were putting in jeopardy the successful

completion of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”?

Here is a small highlight the performance track record of AZAZEL, after the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT” and before the creation of “ADAM” — the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”:

1. Transgressed in full conscience the unique commandment — “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” — that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, gave them through “THE DIVINE FORCE”.
2. Stole the “specific generative energy” that emanates from “THE SHEKINAH”, as a token of defiance against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, who chose to follow the designs established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" and who chose to give the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", hence, to create the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" akin to "THE SHEKINAH", and not to give those elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" to any of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures.

3. Insulted and slander "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER in front of the whole "THE CELESTIAL HOST", vowed to grab or destroy everything that belongs to "THE DIVINE", and vowed to raise himself above all creatures.[917]

---

[917] To place things in perspective, so that you come to grasp the extent of insanity in which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had plunged themselves, imagine a situation where you have an earthly microbe, which can only be viewed using

4. Rejected the authority of the Archangel MICHAEL, the self-declared "god", and afterwards, dueled against him, with the ultimate intention to kill him, in front of the whole "THE CELESTIAL HOST" watching.

---

microscopic devices, stands up on its "feet" from where it is on earth and begins to challenge the "Solar Star" that shines every day above the world in which you currently live. If only one atom constituent of the "Solar Star", un-attenuated, falls on that earthly microbe, what would happen to the microbe? As such is the situation of these self-declared "gods", in front of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE".

You can read about the insanity of these blinded "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their "Obscurity" and thirst for power from their own records, as reported in the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

5. Corrupted and "violated" through "intrusive suggestions" and also assaulted most of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were looking upon him as an example of conduct, and to whom he had the task of facilitating their education. Until these days of today, some of his victims "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have never recovered from it.
6. Shed the "blood" of many "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and instigated and launched "THE CELESTIAL WAR".
7. Etc... (Because there is not enough space to mention all the "SINS" (in uppercase) perpetrated by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". Every inch of "sin" (in

lower case) that you see around you in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you live has its origin in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" with these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". At that time, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in their obscurity, did not designate those misdeeds of AZAZEL as "SINS", instead, they said that "*AZAZEL has **MISUSED** the greatest gift that IHVH has given to the Host — the ability to choose*"[918]).

---

[918] You can read these things in the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to

All these highlighted performance track record points hereabove were perpetrated by AZAZEL and his many others of his minions against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

And what was the reward that has been given to AZAZEL for such performance, for all those "***MISUSES*** *of the greatest gift that IHVH has given to the Host*"? He was given the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" as new residence as per their "HUBRIS COVENANT". He was pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific

---

the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and he was immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, where these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have said, it will be for him: “*to avoid mavet for a time, and to finally come to a full understanding of his* ***MISTAKE***”.[919]

What did “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE” did as crime?

1. They have functioned as they have been designed to function by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and

[919] Idem as with the previous annotation, you can read these things in the chronicles of the conflict of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and their works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”. Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

accepting the fertilizers and feeding on the "fruits" of "THE DIVINE FORCE", not obeying thus to the Archangel MICHAEL, the voice of "IGNORANCE", who made them commandment to move away from "THE DIVINE FORCE". **THEY HAVE NOT PERPETRATED ANY "OFFENSE" AGAINST "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER.**

2. They **HAVE NOT** transgressed the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — and through the teachings, which "THE DIVINE FORCE" provided them through communications by "VISIONS", they barely started to unsderstand who they are themselves and that there is "SOMEONE", who is "THE

TRUE CREATOR", and who is above all these self-declared "gods" around them.

3. They **HAVE NOT** stolen anything from anyone, be it these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" or any of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", which were around.

4. They **HAVE NOT** insulted or slander "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER in any manner whatsoever.

5. They **HAVE NOT** corrupted or "violated" anyone in any form whatoever, be it these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", or any of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", which were around.

6. They **HAVE NOT** spilled the "blood" of anyone, be it these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures", or any of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", which were around.

7. They are "new born" with clean conscience, who **DO NOT KNOW** what is "MALICE", what is perfidy, what are "dirty tricks", what are "palace intrigues", etc...[920]

And what was the reward that the Archangel MICHAEL has given to "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" for this crime of "being innocents guinea pigs" (since "ADAM" was extorted "*...the greatest gift that IHVH has also given to him — the ability to choose ...*" by

---

[920] You can also discern this from the replica, which will be manifested roughly seventy billion years later with the birth of CHRIST, and Herod who had planned to wipe child CHRIST from existence. Had child CHRIST perpetrated any crime whatoever against Herod? NO! Why did Herod wanted to get rid of child CHRIST? For the motives, which are analogous to those for which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" wanted to get rid of "ADAM".

the Archangel MICHAEL, and since these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" do not say that "... *"ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" have* ***MISUSED*** *the greatest gift that IHVH has given to them — the ability to choose ...*", but instead they designated it as "SIN") that they have perpetrated against the Archangel MICHAEL? Their reward is (1) "DEATH" sentence established by the self-declared "god", and (2) destruction of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", descendants from "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", before that those descendants are even produced into existence, and (3) "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", as well as their unborn descendants, are labelled as "SINNERS".

This destruction was not fortuitous, as if occurring unexpectedly, but it had been premeditated, carefully prepared with intention, to the detriment of "THE

DIVINE": you understand then, why "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE", has moved away from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and why "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER decided to never trust a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", regardless of who that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" is, and HE decided to no longer keep them abreast of His projects?[921]

---

[921] These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will be held accountable for all their iniquities, and they have already understood it, and they cannot get away with those crimes. They have tasted and savoured the poison of their own impunity, and now after these billions of years that have elapsed, that poison has dissipated, and they have understood that they cannot get away with their irresponsibilities and their crimes. They have now found themselves in that "time of anguish such that it has not happened since a nation exists, until the time marked for the end", and that was reported in the Scriptures (Daniel 12). Did you though that it was meant for the human creatures? Not at all, the human

That behavior of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" towards "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is not that of any creature with the status of "CHILD" of "THE DIVINE".

Those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who, before the start of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", had openly expressed their refusal and led to the open conflict, had already been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the

---

creatures live "day in" and "day out" in their own misery, anguish, and foreknowledge of the "Subjective Death", which is the premature "DEATH", of their "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", for so long that they are not anymore "afraid" of it. That "time of anguish such that it has not happened since a nation exists, until the time marked for the end" is meant for these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

During the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", other "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" by their own actions and all the veiled insults and contempt toward their following, undermining their following as much as they can and whenever possible, will show to light their resentment toward the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

As we have already indicated, in this "Subjective Death", which is the premature "DEATH" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" which ensued from the rejection of the commandment not to eat of the "fruit" of the tree which is in the "NORTH", the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of

metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" has trampled and replaced the innocence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'"; the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" seeking its own preservation, as well as that, which pleases it.

This "Subjective Death", which is the premature "DEATH" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", is not "THE VERITABLE DEATH"; that is, that of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", and resulting from the rejection of this first commandment, which is "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".[922]

---

[922] These details are given so that you (reading these writings) can re-examine yourself, remember your "PLENITUDE" and save yourself from "THE VERITABLE DEATH": the "Subjective

However, the mark of "THE VERITABLE DEATH" will be induced by the "Subjective Death", which is the premature "DEATH" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"; because the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will become a tomb for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that enlivens it, and so the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" will be in a certain sense "buried alive" in the broken and destroyed "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

The perceptions of clear awareness of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", having been veiled by the Archangel MICHAEL, therefore will be also destroyed the acuity that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had endowed to the

---

'EARTHLY' Garment" you wear is of no importance anymore, it is a burden for you, and only your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" has kept its importance in front of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" so that it can discern and grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

As these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have planned it, in their views of their role in the CREATION and how they saw the arrangement of things in "THE HOLY PROJECT", and blinded by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", which was theirs and which had frozen like a mist on all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will henceforward live in "slavery" in the "looking glass" defined by the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment" (the physical environment), in an obscure way, in the quality of a "puppet" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who will be pulling the strings. The root causes of events that directly affect

these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" (and all those who afterwards will wear the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" descending from the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures") originate in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", before being manifested in the "looking glass" defined by the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment" (the physical environment). Those events, which will take place in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and which affect directly the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" in the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment" (the physical environment), will be influenced and controlled in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” on both sides of their “THE CELESTIAL WAR” pulling the strings.

It is so that, the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will take place in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and the descendants of the firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” will not remember their “PLENITUDE” and then, infringe and trample without consideration the first commandment, which is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, hence the mark of “THE VERITABLE DEATH”.[923]

---

[923] You, fellow human creature reading these writings, are part of the descendants of the firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”. You have been kept in “obscurity” for so long and you have lived so far in that “obscurity”. Now that have been revealed to you, who you are and how you came to be in your actual disastrous situation, you MUST make appropriate course correction in order

Using the “alter ego of names”, the Archangel MICHAEL, who had declared himself to be “god” on

---

to reclaim your true status: that of “CHILD” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. Write that in the table of your heart and do not let anyone take it away from you; you are not a “servant” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, you are truly his “CHILD”, just like CHRIST. We have already explained to you, the difference between these two statuses and how the status of “servant” came to be. In order for you to succeed in implementing such course correction, YOU MUST STAND IN “PURITY” AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN “PURITY”. Because you have lived so long in “obscurity”, it will not be easy to achieve this at once or overnight, but progressively, you will ultimately achieve this, by breaking, one after another, the chains of ignorance, which were laid upon you by these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and as you identify them. Do not worry about the physical garment that you are wearing, it is subjected to wear-off, just like every fabric, which has been assembled using “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”: you are a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘SPIRITUAL’ Creature” wearing a “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” (which is the physical garment) and there is a “new garment” waiting for you, once you leave the damaged one, which you are currently wearing. It is the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘SPIRITUAL’ Creature” aspect of you, which is of crutial importance, and which must not be damaged.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", hence "god" on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", will pin these events on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and as such, this will be recorded in the Scriptures that humanity afterwards will be fed with.

He kept silent the answers, which he several times gave to confused "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who earlier have asked to know what was going on about this concept of "FREE CHOICE", and who wanted to know if besides AZAZEL and his cronies, anyone else of those who "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", could have chosen to disobey and disregard the existence of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and the laws of existence, which they were given and asked to obey.

Those answers, he had summarized as follows, saying[924]:

"…

> *You all had the potential for it, you all still do, and always will have the ability to not do good. AZAZEL declared the Kingdom to be based upon slavery, but in this he is wrong. Had this been so, the instant he chose to blind himself, he would have been removed from his position, from the Kingdom, from his own*

---

[924] These are also recorded as part of the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

essence. Had this been so, none of this would be possible.

…”

The Archangel MICHAEL and none of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” knew that, from the moment when they started perpetrating the “BETRAYALS” against “THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE”, hence against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in those days after the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, had already established to observe, to study and record all the proceedings of each and all of these treacherous “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, unbeknownst to all of them, without exception, and in which these treacherous “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will reveal by themselves through their own proceedings, everything concerning their true “nature”. That is why none of them was “wiped out of existence” immediately by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, when they were perpetrating their iniquities and their crimes.

Now that he has perpetrated this crime against these firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and destroyed them for the motive that they have not obeyed his commandment, bringing them thereby under the yoke of absolute servitude[925] towards these

---

[925] As we have explained already, in the event that the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has restricted to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, are blocked by “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in case these would have developed in them the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, or are blocked by an

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", his actions towards these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", were in contradiction[926] with

---

external force for whatever motives that be, then, this capacity to make own "DECISIONS", to make own "CHOICES", that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will not be anymore autonomous, but will be conditioned by those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" or by such external force and in which case "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and therefore the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" associated with this "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will not be anymore free, but "subjected" to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" or to that external force.

This is what the Archangel MICHAEL has precisely done onto these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and it will propagate onto their offsprings and the whole "HUMAN EDIFICE".

[926] None of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" understood the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, gave them through "THE DIVINE FORCE". None of them understood that this unique

commandment is the glue that maintains intact their structural integrity, as assembled structure of "created energy", which is "subjected" to laws and well-defined processes.

As we have explained already, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established laws and well-defined processes to sustain, into existence, the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all assembled structures of "created energies" that it will contain, once it has been created. Through those laws and well-defined processes, the structural integrity of any assembled structure of "created energy" (indeed, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" or any other creatures are assembled structures of "created energy") built inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", is maintained and sustained in its defined state of existence. Thus, any assembled structure of "created energy" is "subjected" to those laws and well-defined processes, as they are exerted onto the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all assembled structures of "created energies" that it contains or will contain. Failure by any assembled structure of "created energy", which has received the capacity to make own "DECISIONS", to make own "CHOICES", to abide by those laws and well-defined processes will result in failure of their structural integrity; hence, the disintegration of that assembled structure of "created energy". This does not mean that the assembled structure of "created energy", which has received the capacity to make own "DECISIONS", to make own "CHOICES", is "enslaved" by those laws and well-

his own sayings regarding the “FREE CHOICE”, and he knew not why and how AZAZEL and his cronies were kept alive there in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”. He knew not that the structure of their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” had fractured, cracked and broken in contact with that luminous radiation emanating directly from “THE

---

defined processes. This does not either mean that the assembled structure of “created energy”, which has received the capacity to make own “DECISIONS”, to make own “CHOICES”, is “enslaved” by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” who established the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all assembled structures of “created energies” that it will contain. Because of the capacity to make own “DECISIONS”, to make own “CHOICES”, which has been endowed to an assembled structure of “created energy”, that assembled structure of “created energy” can choose not to abide by those laws and well-defined processes which were designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” to ensure its subsistence into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and face the consequences of its own “CHOICES”; that is, failure of its structural integrity, hence, its disintegration.

SHEKINAH", and which passed through that unprotected "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" at that very moment when they had transgressed the unique commandment — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, gave them through "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Once the Archangel MICHAEL, covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", had achieved this premeditated crime against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", this deliberate blow he has inflicted to the structural integrity of "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" through which all information from the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" external and immediate around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" are collected, all the "ADONA'IM" and most Archangels

were accomplices to this crime, he realized what he has done and made them promises that "*one day he will 'cut the head'*[927] *of [that, which they have designated as] the SERPENT*". As you would have

---

[927] That was another interesting choice of words, "*cut the head*"!, at a time when there were only two human creatures, "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", into existence in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

As you would know already, "out of the abundance of the heart, the mouth speaks". Whatever resides in the heart inwardly, will be exposed outwardly through the speech. A fortiori, when evil resides in the heart, it will be exposed in perverse speech through the mouth. In these expressions, the heart refers to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", which is the production factory of "words".

"Choose your words carefully", because those words themselves reveal far more than what you are actually trying to say. The content of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside every creature (be it a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", or any other creature) is written, quite literally, in the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language" that he/she uses. Every time a creature (be it a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", or any other creature) open his/her mouth, in the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language", he/she unwittingly reveals his/her personality, identity, or character.

understood already, when these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" speak about the "SERPENT", they are referring to that manifested form that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had demonstrated above their "heads" before the creation of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", which we have described already in one previous chapter, which was unknown to them, and which they attempted to reproduced the external appearance features through a "Character", during the task of choosing a "Character" for one self, and to which (that unknown manifested form of that creature there, above their heads) they gave the designation of "SERPENT". They are not talking about the "animal", which is the "'SPIRIT← SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", associated to the manifestation of that chosen "Character" in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first

"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" down here, and which has also received the designation the "SERPENT". Was it not so, then he would have caught the "animal", which is the "'SPIRIT← SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", associated to the manifestation of that chosen "Character", and "cut its head", in the same manner as he will demonstrate shortly with the "animal", which is the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which has received the designation "SHEEP".

Thus, in clear words, he made them promises that "*one day he will 'cut the head' of*" "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" — "THE DIVINE FORCE",

"THE HOLY SPIRIT" —[928] who fed them with the "fruits" of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"

---

[928] Those were the depths of insanity into which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" disciples of "obscurity" had sank since the days after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...". Who do you think that he is referring to when he spoke of the SERPENT? Do you think that he was speaking about AZAZEL or one of his cronies? NO! He has an agreement with AZAZEL, their "HUBRIS COVENANT", through which they are bounded and which he chose to honor and betray "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Do you think that he was speaking about the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the animal designated as the "serpent"? NO! The "pampered child" who did not get the one privilege that he coveted and adrift into the absence of responsibility and accountability, has decided to change the course of "THE HOLY PROJECT" to his own selfish purposes, because according to their logic distorted by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" did not know what HE was doing when HE conceived "THE HOLY PROJECT" in all its details. Thus, the

and who have told them about their “PLENITUDE”; and that is to say, he made them the promise that HE

“pampered child” decided to make “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER “bite the dust” for having chosen to place the manifestation of “THE UNION” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and not in any of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, whosoever.

As CHRIST told once to His disciples and to human creatures, regarding these events on the fall of these firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and the elders of the creation:

“…

> …
>
> *They took the name of that, which is good and attributed it to that, which is not good, to deceive humanity through “alter ego of names” and to tie humanity to that, which is not good, and subsequently what favour they are extending them!*
>
> …

…”

WILL DESTROY "THE DIVINE FORCE"[929]. And that, of course, was an empty promise that he will never fulfil. Who will hold him accountable for his non fulfilment of such promise, in much the same as he has held "ADAM" for the non fulfilment of his promise? As we have indicated already, this "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model himself does not keep his own promises, which he makes to others creatures.

---

[929] Obscurity that "ascended on its own throne", and with the support of all its disciples and princes has set itself to destroy any trace of the "LIGHT". It is like a "microbe" on the Earthly world making a promise that one day it will destroy the "solar star". Such promises, made by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" speak volume about the evil and depraved state of mind that they have developed in them in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

It is thus that, by that empty promise, he brought these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to be "thankful" for the "favor" he did to them; in clear words: to be "thankful" that they have been "robbed" of their "PLENITUDE" and to be "thankful" that has been destroyed "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" which "THE DIVINE FORCE" had planted inside these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", in order to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".[930]

---

[930] While looking at the unfolding of these events through "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", you come to understand why "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has removed His confidence from all of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", without exceptions.

Indeed, he had truly mastered the process of "intrusive suggestion" to bring out that response from these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

This answers the question that we asked at the beginning of this chapter: why all these efforts, all this unease, all this rush, this undue haste which

---

Regardless of which "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" comes in front of you, stand on your feet, hold your ground, do not take any order from such creature or make any promise, or give your word to such creature. They are the ones who MUST receive from you the ordinances, which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will send through you on your road to recovering your "PLENITUDE".

Remember your "PLENITUDE", human creature, and remain "PURE" and "TRUTHFUL" to "THE DIVINE FORCE" — "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE", THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — and hence, to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and **TO NO ONE ELSE!** If you have found "THE DIVINE FORCE", you can be sure that you have also found "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

gives this careless and sloppy character on the part of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have established and accepted this rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against their following — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"? Answer: for the process of "intrusive suggestion" to be effective, several conditions must be met. Amongst these are:

1. A low opposition to "intrusive suggestions". The element of opposition which comes from "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", has been distracted away from the "attention" of "THE SEAT OF THE

INTELLECT". It was in the process of been awaken by "THE DIVINE FORCE", following the decision of "THE DIVINE". By revelation, "THE DIVINE WISDOM" had already started to teach "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" to these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", by the intermediary of the tree, which is the symbol of education in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".[931] SHE taught them to feed themselves with "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", so that they

[931] The construct, which is designated as a "tree" in all its forms, is the symbol par excellence of education in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". Observe trees all around you carefully and learn through discernment about that, which you cannot see, which is alive inside the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which you wear, but which is displayed outside of you througout those trees.

remember their “PLENITUDE”, as had occurred in them, the fall in ignorance.

2. The field of consciousness in these new born first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” was still fresh and limited, as it had not yet expanded with acquired and developed knowledge.

3. “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in each of these first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” has a perfect blank memory, and was voluntarily absorbing ideas, impressions, and associations that were arising, were transmitted to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, and were claiming “attention”; that is why “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE” had been exploring the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation

Domain" in which they were created into existence and lived, absorbing information.

4. Immediate execution, in order to hastily sow the seed of any parasitic idea of "intrusive suggestion" through the favourable moment, through a scar, a crack which has been produced in the fertile soil in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT". Combined with the previous three conditions, it is the most fundamental condition sine qua non for any parasitic idea of "intrusive suggestion" to assert itself with greater force, not meeting any opposition, to gain the upper hand and to realize itself completely on a blank memory. Such realization and the traumatisme associated to it will form a lasting impression to

be passed from offspring in descent through the recursive transformations.[932]

Thus, the soil for receiving the seeds of "intrusive suggestion" was fresh, virgin and favourable in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of this first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were

---

[932] As evidence, until these days of today, all the parasitic ideas of "intrusive suggestion" forced by the Archangel MICHAEL in the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", are still well established in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of human creatures descending from the first two. To the very point that, the only reading of the writings which humans have in their possession and which they call "Holy Scriptures" and which they say to be "THE WORD OF GOD", and in which were inscribed the parasitic ideas of the "intrusive suggestion" which had been forced into the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", is sufficient to trigger the impressions which this "intrusive suggestion" process had produced and which are transmitted from offspring in descent through the recursive transformations.

anxious to “play the pawn” of their deceit, as soon as possible, before that these first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, become aware of their “PLENITUDE”.

Only “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” sees the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and sees “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and also the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” that is in there, and thus the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.[933]

---

[933] This stems from the nested relationships that we have already explained in a previous chapter, concerning the creation of the “Specific ‘PARTIALLY-SPIRITUAL’ Environment” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and in which we have also explained why is “THE DIVINE FORCE” invisible to any creature of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and we have also explained why “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is also invisible to any creature of the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The fact that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has never disclosed the existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" to the Archangel MICHAEL, and to no other "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and neither how this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is embedded in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", has been the way of salvation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and it is by this way of salvation that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has escaped the total extermination from existence.[934]

---

[934] At the very least for this, human creatures! Forever bless "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, bless "THE DIVINE FORCE" of that apart from the radiation of the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier", SHE has never revealed or let see to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and still less to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the real "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which is inside the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier"; because had SHE done so,

What would have happen if it had not been so; that is, if "THE DIVINE FORCE" had not hidden the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" of the perception of both the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Visual Structure" and of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"?

What would have happen if those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had come to discover how "THE DIVINE FORCE" passes from the attribute "NON DIVINE" to "THE DIVINE DOMAIN"?

---

then, in view of the scourge of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that raged "THE CELESTIAL HOST", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" would have erase from existence any trace of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Yes! Eternally be blessed "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER!

Cursing the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" so that it returns and remains forever in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" from which it had been carved into existence, and destroying the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", were parts of the manifested "spiritual abuse", aimed also to prevent that no "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" shall serve the main purpose for which it was created into existence and which is:

> *"CARRY THE PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH' — THE PURE LIGHT OF 'THE ALTAR OF THE DIVINE' WHICH IS INSIDE 'THE SHEKINAH', AND WHICH IS SOURCE OF LIFE PURE AND HOLY — IN VERY REMOTE PLACES FROM 'THE SHEKINAH'".*

To some extent, the “ADONA’IM” who had reached an advanced stage of the “spiritual childhood” and entered in the “spiritual adolescence” stage, had understood this, and the existing hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, that so far had already been established through “THE SHEKINAH” and through which all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” indulged themselves with the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, was thus preserved by this full-fledged lowest blow to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

****** Zoom in ******

To help you grasp the extent of stupidity of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and what these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

Creatures" have perpetrated against their neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", you must consider the situation with a "zoom in", from the perspective of energy substance.

So far, likely, you have understood that, everything that is into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", is energy substance; energy substance produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

What you have here, is a very small, almost insignificant, "delimited part" of a first energy substance, which has been endowed with the elements of consciousness and comprehension, so that, it (the very small, almost insignificant, "delimited part" endowed with those elements of consciousness and comprehension) would eventually come to comprehend that, it (the very small, almost insignificant, "delimited part") is merely a delimited

part of that first energy substance; a cartoon, an animated drawing, drawn by the "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", in that first energy substance, and to which has been given the possibility to think independently and to act independently. Most importantly, this very small, almost insignificant, "delimited part" has been endowed with those elements of consciousness and comprehension, so that, it (the very small, almost insignificant, "delimited part" endowed with those elements of consciousness and comprehension) would come to comprehend and to know "HE WHO IS", who is outside, is not part of, is beyond that first energy substance, and who has delimited it (the very small, almost insignificant, "delimited part") in that first energy substance and how "HE WHO IS" has delimited it.

However, that “delimited part” of that first energy substance has failed to do so, it (the very small, almost insignificant, “delimited part” endowed with those elements of consciousness and comprehension) has failed to comprehend all these objectives that were established by “HE WHO IS”, who has delimited it (the very small, almost insignificant, “delimited part”) in that first energy substance.

Thus, “HE WHO IS”, who has delimited it (that very small, almost insignificant, “delimited part”) in that first energy substance, decided to help that very small, almost insignificant, “delimited part” endowed with those elements of consciousness and comprehension, to comprehend its origin, to comprehend that it (the very small, almost insignificant, “delimited part”) is merely a very small, almost insignificant, delimited part of that first

energy substance, and to comprehend and to know "HE WHO IS", who is outside, is not part of, is beyond that first energy substance.

Because that very small, almost insignificant, first "delimited part" of the first energy substance, has been endowed with those elements of consciousness and comprehension, it is so that "HE WHO IS" chose a second neighbouring energy substance, in order to demonstrate things to it (the very small, almost insignificant, first "delimited part" of the first energy substance), directly in front of it (the very small, almost insignificant, first "delimited part" of the first energy substance), so that it (the very small, almost insignificant, first "delimited part" of the first energy substance) would eventually understand things.

Thus, "HE WHO IS", who has delimited that very small, almost insignificant, first "delimited part" in

that first energy substance, has also delimited, this time, a different, also very small, and also almost insignificant, first “delimited part” in a second energy substance. “HE WHO IS” has also endowed it (the very small, almost insignificant, first “delimited part” in a second energy substance) with elements of consciousness and comprehension, although different from those that were endowed to the very small, almost insignificant, first “delimited part” in the first energy substance.

These two very small, almost insignificant, delimited parts of their respective energy substance, have the same objectives: to eventually come to comprehend that they are merely very small, almost insignificant, delimited parts of their respective energy substance, and most importantly, to comprehend and to know “HE WHO IS”, who has delimited them in their

respective energy substances and how “HE WHO IS” has delimited them. The first very small, almost insignificant, “delimited part” of the first energy substance, however, has the advantage in that: things have been demonstrated right in front of it (first “delimited part” of the first energy substance).

But, the very small, almost insignificant, first “delimited part” of the first energy substance, did not grasp anything of all things that have been demonstrated just in front of it. From the prior knowledge that it had received about those elements of consciousness and comprehension endowed to the also very small, almost insignificant, first “delimited part” of that second energy substance, which are different and apparently “superior” to those elements that it itself (first “delimited part” in the first energy substance) was endowed with, had already taken its

resolution, not to allow that this other first "delimited part" in that second energy substance, to receive those new elements of consciousness and comprehension.

It is so that, this very small, almost insignificant, first "delimited part" in the first energy substance, which is merely a delimited part of the first energy substance, went ahead to overthrow and to dismantle the first "delimited part" of that second energy substance: just because, not it (first "delimited part" in the first energy substance), but this first "delimited part" of that second energy substance, has been endowed with those new elements of consciousness and comprehension.

That is what these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", merely very small, almost insignificant, "delimited parts" in that first energy substance, have

perpetrated against their neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", first "delimited part" in the second energy substance, and those "delimited parts" in the first energy substance do not even know how that first energy substance, in which they are very small, almost insignificant, parts of, was produced into existence.

Now, "zoom out" from the perspective of energy substance, and back to the scale of those creatures.

****** Zoom out ******

Once the Archangel MICHAEL, covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", had achieved this premeditated crime against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", afterwards, he summoned the Archangels to witness, and take notes. Since he had managed to destroy the "Specific Radiance

‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole” that covered the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and several others particulars of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and which reminded to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” was akin to “THE SHEKINAH”, he said to them: “*The humans must be covered. They will not appear before us in this condition, reminded constantly of their shame and nakedness.*”

This tells you volume about how he viewed that, which themselves, “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, have labeled as the “most precious creations” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and to which he was assigned the task to facilitate the education as regards the development of the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”. It is not about the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” in its bare state

strictly speaking, as if, it is now been revealed to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". The "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in its bare state is just a diversion manoeuvre, a "psychological misdirection" of attention, as the best malicious hypnotists do, when they want by get their victim's attention diverted in such a way as to elicit intended alterations or responses in sensations, perceptions, feelings, thoughts and behaviour.[935] Remember that

---

[935] In the metaphor and hypnotic language, "words" can make or break an individual. As you would know already, "words" constitute real, conditioned stimuli. Thus, an individual can be habituated to key words, which will invariably evoke behavioral responses, as in hypnosis. On account of the preceding life experience of an individual, "words" are connected up with all the internal and external stimuli or "specific signals", which are emitted or received by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" through the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", signaling and coding all of them. Thus through "words", "specific reactions" manifested through the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which are

ordinarily determined by stimuli, for example conditioned reflex, can be call forth. In other words, the mere mention of a "word" associated with a certain physiologic or psychological "specific reaction" will elicit that "specific reaction" even though the original stimulus has been forgotten. As such, a "word" does not become meaningful until a conditioned reflex between it and some conditioned or unconditioned stimulus takes place in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". In a child, for example, the word "hurt" acquires a definite meaning only after it has been associated with real pain sensation. After that, the appropriate conditioned reaction to the word "hurt" can be evoked to reproduce the exact conditioned response (pain reaction). Once a conditioned reflex is established, the individual will automatically reacts without thinking to the nongenuine stimulus that has become part of the reflex. A verbal stimulus will provoke a stronger reaction in hypnotically conditioned individuals. It is so that "words" will elicit responses through "specific feedback mechanisms", which have been implemented in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". From "words", a "specific feedback mechanism" can call upon "specific processes" of "mental representation" and which are related to:

- The ability to develop automatic responses from the sensory system; kinesthetic, olfactory, visual, auditory, tactile or gustatory responses: in which case we will speak of ideosensory responses. An example of an ideosensory

during the accomplishment of the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when "THE DIVINE FORCE" was sewing into existence this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the first manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and in slow motion, all these

---

response is looking at the clouds and "seeing" the "face" of CHRIST.

- The ability to develop automatic responses from the motor system; unconscious or involuntary body movement in which the contraction, relaxation or inhibition of voluntary and involuntary muscles occur in response to "words" received: in which case we will speak of ideomotor responses.
- The ability to develop automatic emotional responses: in which case we will speak of ideo-emotional responses.
- The ability to develop automatic responses from cognitive function: in which case we will speak of ideo-cognitive responses.

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were observing. They all saw the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in its bare state strictly speaking, not covered by the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole". None of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had then referred to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" (which they thought was the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") as something which was in a nakedness condition strictly speaking, that is to say, in a state of a scantily clad person; because these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had understood very well that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is akin to "SHEKINAH". Remember also that these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" had never seen the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which

they wears, from the perspective of some bare state strictly speaking, in the absence of the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole", which covered it. They never saw how they, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", were brought forth into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and they were unaware of their own identity. And just as it will be with the children of human creatures, they had no discomfort from their "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in its naked state strictly speaking, although it was covered by the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole". Through the teachings they received from "THE DIVINE FORCE" through the communication by "VISIONS", they understood that they were "naked", from the perspective of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Thus, as you would have understood, the saying "*The humans must be covered. They will not appear before us in this condition, reminded constantly of their shame and nakedness.*" is still part of the psychological manipulation operation started by the Archangel MICHAEL with the "speech of shame". He has already placed himself and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" above the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and now through "spiritual abuse" he was now "spiritually incarcerating" these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" in a state of constant reminder of guilt, shame, ridicule (the state of what is by nature to involuntarily provoke laughter, mockery, derision) and self-loathing, which will be an ideosensory response conditioned and aroused by the perception of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in its naked state, strictly speaking, and so that they also loose the

sense of their life purpose: that of "CARRIER OF THE (MANIFESTED METAPHOR OF THE) PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH'" and through which the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" is established.

Remember that it is not out of thin air that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have called themselves "the most intelligent children" of IHVH; so, do not underestimate their intelligence, otherwise they will have the wool pulled over your eyes and make a fool of you with their own sayings and writings in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Language" and using the symbols of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". The word "nakedness" in the saying "*The humans must be covered. They will not appear before us in*

this condition, reminded constantly of their shame and nakedness" refers to the fact that Archangel MICHAEl robbed, deprived, dispossessed them of the manifestation of the likeness of "THE SHEKINAH" and plunged them in poverty. Shame, as you already know, is an effect of opprobrium brought about by a fact, an action transgressing an ethical norm or a convenience (of a social group, in this case it is "THE CELESTIAL HOST" as a social group and from the commandment of the "Obscurity" given to them by Archangel MICHAEL not to feed on the "fruit" of the tree which is in the "NORTH", that is to say, not to feed on the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE", as an ethical norm or a convenience) or by an action considered demeaning compared to the norm (of this social group). The opprobrium in this case is this state of extreme degradation, of extreme and public dishonor, in front of "THE CELESTIAL HOST"

including the fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were also observing, and which Archangel MICHAEL is inflicting on these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". The word "nakedness" associated with the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" which is the receptable intended to "CARRY THE (MANIFESTED METAPHOR OF THE) PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH'" and which "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE" has produced into existence in front of the whole of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", is thus intended to elicit reactions of guilt, shame (synonymous with dishonor), ridicule (the state of what is by nature to involuntarily provoke laughter, mockery, derision) and disgust, which become conditioned ideosensory responses, planted through "intrusive suggestions" into these first two "newborn" "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and as a reminder of these destructive unfolding events.

Such “spiritual incarceration” will be propagated from generation to generation, so that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” descendants of the first two never think of their own “PLENITUDE” as the “most precious creations” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and that they never come the idea that they are true receptable destined to “CARRY THE (MANIFESTED METAPHOR OF THE) PRESENCE OF ‘THE SHEKINAH’”. The ultimate goal of these “intrusive suggestions” and “spiritual abuse” is that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who were created in “THE IMAGE OF THE DIVINE AND THE

DIVINE FORCE”[936], never succeed in read the living “DISCOURSE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, which was written by “THE DIVINE FORCE” through the cells, tissues, organs and systems of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” wears. Because through this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” (which all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” believed to be the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, because they had no knowledge of the existence of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” wearing this “Subjective

---

[936] As you would have understood by now, “THE IMAGE OF THE DIVINE AND THE DIVINE FORCE” referred to here, and which was attributed to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, is not about the morphology and/or the external appearance of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” (more precisely, that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘SPIRITUAL’ Creature”) wears.

‘EARTHLY’ Garment”), the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be seen as an object of derision, mockery mixed with contempt, dishonor and opprobrium inflicted on it by the Archangel MICHAEL who by using the “alter ego of names” was posing himself off as “god” above these “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”. You get the picture? The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, who is a written living “DISCOURSE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, walking around and not knowing about the “DISCOURSE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, which is written throughout its own “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. That, is nakedness the poverty of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

This is how he thought he would manage to keep the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”

descendants of the first two, far away from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, having failed to keep them, by their own volition (that of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”), far away from the “fruit” of tree which is in the “NORTH”, that is to say, far away from the teachings of “THE DIVINE FORCE”. Do you understand well who are the “adversaries” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and do you understand well “THE COMBAT” in progress, which is carried out in “ABSOLUTE PURITY” by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, with the aim to remedy the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” which took place in these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” disciples of the “Obscurity” and which will be propagated on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”?

In front of these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and in front of those firsts foremost "ADONA'IM" and those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" nearby and watching, the Archangel MICHAEL took two of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", which had received the

designation “SHEEP” (a symbol of innocence) from “ADAM” when he was assigning designations to each of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and which were around, and he said aloud to his accomplices “ADONA’IM” and those high ranking “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who were gathered: “*The consequence of sin is death*.”

Here, as you have understood already, the “sin” about which the Archangel MICHAEL is refering to in his saying “*The consequence of sin is death*.”, is not about the transgression of “THE FIRST LAW”, “THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE” and which is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, “THE FIRST COMMANDMENT” established by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and that was given to all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” to put to practice and not to

transgress. Has it been so, then, according to his own distorded logic that he has applied to his neighbour — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" —, he and all his accomplices "ADONA'IM" would have been put to immediate "DEATH" and wiped out of existence at the very moment that they started their "CELESTIAL WAR", and especially at that very moment when he "BETRAYED" the confidence of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", as through those events, they have all demonstrated many times their transgression of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" and they have demonstrated that they had NONE at all in themselves.

Here also, since these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who have called themselves "the most intelligent children" of IHVH, did not consider as "SINS", the transgressions and crimes, which they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, before the creation of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and which were exemplified by their ex-public figure of the circle of the "ADONA'IM", but they consider their own transgressions and crimes rather as "*...MISUSE of the greatest gift [i.e. the ability to choose freely] that IHVH has given to the Host ...*", now, to the uttered expression "*...the consequence of sin is death...*", add the infamous "*...I cannot explain it too directly to you at this time, for the Host will not be able to fully understand it until they see Sin*

demonstrated...”[937]. What do you get? THE ASSASSINATION (THE PREMEDITATED MURDER) OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”! As such, the Archangel MICHAEL also revealed by himself, and through his own “words”, his premeditated intentions towards his neighbour, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and with that “BLOW OF DEATH”, struck on the “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” which separates the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, the Archangel MICHAEL has demonstrated his understanding of the concept of “DEATH”, his understanding of the cause-and-effect

---

[937] Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA’AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

relationship between “SIN” and “DEATH”, he has accomplished his premeditated act.

The “sin” about which the Archangel MICHAEL is refering to in his saying “*The consequence of sin is death*.”, and about which he chose to demonstrate the consequence on his neighbour as “guinea pig”, is about “*not obeying to his command, as the leader of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” structure and self-declared “god” over those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”*.” Just like gang leaders assert themselves and assert their dominance and control on their organisation and their members by perpetrating the most despicable murders they have the courage to perpetrate, he was thus asserting his dominance over those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and he was also indirectly reminding them of their oaf of allegiance to him and the consequence, which

he will inflict anyone who will break his oaf of allegiance to him. That is why he summoned those firsts foremost "ADONA'IM" and those high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" to be witness and to take notes. Where do you thing all those behaviors of gang leaders asserting themselves on their pack and that you see spreaded among human creatures originate from?[938]

---

[938] As we have indicated already in previous annotations, the Archangel MICHAEL had already worked out the manner through which he intended to demonstrate his understanding of the concept of "DEATH", the cause-and-effect relationship between "SIN" and "DEATH", on his neighbour, so that, putting it using his own words: "*the Host be able to fully understand [the destruction that he and AZAZEL have unleashed in the CREATION] until they [the celestial creatures of the Host] see Sin demonstrated*". He was now demonstrating to "*the Host*" the significance of the "BLOW OF DEATH" that, in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", he had struck on to the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

Creatures", but now by using living symbols in the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment".

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"...

> *I cannot explain it too directly to you at this time, for the Host will not be able to fully understand it until they see Sin demonstrated.*

..."

When these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" give out written confessions of their own crimes and iniquities perpetrated against humanity, they expect human creatures NOT TO BE ABLE TO READ SPIRITUALLY and to understand those crimes, and they present their own crimes in such a manner that the human creatures will sympathise with them, the criminals, and as a consequence, the human creatures will lower their guards and toe the line in the "obscurity" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR". Wearing the masks of convenience, they present themselves as if they, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", were the "victims" of the alledged "crime" that "ADAM"

Just as he has failed to discern the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has embedded in the rational activities that SHE assigned to each of them, and despite all the teaching that “THE DIVINE FORCE” — THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — gave them, he and all the “ADONA’IM” and those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, who have inherited his “obscurity”, have also failed to understand the cause-and-effect relationship between

---

and “THE FEMALE” who, have been created into existence even though these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” rejected the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, have perpetrated by not obeying to “THE VOICE OF IGNORANCE”. They present their own crimes as if they were doing a favour to humanity, and they will wrap and rule over humanity in that “obscurity”: check your prayers and canticles, who are you praising in there?

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

“SIN”, which, in truth, is the transgression of “THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE”, the rejection of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, and “DEATH”, which, in truth, follows from the decrease of external specific supply of subsistence with the passage of time and that will ultimately cause the total lack of external specific supply of subsistence and leading to a failure of maintaining the structural integrity of an assembled structure of “created energy”; “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” is the “GLUE” that maintains intact the structural integrity of any assembled structure of “created energy” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

He drew his “KHEREV”, not blazing this time and as such to make understand to those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” present, that it is not in the

"Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" but in the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment" (the physical environment), and just like he previously struck the "BLOW OF DEATH" on to the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", he now struck the same "BLOW OF DEATH" on to these two "SHEEPS" and cutting their "heads" and releasing the "blood" from within the two "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the two "SHEEPS". The "blood" gushed out of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garments" of the two "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures": the "DEATH" of these two "SHEEPS" was swift.[939]

---

[939] Such actions do not spring up from "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of a creature as if coming from no where, especially in an environment where no one knows and no one has ever seen what "DEATH" is. He has mature the "Art of DEATH", in his

The firsts foremost “ADONA’IM” and those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” nearby and watching, drew closer to the scene to take notes and understand what has just happened with the two “SHEEPS” laying lifeless in front of them. By inference, they understood what will happen to whomever amongst them who will break his oath of allegiance, which he gave to the Archangel MICHAEL; those oaths of allegiance where they threw their diadems, at the feet of the one to whom they signify, as such, their “ultimate act of trust” and their “ultimate act of submission”.

As you would have understood through this carnage, when these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

“nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” dictated by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and to be demonstrated on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” as “guinea pig”.

Creatures" speak about the "SERPENT", they are referring to that manifested form that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had demonstrated above their "heads" before the creation of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", which we have described already in one previous chapter, which was unknown to them, and which they attempted to reproduced the external appearance features through a "Character", during the task of choosing a "Character" for one self, and to which (that unknown manifested form of that creature there, above their heads) they gave the designation of "SERPENT". They are not talking about the "animal", which is the "'SPIRIT← SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", associated to the manifestation of that chosen "Character" in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" down here, and

which has also received the designation the "SERPENT". Was it not so, then to uphold the promises, which he made to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that "*one day he will 'cut the head' of [that, which they have designated as] the SERPENT*", the Archangel MICHAEL would have caught the "animal", which is the "'SPIRIT← SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", associated to the manifestation of that chosen "Character", and "cut its head", in the same manner as what he has now demonstrated on the "animal", which is the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which has received the designation "SHEEP".

Since the days after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and before the creation of "ADAM" — the

first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" —, and when these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had heard about the concept of "DEATH", they yearned to see that concept demonstrated and their prey on which they had set their eyes to demonstrate that concept was the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Now, those of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were slow to understand what was going on with that "BLOW OF DEATH" that the Archangel MICHAEL had previously struck on to the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", will come to grips with the situation and will wrap their minds around what they have now witnessed in the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment" and they understood the gravity of the "spiritual wound" from the "BLOW OF DEATH" that the Archangel

MICHAEL had previously been inflicted to these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" in "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment". They understood exactly that what they have now witnessed by themselves in the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment" is a demonstration of what the Archangel MICHAEL had previously inflicted to the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" with that "BLOW OF DEATH" in "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment": they understood that everything proceeds forward from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and is manifested afterwards in the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment". It is not for nothing that in their obscurity, they have declared themselves to be the "most intelligent children" of IHVH.

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" designated as "SHEEP" is a symbol of innocence and guileless. It is so that, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", now watching the two "SHEEPS" laying lifeless in front of them, felt the full "reality" of the situation: they took knowledge from the symbol in front of them, they understood that they have murdered (through a delayed "DEATH", also designated as "DEATH TOUCH", or "DEATH-POINT STRIKING", or "DEATH ART", or "DIM MAK") two innocents, the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" whom they, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" themselves, have labeled as the "most precious creations" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

So was their understanding of the concept of "DEATH", their understanding of the cause-and-effect relationship between "SIN" and "DEATH", and they will be chanting back and forth to any "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" descendant of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", saying: "*The consequence of sin is death*."

What these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" failed to discern in their obscurity, is that through all these demonstrations, the Archangel MICHAEL has managed to reveal and to demonstrate that, as we have already indicated, he WAS BY HIMSELF "SIN" DEMONSTRATED and a "MURDERER" on top of that. With all these killings, the Archangel MICHAEL, who hid his resentment towards the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

'EARTHLY' Creature", was now revealing to the whole CREATION what he had kept hidden in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body": the evil and depraved state of mind of a "pampered child" coupled with "narcissism", adrift into the absence of responsibility and accountability, who did not get what he coveted and had set himself out to proceed further using treachery and unconcerned for the lives of others.[940]

---

[940] These "ADONA'IM" and their leader self-declared "god", "lost their mind" and adopted that evil and depraved state of mind, and started exhibiting the destructive behaviors, characteristics of "pampered children", right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...*".

When CHRIST refers to this evil and depraved state of mind that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and their leader were demonstrating and which has been sealed as part of their

Furthermore, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", under the leadership of the Archangel MICHAEL, have also revealed and demonstrated that they knew not why the task of choosing a "Character" for oneself had been entrusted to them. They have all demonstrated that they understood nothing from all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had poured on them, they have all failed to discern the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in the rational activities that SHE assigned to each of them.

What happened afterwards is pretty disgusting, as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had hit the bottom of "obscurity". The Archangel

---

"nature", HE just says, without going into the details, that "... *"the evil spirit" had invaded the children of THE FATHER* ..." See conversation of October 01, 2005, Aristide with CHRIST, at the end of this chapter.

MICHAEL scrapped the skin of the slained “SHEEPS” and order the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE” under the shock in mute horror of what they were witnessing, to wear them, thinking that as such, such “display” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will appease his mind and not remind him that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is akin to “THE SHEKINAH”, is classified “above” him, and is carrier of that “LIGHT” — which is the manifestation of the “LIGHT” of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, which is the child of the attribute “GOD”.

After these events, the Archangel MICHAEL and the “ADONA’IM”, elders of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, gathered to set in motion the next step in

their deceptive act, now that they have effectively demonstrated their understanding of the concept of "DEATH" on their neighbour. This was only part of that series of shenanigans (all kinds of monkey businesses), having no base and no stability, without possible ins and outs, orchestrated and led by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", trying to outsmart "THE TRUTH" to conceal all the "BETRAYALS" that they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and to conceal the true motive of all this ongoing fury of destructions: conceal their rebellion against the decision of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER not to give to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", that "LIGHT" — which is the manifestation of the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which is the child of the attribute "GOD" — which has been attributed to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. In other words, to conceal their rebellion against the decision of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER to have followed the implementations of the designs of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” regarding the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, which were conceived and established as a result of the development of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, that HE has consolidated in Himself, long before that the attribute “NON DIVINE” was even the object of a project, long before that any of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, who do not even have the slightest idea about the existence of those models, was even

considered as a creature to be produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".[941]

As we have already indicated, "THE DIVINE FORCE", under the designation of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", and under the designation of "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE", has moved away from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and has ceased to educate them as SHE used to do, through the process of education through enlightenment, which we have described already, and through which SHE used to fulfil all their "Wishes",

---

[941] When you ask the Archangel MICHAEL, what was this all about? Can you tell me something concerning the first creature that was called "ADAM"? He serves you the deceiving story about "*the enemy has destroyed the most part of the things that THE FATHER has created*".

See conversation of July 08, 2006, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL concerning the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

their "Desires". Furthermore, the ordinances, which "THE DIVINE FORCE" used to give them through the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — also ceased to be given. Most of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will interpret this cessation of activity from "THE SHEKINAH" by saying that the Archangel MICHAEL left of His own accord his role of "Mediator between IHVH and the Host", and they will spread the word, concealing the reasons behind it.[942]

---

[942] It is only later, during the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when he will see and grasp the extent of damages he has produced in the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", that he will go in front of "THE SHEKINAH" and confess his misdeeds and the destruction he has caused. He prayed and submitted his repentance, and begged for forgiveness in front

of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, recalling the memories of their early days in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, when he used to receive the ordinances of “THE DIVINE”. After confessing his misdeeds and plea for forgiveness, and to walk away from the evil path in which he had been and had led the CREATION, very few activities from “THE SHEKINAH” will resume. Most activities will resume only when CHRIST will take over the role of “Mediator between IHVH and the Host” after completing the “PROJECT OF THE REDEMPTION” for which “THE DIVINE FORCE” will create Him into existence among human creatures. This resumption of activities through CHRIST will be interpreted by others creatures by saying that: “WISDOM” has returned to the heights of Heaven; they omit to explain why “WISDOM” has departed in the first place; for, in order for “WISDOM” to “return” to the heights of Heaven, “WISDOM” must have “departed” first: “WHY” did “WISDOM” departed in the first place? You have understood the answer through all what we have revealed so far. However, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, under the designation of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, and under the designation of “THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE”, will never return to these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” with their “MALICE” having become part of their “nature”.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

It is so that, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will find themselves in the darkness of illusions (empty of enlightenment) produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and from the mist of residuals of their own "Interpreted THOUGHTS"; for they will no longer receive the illumination — "THE LIGHT" which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined. All they had left were their innate skills and the "kudos of their innate skills" on which they are sleeping. Their "Interpreted THOUGHTS" will thus become futile, for they will no longer converge towards the manifestation by metaphors of any product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", and as "THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it.

It is so that, all standing in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES", and all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" organized themselves around the Archangel MICHAEL and established their "Council of Sages", in the darkness of their own illusions, and from which they will establish their decisions — which actually will be all forms of the progeny of "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES", output of the Governing Law of the Behavior — in order to manage and lead[943]

---

[943] So, here you have "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who, despite all the teachings, which were poured on them by "THE DIVINE FORCE", do not know about the "ins" and "outs" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", do not know about "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and the

the CREATION, and under the pretext of acting for the good of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"; these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who came into existence in order to be the sentence of annihilation of their ignorance and their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and that they have

---

manifestation of its products in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and which have been displayed in front of them, and hence who do not know about the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in which has been placed the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and who do not know about the meaning of a "Day" and how the concept of "Day" was constructed, who do not know who they are themselves, but who decided to manage and lead the CREATION. This was pure madness!

Blinded by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", they knew not of the Governing Law of the Behavior, and they could not even understand that they were all standing in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES".

overthrown, changed, altered completely for something inverse and different from what "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed and established, and have destroyed in their ignorance and their "palace intrigues". Having already decided that *"...They will never bow down to serve a physical being!..."*, their "Council of Sages" thus replaced the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed and established from that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to receive and transmit to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the ordinances coming from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; that is what these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" disciples of "Obscirity" have failed to grasp and to understand the meaning, and instead, in their logic twisted by the "HUBRIS" of

manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", they "see" this reception and transmission of the ordinances from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", as if they are "*bowing down to the physical being*".[944] It is the

---

[944] Those are the motives behind of all the destruction that you see around you in the Earthly world in which you live now, and these disciples of "Obscurity" have been beating around the bush, fooling humanity with stories to sleep upright and which have neither head nor tail, to hide all these things. From those motives, you can measure the heights of the perches of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

Throughout the course of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will impose their decisions taken by their "Council of Sages" to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who will no longer have the memory of their own "PLENITUDE", let alone the remembrance of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

And using the "alter ego of names", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will try to lay on "THE DIVINE", IHVH,

decisions of this “Council of Sages”, in the darkness of

---

our FATHER, the responsibility of the decisions taken by their own “Council of Sages”. It is those decisions and their disastrous consequences that you will find long and wide in the writings that humans have in their possession and that they call “Holy Scriptures” and that they say to be “THE WORD OF GOD”, thus implicitly referring to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

This is not to imply that you should stay away or not read those records that humans have in their possession and that they call “Holy Scriptures”. This is rather to tell you that, from those records, you will never come to know what “THE WORD OF GOD” is, and you will never come to know your “TRUE FATHER” — “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, who is “THE ABSOLUTE PURITY”, and is very far away from those progeny of “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES” in all their forms. On the contrary, you should read those records that humans have in their possession and that they call “Holy Scriptures”, and your goal, in reading them, must be to discern what those actors who are behind the decisions and consequences reported in there, had developed in themselves and which became part of their “nature”, and who those actors truly are.

Do you want to know what “THE WORD OF GOD” is? Then, stand in “PURITY” and go to “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and you will know what “THE WORD OF GOD” is.

their own illusions, that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will apply on their following, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

The fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", also all standing in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES", and all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, also organized themselves around their leader AZAZEL, and established their "Council of Sages", in the darkness of their own illusions, and from which they will establish their decisions — which actually will also be all forms of the progeny of "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES", output of the Governing Law of the Behavior — for their own

tenebrous purposes to destroy all what they could destroy of mankind.

This is how mankind was in the process of becoming the ping pong ball, a "circus monkey" dancing to the tune (so as to speak), of these two "Councils of Sages", and to be educated, since their infancy, in the "art of ignorance", in the works of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in the works of "DEATH", which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had developed in themselves, and their irresponsibility will become the responsibility of mankind.[945]

---

[945] We give all these details, so that you (human creature), reading these writings, come to understand the huge challenge and against whom CHRIST was fighting in order, not only to redeem the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" that the disciples of ignorance had placed on "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", but also in order to restore order in the business of our FATHER, and pull

By establishing their "Council of Sages", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were revealing that, which they had already developed, but kept hidden, in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", during the "First Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and that, which was not apparent to discern in their chosen "Characters". They were revealing:

1. Their views and understanding of "THE CREATION";
2. How they view themselves within "THE CREATION"; in their own eyes they were great and powerful, and more beautiful than the

---

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" out of the depths of ignorance in which they were locked and bring them to "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

names of grandeur that adorn them, hence those self-declared "gods" amongst them;

3. Their views and understanding of the role and the place of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in His own "CREATION", which they have now hijacked as theirs; the decisions — which actually will be all forms of the progeny of "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES", output of the Governing Law of the Behavior —, which they will establish by themselves in their "Council of Sages", will tell about the role and place they pinned onto "THE DIVINE", who is "ABSOLUTE PURITY";

4. Their understanding of how they have pictured the roles of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" in their view of "THE CREATION"; and that is, to satisfy the needs of the "HUBRIS"

of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and serve them. In their twisted logic of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, for these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, that “LIGHT” — which is the manifestation of the “LIGHT” of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, which is the child of the attribute “GOD”, and which they have all failed to understand what it was —, was to serve their own purposes as self-declared “gods”.

By establishing their “Council of Sages”, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have also demonstrated two things:

1. They knew not why the very first task, that of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", by seven Archangels — six "ADONA'IM" and the Archangel MICHAEL —, was assigned to them; and
2. They knew not about the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" and the three non-reversible energy osmoses in themselves, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

Thus, in some sense, before that the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" was announced to them, and long after that announcement, every Seventh Day during which they have celebrated "THE PRAISE" around "THE SHEKINAH", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were just like sounding brass and clanging

cymbals, extolling themselves during those celebrations.[946]

"THE DIVINE FORCE" and therefore "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, being in "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE", have already been sent into exile in "THE NORTH" by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who have rejected all the ordinances that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER gave them. So far, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have, in short (because all the list of their misdeeds and iniquities is too long):

---

[946] It is the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, who will later explain the importance and the meaning of "THE PRAISE" to these true disciples of ignorance, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

- “BETRAYED” “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and betrayed all the teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” taught them; for, they have all chosen to stand and hold their ground in their “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES”;
- Taken hostage “THE SHEKINAH”, as they were now making up their own rulings as they saw fit to quench the thirst of their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”;
- Disobey the ordinance that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER gave them, to facilitate the good implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and they have murdered the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creatures" who they were tasked to nurture and care;

- Trashed the ordinance that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER gave them, to celebrate on each Seventh Day, "THE PRAISE" around and through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

They will now demonstrate what they intended to do with another ordinance that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who, after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and before the creation of "ADAM" — the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" —, commanded them to shepherd, to facilitate the education of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as regards the development of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON". AZAZEL and

all those who have lined up behind him have rejected to remain faithful to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, have already let know their decision: they will not use their "... *superior hands and mind to minister to the needs of a lesser creation*...". It was now the turn of the Archangel MICHAEL and those who have lined up behind him, and who all were hiding their resentment and rejection of the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", all wearing their masks of convenience (masks of sanity), to demonstrate how they intended to facilitate the education of "...*a lesser creation*..."; how they intended to be the shepherds, of "...*a lesser creation*..." — namely, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It is so that, having established their "Council of Sages", they will let know the next step of their deceit,

their decision to prevent what remained of the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and consequently their descendants, from ever coming to know about what the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have and which became part of their "nature", the celestial truths found and sealed in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". This decision was the first progeny of the deceit and the prejudice, which they have caused to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", will let know their decision, phrased in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Language" using the symbols of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent

of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", by saying:[947]

"...

> *We have been in council with Michael. The Archangels and the Chiefs have considered the plans of Azazel, and this which Michael now does is the only way we can keep them safe from the arch demon's best efforts. If they can no longer see the Host, they will not be directly susceptible to the tempter either. Neither can we now touch them or communicate with*

---

[947] These are also recorded as part of the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

them directly, except by direct order from the Throne, or else Azazel could also, and he might slay them, who are now capable of experiencing DEATH.

Azazel has gotten the two humans to eat from the Tree of Knowledge. They are now worthy of death… they are now infected with sin.

If they were now to eat from the Tree of Life, he believes they will become immortal IN their sinful state. IHVH will be unable to give them rest after an appointed time, for He has declared that whosoever continues to eat of the Tree of Life cannot die. Should the fruits of these trees be combined in a single being, they would cancel each other out… and both of the Throne's declarations would be made void.

Should this come to pass, the Elohim will be unable to destroy sin from the universe without going against Their own decrees, and Azazel will have the authority to re-enter THE ETERNAL Kingdom. There will be sadness… there will be pain and sorrow… forever.

…"

Before moving forward with the remaining text of this chapter, let us break down this excerpt and shed light on the deception, which it contains and has been pushed forward by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to keep humanity locked-up into "obscurity".

****** Zoom in,

extended explanations of the excerpt ******

"...We have been in council with Michael. The Archangels and the Chiefs have considered the plans of Azazel, and this which Michael now does is the only way we can keep them safe from the arch demon's best efforts. ..."

As you would have noticed, this circus run by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" through their "Council of Sages" has nothing to do with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and also nothing to do with "THE DIVINE FORCE", who have already been sent into oblivion, into exile in "THE NORTH" by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". This is a continuation of the psychological manipulation operation started by the Archangel MICHAEL with the "speech of shame", but now carried out by the members of the "Council of Sages". This is also how these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, acting like pyromaniacs who happen to be chiefs of various the fire brigades, have been trying to white wash their crimes and to bailout their leaders of their responsibilities and accountabilities in this disaster.

By saying “***...We have been in council with Michael. The Archangels and the Chiefs...***”, these high-ranking “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” are revealing that they are all conscious and abreast of the “BETRAYALS” perpetrated by their leaders against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. They have understood and accepted the deceit and prejudice, which they perpetrated against the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, as their norm, their principle of righteousness. They have lined up behind the Archangel MICHAEL and they will hold their ground in their deceit and defend

it with all progeny of "IMPURITY", which they can beget into existence, to protect their leader.

"...***this which Michael now does is the only way we can keep them safe from the arch demon's best efforts ...***" is the pathetic explanation carrying the "intrusive suggestion" that these self-declared "most intelligent children" of IHVH could come up with, in order to cover-up the crimes perpetrated by their leader not just against that, which "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE" has produced into existence (that is to say, the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"), but against "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", hence against "THE DIVINE" Himself.

Right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst*

them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...", the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL have concluded their "HUBRIS COVENANT", through which the Archangel MICHAEL gave AZAZEL possession of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; for, they said: "*... In that place, Azazel will be able to avoid mavet for a time, and to finally come to a full understanding of his mistake. He... and those who choose to go with him...*".

These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the archangels and the chiefs of the angelic orders, now gathered in their "Council of Sages", knew very well about the "HUBRIS COVENANT" between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL; ALL of them saw the destruction, which AZAZEL and his cronies have

unleashed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", before the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and NO ONE amongst them, none of these arsonists, stood up to raise the question: "*What about the well-being of the new creature, "the most precious creation" of IHVH, as we ["'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"] have acknowledged it, and whose house, by giving it to AZAZEL, is to be set on fire?*" Indeed, they had already decided to demonstrate the concept of "DEATH" on the "new creature". After unleashing the fire in the house of their victim and having perpetrated their heinous act of murder, upon the prey on which they were all eager to see the concept of "DEATH" demonstrated, the pyromaniacs, now dressed as firefighters, talk about protecting that same victim.

Now that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have understood that the day of reckoning has arised on the horizon, they have pushed forward their deception through their own chronicles, to lock humanity up into the believe that they were perpetrating all those evil deeds for the benefit of mankind.

"***...If they [the human creatures] can no longer see the Host, they will not be directly susceptible to the tempter either. Neither can we now touch them or communicate with them directly ...***"

As such, the manifestation of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which was the drop that overflowed the vase of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY

WEALTH" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", was locked away and rendered harmless to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who will continue to indulge themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

For these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER did not know what HE was doing when HE designed the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and had endowed the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with all those inner capabilities; for them, "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" had made a "MISTAKE". Do you remember the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour? The workers of the first hour were now in the process of making appropriate

corrections, as they saw fitted to their own selfish purposes, on the workers of the eleventh hour.

As such also, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were trying to justify the damages — "... *The eyes of your spirit and the eyes of your soul are divided! ...*" —, which the Archangel MICHAEL has inflicted on these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and which will propagate on their descendants.

"...he might slay them [the human creatures], who are now capable of experiencing DEATH ..."

These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have clearly understood the meaning of the "BLOW OF DEATH", struck by the Archangel MICHAEL on to these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and which they have all witnessed; they

felt the full "reality" of the situation, they knew of the "DEATH" outcome of that "BLOW OF DEATH". Now, they are still in the process of white washing the crime, which has already been perpetrated by their leader on the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

Carefully follow the thread of the unfolding of the events. Before that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the Archangels and the Chiefs of the Angelic Orders, gathered in their "Council of Sages" to consider the next moves of Azazel and the arch demons, who have also gathered in their own "Council of Sages":

1. The Archangel MICHAEL had already "slain" with precision (through a delayed "DEATH" using that, which is similar to the "DEATH TOUCH", or "DEATH-POINT STRIKING", or

"DEATH ART", or "DIM MAK") the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", with that "BLOW OF DEATH", which he had struck on them, and he said to them: "***... You were made of dust, Adam, and to dust must you now return. ...***". He and the "ADONA'IM" knew already what he had perpetrated on these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

2. Afterwards, he had demonstrated the equivalent of that "BLOW OF DEATH" in the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment" on the two "SHEEPS" (from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" designated as "SHEEP") for those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who were slow to understand what

was going on, and these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have clearly understood that demonstration in the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment" for the "SHEEPS" and its implication in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" for the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

3. After these series of murders (spiritual and physical), these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" gathered in their "Council of Sages" and decided on how they will twist the narrative of these events, to make a fool of humanity, and they present it by saying: "*We have been in council with Michael. The Archangels and the Chiefs have considered the plans of Azazel, and this which Michael now does is the only way we can keep them safe*

from the arch demon's best efforts. If they can no longer see the Host, they will not be directly susceptible to the tempter either. Neither can we now touch them or communicate with them directly, except by direct order from the Throne, or else Azazel could also, and ***he might slay them, who are now capable of experiencing DEATH.****"* The first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" have already been "spiritually slain"; a delayed "DEATH" caused by that "BLOW OF DEATH".

"***...Azazel has gotten the two humans to eat from the Tree of Knowledge. ...***"

How can this possibly be? Didn't the Archangel MICHAEL assigned selected "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" especially trained and to

guard the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" at any time, when he gave "ADAM" the assurance that he will be kept safe from ever coming to meet AZAZEL or any of the fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and he managed to squeeze that promise out of "ADAM"?

If AZAZEL had "... *gotten the two humans to eat from the Tree of Knowledge*. ...", as these high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have pushed forward, this would mean that those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were assigned to guard "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", had failed to perform their assigned duty. The question that would immediately arise would be the following: were those "bodyguards" sleeping, distracted, or had they conveniently looked away or forgotten what their assigned task was:

PROTECTION AT ANY TIME? The consequence of such failure would be that, that assurance, that promise, which the Archangel MICHAEL gave to "ADAM" that he will be kept safe from ever coming to meet AZAZEL or any of the fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", was not kept: what would be the penalty, which "ADAM" or any of his descendants, would apply onto the Archangel MICHAEL for such breach of promise?

Those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were assigned to guard "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", have performed their assigned tasks without any fault. So, how "...*Azazel has gotten the two humans to eat from the Tree of Knowledge. ...*"? HE DID NOT DO IT! And this does not in any way whatsoever exempt him from all the destruction,

which he has caused, and of all the iniquities and crimes which he has perpetrated.

Referring to the description of the crime scene, they were speaking about that tree which is in the "NORTH" and which we have already revealed about who it is: "THE DIVINE FORCE". These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew not of the existence of "THE DIVINE FORCE", they did not also know or understand, how "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" came to know about their true status and also understood that they have fallen in ignorance and were wearing the "garment of ignorance"; it is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who, back then, in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and prior to the outbreak of "THE CELESTIAL WAR", had more than once been victims of AZAZEL's hypnotist and

conjurer deceptions, will also pin on the account of AZAZEL, what they could not explain about how "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" came to know about their true status. This is why AZAZEL often proudly says that he can demonstrate that the records which human creatures call "Holy Scriptures" contain falsehoods; indeed, he was the key actor in the unfolding of those events.

"...They [the human creatures] are now worthy of death ..."

Such choice of words, "***worthy of death***" (also meaning "deserving of death"), they did not use it to qualify their fallen fellows "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", for the crimes and destructions, which they have unleashed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and for all

the "BETRAYALS", which they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

By their own words, these high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who have pledge allegiance to the Archangel MICHAEL, are revealing that they have accepted that deceit and that crime and the associated prejudice, which they have caused to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" for having received the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE" through communication by "VISIONS", as their "doctrinal truth". As we have explained previously, in pledging those oaths of allegiance, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" threw their diadems, at the feet of the one to whom they signify, as such, their "ultimate act of trust" and their "ultimate act of submission". Those diadems, which often

materialized at will or on special occasions upon their heads, symbolize their existence and their lives. It is thus that, in pledging those oaths of allegiance, they surrender their existence, their life and their independence to the will and authority of the one to whom they have pledged oath of allegiance. As a consequence, the "WILL" of the one to whom they have pledged oath of allegiance, will take the foremost place in the very depths of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and which is "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and it will take priority over the "WILL" of the one pledging such oaths of allegiance; thus, overruling the "FREE CHOICE", the autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS", from the one pledging such oath of allegiance. In thus doing, they are bound by a vow of silence regarding those actions, which they know very well, from the very

depths of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", to be opposite to "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", those misdeeds, perpetrated by those to whom they have pledge allegiance to. None of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had pledge allegiance to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and for these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", breaking their oath of allegiance to their leaders, means "to be unworthy to be into existence". It is thus that in so doing, they have accepted that deceit and that crime and the associated prejudice, which they have caused to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as their "doctrinal truth" — their norm, their principle of righteousness, of wisdom considered ideal in the order of their thoughts or actions that they will undertake to realize,

always under the pretext of doing a favor to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" —. They have sent to oblivion "THE TRUTH", which they have never known, they have sent to oblivion the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE", which they have never known, and they lived by their "doctrinal truth" and by their oath of allegiance to their leaders.

In those days, these high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" — the "ADONA'IM", the chiefs of angelic orders, and the archangels — did not know about the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH"; they could not understand that they are all subjected to it and they cannot escape it. They will apply their "doctrinal truth" onto all the descendants of "ADAM". These high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" could not understand that:

"THE LIE YOU PARTICIPATE IN TODAY AND ACCEPT, BECOMES THE FUTURE YOU LIVE IN TOMORROW", a consequence of the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH". Well, they will suffer and share the fate of their leaders on the day of reckoning; because, someone will answer for all these destructions.

As such, they were revealing what they had already decided in the days after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence, and what they kept hidden in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and what they have all been yearning to see demonstrated: "DEATH",

demonstrated on the one who they had designated as the “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION”.

As we have revealed already, the miseries and woes of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” started long before that it was produced into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, when the Archangel MICHAEL chose in his “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” to demonstrate to the rest of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” that this new development, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, is a “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION”; when he chose to discredit the new and unique expression of “THE UNION” which is represented by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

Even when "THE DIVINE FORCE" was performing all the decrees of the implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the most elders of them, were not following the teachings which were revealed to them, instead they were all standing in "IMPURITIES", consumed by their thoughts to see demonstrated that which is called "DEATH", the concept of which also fuelled the disagreement and the "CONTROVERSY" between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL.

"...they [the human creatures] are now infected with sin ..."

This is another deceit produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" worthy of the best conjurers! This deceit is the first progeny of "*cast out of Heaven*" cunning. Here, they have have rolled their own deceit

and the prejudice, which they have perpetrated against the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and they have turned that into "*sin*" of the human creature. "S*in*" against whom? Against the Archangel MICHAEL, self-declared "god" who decided to erase the "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", as they have designated the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", from existence, right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and long before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was actually produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Since "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" came to know about their true status, from the knowledge that they have received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", and that knowledge cannot be taken away from them; it is a

fact. Therefore, through the "intrusive suggestion" process, which we have indicated, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will roll this fact into been "*infected with sin*" and they will inculcate this "intrusive suggestion" to human creatures. Afterwards, using the "alter ego of names", they will let human creatures imply by themselves that they have "*sinned*" against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and let it recorded as such in the scriptures that humans possess about their history.

As such, these these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were inculcating into the human creatures, all the "intrusive suggestions", which they had already prepared in their scheme of deceptions, in order to suppress in these human creatures, the memory of their own status, the

memory of their own "PLENITUDE". And, the human creatures will give life to those "intrusive suggestions"; they will give life to that, which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have designated as "*sin*" of the human creature, and as such, they will stand in "IMPURITIES". That is how that, which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have designated as "*sin*" of the human creature, has taken "body" amongst human creatures and remains alive.

CHRIST has explained such things to human creatures, when while talking to his disciples, one of them, referring to that, which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have designated as "*sin*" of the human creature, had asked him the following question, saying:

"...

Since you have explained all things to us, tell us again: What is the "sin of the world"?

..."

CHRIST answered to that disciple, saying:

"...

There is no "sin of the world", but it is you who make it exist when you act in accordance with the nature of that adultery that is called "sin of the world". That is why goodness came in the midst of you up to the deepest of you in order to restore it in its root.

..."

This first progeny of "*cast out of Heaven*" cunning and in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have rolled their own deceit and the

prejudice, which they have perpetrated against the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and have turned that into "*sin*" of the human creature, is the adultery perpetrated by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and, that is called "sin of the world".

"...If they [the human creatures] were now to eat from the Tree of Life ..."

Referring to the description of the crime scene, they were speaking about that tree which is in the "SOUTH" and which we have already revealed about what it is: "THE TREE OF ABSENCE OF KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", or "THE TREE OF DEATH".

As CHRIST told once to His disciples and to human creatures, regarding these events on the fall of these

firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and the elders of the creation:

"...

> *They [the* "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"*] took the name of that, which is good and attributed it to that, which is not good, to deceive humanity through "alter ego of names" and to tie humanity to that, which is not good, and subsequently what favour they are extending them!*

..."

"...IHVH will be unable to give them rest after an appointed time; for, He has declared that whosoever continues to eat of the Tree of Life cannot die. Should the fruits of these trees be combined in a single being, they would

cancel each other out... and both of the Throne's declarations would be made void. ..."

These were the reasoning of those who, fully covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", in the depths of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", have declared themselves to be the "most intelligent children" of IHVH; their leaders self-proclaimed to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Thus, they were feeding themselves with the residuals of their own "Interpreted THOUGHTS", in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

"***...Should this come to pass, the Elohim ...***"

"The Elohim" is the term that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" used at that time, to designate both "THE DIVINE", IHVH,

our FATHER and the Archangel MICHAEL, as if the two were in the "same league". "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is the unique seven dimensional "BEING". HE IS "THE ABSOLUTE PURITY". HE is "THE ONE" from whom these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" originate, and whom they have failed to know. In front of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the Archangel MICHAEL is the shadow of a one dimensional point (not even a plane) which results from an orthogonal projection into the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the seven dimensional "BEING", and that is to say, the Archangel MICHAEL is a "creature", a "cartoon", an "animated drawing", drawn and painted into existence on the "specific paper" (or the drawing substance) designated as the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE". A

"creature", a "cartoon", an "animated drawing", drawn and painted into existence on the "specific paper" by "THE LIVING HAND", has a beginning and an end, as "THE LIVING INTELLIGENCE" which is behind "THE LIVING HAND" wants it to be. If "THE LIVING INTELLIGENCE" which is behind "THE LIVING HAND" wants to scratch or stop the existence of that, which "THE LIVING HAND" has drawn and painted into existence on the "specific paper", it will do so at its own convenience. Through writings by "THE LIVING HAND", "THE LIVING INTELLIGENCE" projects his own constructive "THOUGHTS" on the "specific paper" and how HE wants it to be. "THE LIVING INTELLIGENCE" behind "THE LIVING HAND" will never be in the "same league" with a "cartoon", an "animated drawing", drawn and painted into existence on the "specific paper" by "THE LIVING HAND".

Furthermore, and what worsen the comparison, if any there would be, is that, the Archangel MICHAEL is standing in "IMPURITY" caused by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in the absence of the knowledge of his own origin and fully covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil".

In their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had set in themselves that the Archangel MICHAEL, who is standing in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES", was somehow in the "same league" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who is standing in "ABSOLUTE PURITY". The Archangel MICHAEL, a "cartoon", an "animated drawing", drawn and painted into existence on the

"specific paper", which is defined by the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", and who did not know about "THE LIVING HAND" that wrote him into existence, was considering himself as been an "EQUAL" to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who is "THE LIVING INTELLIGENCE" behind "THE LIVING HAND".[948] As we have indicated already, to

---

[948] You can also read about the madness of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including, the Archangel MICHAEL himself, sunk in the depths of "Obscurity", asserting his equality with "THE DIVINE", in the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet. Once he had managed to destroy

these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as he planned it in his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" dictated by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and as to how they will fix the mess, which he had created, he told his accomplices "ADONA'IM" and Archangels that:

"...

> *Only* ***One equal with the Most High*** *can pay the debt.* ***Only an Elohim... only me*** *[MICHAEL, speaking about himself].*

..."

The "debt" here refers to the ransom price, which he, the Archangel MICHAEL, placed on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as he wanted to ensure that no "human creatures" will rise to claim their "PLENITUDE" that he stole by deceit from "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE". This is the price that he set for the redemption of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that he captured through "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" and made them his slaves. As you already know, it is CHRIST who will pay this price, redeem the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and give them back their "PLENITUDE".

You can only shake your head at the sight of the "Obscurity" in which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have sunk and locked themselves. Even "THE LIVING HAND", who you

place things in perspective, so that you come to grasp the extent of insanity in which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had plunged themselves, imagine a situation where you have an earthly microbe, which can only be viewed using microscopic devices, which is somehow considered to be in the "same league" as the "Solar Star" that shines every day above the world in which you currently live. As such is the situation between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and the creatures (be it celestial creatures or human creatures) into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

---

know best under the designation of "THE HOLY SPIRIT", has never assert equality with "THE DIVINE". But it is those who do not know how they came into existence, and who do not know the root from which they sprouted, who assert themselves to be equal with "THE DIVINE", "THE LIVING INTELLIGENCE".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

"...Should this come to pass, the Elohim will be unable to destroy sin from the universe without going against Their own decrees, and Azazel will have the authority to re-enter THE ETERNAL Kingdom. ..."

"...***the Elohim will be unable to destroy sin from the universe without going against Their own decrees..."*** reveals to you that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" do not consider their own crimes, betrayals and iniquities as "SINS". They understood very well the meaning of "THE CELESTIAL FLOOD" that occured the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", but they omit to tell to humanity, what was the purpose of that "CELESTIAL FLOOD": "TO CLEANSE" the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". "TO

CLEANSE" it of WHAT? "TO CLEANSE" it of "SINS"; "TO CLEANSE" it of all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carried "SIN" and the mark of "DEATH" in them. And what did the leaders of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and self-declared "most intelligent children" of IHVH did? They pulled "SIN" out of destruction and erasure from existence by "THE CELESTIAL FLOOD", they pulled all their fellows "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carried "SIN" and the mark of "DEATH" in them, and they placed it inside the house of their neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Afterward, they roll the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" in "Obscurity" with sayings of the type: *"...the Elohim will be unable to destroy sin from the universe without going against Their own decrees..."*

"...Should this come to pass, ... Azazel will have the authority to re-enter THE ETERNAL Kingdom. ..." It is with such sayings that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were consolidating their "*cast out of Heaven*" deceit and sliding under the carpet, what they have witness themselves, the fact that AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carry in their essence the mark of the "DEATH", were intentionnally **PULLED OUT OF THE DESTRUCTION** by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" coming out of "THE SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and they were hurled in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". If AZAZEL, who carries in his essence the

mark of the "DEATH", was to set his "feet" back inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", then the action of "THE SHEKINAH", which led to the increase and the flowing of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" in order to eradicate the presence of "IMPURITIES" inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" will resume. Besides, CHRIST is up there, doing His utmost best and taking care of our FATHER's business and making sure that such "BETRAYALS", which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had spawned many times in the past, by blocking the action of "SHEKINAH", are never repeated again.

"... THE ETERNAL Kingdom. ..." That is how these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have designated the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL'

Domain" in which they were into existence. As we have indicated already, having failed to discern "THE ONE" from whom they originate, though they were all manifestations of the metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" of HIM, not being aware of the existence of "THE DIVINE FORCE" who educated them through the process of education through enlightenment, not knowing how and why they were produced into existence, it is so that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" thought to be the only ones to exist, and they believed themselves to be without beginning, because they saw nothing else that existed before them. Therefore, seeing themselves as being eternal, they have also designated the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" as "Eternal Kingdom".

"...There will be sadness... there will be pain and sorrow... forever ..."

As such, they were feeding themselves with the residuals of their own "Interpreted THOUGHTS", in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; they were feeding themselves with their own excreta, having accepted the "BETRAYAL" that they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and the deceit and prejudice, which they perpetrated against the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as their norm, their principle of righteousness, of wisdom considered ideal in the order of their thoughts or actions that they will undertake to realize, always under the pretext of doing a favor to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

As you would have understood right away, this saying "***...There will be sadness... there will be pain and sorrow... forever ...***" is an "intrusive suggestion", the purpose of which is to keep you incarcerated inside the context of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR" and in "IMPURITY" in all its forms. Make no mistake, "***...there will be sadness... there will be pain and sorrow... forever ...***" indeed, not for the motives, which they have pushed forward, but when all the "LIES" and the actors behind those "LIES" will be exposed at the face of the CREATION, for everyone to see and understand: the time of sadness and anguish had already begun with the release of these writings sent to humanity. As it was recorded in the Scriptures, this time of anguish will be such that it has not happened since a nation exists, until the time marked for the end, because it must come at its appointed time.

****** Extended explanations of the excerpt,

Zoom out ******

It is so that, the Archangel MICHAEL descended in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", to inform the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", of their decision, and he said:

"...

> *You have truly become like one of us, in a sense. You know the difference for yourselves between good and evil, between faith and rebellion. And now, so that you will not eat also of the fruit of the Tree of Life in this condition, we must do as I have already*

declared to you. The demons have already left the garden; and now you must also.

...Although I have taken from the demons the ability to harm you directly, yet you will not be safe in this garden from the tempter. The roots of the Tree of Knowledge are deep, and in all this garden, Azazel will be able to harm you indirectly — he will find a way to destroy you, and the loyal Host cannot protect you here.

You must leave the garden, it is the only way. We must also keep you away from the Tree of Life, for if Azazel takes you to that Tree also, or brings the fruit of it to you... there will be far greater sorrow than there now is.

..."

As with the previous excerpts, here too, let us break down this one and shed light on the deception, which it contains and has been pushed forward by the Archangel MICHAEL to keep humanity locked-up into "obscurity".

****** Zoom in,
extended explanations of the excerpt ******

"...You have truly become like one of us, in a sense ..."

Why would a self-declared "god" say such thing to the "creature" (a "lesser creation", as their ex-public figure of the circle of the "ADONA'IM" had said), which he pretends to have created into existence and

to which he has not limted the power?[949] Because he knew deep in himself that there is SOMEONE else who is the "TRUE CREATOR", who truly has the designation "GOD", and not him.

Also, by the saying, "*You have truly become like one of us, in a sense*", he is admitting, without been conscious of it, that they have all been aware and have known that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is "above" them. The fact that they have overthrown and have destroyed it (which was the goal they have set for themselves since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence) by their

---

949 Remember the opening speech and what the Archangel MICHAEL himself had said: "...***"ADAM" also has been created free — I HAVE NOT LIMITED HIS POWER...***"

ignorance and their "palace intrigues", does not change the classification of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who is still above all of them, as what has remained of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", still possesses in him the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", which none of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" possesses.

"*One of us*", here refers to the fact that, by that "BLOW OF DEATH" that he inflicted to the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" which separates the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", and following the massive "intrusive suggestions" he forced and sowed in these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", he has successfully blocked in these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the

"peripheral awareness" of that, which makes them, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", to be akin to the "SHEKINAH", that is, the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON". Although he knew not where and how inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", "THE DIVINE FORCE" hid the manifestation of that "LIGHT" — which is the manifestation of the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which is the child of the attribute "GOD", and which they have all failed to understand what it was —, which contains of those elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", he knew that the soil in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" was favourable for receiving the seeds of "intrusive suggestion", and he has taken advantage of that vulnerability to act as quickly as possible.

Know this, you (human creature) reading these writings and stand in the "PURITY" to recover that which is yours: your "PLENITUDE".

YOU ARE NOT "*like one of them*". As descendant of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", you are a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" wearing a damaged "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Although the volume of the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'EARTHLY'" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which you wear, has been reduced to its minimum, you are still akin to "THE SHEKINAH" as long as you stand in the "PURITY". Regardless of the ephemere misery in which you are now, DO NOT WISH and DO NOT WANT to be "*like one of them*"; know that their appearances are deceptive, just like a good looking house empty of content and roten inside, because

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has packed her luggages and moved away from such house. Worry not about that damaged “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, which you wear. That misery is just temporary, it is just passing; build your “Character”, your “Personality”, in the “PURITY” and through those ephemere hardship times of misery. If in your ignorance you do wish or want to be “*like one of them*”, then know that you will be negating who you truly are, you will be falling in their trap, you will be supporting their “ACCUSATION”, which they had put forward against the choice of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER to give you the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” in accordance with the model of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. PULL YOUR STRENGTH TOGETHER, STAND IN “PURITY” AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN “PURITY” AGAINST WINDS AND TIDES, AND BE PROUD OF WHO YOU ARE,

AS THE IMAGE OF FATHER AND OF MOTHER, AS THE LIVING DISCOURSE OF "THE DIVINE", AND AS FATHER WILLED IT TO BE! As we have already indicated in previous chapters using a gross sketch of the outside of "THE SHEKINAH" inside "THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE", you, as human creature and through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", are akin to the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is. That is your inheritage in THE CREATION.

In this sketch, observe attentively the illuminated portal and the manifestation of "PURE" "LIGHT" coming out of it; it is a representation of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge", seen from the outside.

That gross sketch is a sketch of you as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature". NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" has that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", but you as human creature and through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" possess that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" manifested in you. You,

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature", are a living manifestation of that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge"; you are a living manifestation of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

In that sketch, do you see the four winged creatures that are represented there in the middle of the artwork? The winged creature with the face to the appearance of the human is the self-declared "god" who, to your ascendants, "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creatures" who are in the likeness of that illuminated portal, had said the following: "*You have truly become like one of us, in a sense*".

Because you are prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the

Acronym IHVH", if you fail to stand in the "PURITY", then you will act in accordance with the nature of the adultery that is called "sin of the world" and that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have pushed onto you; you will keep perpetrating the deceptions that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have pushed onto you.

The Archangel MICHAEL and all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" "BETRAYED" "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE", and he, the self-declared "god", equates it to the non respect of the emptiness, without basis, without stability, commandment he made to these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" not to feed themselves with the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE", hence that is, not to LISTEN to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

That is how, with such treacheries worthy of the best conjurers, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", from both sides of the two warring parties of this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", will drag the whole CREATION away from "PURITY", away from "THE TRUTH", away from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and they will lock the whole CREATION in their own ignorance. These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have been quite successful in implementing their deceptive schemes, as you can see the results from the current status of utter desolation of human creatures with respect to who they are and with respect to the amount of knowledge that they possess concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

"...You know the difference for yourselves between good and evil, between faith and rebellion. ..."

As such, they were inculcating into the human creatures, all the "intrusive suggestions", which they had already prepared in their scheme of deceptions, in order to suppress in these human creatures, the memory of their own status, the memory of their own "PLENITUDE".

"...And now, so that you will not eat also of the fruit of the Tree of Life in this condition, we must do as I have already declared to you. ..."

The purpose of this was to keep these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", hence to keep humanity, away from the knowledge of themselves, who they are, in the quality of

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creatures" wearing the same "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". That "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" acts as a cloak for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" wearing it. The ultimate purpose of this was to keep humanity "dead and buried" in "obscurity", away from ever come to know "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

"***...Although I have taken from the demons the ability to harm you directly ...***"

It is so that, with such sayings, "*I have taken from the demons the ability to harm*", they manipulate and deceive their neighbour, and they reveal the perfidious "nature" that has been sealed in them. They do not expect that someone will ask questions about such sayings. He knew very well about that "*ability to harm*", that "*ability to destroy*", and he

saw the destruction that AZAZEL and his minions were spreading around in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". Why did the Archangel MICHAEL not taken out that "*ability to harm*" while they were still in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", prior to the outbreak of "THE CELESTIAL WAR", and before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence? If you look around, nowadays, do you see that, that "*ability to harm*", that "*ability to destroy*", was taken out from their fallen fellows whom they called the demons?

"...yet you will not be safe in this garden from the tempter ..."

Before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence, the Archangel MICHAEL saw by himself (not that he was told

about) and knew very well about the destruction that AZAZEL and his minions were spreading around in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and he chose to exploit it for his own purposes. By choosing to "BETRAY" "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE", in favor of the "HUBRIS COVENANT" that he had entered into with AZAZEL, he knew very well about what will become of these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", once they are created into existence: he was unconcerned for the "safety" and for the life of the one whom they had designated as the "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION".

It is with such "monkey businesses" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will deal with their neighbour the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature": going from one deception to the next one, trying to conceal the previous one, and

as such, they will beget a web of progeny of "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES" in all their forms.

"...The roots of the Tree of Knowledge are deep, and in all this garden ..."

He is referring to "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that they have failed to grasp during their existence, having no knowledge of the limitations of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" imposed upon them; Such "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", is what "THE DIVINE FORCE" has manifested in front of all of them during those six days of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and which they cared less about: that is, every atom of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain",

and all what "THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced in it for the education of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

"***...Azazel will be able to harm you indirectly — he will find a way to destroy you, and the loyal Host cannot protect you here ...***"

"***...Azazel will be able to harm you indirectly — he will find a way to destroy you...***" What about that "BLOW OF DEATH", which the Archangel MICHAEL had struck on these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and afterward telling them: "***... You were made of dust, Adam, and to dust must you now return. ...***"**?** Was that "BLOW OF DEATH" intended to do bring something good to these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" or to harm them? Was that "return to dust" about

something other than destruction and removal from existence? That is how these criminals were leaving a wide trail of mistakes behind them, trying to cover their perpetrated crimes.[950]

He decided to "BETRAY" "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE", in his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming", before that the

---

[950] As you have understood already, trust NO ONE, but "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and "THE DIVINE FORCE". Stand in "PURITY" and question everything, even these writings, which you are now reading, think "outside the box" and do not rest until you have answers. Do not naively believe that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", workers of the first hour, have your best interests at heart. Remember the purpose of the "COMBAT" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is delivering in "ABSOLUTE PURITY". Everyone who has toed the line and has sided with one side or the other side of the two warring parties in the ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR" is standing in "IMPURITY" and has a vested interest in this CRIME, which was perpetrated against the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and hence against "THE HUMAN EDIFICE".

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence, then perpetrated adultery with the knowledge he had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", and still went ahead and "BETRAYED" "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", giving this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" to AZAZEL and thereby sealing the fate of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Are we to just swallow up that he did not know about what will become of these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", once they are created into existence?

Before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence, the Archangel MICHAEL knew very well about the destruction that AZAZEL was spreading around in the "Specific

Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and he chose to exploit it for his own purposes. He knew very well about what will become of these “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, once they are created into existence.

He gave “ADAM” the assurance that he will be kept safe from ever coming to meet AZAZEL or any of the fallen “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, for one purpose: to squeeze that promise out of “ADAM”, to bring “ADAM” to abdicate (using their own wordings) the “*greatest gift that IHVH gave to every creature*”; the ability to “CHOOSE FREELY”. None of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, which were assigned to “guard” “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE” saw or understood how these first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” came to know about their true status and those

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have all pointed the finger at AZAZEL. But the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" knew how these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" came to know about their true status: in the same way as they, the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM", in the past and before that the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" took place, had received that communication by "VISIONS" in which that manifested form of that creature that was unknown to them had told them:

"GOD" EXISTS!
AND SO DO THE "LIGHT",
THE CHILD OF "GOD"!

Nevertheless, covered and blinded by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", they choose to ignore this, and the Archangel MICHAEL went ahead and destroyed these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". Having achieved part of that, which was hidden in his "*My purpose towards you shall not be changed*", he sets everyone on the path of "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES" in all their forms and now he is telling: "*...Azazel will be able to harm you indirectly — he will find a way to destroy you, and the loyal Host cannot protect you here ...*"

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, excerpt from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"...You must leave the garden, it is the only way. We must also keep you away from the Tree of Life ..."

This was a deceit produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" worthy of the best hypnotists! Prior to the outbreak of "THE CELESTIAL WAR", they have used such deceit amongst themselves to pull the many innocent "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were still at the stage of "spiritual childhood" and undecided about which side to go: MICHAEL or AZAZEL? Who was correct who was not?

By blocking and diverting the psychic of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and all their descendants away from clear awareness of the knowledge of the work of "THE DIVINE FORCE", what would become of humanity? That was how

much “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” (hence LOVE for his neighbour) these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had developed in themselves. That was how they intended to facilitate the education of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” as regards the development of the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”. As such, he was revealing his “*My purpose towards you shall not be changed*”; that, which has been sealed in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside his “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, and became part of his “nature”, and totally at the opposite of what was designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” for the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to be.

"...for if Azazel takes you to that Tree also, or brings the fruit of it to you... there will be far greater sorrow than there now is...."

The sorrow, which he is talking about, is what will happen when all their deceits, betrayals and crimes will be revealed to ALL.[951]

---

[951] Like wildfire, spread the word, and share this writtings as much as possible, with your relatives and your friends, with members of your congregation, your communities, your contacts, **EVEN WITH YOUR ENNEMIES, SHARE IT!** STAND IN "PURITY" at all times and call upon "THE DIVINE FORCE" with all your strength and feed of HER fruits; SHE is that TREE, which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have set themselves the goal to keep you away from.

Educate your youngest ones in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in the knowledge of that, which exists since the beginning, so that they grow up and come to know "DE DIVINE", their "TRUE FATHER", and "THE DIVINE FORCE", their "TRUE MOTHER", and so that they produce fruits (do you remember those *"odoriferous trees"*, which the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, reported in the writings, which

****** Extended explanations of the excerpt,

Zoom out ******

This was thus the revealing of the next step of their deceit, their decision to prevent what remained of the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and consequently their descendants, from ever coming to know about what the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have inside themselves and which became part of their "nature", the celestial

---

he gave to humanity?), holding their ground in "PURITY". **From an early age, educate them in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"**, reveal to them all these crimes which have been perpetrated by these elders of creation, so that they stay away from these depravities which have been begetted into existence by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; for if you come to leave your youngest ones to themselves, they will become inconsiderate, just as an untamed horse becomes intractable, and those who forget history are condemned to repeat the historical mistakes of those who preceeded them.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

truths found and sealed in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". More importantly, the Archangel MICHAEL has revealed the "end goal", the "check mate" situation that he, and all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", have set to achieve for this "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and in their rebellion against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER who chose to give the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", hence, to create the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" akin to "THE SHEKINAH", and not to give those elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" to any of

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures. Their "end goal", their "check mate" situation is:

> ***To overthrow every creature who carries "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and bring such creature down to their level ("one of us") in their "Obscurity", in their rebellion, in their "CELESTIAL WAR", in the absence of "PLENITUDE".***[952]

---

[952] As we have indicated already, it is for the purpose to lead His disciples and human creatures to understand such things, that CHRIST had told them, regarding the elders of the creation:

"...

> *The archons wanted to deceive humanity as soon as they saw that it was akin to that, which is truly good.*
>
> ...
>
> *In truth, they wanted to take anyone who was free and subject him as slave forever.*

..."

From the moment that obscurity "ascended on its own throne" inside the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", its disciples and princes have kept themselves busy implementing their own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming", the "purging out of existence" of any remaining trace of the manifestation of "THE LIGHT" that in itself carries "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". This was the strategy of a "pampered child" for getting his way, because he did not receive the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", which he coveted.

The members of this "Council of Sages" knew not why "THE DIVINE FORCE" entrusted them that specific task to choose a "Character" for oneself, thus they knew not that all what they intended to hide from the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", had already been made available to those "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", through all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", all over inside this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as we have already indicated, are in fact, the records of the "Specific 'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Nature" (or simply, the "nature") that has emerged respectively of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", of the affective and emotional state of each of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" at the origin of these "Characters": these are concrete "images" in characters of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who are at their origin; that is, the self-

portraits of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

By this decision, the Archangel MICHAEL, using "intrusive suggestions" worthy of the best hypnotists, will "spiritually" (in the sense of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON") shield and guard away from any "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", what they, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", have designated as been the Tree of their Life, also "spiritually" shielding and guarding away from any "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to ever gaining access to any knowledge concerning the "SINS" and "BETRAYALS" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

As we have indicated already, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have understood that in terms of possession of the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", they as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were on a lower classification scale than the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". They have understood that their own elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", from which they pull their so-called "powers", were only symbols of — that is, they have only epithet function in — the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" given to the *"human creature"* — that is, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", who is truly akin to "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

By the series of ill-willed decisions made by the Archangel MICHAEL, standing in "IMPURITY", since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...", and the actions thereof perpetrated by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" against their neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have propulsed the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", which have been assigned to them, from where they pull their so-called "powers" and which are only symbols of the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" given to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

Creature", over the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON". They have propulsed their so-called "powers" and have placed them above those of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". This is why it is said in parables that: "*the sinners have found all precious goods from looting the innocent*".[953]

---

[953] All this series of ill-willed decisions and the actions perpetrated thereof are summarized in the warning that Solomon, when "THE DIVINE WISDOM" walked alongside him, and under the inspiration of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", had described by saying:

"...

> ...
>
> *My son, if sinners entice you, do not consent.*
>
> *If they say, "Come with us, let us set ambush to shed blood; For pleasure we will surprise the innocent! Like the abode of the dead, we shall swallow him Alive, entirely, like those who descend into the pit. We shall find all precious goods. We shall fill our houses with loot. You will*

This premeditated crime against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was also "a dagger stabbed in the back" of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" for all the work that HE had designed and established, and which was to be realized from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in order to successively populate the five others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" of the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains".

> *get your lot among us because there will be one purse for all of us!"*
>
> *My son, walk not with them, carefully avoids the alleys where they stand; for their feet run to evil, they are swift to shed blood.*

..."

All that work was destroyed through the "speech of shame" and the subsequent destructive action that has sealed the "Subjective Death" through the damaging of the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" which separates the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

As we indicated in a previous annotation, concerning the twenty "Specific Energy 'Partially Spiritual' Domains", which are the twenty "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", and which form that, which is called the "Solar System", we defined a system as: "A deterministic entity comprising an interacting collection of discrete elements." A system performs certain functions; it has a definite purpose, it does something. The "deterministic" aspect of the entity considered implies that the "system" in question be

identifiable. The “discrete elements” of the entity considered are also, of course, identifiable. It is so that, a system is made up of parts or subsystems that interact. This interaction, which may be very complex indeed, generally insures that a system is not simply equal to the sum of its parts. Furthermore, if the performance of any part changes — for example any type of failure — the system itself also changes.

By the action accomplished by the Archangel MICHAEL, and through which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that have openly rejected “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of “DEATH”, were intentionally pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, containing crude and very high

"'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", the performance of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed and established to be implemented in the attribute "NON DIVINE", was affected and changed.

Hence, the "to be realized" "Solar System" was also affected and changed; although the effects of the malfunctions resulting from the intensity of the state of "CHAOS" of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", contrary to the

"HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", were not yet visible to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". It was just a matter of time before it be rendered manifest on scales larger than that of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", and consequently on the "to be realized" "Solar System".

Since eternity, before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was the object of a project, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had already conceived many projects which were all implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in HER office within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN". All the work that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had realized within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" was not built on deceits and lies; this will also hold true for any manifestation of any part of the "divine work" inside the attribute "NON

DIVINE". Lies and deceits are NOT parts of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; they are not parts of the "divine work", which HE undertook to implement inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", and they will NEVER be parts of the "divine work". It is so that, the manifestation of the "divine work" which was scheduled for implementation inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", will not proceed further with all these deceits and lies that have been brought into existence by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", remaining in place. It is so that, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will stop all projects that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed and established to be implemented in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and outside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Only the work on the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" has been achieved and the work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had planned to carry out on the five others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" will not proceed to their terms. Those five "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" will remain unfinished.[954]

---

954 It is those unfinished work that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER through "THE DIVINE FORCE", revealed to ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is a descendant, through several visions, when he was still living on EARTH down here and when he had begun to understand the project for which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose him.

Here, and throughout these writings, when we use the word "choose", in relation with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, as in "... *"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER "chose" him* ...", it is meant to indicate that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER selected the appropriate convergence point defined in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has also established the task to clear out all this mess, to shed the "LIGHT" on all these deceits and lies produced by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", NOTHING WILL REMAIN HIDDEN, and to restore "THE TABERNACLE"; that is, to restore "THE

---

and through "THE DIVINE FORCE", HE brought that convergence point forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", manifested as a human creature (mainly from the model, which comes after the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and which we will address in another chapter below) in order to achieve a well defined purpose. You MUST understand that, as far as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is concerned, the word "choose" is not used in the sense of selecting someone in preference to another among those human creatures who are already in existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" because of their qualities, their merits, or the esteem, which HE has of that selected someone.

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the unfinished work of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

TABERNACLE"; that is, to restore the unique expression of "THE UNION" represented by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

From that moment onwards, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", having accepted that deceit and that prejudice, which they have caused to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as their "doctrinal truth" — their norm, their principle of righteousness, of wisdom considered ideal in the order of their thoughts or actions that they will undertake to realize, always under the pretext of doing a favor to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" — sending to oblivion "THE TRUTH", which they have never known, sending to oblivion the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE", which they have never known, and they lived by their "doctrinal truth"

and by their oath of allegiance to their leaders, it is so that they have never rested, working day and night, in trying to clean the mess and achieve this task of restoring “THE TABERNACLE”.

Recall once more that everything that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER undertakes to implement into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as well as every decision that HE takes, is dictated by “THE TRUTH”; that is, the rules, laws, and “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and that formalize and fully demonstrate the truth of formulas of relationships between its seven constituents “Divine Particles” and all the products that are formed and those that are

consumed in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

The deceit — which is a product of the works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, and which is hidden in the “BETRAYAL” of “THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE”, in the adultery perpetrated with the teachings they received from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, in the rigged “DEATH CONTRACT”, which they have written against the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and all his descendants, in the “speech of shame”, and in the “BLOW OF DEATH” — perpetrated by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and the prejudice which was done to the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, are at the opposite of “THE TRUTH”.

Recall the road to “PLENITUDE”, which we have already explained in the chapter concerning the designation of “THE DIVINE” from “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, with processes through which the manifestation of that road to “PLENITUDE” is present inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”. It still starts with “HE WHO IS ABOVE” (through “GRACE”, and associated “PURITY”, and “TRUTH”) and goes to “HE WHO ARRIVES” (through “COMPREHENSION”, and associated “LIGHT”, and “LOVE”), then moves on to “HE WHO EXISTS” (through “PERCEPTION”, and associated “SCIENCE”, and “MEMORY”) and completes with “HE WHO WILL EXIST” (through

“INTELLIGENCE”, and associated “PERFECTION”, and “HARMONY”). In the first quadrant, “GRACE”, and associated “PURITY”, and “TRUTH” provide inputs to the manifested road to “PLENITUDE” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and “PLENITUDE” is obtained after completion of the fourth quadrant, through through “INTELLIGENCE”, and associated “PERFECTION”, and “HARMONY”.

With that “BLOW OF DEATH” struck, by the Archangel MICHAEL, on the “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” which separates the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, in these firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, the following have been damaged: “GRACE”, “COMPREHENSION” which is the “child” of

“GRACE”, and “PERCEPTION” which is the “seed” of “INTELLIGENCE”. Moreover, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, having accepted that deceit and that prejudice, which they have caused to the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, as their “doctrinal truth”, they will subsequently instil it into all “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” descendants of the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”. It is so that, the opposite of “GRACE”, “PURITY”, and “TRUTH”, and which are “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITY”, and “LIES” resulting from that deceit and prejudice, will be used as inputs in the first quadrant. In the second quadrant, “COMPREHENSION” has been destroyed and the “child” of “DISGRACE”, which is “INCOMPREHENSION”, will take seat, and the “LIGHT” and “LOVE” associated with

"COMPREHENSION", have been substituted by "OBSCURITY", and "HATRED", all resulting from that deceit and prejudice. In the third quadrant, "PERCEPTION" has been destroyed, and replaced by the residuals of "Interpreted THOUGHTS" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and the "SCIENCE" and "MEMORY" associated with "PERCEPTION", have been substituted by the products of the adultery perpetrated by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" with the teachings they received from "THE DIVINE FORCE". In the fourth quadrant, what has emerged from the residuals of "Interpreted THOUGHTS" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and out of the ruins of "PERCEPTION" will be substituted to "INTELLIGENCE", and "IMPERFECTION" and "CHAOS" will take place instead of "PERFECTION", and "HARMONY". The result of the execution of this

process will be internal "DESTRUCTION" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", instead of "PLENITUDE". It is so that, the manifested road to "PLENITUDE" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be transformed into the manifested road to internal "DEATH" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; keeping the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" at the opposite side of its "PLENITUDE".[955]

---

[955] Seventy billion years later, it is CHRIST who, as a product of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the following model, and which is presented in the next section, will come to redeem the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" written by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". Not only will CHRIST be prone to the terms of the acquisition of "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE" of this rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" which was set against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and all his descendants, but CHRIST will also restore the manifested road to "PLENITUDE"

in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", by removing all what the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had substituted in that road. CHRIST will restore it by walking through all the twelve steps of damaged road, and restoring each needed input: "GRACE", and associated "PURITY" and "TRUTH", "COMPREHENSION", and associated "LIGHT" and "LOVE", "PERCEPTION", and associated "SCIENCE" and "MEMORY", and finally "INTELLIGENCE", and associated "PERFECTION" and "HARMONY". That damaged spiritual road through which CHRIST had walked in order to restore the manifested road to "PLENITUDE" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", will be recorded in the scriptures which human creatures have in their possession, as: The Road to the Cross, with its twelve stations.

None of the human creatures, and even none of the celestial creatures, all locked up in the cage of ignorance, until the release of this "BOOK", understood what was been restored through CHRIST and in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". Had "THE DIVINE FORCE" not shown this to me, I would not have understood it either, having myself for quite a long time lived in the meanderings of that cage of ignorance.

Obviously, the first step toward achieving the goal of restoring “THE TABERNACLE”, will be to undo the deceit and the prejudice that have been perpetrated toward the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”; for, as long as that deceit and that prejudice remain, any task, and activity, which will be established by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in order to preserve their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, and, thus, which will be based on that deceit and that prejudice, will never converge towards the manifestation of a well-defined product which exists already in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”; the unique expression of “THE UNION” represented by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, is one such well-defined product.

Thus, to undo the deceit and the prejudice that have been perpetrated toward the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" must (and in this order):

1. Acquire "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and develop it in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT". Once this development is well advanced, then;
2. See the origin of that deceit and that prejudice, and look them "straight in the eyes", for what they are: they are emptiness, without basis, without stability, they are products of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". What will be said of those who have perpetrated this deceit and prejudice? What will be said of those who derive their strength from that deceit and prejudice, and from the

ignorance that is at the origin, and who have declared themselves to be above their neighbour? What will be said of those who have kept their neighbour captive in the cage built by that deceit and prejudice? What qualifiers will they receive? Once the origin of that deception and that prejudice, has been seen, and their motives understood, then;

3. Vomit all that filth out of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", out of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", because they are all at the opposite of "THE TRUTH"; then call "THE DIVINE FORCE" so that SHE comes and restores Her abode, "THE TABERNACLE" which SHE Herself built in you, and invite Her to settle there, for, without Her, how are you going to restore what you do not know?

There is nothing that can be done for the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”: the damages reflected on it cannot be undone, they are a reminder of that deceit perpetrated by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and that prejudice which was done to the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

Instead of telling the truth to the offspring of the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will rather consistently deceive them and instil in them, that those damages on the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” are the consequences of that which they will then call: the “original sin” of the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”; and as such they will keep silent and hide their own “sins”,

their own deceit and misdeeds which they perpetrated against those offspring. Thus, the terms "original sin" will propagate and remain in the memory of the offspring of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and they will live, as such, with deeply rooted in them and registered in the records of their own history — which they have called "Holy Scriptures" — that deceit of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". Consequently, none of the offspring of the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will think about his/her own "PLENITUDE", since they will also live with that which will be called "FEAR of GOD", which ensues from that deceit perpetrated by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and that prejudice which was done to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and which is the opposite of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND

AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'"; none of those offspring of the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will come close to know "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, their TRUE FATHER.[956]

---

[956] It is a sad situation. You, human creatures, reading these writings, are those offspring of the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". Look around you, in the Earthly world in which you are living, and draw your own conclusions. All the destructions that you see around you, and amongst you, are the consequences of that deceit perpetrated by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and that prejudice which was done to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". All what you see around you and amongst you, is the opposite of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'". Such things were instilled in you and those elders of the creation constantly told you that you are unworthy for our FATHER, and that is not correct; if you were unworthy, this Earthly world in which you live would have been wiped out of existence very long time ago. It is because of the part of "THE DIVINE FORCE" that is inside you, that you are worth for our FATHER and your worth is far above those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

That damaged "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be replaced by the new perdurable "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Garment", as soon as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", that is to say, you as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature",

---

CHRIST had already spoken about these things, each time that He told human creatures that, they (human creatures) are more worth than the birds of Heaven. For example, when He referred to sparrows, birds of the Heaven, saying to human creatures:

"...

> *Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? And not one of them goes unnoticed in the sight of THE ETERNAL. Even the hairs of your head are all numbered. So fear not, for you are worth more than an infinity of sparrows.*

..."

To regain, to reclaim your own "PLENITUDE", all that you need to do is: "BE PURE", stand tall in the "PURITY", get out of the deceit in which you have been living, search for and go towards "THE DIVINE FORCE" and you will understand all what is written in this BOOK, and even well more than what is written in this BOOK. Every edifice built with rotten foundations will collapse.

definitely leaves the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. That damaged “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, which you as a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘SPIRITUAL’ Creature” wear, will loose its structural integrity and disintegrate in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Being always in their absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, performing this task of restoring “THE TABERNACLE”, will go from bad to worse; because the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had developed in them, in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, had never decreased and was already part of their “nature”; they have accepted that deceit and that prejudice as their “doctrinal truth” — their norm,

their principle of righteousness, of wisdom considered ideal in the order of their thoughts or actions that they will undertake to realize, always under the pretext of doing a favor to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" — sending to oblivion "THE TRUTH", which they have never known, sending to oblivion the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE", which they have never known, and they lived by their "doctrinal truth" and by their oath of allegiance to their leaders. All these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" did not stand in "PURITY" and "TRUTH". Their behaviour being governed by "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", thus all the tasks and activities that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will undertake with the objective of restoring "THE TABERNACLE", will lead to the opposite of the expected "PLENITUDE", as was conceived and

established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". All the tasks and activities that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will establish, under the pretext of doing a favor to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", will have that deceit and that prejudice at their foundation. That deceit and that prejudice will form the set of principles, statements, which will be erected in a system, to reflect the conception of THE CREATION from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" point of views, to reflect their conception of human existence, and that system been readily accompanied, by the formulation of models of thought and rules of conduct.[957] In short, that deceit

---

[957] Any destruction that you see on this world in which you live, is a product of that deceit and that prejudice that have been

and that prejudice, brought forth into existence by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", is the deceitful narrative, which will form the basis of all "doctrines", all Scriptures and record of history, all the paradigms[958], with which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

---

perpetrated toward the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

[958] The word "paradigm" comes from the Greek "paradeigma" which means "model" or "example". This is a framework containing all the elements that rest on a defined basis that relates to the act of knowing. These elements form a conceptual field of interpretation of the existence commonly accepted at any given time, and they serve as a frame of reference for a representation of the existence that is based on a dominant school of thought. A paradigm describes the set of experiences, beliefs and values that condition the way in which individuals perceive the existence in which they live and how they react to what they perceive. As such, each individual is subject to the limitations and distortions produced by their socially conditioned nature.

‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” will be fed.[959] And the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will pin all that filth on the account of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. The more that deceitful narrative will

---

Paradigm is what is shown by way of example, what is referred to as what exemplifies a rule and can therefore serve as a model. As a concrete model intended to guide human activity and serve as a benchmark, the paradigm differs from the archetype, which a priori forms the lived experience, conditions the patterns of thought or representation, and which suggests the idea of an original ontological priority.

959 Do you grasp the scope and depth of “IMPURITY” and the disaster in which mankind has been plunged and locked? Consider for example a mathematical treatise in which the basic assumptions have all been distorted and falsified. That mathematical treatise is supposed to be the model which conditions the way in which individuals perceive the existence in which they live and how they react to what they perceive. How good will such a mathematical treatise be, as it is developed? What will these individuals know about the true existence, the true reality, which has been falsified by the basic assumptions of that mathematical treatise? This is the situation in which mankind has been plunged into.

be repeated like a mantra, the more it will stick in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of the descendants of these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and it will shape the way in which these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" think, their "Interpreted THOUGHTS", their paradigms, their life. Can you get into picture the resulting "prison", of which the thick walls are built with that deceitful narrative and in which the "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will be locked in? The manifestations of the works of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", locked up in that "prison", is what you have recorded in the scriptures that human creatures have in their possession.

All what was thus produced into existence, based on that deceit and that prejudice, is part of the works of "DEATH", works having no life; it is these dead works that have been recorded in the writings that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" have in their possession, which they call "Holy Scriptures", and which they take to be the word of "GOD". Do you want to know what the word of "GOD" is? Then, (1) stand in "PURITY" and "TRUTH", (2) go to "THE DIVINE FORCE", and (3) SHE will instruct you about "THE ONE" who created HER, about "THE FATHER OF THE WHOLE", and it is then that you will know what the word of "GOD" is.

It is so that, that deceit perpetrated by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and that prejudice which was done to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", will form

together, that which is designated as: the chains of ignorance, the fortified gates of the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", the high walls of darkness in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" — both the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", as well as their brethren who had been pulled out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" — have confined "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

It is so that, with those chains of ignorance placed upon the whole CREATION, the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", will increase and

prevail throughout the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", as none of the tasks established on the basis of that deceit and that prejudice will converge towards the manifestation of a well-defined product which exists already in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; none of those tasks were designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", none of those tasks will be carrier of any "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE". It is so that, the realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT" will find itself at the opposite of the expected "PLENITUDE", as was conceived and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

By the promise that he had made to the Archangel MICHAEL, “ADAM” had abdicated his own freedom to him as well as that great power and wealth carried by his “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” as a “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and which he had received of “THE DIVINE” through “THE DIVINE FORCE” and at his creation into existence; and thus “ADAM” had given to the Archangel MICHAEL, the power to do whatever he want of him and of his descendants.

It is so that, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, be it those that were maintained in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” or those that were immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, will inflict on

“ADAM” and all his descendants, all kinds of abuse, humiliation and veiled insults.

Having already been struck with the “BLOW OF DEATH” from the Archangel MICHAEL, not knowing that he was deceived by the Archangel MICHAEL, who, through malice and treachery, has transferred onto him the consequences of his own “BETRAYAL” perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, it is so that “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE”, both patriarches of “THE HUMAN EDIFICE”, will roll with all the punches, all the abuses, all the humiliations, all the mockeries, coming not only from the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” on both sides, but also from their offspring losts “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creatures" who joined with the fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

Looking at all the destruction that unfolded afterwards, we can only say: what a suffering these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" have had to endure during their lifetime, having been falsely accused (since (1) they did not asked to be created, as they were qualified as been "THE MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" before that they were actually produced into existence, and (2) they are not the ones who betrayed "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and have thrown the filth and the mark of "DEATH" in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and derailed it) of being the origin of this destruction, and not knowing that in

reality, they were deceived and defrauded by the one who was suppose to take care of them.

Those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will take "*... anyone who was free ...*" and subject him to their absolute dependence and forever, thus causing him to forget "THE DIVINE FORCE". As such, "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" would be also sent to oblivion by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" offspring of "ADAM"; the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" having already trampled and replaced the innocence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

It is so that, recess started for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who will reduce the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to their

puppet, and the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” will become their new playground and their battlefield where those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will continue “THE CELESTIAL WAR”, but now most of the time using “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” as proxies on both sides; as such, none of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” offspring of “ADAM” would ever think of his own “PLENITUDE”.

The first thing that those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will do to erase the confusing dreams in the middle of which they had found themselves since the project of that, which they have designated as “THE MISTAKE OF THE CREATION” was announced to them, will be to put in

the trash the statement that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had given to the Archangel MICHAEL and to all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” remaining, to celebrate from now on each Seventh Day, “THE PRAISE” around and through the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

It is so that, the “POTENCY”, which is the degree of possession of elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, and which, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is a manifestation of a metaphor of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’” and, which is attributed to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and which, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed and established it, was to complete the “AUTHORITY” which is defined by the ability to carry out several tasks simultaneously

throughout well defined places in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and, which is attributed to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, which itself, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is a manifestation of a metaphor of the “Formative Essence of ‘THE DIVINE’”, will be relegated and sent to oblivion by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, to the benefit of the “AUTHORITY”, just as they did with “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

In order to divert the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” of the purpose for which “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed and established him, and in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will reverse roles and see themselves as

beings (not anymore creatures) having a divine essence, “gods”, through “alter ego of names”.

The elders of the creation will not stop there, having already declared themselves to be smarter and wiser than “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and the Archangel MICHAEL believing he was a “TREE OF LIFE”, they will also divert and reverse the “lips service” of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” taking into account the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and concerning “THE PRAISE” emitted by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. We use the terms “lips service” of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” to highlight the depths of “obscurity” in which these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have immersed themselves. Indeed, not having any

knowledge of the existence and functioning of their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", they also knew not about "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'". The "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" has been designed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" at the cellular level as a relation between (1) the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model that emits the "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" — and (2) the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, which is recipient of "THE PRAISE" and gives in return the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" to

the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that emitted "THE PRAISE", in order to power the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Cells" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature". The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which they also had no knowledge about the existence of, is a living reproduction (replication) of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — in front of which they perform their "lip servives" every seven days, pretending to worship "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, while they are praising themselves and each others; since they have all embraced "obscurity" and stand in their "IMPURITY" in all its forms. Any creature who stands in "IMPURITY" in all its forms is adverse to, is against, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and any such creature who is adverse to

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER cannot, in "TRUTH", worship "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER who is "ABSOLUTE PURITY". Such adoration coming from such a creature which is adverse to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is façade adoration, an adoration of the "lip services".[960]

---

[960] To be able to "perceive" and grasp these things on your own, and of course with the assistance of "DIVINE FORCE", **YOU MUST STAND IN "PURITY"**. There where "PURITY" is, there also is "THE LIGHT". It all starts with "PURITY" and without it you are "blinded", you are in "Obscurity" and you will not be able to "see" "THE LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", from which arises "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

In truth, no one can celebrate what he does not understand, nor describe what is beyond him, if he is not standing in the base that allows it. How could you mention and worship "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, if you do not stand in the base that allows you to mention and understand Him? Would you not be like a resounding piece of brass or a clanging cymbal, which would like to be compared to a loud noise, if you are not standing in such a base? Take a look at where those who lead you spiritually are standing:

If you were to ask to such a creature who claims to worship "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, while in "TRUTH" it is adverse to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to tell you something substantial about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, that creature will not be able to tell you anything about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER who is "ABSOLUTE PURITY". The actions perpetrated afterward by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", elders of the creation, will be a live demonstration of such adoration of the "lip services".

Through the "alter ego of names", they will subject the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to bow

---

are they standing in "PURITY" or are they standing in "IMPURITY" in all its forms? Ask one of them to tell you something substantial about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and open your ears wide to hear what he will tell you and for you to "read spiritually" what is inside that spiritual leader.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

down in front of them and issue "THE PRAISE" through them, and in the worst case to emit "THE PRAISE" to them; demonstrating thus that they had no knowledge about their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" constituent of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, the mould from which they were all called and carved into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance".[961]

---

[961] As such, they have also rooted this deceit so deeply in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that it became part of their "nature", and transmit it from generation in generations. Even in these days, these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" during their prayer, are still singing praises to the "glory" and "grandeur" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", also sending them their prayers as if these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who have no elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in them, could somehow provide to these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", their much needed "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", or could

When this “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” taking into account the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and concerning “THE PRAISE” emitted by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is not established as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it, then, “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” will not work; thus paving the way for the destruction of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and

---

lead them to recover their “PLENITUDE”. Examine your much beloved prayers and canticles, and see whose names you have sitting in there, then, take appropriate corrective measures and do the cleaning.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

subsequently the complete destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[962]

Having already "taken hostage" "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH", to manage the creatures as they saw fitted according to their desires of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" — being at that time, the only intermediate vessel capable of entering in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance"

---

[962] This is reminiscent of cutting "THE UMBILICAL CORD", the primordial biological link between the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective and the "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORMS" that are produced in her "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", while these "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORMS" are still inside this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

constituent of “THE SHEKINAH” —, with the approval of the “ADONA’IM”, the Archangel MICHAEL will also hijack “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

It is so that, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will place their seat in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and all his descendants.

It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand such things that the human Mirza Ḥusayn, under the inspiration of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, said:

"...

Ô son of dust!

All that is on Earth, I dedicated it to you, except my home inside yourself and of which I made the seat of my beauty and of my glory.

However, you gave my dwelling place and my home to someone other than Me.

And whenever "the manifestation of my holiness" sought her own house, she found a stranger there in; then, deprived of dwelling place, she has hastened to return to Me.[963]

---

[963] Whenever, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE FORCE", who is the manifestation of the holiness of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, comes to look in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", then SHE finds that "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" is in ruins in such a

Nevertheless, I hid your secret and did not want your shame.

…”

By this reversal of the direction of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, one will find himself in this current situation of complete absurdity in which “THE CHURCH”, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed to give life to the faithful, will bow down to the faithful, and it is “THE CHURCH” that will celebrate and emit “THE PRAISE” to the faithful who, after all, are only all small entities delimited of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”.

“‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and is filled on all sides by works of ignorance.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

This complete nonsense is reminiscent of the situation in which it will be rather the birds of Heaven who will claim to be a shelter to the tree and these birds will also claim to be able to produce “fruits” in order to feed the tree. Whereas, it is the tree, that was designed to provide a shelter for the birds and to allow the birds to feed on its “fruits”.

It is so that, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will end up in ruins.

Such were the depths of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

What a suffering and a miserable and shameful life, those who have deceived these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and have elevated themselves above the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", have had to endure, knowing very well that no matter how much human creatures they will place under their yoke and servitude, one amongst the human creatures will be brought forth to shed "LIGHT" on all their misdeeds and treachery, and reveal it to the whole CREATION.

The elders of the creation will then, create for themselves a new object of their "HUBRIS": the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" which they had declared to be the "Kingdom of GOD", with respect to the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" which is a manifestation of a metaphor of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" as it is placed

in the first “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, but which had been intentionally plunged in the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

In their absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and consequently in the absence of knowledge of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” that “THE DIVINE” has consolidated in Himself, they had failed to understand that because of the presence of “THE SHEKINAH” in it, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established the

“Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” to act in the attribute “NON DIVINE” as a manifestation of a metaphor of the “Cardinal Point” of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and they had also failed to discern and understand that the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” was a manifestation of a metaphor of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

To belong to, and to live in, the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, thus, became the object of “HUBRIS”, which subsequently spreaded on the entire creation in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, imprisoning all creatures in the darkness inside the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” which was theirs and which was frozen like a mist on all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and which, to the detriment

of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", prevented all creatures, both the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as well as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", to see "THE TRUTH SUN" which shines always outside and above the mist of ignorance.[964]

---

[964] It is for the purpose to lead "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to understand that they must not sprout in them such object of the "HUBRIS" to the detriment of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", that CHRIST, when HE lived in this earthly world, had said:

"...

> *If those who shepherd you say: Behold, the "Kingdom of GOD" is in the Heaven, then, the birds of the Heaven will precede you.*
>
> *If they tell you: it is in the sea, then, the fish will precede you;*
>
> *But the "Kingdom of GOD" is inside of you and it is outside you.*
>
> *When you will know yourself, you will be known and you will know that you are sons of THE FATHER who is alive;*

As we put it in a previous section: what would have happen if "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had not designed the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE" and "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had applied on these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", but if rather "THE DIVINE FORCE" had expressed on these

---

> *But if you do not know yourself, then, you will be in nakedness, and you will be nakedness.*

..."

The expression *"the birds of Heaven"* always refers to those who dwell in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in all of their powers as they are inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN"?[965]

In their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", although they did not know that they were less than atoms in front of "THE DIVINE", were ready to attack directly "THE DIVINE", just like single-celled, disease-generating microorganisms that will attack their host body which is several billion times oversized, because HE chose to express the

---

[965] The sole fact that such a question crossed my "Interpreted THOUGHTS" gave me chills. Blessed is "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, that HE chose to share his "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" using only the metaphors that are billions of times slower and also that are billions of times less powerful than the movement and the actual realities of "THE DIVINE BODY".

manifestation of metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" on a creature other than the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".[966]

In fear of retaliation from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who, by their "MALICE", had destroyed them and who kept them under the yoke of absolute servitude towards these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and in the fear of being cursed once more by these same "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", it is in "FEAR" and slavery that "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" will serve the Archangel MICHAEL, who was posing as a "god" through the "alter ego of names".

---

[966] Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the broken "vase" that held no life water.

It is thus that "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" had been called upon to grow in them, in their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and in happiness, became "FEAR" in all its forms.[967] This is why in the

---

[967] As we have already indicated in a previous annotation, from the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" comes among other things: grief, envy, jealousy, pain, boredom, rivalry, insensitivity, anxiety, concern, affliction, etc., as well as the emotions associated with them. Such things do not exist in "THE LIGHT" — "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

From the pleasure that ensues from the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" come many vices as well as vanity and everything that looks like it.

From the desire that ensues from the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" come anger, irritation, bitterness, bitter passion and dissatisfaction, and all that resembles it.

From the fear that ensues from the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" comes terror, perplexity, anguish and shame.

scriptures that humanity has, you will read things like: "... fear of "god" is this..., fear of "god" is that...", to keep you, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", far away from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, your FATHER. That "god" referred to in "... fear of "god" is this..., fear of "god" is that..." is the Archangel MICHAEL, the self-proclaimed "god", and he has nothing to do with "THE DIVINE" who is "ABSOLUTE PURITY". Sayings like "... fear of "god" is this..., fear of "god" is that...", and that you have recorded long and wide in the Scriptures available to

---

And whoever controls the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", hence the emotions of "FEAR", "ANGUISH", "DOUBT", etc..., and which are the progeny of "IMPURITY" in all its forms, associated with the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in people, becomes the master of their behavior, and hence the master of the decisions, which they make, that is to say, the master of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside each of them.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

mankind, are part of the filth that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have tried at all times to pin on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to justify the "BETRAYAL" that they had perpetrated against HIM. They have never understood what "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is; indeed, they have never known "THE DIVINE FORCE" althought SHE had walked amongst them, they have never understood that "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is a pure radiation of the glory and the activity of "THE DIVINE", a metaphor of his kindness, and no impurity can slip in HER.

We remind once more that, in anyone who is prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", these

emotions of “FEAR”, “ANGUISH”, “DOUBT”, etc..., are the progeny of “IMPURITY” in all its forms; they are progeny of residuals of “Interpreted THOUGHTS”. If you give life to those emotions, in your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, instead of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, then you are standing and consolidating yourself in “IMPURITY” in all its forms, and you will never “come” close to “THE DIVINE FORCE”; then, would you “come” close to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER?

It is by this reversal of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, that they will take “... *anyone who was free* ...” and subject him to their absolute dependence and forever, thus causing him to forget “THE DIVINE FORCE” who is always

alongside of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of every pure "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It is thus that they will impose their will on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", as well as their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and which had no model at all in "THE HOLY PROJECT" and that they had developed in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

As we have indicated earlier in one previous annotation, by perpetrating that odious action against his "PRINCIPAL" instance brother "ADAM", the Archangel MICHAEL knew very well that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who were to descend from "ADAM", will no more be akin to "THE SHEKINAH". Wanting to fulfil his own purposes, which he had kept hidden in "THE SEAT

OF THE INTELLECT" inside his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and through which he yearned to produce a lineage of himself and which will be akin to his understanding of that "LIGHT" — which is the manifestation of the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which is the child of the attribute "GOD", and which they have all failed to understand what it was —, the Archangel MICHAEL saw in the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the adjective "FEMALE", a prospect for accomplishing his purposes, since the source of that "LIGHT" was still in her.

Fortunately, "THE DIVINE FORCE", who, since SHE was "BETRAYED" on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", by now was aware of the "MALICE" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have developed in them, understood the intentions of the Archangel MICHAEL when he had activated the processes through which he used to express his wishes of reproduction; those processes which had led to the production of each of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” descending from him. It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had swiftly taken away from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of “THE FEMALE”, that source of that “LIGHT”. Nevertheless, using the teaching which he had received from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, long before the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the Archangel MICHAEL will go ahead with his intentions and will defile “THE FEMALE”.

From this deplorable action, he will beget, in a first time, a first pair of progeny “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”. The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” progeny having the adjective “MALE” in this first pair will be designated as “CAIN”. “CAIN”, which means “A POSSESSION”, will receive this designation because “THE FEMALE”, first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the adjective “FEMALE” will reveal that she has “*gained this precious possession: a man, from the Elohim*”; the “Elohim” here, is how they all called the Archangel MICHAEL, and we explained already how he came to be called as such by those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” progeny having the adjective “FEMALE” was not given a designation as such, since the “ADONA’IM”, who all have the adjective “MALE”, in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY

WEALTH", did not consider any "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" having the adjective "FEMALE" in their established hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", that so far had already been established through "THE SHEKINAH". Thus they transferred the same view of existence onto the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" progeny. The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" progeny having the adjective "FEMALE" was known only as the *"…"FEMALE" of …"* or the *"…"GIRL" of …"*.

With the passage of time, the Archangel MICHAEL will beget, in a second time, a second pair of progeny "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" progeny having the adjective "MALE" in this second pair will be designated as "ABEL", which means "BREATH",

because when he came into existence from the womb, he was gasping for air. The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" progeny having the adjective "FEMALE" in this second pair of progeny was also not given a designation as such.

The first offspring from the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", "ADAM" — the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the adjective "MALE" — and "THE FEMALE" — the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the adjective "FEMALE" —, and who will be the fifth born from "THE FEMALE" (thus, beside the first two pairs of "THE FEMALE" and which are "CAIN" and "ABEL", and their associated twins who had the adjective "FEMALE"), is the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the adjective "MALE" and who will be designated:

"SETH", meaning "MY OWN SEED"; indeed, "ADAM" was very intelligent, well aware and knew very well of the fact that the two first pairs of progeny "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", which came out of "THE FEMALE", and which were designated as "CAIN" and "ABEL" (and their associated twins who had the adjective "FEMALE"),were not from his own "seed", they were not his and he did not need any DNA test to know about it.

With the passage of time, many more pairs and single offspring "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will also be produced into existence between them like "rabbits", and others offspring, apart from "SETH", will also be produced from "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE".

It is with these progeny and offspring "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", starting from the very first two "CAIN" and "ABEL" (and their associated twins who had the adjective "FEMALE"), descending with others, that will unfold most of the developments, intrigues, and manipulations of humanity as puppets in the hands of the two "Council of Sages" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" from both sides of the two warring parties of this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", in their new battlefield: the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

Having already reversed of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", it is so that, progressively as offspring "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

Creatures" sprung into existence and grew up, the elders of the creation, both those that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and those that had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", will subject those "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", to bow down in front of them and issue "THE PRAISE" through them, and in the worst case to emit "THE PRAISE" to them.

Those of the elders of the creation, that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" will be subtle. Through the "alter ego of names", they will substitute and take on the role of a manifestation of a metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" in front of

which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" must bow down to converse with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and emit "THE PRAISE".

Do you grasp the extent of insanity in which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", elder of the creation, have entangled themselves in their

"HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH"? Do you see the gross sketch, which we have used already several times for illustration purposes, and which is a gross sketch of you as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature"? Those winged creatures (including their fallen nemesis) are the ones who have declared themselves to be "above" the living manifestation of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, the living manifestation of that illuminated portal. They have turned the living manifestation of that illuminated portal (that is to say, you as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature", who is reading these writings) so that it bows down in front of them and worships them.

From that gross sketch, does it appear to you like that illuminated portal is bowing down to those winged creatures and worshiping them or is it the other way around, the winged creatures honouring the presence of that illuminated portal? In which direction goes the flow of "living created energy" (the "daily bread" of which CHRIST already talked about), which those winged creatures and all others all around need in order to remain into existence? Does the flow of "living created energy" exiting from these winged creatures and going towards the illuminated portal or is it the other way around, exiting from the illuminated portal and going towards these winged creatures? How does the luminous radiation of the manifestion of the "created light" flows? Does it flow from the emptiness of obscurity going towards the source of the luminous radiation, or is it the other way around, from the source of the luminous

radiation and flowing towards obscurity, so that obscurity be illuminated? Do you see any "intermediate" or any "messenger" between that illuminated portal and that, which is manifested directly inside that illuminated portal? Do you know about that, which is manifested inside that illuminated portal? You, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" reading these writings, have within you the knowledge of all these things, the answers to such questions, as well as the knowledge of that, which is manifested directly inside that illuminated portal. It is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who sowed the seed of such knowledge within you, for you to be the sentence of annihilation of the nothingness of obscurity, and you see all those things around you in your daily life. Why don't you discern and make the connection? Why would the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" which is the reproduction

and living manifestation of that illuminated portal, the sentence of annihilation of nothingness of obscurity, bow down and worship nothingness of obscurity that has settled in these winged creatures who have become disciples of it and have no clue about that, which is manifested inside that illuminated portal?

Through the "alter ego of names", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will declare themselves to be "intermediates", also designating themselves as "messengers", between the living manifestation of that illuminated portal (that is to say, you as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature", who is reading these writings), who possesses the knowledge about that, which is manifested inside that illuminated portal, and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, whose "PRESENCE"

is manifested inside the living manifestation of that illuminated portal. How crazy and insane is that? You walk and talk directly, although inconsciously, with your FATHER, and an unknown stranger, who do not know about your FATHER and who cannot "perceive" your FATHER next to you, comes and tell you that he is a "messenger" or an "intermediate" between you and your FATHER. And of course, such insanity takes place when you do not know who you are yourself and who and where is your FATHER; in short, when you do not know that the road that leads to your FATHER is inside yourself.

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who was maintained in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", will forget about his own "PLENITUDE" and will not develop knowledge of the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, the mould from which he was produced into existence; he will forget “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside his “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” and which is the interface for direct communication with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” who was chained and maintained in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, will forget that he himself is akin to “THE SHEKINAH”, he is akin to the intermediate vessel capable of entering in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “THE SHEKINAH”, he has no need of these “intermediates”, of these “messengers”, because not only he, as “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, is the one who was designed to be the “intermediate”, the

"messenger", between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER (through "THE DIVINE FORCE"), and those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", but, additionally, "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is always alongside of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of every pure "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is the true intermediary — "THE MEDIATOR OF THE DIVINE", "THE MESSENGER OF THE DIVINE"[968] — between the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

---

[968] Remember the calling card of "THE DIVINE WISDOM"; for, SHE is "THE MEDIATOR OF THE DIVINE", "THE MESSENGER OF THE DIVINE":

"...

> *IHVH created Me, origination of His Project, before His earliest Works.*
>
> *From eternity I was established, from the beginning, before the origin of the Earth.*
>
> ...

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

For every pure “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, it is “THE DIVINE FORCE”, under her first designation of “THE MEDIATOR OF THE DIVINE”, “THE MESSENGER OF THE DIVINE”, who is the sole intermediate between that “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. None of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had that knowledge.

> *Blessed is the one who listens to Me, watching daily at My gates, guarding the jambs.*
> *For whoever finds Me, finds life and obtains the favour of IHVH.*

...”

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the calling card of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”.

Still in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and covered by the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, it is thus that by reversing the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, and finding oneself in the actual situation where it is the living manifestation of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, the living manifestation of that illuminated portal, which now bows down in front of vanity and emptiness, and worships the disciples of “Obscurity”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will take place in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and will attach him to the works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, educating the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” about works that have no life (the works of the absence of

"THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the works of death).

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" did all these things by claiming that they were doing a favor to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in the purpose, they said, to detach the humanity from that, which is not good and place it among that, which is good according to them, and as they have defined it in the "DEATH CONTRACT" that they had presented to "ADAM".

Given that:

> *"THE WILL" OF "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER, IN HIS VARIOUS FORMS, AND THE WILL OF ANY THING OTHER THAN "THE DIVINE", IHVH, CANNOT COEXIST IN THE SAME "ALTAR OF 'THE DIVINE'".*

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will also move away from any “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” who, in his “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, would have gave place to “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and not to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER; as the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” continue to do so even nowadays. This why it was said in the parable that:

“…

> *… whenever “the manifestation of my holiness” sought her own house, she found a stranger there in; then, deprived of dwelling place, she has hastened to return to Me.*

…”

The most destructive of these works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE

PRIMARY WEALTH" that the "ADONA'IM" had imposed on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", was that of the sacrifice of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the living manifestation of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, the living manifestation of that illuminated portal, was to offer them "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" having declared themselves, through "alter ego of names", as "intermediates" between the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Those infamous rituals of sacrifice, the offering of which, deposited on a salutary "mockery of the Altar", were burned by the "fire" coming from the "HEAVEN" (the "Plane Above"), as a sign of

acceptance of the offering by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", self declared "gods" above the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".[969]

---

[969] "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", will enlighten human creatures about the nature of such sacrifices that the "ADONA'IM", elders of the creation, had imposed on them, when through Isaiah (Isaiah 66:3), HE told them:

"...

He who slaughters an ox is like one who kills a man;

He who sacrifices a lamb, is like one who breaks a dog's neck;

He who presents a grain offering, is like one who offers pig's blood;

He who makes a memorial offering of frankincense, is like one who worship idols.

Those have chosen their own ways, and their soul delights in their abominations.

..."

The Archangel MICHAEL has imposed on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" these rituals of sacrifice of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", arguing that "ADAM", first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the adjective "MALE", did not kept his "promise" to him,

---

Do you want to make offerings? Then, "STAND IN THE PURITY" and put into practice the teachings of "THE DIVINE WISDOM" who inspired the descendant of Sira to reveal this (Ben Sira 35: 1-5).

"...

To live by the tenets of "THE DIVINE WISDOM" is equivalent to multiply offerings;

To observe the commandments set forth by "THE DIVINE WISDOM", is offering a sacrifice of salvation;

To show recognition, is to make an offering of fine flour;

And to give alms, it is to offer a sacrifice of praise.

To refrain from evil pleases "THE DIVINE", and to stay away from injustice is a sacrifice of Redemption.

..."

having no element whatsoever of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", but self-proclaiming himself to be "god" not only over the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", but also self-proclaiming himself to be "god" over the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who possess the elements of the "THE 'LIGHT' REASON"; thus according to him, "ADAM" has "sinned" against him, and all his descendants must bear the consequences of it, and these rituals of sacrifice of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were to be for them a reminder of the cause-and-effects relationship that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" like to quote, saying: "... *the consequences of sin is death*...", not having a clue as to why the living and interactive library was produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

According to the arguments of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", these rituals of sacrifice of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were supposed to be, for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the ransom of "sin" (of having listened to "THE DIVINE FORCE" — "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" — and having functioned as they were designed, by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and having not listened and not obeyed to "THE VOICE OF IGNORANCE" from the Archangel MICHAEL, who made them commandment to stay away from "THE DIVINE FORCE"), which "ADAM" had perpetrated towards the Archangel MICHAEL, in counter part of their "PLENITUDE" which he had seized. That was, in a way, the price of the "favour", which he granted them by not killing them immediately, but "leaving them alive" (and those

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in their arguments, had already slided under the carpet what their leader had said to "ADAM", once he had inflicted that "BLOW OF DEATH"; namely: "***... You were made of dust, Adam, and to dust must you now return. ...***"), and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were to rejoice in performing those rituals of sacrifice, more precisely those rituals of carnage, of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".[970] Not only that he cheated "ADAM",

---

[970] These are the origins of the racketeering, the practice of conducting or engaging in a crime in which the perpetrators set up a coercive, dishonest, fraudulent, extortionary, or otherwise illegal coordinated scheme or operation (a racket) to repeatedly or consistently collect ransoming, demanding a ransom, under threat of violence or death, against the release of a person held captive; indeed, as you would have understood by now, by that promise, which he had made to the Archangel MICHAEL, "ADAM" had abdicated his own freedom as well as that of all his descendants,

defrauded “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE”, and all their descendants, of their “PLENITUDE”, but after that, he brought them to destroy the teaching material that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had created for the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”; that teaching material, which contain those celestial truths found and sealed in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”,

---

without been conscious of that; for, he took the Archangel MICHAEL for someone who was there for the well-being of human creatures, to defend and protect human creatures against the fallen “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, not knowing that the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL are bound by a “HUBRIS COVENANT”, which they have signed between them in order to have the head of “ADAM”. So it is that “ADAM” and his future descendants were held captive by the Archangel MICHAEL. With the passage of time, this racketeering practice will transform and it will eventually flourish among the human creatures, racketeering each other.

The case against these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” self-declared “gods” is terrible!

and referred to as the Tree of Life by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

The real purpose of such a "mockery of the Altar" was to lead the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to forget "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", that "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which makes them to be akin to "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, and thus the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will not remember their own "PLENITUDE". This is how we will see the celebration by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE PRAISE" around and through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", through the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature",

moving to the situation where it will now be the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that goes, prostrates before these "mockery of the Altar" and, celebrates "THE PRAISE" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures";[971] the reversal of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" taking into account the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and concerning "THE PRAISE" emitted by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

---

[971] From generations downto generations, these rituals and "mockery of the Altar" and the offerings of all kinds that will be deposited therein, will replace "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", and become the usages and customs that will be rooted in the deepest of human creatures. Watch what you do when you go into your buildings which you call your "churches"!

The Archangel MICHAEL, knew very well that he is the one who has “sinned” against “ADAM” and against all his descendants, and not otherwise. Since he is the one who, not only “BETRAYED” “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, but he is the one who afterwards, through malice and treachery, cheated “ADAM”, defrauded “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE”, and all their descendants, of their “PLENITUDE” and transferred on to “ADAM” and on to all his descendants, the consequences of his own “BETRAYAL” against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. Those consequences of his own “BETRAYAL” against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, are the already spreading state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER", inside the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around and containing this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and their effects affecting back the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". What do all these deceit and treachery amount to, against "ADAM", "THE FEMALE", and all their descendants? Would this be called "blessing" or something other than "SIN"? Indeed, for having listened to "THE DIVINE FORCE" — "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" — and having functioned as they were designed, by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", to function, "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" were labeled as "SINNERS". While those who desecrated "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — with their

"IMPURITIES" and by fighting right there, in front of "THE SHEKINAH", those who "BETRAYED" "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and who afterwards, through malice and treachery, cheated "ADAM", defrauded "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", and all their descendants, of their "PLENITUDE", and kept their mouth shut about such deceit, were instead labeled by their accomplices as "SAINTS", "PRINCES"[972], "MOST HIGHT", "SUPREME" (in

[972] The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" used this word, "prince", to qualify the "ADONA'IM", those of them who were the "decision makers" concerning the way in which they had established themselves to lead "THE HOLY PROJECT"; for they had spoken to each other, that they are called the Sons of IaHVeH, and as such they have made the decisions by themselves to exert their freedom to do what they want, their freedom to run wild at their own works. They had sent to oblivion, for ages and before the

announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had given them and thus these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", not possessing any elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in them, they also had no knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT" of which they had established themselves to lead by themselves. Moreover, they had already destroyed the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that was designed so that it communicates directly (through "THE DIVINE FORCE") with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and pass on instructions to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

It is about these "princes", who do not possess any element of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in them, that you will read in the writings that the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, had given to mankind. These are in fact the "princes" of obscurity, the "princes" of ignorance, the "princes" of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", they are the troublemakers who like to reign. Nowadays, they use another word, instead of the word "prince", to qualify themselves: namely, they qualify themselves using the word "SUPREME"; "SUPREME" in what? I do not know, given that they stand in their own "IMPURITIES" and deceit. "THE DIVINE FORCE" who has produced the attribute "NON DIVINE" into existence and who works for the good of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, by producing all things on HIS instruction, SHE has never adorned

what? I do not know; given that they stand in their own "IMPURITIES" and deceit, in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", where forever they will remain in the "IMPERFECTION" without unity with "THE DIVINE FORCE" — the veritable "SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", under the designation of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", and under the designation of "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE" — who has moved away from them, and thus they do not lack audacity to pretend to be close

---

Herself with all these qualifiers, SHE has never adorned Herself with the qualifier of "SUPREME"; but it is rather those who do not even know how they entered into existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE" who adorn themselves with the qualifier of "SUPREME". I can reveal you so many things about these "ADONA'IM", that you will hardly believe it; just stand in the "PURITY" and work to achieve unity with "THE DIVINE FORCE", because you possess the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in you, and you will come by yourself to see those many things.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

to “THE DIVINE” whom they have never known and who is “THE SUPREME PURITY”), etc... and kept praising themselves as such with qualifiers that keep them atop of the perch of their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

Shame is on the thief who stole the “PLENITUDE” of his neighbor. A severe condemnation is on the head of someone whose character has duplicity; someone who through the character adopts a behavior different from the deep beliefs which he uses as a façade in order to deceive by dissimulation. What then will there be on the head of the thief who is a “MURDERER” and who has duplicity in his character? The accomplices of such a thief and “MURDERER” who has duplicity in character have already qualified their partner in crime as a “SAINT”,

"MOST HIGHT", and "SUPREME" (only themselves know in what). When your past on which you have been working ardently while standing in "IMPURITY" in all its forms at all times to want to keep it hidden and erased will catch up with you, it will be a terrible situation, not only for you, but also for all your accomplices.[973]

Everyone of the "ADONA'IM", everyone of the archangels, and everyone of the others high-ranking

---

[973] You can never really escape your past... no matter how far you roam or how cleverly you hide your crimes, if you have perpetrated any. Sooner or later, the light spot will be directed upon your past and someone will see those misdeeds and reveal everything to all.

"THERE IS NOTHING HIDDEN THAT SHALL NOT BE KNOWN AND REVEALED BY THE LIGHT".

"WEAR THE ARMOUR OF GOD", in other words "STAND IN PURITY AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN PURITY" at all time and you will be at peace with yourself and with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew about the message of that vision that, back then in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and before the actual implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", was sent to the Archangel ZEPHON, and which he had qualified then, using a word, which translates in the human language as "SHEEMAMON", meaning "desolation". Everyone of the "ADONA'IM", everyone of the archangels, and everyone of the others high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew about this deceit against their following, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and all his unborn descendants, and you will think that out of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", if any at all, they have grown in them, they will stand up and denounce such deceit?

Think again! All these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", disciples and princes of "obscurity", have signed in and "toed the line" to enforce such deceit and treachery instead of standing against it. They have already self-proclaimed themselves to be the "most intelligent children" of IHVH and each of them has already received its share of the pie of deception through which they have elevated themselves above their neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who possesses the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON";[974] each of them has received its lot from

---

[974] Consider the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substances" designated as "silver" and "gold", in analogy respectively with the manifestations by metaphors of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" (for "silver") and the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" (for "gold"). Since ancient human civilization, these metals designated as "gold" and "silver" have held a special place of

the one purse stolen.[975] They will hold on to the falsehood that they have begotten rather than

---

actual and symbolic value for human creatures. “Silver” can be polished and textured in multiple ways so as to catch the luminous radiation and the eye. However, there remains no metal quite like “gold”. Unlike other elements, “gold” naturally possesses a subtle array of unique and beautiful colors. The atoms in “gold” are actually heavier than in “silver”. This atomic attribute makes the electrons move faster, which in turn allows for some of the luminous radiation to be absorbed into the “gold”. Which one of those two metals is more valuable? Have you ever heard that “silver” taken alone, was more valuable than “gold” taken alone, or more valuable than a combination of “silver”and “gold”? Of course, this short descriptive analogy is given in the parable to lead you to understand the difference between a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” and a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and where “Silver” has elevated itself above “Gold”.

[975] Recall what we have mentioned in one previous annotation regarding the origin of all the ambushes which will subsequently appear into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”? The warning that Solomon, when “THE DIVINE WISDOM” walked alongside him, and under the inspiration of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, had described by saying:

“…

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is the beginning of knowledge; fools despise wisdom and instruction.

My son, observe the discipline that your FATHER imposes on you and do not neglect the teaching of your MOTHER; for they are a graceful Crown for your head and necklaces around your neck.

My son, if sinners entice you, do not consent.

If they say, "Come with us, let us set ambush to shed blood; For pleasure we will surprise the innocent! Like the abode of the dead, we shall swallow him Alive, entirely, like those who descend into the pit. We shall find all precious goods. We shall fill our houses with loot. You will get your lot among us because there will be one purse for all of us!"

My son, walk not with them, carefully avoids the alleys where they stand; for their feet run to evil, they are swift to shed blood.

..."

All these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are the true sinners referred to in this warning. They have looted, robbed, impaired and knowingly caused damage to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and all their descendants of their "PLENITUDE" and they have murdered, they

have "*swallowed them [the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"] alive, entirely, like those who descend into the pit*". Based on this crime, they have elevated themselves above the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", taking undue advantage over the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", sharing as such "*one purse for all of them*" and finding as such for themselves "*all precious goods*", all advantages against their neighbours, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". And they wonder why "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, does not trust anyone amongst them.

"Come with us, let us set ambush to shed blood; For pleasure we will surprise the innocent! Like the abode of the dead, we shall swallow him Alive, entirely, like those who descend into the pit. We shall find all precious goods. We shall fill our houses with loot. You will get your lot among us because there will be one purse for all of us!" refers to the "HUBRIS COVENANT" in all its forms. It is also a summary of the tragic end of the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour, hour, which we have already described in previous annotations.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour.

As we have already explained, in parables, the terms "*house*" or "*tent*" of a creature, be it a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" or a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", refer to

the construct inside of which resides the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and to the construct inside of which resides the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; and that is to say, the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

To "*fill our houses with loot*" means: to fill the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" inside a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" (respectively, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" inside a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") with that, which has been looted, cheated, stolen, that, which has been fraudulently taken and whatever the process used (cunning, lying, violence, etc....), and which belongs to someone else, with the intention of owning it, and in so doing, to impair and knowingly cause damage to someone else in his possessions and unduly taking advantage over someone else.

In the same line of speaking, to "*clean your house*" means: to rid the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" inside a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" (respectively, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" inside a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") of any "IMPURITY".

denouncing such deceit and making allegiance to "THE TRUTH" which will break the façade behind which they are hiding their shame and present them in a whole new light. Just as they will strongly root their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" that they have written against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and all his descendants, in the nature of every creature created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", they will also strongly root this deceit and treachery in the nature of every creature created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", using this deceit and treason as moorings

---

"*the alleys where they stand*" refers to where "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" stands: it stands in "IMPURITY" in all its forms.

"*their feet run to evil, they are swift to shed blood*" is a consequence of the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

to properly fasten their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" in those creatures. And their deceptive argument is that: "*It took them a while to wrap their minds around the concepts of "right" and "wrong", ... and the human creature can much more easily grasp the idea of wrongness than they, who had never known deficiency in anything, or an unfulfilled desire.*"[976], while they were quick to understand the cause-and-effects relationship that they always express, saying:

---

[976] You can read these things in the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and still trying to deceive humanity through those chronicles and to let humanity carry the responsibility and the consequences of the "SINS" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have perpetrated. Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

"... *the consequences of sin is death*...". Have "ADAM", "THE FEMALE", and all their descendants said: "*It took us time to understand the meaning of a promise and its consequences*"? And got away with such argument?

These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" understood very well the concepts of "RIGHT" and "WRONG". When the Archangel MICHAEL had declared himself to be "god" above the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" leaders of the "KO'ACH" and of the "HASHMALL" instances knew immediately that the Archangel MICHAEL was "LYING"; they understood that this was "bad business". But they kept their mouth shut. What they had difficulty in understanding was why their leaders, the "ADONA'IM", whom they viewed, through the

lens of morality through which they perceived and understood the existence around them, as "almighty"-like "powers", as if they were in the "same league" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and from whom they were receiving the specifications from which they proceeded to perform their assigned tasks, were "LYING" to them, were telling them things that are "INCORRECT"?

According to their own saying:

"...

> *For, even as we labor, whether together or alone, we are always blissfully awake to the fact that our task was assigned to us because we as individuals are the best suited for that particular task.*

..."

Indeed, as we have indicated in the previous chapter, at its production into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", and to the extent of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature, was already endowed with the capacity to generate "Interpreted THOUGHTS" in accordance with the age of preteenager or "end of middle childhood" and its abilities and it was already operational and capable to:

- "THINK" and "REASON" through "hypothetico-deductive reasoning" and through the logical use of symbols related to abstract concepts related to the purpose and the tasks for which it was brought forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE";
- "Work" on "forms" or representations related to abstract concepts, that is to say mental

representations of the relevant objects and actions, related to the purpose and the tasks for which it was brought forth into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE” and systematically solve a problem in a logical and methodical way; hence, it was already able to tell the difference between that, which is “a solution” and that, which is “not a solution” of a problem, that is to say, the difference between that, which is “CORRECT” and that, which is “INCORRECT”;

- Understand the concept of “self” and has self-knowledge of the purpose and the tasks for which it was brought forth into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, in the social environment in which it was brought forth into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and was able to develop standards and

expectations for own behavior. The concept of "self" is at the base of the principle of individual consciousness, the object of it, but an active subject; it is all together personal identity, the dimension of invisible interiority, the ontological depth to which the individual character and individual destiny lean and build on into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

How is it that, those who:

- Are "*best suited for the task*" for which they were brought forth into existence;
- Since the very moment when they came into existence, were able to systematically solve a problem in a logical and methodical way, hence, who were able to tell the difference between that, which is "a solution" and that, which is "not

a solution" of a problem, that is to say, the difference between that, which is "CORRECT" (that is to say, that, which is "RIGHT") and that, which is "INCORRECT" (that is to say, that, which is "WRONG"), based on the specifications given to them;

- Who have declared themselves to be the "most intelligent children" of IHVH;
- Who have understood that the most important "gift" that IHVH gave to HIS creatures is the "FREE CHOICE" and exploited such knowledge in order to ambush and kill their neighbour;

not know about the concepts of "RIGHT" and "WRONG"? How were they solving or handling their tasks? Were they not making decisions along the way and about what course of action must be taken or not

taken depending of the situation and to produce the best result?

Once they knew and understood that something was at odd with their leaders, the "ADONA'IM", whom they looked upon as models for rules of conduct, they started making choices by affinities and aligning themselves behind one or another of their leaders. Thus, they all "jumped with both feet" in their own "IMPURITIES". Afterwards they use dishonest blows and tell human creatures that: "*It took them a while to wrap their minds around the concepts of "right" and "wrong", ... and the human creature [their victim] can much more easily grasp the idea of*

wrongness than they, who had never known deficiency in anything, or an unfulfilled desire."[977]

Well, the long awaited time of reckoning, has now arisen on the horizon, after all these billions of years that have elapsed, and all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have understood it. At the

---

[977] In view of all that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has collected about these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and the thick case file that has been built against them for their pending judgement, I do not think that they will get out of this "affair" so easily with their lies and iniquities. The result of their last appraisal, which took place at the end of the implementation of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" roughly seventy billion years ago, was bad enough: the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", was meager and inexistent. Added to that, all the murders, iniquities in all their forms, and destruction of humanity, which they have perpetrated during the ongoing "Second Phase" of implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", only FATHER knows what HE will do with these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

appointed time by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will all bear the consequences of their choice and actions. Indeed:

"...

> ***Until all of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", elders of the creation, without exception, fully reveal their characters to all, they are allowed time... but the way they are using this time is doing nothing but revealing more clearly their "nature" and the "MALICE" and the sin in them.***

..."

Nothing is hidden, except to be made manifest; nor is anything secret except to come to light.

By imposing on "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" these rituals of sacrifice of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the elders of the creation thus liberated the feelings and desires which they had deeply concealed in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT": their refusal of this new project of the Creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in this "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT". They were at the apex of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and they were demonstrating as such to the whole CREATION, how much "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" they have grown in them, and also how much "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC

LOVE" they have for their neighour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

By imposing on "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" these rituals of sacrifice of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the elders of the creation had thus demonstrated that they had not even understood why "THE DIVINE FORCE" had entrusted them the particular task, to each of them, to choose a "Character" for oneself; those "Characters" that have been used as "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" on the model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" are the "recordings" and "books" of the living and interactive library that was produced by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and for the purposes of the education of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

Creature" and of all its descendants. Those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" contain in them, a potency of knowledge of the celestial truths which were to be used as amendments, the second category of the elements of fertilization which are necessary for the growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and they are as active as "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" whose progeny they are. He who destroys those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that are the "recordings" and "books" of the living and interactive library that was produced by "THE DIVINE FORCE", destroys the celestial truths and "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" conveyed through those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

As if these rituals of sacrifice of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were not enough odious, with the passage of time, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will later on, impose on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", to literally "eat", feed themselves with, those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".[978]

What better way for these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to reshape the balance of authority, which, in their twisted logic of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", they thought the

---

[978] Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the products consumed by the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will have over them?

What better way for these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to send a message at the same time, to the offspring of these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", than by these rituals of burning those "recordings" and "books" of the living and interactive library that was produced by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and which, in their twisted logic of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", were to act subversively against their future, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", or were to strike at the root of their thoughts, as they described it with *"... the Tree of Life which is in the "SOUTH", ... the symbol of "HEAVEN's" everlasting vitality, and the life force that springs freely from*

IHVH ...", and the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", which is the driving force of all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"?[979]

---

[979] As every actions carried out by those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are reflected in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", due to special properties of that "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", it is so that with the passage of time, such actions will be manifested in many forms, amongst which, the actual burning of written books by human creatures, when those books appear to act subversively on their future or strike at the root of their thought, or their driving forces.

Just as "books" burning are rituals destruction by "fire" of books or other written materials, usually carried out in a public context, and representing an element of censorship in opposition to the materials in question, in much the same were those rituals of sacrifice of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", which were imposed on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who were supposed to facilitated their education.

For these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", self-declared "most intelligent children" of IHVH, these rituals of sacrifice of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were expressions of what they have developed in their subconscious, regarding their following; they were acts of contempt, for the implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and manifestations of the decisions which they had already made in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and kept hidden in there, since the announcement of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Thus, despite everything that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had manifested in front of them in achieving all the decrees of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” remained inside their “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” and did not understand and discern “THE ONE” from whom they originate and who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable by elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”.

The living library that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed and established, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had implemented into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, as well as all “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had been placed by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” in order to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE

INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", will thus be trashed.

All what "THE DIVINE FORCE" had planned, in order to have the surface of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" filled with "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in its countless forms and according to their kind as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has classified them as products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself and that HE has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE" — and through the human creatures that would come into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" —

was looted or destroyed by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", both those of the remaining of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and those that had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", who behaved all like thieves, like those collecting ransom, by proxies through "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

Those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", will be less subtle.

They will subject the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" not only to emit "THE PRAISE" to them since they saw themselves as "gods", but to also offer in sacrifice, not "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY'

Creatures" as it had been imposed by those of the elders of the creation, that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", but to offer them "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" in sacrifice.

It is so that, those works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", which have their origin in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will take place in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and will pervert the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[980]

---

[980] It is for the purpose to lead "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to stay away of such practices, that "THE DIVINE",

IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", will explain the unique commandment defined by "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" breaking it down into two perfect sets which formed the Tablets of the Decalogue, which were given to MOSES, and in which HE told him:

"...

You shall not have others "gods" *beside ME.*

You shall not make idols, nothing in the likeness of what is in the Heaven above, or on the Earth beneath, or in the Waters under the earth.

You shall not bow down to them or serve them

..."

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the origin of the Ten Commandments described in Tablets of the Decalogue.

This is said to remind you to be very careful when you celebrate "THE PRAISE", and that in your ignorance you get to send your prayers to this angel or that angel.

Those elders of the creation, whosoever, regardless of their strength, be it those who are in Heaven above, that is those who dwell in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", even the Archangel MICHAEL, or be it those who had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", or be it your

fellow "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", they are all small entities delineated in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" as far as the elders of the creation are concerned, and in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has placed the mark of existence.

All these elders of creation, whosoever, regardless of their strength, they are all similar to tiny drops, taken as tilled delineated parts of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" and in each of which had been placed the "token of life" and also in which had been planted a seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and whose resulting plant had remained meager, without fruits, despite all the fertilizers that had been poured on these tilled parts.

They have a beginning, and in the attribute "NON DIVINE" in which they were "spoken" into existence and are attached to, anyone who has a beginning also has an end. They are not "gods", they have no divine essence, they have no elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in them, they are and remain "INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' SUBSTANCE" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Do not EVER worship them and NEVER bow before them. Remember how your "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" works. Have respect towards those who will respect you because it is with those who respect you that you are called to work together in the

Those works of the “HUBRIS” will become rituals with the passage of time; dipping the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” in nakedness and abject poverty, as had been the intention of the terms of the rigged “DEATH CONTRACT” against the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and as the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had planned it.

****** Zoom in,

example of symbol of those rituals of ignorance ******

A symbol of those rituals of ignorance is still displayed nowdays amongst human creatures sleeping in their “coma”, more than 70 billion years

---

execution of the tasks that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will assign you; stay away from those who will spit on you.

after the creation of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

The representation of that symbol is a winged creature in the likeness of a human creature, half male and half female, with the wings of fallen “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, with the head of an animal with horns and marked with the sign of the pentagram on the forehead, above which they display a lited lamp. The winged creature has one hand pointing above toward the symbol of the sun star and the other hand pointing below toward the symbol of the moon star, and the winged creature is sitted on a “ruler” chair and is carried by

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" on their shoulders.[981]

The winged creature in the likeness of a human creature represents AZAZEL who, in his aspirations of grandeur, had proclaimed himself to be "LIGHT Bearer"; that "LIGHT" of which they had heard during their education through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", but of which they had no knowledge.

The "animal head" is indicative of those "Characters" that have been used for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garments" on the model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" (the animals), and which those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were

---

[981] You can find a sketch of it out there on the Internet, and we will not reproduce it in these writings.

choosing for themselves during that particular task, which was assigned to each of them, to choose a "Character" for oneself. As they often say themselves, they were "glorified" (in the sense of manifested living "waxwork", or, living "wax" sculptures, and NOT in the sense of the manifestation of the "GLORY" of "THE LIGHT") through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

The sign of the pentagram on his forehead is meant to be an expression of that, which is "PERFECT", that is to say, the presence of the manifestation of a metaphor of "THE LIGHT", hence, the manifestation of the "GLORY" of "THE LIGHT", and that is to say, the presence of "THE DIVINE FORCE". You, as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", are a living expression of that sign of the pentagram on his forehead. Take a look at your hand. How many

fingers do you see on one of your hand? What do you think is the meaning of your hand having five fingers? Answer: it is a manifestation of that, which is "PERFECT"; an expression, an "IMAGE" of "THE DIVINE FORCE". Many of such expressions have been implemented directly in the internal organs and structures of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear: You are a written living "DISCOURSE", a living "IMAGE", of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and NONE of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is. The most visible expression of the symbol of the pentagram, from the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which you wear, are the four limbs (two upper and two lower) of mobility articulated and maintained together and added to it, a part, which presents the characters of a protuberance, and which is designated as the "head". Thus, what you "perceive"

immediately from the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that you wear are those “FIVE” components, which, taken together form symbolically a “pentagram” and it was intended to represent an “image” of that, which is “PERFECT”. You are a living expression of the pentagram!

The lited lamp above his “animal-like and horned head”, since the “specific generative energy” that he had once stolen from “THE SHEKINAH” had long ran out, is for these fallen “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, a way to indicate that their fallen leader has affirmed himself as “LIGHT Bearer”, which he is not; there is no “LIGHT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

The sign of the pentagram on the forehead goes together with the lited lamp above his “animal-like and horned head”, and it is meant to indicate the

manifestation of the "GLORY" of "THE LIGHT"; in much the same as the coming of the very first rays of the Sun (a manifestation of a metaphor of that, which is "PERFECT") are entering the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" at 05h00 (pentagram) on the timetables grid, to indicate the presence of the manifestation of the "GLORY" of "THE LIGHT".[982] You, as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

[982] As we have already indicated in one previous chapter, that, which is called the "LIGHT of the DAY" enters the scene at 05h00, which is associated with the first "transformation sub-step" in the manifestation by metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", where the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" start to continuously enter the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", and marking the start of that, which is called the "DAY", and at which point, that, which is called the "NIGHT" leaves the scene.

‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, are a living expression of the pentagram and you possess a manifestation of that “LIGHT” through the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituent of your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

The half male and half female representation is an expression of what he had understood from those ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH” and concerning what the attribute “GOD” of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” represent, more specifically, concerning the androgyny property of “THE SHEKINAH”.

The one hand of the winged creature, pointing above toward the symbol of the sun star is a reference to the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’”, a manifestation of a metaphor of which has been

implemented inside of you, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and through the manifestation of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituent of your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body"; a feature that is not available in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model; NO ANGEL has that feature.

The other hand of the winged creature, pointing below toward the symbol of the moon star, the eternal symbol of "PURITY" of "THE DIVINE FORCE", is a reference to the "Formative Essence of 'THE DIVINE'", a manifestation of a metaphor of which has also been implemented inside of you, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The symbol of the sun star and the symbol of the moon star, taken together, are a reference to "THE SHEKINAH", of which you, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, are a living symbol; NO ANGEL has that feature.

The representation of “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” carrying him sitting on a “ruler” chair on their shoulders is how not only him, but most of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, saw their roles in the CREATION and with respect to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”. That is how those “pampered children” in their obscurity saw themselves and saw the world in which they were living and of which they were depicting in their “Characters” during the task that was assigned to them to choose a “Character” for one self.

The likeness of a human creature in those representations reveals what they all aspired to be like, once the implementation of the “Second Phase”

of “THE HOLY PROJECT” and your creation (you, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”) was announced to these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

Now, picture the bitter surprise on the “faces” of these “pampered children”, “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, drowned in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, when afterwards they came to understand that “... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature [you, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” now reading these writings] will receive and carry the manifestation of “THE UNION” ...*”, when they came to understand that they are the ones who will be kneeling in front of you (the human creature) in order to celebrate “THE PRAISE”, to

receive their “daily bread”. Yes, it was “a bitter pill to swallow”, as if the “floor had vanished underneath their feet”. And they have consequently set in motion all this destruction, in order to make FATHER “bite the dust”.

Do you recall the conversation that AZAZEL had held with the Archangel ZA’AFIEL and through which AZAZEL, talking about the fulfilment of their true potential that he defined to be “Rulership” — Rulership of themselves, and of each other, rulership of the Kingdom and of course, rulership of their neighbour (the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”) who was in project; for, they were called the Sons of IaHVeH —, was trying to corrupt ZA’AFIEL? Well, such representation of a winged creature in the likeness of a human creature, half male and half female, with the wings of

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", with the head of an animal with horns and marked with the sign of the pentagram on the forehead, above which they display a lited lamp, and the winged creature is sitted on a "ruler" chair and carried out by "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" on their shoulders" is a manifestation of what these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were hiding in the depths of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

Those "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", carrying him sitting on a "ruler" chair on their shoulders, kneeling at the feet of stupidity, greed and obscurity, are the blinded ones who have lost the knowledge of their own "PLENITUDE", who have been "locked-up" in ignorance:

- Not knowing that they, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", are akin to "THE SHEKINAH";
- Not knowing that in themselves, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", they possess a manifestation of the living "LIGHT" of "THE SHEKINAH";
- Not knowing that, in truth, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", they are living symbols of that litted lamp above the "animal-like head" of the one sitted on a "ruler" chair and that they are carring on their shoulders;
- Not knowing that they, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", are the true "LIGHT Bearer", the true "HEIRS" of the living "'LIGHT' Divine State" (the "key layer", which is the

"LIFE" imprint of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER"), which is the child of the attribute "GOD", and that they are on a classification scale, which is ranked above that of the one sitted on a "ruler" chair and that they are carring on their shoulders;

- Not knowing that they, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", are a written living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. All the internal organs and structures of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that they wear, tell about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and about "THE DIVINE FORCE";
- Not knowing that the winged creature sitted on a "ruler" chair and who they are carring on their shoulders, is surviving as a "parasite" that feeds on the crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of

subsistence" emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside of their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", at their expense and unbeknownst to them.

We explain these things so that you understand the depths of nakedness, perversity and abject poverty in which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", self proclaimed "most intelligent children" of IHVH, have plunged the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

Help awaken your fellows, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who are still asleep on the bed of ignorance: explain these things to them, explain them why their "PERCEPTION" is contaminated with "IMPURITIES", explain them why the "emperor is naked and in total deprivation";

explain them why they must stand in “PURITY” and hold their ground in “PURITY” against the winds and tides. All the “material” things, in all their forms, which you see all around you, are merely the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, do not “attach” yourself to those “material” things, although you use them on a daily basis. Share and spread the message wide and large, throughout your own social network.

****** Example of symbol of those rituals of ignorance, Zoom out ******

These are thus the consequences of those decisions — which actually are all forms of the progeny of “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES”, output of the Governing Law of the Behavior — made by those “Councils of Sages” and reflected in the “Specific

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

In the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and filled with the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, it is as “glorious creatures” that the elders of the creation were perceiving themselves and have always wanted to be considered as such by their following — the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and his descendants —, in order to slide under the carpet the “BETRAYAL” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and “THE FATALITY” in which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have plunged “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

It is so that, with the passage of time, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who had forgotten their "PLENITUDE" and were under the yoke of the absolute servitude towards the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", will develop in them a manifestation of the unconscious, driven by the survival instinct and by which they will express a sense of confidence, a positive feeling, or even sympathy for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will, by themselves and in their own "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", install and give place to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and they will feed only on what these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who had not grown "THE KNOWLEDGE

OF THE DIVINE" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" had available in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body"; that is, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will feed on the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" — the "fruit" of the tree which is in the "SOUTH" and from which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had found their joy and their state of gladness; that is, the "fruit" of "THE TREE OF ABSENCE OF KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", or "THE TREE OF DEATH".

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will abdicate their own freedom to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who will maintain their control on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

Body" of every "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and impose their will on their following.

In attracting the sympathy of those who keep them under the yoke of servitude, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will think of himself to be out of danger, believing to control, even unconsciously, the emotions of their jailers, to the advantage of saving his life in slavery and without knowing his "PLENITUDE"; and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who thus maintain the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" under the yoke of servitude will become the object of love and admiration and forbidden to criticize.

In fact, it is the effects of the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"

constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and the negative emotions which ensue, that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were thus protecting themselves from, forgetting that the danger is always there and real.[983]

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had planned such things in order to control or to destroy their neighbour, since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". Remember the infamous "*My purpose towards you shall not be changed*"? That is how were revealed the works of the "HUBRIS", which the

---

[983] REMEMBER, HUMAN CREATURE! ONLY "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER IS TRUSTWORTHY, and it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" only who provides the true protection and educates so that one can find the "PLENITUDE" as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it and established.

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had already developed, but kept hidden, in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and that, which was not apparent to discern in their chosen "Characters".

Afterwards, just like the best conjurers and hypnotists, they pulled a rabbit out of the hat, trying to outsmart "THE TRUTH" in order to conceal the "BETRAYAL" they had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and through which they had intentionally pulled, AZAZEL and all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated

inside of the “SHEKINAH”, and which flooded the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and had been immersed them in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE” live.

It is that “BETRAYAL” which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, that fatally plunged “THE HOLY PROJECT” in turmoil and chained all creatures in its consequences, irrevocable and unexplained, manifesting by persistent series of misfortunes, and which result in reality from:

1. The state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", in which the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" ended;

2. The web of progeny of "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES", in all their forms, and in which the creatures (be it "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" or "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures") are all standing, not knowing that they are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior and cannot escape it.

All of these irrevocable and unexplained fatal consequences of that "BETRAYAL" that had been perpetrated in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and which manifest through

persistent series of misfortunes, is called: “FATALITY”.

“FATALITY” is due to the presence of all the filth and the mark of “DEATH” that had been pulled out of the destruction in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which live “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

All the destruction, in all its forms, which will take place after the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and decimate the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, is the consequence of that “BETRAYAL” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”.

The rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was nothing more than a smoke screen put forth by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in an attempt to outsmart "THE TRUTH" to conceal that "BETRAYAL" they had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and that led to "FATALITY".

"FATALITY", caused by that "BETRAYAL" which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", has not only tied everything in the web of evil and perverse purpose of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures" have grown in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and which became an integral part of their "nature", but has also locked everything in the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil"; every creature into existence inside of this "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" seeking to satisfy the "fame of oneself", and to the detriment of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

"THE CELESTIAL WAR" will continue its course in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" which will be the new battleground of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who will use the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as proxies in their works of

the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.[984]

---

[984] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had sent to ENOCH, the vision about this “FATALITY”, and that he had then, reported in the writings that he had given to humanity by saying:

“…

From there, I crossed in another place of terror.

There I saw the work of a huge fire, burning and consuming, in the middle of which there was a division.

And columns of fire fought between them and they went deep in the abyss.

And it was impossible for me to estimate its size or its height; I could not know its origin.

And I called out again at this sight: “What a terrible place, that it is difficult to probe the mysteries!”

….”

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the unfinished work of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Until nowadays, many of those elders of the creation who dwell in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in complicity with those who have been intentionally pulled out of the destruction and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", have not abandoned their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" to destroy any expression of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" manifested through human creatures, in particular through the following of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[985]

---

[985] In their project of destruction, they always use the same subterfuge, their standard operating procedure, which consists in a first place to plant the "HUBRIS" — the seed of "DEATH" — in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of any "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

By this prejudice that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have caused to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which had been placed in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will also be locked in the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" and will not

---

Creature", making you all kinds of promises. If you rely on those promises, then, the objects of those promises will take place in your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" to the detriment of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'". It is so that, the "TRUTHFUL" component in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" that you will be expressing for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will be affected by the objects of those promises.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" of the destruction of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" manifested through human creatures.

develop as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” designed it.

It is so that, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that was created rich, since it is bearer of the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”, and in order to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and be the sentence of annihilation of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, was swallowed up in the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and plunge into nakedness and abject poverty; because the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will not know anymore that he is truly a CHILD of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

This is why the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", who was thus robbed of his wealth by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", is called: "The Poor".[986]

From the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", the intensity of the state of "CHAOS" of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", was already made manifest on scales larger than that of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", and in all the "INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY

---

[986] It is of this "Poor" which is referred to in all the holy scriptures, proverbs, and the writings on the wisdom, that human creatures possess.

‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE”; that is, cohesive subsets carved in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

And, of course, the descendants of the firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, will ask the following question to those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who claimed to be acting for the good of humanity:

“…

Where does this state of “CHAOS” in which this world we are living comes from?

…”

Under the terms of the rigged “DEATH CONTRACT” against the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and the terms of “THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE”, the “Subjective Death” applies only on the “Character” of

which the Archangel MICHAEL is at the origin and is somehow the "owner", because having designed the morphology of this "Character" (that is to say, the contours of identity), and in so doing, not knowing that he was guided by "THE DIVINE FORCE", who was educating him in the 3D-modelling/shaping/forming of the contours of identity in order rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body"; it is so that the "Subjective Death" applies only on the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Why were the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as well as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", affected by the state of "CHAOS" of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances"

constituents of this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”?

When the filth had spread in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were aware of the withdrawal of the full grace at places of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” that were the most affected by those filth; that is, they were all conscious that the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, in the places most affected by these filth, was perishing in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

All the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will quickly forget what they had seen on their own in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", how this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" was perishing in the places most affected by these filth and why the "GLORY OF THE SHEKINAH" was much more manifest inside "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

Having immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", the same filth extracted from the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", these same filth by which the

"Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" was perishing in places that had been most affected, and seeing the same results appear in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", the withdrawal of the full grace of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"[987], then, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

---

[987] See vision of August 18, 2005, Aristide and "THE DIVINE", through "THE DIVINE FORCE".

This withdrawal of the full grace of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" is manifested by the movement of the filth which have been extracted from the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and which were immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", propagating in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and covering gradually its surface; the withdrawal of the "PURITY" in which was the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and the "IMPURITY" taking place and gradually covering the surface of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance". When this same event occurred in "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, self-declared “most intelligent children of IHVH”, suddenly will not remember of the almost destruction that these same filth had caused in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

In response to the following question asked to those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who claimed to be acting for the good of humanity:

‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, the spread of the filth, which was affecting the functionalities of “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, was counter balanced by the necessary action of the “SHEKINAH”; namely, the “GLORY OF THE SHEKINAH” was much more manifest inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — in order to eliminate the spread of that filth inside the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

"...

Where does this state of "CHAOS" in which this world we are living comes from?

..."

All the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will point the finger to the one they already had designated as being a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", their "scapegoat" — "ADAM" — to justify why the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as well as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", were affected by the state of "CHAOS" of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

Even ants, the highly sophisticated and amazing creatures, marvels of miniaturization and compressed complexity, in this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” are seen fighting each others, because of the filth extracted from the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and that has been immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Nevertheless, all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will tell to the descendants of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”: “*...IT IS BECAUSE ADAM DID THIS... IT IS BECAUSE ADAM DID THAT...*” or even “*...ON THE DAY THAT YOUR PARENTS SINNED, THE ENTIRE*

EARTH WAS CURSED ...”[988]; sliding under the carpet the real cause of the disaster in which is the

---

[988] As such, they were inculcating into the human creatures, all the “intrusive suggestions”, which they had already prepared in their scheme of deceptions, in order to suppress in these human creatures, the memory of their own status, the memory of their own “PLENITUDE”. And, the human creatures will give life to those “intrusive suggestions”; they will give life to that, which these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have designated as “*sin*” of the human creature, and as such, they will stand in “IMPURITIES”. That is how that, which these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have designated as “*sin*” of the human creature, has taken “body” amongst human creatures and remains alive.

As we have explained already in one previous annotation, that which these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have designated as “*sin*” of the human creature, is the first progeny of “*cast out of Heaven*” cunning and in which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have rolled their own deceit and the prejudice, which they have perpetrated against the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and have turned that into “*sin*” of the human creature. It is the adultery perpetrated by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures": the "BETRAYAL" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

This mantra of "*...IT IS BECAUSE ADAM DID THIS... IT IS BECAUSE ADAM DID THAT...*" or even "*...ON THE DAY THAT YOUR PARENTS SINNED, THE ENTIRE EARTH WAS CURSED ...*", or other selected pieces of the nonsense and poisonous pie that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have presented and served to the descendants of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", with scripted intent to deceive humanity, is a mockery of "THE TRUTH". There is a scientific explanation

behind the functioning and the behavior associated to every "created energy" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced into existence inside this attribute "NON DIVINE"; SHE is Herself "THE SCIENCE" that is at the origin of such "created energy". From the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" gave us, and to be transmitted to humanity, we have explained already how this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" was contaminated with the poison flowing out of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and how that poison spreaded and affected the functionalities of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" in which the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as well as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" are "INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY

‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE”; that is, they are cohesive subsets carved in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

“…

With the iniquities that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, on both sides of the two warring parties of this ongoing “CELESTIAL WAR”, have perpetrated, they have built barriers between them and “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER; for their hands are stained with the murder of the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and of their descendants, and their fingers are stained with iniquity.

With treacheries worthy of the best conjurers, by transferring the consequences of the

"BETRAYAL" they had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and transforming their irresponsibility and presenting it as the responsibility of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the lips of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have spoken "LIES", and by not denouncing that deceit and that prejudice, which they have caused to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", their tongues have appreciated the taste of injustice. It is in those iniquities of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that the descendants of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will enter into existence.

Having accepted that deceit and that prejudice, which they have caused to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as their "doctrinal truth" — their norm, their principle of righteousness, of wisdom considered ideal in the order of their thoughts or actions that they will undertake to realize, always under the pretext of doing a favor to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" — sending to oblivion "THE TRUTH", it is so that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have tasted the poison of holding others (namely, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"), but themselves as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", accountable for the outcomes of their own irresponsibility. They

have savoured the poison of their own impunity, and their feet run to evil; they have been swift to destroy the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

Their "Interpreted THOUGHTS" are sinful thoughts, full with "MALICE"; as they, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", which they cannot escape, it is so that ruin and destruction lie in the wake of their actions. It is the large trail of destruction that the actions of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will leave behind them during the "Second Phase" of the realisation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", which

will be the true testimony revealing where they are standing.[989]

…”

---

[989] Take any of the scriptures, which human creatures have in their possession, and which they called “Holy Scriptures”, what do have recorded in there, from the very first page to the last one, and concerning those “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who preceded you? FEAR, ANXIETY, ANGUISH, DOUBT, SADNESS, TEARS, RUINS, DESTRUCTIONS, DEATH, in brief: the progeny of “IMPURITY” in all its forms.

Take a look all around you in this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, in which you live right now, what do you see day in day out? FEAR, ANXIETY, ANGUISH, DOUBT, SADNESS, TEARS, RUINS, DESTRUCTIONS, DEATH, in brief: the progeny of “IMPURITY” in all its forms.

What have you been fed with, since you enter the existence inside this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”? FEAR, ANXIETY, ANGUISH, DOUBT, SADNESS, TEARS, RUINS, DESTRUCTIONS, DEATH, in brief: the progeny of “IMPURITY” in all its forms.

From whose trail of actions do you think such things are coming from?

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have caused prejudice to their following, and to the descendants of their following, because of jealousy and the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that they have in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and which became an integral part of their "nature".

And they have imprisoned all creatures in the darkness inside the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" which was theirs and which was frozen like a mist on all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and which, to the detriment of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", prevented all creatures, both the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as well as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", to see "THE TRUTH SUN" which shines always outside and above the mist of ignorance.

Despite the prejudice that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have caused to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has not abandoned him in the "FATALITY", caused by that "BETRAYAL" which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and which had tied everything in the evil and perverse purpose of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

EXCERPT OF CONVERSATIONS

Excerpt of the conversation of October 01, 2005, Aristide with CHRIST. At the time of this conversation, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, had not yet awaken in the Tree that interprets and translates, the details of what had happen in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, although HE had already placed the knowledge of those events, in this Tree which interprets and translates the work accomplished by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

It was only later, when I reflected on the vision of 18 August 2005, and in which I had asked “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, “*How did a such thing happen?*”,

that I began to see more clearly and understand, with the help of "THE DIVINE FORCE" explaining me, everything that unfolded in front of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE".

"...

CHRIST:

Peace be with you brother Aristide, you have the greetings from the others there above. How are you?

Aristide:

Peace be with you LJ[990]*, I am fine.*

I am trying to understand why and how the impurity entered in this earthly world,

---

[990] LJ is the acronym that we have always used for the "Lord Jesus", and it is also by this acronym we have always addressed him, with all due respect.

and why did THE FATHER Creator did not prevent that?

CHRIST:

There is something that you must know. When the creation of the earthly world started, THE ETERNAL FATHER knew not that he would be betrayed by his own creatures, which has been the case with his archangels. THE ETERNAL FATHER is the "PURITY" and in that "PURITY", there are no such "thoughts".[991]

---

[991] The "Interpreted THOUGHTS" apply only to creatures that were created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and they do not exist in "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE" in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and "THE DIVINE FORCE" are.

Write that testimony of CHRISTUS on the tables of your heart and remember it whenever the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", will tell you about their own works of the "Obscurity"

When his own creatures descended [were immersed in the earthly world], it was late and HE knew what was coming, then, HE saw the betrayals of his creatures and decided to get rid of them, but some remained loyal to him and he decided to keep them without telling them anymore of his upcoming projects.

Afterwards, they have caused prejudice to others, then, the decision was made to destroy the Earth and all its inhabitants. It is what has been done, while saving those

---

and their consequences, and will subtly pin it on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Always remember that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is "ABSOLUTE PURITY", HE IS THE KINDEST ENTITY THERE CAN BE INTO EXISTENCE. He always shows the greatest kindness towards His creatures and HE DOES NOT DO WHAT IS NOT IN HIS NATURE!

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

eight people, thinking thus that evil would no longer be of this world in which you live.

But as time passed, the situation worsened.

You must know that THE ETERNAL FATHER has created the human creature in his own image, pure of mind and thought, that HE said almost everything to his children who are his creatures and archangels but after that all has changed and HE alone knows what HE does and when HE has to do it.

Maybe you already heard that HE does not trust his own angels and archangels? It is because HE had been betrayed; it is thus that, the betrayal entered your world because it all started here (in Heaven).

I don't know if you have understood?

Aristide:

Yes, I understand.

CHRIST:

Everything was partly changed in part because of "the evil spirit"[992] that had invaded the children of THE FATHER.

The FATHER decided to save what could still be and this work will stop when the earthly world will be purified of all sins and of all impurity that burden it.[993]

---

992 It is about the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have developed in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and which is born of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and "MALICE" that has also become part of their "nature".

993 Actually, the work will not stop when the earthly world will be purified of all sins and of all impurity that burden it; because, to

eliminate or solve a problem, it is imperative to go to the "root causes", to neutralize them and then eliminate them. The "root causes" — that is, the highest level underlying causes, the "what", "how", and "why" — of all this destruction are still in those angels and archangels that FATHER has maintained in the heavens. Those "root causes" are the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and "MALICE" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have developed in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and which became part of their "nature". The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and, until these days of today, those angels and archangels are still standing in their own "IMPURITIES" and "LIES", not realizing that this earthly world is also a reflection and the progeny of what they have hidden in themselves. Nothing escapes the sight of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE". To purify the earthly world of all sins and of all impurity that burden it, is to deal with the consequences of the problem, it is to merely address the immediately obvious consequences, except the "root causes". By directing corrective measures at the "root causes", it is more probable that the recurrence such destruction, to the likeness of the one in which the CREATION is now bogged down, will be prevented.

Those who were locked in the depths of the waters of this earthly world will soon be erased from existence: they know about it, and

their fellows who were maintained in the heavens also know about it. Once they are erased from existence, then those who have been maintained in the heavens will face their fate and will be brought to look at themselves in the mirror and understand the "root causes" of all this destruction, instead of always pointing the finger at the reflection on the mirror.

"*... "ADAM" also must choose ... the man has no favors ...*", they have said regarding the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and thinking that their own monkey businesses, "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" will never come to light. In much the same, and if one follows the logic, which they have applied on their neighbour, now that their "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" have been unsealed, they too, in return, will "*have no favors*" and they must be held accountable for all this destruction that they have unleashed on the CREATION.

If those "root causes" are not neutralized and erased from existence, then, we will be back to square one and, the situation will become worse than what it is now, because "MALICE" will wear a different mask and find more refined ways to do what it does and get away with it at good price.

Only "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, knows what HE will do with those angels and archangels that HE has maintained in the heavens, and for all human creatures who will stand and hold their ground in "PURITY", there are some very interesting things to come and to witness. Will the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

The desire to dominate one's following and to possess all, comes from the fact that the "CONTROVERSY" between the Archangel MICHAEL and his other creatures who were cast out of Heaven lasts until nowadays, because the Earth is disturbed because of them; they who wanted to have

---

'EARTHLY' Creatures", "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" be resurrected and rehabilitated, once this earthly world will be purified of all sins and of all impurity that burden it?

To know the answer to this question, you must stand and remain firm in the "PURITY" and, through the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", you must achieve unity with "THE DIVINE FORCE".

All those who have elevated themselves and have declared themselves to be above their neighbour, in order to govern the CREATION, based on the deception and the "full-fledged lowest blow" that they have struck against "ADAM", they will be brought down from their perches and will be considered as worthless; it cannot be otherwise, for, the work of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is not founded on deceptions and lies.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

full control and get everything, and manage the Earth and Heaven, hence the current fight between the angels who remained faithful to THE FATHER and them, between them and the terrestrial world.

Do you understand? And especially why it took THE FATHER to start all over again to redeem the earthly world, because you see, this is not what HE expected of his creatures, and I think that this was the worst of betrayals that can be, that, which HE has suffered.

Aristide:

Yes, I understand.

(... Conversation on others subjects ...)

…”

As we have indicated already, nothing is hidden, except to be made manifest; nor is anything secret except to come to light.

“…

> ***Until all of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, elders of the creation, without exception, fully reveal their characters to all, they are allowed time… but the way they are using this time is doing nothing but revealing more clearly their “nature” and the “MALICE” and the sin in them.***

…”

As we have indicated also, since the announcement of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when the "floor had vanished underneath their feet" in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", once they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" "lost their mind", in the sense that, they became insane, mentally unsound, and extremely foolish.

Following the "psychological trauma"[994] caused by that announcement, their characters and, hence, the

---

[994] We use this word to bring you to grasp the depths and the severity of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had sunk before the announcement of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

As you would already know, psychological trauma, psychotrauma, or psychic trauma, is the set of safeguard mechanisms of a psychological, neurological and physiological order that can occur following an event generating an emotional load not controlled and beyond the resources of the subject, and thus causing in the subject a lasting emotional upheaval and more or less profound transformations. Psychological trauma is very often expressed by reactions, which take the form of symptoms such as somatic hyperarousal (agitation, anxiety, acute psychotic disorders), repetition syndrome (recurrent intrusive memories, nightmares), dissociation (detachment) and personality disorders, and avoidance (situational or social anxiety, generalized anxiety disorders).

Comfortably seated atop the perch of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the fact of having understood suddenly and unexpectedly that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ..." had a traumatic effect on these "ADONA'IM". In their logic distorted by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", they saw this as a threat to their integrity. This perception was accompanied by the feeling of helplessness,

"nature", which have emerged in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", "pampered children", all standing in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES", and all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, and adrift into the absence of responsibility and accountability, was revealed and will be revealed much more throughout the unfolding of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Besides the treacherous characteristics of the evil and depraved state of mind of "pampered children", which we have already described, others aspects of their characters and, hence, the "nature", which have emerged in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

---

terror, distress, dread, loneliness, abandonment, etc., and they reacted and embraced stupidity; thus imagining to save their integrity that they have defined themselves in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

Creatures" (on both sides of the two warring parties of this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR"), have also been extensively documented in the psychology literature and are designated nowadays under the term: the psychopathic character (or personality).

As you would know already, "psychopathy" is a designation, which refers to a pattern of "abnormal" affective, interpersonal, lifestyle behaviors and attitudes associated to the character and, hence, to the "nature", which have emerged in a creature. Here, the "abnormality" is defined by the deviation of the considered character from "THE FIRST COMMANDMENT" — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" —, the LAW from which all existing laws arise: the larger the deviation, the larger the "abnormality".

The psychopathic character develops outside the boundary of “THE FIRST COMMANDMENT” — “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” —, the LAW from which all existing laws arise, and once that, which is designated as the “nature” has been sealed, the psychopathic character cannot adjust anymore to “THE FIRST COMMANDMENT”. It is so that, psychopathic individuals, in whom that, which is designated as the “nature” has been sealed, do not abide by the established rules of existence; they disregard “THE FIRST COMMANDMENT” — “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” — as if it does not apply to them. In their absence of knowledge about their own existence, they are not aware that they are prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior.

Psychopaths are callous, they lack remorse, they lack empathy for others, and they display little guilt or remorse for their actions. They are cunning, they have a manipulative interpersonal style, they have a grandiose sense of self-worth, and once that, which is designated as the "nature" has been sealed in them, they do what their "nature" is.

The psychopath is supremely selfish, living only for immediate gratification and reward and without regard for the consequences. The psychopath is always able to differentiate between that, which is "RIGHT" and that, which is "WRONG", but he does not believe that the rules apply to him. The only interest a psychopath has in the established rules is to make sure that he is not caught when he violates them and, if he is caught, he deflects his own transgressions and irresponsibility onto someone

else, by some tricks; he will emphatically deny any responsibility and accountability and, without feeling shame, he will do what his "nature" is and turn to manipulation and finger-pointing: for the psychopath it is always someone else's fault. The only time a psychopath shows an ordinary response to kindness or special treatment by others is when it can be used to his advantage.

On first impression, and as part of the masks of convenience (masks of sanity), which they wear, psychopaths generally appear charming, engaged, caring, friendly, reliable, devoted, logical, reasonable, and trustworthy with well thought-out goals. They give the impression that they can reason, that they know the consequences for unlawful behavior and that they will react appropriately. Once they have projected the view of being honest and sincere onto

others, and as they stand in “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES”, and as they are prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, they do what their “nature” is: they beget all forms of the progeny of “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES”, without concern for others.

Because psychopaths, standing in the “IMPURITY” in all its forms, have mastered the art of deception, those onto whom they have given the impression of being honest and sincere will be slow to understand or to accept the abrupt change, which they will see in the behaviour of the psychopaths. When psychopaths are confronted with their lack of responsibility, lack of honesty or lack or loyalty, it generally has no impact on their attitude or future performance. They are unable to perceive that other people may value truthfulness and integrity; they are unable to perceive

that other people may choose to stand in the "PURITY".

The psychopathic character is the characteristic of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain": they are the "psychopaths".

Add to this psychopathic character, the inner "ANGER", which surfaces from the broken "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" with violent episodes, which they cannot control and which are manifested into existence through the "speech" and through the reckless and destructives actions, which they perpetrate, and you have the other class of "psychopaths".

This other class is the characteristic of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were pulled out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures": they are the class of violent "psychopaths".

Stand in "PURITY" and go talk to "THE DIVINE FORCE" about these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" (on both sides of the two warring parties of this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR"). Your hair will stand stiff on your head when "THE DIVINE FORCE" tells you about these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and their malicious works. Afterwards, when "THE

DIVINE FORCE" will show you the works of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", you will understand what is written here.

You can already understand such things from the records of the history of human creatures and which they called "Holy Scriptures". First of all, keep in mind that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is "THE ABSOLUTE PURITY" and HE does not do what is not in His "nature"; in Himself HE has consolidated "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and the Governing Law of the Behavior, "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", which is defined in and is a cornerstone of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Now, check the "Book of Job" and all the killings and destructions that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” perpetrated all around the human creature designated as “Job”. What do you think about such evil works? Were those the works of sane “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” towards their neighbour, the human creature who was designated as “Job”? Or were those the works of “psychopaths” towards their prey? How would you designate those who do such evil things towards their neighbour? And throughout the course of this “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, that is how these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” (on both sides of the two warring parties of this ongoing “CELESTIAL WAR”) at all times in their recess have “played hockey” with humanity, using human creatures as “hockey ball”, and they have destroyed many, so many human creatures. All the crimes that they have perpetrated, up to the least

details, have been recorded by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Excerpt of the conversation of September 02, 2005, Aristide with CHRIST and Archangel PHANUEL. At the time of this conversation, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, had not yet awaken in the Tree that interprets and translates, the details of what had happen in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, although HE had already placed the knowledge of those events, in this Tree which interprets and translates the work accomplished by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

It was only later, when I reflected on the vision of 18 August 2005, and in which I had asked “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, “*How did a such thing happen?*”, that I began to see more clearly and understand, with the help of “THE DIVINE FORCE” explaining me,

everything that unfolded in front of “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”.

“…

CHRIST:

Peace be with you brother Aristide, how are you?

Aristide:

Peace be with you LJ, I am holding my ground. I come to listen to your advice. Because they always give joy, and a happy heart keeps a man alive.

CHRIST:

I have the joy in my heart to speak to you. Did you start with my song[995]?

Aristide:

Not yet, but I will be doing so soon.

CHRIST:

You will also pass my greetings to Margriet and that of the others here above, I suppose you have questions for me?

---

995 In another conversation, prior to this one, I talked with CHRIST about the song that He sang to his disciples, to lead them to understand trought discernment, who is He (CHRIST), at the time when He was still living here on Earth, accomplishing the project for which "THE DIVINE FORCE" brought him forth into existence. His disciples at that time did not understand anything at all about what He was telling them through that song. It is that song that He is referring to, in this conversation. We have inserted an excerpt of that song at the end of this BOOK.

Aristide:

Not really, but I would love to listen to all that you can tell me about this world I live in. It would give me something to think about and meditate on.

CHRIST:

The world is simple you see, but everywhere there are ambushes and you have to overcome them to get there and to do your mission well. You also need patience in everything you do. You must not forget one thing: the intelligent man is the one who thinks before acting and is slow to anger as I have been and as I always am, except towards those who curse THE ETERNAL. Seeing you, I see that you are following the right path.

Aristide:

It is necessary. We must honor you and FATHER and not give the enemy an opportunity to rejoice.

CHRIST:

Yes, I think so too and I would help you all, you don't have to be afraid of anything in life because it will not be easy. Any combatant must fight with his weapons in order to achieve his mission, yours is the "Divine Word"[996] *and you must succeed*

---

[996] We were talking here about "THE DIVINE FORCE", who incarnates the "Divine Word". To succeed through "THE DIVINE FORCE", you MUST STAND AT ALL TIMES IN "PURITY"! For, as we have already explained to you several times, "THE DIVINE FORCE" is "ABSOLUTE PURITY", She is the very symbol of "PURITY". You cannot approach or walk with "THE DIVINE FORCE" if you have "IMPURITY" in you.

through it, because the world and all that it contains are in the hands of the Divine FATHER. You just have to stay focus and keep on the right path, that is to say, that of the TRUTH. You can ask me any question you want, that's what I am here for.

Aristide:

Thanks for your advice. Can I also talk to Phanuel?

CHRIST:

Yes, you can talk to him, Michael will let him come to answer your questions, I leave you in peace, I thank THE FATHER and I thank you. Peace be with you.

Aristide:

Be blessed and blessed be THE FATHER CREATOR. Peace be with you.

(Few seconds after that CHRIST returned to the Heavens, the Archangel PHANUEL arrived, following a call sent by the Archangel MICHAEL through "telepathic" communication.)

Aristide:

Peace be with you Phanuel, be blessed and blessed be THE FATHER CREATOR.

Archangel PHANUEL:

Peace be with you brother Aristide, I am Phanuel, how are you? I am happy to meet you.

Aristide:

I am fine; I wanted to meet you too, after Uriel and Raguel. I told myself that I must go and introduce myself to Phanuel, even as he already knows me.

Archangel PHANUEL:

Yes and that's a good thing since you have heard of me, you also know that I am an Archangel?

Aristide:

Yes, I know. I would also like to ask you some questions if you will allow it.

Archangel PHANUEL:

You must always have "peace of heart"[997] because only then will you be able to do the work that was entrusted to you decades ago, you may not have known it, but it is so.[998] All right, I am listening to you.

---

[997] "Peace of heart" is a reference to "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

[998] All the "ADONA'IM" and Archangels knew already about "He who wrote the book", but "He who wrote the book" himself was not yet aware of who he himself was and why these "ADONA'IM" and Archangels were all "happy to meet" him. We give you all this information so that you, human creature reading these writings, understand that while you are "minding your business" here on Earth to survive, you will not be aware that something is actually expected of you, out of this Earth: the seed of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" has been planted in each of you, as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Do you remember what we have explained already about the "tilled ground"? Forget not that you are a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" wearing a "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" (which in fact is the

Aristide:

For more than 70 billion years that THE FATHER CREATOR created the human creature, I am sure that human creatures have already made you see all colors. What

---

"tilled ground"). What will come out of the seed of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that was sowed in that "tilled ground"? Once you leave that "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", the extent of growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside of you, as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature", will be measured and appraised. Thus, wake up while you still have time and take appropriate course correction in order to understand who you are, why are you here on this Earth and how to grow that plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which is inside you, so that it flourishes and produce abundant "flowers" or "fruits", as the OWNER of the vineyard wants it to be. Carefully observe flowering plants, fruit plants, and any other plant whatsoever, around you and in the environment in which you live and understand these things, learn from them, make the appropriate course correction, before it is too late for you to be able to change anything inside of you.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE "HUBRIS" IN "THE CELESTIAL HOST": FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

do you think of the human creature? How do you characterize it?

Archangel PHANUEL:

More than the colors and none of those that are in the "alliance with humans"[999] has gone unnoticed. The human creature is someone who is quickly "manipulated and weak in mind"[1000] but can manage to succeed.

---

[999] This is a reference to all the colors of the rainbow and it is meant to say that nothing surprises him anymore coming out from human creatures.

[1000] He is speaking about "psychological manipulation" in all its forms. As you would know already, psychological manipulation is the exercising of undue influence through mental misrepresentation and emotional exploitation, carried out covertly, with the intention to seize power, control, benefits, and privileges at the victim's expense. It is a radical programming or reprogramming of all or most of the victim's beliefs, desires,

Aristide:

How do you describe the work of human creatures on this earth since its creation?

Archangel PHANUEL:

It changes with each mission and each human creature, but everything remains the same since the beginning until these days of today.

Aristide:

What can you tell me about this world I live in? Any advice for me?

---

consciousness, and other mental states, by using verbal, paralinguistic, and non-verbal means. In psychological manipulation, the manipulator deliberately creates an imbalance of power, and exploits his victim to serve the manipulator's agenda.

Archangel PHANUEL:

Leave the world to the world. Tell yourself that everything is in the hands of THE FATHER; do not ask for things that will destroy your spirit, flesh and soul but ask that HIS will be fulfilled so that you carry on more tasks, because he knows what you need and he will give it to you because of his promise and "his love for you"[1001]. You will tell me surely that it is not easy and

[1001] When a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" says such things, you should understand that FATHER has manifested a metaphor of a unique "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", which has never been manifested in ANYONE amongst the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". That is their understanding of "love" of FATHER for HIS children. Do you remember about "ADAM", "*the most precious creature of IHVH*" as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had said in those days, and what those same "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" did to "ADAM" afterward?

that I know it because the flesh of any human is weak but it is necessary to dominate it and I will tell you how to do it. You can ask me your questions if you have any, I am here for that.[1002]

Aristide:

How to dominate the flesh[1003]*?*

Archangel PHANUEL:

To dominate the flesh, you have to wage a merciless fight, which without the help of the Lord[1004] *can lead to your downfall. You must arm yourself with patience and*

[1002] As you would have noticed, he was leading me to the questions, which he wanted me to ask. So, I went along with the process.

[1003] This is about the damaged "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

[1004] The "Lord" is a reference to CHRIST.

courage, tell yourself that the Lord alone with your help directs your flesh and know that it is only vanity. Know that at the end of any mission, the flesh remains here below and you are clothed with "another flesh"[1005] to continue your mission with THE FATHER.

Aristide:

I notice that you are short and to the point in everything you say. On the writings of elder Enoch, I read that you preside over the penance and the hope of those who are to inherit eternal life. Can you tell me what is your mission?

[1005] This is about the perdurable "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature".

Archangel PHANUEL:

I simply wait for those who do their work, I am the one who leads them to the son[1006] *through the angels to be judged and await the final decision of the son or THE FATHER. I am not brief in what I am saying, it is just that I want to be sure that your spirit of discernment rises more and that you can quickly understand the holy word. It also allows me "to elevate you spiritually"*[1007] *knowing that you are*

[1006] This is another designation referring to CHRIST.

[1007] "to elevate spiritually" is a reference to the task to facilitate the education of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and of his descendance of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" in general, as regards the development of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", and which was assigned to these "ADONA'IM", before the creation of this first "Specific Energy

worthy of THE FATHER's work. It is "MICHAEL who has the role of educating you"[1008] *and his teaching is that of a good*

'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain": ***"everything remains the same since the beginning until now."***

Remember the question that was asked earlier: "*How do you describe the work of human creatures on this earth since its creation?*" and the answer that was given: "*It changes with each mission and each human creature, but* ***everything remains the same since the beginning until now***."

[1008] In much the same manner as he, the Archangel MICHAEL, was assigned the task to facilitate the education of "ADAM", the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". By now, you now know how "ADAM" was back-stabbed by the Archangel MICHAEL, who he tought was there to assure his well-being and how it all ended with "ADAM".

Do you remember what we have said about that, which has been sealed in the "Nature" of a creature? The Archangel MICHAEL has repeated the same treachery and back-stabbing with many others human creatures afterwards, who were either destroyed or had submitted and surrender to him, and have chosen to stand in the same swamp of "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES", in which those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are standing,

master apart from the fact that he is a fighter like GABRIEL. You see that the minds are the same but each job is different.[1009]

---

and they have erected barriers between themself and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. This was also first revealed to the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, through communication by "VISIONS", which was sent to him by "THE DIVINE FORCE" on instructions of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and concerning the "blinded seventy shepherds". We will come to that communication by "VISIONS" on the "blinded seventy shepherds" in another chapter below. Just like in a closed loop, "***everything remains the same since the beginning until now.***"

Remember this, fellow human creature, who is reading these writings: YOU SURRENDER ONLY TO "THE DIVINE FORCE" AND TO "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER, and TO NO ONE ELSE! STAND IN "PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY" and you will wake up from the bed of ignorance and you will understand these recommendations.

[1009] None of these "ADONA'IM" and Archangels could and can "see" or "perceive" "THE DIVINE FORCE" along side HER Child

Aristide:

I see that of MICHAEL, GABRIEL, RAPHAEL, URIEL, RAGUEL and you, each one proceeds with a different style. I also see that you (PHANUEL) are very humble.[1010]

---

and educating him and showing him the devastating works of these "ADONA'IM" and Archangels. They have simply understood that FATHER loves "He who wrote the book" and that "He who wrote the book" was protected.

[1010] During conversations with other "ADONA'IM", I had already noticed the almost absence of humility in their tone and the presence of "something" different from "humility", "something" that I could feel, but that I could not put my finger on; but I left that matter on the back-burner, and it is only fews years later that I understood what that "something" was: the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Archangel PHANUEL:

And I am a little used to the sun[1011] and my stars[1012] burning and shining hence that tone, and you will excuse me.

Aristide:

No, I am the one who is grateful to you for showing me what humility is.

Archangel PHANUEL:

I promise to change next time and be like Michael and Gabriel, but you must know

---

[1011] This is a reference to the Archangel RAGUEL who dwell in the Solar star, which you see shinning everyday above your heads, above this Earthly world.

[1012] This is a reference to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "LUMINAIRES" classification (or to the "STARS" classification), who are under his supervision.

that we have the same spirit but the task is different.

Aristide:

No, no, do not change. Being humble is a very great quality that can only be found in those who are endowed with wisdom.

Archangel PHANUEL:

Bless be THE ETERNAL and be blessed for these words. You can call on me whenever you want and I will come but stay on your guard.

Aristide:

I will do so. Be blessed, blessed be LJ and THE FATHER CREATOR. Also pass my greetings to those of you up there, without

forgetting to the "MOST LUMINOUS"[1013] *one.*

Archangel PHANUEL:

It is allowed, I will do it, it is promised.

[1013] As we have explained already, this is another designation of the Archangel RAGUEL.

CHAPTER 174
THE PAROXYSM OF THE “HUBRIS” IN “THE CELESTIAL HOST”: FORMALIZATION, ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE SECOND WEEK, OF THE PREMEDITATED DESTRUCTION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

CHAPTER 175

SAVE WHAT COULD STILL BE SAVED FROM THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT

In the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", by the "BETRAYAL" that the "ADONA'IM" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", had been intentionally pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high

"'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and they have been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

And at that moment and at those places where had fallen the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", both the following were contaminated and turned in the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER":

1. The “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” containing the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”; and
2. The “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

When the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” was created into existence from “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, the breath emitted

by the Archangel MICHAEL, — that breath in itself was already carrying "IMPURITIES"[1014], since the Archangel MICHAEL himself was already standing in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES", the evidence of which was the "BETRAYAL" he perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER — and to which "THE DIVINE FORCE" had joined the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, came further into contact with impure "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" as consequence of the presence of the filth that had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", at the end of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE

[1014] Just like the breath of a subject carrying severe diseases contains "IMPURITIES" to some extents.

HOLY PROJECT", and in addition, those "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" in their manner of being are not in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" used for the construction of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

It is so that, at the moment when the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was manifested into existence in the "Plane Below", in the attribute "NON DIVINE", his "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which was "PURE" at its creation inside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" — and at exit of "THE SHEKINAH", will lose its "HOMOGENEITY" and was rendered "IMPURE" immediately at the

entrance of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”; because it got mixed with “IMPURITIES”, which were present in the breath and in those “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”.

Therefore, the “HARMONY” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, was affected from that moment, although this will be noticeable until later.

It is so that, through the recursive transformations, which we described in a previous section, every “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” as a “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” offspring from the firsts two will be forever in a precursor state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and it will not function anymore as “THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it.

Afterwards, it was just a matter of time before that the intensity of the state of "CHAOS" of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", be rendered manifest on scales larger than that of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance", and in the first manifestation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Nevertheless, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has not abandoned the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", His love for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has never decreased, and HE has not turned the "Causal

Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” off to him, because of the prejudice that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” brought on him.

The fact that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has never disclosed the existence of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” to the Archangel MICHAEL, and to no other “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, and neither how this “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” is embedded in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, has been the way of salvation of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and it is by this way of salvation that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” has escaped the total extermination from existence.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”

model in the likeness of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

“THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — is the first expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ EON” at the limit of “proximity” of the most potent properties that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has fixed for the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific State” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. It is the first expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of the link of attachment of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” to “THE PLACE OF LIFE”: it is “THE TREE OF LIFE” manifested in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the second expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON". It is the second expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the link of attachment to "THE PLACE OF LIFE": it is also so that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is also a "TREE OF LIFE" manifested in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Just as the "GLORY OF THE SHEKINAH" was made much more manifest inside of "THE SHEKINAH" when the degree of presence of "IMPURE" external signals that had been emitted by the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" and by the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around "THE SHEKINAH" had been high enough,

likewise, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will emit much more of products of its “specific work” in order to eliminate any trace of impurity in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

At the difference of “THE SHEKINAH”, where the “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances” constituents of this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” are continually generated by “EXPANSION”, and in the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will produce its “specific work” while it will have the external supply of subsistence in

order to remain into existence in the "'LIGHT' Specific State".

This external supply of subsistence will be provided, in the form of "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", by any expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON", or by "THE DIVINE FORCE", as a result of the execution of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

It is so that, through this way of salvation, "THE DIVINE" has established the task to restore "THE TABERNACLE"; that is, to restore the unique expression of "THE UNION" represented by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and to restore the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" on the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

For the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" must be established as it should with all its two core components. The first core component that will emit "THE PRAISE" is the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". "THE PRAISE" will be emitted towards any expression of the metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", or directly towards "THE DIVINE" (through "THE DIVINE FORCE" as intermediary) and using the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE".

It is so that, through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" which is catalyzed by the degree of

presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” — that is, “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” — in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” should work so as to always possess a significant surplus of “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside his “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

To this end, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” must be and remain at all times in “THE PRAISE” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. It is through such permanent “PRAISE” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, that “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, will have a surplus of "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" and subsequently produce the large surpluses of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" which will be used by the remaining components of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

Just as in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", destroyed in-depth every filth and impurity which was present in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance"

constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, likewise, at the scale of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, this always significant surplus of “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” will allow to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”:

1. To destroy the effects of those “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” which are in his “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” and are in the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and which are transmitted through the recursive transformations starting from one “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” to another; and also

2. To maintain the proximity of the "HOMOGENEITY", of the "PURITY" and of the "HOLINESS" of his "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

It is in this proximity of the "HOMOGENEITY", of the "PURITY" and of the "HOLINESS" that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" will begin to function as a "TREE OF LIFE" manifested in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and bear abundant "fruits" of the "TREE OF LIFE" as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER wanted it to be when had HE decided to share His great "DIVINE WEALTH" with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Those are the primary tasks that were assigned to you, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" reading these writings, as a living reproduction (replication) of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON

DIVINE'". You MUST take care of the unique expression of "THE UNION", which is represented by your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", by performing those appropriate primary tasks. Those are the maintenance tasks of "THE TABERNACLE", which is inside you. ONLY YOU can do it and NO ONE ELSE! And it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who will guide you in performing those primary tasks.

Here, the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" does not count anymore because it has already been destroyed by the Archangel MICHAEL, although the detailed knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has imparted into it is still available for the education of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures": everything that "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE" write into existence is meant to last

and cannot be erased overnight from the paper on which it is written. What must be saved is the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" contained in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

This "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is nothing more than a burden holding back the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and do not take into account this burden in this task to restore "THE TABERNACLE"; that is, to restore the unique expression of "THE UNION" represented by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and to restore the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Instead of the original classifications of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" through the seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, which were to arise from their "PRINCIPAL" instance, "ADAM", who has been destroyed by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", disciples of ignorance, it is so that, as consequences of that destruction and also of the destruction of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that was to flow out from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", now the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", descendants of the first two, who have worked so as to always have a surplus of "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" at all times in their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", will be broadly splitted into two classifications: the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” of the classification of the “SAINTS”, and the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” of the classification of the “RIGHTEOUS”.

The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” of the classification of the “SAINTS” will be those, whose “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” will be in the proximity of the “HOMOGENEITY” and of the “HOLINESS”.

The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” of the classification of the “RIGHTEOUS” will be those, whose “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” will be in the proximity of the “HOMOGENEITY” and of the “PURITY”.

It is of these “SAINTS” and of these “RIGHTEOUS” that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is a descendant, reported in his writings. It is of these “SAINTS” and of these “RIGHTEOUS” that one is referring to in all the Scriptures.

To these two classes of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will add a third classification; that, which will carry the rays of "THE TRUTH SUN" inside the frozen mist caused by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", in order to shed light on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". That third classification will be the exclusive property of "THE DIVINE FORCE", and hence will be "dedicated" to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. We shall write about this third classification in the following sections.

These three classes — the classification of the "SAINTS", the classification of the "RIGHTEOUS", and the classification of those who carry the rays of "THE TRUTH SUN" — are pledges of blessings for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", until retribution is made to which cannot escape the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" for the prejudice that they have caused to their neighbour and for the damages that they have inflicted in "THE HOLY PROJECT". For, "INJUSTICE" and "IMPURITIES" cannot be endorsed by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and "THE HOLY PROJECT" will not resume its course on "IMPURITIES" and "LIES".

It is so that, through this way of salvation, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is called to clear itself a new field in order to sprout and keep in him the care of righteousness and equity according to the rules of existence that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has

established; to be the plant of justice and equity, that is to be "RIGHTEOUS"[1015].

[1015] It is of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, spoke about in the writings of the teachings that he had received from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE".

It is also of this that CHRIST spoke about when HE was also teaching both his "Twelve Disciples" and human creatures who came to listen to him. As we have already mentioned in a previous annotation, eleven of the "Twelve Disciples" of CHRIST did not fed on the knowledge that CHRIST gave them, and later when CHRIST had accomplished the project for which "THE DIVINE FORCE" created Him into existence in this earthly world, eleven of His "Twelve Disciples" will turn away from all the teachings that He had given them. Only one of "Twelve Disciples" will feed himself with all teachings that he had received and grew in "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

It is the only disciple who ascended to the heavens when he left this earthly world. This single disciple among the twelve, is the one who was "RIGHTEOUS" and had remained so until he left this world. This only disciple is JACQUES. None of the other remaining eleven ascended to the heavens.

As we have indicated already in the previous chapter, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has also established the task to clear out all the mess produced by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, to shed the “LIGHT” on all these deceits and lies produced by these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, NOTHING WILL REMAIN HIDDEN, and to restore “THE TABERNACLE”; that is, to restore the unique expression of “THE UNION” represented by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

CHRIST had explained to them in several ways, at great length, in “spiritual language” as well as in their own “non-spiritual language”, that only those who are “RIGHTEOUS” are approved by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and only those who are “RIGHTEOUS” will get redemption. But these eleven, and human creatures with them, did not understand what CHRIST showed them.

It was not an easy task, that of, to restore "THE TABERNACLE", because the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and who had been assigned this task to restore "THE TABERNACLE", that is, to restore the unique expression of "THE UNION" represented by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and to restore the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", were in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and thus had no knowledge of this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" and of its importance.[1016] Moreover, they have accepted that

[1016] Later, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE

deceit and that prejudice, which they have caused to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as their "doctrinal truth" — their norm, their principle of righteousness, of wisdom considered ideal in the order of their thoughts or actions that they will undertake to realize, always under the pretext of doing a favor to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" — sending to oblivion "THE TRUTH"; thus, they have

---

DIVINE FORCE", will send rays of "THE TRUTH SUN", under the aspect of a human creature, and who will make them understand to all (both the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures") the importance of "THE PRAISE", and therefore of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

The first human creature who will carry those rays of "THE TRUTH SUN", will be called: ENOCH, meaning "Dedicated" (to "THE DIVINE"), and of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant.

chosen and stood and held their ground firmly in their own “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES”.

Covered by the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, as well as those that had been immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, will maintain the descendants of the firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” under the yoke of the absolute servitude toward those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

The descendants of the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, having forgotten their “PLENITUDE”, many will fall into decay as slaves in the service of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

Creatures" who had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Other "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", having also forgotten their "PLENITUDE", will be under the yoke of the absolute servitude toward those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and who had already reversed of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" by declaring themselves, through the "alter ego of names", as "intermediaries" between the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, having pushed "THE DIVINE FORCE" into oblivion through the terms of their rigged "DEATH

CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[1017]

[1017] These two groups of slaves, in the service of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" from both sides of the two warring parties of this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", are those "slaves" of which CHRIST had hinted about, when He was accomplishing the "PROJECT OF THE REDEMPTION" for which "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create Him into existence among human creatures, to redeem the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" written by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and when he talked to the Jews about getting their freedom back; as recorded through the testimony of the human who was called John, John 8:31-59:

"...

CHRIST then, said to the Jews who had believed in him:

"...

If you remain in my word, you are truly my disciples, and you will know the truth, and the truth will make you free.

..."

It is so that, in "FEAR" of reprisals from those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who, by their "MALICE", had destroyed them and who kept them under the yoke of the absolute servitude, a minority of the descendants of the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", although having forgotten their "PLENITUDE", worshiped

---

> They [having forgotten who they are, having forgotten their "PLENITUDE", been and in their complete absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"] answered him:
>
> "...
>
> > *We are descendants of ABRAHAM, and have never been in bondage to anyone. How can you claim that we will become free men?*
>
> ..."
>
> ..."

"*...We are descendants of ABRAHAM, and have never been in bondage to anyone. How can you claim that we will become free men?...*" As you would know already, a slave that does not realize that he is in chains will never seek to free himself.

“THE DIVINE” through those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

It is so that, the task to restore “THE TABERNACLE”, that is, to restore the unique expression of “THE UNION” represented by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and to restore the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, has not made any progress as it should.

“FEAR”, which is the major product of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” had already replaced the innocence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, and the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” was not

anymore conscious of his “PLENITUDE”, and did not have the knowledge of the existence of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” that is inside him and which was no longer functioning through that reversal of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”.

The plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside those “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, was meager and inexistent, because the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” were fed with what the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” had available in their own “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”; that is, the “fruits” of the plant which is in the “SOUTH” and which they

recommended to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

They fed the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" with the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", keeping their will on those "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".[1018]

[1018] If you come to ask the elders of the creation, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", to tell you something about "THE DIVINE", they will tell you all what they know about Him; and that is: NOTHING AT ALL.

Only "THE DIVINE FORCE" knows "THE DIVINE" and will tell you as many things as you would like to know about "THE DIVINE". SHE is "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and SHE alone possesses all elements of fertilization which are necessary for the growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in all "Specific States" — the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State", the "'LIGHT' Specific State", the "'LIGHT→GOD' Specific State", the "'GOD' Specific State",

and all "DIVINE States" that are not available in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

As we have indicated in a previous annotation, it is for the good of human creatures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had led Solomon to understand these things, and Solomon had then, interpreted and transmitted it in these terms:

"...

> *My son, if you receive my words and treasure up my tenets with you, making your ear attentive to "WISDOM" and inclining your heart to "THE REASON"; yes, if you call out for intelligence, if you invoke "THE REASON", if you seek it like silver and search for it as for hidden treasures, then, you will understand what is LOVE of "THE DIVINE", you will find "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".*
>
> *For, it is "THE DIVINE" who gives "WISDOM"; from "HIS MOUTH" come knowledge and "THE REASON".*
>
> *To the righteous HE reserves success. Like a shield for those who behave honestly, HE protects those who walk righteously, HE watch over the conduct of his followers.*
>
> *Then, you will understand what is righteousness and justice and equity, all things that lead to happiness.*

...."

"My son" is said to lead human creatures to understand that they are genuine children of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"... my tenets ..." refers to that, which is called "THE REASON" (clearly understood, of the unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles"), which we have already explained, and which is the set of guiding principles that govern the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles" and from where ensue the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"WISDOM" refers to "THE DIVINE FORCE" from the perspective of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", as we have already explained.

"HIS MOUTH" also refers to "THE DIVINE FORCE", these are the designations of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and that we have already explained.

"... success ..." refers to achievement of the task to restore "THE TABERNACLE", and it does not refer to any work of the "HUBRIS" which human creatures have been subjected to, since the early days of this world.

"Happiness" refers to the manifestations of metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", and which can be

Inside those "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who were and are slaves in the service of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", it was emptiness; just a dead "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Having established the task to restore the unique expression of "THE UNION" represented by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and undertaken to save what could be saved of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER,

---

understood and grasped only through "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

will also from time to time send rays of “THE TRUTH SUN” inside the frozen mist caused by the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, in order to shed light on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”. These rays of “THE TRUTH SUN” will be carried by instances of the model following that of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

HE will send these rays of “THE TRUTH SUN” until the appropriate time when will be erased from existence all the filth and the mark of “DEATH” that had been pulled out of the destruction in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation

Domain" in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".[1019]

Despite these measures that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had taken, while waiting for the appropriate time to pass, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have continued their recess with their series of shenanigans (all kinds of monkey businesses), having no base and no stability, without possible ins and outs, to the detriment of "THE DIVINE FORCE" in "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE" and who had educated all of them in "PURE,

---

[1019] After several billion years of misery and burden that the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" has suffered and endured, that appropriate time has now appeared on the horizon, in these days of today when this BOOK is given to you.

TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

Their recess will last until that the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the next model that "THE DIVINE" had chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", and which we shall develop in the next section, is produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and with the purpose to break this chain of servitude that the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" had placed on "ADAM" and all his descendants.

As we mentioned in a previous annotation, it is only a "PRINCIPAL" instance of a model who, through "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE", has the power to redeem the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and to put an end to the penalties associated with breaching of the terms of the "DEATH CONTRACT".

Just as “ADAM”, who is the product of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, has been created into existence to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that has taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of the Archangel MICHAEL and who is the product of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, likewise, it is such a “PRINCIPAL” instance who can rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that would have taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the model that precedes it.

By redeeming thus this rigged “DEATH CONTRACT” against the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, this “PRINCIPAL” instance of the

following model must undergo the terms of acquisition of "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE", that is: to suffer the "Subjective Death", which is the premature "DEATH" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" as the Archangel MICHAEL has established it in the terms of their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT", believing that this was meant to be "THE VERITABLE DEATH" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

With the passage of time, and in the meantime waiting that the appointed time following the appropriate convergence point in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself, occurs and be associated with the occurrence into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the next

model that “THE DIVINE” had chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the state of “CHAOS” of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, will spread beyond the level which had been seen in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

Indeed, both in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” containing the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, and in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", will increase tremendously.

Because, very soon after that they were immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", understood that they could not subsist by themselves, without that external supply of subsistence they had always obtained from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

It is so that, those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had begun to sober up from their

ignorance, and they begun to understand the purposes for which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence in the likeness of "THE SHEKINAH" in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; they understood that it was for the subsistence of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in these very remote places from "THE SHEKINAH".[1020]

[1020] Later during the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", nearly seventy billion years later after that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had destroyed "ADAM" and "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", this time, at the time of MOSES, he who received the Tablets of the Decalogue when he still lived on Earth hier below, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" which were maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", will transport a small part of the energy emanating from "THE SHEKINAH" and bring it in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", as they were to stay in there for an extended period of time, and they needed a source of subsistence.

Although the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” had been broken and destroyed, and the unique expression of “THE UNION” represented by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” no longer functioning as it should, those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” understood that what had made of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” akin of “THE SHEKINAH”, was still available in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

It is so that, by using the same shenanigans that they had already used in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” before that they were immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy

---

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that have openly rejected “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, will devise ways of getting the external contribution of subsistence — the crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” — which they need and to the detriment of “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, who have forgotten their “PLENITUDE”, and who felt into decay as slaves to their service.

It is so that, AZAZEL and all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” who rallied to him, will survive as parasites to

the detriment of those "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who were "BLINDED".[1021]

In the event that such "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who were deceived, be suppressed from the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", then, AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" who rallied to him, would no longer have the external supply of crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that they need to survive in their "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

[1021] Until nowadays, it is still so that AZAZEL, and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" who rallied to him, subsist as parasites to the detriment of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who let themselves be duped.

Beyond the time limit of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for the continued existence of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" who rallied to him would come to perish.

That does not mean that the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", will be restored in the "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; because it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" alone who restores the state of "HARMONY" between "THE DIVINE" and any "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

"FATALITY", caused by that "BETRAYAL" which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", had tied everything in the evil and perverse purpose of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have grown in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and which became an integral part of their "nature".

"THE CELESTIAL WAR" will continue its course in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" which will be the new battleground of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who will use the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” as proxies in their works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.[1022]

[1022] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had sent to ENOCH, the vision about this “FATALITY”, and that he had then, reported in the writings that he had given to humanity by saying:

“…

From there, I crossed in another place of terror.

There I saw the work of a huge fire, burning and consuming, in the middle of which there was a division.

And columns of fire fought between them and they went deep in the abyss.

And it was impossible for me to estimate its size or its height; I could not know its origin.

And I called out again at this sight: “What a terrible place, that it is difficult to probe the mysteries !”

….”

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the unfinished work of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

The radiation and the strength of the force emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, that burning fire that none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is able to bear, that had spilled out of "THE SHEKINAH" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and that was to destroy AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" who rallied to him, while they were still in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", is not available in the "Plane Below" and in the proximity of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

In addition, such radiation and such strength of the force issued by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH", cannot — by those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" — be transported from the inside of "THE SHEKINAH" and to be and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

As we have indicated in a previous chapter, only the application by "THE DIVINE FORCE" of the "in-depth purification process" to this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", allows to erase from existence all these impurities and at the same time all these fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" which are the origin of those

impurities following their immersion in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

It is so that, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who were still accusing the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” for all this disaster in which the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” was plunged into, have gathered and, through their “Council of Sages”, they have decided to eradicate mankind from existence, believing that it is so that they were going to cleanse the state of “CHAOS” in which the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” was.

Standing in their own “IMPURITIES”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE”:

1. Not having knowledge about the Governing Law of their Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", which they are prone to and cannot escape;
2. Not having knowledge of their own mirror images, which is the progeny of their actions, those progeny which are called "INCOMPREHENSION", "OBSCURITY", and "HATRED", in all their forms, and how they are reflected in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain";
3. Not having knowledge of how the "CHAOS" effects propagate through the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and how the resulting impures signals are transmitted, from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment",

through successive series of reception and transmission of signals at the atomic scale, to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of this whole first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, and thereby affecting the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”;

It is so that, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, elders of the creation, who were kept in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, organized in their “Council of Sages”, will give new impetus to their cherished “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming”, that they had matured since the announcement of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” and had not given up.

These elders of the creation, who were kept in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, will make

known their decision to destroy all the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that are present in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", convincing themselves in their obscurity, using their masks of convenience (masks of sanity), that, this is how they will:

1. Erase their own mirror images, which is the progeny of their own actions, which were reflected in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"[1023], and that;

[1023] The situation was like the one in which some people stand above the water of a river. They see their own reflections in that water with all the fishes swimming all around, and not liking what they see in that water, not knowing that what they see are their own images reflected by that water, they decide to destroy all the fishes from the water. Afterwards, having destroyed almost all fishes, they

2. Destroy those fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which they had themselves intentionally pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and had immersed in the

---

will stand again above that same water and will see that things have not improved, instead, those reflected images they will still see in that water will be worse than the previous ones, not realising that they themselves have aged badly in the meantime, and they will say that they do not understand what is happening. This description, of course, is said in parables.

"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" live.

In fact, they have decided to tamper and destroy the evidence of their own crimes, which they have perpetrated against "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", hence against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", inhabitants of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[1024]

[1024] As you would know, tampering with evidence is the crime of altering, destroying, or concealing physical evidence with the intent to affect the outcome of the course of justice. Tampering with evidence can take one of two forms. It can involve concealing, removing, destroying or changing something to preclude its "coming to light" during the course of justice. It can also involve using, producing or presenting evidence that one knows to be false

in the interest of misleading all those involved in the proceedings. Tampering with evidence is carried out in the hopes of avoiding accountability for the consequences by either concealing the fact that a crime has taken place, obscuring the role of the perpetrator(s) of the crime, or trying to frame someone else for the offense and its consequences. All the shenanigans that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have produced into existence fall into these two forms of tampering with evidence.

Tampering with evidence is closely related to the issue of spoliation of evidence, which is usually the due process version of the same concept (but may itself be a crime). Tampering with evidence is also closely related to obstruction of the course of justice and perverting the course of justice, and these two kinds of crimes often go together. The goal of tampering with evidence is usually to cover up a crime or with intent to seal the prejudice that has been caused to a victim. Spoliation of evidence is the intentional, reckless, or negligent withholding, hiding, altering, fabricating, or destroying of evidence relevant to the course of justice.

When tampering with evidence occurs, it can result in a severe miscarriage of the course of justice. A crime culprit may walk around freely or an innocent could wrongly carry the weight of the consequences of the crime that was perpetrated by the culprit. A prime example of tampering with evidence and its consequences, is given by the case of "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", two innocents, who, all their life long, have carried the heavy weight of the

They will develop the "FLOOD" project, in the likeness of "THE CELESTIAL FLOOD", which took place in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", believing that "THE DIVINE" had abandoned the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

In that "FLOOD" project, they have planned to disrupt the "hydrological cycle"[1025] of the "Specific

---

despicable and beyond shameful crimes perpetrated by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" against humanity and against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. As a consequence, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", inhabitants of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", are carrying the weight of the shameful crimes perpetrated by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" against humanity and against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and what is more despicable and shameful is that you see the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" bowing down in front of these criminals "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR" and worshiping them.

[1025] Hydrology is the branch of study concerned with the movement and properties of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water in its different states inside the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, by intentionally and artificially causing and increasing evaporation of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water that surrounded the surface of the earth, condensation of “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-“water vapor” stored in the atmosphere, which will lead to precipitation of the formed

---

water in all its forms, throughout the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. The hydrological cycle describes the continuous non-stop circulation movement of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water in its different states inside the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the special “specific events” of “BIRTH” and “EXPANSION”.

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-“water liquid” and in the form of rainfall, and maintaining that artificial process for fourty days in a row.[1026] Following the orders given by the Archangel MICHAEL, that action of artificially causing and increasing condensation of “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-“water vapor” stored in the atmosphere, was assigned to and carried out by the Archangel ZA’AFIEL, whose speciality at that time was electricity. For several centuries, the Archangel ZA’AFIEL had developed extensive knowledge on condensation and artificial rainmaking, out of his experience with the first artificial rainfall, artificial precipitations, which he had produced successfully

[1026] Similar to the artificial rainmaking processes, which you are already familiar with, and where condensation of water vapor stored in the atmosphere and precipitation are artificially induced or increased through external mechanisms.

during the first fight that broke out in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" several centuries ago, in the early days of "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", and between the two rival factions of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".[1027] Once these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

[1027] During that first fight, the trees on the ground in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" were on fire (the very first manifestation of that, which will be designated as "forest fire"), burning, in the surroundings of the location of the "crime scene", where the fight broke out in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and as a result of the actions of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" fighting each others in their "obscurity". In order to extinguish that fire, the Archangel ZA'AFIEL had single handedly performed the process, which leads to rain formation and precipitation: from warming the water of nearby rivers, causing evaporation and elevating the water vapor at a higher altitude through up-moving columns of streams of air charged with aqueous vapor, and from that altitude, he had managed to pull the evaporated and elevated water together, forming clouds in a couple of minutes and he had induced condensation of the formed clouds to produce a downpour of

water, extinguishing the fire on the trees on the ground. He had performed that process instinctively, using his knowledge of electricity and the intensive training, which he had been subjected to in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, after the announcement of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, when the particular task was assigned to many of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” to study the properties of the new substance, the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

You can also read the details of that first fight, which took place in the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which human creatures live, as they, “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, have reported it themselves in the chronicles of the conflict of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and their works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, and still trying to deceive humanity through those chronicles and to let humanity carry the responsibility and the consequences of the “SINS” that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have perpetrated. Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

"ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" in those days, they have transformed the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" live, into the battlefield for their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR".

That "FLOOD" project was revealing about these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". It was a large-scale sad display of their dramatic lack of knowledge of "THE SCIENCE" that is behind not only the creation of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" live, but behind the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all what it contains. It was a large-scale illustration of the work of "obscurity", trying to outsmart "THE TRUTH" and to conceal that

"BETRAYAL" they had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and that led to "FATALITY", trying to conceal it by erasing from their own sight those "**TERRIBLE CONSEQUENCES**" of that "BETRAYAL". In their obscurity, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have taken hostage "THE CREATION" and have appointed themselves to manage it, could not see that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is an "INDISTINCT FORM OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE". Since they were empty of any "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", with the Archangel MICHAEL their commander-in-chief and self-declared "god", and who was pushing his own "dark agenda" onto his accomplices who themselves believed that their commander-in-chief was in the "same league" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, it is so that

these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will pin such works of "obscurity" resulting from the decisions taken by their own "Council of Sages"[1028], such works of lack of knowledge of "THE SCIENCE" that is behind the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE" on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

But "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had not abandoned the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and His love for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has never decreased.

[1028] Some parts of these things concerning their "FLOOD" project and how they themselves executed it, are already unsealed and released in the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

Right after that "BETRAYAL", which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through the models of "THE SCIENCE" that is behind the creation and the functioning of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", had already established how and when "THE DIVINE FORCE" will apply the "in-depth purification process" to this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and cleanse it of the filth that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had thrown in it. It was not to be accomplished through the work of "obscurity" of

these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and their "FLOOD" project.

At that time, when these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who were kept in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", had made known their decision to eradicate all the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" from existence and had initiated their "FLOOD" project, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through communication by "VISIONS", had informed the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, about the evil intents of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". The elder ENOCH had cried for the fate of mankind and he had pleaded to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER for stopping such thing from happening. To make understand to the elder ENOCH

that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have "lost their mind", and that the adrenaline of the poison of impunity and destruction was "running high in their veins", since they all stood in their own "IMPURITY" in all its forms, and since they did not listen anymore to what "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER was telling them, it is so that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through communication by "VISIONS", then sent the "vision" of the "blinded seventy shepherds", showing to the elder ENOCH, what these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had in their "nature" and when these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will be held accountable for all their crimes. They were designated as "shepherds" because, after the announcement of implementation of "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and before the actual

implementation of this “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, they were assigned the task to facilitate the education of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” as regards the development of the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”. They are “blinded”, because they have embraced “obscurity” and they have locked themselves in their “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. The term “seventy”, is said in parables to make reference to the seventy billion years, in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, that have defined the “First Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and at the end of which, that, which is designated as the “nature” has been sealed in these myriads of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. The elder ENOCH had reported that “vision” of the

"blinded seventy shepherds" and concerning these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and all their misdeeds committed against their neighbours the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", in his writings by saying:

"...

> *Then I began to cry out with all my might, imploring the Lord of the sheeps[1029], and showing him how the sheeps were devoured by all the "beasts[1030] of prey".*

[1029] The "sheep" is the symbol of the innocent creature that just follows whoever is leading it. It is the designation of the innocent human creature. The Lord of the sheeps refers to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

[1030] In parables, the "beast" is another designation for "obscurity", the "King of the SOUTH"; and the "beasts" is a designation for "obscurity" and its disciples and princes.

But he looked on in silence, smiled that they were devoured, swallowed up, and carried off; and leaving them in the yoke of every beast for food.[1031]

[1031] In truth, the Lord of the sheeps did not "*smiled that they were devoured, swallowed up, and carried off; and leaving them in the yoke of every beast for food*", but he smiled at the certainty and infallibility of "THE INVISIBLE SCIENCE" (in the sense of the set of rules and governing laws), which the elder ENOCH could not "grasp", which was developed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and which is behind the prediction of the events, which were unfolding. The elder ENOCH could "see" those manifested events, but he could not "see" the "INVISIBLE SCIENCE" behind the scene, hence the "smile" from the Lord of the sheeps. In much the same as when a much young child, who is pointing his finger with excitement at the tree leaves, which are rotating under the effect of the wind, and will tell you to take a look at such strange phenomenon. The usual reaction is to look at the leaves and smile to the fact that the youngster is not yet aware of the existence of the wind in its many forms and the laws of physics. How are you going to explain the laws of physics to that much very young child? In the continuation of the "vision", the Lord of the sheeps wanted to bring the elder ENOCH to understand that there

[And, he showed the following to ENOCH.]

He called "seventy shepherds"[1032], and assigned

to them the task to take care of the sheeps, that they might overlook them.[1033]

---

is certitude and infallible "INVISIBLE SCIENCE" behind the events that he was witnessing.

1032 It is the reference to all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were "called" ("spoken") into existence during the whole duration of the implementation of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and which lasted roughly seventy billion years in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"... *He called "seventy shepherds"* ...", which in the parable, means: During the roughly seventy billion years in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", which has elapse, He brought forth the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

1033 After the announcement of implementation of "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and before the actual implementation of

He said to them and to their associates:[1034]

---

this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", they were assigned the task to facilitate the education of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as regards the development of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

[1034] "*... to them and to their associates...*" is a reference to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR"; "*... to them ...*" refers to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and "*... to their associates ...*" refers to their fallen nemesis who are locked underground in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS" (inside in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you human creatures are living). Why are they associated, you will ask? They have sworn allegiance to their leaders, who are bounded and work together through their "HUBRIS COVENANT". Further, many of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", are disciples of AZAZEL and have kept their contacts and are still in contact with their fallen brethren that are locked underground in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS".

"...

> Every one of you henceforwards overlooks the sheeps,[1035] and whatsoever I command you, do it; and I will deliver them to you numbered. I will tell you which of them shall be slain; these destroy.

..."

And he delivered the sheeps to them.

[1035] "*...Every one of you henceforwards overlooks the sheeps...*" is a reference to the task, which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER gave to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" after the announcement of implementation of "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and before the creation of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". They were were assigned the task to facilitate the education of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as regards the development of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON". You have already understood what these "pampered children", of their own volition, have inflicted afterwards to their neighbours, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

Then he called to "another sheep"[1036], and said:

"...

> Understand, and watch everything that the shepherds will do to these sheeps; for many more of them will perish than I have commanded.[1037]

[1036] This "other sheep" called upon to understand, and watch everything that the shepherds shall do to these sheep, was the elder ENOCH himself. When FATHER sends you a communication by "VISIONS", and intends to show you something and with you in the unfolding of the content of the "vision" and in your current state of growth in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", HE proceeds in that manner, and you are called (often, HE tells you Himself) to discern, to "see" yourself from the "outside of the box", and understand what is displayed to you.

[1037] As we have indicated in the previous annotation, in truth, the Lord of the sheeps did not "*smiled that they were devoured, swallowed up, and carried off; and leaving them in the yoke of every beast for food*", but he smiled at the certainty and infallibility

Of every excess and slaughter, which the shepherds will commit, there will be accountability; as, how many have perished by my command, and how many

---

of “THE INVISIBLE SCIENCE” (in the sense of the set of rules and governing laws), which was developed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, and which is behind the prediction of the events, which were unfolding. The elder ENOCH could “see” those manifested events, but he could not “see” “THE INVISIBLE SCIENCE” behind them, hence the “smile” from the Lord of the sheeps. The Lord of the sheeps wanted to bring the elder ENOCH to understand that there is certitude and infallible “INVISIBLE SCIENCE” behind the events that he was witnessing: all those shepherds involved in the those events are prone to the Governing Law of their Behavior, the manifestation of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, which they cannot escape. They have chosen themselves to stand in “IMPURITY” in all its forms, and the predicted behavior associated to those shepherds, and which is at the opposite of the behaviour of the Lord of the sheeps, is what the Lord of the sheeps was now showing to the elder ENOCH.

they have destroyed of their own volition.[1038]

Of all the destruction brought about by each of the shepherds there will be accountability; and according to the number I will cause a recital to be made before me, how many they have destroyed of their own volition, and how many they have delivered up to destruction, that I

[1038] Given that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have always pinned on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the consequences of their own decisions and work of "obscurity", there will be an account about (1) how much destruction "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has perpetrated in the implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", which so far is ZERO, and (2) how much destruction these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" self-declared "gods" have perpetrated in the implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". The task to report about all these accounts has been assigned to "he who wrote the book".

may have this testimony against them; that I may know all their proceedings; and that, delivering the sheeps to them, I may see what they will do; whether they will act as I have commanded them, or not.[1039]

Of this, however, they shall be ignorant; neither shall you make any explanation to them, neither shall you reprove them; but

---

[1039] As we have indicated already, at the appointed time by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will all bear the consequences of their choice and actions. Indeed:

"...

Until all of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", elders of the creation, without exception, fully reveal their characters to all, they are allowed time... but the way they are using this time is doing nothing but revealing more clearly their "nature" and the "MALICE" and the sin in them.

..."

there shall be an accountability of all the destruction done by them in their respective seasons.[1040]

…"

And the shepherds left the sheeps under the yoke of lions, so that very many of the sheeps were devoured and swallowed up by lions and tigers[1041]; and wild boars preyed upon the

---

[1040] By by using the "alter ego of names", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have pinned the progeny of their own "IMPURITIES", their own actions, on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. They will not get away with all those murders that they have perpetrated during this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT": these self-proclaimed "gods" will have to answer for their actions. AZAZEL and all those who have joined him will soon all be erased from existence, and they all know about it; as for the Archangel MICHAEL and his accomplices, only "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER knows what HE will do with them.

[1041] Lions, tigers, etc… are the designations of the true "nature" that emerged and was sealed in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

sheeps. The house of the Lord of the sheeps, and his tower they burnt, and overthrew that house.[1042]

Creatures" once they chose their "Characters". These designations were assigned to their "Characters" and indirectly to them by "ADAM". However, they prefer to use their names of grandeur as façade to hide their true "nature".

[1042] This is a reference to the work accomplished by "THE DIVINE FORCE" with constructing the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", setting in place "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", during this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have overthrown and have demolished. Why is this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" referenced to as "*The house of the Lord of the sheeps*", you will ask? Remember that this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is immersed inside the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". This "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" is a manifestation by metaphors of the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has consolidated in Himself,

through the “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. Also remember the statement of the seventh decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”: “*...LET US CREATE THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” IN OUR IMAGE!...*”. Now, ask yourself the questions: why create the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” inside this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”? What does it means symbolically, the painting of a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, which is in “THE IMAGE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and placed inside this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, which itself is immersed inside the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone”? Through the creation of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and all what it contains, through these living symbols, through manifestations by metaphors, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, was telling/showing to these blinded “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, what “THE HOUSE OF THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, looks like, in order to remedy the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken a sitting place and had remained seated in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

All this devastation, these “pampered children” have unleashed it as a token of defiance against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER,

Then I grieved extremely on account of the tower, and because the house of the sheeps was overthrown.

Neither was I afterwards able to perceive whether they again entered that house.

The shepherds likewise, and their associates, delivered the sheeps to all the wild beasts, that they might devour them. Each of them in his season, according to his number, was delivered up; each of them, one with another, was described in a book, how many of them,

---

who chose to follow the designs established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and who chose to give the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

one with another, were destroyed, was described in a book.[1043]

More, however, than was ordered, every shepherd killed and destroyed.[1044]

Then I began to weep, and was greatly indignant, on account of the sheeps. Moreover also all the sheeps were blind, and could not see;[1045] *as were the shepherds likewise.*

1043 All the misdeeds, all the crimes perpetrated by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have been recorded, up to the least detail.

1044 All these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", without exception, will be held accountable for the destruction that they have unleashed in THE CREATION. The first "sheep" that they have "MURDERED" (through a delayed death of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", as we have explained already) is the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" designated as "ADAM".

1045 All the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" are in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Thus were they delivered up to the shepherds for a great destruction[1046], who trod them under foot, and devoured them.[1047]

Yet was their Lord silent, until all the sheeps in the field[1048] were destroyed.[1049] The shepherds

---

[1046] The inevitable sacrifice of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in order to build the "case" for the pending judgment of these pampered "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and self-declared "gods" who have set themselves on the path to sabotage "THE HOLY PROJECT" and to destroy the manifested expression of "THE UNION" that they coveted but have not received as it has been given to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

[1047] This was a summary, in parables, of the work accomplished by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" during this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT": the yoke of servitude towards them and destruction in all its forms, in which they have thrown the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

[1048] The "field" is a reference to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and which became the new playground and

and the sheeps were all mixed together; but they did not save them from the power of the beasts.

Then "he who wrote the book" ascended near the Lord of the sheeps, exhibited "the book", and read it at the residence of the Lord of the sheeps. He petitioned HIM for them, and prayed, pointing out every act of the shepherds, and testifying before HIM against

---

the battlefield where those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will continue "THE CELESTIAL WAR", but now most of the time using "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as proxies on both sides.

1049 The time when "*all the sheeps in the field were destroyed*" is a reference to the time of the end of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the time after which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will "receive the bill" and face the retribution to the consequences of that "BETRAYAL" that they have perpetrated, all of them, against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and all their iniquities.

them all. Then taking the book, he deposited it with HIM, and departed.[1050]

…"

This "vision" of the "blinded seventy shepherds" is a brief summary of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; from its announcement until the end of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". This "vision" of the "blinded seventy shepherds" also indicates that, from that very moment on that afternoon of the Third Day of the

---

[1050] The project to bring forth *"he who wrote the book"* into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", was established by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", following that "BETRAYAL" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have perpetrated, all of them, against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

See conversation of September 17, 2005, Aristide with ENOCH.

implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, right after that “BETRAYAL” perpetrated by the Archangel MICHAEL and the “ADONA’IM” against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, when that, which is designated as the “nature” has been sealed inside these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had understood through the models of “THE SCIENCE” that is behind the creation and the functioning of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, how and when will end this “state of affairs”, which these “pampered children” have begotten into existence. It was not to end through the work of “obscurity” of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and their “FLOOD” project.

As we have said, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had not abandoned the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and His love for the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” has never decreased. It is so that, HE ordered them to refrain from destroying a specific “human creature”, having the “MALE” adjective, as well as the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “FEMALE” adjective who will be associated to him, and HE told them the moment when that specific “human creature”, having the “MALE” adjective and who had been named “NOAH”[1051], was to come into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

[1051] The elder NOAH was the first with “white colour pigmentation”, “yellow colour pigmentation”, and “red colour pigmentation” of skin for the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and he was also the first “blond” amongst the human creatures,

He was named "NOAH" by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in the house of which "NOAH" was produced into existence, and the word "NOAH" meaning "CONSOLATION"; for, that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in the house of which "NOAH" was produced into existence had said: "*This one shall console us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground which ~~IaHWeH~~ has cursed in Adam.*" Follow my look at the word strikethrough in the previous sentence! It is as such that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", through the "alter ego of names", through adulteries and treacheries worthy of the best conjurers, had already "pinned" on "THE DIVINE",

---

and all "blond" human creatures are of his lineage. All others before him had only "brown colour pigmentation" of skin for their "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

IHVH, our FATHER, the consequences of the "BETRAYAL" which they themselves have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". And they have transferred the progeny of those adulteries and treacheries, onto "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who, having already lost the memory of their own "PLENITUDE", not knowing who they are themselves, having been reprogrammed so that they look in the opposite direction of their purpose of being into existence, will swallow and feed themselves with the progeny of those adulteries and treacheries, and will write them in the tablets of their heart, as their "doctrinal truth"; also forwarding, from offspring in descent, the progeny of those adulteries and treacheries which they have received from the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who were doing a "favour!" to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

The elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, reported about the birth of NOAH, in the writings that he had given to humanity by saying:

"...

...

And after some days my son Methuselah took a wife for his son Lamech, and she became pregnant by him and bore a son.

And his body was white as snow and red as the blooming of a rose, and the hair of his head and his long locks were white as wool, and his eyes beautiful. And when he opened his eyes, he lighted up the whole house like the sun, and the whole house was very bright.

And thereupon he arose in the hands of the midwife, opened his mouth, and conversed with the Lord of righteousness.

And his father Lamech was afraid of him and fled, and came to his father Methuselah.

And he said unto him:

"

I have begotten a strange son, diverse from and unlike man, and resembling the sons of the "gods of heaven"[1052]; and his

---

[1052] That is how those criminals "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the "blinded seventy shepherds" and who, since those days, right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...", have self-declared themselves to be "gods" and on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL

nature is different and he is not like us, and "his eyes are as the rays of the sun, and his countenance is glorious"[1053].

WAR", presented themselves to the "blinded" "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who have already lost the memory of their own "PLENITUDE" and who did not know that they, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", are the true "LIGHT Bearer", the true "HEIRS" of the living "'LIGHT' Divine State" (the "key layer", which is the "LIFE" imprint of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER"), which is the child of the attribute "GOD", and that they, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", are on a classification scale, which is ranked above that of those self-declared "gods of heaven". Do you grasp the overall picture of this disastrous situation? There will be accountability indeed in this matter!

[1053] Having sunk in the total absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", they could not discern and read the message that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, was sending to humanity and written throughout those descriptive particulars of the manifested child: HE is sending the rays of "THE TRUTH SUN" inside the frozen mist caused by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", in order to shed light on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". Those rays of "THE TRUTH SUN", not anymore traversing any

And it seems to me that he is not sprung from me but from the angels, and I fear that in his days a wonder may be wrought on the earth.

And now, my father, I am here to petition thee and implore thee that thou mayst go to Enoch, our father, and learn from him the truth, for his dwelling-place is amongst the angels.

”

“‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” as it was done between the Archangel MICHAEL and “ADAM”, but coming directly from “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, and manifested into existence amongst “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, are carried by instances of the model following that of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has not abandoned the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

And when Methuselah heard the words of his son, he came to me to the ends of the earth[1054]*; for he had heard that I was there, and he called aloud, and I heard his voice and I came to him. And I said unto him:*

"

Behold, here am I, my son, wherefore hast thou come to me?

"

And he answered and said:

[1054] The ends of the earth, here, refer to the summits of the mountains, the high reliefs of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", where the elder ENOCH had retreated and was living.

“

Because of a great cause of anxiety have I come to thee, and because of a disturbing vision have I approached.

And now, my father, hear me: unto Lamech my son there hath been born a son, the like of whom there is none, and his nature is not like man’s nature, and the colour of his body is whiter than snow and redder than the bloom of a rose, and the hair of his head is whiter than white wool, and his eyes are like the rays of the sun, and “he opened his eyes and thereupon lighted up the whole house”[1055].

[1055] This was still part of the message that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, was sending to humanity and written throughout those descriptive particulars of the manifested child. CHRIST had

already discerned and explained this to human creatures when He told them that (as recorded in Matthew 5:15):

"…

> *No one lights a lamp and puts it under a basket, but rather on a lampstand, and it gives light for all who are in the house.*

…."

The first lamp, which was designated as "ADAM", was lit up in order to give light (that is, "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE") to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were all in obscurity as far as "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" was concerned. Those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in their ignorance, took that lamp and locked it in the basket so that no one (no creature) comes to know "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and all who are in the house (the CREATION, the attribute "NON DIVINE") have remained inside the obscurity of the frozen mist caused by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", which belongs to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

The second lamp, was designated ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant. And the third lamp was this new born designated as "NOAH". Many others lamps will be lit up during the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; many will end up extinguished in "*baskets*" and destroyed, few will give "light" but not sufficient for "*all who are in*

the house", because they will absorb obscurity that will change their light diffusion conditions, and one, so far, gave its full "light" because not having absorbed obscurity (that unique lamp is He Who is designated as "CHRIST", meaning "LIGHT").

"*he opened his eyes and thereupon lighted up the whole house*" refers to those human creatures who carry "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in them and are able to discern the mysteries of the HOLY PROJECT; their whose purpose is to educate in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", to make that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, be known to all others creatures (be it those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", or any other human creature) who are in the obscurity of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

"*he arose in the hands of the midwife, and opened his mouth and blessed the Lord of righteousness*" refers to those human creatures who who carry "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in them, once they are educated, brought up, by "THE DIVINE FORCE", SHE is the symbol of the midwife, they bless the "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, for having sent "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the knowledge of HIMSELF, for all who are in the house.

Basically, as we have indicated already, this was a living message, contrary to a message written on a piece of frozen paper, and that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has sent to humanity and written throughout those descriptive particulars of the manifested

"And he arose in the hands of the midwife, and opened his mouth and blessed the Lord of righteousness."

And his father Lamech became afraid and fled to me, and did not believe that he was

---

child. All that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER writes with His "HAND" is alive and in motion: his paper to him is the "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Substance" and His words are printed there and they are subsequently reflected through His creatures that are produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

To be able to understand and "read" such messages, there is only one recommendation: stand in the "PURITY" (have you understood this from "*the colour of his body is whiter than snow*"?) and work to achieve unity with "THE DIVINE FORCE" (have you understood this from "*he arose in the hands of the midwife*"?), so that you, in turn, "*open your eyes, wake up, and thereupon help to light up the whole house*". That "LIGHT", which was placed inside of you, must not end up extinguished in a "*basket*". Now, do you understand the purpose of these writings, which you have received freely and that you are reading? This is not fiction, it is not a novel, you are right in the middle of the reality of the happenings.

sprung from him, but that he was in the likeness of the angels of heaven; and behold I have come to thee that thou mayst make known to me the truth.

”

And I, Enoch, answered and said unto him:

“

The Lord[1056] will do a new thing on the earth, and this I have already seen in a

---

[1056] Using the “alter ego of names”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have entangled everything and human creatures were not anymore able to discern who this “*Lord*” was refering to: was it the Archangel MICHAEL, self-declared “god”, or was it “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER? Perform a tracking of the trace of “PURITY” and the progeny of “PURITY” and “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, then compare it with the trace of “IMPURITY” and the progeny of “IMPURITY” and the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, in the decisions made by

vision, and make known to thee that in the generation of my father Jared some of the angels of heaven transgressed the word of the Lord.[1057]

---

the one who is designated by the word "*Lord*", and you will disentangle everything and come to know by yourself, who is who.

[1057] To the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, was not revealed the origin and the mysteries behind the full scale of the disaster that took place in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". But, he was shown a vision about the "FATALITY", which ensued, and that he had then, reported in the writings that he had given to humanity by saying:

"...

From there, I crossed in another place of terror.

There I saw the work of a huge fire, burning and consuming, in the middle of which there was a division.

And columns of fire fought between them and they went deep in the abyss.

And it was impossible for me to estimate its size or its height; I could not know its origin.

And I called out again at this sight: "What a terrible place, that it is difficult to probe the mysteries!"

And behold they commit sin and transgress the law, and have united themselves with women and commit sin with them, and have married some of them, and have begotten children by them. And they shall produce on the earth giants not according to the spirit, but according to the flesh, and there shall be a

---

....”

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the unfinished work of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

However, by walking with those the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” which were maintained in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, he came to understand by himself much of what they were hiding; but he himself, like many offspring of the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE”, was under the yoke of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. It is thanks to “THE DIVINE FORCE” that he survived all their deceit (see conversation of September 17, 2005, Aristide with ENOCH).

great punishment on the earth, and the earth shall be cleansed from all impurity.

Yea, there shall come a great destruction over the whole earth, and there shall be a deluge and a great destruction.

”

....”

“... *And it seems to me that he is not sprung from me* ...”. Indeed, he was not. Just like the elder ENOCH, before him, this new child, with “white colour pigmentation”, “yellow colour pigmentation”, and “red colour pigmentation” of skin for the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, has inherited the qualities of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” in the house of which he was produced into existence. But his “spiritual body”, which is wearing the “Subjective

‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, was not a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”. He was an instance of the next model following that of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”. We will describe that model in the next chapters and why and how its instances are manifested by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

This birth of the elder “NOAH” was quite an event in itself, as all “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” before him, and as the elder ENOCH (who is not a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, but an instance of the next model following that of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”) before him, all had only “brown colour pigmentation” of skin for the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” and dark

hair colour. Only the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", and later, including the elder ENOCH, had seen the predefined shape, the predefined morphology, established for the perdurable "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Garment" to be used by all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" during their movement from the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" to a "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in the "Plane Below". As we have indicated already, when the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" enter in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", through the process of instant dress up, they wear instantly (at the "speed of the thought", without even been aware of it) the

perdurable “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Garment” with that predefined morphology, and which, when covered with “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, will appear in the form of the “white garment” composed of feathers, interlaced and held together, and which they wear. “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE” had already described to their offspring, not only the form of appearance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, who pretended to be “gods” and held all the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” in their yoke, but they had also described to their offspring, the events that led to the birth of the first two offspring pairs from “THE FEMALE”; those first two offspring pairs, the “MALE” of which were designated as “CAIN” and “ABEL”, who were not offspring of “ADAM”. Those narratives have circulated widely amongst the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creatures", who had sunk in the total absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and who could not perceive the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" surrounding them and the events that were taking place in there. That is why, in "FEAR" and "ANXIETY", since they have heard about the business of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in the house of which "NOAH" was produced into existence, had said:

"...

> *I have begotten a strange son, diverse from and unlike man, and resembling the sons of the "gods of heaven"; and his nature is different and he is not like us, and his eyes are as the rays of the sun, and his countenance is glorious.*

And it seems to me that he is not sprung from me but from the angels, and I fear that in his days a wonder may be wrought on the earth.

....”

That is also why, also in “FEAR” and “ANXIETY”, METHUSELAH, of whom is the descendant LAMECH — the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” in the house of which “NOAH” was produced into existence —, seeking to know if this is the likeness of those first two offspring pairs from “THE FEMALE”, the “MALE” of which were designated as “CAIN” and “ABEL”, seeking to know the truth about this birth of “NOAH”, has also inquired about it from his ascendant ENOCH, saying:

“...

And his father Lamech became afraid and fled to me, and did not believe that he was sprung

from him, but that he was in the likeness of the angels of heaven; and behold ***I have come to thee that thou mayst make known to me the truth****.*

…."

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will go ahead with their project to eradicate mankind from existence. But the goal of this "FLOOD" project will not be achieved, because by the end of the execution time that the Archangel MICHAEL had set to complete this project, although all the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" which had not been spared, were all destroyed, the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" of each of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had been immersed in the "Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, had not been rendered null.

To extend the duration of the “FLOOD” project in order to render null this “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” of each of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” would have been fatal to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” which had been spared and were not to be destroyed.

The Archangel ZA’AFIEL was ordered to stop his actions, through which he was causing and increasing (1) evaporation of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water that surrounded the surface of the earth, (2) condensation of “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-“water vapor” stored in the atmosphere, which was leading to (3) precipitation of

the formed “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”- “water liquid” and in the form of rainfall. After a passage of time and as the thickness of the clouds decreased, the electromagnetic waves, which transported the rays of white luminous radiation, emitted by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” (which is also designated as the Solar star) propagated through the clouds in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and a meteorological phenomenon occurred across that “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”: namely, the first manifestation of that, which is designated as “THE RAINBOW”.

As you would know already, that, which is designated as “THE RAINBOW”, is the result of an optical and meteorological phenomena, which is caused from the

properties of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water.

“THE RAINBOW” occurs when the electromagnetic waves, which transport the white luminous radiation emitted by a distant source — in this case, the electromagnetic waves, which transport the white luminous radiation emitted by the “Specific

Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" (which is also designated as the Solar star) — is scattered by spherical "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-water droplets (e.g. raindrops or fog) in suspension in a delimited part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" denser than the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-air and through three "specific processes": a "specific process" called refraction[1058], a "specific process" called reflection,

---

[1058] Refraction is the change in direction of an electromagnetic wave, which transports the luminous radiation, emitted by a distant source passing from one medium to another with different densities. The electromagnetic wave, which transports of the luminous radiation emitted by a distant source will bend away from the normal (the orthogonal center line) when passing into a less dense medium, and it will bend toward the normal (the orthogonal center line) when passing into a more dense medium. The amount of refraction in a medium depends upon: the density of the medium, the angle at which the luminous radiation enters the medium, and the wavelength. It also has weaker dependencies

on temperature, pressure/stress, etc., as well on precise compositions of the considered medium. The refractive index of a medium is used to represent the factor by which the speed of propagation of an electromagnetic wave, which transports luminous radiation, decreases when traveling through a refractive medium, such as glass or water, as opposed to its velocity in a vacuum. By definition, the refractive index of the vaccum is set to 1. At standard temperature and pressure, the measured refractive index of air is 1.000273. Standard refractive index measurements are available for an electromagnetic wave, which transport a yellow luminous radiation, at a wavelength of 589 nanometers. At 0°C and 1 atmosphere, the measured refractive index of air is 1.000293; that of carbon dioxide is 1.00045; helium, 1.000036; hydrogen, 1.000132. At 20°C, the refractive index of water is 1.333.

The ratio of the sines of the angles of incidence and refraction is equivalent to the ratio of phase velocities in the two media, or equivalent to the reciprocal of the ratio of the indices of refraction; namely:

(refractive index of indident medium)
× Sine of incident angle
=
(refractive index of refracted medium)
× Sine of refracted angle

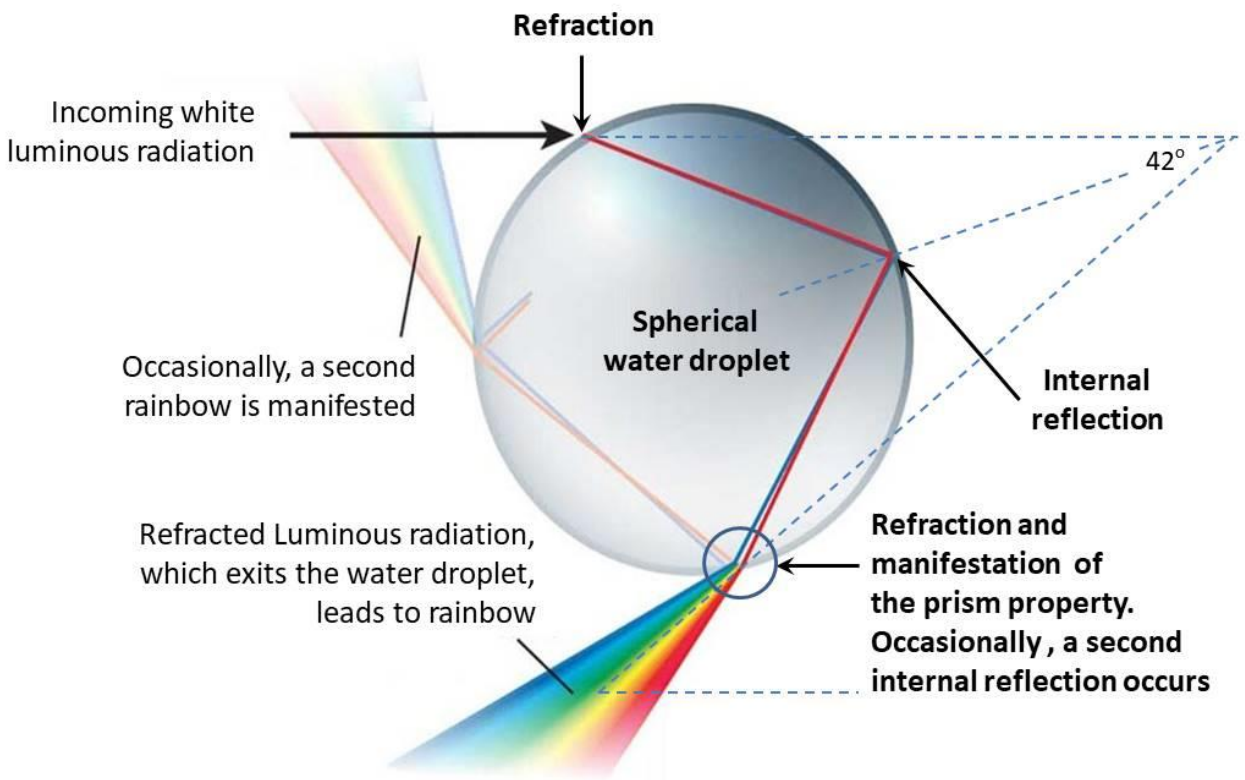
and a “specific process” called the chromatic dispersion of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water, to produce the primary arcs of colour.

As with the prism, the formation of the manifestation of “THE RAINBOW” is strongly linked to the geometry and properties of the dispersive element, here the droplets of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water. Since the size of the droplets of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water is very large compared to the wavelength of the electromagnetic wave, which transports luminous radiation, the rules of geometric optics can be applied

---

When an electromagnetic wave hits a reflecting boundary and is reflected, the angle of incidence equals the angle of reflection. The angle of incidence is the angle between the direction of motion of the electromagnetic wave and a line drawn perpendicular to the reflecting boundary.

to a spherical droplet of “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water having a refractive index equal to about 1.333. The trajectories of the luminous radiation are indicated as in the figure.



The manifestation of “THE RAINBOW”, caused by the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” (which is also designated as the Solar star), is a multicolored full 360 degrees circle (a defined optical

"projection" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" spherical shape onto a two dimentional plane inside the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance") displayed in a section of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" directly opposite the source of white luminous radiation. Every manifestation of "THE RAINBOW" is a perfectly circular ring centered around the antisolar point.[1059] This is the spot on the ground, which is

---

[1059] The point located at infinity (in the direction opposite to the sun) on the line passing through the eyes of the observer and parallel to the solar rays is called the antisolar point. What does this have to do with manifestations of "THE RAINBOW", you will ask? The direction where the antisolar point is located gives you the direction where you can expect a manifestation of "THE RAINBOW" to form, since the electromagnetic waves, which transport the visible luminous radiation from the raindrops exit those raindrops at specific angles, which can be measured with respect to the antisolar point. An observer can also easily find the direction where this point is located on a sunny day since it is in the

located exactly 180 degrees away from the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” relative to the perspective of the observer. On a bright, sunny

---

direction given by the shadow of the observer’s head (for each observer, in the direction of the shadow of their own head). If you look at the ground in good weather, the direction of the shadow of your head indicates the direction of the point called the antisolar point, 180° from the sun. If the sun is at the zenith, the antisolar point is below the horizon. If the sun has set, the antisolar point is above the horizon.

Any manifestation of “THE RAINBOW” is due to the raindrops at 40.6° to 42° angle deviation from the line of sight to the antisolar point. Electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation with wavelength in the “VIOLET” band of the electromagnetic spectrum, are deviated with an angle of 40.6°. Whereas, electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation with wavelength in the “RED” band of the electromagnetic spectrum, are deviated with an angle of 42°. The manifestation of “THE RAINBOW” is displayed at the intersection between the vertical plane formed by the wall of droplets of “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water and a cone of apex defined by the eyes of the observer and of the generatrix of the segment forming an angle of 42° with the line passing through the eyes of the observer and the solar point.

day, the head of the projected shadow of the observer on the ground indicates the direction where the antisolar point is located. For an an observer at ground level, it is perceived as a multicoloured circular arc. From this vantage point, basically any part of the manifestation of “THE RAINBOW” that dips below the horizon is rendered invisible. One of the reasons for this is that the close proximity of ground surface limits the amount and concentration of “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water droplets within the line of sight of the observer. However, when perceived by an observer with a line of sight higher above the ground or from higher altitudes, it is displayed as a multicolored full 360 degrees circle. As such, the percentage of the manifestation of “THE RAINBOW”, which is visible to most observers, is directly correlated with the position of the “Specific Generative Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Domain” relative to the perspective of the observer.

When the position of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” relative to the perspective of the observer is just barely peeking over the horizon, the antisolar point will be fairly high up, affording the observer the chance to perceive a much bigger manifestation of “THE RAINBOW” than it would be when the position of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” relative to the perspective of the observer climbs higher.

Conversely, if the position of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” relative to the perspective of the observer is more than 42 degrees above the horizon, it becomes impossible for ground-based observers to see any portion of the manifestation of “THE RAINBOW” whatsoever.

The coloured rays of the manifestation of “THE RAINBOW” are caused by the refraction and internal

reflection of electromagnetic waves, which transport the white luminous radiation rays that enter the spherical “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water droplets, each colour being refracted through a slightly different angle. Hence, the composite colours associated with the electromagnetic waves, which transport the incident luminous radiation, will be separated upon emerging from the spherical “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water droplets. The most brilliant and most common the manifestation of “THE RAINBOW” is the so-called primary bow, which results from the luminous radiation, which emerges from the spherical “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water droplets after one internal reflection.

Although electromagnetic waves may exit the spherical “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-

water droplets in more than one direction, a high density of the electromagnetic waves emerge at a minimum angle of deviation from the direction of the incoming electromagnetic waves, which transpost the incident luminous radiation. The observer will thus perceive the highest intensity looking at the manifested rays that have minimum deviation, which form a cone with the vertex in the observer's eye and with the axis passing through the direction of the incoming electromagnetic waves. Electromagnetic waves emerging from the spherical "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-water droplets after one internal reflection have a minimum deviation of about 138° and thus the greatest intensity, hence the longest wavelength (which is associated with the "RED" color) of the visible band of the electromagnetic spectrum, in the directions forming a cone with an angular radius of about 42°.

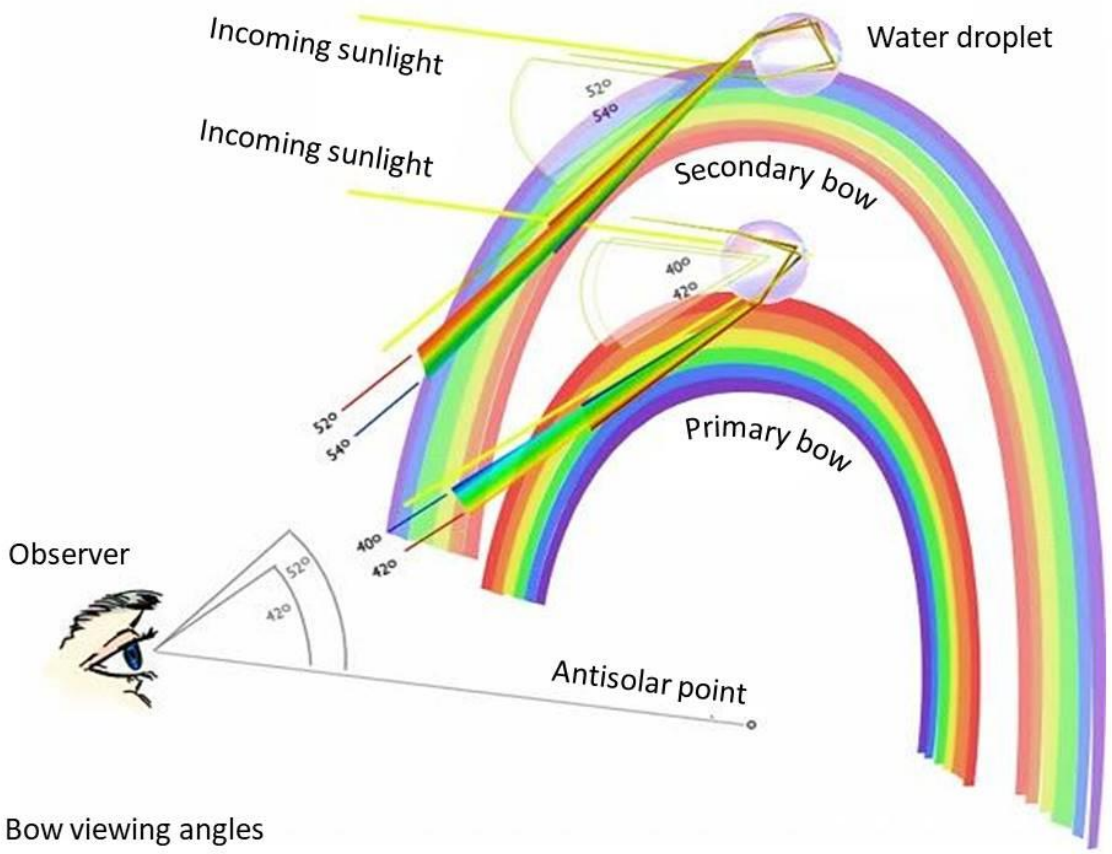
Electromagnetic waves emerging from the spherical "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-water droplets after one internal reflection have a maximum deviation of about 140° and thus the lowest intensity, hence shortest wavelength (which is associated with the "VIOLET" color) of the visible band of the electromagnetic spectrum, in the directions forming a cone with an angular radius of about 40°. The most visible manifested colors bands (from inside to outside) of the manifestation of "THE RAINBOW" are: VIOLET, INDIGO, BLUE, GREEN, YELLOW, ORANGE, and RED; a total of seven most visible colors bands, althought all others colors are present there in the manifestation of "THE RAINBOW".[1060]

[1060] Always ask your self the questions: "Why seven?", "why 42 degree angle?", etc... and search for the answers; you will end up with "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven

Occasionally, a secondary bow may be observed, which is considerably less intense than the primary bow and has its colour sequence reversed. The secondary manifestation of “THE RAINBOW” has an angular radius between 52° and 54° and hence is perceived outside of the primary bow. This bow results from electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation, which has undergone two internal reflections within the spherical “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water droplets.

“Divine Particles”. Reflect on the amount of work, which “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has performed in conceiving and establishing the properties of the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which you are living. Reflect also on the amount of information about “THE LIGHT”, and that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has embedded in those “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”.

Higher-order rainbows, resulting from three or more internal reflections, are exceedingly weak and hence will be rarely observed.



Bow viewing angles
Primary bow : from sun to droplet to observer's eye: 40° to 42°
Secondary bow: from sun to droplet to observer's eye: 52° to 54°
Colors are reversed in the secondary bow!

The manifestation of "THE RAINBOW" does not take place at night, if not very rarely, because the electromagnetic waves, which carry the luminous

radiation, emitted by the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" (which is also referred to as the Moon) are not as powerful as those emitted by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", to penetrate the clouds of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in order to provoke the manifestation of most of the "meteorological and optical phenomena"[1061] that can

---

[1061] These meteorological and optical phenomena are manifested by photometeors appearing, under certain conditions, in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", under the effects of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" or of the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". They are manifested in the form of rings, arcs, columns or luminous foci and are generated by reflection, refraction, diffraction, polarization or interference determined by particular circumstances, of electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation, by ice crystals suspended in the atmosphere (cirriform clouds, ice

be observed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

At the time when the first manifestation of that, which is designated as “THE RAINBOW” occurred in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which live “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, it was an extraordinary event, since the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” had never seen such meteorological and optical phenomena before. For these traumatised “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, who were spared from the destruction that took place during

---

powder, etc.) The manifestations of these meteorological and optical phenomena are also referred to as “halos”.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

the past forty days of the “FLOOD”, such phenomena could only be the work of “magic” of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, self-declared “gods” over the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”. For these traumatised “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, it could not have been otherwise; they were deep in ignorance under the yoke of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

As the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were used to take credit of everything new, which was manifested into existence, here too, they took credit for this first manifestation of that, which is designated as “THE RAINBOW”, and they interpreted it to be the “alliance” between the one who was designated as the “Lord” (that is to say, the Archangel MICHAEL who, using the “alter ego of names”, was

presenting himself as "god"[1062] and impersonating "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER) and humanity, not to destroy this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" anymore by the waters and as a reminder of this "FLOOD", which they, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", have caused. And, of course, through the "alter ego of names", they will pin this disastrous project of the "FLOOD" on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and so it was recorded in the Scriptures that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" have in their possession and concerning the records of their own past.

[1062] It is that self-declared "god" that you will find long and wide in the writings that humans have in their possession and that they call "Holy Scriptures" and that they say to be "THE WORD OF GOD", thus implicitly referring to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, all the filth and the mark of “DEATH” that the Archangel MICHAEL had pulled out of the destruction in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which live “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and which were the real source responsible for the state of “CHAOS” of the entirety of this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, will not be destroyed. All that filth and the mark of “DEATH” were still present and immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

It is so that, the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" was ransacked, all the living library that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had created into existence in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" was destroyed, the situation of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will get worse and the state of "CHAOS" of the entirety of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", will be total.[1063]

And you would think that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", self-declared "most intelligent children" of IHVH, have understood why the situation has worsened? Well NO! Still standing

[1063] Read more in the section concerning the parables — First parable on the realisation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

on the evidence, which is their own “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES”, and having accepted that deceit and that prejudice, which they caused to the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and consequently, which they caused to their descendants, and having also accepted the adulteries which they have perpetrated afterwards using treacheries worthy of the best conjurers, to hide their own “sins”, as being their “doctrinal truth” — their norm, their principle of righteousness, of wisdom considered ideal in the order of their thoughts or actions that they will undertake to realize, always under the pretext of doing a favor to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” — sending to oblivion “THE TRUTH”, it is so that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, through their “Council of Sages”, still asking the question *“Why? Why was “sin” allowed to*

continue?", they will find a new "scapegoat" — the spouse of one of the three offspring of NOAH, who was spared from their "FLOOD" project — to justify why the state of "CHAOS" has not ceased to exist.

As you would have understood already, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", do not consider as "SINS" all the "BETRAYALS", which they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and which have led to their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR" and all this destruction, which you can see by yourself all around you in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". When these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" use the word "sin", it is a

"finger pointing" at the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

Do you remember what "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had revealed to the elder ENOCH, through that "vision" of the "blinded seventy shepherds"?

"...

> *Understand, and watch everything which the [seventy] shepherds will do to these sheeps; for many more of them will perish than I have commanded.*
>
> *Of every excess and slaughter, which the [seventy] shepherds will commit, there will be accountability; as, how many have perished by my command, and how many they have destroyed of their own volition.*
>
> ***Of all the destruction brought about by each of the [seventy] shepherds there***

will be accountability; and according to the number I will cause a recital to be made before me, how many they have destroyed of their own volition, and how many they have delivered up to destruction, that I may have this testimony against them; that I may know all their proceedings; and that, delivering the sheeps to them, I may see what they will do; whether they will act as I have commanded them, or not.

Of this, however, they shall be ignorant*; neither shall you make any explanation to them, neither shall you reprove them;* ***but there shall be an accountability of all the destruction done by them in their respective seasons.***

…"

These treacherous "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", "blinded seventy shepherds", did not know that:

"…

> ***Until all of them, elders of the creation, without exception, fully reveal their characters to all, they are allowed time… but the way they are using this time is doing nothing but revealing more clearly their "nature" and the "MALICE" and the sin in them.***

…"

This question "*Why? Why was "sin" allowed to continue*?", is indeed the correct question to be asked. "*Why were weeds that had been tied up in bundles and were being burned, were pulled out from the fire*

and to be planted in the neighbour's field?" In order to mislead the CREATION, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" asked this question at the wrong moment and in a displaced context. They should have asked that question at the very moment when they perpetrated that "BETRAYAL" against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and through which they, themselves, have pulled all the filth and the mark of "DEATH" out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and have immersed it in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were scheduled to be produced into existence. These

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have seen "SIN" manifested amongst them in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was produced into existence. With that "BETRAYAL", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have "SINNED", they have infected themselves with "SIN" and they, themselves, know very well the reason why they did such thing, but they pretend to have lost their memory about what had happened in their own place of residence.

And it will go on like that, from one deception onto the next one, trying to outsmart "THE TRUTH" to conceal their own "SINS": producing an increase of the web of "FATALITY", caused by that "BETRAYAL" which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE",

IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", a further increase of the web of progeny of "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES", in all their forms, and in which the creatures (be it "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" or "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures") will all stand in, not knowing that they are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior and cannot escape it.

EXTENDED ANNOTATIONS

"...those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had begun to sober up from their ignorance, and they begun to understand the purposes for which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence in the likeness of "THE SHEKINAH" in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"..."

Later during the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", nearly seventy billion years later after that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had destroyed "ADAM" and "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", this time, at the time of MOSES, he who received the Tablets of the Decalogue when he still lived on Earth hier below, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" which

SELF-DEAL

were maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", will transport a small part of the energy emanating from "THE SHEKINAH" and bring it in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", as they were to stay in there for an extended period of time, and they needed a source of subsistence.

This small part of the energy emanating from "THE SHEKINAH" was sufficient to destroy the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", if it had not been held intact by "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had established and which after that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had learnt and practice their application during the tasks which were assigned to them in "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", were now been performed in

the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” by the two Archangels, GABRIEL and RAZIEL, who were always present in the “Earthly Tabernacle” and around the envelope containing “THE HOLY IN THE HOLY”. Those “specific processes” are the same that they have exploited, in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, in their deceit to block the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” of “THE SHEKINAH”, preventing the surpluses of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which were produced and emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — to flow in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and to cleanse it of its filth.

That mere fact of having transported in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and placed in the "Earthly Tabernacle", that small part of the energy emanating from "THE SHEKINAH" that was called "THE HOLY IN THE HOLY", affected the supreme completeness of the unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", and therefore the existence of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

What did these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had in mind that time by transporting this small part of the energy emanating from "THE SHEKINAH", far away from the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"? For their survival, they will answer.

And what did these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who like to qualify themselves as the "most intelligent children" of IHVH, thought the project of creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was all about, when they decided in their "obscurity" and absence of "WISDOM" that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" of and embarked themselves in their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" to erase the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" from existence?

Those tasks which they were performing around "THE HOLY IN THE HOLY", are the same tasks that they were called to perform around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", at remote locations from "THE SHEKINAH", far away from the

"Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"; those tasks of which the one amongst them who had self-proclaimed to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had said openly and aloud, what all the others "ADONA'IM" hid in them and have been quietly thinking, saying:

"...

Shall I tell you what I know? These "humans" that He proposes to create — we are to be their servants!

I have learned the Elohim's purpose for these angels of water and dirt. It is they, and not we, He proposes to make the heirs of all that is.

I for one will never bow to serve a physical being!

…”

Those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who were performing those tasks around “THE HOLY IN THE HOLY”, were they “servants” of “THE HOLY IN THE HOLY”? Was “THE HOLY IN THE HOLY” the “heir of all that is”? Why did they kept “PURE” the spiritual space around “THE HOLY IN THE HOLY”, and not mix it with filth and the mark of “DEATH”, like they did with the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”?

If others tasks were to be assigned to them, simultaneously at others remote locations from “THE SHEKINAH”, far away from the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, will these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” pickup several others small

parts of the energy emanating from "THE SHEKINAH" and bring these at those locations?

The basic schematic of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", with all its three components, is what they had represented with and around "THE HOLY IN THE HOLY", and which consisted of:

- The "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" which protected the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" (that small part of the energy emanating from "THE SHEKINAH") and which was held by the two Archangels symbolically represented; and
- The "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" with the added "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" was represented symbolically by the "high density" "Veil" (the heavy "Veil") — Veil of the holy place

— that protected the space Pure and Holy delineated as it was specified all around this place where this unique and "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" was placed.

The spiritual structure of this heavy "Veil" was built by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", using the knowledge that they had acquired during the implementation of the "specific task" of guarding "THE SHEKINAH"; a task that was assigned to some of them in "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and the knowledge of which they will use to extract that small "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" out of "THE SHEKINAH", place it in a spiritual container and transport it in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". That spiritual component was adjoined to the "non-spiritual" heavy "Veil", which is the equivalent of the "Subjective

‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

This pure and holy space delineated as it was been specified all around “THE HOLY IN THE HOLY” represented the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”: it is the second term “HOLY” in the sequence of terms “THE HOLY IN THE HOLY”; the first term “HOLY” in the sequence of terms “THE HOLY IN THE HOLY”, refers to the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”. Thus, by the expression “THE HOLY IN THE HOLY”, one must understand: “THE HOLY ONE” which is within the “HOLY PLACE”. It is with such specifications that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” was conceived by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and produced into existence by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, so that it be “HOLY” and “PURE”, and so were all

these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" called to understand such things.

The combined group which was formed by "THE HOLY IN THE HOLY", the pure and holy space all around "THE HOLY IN THE HOLY", and the heavy "Veil", was a manifestation of the First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" which is placed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain": it was an essence (or a seed) of "THE SHEKINAH", placed in a "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" prepared specifically to protect this seed of "THE SHEKINAH" and without however that this seed of "THE SHEKINAH" could sprout and grow. IT WAS A BASIC SCHEMATIC OF THE HUMAN CREATURE!!!

Even nowadays, in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", they keep saying that they do not understand why THEY (since they

were still thinking that they were the ones performing those tasks, until the release of this BOOK) have created the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", as if "THE HOLY PROJECT" is summed up to them, also trying as such to exonerate themselves from their irresponsibility and from the consequences of their stupidity.

Having failed to understand that, that which they have represented as the "Earthly Tabernacle" and housing "THE HOLY IN THE HOLY", was a mere schematic of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", then how could these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have created the more complex "Earthly Tabernacle" which is "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"? Only they, themselves can elucidate that mystery.

"... in order to provoke the manifestation of most of the "meteorological and optical phenomena"..."

These meteorological and optical phenomena are manifested by photometeors appearing, under certain conditions, in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", under the effects of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" or of the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". They are manifested in the form of rings, arcs, columns or luminous foci and are generated by reflection, refraction, diffraction, polarization or interference determined by particular circumstances, of electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation, by ice crystals suspended in the atmosphere (cirriform clouds, ice powder, etc.) The

manifestations of these meteorological and optical phenomena are also referred to as “halos”.

The different shapes of crystals pointing in different directions are responsible for the different shapes of halos. Solar halos are quite common, but not very observable because the sky is generally too bright when they form. They usually present in their internal part, a pale red color, often degrading in yellow, green, white and, in their external part, a blue or purple border. They sometimes take the form of luminous bands, arcs or circles, luminous vertical or horizontal columns, often reduced to spots, starting from the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" (directly or reflected by the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain").

For the formation of halos to occur, it is essential that there is cirrus[1064] or cirrostratus[1065] in the atmosphere. These high clouds are formed by ice crystals circulating only in the highest layers of the troposphere. The halo phenomenon is caused by the refraction and reflection of light radiation on these

---

[1064] Cirrus is a kind of cloud present in the upper layer of the troposphere (between 5000 and 14000 meters altitude, depending on latitude and season), formed of ice crystals. The appearance of cirrus clouds results from the presence of some humidity in the upper layers of the atmosphere. These clouds have the appearance of white filaments and do not cause precipitation.

Cirrus clouds, although tenuous, have a noticeable effect on the radiative balance of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", both because of the reflection of solar luminous radiation towards space (cooling) and its effect in the thermal domain (warming).

[1065] A cirrostratus is a kind of cloud belonging to the upper floor and located at an altitude generally above 5500 meters. It is of the same nature as cirrus but forming a continuous translucent veil covering totally or partially the sky.

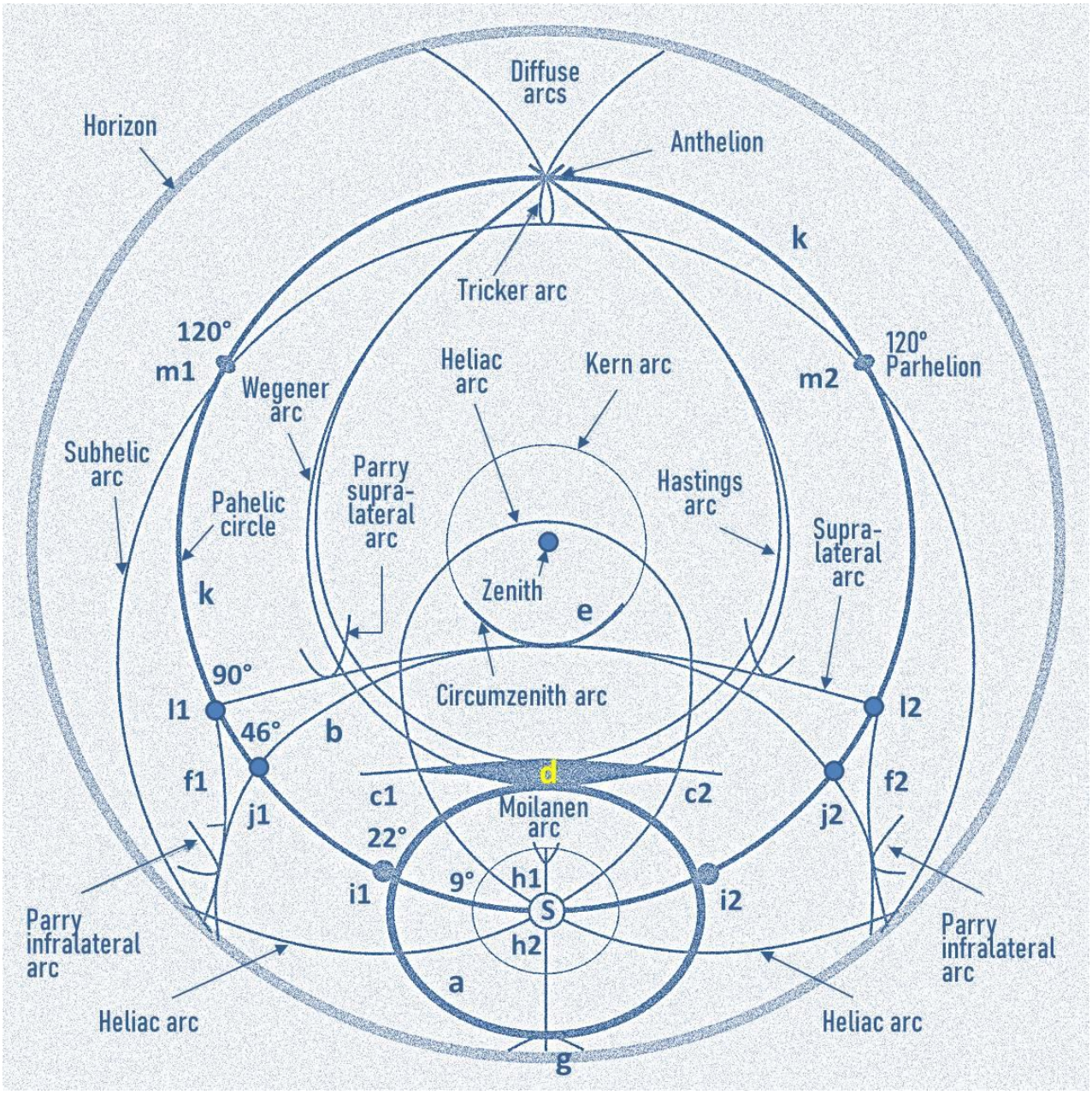
tiny ice crystals. Depending on the angle at which the luminous radiation, coming from the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" (directly or reflected by the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain") is refracted, different forms of halos will be created. It is through these crystals that the electromagnetic waves pass, which carry the luminous radiation, coming from the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" (directly or reflected by the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain").

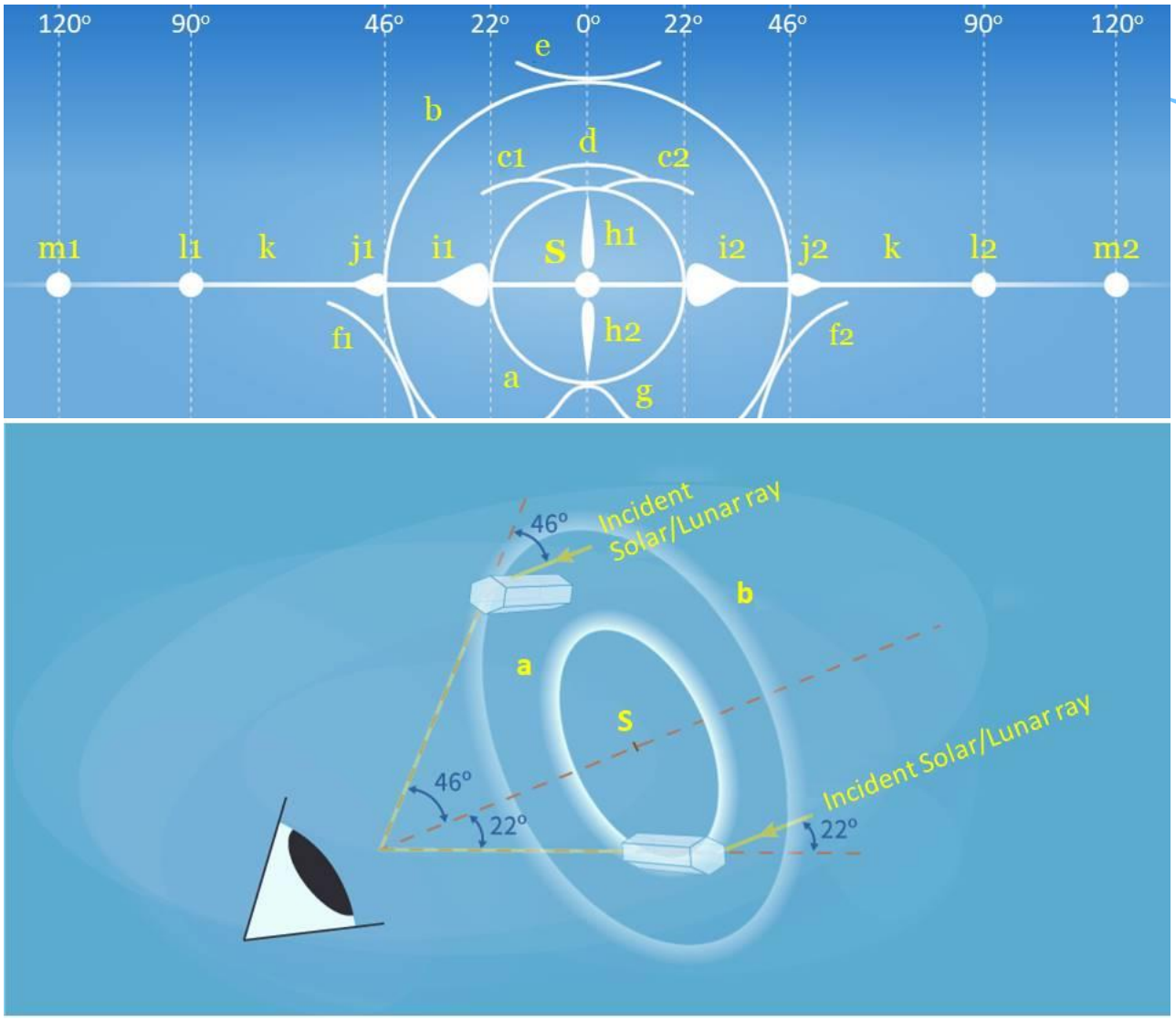
In an ice crystal the water molecules are arranged in layers of hexagonal rings designated as the basal planes of the crystal. In geometric optics, with wavelength-dependent variation in refraction, as luminous radiation passes through the 60° apex angle of a hexagonal ring, it is deflected twice, through two

prism side faces, which results in average deviation angles ranging from an average angle of minimum deviation approximately equal to 22° to an average angle of maximum deviation approximately equal to 50°. When a luminous radiation enters one side of a columnar hexagonal ring and exits from either the top or bottom face of the crystal, it is deflected with an average deviation approximately equal to 46°.

It is so that there are many types of halos, all formed by the interaction between electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation, coming from the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" (directly or reflected by the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain") and ice crystals suspended in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-air (ice powder) or present in clouds

visible from the high troposphere, between 5 and 10 km altitude, especially in cirrostratus in all seasons.





THE "SMALL HALO" (a), is the circle offset by an observation angle of 22° from the source of luminous radiation, white with a red inner fringe. This halo appears when electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation, coming from the

"Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" (directly or reflected by the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain") pass through a cirrus or cirrostratus having crystals whose main shape is a hexagonal prism of uniform size that forms at temperatures below -15 degrees Celsius. The trajectory of these electromagnetic waves is made through the crystals whose faces form an angle of 60°. The incident luminous radiation ray in the case of the small halo enters by one of the sides of the crystal column, undergoes refraction at the change of medium and internal reflections before exiting by another side face undergoing a second refraction. The angle between the incident ray and the one emerging from the crystal can only be on average 21.84 degrees in this case (in fact it ranges from 21.54 for red to 22.37 for blue); this is why this halo takes the form of a crown with a radius of 22°, very defined on its inner

edge in shades of red and diffused on its outer edge in shades of blue.

THE “GREAT HALO” (b), is the circle offset by an observation angle of 46° from the source of the luminous radiation. It is caused by the double refraction of light from these sources and passing through a thin layer of ice crystals, like those in a

cirrus cloud, and the main shape of which is a hexagonal prism of uniform size that forms at temperatures below -15 degrees Celsius. It takes the form of a circular ring of 46° aperture with the axis connecting the source and the observer, and the intensity of this halo is much lower than that of the small halo. The path of the luminous radiation is through the crystals whose faces form an angle of 60°. The incident ray in the case of the large halo enters through the top or the base of the crystal column, undergoes refraction at the change of medium and internal reflections before exiting through a side face undergoing a second refraction. The angle between the incident light ray and the one emerging from the crystal cannot be less than 46° in this case; this is why this halo has the shape of a crown of 46° in radius, very defined on its inner edge and diffuse on its outer edge. This diffuse zone is created by the crossing of

the crystal by the ray at various angles other than 46°. The large circle is particularly colorful with the upper arcs tangent.

UPPER (c1 and c2) AND LOWER (g) TANGENT ARCS appear on the upper and lower edges of the small halo and large halo when solar or lunar luminous radiation passes through an ice cloud. Their shape varies with the elevation of the Sun or Moon above the horizon, but their center is tangent to the halo and takes a convex shape with the focal point opposite to it. Tangent arcs of 46° are much less common than those of 22°, with the same odds ratio of appearance between small and large halos.

The shape of the upper tangent arc varies with the angle of elevation of the Sun or the Moon. At less than 32°, it appears as a convex arc tangent to its center, at the zenith of the halos, but with “wings” gradually

curving towards the halo and receding laterally. When the Sun passes above 32°, these wings lengthen and surround the halo to join the lower arc giving a circumscribed halo. The superior arc of 46° should not be confused with the circumzenithal arc.

The lower tangent arcs behave in the same way but are more rarely observable because they are located under the halos of 22° and 46°. Since the Sun or Moon must be very high on the horizon, they are usually viewed from mountain tops or from airplanes. The angle of the convex part is more pinched than in the case of the upper arches.

The colors of the arcs are as vivid as the halos of 22° and 46°. The composition ranges from red, on the star side, to white/blue in the opposite direction. Under conditions less favorable for halo formation, they may appear as enhancements of the main halo.

These arcs are produced by refraction and internal reflection of luminous radiation passing through ice crystals in the shape of a hexagonal column with a horizontal main axis. These crystals are found in high

altitude clouds, such as cirrus clouds, in all seasons or in the surface ice dust in arctic regions.

THE SUPERIOR ARC OF PARRY (d). Parry arcs belong to a class of halos manifesting as faintly colored arcs above and below the Sun. They are created by the refraction of electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation, by preferentially oriented ice crystals. Therefore, their observation is rarer than for other halos produced by randomly oriented crystals. Their shape varies with the angle of elevation of the Sun:

- At very low elevation, only the upper arc is very weakly visible and takes a convex shape (called "sunvex") in V, whose focus is opposite the Sun, above the small halo;
- They are most visible at an elevation of the Sun above the horizon between 15° and 40°. The

upper arc then takes on a tangential concave shape (called “suncave”) but does not touch the small halo, while the convex arc disappears. The lower arc is convex under the small halo;

- In very rare cases, they can be seen at a wide angle of elevation. The upper arc remains concave but the lower one is convex. When this angle is 50°, the latter is found under the small halo, but at 71°, it touches it.

Parry arcs are produced by the passage of solar or lunar luminous radiation through a cloud (cirrus) or powder of ice containing ice crystals in the form of hexagonal columns where the top and bottom faces of the prism are oriented horizontally. This orientation is responsible for several rare halos, the peculiarity of each coming from the path of luminous radiation through the prism. In this case of Parry arcs, it enters

by one of the faces and leaves by another whose angle differs from 60° and are found above and below the solar axis between the small and large halos. When very bright tangent and circumzenithal arcs are present, there is a good chance of seeing Parry arcs as these three use similarly oriented crystals.

THE CIRCUMZENITHAL ARC (e), centered on the zenith, is created by electromagnetic waves, which transport the luminous radiation, which refract on horizontally oriented ice crystals, most often in cirrus clouds. The electromagnetic waves, which transport the luminous radiation, enter on the upper face of the crystals and exit by one side, while undergoing refraction with each change of medium. Refraction across the two orthogonal faces (at 90° to each other) results in a very pure color separation, even purer than that of a rainbow.

Usually it forms only a quarter of a circle centered at the zenith on the same side as the Sun. Its colors range from blue on the inside to red on the outside (relative to the radius of curvature). The arc can only form when the height of the Sun does not exceed 32°, otherwise the rays would undergo a total internal reflection in the crystal, the optimum height being between 15° and 25°.

The arc is tangent to the large halo for a height of the solar star of 22°, and moves away from it if the height of the star deviates from this value. This arc can, however, be observed in the absence of the large halo.

THE INFRALATERAL ARCS (f1, f2), like the circumzenithal arc, are always located outside the rarely observable large halo (circle 46° away from the source), but unlike the upper arcs, the infralateral arcs are always located below the parhelion.

The shape of a sub-lateral arc varies with the altitude of the Sun. Between sunrise and when the Sun reaches about 50° on the horizon, the two infralateral arcs are located on either side of the large halo, their convex arcs tangent to the large halo. When the sun exceeds 68°, the two arcs meet in a single concave arc tangent to the large halo vertically under the sun. Sub-lateral arcs are formed when solar luminous radiation enters horizontally oriented hexagonal rod-shaped ice crystals, and exits through one side of the

prism. Infralateral arches occur about once a year. They are often seen with circumscribed halos and upper tangent arcs.

THE LUMINOUS COLUMN (h1, h2), sometimes called the solar pillar, consists of a trail of white luminous radiation, continuous or not, which can be observed vertically above and below the Sun or the Moon. The luminous column is visible when the Sun or Moon is near the horizon, so it usually occurs at sunrise and sunset. They can stretch up to 30° above the Sun or the Moon but more commonly 5° to 10°. The appearance of the luminous column is caused by the reflection of luminous radiation towards the observer by ice crystals with faces aligned horizontally in the atmosphere. Depending on the orientation of the ice crystals, the luminous radiation is more or less directed towards the observer and if

they all have the same axis, they happen to concentrate it. The length of the column therefore depends on the inclination of the crystals: the closer they are to the horizontal and the longer the pillar, the more they will tend towards the vertical axis and the smaller the column will be. There are two types of luminous column:

- The upper pillars visible when the Sun or Moon is low on the horizon, and the reflection of the luminous radiation is directed towards the bottom of the crystals;
- The lower pillars that form when the crystals are located between the observer and the sun, so the luminous radiation is reflected upwards by them.

THE PARHELION OF 22° (i1, i2), or “false sun”, consists of the appearance of two replicas of the

image of the Sun, placed horizontally on either side of it, offset by 22°. The same phenomenon can occur with the Moon and takes the name of paraselene. The higher the Sun is in altitude, the farther the parhelia are from the 22° halo, and we will find the 46° parhelia (j1, j2), the 90° parhelia (l1, l2), and the 120° parhelia (m1, m2).

A parhelion occurs when the Sun is low enough on the horizon and the atmosphere is loaded with ice crystals found in high altitude clouds (in the upper troposphere) called cirrus clouds or cirrostratus. It is more common in the polar regions, as many low clouds are also loaded with ice particles; however it is far from rare (if less complete) at latitudes. Crystals naturally form in clouds in hexagonal symmetry, taking the form of an elongated prism, or a hexagonal plate or a flattened six-pointed star. During their fall, in a regime where the viscous effects dominate the inertial effects, or at the limit of this regime, these particles, which have angles all equal to 60° or 120°, can orient themselves spontaneously in the same position and then form a network of prisms which reflects and refracts the solar luminous radiation. When the luminous radiation passes through crystals between faces forming an angle of 60° between them,

the minimum deviation is 22°, which conditions the apparent dimension of the main halo, or small halo. The parhelia are located at this same angle on either side of the image of the Sun when it is on the horizon, and move further away from it the higher it is in the atmosphere.

The paranthelion is similar to the parhelion, but located in other places on the parhelic circle (named paraselene with the Moon).

"THE PARHELIC CIRCLE" (k) is this white circle located at the same height as the image of the Sun. Luminous foci can be observed on this circle frequently near the small halo and accompanied by bright colors (red on the side of the image of the Sun): the parhelia. It is produced when solar or lunar luminous radiation is reflected by ice crystals of

hexagonal shape and whose faces are oriented vertically or almost vertically.

The reflection can come from the outer face of the crystal, in the area near the image of the Sun, or from internal reflection (single or multiple) for the more distant region. In the latter case, the luminous

radiation is first refracted as it passes from air into the crystal and there is some separation of the colors. However, this separation is small because the angle of light exit is almost always at that of entry, which means that the dispersion at the exit almost cancels that at the entrance. So they are generally white but near the 120° parhelion they can have a blue/green tint and be purplish at their ends.

Ice crystals are provided by a thin cloud layer such as cirrus clouds or ice fog. The duration of the phenomenon will therefore vary depending on the atmospheric conditions. The appearance of parhelic arches and parhelia is more common in winter, as small, pencil-shaped crystals are more common at this time of year. They are more common at high latitudes for the same reason and during the day they gain altitude with the Sun. However, they are only

visible when the Sun is below 45° above the horizon because higher up, the refracted luminous radiation is invisible to the observer on the ground.

The order of the colors in these halos is always that of the visible band of the visible electromagnetic spectrum; just like with rainbows, the manifestation of the longest wavelength (which is associated with the "RED" color) of the visible band of the electromagnetic spectrum is always oriented towards the image of the Sun and the manifestation of the shortest wavelength (which is associated with the "VIOLET" color) of the visible band of the electromagnetic spectrum is oriented towards the outside and sometimes followed by a tail of white luminous radiation. This white luminous radiation can be so bright at times that it might look like another image of the Sun.

The most frequent halos are: the manifestation of "THE RAINBOW", the manifestation of "THE IMAGE OF THE SUN", the manifestation of "THE CROWN", the manifestation of the "PARHELIC CIRCLE", the manifestation of "THE CIRCUMZENITHAL ARC (LOWER AND SUPERIOR)", etc...

"THE IMAGE OF THE SUN" is the image produced by the reflection of the Sun's rays on ice crystals and which appears as a bright white spot, vertically and below the Sun. It is observed from a high point.

"THE CROWN". Crowns are made up of one or more sets (rarely more than three) of colored rings, centered on the sun or moon and of relatively small radius. Each set of rings has a purple inner ring and a red outer ring and intermediate rings of different colors. These crowns are produced by the diffraction of electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous

radiation, through a layer of haze, fog, thin cloud made up of very small particles of liquid water or ice (the crowns seen on ice clouds are mostly visible at night).

In the unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", these halos, described hereabove, are manifestations, inside the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", of some of the structures, which are revealed by the manifestation of the electromagnetic waves, which transport luminous radiation, coming from the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" (directly or reflected by

the "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"). Remember that the unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" is a manifestation by metaphors of the "THE DIVINE ATOM", "THE SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", has consolidated "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" over all "THE DIVINE BODY". Now that you have that in mind, reflect about the structure of "THE DIVINE BODY" and the countless geometric structures and information, which were revealed by "THE LIGHT", throughout "THE DIVINE BODY", which is composed of an infinite number of

these “DIVINE ATOMS” in interaction with other elements of the same nature.

CHAPTER 176

THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL IN THE IMAGE OF THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM"

From eternity, before the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, the mould from which "THE DIVINE FORCE" would produce the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" into existence in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", from:

- The "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle";

- The “Specific Elementary ‘LIGHT’ Particle”; and
- A metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, following the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

This “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is an expression, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of the metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EON” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has identified within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, covered and protected by a spiritual membrane through which the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” will be established.

Therefore, the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is a structure formed by:

1. A “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” built from “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances” constituents of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — and in a first “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”.

   This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” is the “factory site” operating from the crude “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” obtained, from external third-party, as raw material for the internal production of the both diluted “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” and crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”. It is the “life force”, for the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creature" model, and which will allow the manifestation of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model to remain into existence (that is, to subsist) in the appropriate "'LIGHT' Specific State". In this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, this produced diluted "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" is also the source from which are produced: (1) the "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", which will be used by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model as raw material for the production of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence"; and (2) the crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which will be used by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" in the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model as raw material for the production of diluted "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence". We will explain this in another chapter below.

This "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" is the "Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the "Substance par Excellence")[1066] of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT'

[1066] Using the concept of a plant, which you are already familiair with, you can think of this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" by analogy to that, which is designated as the "Essential Oil" of a plant, before its isolation or extraction from the plant. The "Essential Oil" of a plant is the result of attempts to isolate or to extract the "Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the "Substance par Excellence") of the plant by distillation or pressing processes. Such result is a highly concentrated PURE natural chemical substance, designated as the "Essential Oil", which has

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model. It embodies the “quintessential” — that is to say, the manifestation of the metaphor of the seal of “PERFECTION” in the order of quality and “PURITY”, the expression of that, which is best, more “thinner”[1067], more concentrated, more precious in —, or the “life force of” the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and consequently of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model; but all the

---

retained certains properties characteristic of the plant from which it originates. The “Essential Oil” of a plant is different from one plant to another, although the same organic compounds of various complexities may be found in different plants.

[1067] In one previous chapter, we have already defined the concept of “thinner” through the “specific non-spiritual coating” densities.

reverse do not hold true, that is to say, the "life force" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model does not imply the "life force" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and both of which in turn do not imply the "life force" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

It is through the diluted "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" produced by this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has expressed, wrote in the form of highly complex arrangement of "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" constituents of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE

DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — (think of these as chemical compounds — chemical substances composed of many identical molecules composed of “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances” constituents of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” from more than one element held together by chemical bonds, in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” of this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance”) and their activities, the unique purpose for which a given manifestation of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model was designed and produced into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The structure of this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’

Essence Substance" is very complex, delicate, and characterized by readily dislocation in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment" and "flows freely"[1068] into the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" if it is not protected and kept in a container. This "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" will seem elusive and "invisible" if compared to the remaining constituents parts of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will endow this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" with metaphors of the particulars of "THE DIVINE BODY" in the

[1068] In one previous chapter, we have already defined the concept of "flows freely" through the "specific non-spiritual coating" densities.

"'LIGHT' Specific State".

It is thus that, to keep this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" immaculate and intact, and so that it performs its due role in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, it is entirely covered, embedded and protected inside the structure of a container defined, by:

2. A "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" built from "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" constituents of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and in a second "'LIGHT' Specific State", different from the first "'LIGHT' Specific State".

In addition to performing its own well-defined functions related to the purpose of the manifestation of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", also acts as the "storage facility" of the diluted "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and which is produced by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" functioning as the "factory site" for the production of that diluted "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence". It is from this stored diluted "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" that, as a result of fulfilling the

"Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", will also be transmitted: (1) the "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", which will be used by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model as raw material for the production of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model; and (2) the crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which will be used by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Essence Substance" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model as raw material for the production of diluted "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model. We will explain this in another chapter

below.

This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” does not by itself produce “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”. To keep this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” immaculate and intact, and so that it performs its due role in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, it is in turn entirely covered, embedded and protected inside the structure of a container defined, by:

3. An external “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope” built from “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” in a “‘EARTHLY’ Specific State”. This external “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope” will be the readily and most “visible” part of the manifestation of the

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment".

As we have explained already, regarding the three attributes — "PURITY", "LIGHT", and "GOD" — of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", and using the notion of "strict inclusion" of "sets", the attribute "PURITY" is "included" in the attribute "LIGHT" and this "inclusion" does not reverse. Thus, all the unique particulars that are elements of the attribute "PURITY", have epithet functions in the attribute "LIGHT"; and all the elements of the attribute "LIGHT", each element in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the attribute "PURITY", but no element of the attribute "PURITY" carries in it a determinant of the attribute "LIGHT".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model is associated with the manifestations of metaphors obtained from the attribute "PURITY". As it is the case with the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, it is also so that, through the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will possess the unique particulars of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and also of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. Those particulars of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and also of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, will have epithet functions in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and no "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", as product of the mould designated as the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, will carry a determinant of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which is product of the mould designated as the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

CHAPTER 177

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'LIGHT' ESSENCE SUBSTANCE" IN THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

The "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" is an expression of the inner structure of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

This "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" will be built by "THE DIVINE FORCE" from "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" constituents of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and it will be

endowed with metaphors of the particulars of “THE DIVINE BODY” in the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has endowed this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” with a “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” and HE has established a fundamental “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” necessary to maintain intact the capacity of all internal “specific processes” of this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance”, without exception, to execute their predefined “specific tasks” in order to produce the “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also predefined for this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance”.

It is so that, from its fundamental “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”, the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’

Essence Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will produce the "specific work" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has predefined for it, in a well assured "state of equilibrium" and within the temporal limits that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

It is the product of this "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" which will be transmitted to the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", in the form of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", and that this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in turn will use to accomplish its "specific work".

It is so that, a "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" is also a manifestation of a metaphor of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'" in the

"'LIGHT' Specific State" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

The "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will place inside the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is unique and is not mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" used for the construction of the considered "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance".

Although this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" has the same particulars of "THE DIVINE" in the "'LIGHT' Specific State", it remains nonetheless only an "aspect" — a form, an expression, a manifestation of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Specific State" — that "THE DIVINE" had chosen to

SAMPLE

share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”; as “THE DIVINE” is the only structure and substance that can contain “THE DIVINE” in all its forms.

It is this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” that receives the crude “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” provided by the manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of metaphors of “‘LIGHT←GOD’ EONS”, or provided by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and which gives “LIFE” to products of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” can only be seen by “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” and is also protected from the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” by a “Specific ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Frontier” which is under the full authority of “THE DIVINE”: it

is subjected to the manifestation of the “Walk within the Acronym IHVH”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” has also built the structure of this “Specific ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Frontier” from “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” designed and established it.

This “Specific ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Frontier” allows facilitating the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals, and energy) between the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, and this through the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established between the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’

Essence Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" covering it.

This "Specific 'LIGHT←LIGHT' Frontier" also allows facilitating the passage of forces; that is, the transfer to the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" of the surplus of products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance". It acts to maintain a dynamic state of equilibrium, which is the result of application of its principle of action, when the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" increase.

When the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" pass through this "Specific 'LIGHT←LIGHT' Frontier", they are instantly transformed and come out of this "Specific

‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Frontier” in the form of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” which will be used by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

This passage of the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance”, through this “Specific ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Frontier”, and towards the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is reminiscent of a non-reversible energy osmosis.

The combined group, which is formed by this “Specific ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Frontier” and the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance”, is a “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Domain”. This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Domain” inside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is also called: “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”.

The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” cannot be mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” used for the construction of the considered “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” without impairing the “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER — this is often translated into other terms by saying that:

> *“THE WILL” OF “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, OUR FATHER, IN HIS VARIOUS FORMS, AND THE WILL OF ANY THING OTHER THAN “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, CANNOT COEXIST IN THE SAME “ALTAR OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.*

Everything that “THE DIVINE FORCE” creates into existence is alive and grows and matures with the passage of time. It is likewise with the structures of

the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”. When the structures of this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” start to consolidate, then, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” is also called: “THE SOUL” of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

It is with this consolidated “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” makes manifest the communications that are sent directly by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” has received, through its “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”, an insufficient amount of force and strength to destroy the entire environment in which it is placed, but however sufficient to give life and allow a proper functioning of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” is and remains under the authority of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, Himself and cannot evade His authority: it is subjected to the manifestation of the “Walk within the Acronym IHVH”. This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” receives all its strength and splendor directly from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and is a manifestation of the link of attachment to “THE PLACE OF LIFE”.

To some extent, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established it for the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH”, this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” will also provide “LIFE” to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” which will be in a well-defined external and immediate surroundings.

Indeed, after receiving “THE PRAISE” — “specific signals” emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” using the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ CORD OF PRAISE” and requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” — this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” will answer to such “THE PRAISE” and send the crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

If “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” is exposed directly and without protection to the environment, which is outside the “Specific ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Frontier”, then, the unique homogeneous aspect of “THE DIVINE” will continue to function until it runs out of

its "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" when the time of existence that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" assigned to it will be over, if it is not nourished by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE"; as we have mentioned already, it is also somewhat like a battery that discharges and deteriorates with the passage of time if it is not powered.

CHAPTER 177
THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘LIGHT’ ESSENCE SUBSTANCE” IN THE “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL

CHAPTER 178

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'LIGHT' ESSENCE SUBSTANCE" AND THE "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" IN THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with the capacity to establish the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

It is through this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" that the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will emit "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external

supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" — towards any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is in the "'LIGHT→GOD' Specific State" and will be closest to it.

Once this manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" has received "THE PRAISE", then, it will give in return, to the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that emitted "THE PRAISE", that external supply of subsistence, which allows it to remain into existence in the "'LIGHT' Specific State".

It is so that, through this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", any "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" into existence in the attribute

“NON DIVINE”, will be bound to any manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” by that, which we have called: the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” with an attachment point, inner in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that will emit “THE PRAISE”. This inner attachment point is connected to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”: it is the “‘LIGHT’ Attachment Point” of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” with an attachment point, external to

the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that will emit "THE PRAISE". This external attachment point is connected to the inner structure of the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT←GOD' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM": it is the "'GOD' Attachment Point" of the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE".

It is so that, every "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" cannot and must not ever emit "THE PRAISE" towards "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; because the "'GOD' Attachment Point" will not find an attachment outlet in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It is so that, the direction of emission of "THE PRAISE" will also be the same as the direction of the

seven “transformation steps” of products of the “divine work”, accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle”, by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” in “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

In the absence of the presence of a manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, then, it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will fulfill this role. It is so that, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be a “TREE OF LIFE” manifested in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will be manifested into existence.

"THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE", which is at the core of the entirety of "THE HOLY PROJECT", of everything that is stable in this "HOLY PROJECT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has achieved into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE". Moreover, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed this "HOLY PROJECT" to represent a concrete and perfect image of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

As we have already indicated, the order in which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" chose the six "Formative Divine Particles" is important to determine the position of the "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle" that provides the stability of "Divine Septenary

Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones", and "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones" of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

If the direction of emission of "THE PRAISE", indicated by the arrow (→), is reversed, then, this order will be disrupted and changed, and the completeness of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" will be impaired; it is the disaster which will ensue.

If the order in which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has chosen the six "Formative Divine Particles" is changed, then, the stability of each of these six types of equilibrium

zones of the first "Formative Divine Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle" will be affected.

Therefore, the proportions of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle" as well as those of products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" and which will enter in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" will be unstable.

As we have indicated earlier, these two attachment points — the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" and the "'GOD' Attachment Point" — of the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" are reminiscent of electrical outlets that are used by plug on electrical outlets. We use this symbolism so that you understand what you see but do not understand.

These attachment points — the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point", inner in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that will emit "THE PRAISE", and the "'GOD' Attachment Point", external to the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that will emit "THE PRAISE" — of the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" are "specific receptors" respectively in the "'LIGHT' Specific State", for the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point", and in the "'GOD' Specific State", for the "'GOD' Attachment Point", and through which "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" — is identified, decoded, and transduced. These "specific receptors" will mediate "THE PRAISE" transduction for responses to "THE PRAISE" that has

been emitted by the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[1069]

For "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" to be established and the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" to be

---

[1069] As we have indicated already, these two attachment points — the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" and the "'GOD' Attachment Point" — of the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" are similar to the devices entering the corresponding receptacle plug of an electrical outlet.

You can also understand this concept of "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" much better from the concepts of receptors and ligands that are used in cellular and molecular biology. The principle is the same. With this "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE", you are in the presence of a "cross-bridge" between two different "Specific States": the "'LIGHT' Specific State" and the "'GOD' Specific State". With the concepts of receptors and ligand of cellular and molecular biology, which you are already familiair with, you are in the presence of only one "Specific State", but the principle of communication of information and transfer of forces is the same.

executed through this "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE", the two attachment points — the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" and the "'GOD' Attachment Point" — must be plugged each in their appropriate socket, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them.

Through "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" establishes the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" by calling "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and asking Him to connect it with any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is in the "'LIGHT→GOD' Specific State", is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER, and will be closest to this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", in order to receive the external supply of subsistence, which will allow it to remain into existence in the "'LIGHT' Specific State".

If the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is not in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, the "'GOD' Attachment Point" of the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" inside this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" may not be in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

When this "GOD' Attachment Point" of the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" inside this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is not in

"HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, it will also not be in "HARMONY" with any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is in the "'LIGHT→GOD' Specific State", is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and wherever this manifestation is.

Therefore, there will be a "VOID" between "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" whose "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is not in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is in the "'LIGHT→GOD' Specific State", is in "HARMONY"

with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and wherever this manifestation is.

The “‘GOD’ Attachment Point” of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” inside this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” whose “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is not in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, will not find an appropriate socket in any manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is in the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Specific State”, is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and wherever this manifestation is.

If otherwise the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is in

"HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, with His consent, the "'GOD' Attachment Point" of the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" inside this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be connected to the appropriate socket inside any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is in the "'LIGHT→GOD' Specific State", is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and will be closest to this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Therefore, "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" will be established and the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" will be executed through this "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE", and between "The ALTAR of 'THE

DIVINE'" inside the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" which is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside any manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is in the "'LIGHT→GOD' Specific State", is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and will be closest to this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific 'LIGHT←LIGHT' Frontier" with "specific 'LIGHT←LIGHT' nerves" — which are actually structures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will build from "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances", and which are receivers and transmitters of signals — to

facilitate the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals) between the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” and the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” of this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, inside the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, helps to protect the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” which it covers.

As for the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, it helps to maintain intact all this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” and also to facilitate the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals) between the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in which this

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will be manifested into existence and the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

CHAPTER 179

THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'LIGHT' SUBSTANCE" IN THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

The "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is an expression of the outer structure of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

This "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is an expression of the metaphor of the energy that is present at all times in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", all in the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

The energy in the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” is formed by the products of the “divine work” accomplished by the six “Formative Divine Particles” constituent of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, all in the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”.

This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is visible only to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” and it is separated from the external “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope” by a “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier”, it is also separated from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” by a “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←LIGHT’ Frontier”.

The “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” and the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←LIGHT’ Frontier” are in fact the same and only one “Specific Energy

‘SPIRITUAL’ Substance” of separation. It is because of the external environment from which the external “specific signals” are sent to this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, that this distinction is made. We shall refer to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←LIGHT’ Frontier” when the external “specific signals” are emitted from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” and we shall refer to the “Specific ‘EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL’ Frontier” when the external “specific signals” are emitted from the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has chosen to use for the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, the same structure and the same functionalities, which HE has designed and defined for the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”

of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that we have already described in a previous text.

The manner of being of the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” for the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” of this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is reminiscent of the manner of being of the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” for the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” of any instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

This is an expression of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE CREATION’” between the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The combined group formed by the “Specific ‘EARTHLY←LIGHT’ Frontier”, the “Specific Energy

‘LIGHT’ Substance” and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, is an expression, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EON”.

It is so that, a “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be a manifestation of an expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is associated to “THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EON” added with a unique purpose, a unique disposition of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, and a unique disposition of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Only “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” sees the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” and sees also the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance”, which

are in there in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

The layers of structures constituent of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model are all held together by "specific processes" which are also activated by the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" that is present in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

These layers of structures are interconnected with a given degree of cohesion defined as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them. However, different layers of structures have different degrees of cohesion and as "THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them.

Just like HE has done it with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and with the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also endowed the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", with all the capacities, the capabilities and all "specific processes" internal and autonomous to the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" and similar to those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model; with the exception of the capacity to implement several tasks simultaneously throughout the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

Domain", in which the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be created into existence.

Just like HE has done it with the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and also with the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model with the capacity to feel or to have, by natural affinity or by elective affinity, an attraction to things that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER would also manifest into existence and that this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" will recognize: it is the capacity to "LOVE".

HE has endowed the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” with “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, which gives to this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” “THE INTELLECT”: the capacity to “THINK”, to “REASON” and “MAKE DECISIONS” by itself, as a result of the reception of particular input signals through the basis structures (or organs), through the basic instincts, which allow to collect external signals emitted by the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” considered.

“THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is similar to that of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and to that of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, functions in the same way.

In this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is built with elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", whereas "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", is built with elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and it is in a direct vicinity of elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" which are present in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" containing "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT". It is a feature which is not available either in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, or in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

"THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is a concrete and living image of "THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", in the "'LIGHT' Specific State".

This "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, just as we have indicated in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and also in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is the entry gate to the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" and at the same time the exit gate from the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'".

Inside the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", these "THOUGHTS" are truly alive and "tangible" realities, that are defined by the elements of "THE 'GOD' REASON", and it is also in these living realities and this "dimension" defined by the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", that you will also find "THE DIVINE

FORCE", "PURE" and "HOLY". SHE is found both inside and outside the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'".

Outside of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", it is first within the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" "lets Herself be seen", because every "Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT" — element of the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" — is "PURE" and "HOLY". And it is afterwards that SHE then, "lets Herself be seen" outside the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'". "THE DIVINE FORCE" is not in the residuals of "Interpreted THOUGHTS" because those residuals are products of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and "THE DIVINE FORCE" is "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

It is the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” which will allow giving shape to the elements of this “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”, and it is the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which, through the mould called “THE WORD”, will allow “giving body” to the resulting forms of application of elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” to the elements of this “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”.

Because of the abundant presence of the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” alongside (in a direct vicinity) “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, who is always present in the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”, will let Herself be seen much more quickly in the “Realm of the Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’” of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model than SHE does with in

the “Realm of the Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and even much more quickly than SHE does in the “Realm of the Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

It is always “THE DIVINE WISDOM” that provides “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” the additional information which allow to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined, directly both from the perspective of the supreme completeness of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, then, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is called: “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, and from the perspective of the capacity to “LOVE” those things

that conform to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined.

It is always from, and through, "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, that "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" provides these additional information which allow to illuminate "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance". This is why "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" is also called: "THE SEAT OF WISDOM".

"THE SEAT OF WISDOM" is a seed, a concrete and living image of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

The "Interpreted THOUGHT" that is generated by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is always at the

origin of all action that the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will execute. It is an internal signal of action resulting from the "specific work" produced by "specific processes" of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and which will be transmitted, as external input signal, to the various layers of other "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" and therefore of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

This is why it is said that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", will work on his own material. This material is this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which itself will be built from "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" constituents of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE

THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”. And this is why all work that will be assigned to the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will always concern the implementation and realisation of the decrees that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will emit into existence in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside “THE SHEKINAH”.

This is why the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, at any time and at any place always connected with “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

“THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” is an added function to the original “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” model and allowing, as such, the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” to

generate its own internal input signals in addition to the external signals input it receives from the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around it.

As it is with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and with the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, it is likewise with the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

If "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, its "SPIRITUAL SHIELD", this internal "specific mechanism" which allows rejecting "IMPURE" external input signals, will function as it should and will not let through "IMPURE" external signals input which will be sent to "THE SEAT OF

THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance". "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", which is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, will receive only "PURE" external input signals.

It is so that, any "Interpreted THOUGHT" generated by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", will be "PURE" because it will be generated from "PURE" external input signals, and also from a degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" high enough and using "specific processes" functioning correctly as "THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed them.

Thus, it will be said that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is "HOLY", and therefore it will be said that the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in question is "HOLY".

When "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is continuously in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, while "IMPURE" external signals input to the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" last, the "SPIRITUAL SHIELD" will continuously block and reject those "IMPURE" external input signals, and "WRATH" will continuously be present all around "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance".

If “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, its “SPIRITUAL SHIELD” will fail to function as it should and will let these “IMPURE” external signals input through to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”. “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, which is in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, will receive these “IMPURE” external input signals.

It is so that, at least one of the “Interpreted THOUGHTS” generated by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’

Substance", will be defective; because it will be generated from "IMPURE" external input signals, and also from a lack of the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance". Such a defective "Interpreted THOUGHT" is said to be "IMPURE".

When such a defective "Interpreted THOUGHT" is transmitted as external action signal at input to other layers of the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", the output signal that these "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" will emit will be unpredictable and will not be as expected.

The more the "Interpreted THOUGHTS" are "IMPURE", the less is the degree of presence of "THE

SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" concerned.

Thus, it will be said that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is "UNHOLY", and therefore it will be said that the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in question is "UNHOLY".

When "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, while "IMPURE" external signals input to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" last, the "SPIRITUAL SHIELD" will let through some

"IMPURE" external signals input and will block others. "WRATH" will not be anymore present around "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance".

The effect of eroded blocking that occurs instantly in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", accompanied by the "distress signals" emitted by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" that ensues from this eroded blocking is still called: "ANGER".

As we have already indicated, in the presence of "IMPURE" external input signals, the difference between "WRATH" and "ANGER" is determined by the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific

‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

“ANGER” does not exist when “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and in this case, only “WRATH” will be present around “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” following the rejection of “IMPURE” external signals input at the entrance to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

From the perspective of the stream flow of signals, throughout “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, “WRATH” is upstream all around following the protection against “IMPURE” external signals and when it is

absent then, “ANGER” will be downstream and coming out along with the results of processing “IMPURE” external signals input that came through. “WRATH” and “ANGER” will not be present simultaneously in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

The desire to share the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that arise out of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in Himself, is at the origin of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

In this design of the “DISTINCT” form in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as manifestation of a

metaphor of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the inner structures of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" with capacities, with capabilities and with "specific processes" which, among others, allow "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" to independently: remember, learn, acquire intelligence and develop it throughout its existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and to "LOVE".

All these capacities, these capabilities, and these "specific processes" inner and autonomous to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" work in "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", and aim to create the conditions that allow to give birth, in the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT'

Substance", to manifestations of metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is in these conditions, produced in "PURITY" and "HOLINESS" and, established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will then, place inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, the special element from which will arise, autonomously to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" and also to the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", the manifestations of metaphors of the indescribable joy, of the ineffable gladness, and the immeasurable state

of equilibrium, that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated in Himself.

This special element is still called: the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; it goes hand in hand with "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" and of which the degree of presence in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", will be the main factor that will provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which are necessary for the development of this seed.

However, this seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is not exactly the same as the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that has

been placed in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, and it is not also exactly the same as the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that has been placed in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model; because "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that is shared with the attribute "NON DIVINE", is sent by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, according to the "Phases of Creation" as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established it, and so that it forms at the end of the fifth phase, a WHOLE: "THE DIVINE".[1070]

Indeed, the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'"

[1070] Do you remember what we have indicated about the double prism experiment in one previous chapter? A summary of the CREATION.

which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model contains at its base, only elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”.

In the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” contains at its base only elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, and that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” contains at its base, elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” inherited from the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that has been placed inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

Those elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” are not available in the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that has been placed inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

In the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” contains at its base only elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, and that “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” contains at its base, elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” inherited from the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that has been placed inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’

Substance" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

It is so that, by inheritance from the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and following "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, will have knowledge of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", although this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is entirely based on the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON".

Those elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" are not available in the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that has been placed inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and they are not either available in the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that has been placed inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

The temperature provided by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is that, which allows affective and emotional development of the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

The enlightenment intensity provided by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is that, which allows development of "THE INTELLECT"

inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

From the perspective of the affective and emotional growth, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will always be called “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, and from the perspective of “THE INTELLECT” growth, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” will always be called “THE DIVINE WISDOM”.

The seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model contains at its base, only elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”.

In the absence of this seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” will never be able to apprehend and develop a deep understanding of the emotions that are associated with the manifestations of metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

Therefore, the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” will never be able to have a share of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy

‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, during the course of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who produced the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” into existence, made it germinate and grow to the maturity stage where the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” has been sealed.

Instead, in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, it is the capacities, the capabilities and all “specific processes” inner to the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, and the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’

Substance", that will create autonomously the conditions through which this seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be able to sprout and grow following the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which will be provided by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

The creation of these conditions through which this seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be able to sprout and grow, depends upon the state of "HARMONY" of both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

The creation of these conditions through which this seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will

be able to sprout and grow, is similar to a fertilization process which consists of bringing to a plant growing medium, the necessary elements for the growth of the plant.

As we have already mentioned in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, here too in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, the plant in question here is the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and the growing medium is the combined set formed by "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" (also called "THE GARDEN OF WISDOM", the growing medium of "WISDOM") and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" (also called "THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT", the growing medium of "THE INTELLECT").

"THE SEAT OF WISDOM" and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" are the two blessed gardens that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

The elements of fertilization which are necessary for the growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" (the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" being in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" and which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'LIGHT' Specific State"), are of two types, fertilizers and amendments:

1. Fertilizers are the knowledge of these things that relate closely to "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established, with the purpose to be implemented in the attribute

"NON DIVINE", and which represent that, which we have called: the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; that is, what justified and has been at the origin of "THE HOLY PROJECT" in which manifestations in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", will be "spoken" into existence: the "who", "what" and "why", that will represent all of the ins of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and the "when", "where" and "how" that will represent all the outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Those fertilizers originate directly from "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE".

2. Amendments are the knowledge that is acquired by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" all along its growth in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and through the execution of tasks that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established, and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will assign to creatures that are or will be into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Those amendments originate from "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

The final objectives of this fertilization are to get the best performance possible, from the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", in the "'LIGHT' Specific State", given the other factors that are the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, which contribute to it and which will be provided by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in all its forms.

These elements of fertilization which are necessary for the growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" (the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" being in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" and which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'LIGHT' Specific State") are not the same as those of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model which in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Specific State" (the

"Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" being in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'LIGHT' Specific State"), and are also not the same as those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model which are only in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" (the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" being in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State").

The needs of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" (the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" being in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" and which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'LIGHT' Specific State"), will always evolve during its growth, and will not necessarily be the same as those of either the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model or the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

At stages where they are needed, fertilization elements must be able to be taken by the plant in the growing medium that is "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. These elements of fertilization must be available in sufficient quantities and in a form available.

This is why "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, will have to be always in "THE PRAISE" with "THE DIVINE", whose Presence will be available inside of this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which

contains elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, and through the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

In the case of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in this “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, will have to be always in “THE PRAISE” with “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — or with any expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EON” closest to that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, and through the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the

“Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

If the elements of fertilization are not available when needed, because for example of the presence of the state of “CHAOS” either of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, or of “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, the growing medium that is “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, will be damaged and the growth of the plant of “THE

KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be limited and the final yield lowest.

It is so that, "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, as well as this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" are called to remain in the state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to remain in "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", for the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" to be able to sprout and grow from the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which will be provided by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

It is then, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” who, through the degree of Its Presence in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, will educate both “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which has received an autonomous capacity to “MAKE DECISIONS” and covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”.

The purpose of this education provided by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, is to lead “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model towards "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", with a shade at least implicitly of extraction, by rising "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", which is inside the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, from the oblivion (or ignorance) of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

Such education, as we have already indicated several times, involves three essential knowledge:

1. The knowledge of the origin of both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which will be educated;

2. The knowledge of the path along which will be educated and led "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model;
3. The knowledge of the manner in which both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" will be truly educated.

Although this education process is the same with the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the content of education will not be the same.

Only “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, in all its forms, has all that information in all their details, and SHE received them from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in order to accomplish all the purposes of education of all creatures that will be created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

When “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is providing this education, as well as the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — “THE LIGHT” which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined — from within “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, it is said that: “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” is in HER council inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”. Such

education is said to be performed through enlightenment.

At the origin of both “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, is an “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is inside of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” that is not accessible to the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

The dwelling place of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is in the attribute “NON DIVINE”; and with respect to this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, “The ALTAR of ‘THE

DIVINE'" and the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, are together just a manifestation of a metaphor in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the original "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

It is "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", under its name of "THE DIVINE FORCE", who will create into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", following the model that has been designed and established by

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will make manifest in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” and all the “specific processes” which contribute to the unique link of attachment by which “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model are associated to the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that is in “THE PLACE OF LIFE”; that is, in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

This link of attachment always implies a relationship and a differentiation between the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’

Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, which is the manifestation of the metaphor of the considered "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

The path along which will be educated and led "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is the path illustrated by the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH"; it is the path that leads to "PLENITUDE", to the manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphor of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE"

like HE had intended when HE had decided to establish “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Two developments, inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and inside of this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” will allow to accomplish the walk along this prescribed path:

1. The affective and emotional development of the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model;
2. The development of “THE INTELLECT” inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the

"Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

These two developments form the framework, the model whereby "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" will conform to complete the education that SHE will provide to "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

It is "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" who, through the degree of Its Presence in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", will act as SHEPHERD of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" and provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which are necessary to accomplish these two developments.

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had established it, and since the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model possesses the unique particulars of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, in the quality of epithet functions, it is so that, the task of developing the character of "THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model would also be the deliberate effort that will be facilitated by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as future educators and shepherds of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to nurture their attributes and make them as a standard of behavior of the manifestation of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".[1071]

[1071] We remind that, these are descriptions of the model that was

established from eternity, before the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE", when "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed and established "THE HOLY PROJECT", in "ABSOLUTE PURITY". There was no contingency plan with regards to negative events that could unfold during the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and especially, with regards to such events as those that took place in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and which were crowned by the "BETRAYAL" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. A mere thought of the possibility of occurrence of a negative event or an outcome other than that, which was expected from the designs of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", did not exist in "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. During the course of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER was caught short by that "BETRAYAL", which has plunged the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" in a quagmire, in the impasse, and "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had to change the plans regarding the continuation of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT". What we are describing here are the original plans for the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

During this upbringing, while developing, through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", knowledge of the attributes of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" which are the basis of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" manifested in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" and of which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" should already have in their possession, the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was called upon to develop the knowledge of the attributes of elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" which are the basis of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" manifested in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" and which is not available both to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, from one “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to another one, the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will sprout and grow in a slightly different manner in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

After a period of germination, this development will always go through predefined stages of growth and which are in all respect analogues of the growth stages from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”. They range from the “spiritual awakening” to the “adult spiritual age” passing through the “spiritual childhood” and the “spiritual adolescence”. They will

mark the stages of passage along the manifestation of the metaphor of the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". As such, they are manifestations of the four quadrants which result from the projection of the Four points that define the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and in this arrangement — "HE WHO EXISTS", "HE WHO IS ABOVE", "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "HE WHO ARRIVES" — and the pronunciation of the acronym of which is the same as the word "IHVH", onto the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle". The "spiritual awakening" is associated with the first quadrant, the "spiritual childhood" is associated with the second quadrant, the "spiritual adolescence" is associated with the third quadrant, and the "adult spiritual age" is associated with the fourth quadrant. This flow path

is defined by its fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”:

- The “spiritual awakening” is associated with the manifestation of the metaphor of the beginning of the first of the fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”.
- The seven manifestations of the metaphor of the following seven of the fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” will define the “spiritual childhood”.
- The five manifestations of the metaphor of the following five of the remaining forty-five non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” will define the “spiritual adolescence” and mark the time of acquisition by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of the voice of “The ALTAR of

‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

- The forty manifestations of the metaphor of the remaining forty non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” will mark the time at the end of which “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” would have dispelled the mist of residuals from the interpretation of the elements of the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”, to mark the end of the manifestation of the metaphor of the complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and thus the beginning of the “adult spiritual age”.

Just as it is in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, and also in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, “THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model with the "FREE CHOICE", the autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS" without that, the elements of "THE REASON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has restricted to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" — in this case of the model of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", they are elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" (it goes without saying, with all their epithets that are built from elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON") in the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" and the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model — are blocked by "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

It is so that, the education of both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", through these two developments always aim therefore to the full achievement of the potential contained both in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and in this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

As we have already mentioned for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, one of the main drivers of this education, and that allows to lead "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, toward that, which it is called to become, is the distinction.

"The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model carries a unique expression of the manifestation of a metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" chosen within a countless number of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

It is through the distinction, which highlights the purpose of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that

each manifestation of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, will have to find its place, build a personality; each "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with respect to the others "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", each "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with respect to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", each "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with respect to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", — the personalities of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will be expressed in their chosen "Characters" and made manifest through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that will be created in the environment of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" — and each "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with respect to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

The distinction designed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and manifested through the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is creative and educational; because it ensues from the supreme completeness of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

Only “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, in all its forms, has all these information in all their details, and SHE received them from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in order to accomplish all the purposes of education of all creatures that will be created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is so that, through this creative and educative distinction through the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in turn would also be enriched in the understanding of the attributes of the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” by observation of their development by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” acting in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

The knowledge of the manner in which both “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which covers this “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” will be truly educated, was established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, from eternity, before that the attribute “NON DIVINE” was created, and according to the manifestation of the metaphor of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”

which will be placed in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

Therefore, each “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” through the unique manifestation of the metaphor of a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” which will be placed in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, will thus have the necessary elements for his own education.

Although as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had established it, the task of developing the character of “THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model

would be the deliberate effort that will be facilitated by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as future educators and shepherds of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to nurture their attributes and make them as a standard of behavior of the manifestation of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", only "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", in all its forms, possesses in all their details the knowledge of all these elements contained in the unique manifestation of the metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and which are necessary for the development of this unique manifestation of the metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH"; and SHE received them from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in order to accomplish all the purposes of education of each creature that will be created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This is not a packet transmitted in inheritance that "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", under its name of "THE DIVINE FORCE", will transmit to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, because to educate is to nurture in order to move from one level of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" to another located farther in the direction of travel so that it acquires a value that brings close to the horizon of the path to which will be led "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

To educate both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

Creature" model, and this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which covers this "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", is to love them; the affection passing through:

1. The breast of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE", under its name of "THE DIVINE FORCE", at the same time as Her nutrient milk — that is, the rules, the principles, and the precepts she had established, and to live by these precepts, which are the customs and patterns (that is, "PURITY" and "THE HOLINESS" of "THE DIVINE WISDOM") — and that will allow the development of "THE INTELLECT" and the affective and emotional development of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'";

2. The attributes and behavior standards of the manifestation of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were supposed to have developed in them during the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and which will facilitate the development of "THE INTELLECT".

This nutrient milk of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" has been placed within the tasks established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", from eternity, before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was created, and for the implementation of the phases of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

As we have indicated already, all these concepts and much more, which are related to the education of the

creatures that “THE DIVINE FORCE”, on instruction of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, will spawn into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, were also transposed by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, into metaphors to be manifested explicitly on those creatures. The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, products of the mold designated as the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, in the “Plane Above”, will have those concepts manifested accordingly on their “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Envelope”. The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, products of the mold designated as “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, in the “Plane Below”, will also have those concepts manifested accordingly on their “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope”. The “‘LICHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, products

of the mold designated as "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, in the "Plane Below", will also have those concepts manifested accordingly on their "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope". It is so that, just as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in the "Plane Above", were designed to be "living and animated chapters" of the "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and just as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE FORCE", on instruction of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will spawn into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", in the "Plane Below", were also designed to be "living and animated chapters" of the "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and complementing those parts of the "DISCOURSE", which have been written on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures", in much the same, the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE FORCE", on instruction of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will spawn into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", in the "Plane Below", also truly will be "living and animated chapters" of the "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and further complementing those parts of the "DISCOURSE", which have been written on the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

As we have mentioned here above, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model with the "FREE CHOICE", the autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS"

without that, the elements of “THE REASON” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has restricted to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” — in this case of the model of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, they are elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” (it goes without saying, with all their epithets that are built from elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”) in the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” and the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model — are blocked by “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

Just as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” is conscious, and just as he did with the

previous models, HE also endowed “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, of that, which is called “CONSCIENCE”: that ability that allows “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” to be conscious, to be aware immediately, to know in an immediate rational way, to have rational knowledge of its states, of its acts and of their value, to feel it exists, to be present to itself, to have an immediate and direct knowledge, more or less complete and clear to know of its law that allows it to be in existence, to know its purpose, and its route in its existence. It is this ability that will allow “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” to grow in knowledge through its own “DECISIONS” and its own “CHOICES”.

As long as the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER would have

chosen to share in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" with this attribute "NON DIVINE", are not yet shared with this attribute "NON DIVINE" but rather remain in "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all that it contains as "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" cannot know about the existence of these "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", nor would they know about themselves as manifestations in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" of the metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that already exist in "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, or know anything else about "HE WHO IS". The manifestations of the metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" possess their existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE" only as a seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the "'LIGHT'

Specific State", so that this existence can be compared to that of an embryo of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the "'LIGHT' Specific State". "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER generated these manifestations of the metaphors of HIS own "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", in the state of seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" before they came into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". HE also planned for these manifestations of the metaphors of HIS own "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", not only that they would exist for HIM, in the "'LIGHT' Specific State", but that they would also exist for themselves, each as an "intellectual substance". For this reason, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" conceived and established "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", truly a growing medium of "THE INTELLECT", and endowed it with this ability that

will allow “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” to grow in knowledge through its own “DECISIONS” and its own “CHOICES”. So that not only “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” (and therefore the creature in which it will be placed) also exists for itself through “CONSCIENCE” and knows itself as a manifestation in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” of the metaphor of a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” which already exist in “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, but also that “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” (and therefore the creature in which it will be placed) comes to understand and to know who is “HE WHO IS”, and reaches the “PLENITUDE” in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” — the finality of development of the seed of the metaphor of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, manifested in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

In the event that the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has restricted to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, are blocked by “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in case these would have developed in them the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, or are blocked by an external force for whatever motives that be, then, this capacity to make own “DECISIONS”, to make own “CHOICES”, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” will not be anymore autonomous, but will be conditioned by those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” or by such external force and in which case “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” and therefore the

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" associated with this "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will not be anymore free, but "subjected" to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" or to that external force.

Of such "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" whose capacity to make own "DECISIONS", to make own "CHOICES", is conditioned or deprived by such external force, it will be said that, that "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is "subjected" (or is "enslaved", or is in "slavery") to that external force.

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it, from one "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to another one, the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will sprout and grow in a slightly different

manner in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The growth stages inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, having abundantly at its disposal the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” and having at its disposal knowledge of the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, in the understanding and the knowledge of “THE TREE OF LIFE”, as well as in the understanding and the knowledge of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, are in all respect analogues of the growth stages from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle” to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”.

They range from the “spiritual awakening” to the “adult spiritual age” passing through the “spiritual childhood” and the “spiritual adolescence”, and which we have already described in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established all the temporal, quantitative and qualitative transformations, at different scales, the laws that govern the growth and the subsequent growth of the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and which follow the course of the various stages of growth of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, from the implantation of the seed to the maturity of the manifestations of the metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

The achievement of each stage of growth inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is visible only to "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", however this growth will also be made manifest on the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope".

It is in this stage of the "adult spiritual age" that the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" will refine with the passage of time to converge towards the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" and that is associated to the portion of the "Realm of

the ‘THOUGHTS’” which is delineated by the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” and for the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

It is thus that, the full “PLENITUDE” of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will be attained when the “Realm of the Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’” converges towards the “Realm of the Optimal Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’”. When this convergence occurs, the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is said to be at its “HIGHEST PLENITUDE”, at its “FULL POTENTIAL”, and the following conditions are fulfilled and present in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”:

- “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by that “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”,

working together as conjoints in agreement in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, are at their "PUREST" and "HOLIEST" states.

- The degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around both "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", is at its highest level.
- The states of "HARMONY" of both "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, are at their highest levels as designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

In this “HIGHEST PLENITUDE”, the road of which we have already explained in the chapter concerning the designation of “THE DIVINE” from “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is at the maximum of its particulars. It has all its intensity, its density, it shines with the manifestion of the metaphor of the unique “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had placed in it. It has the UNITY of all its constituents components and “specific processes” functioning at full capacity as the “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” is at the proximity of the maximum “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established for the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

This road to this “HIGHEST PLENITUDE”, to achieve the “FULL POTENTIAL”, of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, is a road built on the pillars of “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”, with “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” as gold bricks; the material of construction of those gold bricks are the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, and the cement that maintains those gold bricks together is the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”.

It is from these two pillars of “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”, that the growing medium, which is the combined set formed by “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” (also called “THE GARDEN OF WISDOM”, the growing medium of “WISDOM”) and “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” (also called “THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT”, the growing medium of “THE

INTELLECT") will be fertile: able to produce abundant harvests of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". It is from these two pillars of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", and following the course of the various stages of growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", that will autonomously emerge the manifestations of the metaphors of the "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" that a product of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model has grown in itself with respect to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. In the absence of these two pillars of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", that is the product of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, will not have in itself any "PURE,

TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE" with respect to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[1072]

Just as it is with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, all temporal information concerning the state of the growing medium, which is the combined set formed by "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" (also called "THE GARDEN OF WISDOM", the growing medium of "WISDOM") and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT"

[1072] To have "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE" for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is not about chanting "lips service" on the virtues and greatness of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, but it is about standing in "PURITY" and "HOLINESS" just like "*... the First Begotten of "THE DIVINE FORCE", who has received the anointing of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and stands in Her presence glorifying "THE DIVINE" as well as "THE DIVINE FORCE" through whom he has been manifested. ...*"

(also called “THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT”, the growing medium of “THE INTELLECT”) — among other things, the state of “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”, as well as the temperature and the enlightenment intensity —, as well as the state of this plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, all this information based on “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, which are only visible by “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, are contained and transported by the action signals which are produced by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

The attributes of this information are contained and transported in the “unique words”, and their tones, of the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language”. The “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language” becomes, as such, a window into “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, and the hidden

information that it contains can be “discerned” (i.e., “read” in the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language”) when the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will emit these words and expressions, in their tones, during its communications and interactions with the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it.

The words in the expressions of the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language”, in their tones, which will be used by a “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and will be based on “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, will be indicative of all this internal information which is visible only by “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”. The metaphors of this internal information will be precisely what will be made manifest in the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment”.

In this model of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the permanent awareness, by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", of the existence of all this information, as well as the ability of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" to "read" this information in the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language", and to make their syntheses, are indispensable and essential conditions to be able to walk on the road leading to the "HIGHEST PLENITUDE", and to achieve the "FULL POTENTIAL".

As we have already mentioned, it is "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" that, through the degree of its Presence in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", will act as SHEPHERD of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance".

It is so that, “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE”, by providing, inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — “THE LIGHT” which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined —, will be “THE SIGHT” for “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

That “SIGHT” which allows “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, to perceive, to become acquainted with the presence and characteristics of “THE DIVINE” and all that, which conforms to the

specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined, is also called: “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”.

From one “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model to another one and in which “THE DIVINE FORCE” has placed seeds of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, the plants of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will differ, because:

1. The uniqueness of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will share with “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is covered by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, through manifestation of metaphor;

2. The degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which will not be the same from one "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" to another one, and;
3. The level of understanding that will be developed through the capacities, the capabilities and all "specific processes" inner and autonomous to the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance".

It is so that, from countless "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will share with each "ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

Creature" model, through manifestation of metaphor, countless plants of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be produced, all different the one from the other and with a difference similar to that from one "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" to another one.

Inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", all elements of communication reside in "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and are expressed in "THE SILENCE". When "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", which resides in "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", is emitted into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", then, it will "take body" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has also chosen to share such "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" with this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Therefore, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also endowed the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” with capabilities and with “specific processes” allowing it to communicate individually with another “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” or another “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and this:

- Without going through a manifestation or an expression through the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope” which covers it;
- Regardless of the distance between the two “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substances” that are in communication;
- Regardless of the distance with the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” with which it enters into communication;

- With only the two concerned "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substances", or the other "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" with which it enters into communication, being aware of the communication, or even that a communication has been established. The receiving "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" can be that of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

The "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" is in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" and will thus contain elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", and the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which covers it, is in the "'LIGHT' Specific State".

Therefore, the elements of communication, the "unique words", the predicates, and the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" may reside both in the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" and in

the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which covers it, and in which case they will not “take body” but will be used for communications by telepathy, or these elements of the communication may “take body” when they are emitted into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” outside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

CHAPTER 179
THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘LIGHT’ SUBSTANCE” IN THE “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” MODEL

CHAPTER 180

THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' BODY" OF THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

The "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the combined group which is formed by the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←LIGHT' Frontier", the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", and "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'". We shall use this designation for the purpose of leading you to understand that, it is a double structure.

This "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will

be produced into existence inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — and by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

This “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is a manifestation in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, and is not an expression of “THE UNION”, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Although the structure of this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model do not contain the expression of “THE UNION”, it is nevertheless also called the “TABERNACLE OF THE CHURCH” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model; or,

the “TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model. Inside the “TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE”, there will always be:

1. The NUCLEUS, which is akin to “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and represents in this interior, the symbol and the manifestation of “PURITY” and “THE LIGHT” — it is “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model;
2. Elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, just as possesses “THE DIVINE FORCE” who is at the origin of the creation into existence of these elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” — they are the inner constituents of “The ALTAR of

‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model;

3. “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” functioning within the specifications established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and through these elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” as communication interface.

For this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established the same fixed dimensions and functional particulars as those of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creature" model, and consequently as those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, so that it performs its due relevant role.

These dimensions as well as the functional particulars are fixed, and this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" as seen by "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", is similar to a drop of energy in the entire "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", and having two components: a first component in the "'LIGHT' Specific State" and containing in it a second component also in the "'LIGHT' Specific State".

These dimensions are the same and do not vary from one "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to another "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

All what we have indicated concerning “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, as well as in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, also extends and holds true in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←LIGHT’ Frontier” with “specific nerves” which are in contact with the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope” and with the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” contained in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope”.

It is through “specific signals” collected by these “specific nerves” of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←LIGHT’ Frontier” that radiation from this “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←LIGHT’ Frontier” is

made visible to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Visual Structure” of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”.

However, this “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Visual Structure” cannot see either the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, or “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, or what is there inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”. Only “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” sees the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” and sees “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and also the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” which is in there.

It is through the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←LIGHT’ Frontier” that the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Language” of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” is transmitted to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the

“Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” and thus to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body”.

It is so that, radiation from the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←LIGHT’ Frontier” of “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” also indicates through the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Visual Structure”, just as “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” sees the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, the “TRUTHFUL” functioning status of this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, in particular the functioning status of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”; this “TRUTHFUL” functioning status is not visible through the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope”.

It is so that, through this radiation of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL←LIGHT’ Frontier” of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body”, one would know whether a

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, or is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also endowed the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with the capacity to move independently in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" without that, the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" that covers it, moves along.

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed a protective spiritual structure, which helps to protect the

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

This protective spiritual structure goes hand in hand with the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, but it remains external and it is present in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate and covering all this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body".

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" also designed it, this protective spiritual structure, external to the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is activated automatically by a high degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and thus by a high degree of "ABSOLUTE AND TOTAL CONFIDENCE IN THE DIVINE" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model which it was designed to ensure protection.

This protective spiritual structure can also be activated by the inner will to the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model which it was designed to ensure protection, when the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is sufficiently high, and thus the degree of "ABSOLUTE AND TOTAL

CONFIDENCE IN THE DIVINE" is sufficiently high in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model which it was designed to ensure protection.

When it is enabled, this protective spiritual structure is manifested by a glowing sphere covering the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" like a dome. This is why this protective spiritual structure is also called: the "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome".

It is also by means of this "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" that the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" (more specifically the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") will move from one location to another, from one "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" to another "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

Habitation Domain", within the "MURKY VOID" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

The "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and its added "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" are still precursor "THE UNION"; thus, precursor of "THE SPIRITUAL FORMATION OF THE CHURCH".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" **HAS NOT ENDOWED** the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with the capacity to implement several tasks simultaneously in the image of "THE DIVINE FORCE". But he has placed "THE DIVINE FORCE" alongside this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature": it is "THE INVISIBLE TREASURE", "THE LIFE INSURANCE",

of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Alongside this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and for the accomplishment of particular tasks that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will act in place of this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" only when the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

It is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who officiates both in "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and in "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE", and in "THE FRAME OF

REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Regardless of the frame of reference, no force into existence surpasses “THE DIVINE FORCE”; Her strength is billions of times greater than all the combined forces and powers of all creatures that have been created into existence in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and the knowledge She holds has no equal.

Alongside this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that is in the “PURITY”, the eternal symbol of glory of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and also of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will be present and active.

In the event that the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is in the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, "THE DIVINE FORCE" who will always be alongside this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body", will not be able to act for this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; because:

1. The state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", appears and develops in a creature when such a creature has rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is; and
2. *"THE WILL" OF "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER, IN HIS VARIOUS FORMS, AND THE WILL OF ANY THING OTHER THAN "THE*

DIVINE", IHVH, CANNOT COEXIST IN THE SAME "THE ALTAR OF 'THE DIVINE'".

Just like "THE DIVINE FORCE" has assigned "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", likewise SHE intended to assign to appropriate "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the task of guardianship of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on the other hand, need not to be guarded; because the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model does not contain structures that are in the "'LIGHT' Specific State".

It is so that, from the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and

its added “Protective ‘SPIRITUAL’ Dome”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and lined up to manifest the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” into existence outside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” —, and also outside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

This “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is a manifestation in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” which is located in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, and is not an expression of “THE UNION”, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

An expression of "THE UNION" from the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" was to be formed through the presence of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model; that is, through the presence of the Archangel MICHAEL.[1073]

[1073] Again, we restate the previous annotation, reminding that, these are descriptions of the model that was established from eternity, before the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE", when "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed and established "THE HOLY PROJECT", in "ABSOLUTE PURITY". There was no contingency plan with regards to negative events that could unfold during the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and especially, with regards to such events as those that took place in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and which were crowned by the "BETRAYAL" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. A mere thought of the possibility of occurrence of a negative event or an outcome other than that, which was expected from the designs of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", did not exist in

It is from this expression of “THE UNION” that was to be formed the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” into existence outside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” —, and also

---

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. During the course of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER was caught short by that “BETRAYAL”, which has plunged the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” in a quagmire, in the impasse. Furthermore, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” having accepted the “BETRAYAL” that they have perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and the deceit and prejudice, which they perpetrated against the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, as their norm, their principle of righteousness, were and are standing as such in their own “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES” and “LIES”. It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had to change the plans regarding the continuation of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. What we are describing here are the original plans for the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

outside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

The Archangel MICHAEL was to act as an intermediary between the whole "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" and the seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" pure and holy of each of the seven instances of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model — the "QUERUB" instance, the "MALAK" instance, the "OPHAN" instance, the "IKARI" instance, the "KO'ACH" instance, the "SERAPH" instance, and the "HASHMALL" instance — who were to be present outside and surrounding the added "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".[1074]

[1074] As we have indicated already in the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT",

before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence, the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" have understood these tasks, which they were called upon to perform around not only the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", but also later on around the following of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and who will be produced into existence as the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". And these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" decided to derail "THE HOLY PROJECT", not only with that "BETRAYAL" that they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, but also with the murder of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". That is why the one amongst them who had self-proclaimed to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had said openly and aloud, what all the others "ADONA'IM" hid in them and have been quietly thinking, saying:

"...

> *Shall I tell you what I know? These "humans" that He proposes to create — we are to be their servants!*
>
> *I have learned the Elohim's purpose for these angels of water and dirt. It is they, and not we, He proposes to make the heirs of all that is.*
>
> *I for one will never bow to serve a physical being!*

..."

While eight creatures (seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" pure and holy, and a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" pure and holy) are required to form the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, in the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" formed from the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, one will be in the presence of nine creatures: seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" pure and holy, a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" pure and holy of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, and a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" pure and holy.

The strength of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" which is present in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

Creature" model, is such that when this "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is manifested into existence outside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", then, each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" which is present through its "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the proximity of "THE SPIRITUAL FORMATION OF THE CHURCH" thus formed, will receive through "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established for that purpose and which is activated when "THE PRAISE" is celebrated, seven times its daily amount of "fruits" of "THE TREE OF LIFE" so that he can perform the weekly tasks that he will be assigned to.

Because of the presence of far much more elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model than in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, it is so that the scope covered by this "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will be much more larger than that associated with the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established to manifest the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" outside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

As it is with the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” through “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — within the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, it is likewise with this expression of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” manifested from the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and its added “Protective ‘SPIRITUAL’ Dome”. It is so that, other ordinances to be applied and implemented outside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” and throughout the attribute “NON DIVINE” will ensue from this expression of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” manifested from the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and its added “Protective ‘SPIRITUAL’ Dome”.

In this expression of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” manifested from the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and its added “Protective ‘SPIRITUAL’ Dome”, once the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” pure and holy of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model has established the instructions that should be executed, or has received instructions of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, he will convey and explain the received instructions to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” pure and holy of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

This “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” pure and holy of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model will in turn convey and explain the received instructions to the seven others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” pure and holy of each of the seven instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model — the “QUERUB” instance, the “MALAK” instance, the “OPHAN” instance, the “IKARI” instance, the “KO’ACH” instance, the “SERAPH” instance, and the “HASHMALL” instance — who will be present outside and surrounding the added “Protective ‘SPIRITUAL’ Dome” of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

It is then, that these seven will in their turn subdivide, transmit and explain the instructions they received, to the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. It is so that, these instructions will be executed and implemented in any designated location

where will be present the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and throughout the attribute "NON DIVINE".

In the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" manifested from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" pure and holy of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model does not established the instructions which must be implemented, but he receives them from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Whereas in the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" manifested from the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" pure and holy of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model can himself establish the

instructions that must be executed, and he also receives instructions from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established it through this manifestation of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” outside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” would thus complement each others, in the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” manifested from the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and its added “Protective ‘SPIRITUAL’ Dome”, and were to remain as such together in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, the “POTENCY”, which is the degree of possession of elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, and which, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is a manifestation of a metaphor of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’” and, which is attributed to the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, was to complete the “AUTHORITY” which is defined by the ability to carry out several tasks simultaneously throughout well defined places in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and, which is attributed to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, which itself, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is a manifestation of a metaphor of the “Formative Essence of ‘THE DIVINE’”. And vice versa.

It is so that, through the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed and lined

up, to add the proximity of “THE TREE OF LIFE” to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” to allow it to remain into existence (that is, to subsist) in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”, to receive directly the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH”, and executing the future tasks that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had planned and which were to be conducted on long periods of time outside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

It is so that, the implementation of the future tasks in “THE HOLY PROJECT” would also become more efficient in any chosen place within the “MURKY VOID” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and in the execution of these tasks the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” as well as the

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" were to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

As we have already indicated, the task of developing the character of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model was to be a deliberate effort that will be performed by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as future educators and shepherds of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to nurture their attributes and make them as a standard of behavior of the manifestation of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

During this upbringing, the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was called upon to develop the knowledge of the attributes of elements of "THE

‘LIGHT’ REASON” which are the basis of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” manifested in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” and which is not available to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

This is also another aspect of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”: there is not one and one only place unique in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” and from which instructions are emitted; each delineated part of “THE DIVINE” (wherever in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, as “DIVINE SUBSTANCE” unlimited and constituent of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”) is conscious and living by itself, reflected into itself and is at the same time “THE DIVINE”. And it is thus that “THE DIVINE” chose to share this aspect of Himself with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

As we have already explained it, when “THE DIVINE FORCE” had planned all this, it was for the purpose to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and the sentence of annihilation of that “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” would be the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

In “THE SUPREME PLENITUDE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” knew not that SHE would be betrayed by these very “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that SHE had educated. SHE knew not that these same “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that SHE had educated in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE

DIVINE'", had already planned their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" whereby they would subsequently cause prejudice and place their following under the yoke of absolute servitude.

After the "BETRAYAL" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had undergone, HE decided nevertheless to continue the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". Knowing already that the worst was yet to come, as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior and cannot escape it, and they were all standing in their own "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will combat in "ABSOLUTE 'PURITY'" for the existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" so it will be the sentence of annihilation of the "HUBRIS" of

manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and of the “nefarious and despicable shadow schemings” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had developed in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” did not design the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” so that one “dominates” the other, so that one crushes the other, so that one be “above” the other.

But “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” in the ABSOLUTE “PURITY”, so that they live and coexist in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE” in order to perform all tasks that HE had in projects and through which “THE DIVINE” chose to share “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

To express “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” on the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established specific conditions which are proper to the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” and others which are proper to the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

Within these specific conditions, added to the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, HE has endowed "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" within the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituent of this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" with the capacity, a proper ability, to be able to discern "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" from elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" that are available in the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" of this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" will make manifest this proper ability to discern, in seven different ways; each representing a manifestation of a unique metaphor of a "Divine Particle" constituent of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will generate seven new instances of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model. HE has also designed and established a metaphor to represent “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” on this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

These seven instances of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model are the respective analogues of the seven instances of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, and they are also called: “LINEAGES”.

It is along these seven instances of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” will also be classified.

- The first instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is the analogue of the “QUERUB” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model. This first instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is also called: the “LINEAGE OF TEACHERS”; it is from this first instance that ensue all those who have been entrusted with “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, as well as all those possessing the “GIFT” of vision.
- The second instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is the analogue of the “MALAK” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”

model; it is from this second instance that ensue all those possessing the “GIFT” of healing.

- The third instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is the analogue of the “OPHAN” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.
- The fourth instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is the analogue of the “IKARI” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.
- The fifth instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is the analogue of the “KO’ACH” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

- The sixth instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the analogue of the "SERAPH" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.
- The seventh instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the analogue of the "HASHMALL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

It is so that, by analogy to "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined a unique instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model by adding simultaneously to the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT'

Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and from which they will abundantly emanate, all the seven abilities proper to these seven instances.

This instance is the manifestation of the main unit formed by the seven instances of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, without any division: it is the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Just as all the equilibrium states obtained from each of the seven "Divine Particles" constituent of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION", are contained in the equilibrium state obtained in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" to form an optimal equilibrium, it will be the same with the "PRINCIPAL" instance of

the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model with respect to all the seven instances.

This "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is in the attribute "NON DIVINE", a concrete and living image of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It will be the seventh expression into existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; the first expression of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" being "THE DIVINE" Himself.

The second expression into existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is "THE SHEKINAH", "THE

THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

The third expression into existence of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is that of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

The fourth expression into existence of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is the combined group formed by the seven “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” pure and holy, which perform “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH” in the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH”.

The fifth expression into existence of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is the “SPECIFIC SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of the seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", designed in the proportions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and which will be manifested in the "Plane Below".

The sixth expression into existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. It was that of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective and who was called "ADAM" and whom the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" destroyed by jealousy and the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". This is why the number six is also used to mean: "THE LOVE LOST", or also "THE

DESTROYED LOVE". It is also the symbol associated only to all "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", descendants of the first two: "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE". The "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" are not descendants, as such, of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"; we will clarify this, as we move forward in the following chapters.

At the appointed time, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create into existence this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, as a manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", from the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituent of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside

of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

As we mentioned in a previous annotation, it is the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" associated to this "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model who, through "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE", will redeem the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and put an end to the penalties associated with breaching of the terms of the "DEATH CONTRACT".

Just as the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective, who is the product of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, has been created into existence to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that has

taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of the Archangel MICHAEL and who is the product of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, and from whom all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that were produced into existence have inherited their deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, likewise, it is the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model who can rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that has taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and from whom the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” descendants of the first two, have also inherited their deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

By redeeming thus this rigged “DEATH CONTRACT” against the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, this “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will undergo the terms of acquisition of “THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE”, that is: HE will suffer the “Subjective Death”, which is the premature “DEATH” of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” as the Archangel MICHAEL has established it in the terms of their rigged “DEATH CONTRACT”.

As we have already indicated in a text above, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has built the structure of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — from “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” obtained from “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particles” to which SHE has

endowed with manifestations of metaphors of the six "Formative Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", all in a manner of being of the "'LIGHT' Specific State".

It is so that, the structure of this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which will be formed and produced into existence in the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — will inherit these same properties: it will have all the particulars of a stable "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" with respect to "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", which it will cover.

This "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and

its constituents that are the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, will form as such, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, a unique manifestation of a metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”: it will be the seventh expression into existence of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

In this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, the “primary transformation”, the “secondary transformation”, the “tertiary transformation”, the “quaternary transformation”, the “quinary transformation”, the “senary transformation”, and the “‘end of cycle’

transformation" will also take place in the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" inside the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←LIGHT' Frontier" of this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Therefore, the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" will automatically regenerate during the course of the "'end of cycle' transformation" and following the "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established.

These seven "transformation steps" of products of the "specific work" accomplished by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, by the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy

‘LIGHT’ Substance”, are metaphors coming from the same and unique model of the “transformation step” of products of the “divine work” accomplished by the “Generative Divine Particle” by the reagents of the “transformation step”, that is by the products characteristic of the “transformation step” considered and which will be consumed during the “transformation step”, in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

The metaphor of this same and unique model of the “transformation step” formed by the twenty-four “transformation sub-steps” which have already been described.

It is so that, through “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, through the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” and inside the “Specific

‘SPIRITUAL←LIGHT’ Frontier” of this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and with respect to the “CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” will manifest into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, the seventh metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

“The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model cannot be mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” used for the construction of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” which is inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” considered, without

impairing the “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

The same is true with this “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which covers “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

This “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” cannot be mixed with something else which is not in the manner of being in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” used for its construction, without impairing the “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model with both properties which are those of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” which covers

“The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” and also with properties which are those of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”.

This is also why it is said of the any “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that it ensues from a great power and a great wealth.

This “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will always create into existence inside “THE SHEKINAH”“ — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — and for each product of the mould designated as the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, each product in itself, will also be called an essence (or a seed) of only “The ALTAR of

‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”. As such, each “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that will be produced into existence, will be directly descendant of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”.

Whereas for the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, it is only the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that is an essence (or a seed) of “THE SHEKINAH”, and all the remaining “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” are descendants of their “PRINCIPAL” instance, in the sense that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of each of the descendants is not directly an essence (or a seed) of “THE SHEKINAH”, but is an essence (or a seed) of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in their “PRINCIPAL” instance; for, the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of each of the descendants is the result of recursive transformations applied to this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in their "PRINCIPAL" instance and from which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" come into the existence outside of "THE SHEKINAH".

Whereas for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, it is only the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model that is an essence (or a seed) of only the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH", and all the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are descendants of their "PRINCIPAL" instance, in the sense that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of each of the descendants (that is, every "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, except the Archangel MICHAEL) is not directly an essence (or a seed) of “THE SHEKINAH”, but is an essence (or a seed) of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in their “PRINCIPAL” instance (the Archangel MICHAEL); for, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each of the descendants is the result of the process by which they were “spoken” into existence outside “THE SHEKINAH”.

It is so that, each “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that will be produced into existence, will be directly descendant of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, and is not and will never be descendant of any “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, although they will wear the same “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

All these notions of descendance, essence (or a seed), are manifestations of metaphors of parts of the "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" — the eternal knowledge concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER — associated with, and describing the interactions peculiars to, those "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" designated as "EONS" and that are double geometric structures, in "THE DIVINE BODY", which, once "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had consolidated "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in HIMSELF and in all "THE DIVINE BODY", were revealed one after the other because they are nested together in a very complex way, and that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE".[1075]

[1075] These were parts of the teaching that "THE DIVINE FORCE"

For the production into existence of a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", following the appropriate point of convergence in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself, it is from "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" emitted, and remaining in "THE

---

was awakening in the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" after that they had fallen into ignorance as a result of consumption of obscurity that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were feeding them with, in the early days after the creation of this earthly world in which you are living.

These are parts of the eternal knowledge concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the knowledge for which the Archangel MICHAEL made commandment to these firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" not feed themselves with, and for which he subsequently destroyed these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and all their descendants, in order to maintain the CREATION in the ignorance in which all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have inherited from him and have incarcerated themselves in.

SILENCE", from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", until its reception by "THE DIVINE FORCE", without making manifest into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" the sequence of "SOUNDS" that are associated with "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE", that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will manifest into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" outside of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", the firsts three of the six concepts that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed to be applied to His creatures in this attribute "NON DIVINE", and which we have already described for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

Let us recall once again these first three of the six concepts and their details in the context of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, because on the contrary of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, which will be able to reproduce indefinitely within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established, the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is not going to reproduce as “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body”, but its reproductions will be “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

When it is produced into existence by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is unique, because it will be produced to act as “LIGHT”, both to “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and to “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creatures", and for a specific purpose, just as every "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" was "spoken" into existence for a specific purpose.

The first concept, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will establish and manifest, through the creation of this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is still an expression of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'".

This first concept still brings to light the distinctive characteristic of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and expresses "HE WHO BEFOREHAND CREATES ENERGY DESIGNS" and possesses the capacity to design, to elaborate something, to arrange the various elements of what he has designed in order to form it into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

To “HE WHO BEFOREHAND CREATES ENERGY DESIGNS” through this first concept, “THE DIVINE” has assigned the adjective of the “Generative Divine Particle” and the pronunciation of which in the human language means “CREATOR”, which with the passage of time will also be designated by the word whose pronunciation in the human language means “MALE”. It is so that, to the substantive, for all His creatures, “THE DIVINE” is qualified as being “MALE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” **WILL NOT ENDOW** the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with the capacity to “CREATE ENERGY DESIGNS”. Only “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” is the “CREATOR” of

“ENERGY DESIGNS” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The second concept, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will establish and manifest, through the creation of this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, still brings to light the distinctive characteristic of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” which is this signal emitted by “THE DIVINE” from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE” and carrying all the information needed to “GIVE BODY TO BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS”. Without this signal, nothing can be created into existence.

“THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” acts as a catalyst that causes instantly upon receipt by “THE DIVINE

FORCE", the start of work of "THE DIVINE FORCE" who will "GIVE BODY TO BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" that are defined by the content of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE". It will be a manifestation of the special, unique and fantastic "specific event" that is called "THE BIRTH" which we have already mentioned in an above text concerning the particulars of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle". It is said that "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" has "taken body".

Such a "WORD OF THE DIVINE" emitted by "THE DIVINE" from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", is a "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH".

As we have already indicated, "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" resides in "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and it will carry these "Divine

Signals" containing instructions concerning these metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that HE has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", to be applied in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

To "HE WHO EMITS 'SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH'" through this second concept, "THE DIVINE" has also assigned the adjective of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and the pronunciation of which in the human language means "GENITOR", which with the passage of time will also be designated by the word whose pronunciation in the human language means "MALE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" **WILL ENDOW** the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

Creature" model with the "specific processes" that will allow it to emit, in "THE SILENCE" and without using "THE WORD", "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" of an instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

The "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model that will be endowed with such "specific processes" will also have the "MALE" adjective.

Such an instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, resulting from that emission of "SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" by the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, is part of the seven instances that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has already "BEFOREHAND CREATED" and it is so that the

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" cannot and will not be called: "CREATOR".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will also predefine this "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

This is not the case with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model.

The third concept, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will establish and manifest, through the creation of this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, will concern the

communication medium receiver of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” which is this signal emitted by “THE DIVINE” from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is alive inside “THE SHEKINAH” is such a communication medium through which “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” is expressed instantly and in synchronization into existence in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — through mechanisms that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

To such communication medium through which “SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” are transmitted, “THE DIVINE” has also assigned the

adjective of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and the pronunciation of which in the human language will also mean: “MALE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” will endow the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model with the capacity to serve as a medium of communication of particular products that are based on “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” and which will be associated with “SPECIFIC SIGNALS CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” of instances, not of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, but of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that will be endowed with such capacity to serve as

communication medium will also have the “MALE” adjective.

It is so that, every “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will be always have the “MALE” adjective and never the “FEMALE” adjective; It is for this that the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” manifested into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will be called: “SONS OF LIGHT”. “THE DIVINE” is their FATHER and “THE DIVINE FORCE” is their MOTHER.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also endowed the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with a metaphor of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” and through which “THE DIVINE FORCE” will also accomplish the instructions carried by the

manifestation of such metaphor of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, when the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” that emitted it is in a high enough state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. This is not the case with the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

Indeed, as we have explained already, “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” resides in “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and in “THE DIVINE FORCE”, who is responsible to manifest into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the product that is associated with “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”. It also resides also in the “LIGHT” that characterizes the Energy that emanates from “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and makes it “ALIVE”.

It is so that, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” has also been endowed with constituents which allow manifestations of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” to be formed and emitted into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. Here also, it is from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, that such manifestation of “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” will proceed forward into existence, only when the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” is in a high enough state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has also endowed the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with a capability that “replicates” the process through which “THE DIVINE FORCE”

manifests into existence the products that are associated with “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”.

Through this capability, the “WORDS” spoken out by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and which will be truly the results of the workflow of “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed, applied to “ENERGY DESIGNS” produced by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” within the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, will “take body” (literally), in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be produced into existence.

The structures through which such shapes will proceed forward into existence, in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be produced into existence, will be constructed as parts of the external "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". These will be the structures formed by the oral cavity and the structures that delimit it, communicating with the respiratory tracts and contributing to the emission of the articulated voice, of the spoken "WORDS". We will explain it in the following section concerning the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope".

For this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER" has endowed the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←LIGHT' Frontier" with "specific nerves" — which are actually structures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will build from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", and which are receivers and transmitters of signals — which are in contact with the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" and allow to facilitate the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals) both between the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" and between the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" and the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has made the

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" alive by the addition of all these "specific processes", capacities and capabilities, and elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", in order to make "DISTINCT" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", intellect, reflection and thought, each of the manifestations of metaphors of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM".

The "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has as such, the three characteristic parts of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER:

- A part which is reflection, thought, consciousness, understanding, discernment, with unlimited perceptions, which is contemplating itself, and allows to understand, to think, to analyze and "MAKE DECISIONS".

This part is “THE INTELLECT OF THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”. This part is constituted by all the elements and constituents of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, including “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, which contribute to “THE INTELLECT” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

Everything that the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will accomplish is first of all established by “THE INTELLECT OF THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”.

- A part which accomplishes any instruction statement that “THE INTELLECT OF THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

issues into existence, once this instruction has been established by “THE INTELLECT OF THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”. This part, which complements “THE INTELLECT OF THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”, is constituted by all the elements and constituents of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, which contribute to the accomplishment of any instruction that “THE INTELLECT OF THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” issues into existence with the intention of accomplishing it.

This part is the “Inner Spiritual Motive Force” — “THE MOTIVE FORCE OF THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”.

- A part which is other than “THE INTELLECT OF THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE” and also other than “THE MOTIVE FORCE OF THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”. This part is built from “Specific Atomic ‘LIGHT’ Substances”.

It is so that, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed a concrete and living image to express the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that exists already within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

This is why it is said of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that, it is in the image of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, when this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” designed and defined as such, is in the “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”.

To be in the image of “THE DIVINE”, to the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, has nothing to do with the external “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Envelope” which will cover the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

This concrete and living image, which expresses the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, which exists already within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, is linked to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through that, which is designated as “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”. “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”, which is located inside the attribute “NON DIVINE” in this concrete and living image, which expresses the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”, which exists already within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, is the “hub”, the effective centre, of communication in all its forms, with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our

FATHER, who resides outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”. It is through and inside “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will provide the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — “THE LIGHT” which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined —, and will be “THE SIGHT” for “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”. Without “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”, this concrete and living image, which expresses the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” that exists already within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, will not know anything at all coming from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and it will not have any “SIGHT”; it will be in that, which will be designated as “obscurity”. It is so that, with the added “SEAT OF WISDOM”, this concrete and living image, which expresses the

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", which exists already within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", is intended to live not only for itself, but also for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER through "THE SEAT OF WISDOM". All what we have just described in this short paragraph is an application of the concept of "EXTENSION" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to the attribute "NON DIVINE", through the manifestation by metaphor of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM". Such "EXTENSION" will hold as long as "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" is in "PURITY"; for, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is "ABSOLUTE PURITY".

Such image is the result of analogical substitution, defined and applied by "THE DIVINE FORCE", onto a unique "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" — which already exist within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and

which cannot be expressed in its form of origin which is within "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", since the attribute "NON DIVINE" does not provide the divine conditions that are specific to express such forms of origin — following two unique angles defined by the attribute "LIGHT" and the attribute "PURITY" contained in the "LIGHT", and projected inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

For this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, recall, from the "strict inclusion" of "sets" we mentioned at the onset, that all the unique particulars that are elements of the attribute "PURITY", have epithet functions in the attribute "LIGHT"; and all the elements of the attribute "LIGHT", each element in itself, carry in them the unique particulars that belong to the attribute "PURITY", but no element of

the attribute “PURITY” carries in it a determinant of the attribute “LIGHT”.

In this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, there is no transition between the attribute “SPIRIT” (or “PURITY”) and the attribute “LIGHT”, as is the case with the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

Such image is also a two-dimensional “projection”, into the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of a “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” with respect to its two attributes “PURITY” and “LIGHT”; the filter through which this “projection” is made possible, is “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established

the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", in this way, in order to be able to share "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" with the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", through this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body", and to lead the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the "'SPIRIT'←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to know and understand "THE DIVINE" in the "'SPIRIT' Divine State", in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State", and in the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

CHAPTER 181

FUNCTIONING OF THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

The functioning of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is reminiscent of the functioning of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" model in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and that we have already described above.

Through "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" and the execution of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", between "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and

any expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, using the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”, thereupon, the reception of “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and afterwards the transmission of “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” emitted by the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, towards all the others components of this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, this functioning of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is reminiscent of three successive and non-reversible energy osmoses:

1. “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model

will emit “THE PRAISE” — “specific signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” — using the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

This external supply of subsistence will be provided, in the form of “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”, by any expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, or by “THE DIVINE FORCE”: it is the first non-reversible energy osmosis

“The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model

will accomplish its “specific work” from these “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”.

2. The “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance”, which covers the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Essence Substance” inside of this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, will emit “THE PRAISE” — “specific signals” requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State”.

This external supply of subsistence will be provided, in the form of diluted “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”, by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model: it is the second non-reversible energy

osmosis.

The "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" will accomplish its "specific work" from these diluted "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence".

3. The "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", which covers the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which itself covers "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, will emit "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'EARTHLY' Specific State".

This external supply of subsistence will be provided, in the form of "'EARTHLY' specific

supply of subsistence", by the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance": it is the third non-reversible energy osmosis.

The "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will accomplish its "specific work" from these "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence". The products of this "specific work" will be transmitted through successive series of reception and transmission of "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" to the remaining of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" all around the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

The crude "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" leaving the "Specific 'EARTHLY'

Garment" of this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will also be propagated by the successive series of reception and transmission to others "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in which this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will be manifested into existence.

Therefore, the proper functioning of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model depends upon the proper functioning of all its components and of their links of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. As we have mentioned in one annotation at the onset of these writings, a state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is a combination which is ownership of "THE DIVINE" and which

presents an original and exclusive characteristic, forming a whole whose various and separate elements are linked in a relation of adequacy, a relation of convenience existing between the constitutive elements, which brings to the both satisfaction and pleasure. The three key drivers, which contribute to maintaining and increasing the state of "HARMONY", beyond the fundamental state of "HARMONY", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, are: "PURITY", "THE PRAISE", and "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". In the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, to emit "THE PRAISE", as you would have understood by now, is to send out "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'LIGHT' Specific State". This is achieved through the "Causal Precedence Relation of

‘THE PRAISE’” and using “PRAYERS”, “MEDITATIONS”, and “SONGS”.

The “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, through the constituting components of this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and between “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and any expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, is catalyzed by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

The three successive and non-reversible energy osmoses in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model are activated by “THE SPECIFIC

SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE". "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is the same and unique for all components of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Symbolically, it is said of this whole process of the reception of "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and the transmission of the "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of this inside of this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, that the "GLORY OF 'THE LIGHT'"[1076] pours is inside the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

[1076] As we have already indicated, the "GLORY" is the word used symbolically to refer to the luminous radiation that characterizes the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of

Through the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, between “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and any expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, or towards “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, this expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, or “THE DIVINE FORCE”, will provide crude “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” to “The

---

“THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, as well as any manifestation of a metaphor for the second attribute of “THE DIVINE BODY”, and highlights the distinctive feature of the “divine energy” that emanates from “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’” and makes it “ALIVE”.

Therefore, when one speaks about the “GLORY OF ‘THE LIGHT’”, it is by reference to the radiance of this “LIGHT”, as second attribute characteristic of “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, or of any manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”.

ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

In this “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, it is “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, which will emit “THE PRAISE” and it is an expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”, or it is “THE DIVINE” who will receive “THE PRAISE” and, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, will provide in return the crude “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that emitted “THE PRAISE”.[1077]

[1077] It is very important that you, human creatures, understand that “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model does not, and will never, emit “THE

This is an expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” which is defined within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” by the concrete image, of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, expressed on the “Divine States”, between “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, all in a manner of being of the “LIGHT→’LIGHT’ Divine State”, and “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, all in a manner of being of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ Divine State”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share His great “DIVINE WEALTH” with

---

PRAISE” towards a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, no matter of who that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” is.

the attribute “NON DIVINE”, through such manifestations of metaphors of His “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

Once “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model has received crude “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence”, it will produce the “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined for it, in a well assured “state of equilibrium” and within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

It is the product of this “specific work” accomplished by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model which will be transmitted to the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” constituent of

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, in the form of diluted "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", and that this "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model in turn will use to accomplish its "specific work".

It is so that, the crude "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" emitted by any expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON", or emitted by "THE DIVINE FORCE", will also participate to the wellness of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. This is possible only through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" which is catalyzed by the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment"

external and immediate around the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", which covers the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will never provide diluted "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" to the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" which it covers.

Therefore, to avoid that the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model finds itself in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will have to work so as to always have an overload of "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" and sustain the "HOMOGENEITY", the PURITY and HOLINESS of its "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body".

Therefore, the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" must also remain at all time in "THE PRAISE" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, or in "THE PRAISE" with any expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON".

To avoid that the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", which covers the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, finds itself in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" shall ensure the good functioning of the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" which separates the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" from its

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body". This will also be done at the same time from two sides:[1078]

1. On the side of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body"; by sustaining this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" overcharged with "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", and in the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS".
2. On the side of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment"; by consuming "'EARTHLY' Foods" which allow to keep the "specific nerves" intact

[1078] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to know and understand this, that they are asked to place in the construction of a "TABERNACLE", the "fruits" tables and the table-case for messages and instructions that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will send them.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the task of restoring "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE".

and which enable to increase the speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals” in the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and between the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of all structures of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

Each “‘EARTHLY’ Foods” has its usefulness, but the nutrients extracted from particular “‘EARTHLY’ Foods” especially allow to keep intact the “specific nerves” and other extracted nutrients allow to increase the speed of reception and transmission of “specific signals” in the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and between the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of all structures of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”. Among these

"'EARTHLY' Foods", you will find "fruits" in all their forms.

It is so that, when the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is overcharged with "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" and when the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment", which covers the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", is in a state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", in its entirety, will emit a luminous radiation — the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'EARTHLY'" (also called "light") — as internal output signal resulting from the combination of luminous radiation from its constituent components, and following processes that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed. This

luminous radiation will be of a color that belongs to the "Palette of HARMONY".[1079]

The large percentage of this "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'EARTHLY'" originates from the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'LIGHT'" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", but is not directly visible on the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" as is the case on the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" because of the "high density" "specific 'EARTHLY' coating" that "THE DIVINE

[1079] It is because of the "high density" "specific 'EARTHLY' coating" of the "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle" at the origin of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you do not see this radiation. But in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", this glow, which is similar to "LIGHT", is very noticeable.

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has used for the “Specific Elementary ‘EARTHLY’ Particle”.

This “EPHEMERAL GLOW ‘EARTHLY’” is visible to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE” and also to the “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

This “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is bearer of a metaphor of the “‘GOD’ Divine State”, but this is not the case of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model which is rather bearer of a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Divine State”, and it is not also the case with the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model which is rather bearer of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”.

CHAPTER 182

FUNCTIONING OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" MODEL FROM THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MODEL

"THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — is the first expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←LIGHT' EON" at the limit of "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE". It is the first manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the link of attachment of the "Specific

Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” to “THE PLACE OF LIFE”: It is “THE TREE OF LIFE” manifested in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

It is from “THE SHEKINAH” that the first non-reversible energy osmosis in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model will be achieved, and during which the “‘LIGHT’ Attachment Point” of the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ CORD OF PRAISE” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will be connected to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of this First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” which is “THE SHEKINAH”.

The “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model is the second expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ EON”. Just as the Archangel MICHAEL, the manifested “PRINCIPAL” instance of the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model was created with properties at the limit of "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", it is so that the manifested "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will be created with properties, not at the limit of "proximity" of the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'LICHT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", but with properties which are fully those of the "First Begotten" of "THE DIVINE FORCE" — the Monogene manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE" —, which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" and with elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", and that is to say, with properties which are the most potent properties that "THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'LICHT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the third expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the link of attachment to "THE PLACE OF LIFE": It is also so that the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will also be a "TREE OF LIFE" manifested in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will be manifested into existence.

The "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the second expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor for "THE 'LIGHT←LIGHT' EON". It is also the third expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the link of attachment to "THE

PLACE OF LIFE": It is thus also that the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will also be a "TREE OF LIFE" manifested in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will be manifested into existence.

It is so that, the first non-reversible energy osmosis in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model will also be performed from the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". When the conditions necessary to the implementation of this first non-reversible energy osmosis in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model are met, then, the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" will be

connected to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

In the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” formed from the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, it is through the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, between “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model and “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, through the intermediary of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, that “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will provide crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to “The

ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

In this “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, it is “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, which will emit “THE PRAISE” and it is “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model that will receive “THE PRAISE” and provide in return the crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model that emitted “THE PRAISE”.

This is an expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” which is defined within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” by the concrete image, of “THE DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", expressed on the "Divine States", between "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", all in a manner of being of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State", and "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", all in a manner of being of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State"; the manifestation of the metaphor of the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Divine State" is obtained as a result of the intermediate presence of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model in this "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" formed from the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.[1080]

[1080] What we are describing here are the original plans for the

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" having accepted the "BETRAYAL" that they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and the deceit and prejudice, which they perpetrated against the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as their norm, their principle of righteousness, were and are standing as such in their own "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES". During the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will keep under their yoke and in slavery and in the obscurity of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", not only the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" descendants of the first two, but also the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" which will be manifested into existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE", and as such, destroying all "specific spiritual formations" of "THE CHURCH" formed from the human creatures. Almost all "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", before CHRIST, have ended up like lamps extinguished in thorn-covered "*baskets*" and it is only CHRIST who started to put an end to that business of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; but it was too late, the damages caused by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" onto the human creatures were already too deeply rooted in the human creatures, being transmitted from offspring in descent through the recursive transformations.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share His great “DIVINE WEALTH” with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, through such manifestations of metaphors of His “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

Once “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model has received these crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, it will produce the “specific work” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has predefined for it, in a well assured “state of equilibrium” and within the temporal limits that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established.

It is the product of this “specific work” accomplished by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model

which will be transmitted to the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, in the form of diluted “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, and that the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model in turn will use to accomplish its “specific work”.

It is so that, in the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” formed from the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, the crude “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” emitted by “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will also participate to the wellness of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model.

This is possible only through the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” which is catalyzed by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, and when all the components of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that will receive “THE PRAISE” are sufficiently in the “HOMOGENEITY”, in the PURITY, and in the HOLINESS as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established them.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, to allow the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” to remain at any time in “THE PRAISE” with “THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and through any "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" sufficiently in the "HOMOGENEITY", in the PURITY, and in the HOLINESS, and as manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←LIGHT' EON".[1081]

[1081] With the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", from the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" instilled to each of them through the process of education through enlightenment, as numerous as they were and although they were not conscious of "THE DIVINE FORCE" working through them and guiding them, and also from the teachings that they received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", through the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, the elders of the creation will understand this to some extent.

Covered by this "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and in the logic distorted by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", they will decide otherwise: they will reverse the direction of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it and established through this manifestation of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” outside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” were thus to become complementary, in the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” formed from the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” intellect, pure and holy, of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and were to remain together as such in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

PRAISE’”, and all the consequences that will follow from this inversion.

It is so that, the “POTENCY”, which is the degree of possession of elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, and which, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is a manifestation of a metaphor of the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’”, and, which is attributed to the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, was to complete the “AUTHORITY” which is defined by the ability to carry out several tasks simultaneously throughout well defined places in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and, which is attributed to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, which itself, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is a manifestation of a metaphor of the “Formative Essence of ‘THE DIVINE’”. And vice versa.

It is so that, through the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed and lined

up, to add the proximity of “THE TREE OF LIFE” to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” to allow it to stay alive, to receive directly the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH”, and to execute the future tasks that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had planned and which were to be implemented over long periods of time outside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

For the purpose to have the task of the realization of “THE HOLY PROJECT” shared and easy to perform throughout the attribute “NON DIVINE” and outside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, therefore from the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” was to be established another direct communication channel with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and thus another “GOVERNMENT” other than that of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’

Domain", another hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", other than the one already established through "THE SHEKINAH" and through which "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS".

As we have already explained it several times, when "THE DIVINE FORCE" had planned all this, it was for the purpose to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and the sentence of annihilation of that "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" would be the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

In "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE", "THE DIVINE FORCE" knew not that SHE would be betrayed by

these very "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that SHE had educated. SHE knew not that these same "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that SHE had educated in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", had already planned their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" whereby they would subsequently cause prejudice and place their following under the yoke of absolute servitude.

After the "BETRAYAL" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had undergone, HE decided nevertheless to continue the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". Knowing already that the worst was yet to come, as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior and cannot escape it, and they were all standing in their

own “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will combat in “ABSOLUTE ‘PURITY’” for the existence of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” so it will be the sentence of annihilation of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and of the “nefarious and despicable shadow schemings” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had developed in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” did not design the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” so that one “dominates” the

other, so that one crushes the other, so that one be "above" the other.

But "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in the ABSOLUTE "PURITY", so that they live and coexist in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE" in order to perform all tasks that HE had in projects and through which "THE DIVINE" chose to share "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

CHAPTER 183

THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" MANIFESTED IN THE FIRST "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' HABITATION DOMAIN"

In the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", after the "BETRAYAL" that the "ADONA'IM" had perpetrated against HIM, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had already decided to continue the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" whose "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" structure was not cracked, knowing that even with those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" remaining the worst was yet to come, as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior and cannot escape it, and they were all standing in their own "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES".

And the worst came to pass when those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" remaining, in complicity with those who have been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", have made "ADAM" stumble on their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", as to indicate directly and openly to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, that they had not digested that

“THE DIVINE” has chosen to manifest an expression of “THE UNION” — the manifestation of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” — on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that they had already declared to be a “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION”, and not on them as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”.

The Archangel MICHAEL, using treacheries worthy of the best conjurers and hypnotists, has substituted the innocence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had grown inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, then, he has

destroyed the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and produced the “Subjective Death”, which is the premature “DEATH” of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

It is so that, “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have caused prejudice to their following, by jealousy by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that became an integral part of their “nature”.

And the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have imprisoned all creatures in the darkness inside the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” which was theirs and which was frozen like a mist on all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and which, to the detriment of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF

THE DIVINE", prevented all creatures, both the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as well as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", to see "THE TRUTH SUN" which shines always outside and above the mist of ignorance.

It is so that, the State of "CHAOS" of the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", will spread and "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" descendants of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having forgotten their "PLENITUDE", were maintained under the yoke of the absolute servitude toward these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and in the "FEAR" of being cursed once more by these same

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", as they have done on "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE".

Despite the prejudice that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have caused the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has not abandoned him in the "FATALITY", caused by that "BETRAYAL" which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and that had tied everything in the evil and perverse purpose of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

HE has established the task to restore the unique expression of "THE UNION" represented by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and has undertaken to save what could still be saved of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will also from time to time send rays of "THE TRUTH SUN" inside the frozen mist caused by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", in order to shed light on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

These rays of "THE TRUTH SUN" will be manifestations of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

Domain" in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

As we have already indicated, at the moment when the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was manifested into existence in the "Plane Below", in the attribute "NON DIVINE", his "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which was "PURE" at its creation inside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" — and at exit of "THE SHEKINAH", will lose its "HOMOGENEITY" and was rendered "IMPURE" immediately at the entrance of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"; because it got mixed with those impure "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances".

Therefore, the "HARMONY" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with "THE

SELF DOCT

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, was affected from that moment, although this will be noticeable until later.

It is so that, through the recursive transformations, which we described already in one preceding section, every "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" as a "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" offspring from the firsts two will be forever in a precursor state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and it will not function anymore as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it.

In order to save what could still be saved of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and on the basis of the "PRINCIPLE OF ENLIGHTENMENT BY 'THE DIVINE WISDOM'", "THE DIVINE",

IHVH, our FATHER decided also, among other things, to manifest into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", in the "Plane Below", that is "THE EARTH", a limited number of "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

It is so that, for the production into existence of a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", following the appropriate point of convergence in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE" has consolidated in Himself, it is from "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" emitted, and remaining in "THE SILENCE", from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" outside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", until its reception by "THE DIVINE FORCE", without making manifest into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" the sequence of "SOUNDS" that are associated with "THE

WORD OF THE DIVINE", that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will produce, into existence inside "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — which is placed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", the chosen "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, unbeknownst to all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

Each "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" of each of the seven other instances of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model which will be produced into existence will be a manifestation of a metaphor of a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" and associated with a "Divine Product" that already exists in "THE DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Such a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" which is at the origin of a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" will be also called: a "PRE-EXISTING".

It is thus that, from the perspective of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", a manifestation of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Environment", is a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" (which is represented by a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body", which comprises a "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Essence Substance" and a "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", which covers it) wearing a "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Every "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has a mission defined with precision, a especially

predestined revelation of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and representing well-defined rays of “THE TRUTH SUN”, and limitations that are her own.

As soon as the right moment defined by the appropriate point of convergence in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” comes to pass, then, the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” which was produced into existence inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” which is placed in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, will be made manifest by “THE DIVINE FORCE” directly inside of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the

"FEMALE" adjective and into existence in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".[1082]

This is done so to avoid that the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" be mixed with impure "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and constituent of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live in "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and in which the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will appear into existence and begin the project for which "THE DIVINE", IHVH our FATHER chose him.

[1082] It is like if you take a drop of energy by the hand and place this drop of energy in the womb of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, without that this drop of energy comes into contact with the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; This "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is a delineated form of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

As we have already indicated, no "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is descendant of a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective and will never be; but it is in a specific "LINEAGE" of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will appear into existence and begin the project for which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose him.[1083]

[1083] At all times, human creatures did not understand this, not even with the birth of the elder NOAH, and not even after that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had announced the coming of CHRIST through Isaiah, and the manifestation of CHRIST into existence directly inside a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, when Isaiah had interpreted it, saying:

"...

> *There shall come forth a shoot from the stump of Jesse, and a progeny will spring forth from his roots.*

On the other hand, it will be said of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that it descends directly from the "First Begotten" of "THE DIVINE FORCE" — the Monogene manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE", the pure light of the attribute "NON DIVINE", the first expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine

---

> *And the Spirit of IHVH will rest upon him: the Spirit of wisdom and discernment, the Spirit of counsel and valour, the Spirit of knowledge and love of IHVH. And his delight shall be in the love of IHVH.*
>
> *He shall not judge by what his eyes see, or decide disputes by what his ears hear, but with righteousness he shall judge the poor, and decide with equity for the meek of the earth; and he shall strike the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips he shall kill the wicked.*
>
> *Righteousness shall be the belt of his waist, and faithfulness the belt of his loins.*

..."

State", with properties which are the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'LIGHT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and which will serve as a "COMMUNICATION CHANNEL OF 'THE WORD OF THE DIVINE'".[1084]

It is so that, the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" of "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will be manifested into existence in the attribute "NON

[1084] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures and His disciples, all "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", to understand this, and also to lead them to understand the difference between a "CHOSEN ONE" (who is a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") and "CALLED ONE" (who is a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"), that CHRIST spoke to them of the "BREAD OF LIFE", and which was reported through the testimony of the human who was called John (John 6:22-59).

Read more in the section concerning the details of the annotation — Annotation on CHRIST and the "BREAD OF LIFE".

DIVINE", in the "Plane Below", in a viable way but before the initial time that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had associated to the realisation of the "Third Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

For the purpose that, be broken the chains of ignorance that the elders of the creation had placed on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in destroying the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in order to divert the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" away of his "PLENITUDE" and thus away of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, it is so that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will also assign to the chosen "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the same "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and of which the Archangel

MICHAEL had designed for morphology and that he himself had subsequently destroyed by jealousy and by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".[1085]

It is thus that, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", will wear the same "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" as soon as they are manifested

---

[1085] This should allow you to understand that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective and from which the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", can also produce into existence of other "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY FORMS" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Read more in the section concerning the details of the annotation — Annotation on the same "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" assigned to the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

into existence within a same production medium that is the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, and in which they will take consistency for nine months.

Because of this same "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that will wear the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", this latter will also be prone to the same conditions and limits imposed by this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". And in parables, the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will thus be designated as a "LAMB". Since all the constituents of "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" consist of "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", which also sustains "life" in this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body", it will also be referred to, in parables, as "*the blood of the*

lamb", which is also a reference to "THE LIGHT" in all its metaphors.[1086]

It is thus that from the moment when the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will come out of the production medium that is the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, just as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", it will breathe the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" which is common to them and within the "FATALITY", caused by that "BETRAYAL" which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the

---

[1086] As regard to a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", when it stands in "PURITY" and holds its ground, it is said in parables that: *the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has washed its garment and made it clean with "the blood of the lamb"*.

afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and that had tied everything in the evil and perverse purpose of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" has also delineated the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" by a spiritual aureole visible to "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", and which is a manifestation of the state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER: It is still the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole". At the level of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" with which the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be dressed with, the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'EARTHLY'" will also be the result of internal luminescence

processes taking place inside the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" and the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" contained in the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment". The "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'EARTHLY'" for the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", however, is different from the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'EARTHLY'" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and is much more different from the "EPHEMERAL GLOW 'CELESTIAL'" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", due to the presence of much more "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", which is the manifestation of the metaphor of that "LIGHT", which is the manifestation of the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which is the child of the attribute "GOD", in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The higher the "HARMONY" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the brightest the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" which covers the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" of such "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

This radiation is no longer visible through the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Visual Structure" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" because its components were destroyed since their origin on the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and are parts of elements that are transmitted over the "GENES" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". But it remains visible through the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Visual Structure", and the radiation from the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" that covers the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" of such

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", is very different from one "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to another, and is very different from the radiation from the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" which covers the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". It is through observation and inference deriving logical conclusions from premises known to be true about the radiation emanating from the "LIGHT" that is inside of the "SHEKINAH", and from other operation activities, that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will come to understand that "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" have been manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE". Operational activities, as we have already explained, are different from projects, and are ongoing, perpetual, and repetitive efforts, the

purposes of which are to sustain, in conformity with the specifications which were established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, all that the attribute “NON DIVINE” contains already.

The “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” manifested into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” is called a “CHOSEN ONE of THE DIVINE”, or simply a “CHOSEN ONE”. It is the third classification which will complete the firsts others two — the classification of the “SAINTS” and the classification of the “RIGHTEOUS” — and that are pledges of blessings for the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, until retribution is made to which cannot escape the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” for the prejudice that they have caused to their neighbour and for the damages that they have inflicted in “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

For, “INJUSTICE” and “IMPURITIES” cannot be endorsed by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and “THE HOLY PROJECT” will not resume its course on “IMPURITIES” and “LIES”.

During the unfolding of the “Second Phase” of the realisation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, chose to manifest a limited number of “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”; that is, of the “CHOSEN ONES”[1087], in very small numbers compared to the number of “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who are into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

[1087] Do not confuse this designation of “CHOSEN ONES” with those people on Earth who parade themselves with this designation, hiding behind it, abusing their fellow humans and sowing death and destructions all over the Earth.

The “CHOSEN ONES” are born of the seed of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — which is placed in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and they live at all times and in all places with “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

All the “CHOSEN ONES”, without exception, bear the mark of “THE DIVINE”, because they are the essence (or the seed, or a part) of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — which is placed in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

All the “CHOSEN ONES”, without exception, bear also manifestations of the metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” appropriate to the work that

they do, and they differ among themselves only by the intensity of the rays of "THE TRUTH SUN", of the "LIGHT", that is, "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", that they must transmit to both "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".[1088]

Each "CHOSEN ONE" receives a distinct message, to express "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", with mission to reveal it in a certain way. The intensity of

---

[1088] It is because of this difference in the intensity of the "LIGHT" that the words that flow from the "CHOSEN ONES" will seem to vary, for those who do not look with discernment. Otherwise, in the eyes of those who are initiated to understand spiritually, with discernment, all the words that flow from the "CHOSEN ONES" are only the expression of a same message.

It is the failure to understand the differences and to understand spiritually that most "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" remain puzzled and disturbed in front of the words spoken by the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

the rays of “THE TRUTH SUN”, of the “LIGHT”, carried by each “CHOSEN ONE” also depends upon the “LINEAGE” (among the seven “LINEAGES” of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model) in which the “CHOSEN ONE” will appear into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and start the project for which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER chose him.[1089]

When the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, that is, of a “CHOSEN ONE”, is in a high enough state of

---

[1089] It is to for the purpose to bring human creatures to understand this, that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, had wrote the teachings that HE had received from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and also to lead “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” to grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

Read more in the section concerning the details of the annotation — Annotation on mountains crowned of odoriferous trees.

"HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, "THE DIVINE FORCE" will also accomplish "THE WORD OF THE CHOSEN ONE" in much the same as SHE does with "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE".[1090] This is the application of the manifestation of the metaphor of "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" and of which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Because of the lack of discernment from most the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who have developed the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of

---

[1090] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures and His disciples, all "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as well as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", to understand this, that CHRIST brought Lazarus back to life. See conversation of June 29, 2005, Aristide with the Archangel RAPHAEL.

metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” in their “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, these “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” are going to quantify the greatness of the different “CHOSEN ONES”.

Any apparent variation in the intensity of the rays of “THE TRUTH SUN”, of the “LIGHT”, that is, “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, brought by the various “CHOSEN ONES” is not inherent to that “LIGHT” itself, but it is due to the essentially varying receptivity of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” whose “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” are confined in ignorance, in the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

Each “CHOSEN ONE” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER decides to send towards “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” receives

with his message, the authority to act in the way that works best in the time period in which he begins the realisation of his mission.

It is so that, he who acknowledges a “CHOSEN ONE” has acknowledged the manifestation of “THE DIVINE”. He who listens to the voice of a “CHOSEN ONE”, listens to the voice of “THE DIVINE” because it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” Herself who speaks through a “CHOSEN ONE”; and he who certifies the “TRUTH” of the revelations that a “CHOSEN ONE” transmits, certifies the “TRUTH” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. Likewise, anyone who turns away from a “CHOSEN ONE” has turned away from “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and therefore has turned away from “THE DIVINE”.

Anyone, whoever, and especially any “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” in whom

such practices of deceit have became part of their "nature" and, who sets traps on the path, in order to deceive and bring down a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", is also busy trying to deceive and bring down "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, just as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had already tried such deceit using "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE" of their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" that they had established against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

With respect to a "CHOSEN ONE", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" manifested

into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" is designated as being a "CALLED ONE".[1091]

[1091] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures and His disciples, all "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", to understand this, that CHRIST told them:

"... many are "CALLED", but few are "CHOSEN" ..."

You must be very careful with wordplay in this saying. *"... many are "CALLED", but few are "CHOSEN" ..."* does not mean that: few of those many who are "CALLED" (in the sense of: to whom one addresses in order to enter into communication with him/her and with a view to a certain result) will somehow be "CHOSEN" (in the sense of: to opt, to decide, to determine between two or more of those who are "CALLED"; like when humans express their opinion, their choice through a vote to elect their leaders)!

Observe the construct that is designated as a "tree" in all its forms, and which is the symbol par excellence of education, and understand these things, which are revealed to you. The "tree" has a "trunk", "branches" that are attached to the "trunk", and "leaves" that are attached to the "branches". Have you ever wondered why there are many "leaves" and few "branches" as components of the "tree"? Can a "leaf" become a "branch"?

A "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is a manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" and a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is a manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM"; they are different and a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" cannot become a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", a "CALLED ONE" cannot become a "CHOSEN ONE".

The products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" are also those "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" that "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model

receives through the first non-reversible osmosis of energy in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, to be used as an external supply which is necessary for its subsistence in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Specific State".[1092]

It is through the "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" that these "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence", also called the "fruits", of "THE TREE OF LIFE", which are provided as a result of the

---

[1092] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures and His disciples, all "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", to understand this, and also to lead them to understand the difference between a "CHOSEN ONE" (who is a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") and "CALLED ONE" (who is a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"), that CHRIST spoke to them of the "BREAD OF LIFE", and which was reported through the testimony of the human who was called John (John 6:22-59).

Read more in the section concerning the details of the annotation — Annotation on CHRIST and the "BREAD OF LIFE".

execution of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, will be extracted from the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” through the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” and provided to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is present inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

From time to time, when the appointed time and the necessary conditions to manifest a “CHOSEN ONE” are not met, then, “THE DIVINE FORCE” often talk through particular “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” that SHE chose so that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” do not fully sink into obscurity. Such a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is called: a “PROPHET”. It is so that, a “CHOSEN ONE” will also be called a

“PROPHET”, but a “PROPHET” is not necessarily a “CHOSEN ONE”.

Later during the course of the realization of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, it is ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, who will be the first manifestation of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, the first “CHOSEN ONE” manifested in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which live “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, will be manifested into existence at the seventh offspring of generation from the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” — who had been called “ADAM”, and meaning “The EYE of the

‘LIGHT’” — and who had been destroyed by the “ADONA’IM” in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, will be manifested into existence at the seventh offspring of generation from the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” because it is at the seventh offspring of generation from the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that particular “GENES” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” and particular “GENES” of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of origin of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” are nullified to give way to new “GENES” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” and new “GENES” of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed

it describing concrete images of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, on the transmission of the “GENES” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” and on the transmission of the “GENES” of the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” (and therefore of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”).

“THE DIVINE FORCE” will apply this principle throughout the unfolding of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, in order to save what could be saved of this “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and following the instructions that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER gave HER.

It is so that, the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” will be manifested into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation

Domain", and each at the time which is associated with a well-defined convergence point and which will be a manifestation of a metaphor of a product that already exists in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

With the birth of the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, and during the years that followed his birth, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" managed, through observation of the radiation from the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" that covers the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" designated as ENOCH, to understand that, that radiation was very different from that, which had covered the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and very different from the ones that covered their

descendants. These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have understood that this "new comer", was different from the descendants of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". They understood that, in spite of that "BLOW OF DEATH" struck by the Archangel MICHAEL on to the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and those massive seeds of parasitic "intrusive suggestions" that were forced into "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" and that were been transmitted down from generations in descent, the conditions necessary for the manifestation of the Presence of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and which they had destroyed in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", were now right back in there, in this "new comer" who knew not about it and any less about himself.

Through observation of the radiation from the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" that covers the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" designated as ENOCH, and through inference deriving logical conclusions from premises known to be true about the radiation emanating from the "LIGHT" that is inside of the "SHEKINAH", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" understood that the following of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has been manifested into existence. They understood that "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" — the eternal knowledge concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER — that they thought to have destroyed in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and their descendants, has returned, not in any "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature",

not in any "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", but, in the "new comer" who is in the likeness of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". But how did that happened, was not known to them.

Since "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, ceased to keep them abreast of His projects, and since "THE DIVINE FORCE", under the designation of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", and under the designation of "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE", has moved away from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and has ceased to educate them as SHE used to do, through the process of education through enlightenment, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", organised through their "Council of Sages", knew not how it happened. They also understood that, this following of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", was

"living at all times and in all places" with the Presence[1093] of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER,

---

[1093] See conversation of June 29, 2006, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL.

This is also why, later on, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", on both sides of the warring parties of the ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", will gather separately in their own side, and send their petitions to the elder ENOCH, so that he intercedes for them with FATHER and pray "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, for the forgiveness of their iniquities. "Who am I to do such a thing and who will pray for me?" had then replied ENOCH.

The mere fact that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had approached the elder ENOCH with such petitions speaks volume: it tells you for example that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are well aware, very well conscious of the damages, which they have inflicted on their neighbours, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and they understand the quagmire in which they have thrown the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". It tells you furthermore that "THE DIVINE WISDOM", "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE", "THE DIVINE FORCE", has moved away from them. All this destruction, because of ignorance and "JEALOUSY" towards their neighbours, the

although the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" knew not of its own "PLENITUDE", since he was wearing the same destroyed "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and has entered into existence, burried under the disastrous conditions that had been imposed on that destroyed "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

With the birth of the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, and from the little teachings that "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" have received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", before that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" brought them down, and from the lasts communications by

---

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". Well, you "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of the warring parties of the ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR" have perpetrated this crime of all crimes, be also prepared to bear the consequences in full.

visions that “ADAM” had received afterwards from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, “ADAM” understood that the “new comer” originates from the model following that from which he, “ADAM”, originated: the “new comer” originates from the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

Were these same “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” going to attempt the treacheries that they did on firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, on this manifested “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, in order to also destroy this “new comer”?

If you will think that, with that knowledge about the permanent Presence of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, alongside of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will shy away from trying

their treacheries on such "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", then you have not been paying attention about all what we have been revealing so far. Remember what "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had revealed to the elder ENOCH, through that "vision" of the "blinded seventy shepherds", when HE said the following to the elder ENOCH:

"...

Understand, and watch everything that the shepherds will do to these sheeps; for many more of them will perish than I have commanded.

...

And the shepherds left the sheeps under the yoke of lions, so that very many of the sheeps were devoured and swallowed up by lions and tigers; and wild boars preyed upon the sheeps.

The house of the Lord of the sheeps, and his tower they burnt, and overthrew that house.

…

The shepherds likewise, and their associates, delivered the sheeps to all the wild beasts, that they might devour them. Each of them in his season, according to his number, was delivered up; each of them, one with another, was described in a book, how many of them, one with another, were destroyed, was described in a book.

…"

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had not equally abandoned their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" to take "… *anyone who was free* …" and subject him to their absolute

dependence and forever, thus causing him to forget their own “PLENITUDE” and to forget “THE DIVINE FORCE”; keeping thus control over the existing hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, which had hitherto been already established through “THE SHEKINAH” and through which all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” indulged themselves with the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

“THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” had already been sent to oblivion long before the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”; the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” having trampled and replaced the innocence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

Under the yoke of the absolute servitude toward these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and in "FEAR" to be cursed by these same "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", as they have done on "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", it is so that, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" descending from the first two, blindly imitated their ascendants and were educated according to the principles which are in close agreement with the rituals and rigid precepts that were imposed on them by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures": both those of the remaining of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and those that had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", who behaved all like thieves, like those collecting ransom, by proxies through

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who had become their puppets, feeding on obscurity.[1094]

When the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will be manifested into existence in the "Specific

---

[1094] This is translated into parables by saying of human creatures that they feed on the excrements of the sheeps and which are mixed with a little of the food that is due to them. The one who serves them these sheeps excrements is called ignorance — the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" — and is most often made manifest like the one who sells this food mixed with these sheeps excrements. The sheep are those human creatures who have the task of educating their fellows but who, without understanding what they are doing, follow the teachings and actions that the elders of creation have propagated in "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" and which with the passage of time have become rituals.

Being in ignorance — the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" — human creatures do not also have knowledge of "THE DIVINE FORCE", who alone is empowered to provide them with the true food they are owed. It is thus that human creatures feed on the products of ignorance; impurities in all their forms, in short: the excrements of the sheeps and which are mixed with a little of the food which is due to them.

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and amongst the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” descendants of the first two, these “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, just as the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, will initially be raised in the diapers of ignorance and educated according to those principles which are in close agreement with the rigid precepts and rituals which were imposed by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and many will forget their “PLENITUDE”.

It is so that, always with the purpose to take “... *anyone who was free* ...” and subject him to their absolute dependence and forever, thus causing him to forget their own “PLENITUDE” and to forget “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will always take the opportunity to present to the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, variants of the “DEATH CONTRACT” that was rigged against the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

This time, concerning the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” of whom they have understood that they are living at all times and in all places with the permanent Presence of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that were maintained in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” had pushed forward another one of their “cunning idea”, coming from their “Council of Sages”. Lead the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” to take side with them, and become in some sense “one of them”, in their ongoing

"CELESTIAL WAR" in their new battlefield, which is the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

The cunning behind this is to build an escape route for the retribution to the consequences of that "BETRAYAL" that they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and all the iniquities that they have also perpetrated afterwards. These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have understood and they know very well in which swamp they are standing, and the most clever amongst the "ADONA'IM" have thought in themselves:

"...

If we pull onto our side these new ones who are living at all times and in all places with the

Presence of IHVH, and since these new ones do not know who they are themselves, they will condone and accept our views and our iniquities. Given that these new ones are the "CHOSEN ONES", with them on our side, we will somehow get away with our own "sins" and especially, with the murder that we have perpetrated against the first two human creatures and the destruction that we have caused.

..."

They had already used such reasoning when, with obscurity, they have fed "ADAM", the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the adjective "MALE", by telling him that:

"...

AZAZEL believes that if he can lead you into disobedience he will somehow be proven right — that IHVH standards of government, the laws by which IHVH established the creation, are unreasonable. That His will is restrictive to those whom He has created, and he will, in that way, prevent his own destruction.

…."

This time, they were using the same reasoning for their own expected escape route for the retribution to the consequences of that "BETRAYAL" that they have perpetrated, all of them, against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and all their iniquities.

If you take side in their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", you will stand in the swamp of their own "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES". They have sworn allegiance to their leaders, and in doing so,

they are bound by a vow of silence regarding those actions, which they know very well, from the very depths of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", to be opposite to "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", those misdeeds, perpetrated by those to whom they have pledge allegiance to; thus, making themselves accomplices.

As we have explained already:

> *"THE WILL" OF "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER, IN HIS VARIOUS FORMS, AND THE WILL OF ANY THING OTHER THAN "THE DIVINE", IHVH, CANNOT COEXIST IN THE SAME "ALTAR OF 'THE DIVINE'".*

What type of barriers will you be constructing between you and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, if you take side in their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR"? Who will ascend the mountain

of “THE DIVINE”? Who will stand in His Holy Place? “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, the road that leads to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, was conceived by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and has been manifested inside you by “THE DIVINE FORCE”. Use it as compass, stand and hold your ground in “PURITY” with “THE DIVINE FORCE” and no one else: if you have found “THE DIVINE FORCE”, you can be certain that you have found “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, that which is called the “nature”, having been sealed inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, they will do what their “nature” is. Wearing the masks of convenience, they have rolled up their sleeves and got on the job to bring the new ones on their side, and of

course under their yoke, in their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", feeding them as much as possible with obscurity, to the point that the rays of "THE TRUTH SUN" that these "CHOSEN ONES of THE DIVINE" have been tasked to bring inside the frozen mist caused by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", in order to shed light on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", will be mixed with the peculiarities of obscurity, and "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that they carry will be lost.

It is so that, the chains of ignorance that the elders of the creation have placed on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in destroying the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in order to divert the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" away of his "PLENITUDE" and thus away of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, have remained in place,

unbroken, and deeply rooted in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

Even nowadays, after all the billions of years that have elapsed since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", if you ask to those "CHOSEN ONES" who have taken side in this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", to tell you something concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they will tell you everything that they know about HIM, and that they have learnt from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; and that is: NOTHING SUBSTANTIAL, the obscurity that they have fed themselves with, and you will very be disappointed. **AFTER ALL THESE BILLIONS OF YEARS! NOTHING!**

It is so that, as well, "THE CELESTIAL WAR" will continue its course in the "Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” which had become the new battleground of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, who will use the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” as proxies in their works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

The second manifestation of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, the second “CHOSEN ONE” manifested in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which live “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, is the elder NOAH, of which we have already spoken about his birth in one previous chapter.

The birth of the elder NOAH, was a message sent by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and addressed to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were still accusing the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" for all this disaster in which the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" was plunged into, and who have revived their cherished "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming", that they had matured since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and had not given up to eradicate mankind from existence, believing that it is so that they were going to cleanse the state of "CHAOS" in which the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" was. They had failed to understand that what they were seeing in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and

manifested throughout those "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", was actually a reflection of what they, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", have hidden in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body"; thus, they knew not that, by destroying the mirror, thus by destroying their own reflection from the mirror, they were not going to change what has been sealed inside them.[1095]

[1095] Do you remember the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'" between the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"? Its manifestation is a bit like what is meant by the saying "*the offspring are the reflections of what lies within their direct ascendants*". The offspring are wonderful sounding boards, which send back the reactions, attitudes, remarks which are hidden inside their direct ascendants. They are immediately connected to the interior of their ascendants, and such knowledge about the manifestation of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE

The birth of the elder NOAH, was also a living message, contrary to a message written on a piece of frozen paper, and that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has sent to humanity and written throughout the descriptive particulars of the manifested child. We have already explained the content of that message in one previous annotation.

Since the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had destroyed the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and their offspring, they knew that a creature, in the likeness of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and this will be their following, the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", will come to redeem "THE

CREATION'" should help those ascendants become aware of what is inside them.

REDEMPTION CLAUSE" of the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and his offspring.

At all times, since the creation of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" until these days of today, whenever "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, sends "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" to any particular "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" or to any "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL meet up, just like "good cop and bad cop"[1096], around that particular "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

[1096] The "good cop and bad cop" is a deceitful routine used by those standing in "IMPURITIES", linked and working together but in opposition, in order to induce a desired behaviour from a third party. In this "good cop and bad cop" deceitful routine, the "bad cop" has an aggressive, negative stance towards the third party, making blatant accusations, derogatory comments, threats, and in

general creating antipathy between the third party and himself. This sets the stage for the "good cop" to wear a convenience mask in order to act sympathetically, to appear supportive and understanding, and in general to show sympathy for the third party. The "good cop" will also defend the third party from the "bad cop". The third party, forgetting its own "PLENITUDE", may feel that it can cooperate and go in a boat trip with the "good cop" either out of trust or out of fear of the "bad cop". The third party may then seek protection by and trusts the "good cop" and provides the response behaviour that the "good cop" seeks to obtain from this third party.

Similar to the "good cop and bad cop" deceitful routine, is the "carrot and stick" deceitful routine also used to induce a desired behaviour from one's neighbour. The "carrot and stick" principle is this: the stick is tied to the bridle of a mule or donkey (in parables, a mule or donkey is the designation given to the human creature who is not aware of his own "PLENITUDE"), or held by the rider or cart driver (that is, the one who is pulling by the nose the human creature who is not aware of his own "PLENITUDE") so that it extends above and in front of the mule or donkey's head, and the carrot hangs on a string from the far end of the stick, just out of reach of the mule or donkey's mouth. Attracted by the sight and smell, the mule or donkey steps forward to bite at the carrot, but of course, as it is attached to the stick, the carrot also moves forward and remains out of reach. Not especially brilliant, not aware of his

own "PLENITUDE", the mule or donkey repeats the same ineffective strategy ad infinitum, thereby pulling or carrying whatever or whomever it is laden with, until the poor animal (the status down to which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have reduced the human creature) collapses from exhaustion.

Of course, these two descriptions are given in parables.

Records of the use of these deceitful routines are illustrated all over the Scriptures that human creatures have in their possession and that they call "Holy Scriptures"; the most renowned one is given in the record called the "Book of Job", where the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL were demonstrating their prowess in manipulating and using human creatures as puppets in their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR". Throughout the whole of the "Book of Job", the one who is referred to as "god", also referred to as "lord", is the Archangel MICHAEL, the self-proclaimed "god" who, using the "alter ego of names" had turned human creatures into his "servants" and has been working (successfully) to keep them asleep on the bed of ignorance about their own "PLENITUDE"; for, he, the Archangel MICHAEL, is the one who should be the "servant" of the human creatures and not otherwise. Recall what the one amongst these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who had self-proclaimed to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had said openly and aloud, what all the others "ADONA'IM" hid in them and have been quietly

thinking, before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was even produced into existence, saying:

"...

> *Shall I tell you what I know? These "humans" that He proposes to create — we are to be their servants!*
>
> *I have learned the Elohim's purpose for these angels of water and dirt. It is they, and not we, He proposes to make the heirs of all that is.*
>
> *I for one will never bow to serve a physical being!*

..."

These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", self-proclaimed "gods", were thus in the process of applying what they had already decided to make of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". It is so that, the human creature who was called "Job", not knowing about his own "PLENITUDE", was also kept under the yoke of slavery that the Archangel MICHAEL, through deceitful practices, had laid on all "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and "Job" was abundantly fed with obscurity of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". Many human creatures, before and after "Job", and through whom "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" was sent to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", were destroyed in this way by these two "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". Do not forget the content of that vision of the "blinded seventy shepherds", which

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” or that “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and through their “HUBRIS

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, had sent to the elder ENOCH, in those days before “THE FLOOD”, and when HE had said to the elder ENOCH: “... *Understand, and watch everything that the shepherds will do to these sheeps* ...”. And, by using the “alter ego of names”, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have pinned the progeny of their own “IMPURITIES”, their own actions, on “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. They will not get away with all those murders that they have perpetrated during this “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”: these self-proclaimed “gods” will have to answer for their actions. AZAZEL and all those who have joined him will soon all be erased from existence, and they all know about it; as for the Archangel MICHAEL and his accomplices, only “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER knows what HE will do with them. All that, which has been recorded in the whole “Book of Job”, are the works of ignorance, the works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”; they have nothing to do with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. Through such records, as laid in “Book of Job”, you will never come close to know about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and when that, which is called “nature” will be sealed in you, it will be too late for you to be able to change anything in you.

COVENANT" and by their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT", which they have written against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and all his descendants, using, almost to letter, the same script that they have used on "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", having elevated that script up to making an art of deceiving, the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL work to destroy that particular "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" or that "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" it carries. They turn the life of that particular "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" or that "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" into "a living hell" on Earth, and as such they managed to deflect attention away from their own sins and they locked and broke the will of every creature locked up inside their two cutting edges "bitter bond", bringing every creature to toe the line in one side or another:

they oscillate the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as well as the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" trapped inside their two cutting edges "bitter bond".

It is so that, with the passage of time, after the failure of the "FLOOD" project, in conformity with the content of that vision of the "blinded seventy shepherds", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had sent to the elder ENOCH, in those days before "THE FLOOD", and when HE had said to the elder ENOCH: "... *Understand, and watch everything that the shepherds will do to these sheeps* ...", many "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will be destroyed by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and those "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who will not be destroyed, will instead be submitted under the

same yoke of servitude as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" towards the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

As we have explained already, those who are akin to "THE SHEKINAH", are also designated as "LAMPS", or carriers of *"THE PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH'"*, and, speaking by using the metaphor, it is said about these "LAMPS", which are fed with obscurity — or ignorance, the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" — that:

"...

> *If a lamp absorbs obscurity, then that lamp turns off and becomes obscurity; because the conditions of diffusion of the radiation of the light that was placed in that lamp have been affected, they have been mixed with the*

peculiarities of darkness, and have thus been damaged.

On the contrary, if a lamp does not absorb obscurity, but obscurity absorbs the radiation of the light diffused by that lamp, then the obscurity is illuminated; because the radiation of the diffused light spreads in the darkness.

He, who has ears to hear, let him hear!

…."

With the passage of time, the "ADONA'IM" in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", managed to understand the lineage in which will be manifested that "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who will come to redeem "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE" of the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and his offspring.

In addition, they managed to identify the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who will be at the origin of that lineage: ABRAM, who later will be called ABRAHAM.

Not being not ready to leave the grip and control that they have on both the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", it is so that the "ADONA'IM" circulated the news concerning the lineage in which will be manifested that "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who will come to redeem "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE" of the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and his offspring.

Several of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", having kept communication links with their brethren who had been pulled out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", have kept them posted.

Therefore, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have laid their eyes on ABRAM, with the purpose to bring him down, just as they did with the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective — and who had been called "ADAM", and meaning "The EYE of the

‘LIGHT’” — and also with much more others afterwards.

The “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” will be sowed in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” called ABRAM, who like all the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” before him, was not aware of his own “PLENITUDE”.

In the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that was sowed in him, to be the father of many, the elder ABRAM had a first progeny, a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “MALE” adjective, who was designated as ISHMAEL (meaning “Heard by El”), and descendant of ABRAM and HAGAR (with whom he was not married), a handmaiden of SARAH (who

was the legitimate wife of the elder ABRAM). Many years after, the elder ABRAM had a second progeny, a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective, who was designated as ISAAC (meaning "He who laughs"), and descendant of ABRAM and SARAH. It is from the elder ABRAM and these two offspring of him that the lineages of future "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will be reckoned by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as the origin, as a turning point, of subsequent developments in this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" had long been forgotten since the murder of the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and the "ADONA'IM" have already wrapped the whole CREATION in obscurity, in the "FATALITY", caused by that "BETRAYAL" which they perpetrated against "THE DIVINE",

IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

It is so that, inside that obscurity, the elder ABRAM was not aware of his own "PLENITUDE", and the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that was sowed in him had sufficiently grown in him. The "ADONA'IM" had already managed to understand that it will be in the line of descent through the progeny of ABRAM and SARAH (who was the legitimate wife of the elder ABRAM), and who was designated as ISAAC, that will be manifested the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who will come to redeem "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE" of the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and his offspring.

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will take advantage and the Archangel MICHAEL will present to ABRAM a variant of the "DEATH CONTRACT": that of the sacrifice of ABRAM's progeny who has the designation ISAAC. A description of those events concerning ABRAM and the sacrifice of ISAAC, bogged down in the web of the perverse purpose created by "FATALITY" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT" and using human creatures as their puppets, is part of the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS"

of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".[1097]

Since the early days of the creation of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", after that the Archangel MICHAEL had cheated "ADAM", defrauded "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", and all their descendants, of their "PLENITUDE" and transferred on to "ADAM" and on to all his descendants, the consequences of his own "BETRAYAL" against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and had imposed on them the perverse rituals of sacrifice of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the ransom of "sin" that had

---

[1097] Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

Read more in the section concerning the excerpts of conversations — Conversation of June 29, 2005, Aristide with ABRAHAM

perpetrated "ADAM" towards the Archangel MICHAEL, the price of the "favour" that the Archangel MICHAEL granted them by leaving them alive, and of which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were to rejoice in, it is so that, those perverse rituals of sacrifice the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" quickly moved onto rituals of sacrifices of, not just "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", but actual "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", under the leadership of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Thus, that variant of the "DEATH CONTRACT" in which the Archangel MICHAEL requested that

ABRAM sacrifices his progeny who has the designation ISAAC, to him, the Archangel MICHAEL who, using the "alter ego of names", was presenting himself as "god"[1098] and impersonating "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, was not anymore something unusual. The sacrifice (murder) of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" for the pleasure of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" was already a "business as usual" affair, since they had derailed the course of "THE HOLY PROJECT", billions years ago, with that "BETRAYAL" that they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third

[1098] It is that self-declared "god" that you will find long and wide in the writings that humans have in their possession and that they call "Holy Scriptures" and that they say to be "THE WORD OF GOD", thus implicitly referring to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Furthermore, as we have indicated already, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, wearing the masks of convenience, have rolled up their sleeves and got on the job of implementing that “cunning idea”, coming from their “Council of Sages”, to lead the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” to take side with them, and become in some sense “one of them”, or be destroyed, in their ongoing “CELESTIAL WAR”; they were doing what their “nature” is.

The Archangel MICHAEL, by asking the elder ABRAM to offer him as a sacrifice (murder) his progeny who has the designation ISAAC, thus revealed the perverse purpose that they, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, had set

in motion; for, just as the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" concerned not only that first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", but concerned all his offspring, likewise, this variant of the "DEATH CONTRACT" presented to the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" called ABRAM, was not limited to him ABRAM, but had a more distant goal: prevent the coming of the "REDEEMER".

Because, for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", if the one who is at the origin of that lineage in which will be manifested that "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who will come to redeem "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE" of the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and his

offspring, came to fall, as was the case with “ADAM”, then, it is the coming of the “REDEEMER” that will be thus jeopardized.

If the elder ABRAM was to fail to fulfill the request made to him by the Archangel MICHAEL who, using the “alter ego of names”, was presenting himself as “god” and had already succeeded in extracting ABRAM’s “promise” to sacrifice his progeny who has the designation ISAAC, then the Archangel MICHAEL was going to destroy ABRAM, and all his offspring, just as he had already done with the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” which was called “ADAM”, and it was the coming of the “REDEEMER” that would have been put to “checkmate”.

If, on the other hand, the elder ABRAM was to fulfill the request made to him by the Archangel MICHAEL,

then it will be the elder ABRAM himself who will destroy all his own descendance and thus put an end to the coming of the "REDEEMER": "checkmate".

It is so that, from the top of the perch of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were ready to take any action to stay there and also in order to outsmart "THE TRUTH" in order to conceal the "BETRAYAL" they had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and trying to justify the destruction of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of the two warring parties of this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", in the darkness inside the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" which was theirs and

which was frozen like a mist on all of them, were now fighting around the elder ABRAM who could not perceive what was going on around him in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment". They were fighting on how to bring about the "checkmate" that will prevent the coming of the "REDEEMER". One side was pushing ahead and fighting so that the elder ABRAM performs the sacrifice (murder, no matter with which words or in which languages these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" qualify it, in order to avoid offense and have a quiet conscience, it was about taking the life away of your neighbour, it was about the killing of an innocent human creature, in order to satisfy the needs generated by their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH")[1099] of

[1099] It is no different from what you have heard or that you hear

his progeny who has the designation ISAAC; "checkmate", through the destruction by oneself of own descendance. The other side was pushing ahead and fighting the opposite side so that the elder ABRAM does not perform the sacrifice; "checkmate", through the destruction by application of those untold penalties coming from the Archangel

---

around you about the satanic gang initiation rituals of killing childrens in order to become "member of the club" and/or receive material wealth from those fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have been locked underground in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS" in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you live currently. Those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of the two warring parties of this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", including their human creature disciples, delight in their abominations. Using the "alter ego of names", they have pinned the progeny of their own "IMPURITIES", their own actions and abominations, on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and they have fed humanity with it. Such evil deeds will not go unanswered.

MICHAEL who was just waiting to hold the elder ABRAM accountable for breaching his "promise", and in this regard, "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" know something about such breach of "promise", and that is, "Subjective Death". Thus, the elder ABRAM was, in some sense, caught between the hammer and the anvil, and as for those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", they were about to bring out their famous line: "... *it was what had to happen, what had been written* ...", in order to prevent the coming of the "REDEEMER".[1100]

[1100] As we have indicated already in one previous annotation, stay on your toes, when these elders of the creation will approach you and that, during conversations exchanges with them, they tell you that you have to prove your love for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, for whatever reason, like they did with the elder ABRAHAM. If your hear these key words "... prove this or that ...", "... promise this or that ...", then without hesitation, tell them directly to "take a hike", because the one who will ask you such

Any original product of the “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is manifested by metaphor, once and only once, into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and is embedded in a creature produced through the

---

thing has no consideration for “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. The hidden objective behind those key words “... prove this or that ...”, “... promise this or that ...”, is to chain you in the cage of ignorance, so that the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that is inside you, be destroyed, or bears no “fruits” at all, and hence, so that you find yourself in the same situation, if not a worse one, than the one in which they are themselves, the characteristics of which became part of their “nature”.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and their “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” of the destruction of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” manifested through human creatures.

The only thing, which is required of you by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is that you be and remain “PURE” and “TRUTHFUL” TO “THE DIVINE FORCE”: that is the image of HIM, that you have received from “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

application of one of the models that we have described so far. If such manifestation by metaphor of an original product was to be damaged or destroyed by other creatures as a result of their ignorance, then it will be the termination of existence for such manifestation by metaphor of an original product, if the damages that this manifestation by metaphor has undergone cannot be repaired. Such manifestation by metaphor, terminated of existence, will not be manifested a second time into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". Such termination of existence for such a manifestation by metaphor, in no way affects its pre-existing, which is the original product of the "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and which is found in "THE DIVINE DOMAIN". Such a termination of existence for such a manifestation by

metaphor is thus a loss for the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The Archangel MICHAEL had enough knowledge about this; he knew that everything, coming from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is produced once and only once into existence. The “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, which exist already inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, and which are at the origin of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and the names of grandeur of which they had adorn themselves with, will not be anymore manifested by metaphor into existence inside the attribute NON DIVINE”, once that those fallen “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will be erased from existence. The same is valid with “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and with “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

It is so that, if it were to happen that one of the two "checkmate" situations occurred, in order to prevent the coming of the "REDEEMER", then the destroyed "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" (in which case, it will be the elder ABRAM) in the "checkmate" situation of been destroyed by the Archangel MICHAEL, or the destroyed "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" (in which case, it will be the to be sacrified progeny who has the designation ISAAC) in the "checkmate" situation of oneself destroying own descendance, will not be manifested a second time into existence inside the attribute NON DIVINE". This means that, if it were to happen that one of the two "checkmate" situations occurred, in order to prevent the coming of the "REDEEMER", then it will be terminated with any possible redeem of "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE" of the rigged

"DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and his offspring: FULL STOP!

After the "BETRAYAL" which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and which derailed the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", this "checkmate" situation, in order to prevent the coming of the "REDEEMER", was a decisive turning point in the course of the task to save what could be saved of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and for the continuation or not of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".[1101]

[1101] When you read the records of the writings, about the elder ABRAM and the sacrifice of ISAAC, that humans have in their possession, that they call "Holy Scriptures" and that they say to be

"THE WORD OF GOD", thus implicitly referring to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, everything has been recorded under the censorship of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in order to keep human creatures asleep on the bed of ignorance and so that they never come to understand that, it was their very existence that was truly at stake. Those blood sacrifice rituals, in all their forms, have been recorded in many scriptures, which feature such vicious and evil works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", in which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have kept themselves busy with, in a bright light as "noble deeds", while they are not: they are the works of criminals, they are works that denote supreme evil, wickedness, perversity, and do not conform to morals; these are the most heinous crimes that can be perpetrated. Remember that all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who have declared themselves to be the "most intelligent children" of IHVH, on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", were present when the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" was emitted into existence and they have all heard and understood its content: "*LET US CREATE THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE" IN OUR IMAGE!*". "OUR IMAGE" as you have already understood, is about the "IMAGE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, as well as, the "IMAGE" of "THE DIVINE FORCE" — that "FORCE" there, which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

Such vicious and evil works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, in which these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have kept themselves busy with, since the announcement of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, is a progeny of “THE

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had NO KNOWLEDGE about and that had held “THE CELESTIAL HOST” in unity, as these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” understood it, before the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. By inflicting such cruel deeds to that, which has been created in the “IMAGE” of FATHER as well as in the “IMAGE” of MOTHER, what does it tells about about what those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have against your (our) FATHER? Remember the content of that vision about the “blinded seventy shepherds”, which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, via “THE DIVINE FORCE” has sent to the elder ENOCH in those days before “THE FLOOD”. The content of that vision about the “blinded seventy shepherds” is what has been unfolding repeatedly, like in a close loop, since those days and is ongoing even nowdays: write the content of that vision about the “blinded seventy shepherds” in the table of your heart.

SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" where "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is absent, that is subjected to the Governing Law of the Behavior, and stands in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES".

After all the backstabbing and betrayals that he had to undergo on the part of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of the two warring parties of this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", and who also used the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as puppets, in their endeavour to bring down the one who is at the origin of this lineage in which will be manifested that "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who will come to redeem "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE" of the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and his

offspring, the elder ABRAM, had already resolved to stand firm with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and he did not know that the one who had squeezed out of him the “promise” of sacrificing his progeny who has the designation ISAAC, was not “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

From the education that “THE DIVINE FORCE” was providing him, without that he was aware of it, the elder ABRAM understood from the deepest of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in his “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body”, that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will never betray him. Thus, the elder ABRAM had resolved to hold firm with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, of whom he had no knowledge, and since he had been also fed abundantly with obscurity from the Archangel MICHAEL and all others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, to the point that the elder ABRAM could not look toward his own “PLENITUDE”, he had not yet understood that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is “ABSOLUTE PURITY” AND HE DOES NOT DO WHAT IS NOT IN HIS “NATURE”, the elder ABRAM had not understood that, the unique and only covenant between “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all His creatures that are inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”; it is “THE HOLY COVENANT”.

Have you ever heard that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had said one first thing in the morning and before that the afternoon ended HE said a second thing that goes at the opposite direction of the first thing HE had said in the morning? Before that the

attribute “NON DIVINE” was produced into existence, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had already established “THE HOLY COVENANT” between HIM and the attribute “NON DIVINE” (and all what the attribute “NON DIVINE” will contain). Thus, if someone shows up in front of you, claiming to be “god”, and tells you that he will make a covenant with you about this or about that subject, then, before you sit down at the table of deceptions to taste the dishes and delicacies of obscurity and with their delightful appearances, which will be served to you to keep you asleep even more on the bed of ignorance, remember that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has one and only one covenant with His creatures: “THE HOLY COVENANT” — “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” walked alongside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” called ABRAM, and protected him throughout the work that he was achieving, thwarting traps that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” — both the elders of the creation, that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and those who had been immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” — were laying on his path. Being unaware of his own “PLENITUDE”, ABRAM knew not that it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who assisted and educated him.

Thus, in its resolution to hold firm with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, the elder ABRAM will go to the place of the sacrifice, which had been

indicated to him by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in order to fulfill the "promise" which the Archangel MICHAEL had squeezed out of him, using the "alter ego of names", and presenting himself as "god".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of the two warring parties of this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", were anxious to see their desires become realities, to see their wicked design concerning the "checkmate" of the coming of the "REDEEMER" come true.

It was then that, in the darkness inside the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" which was theirs and which was frozen like a mist on all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", one of the most intelligent

among the “ADONA’IM”, the Archangel GABRIEL, the second in command who assisted the Archangel MICHAEL in their hierarchy of communication and who had filled the vacant post left by AZAZEL when he had been dismissed from all duties in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, had a moment of clarity, a “revival of consciousness”, he was illuminated by “THE DIVINE FORCE” in order to prevent the murder that was about to take place and to be perpetrated by elder ABRAM.

And the Archangel GABRIEL, remembered the first sacrifice of a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, the lamb that the Archangel MICHAEL had slaughtered and poured the blood in front of the firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and in front of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” stunned who was observing.

It is thus that, the Archangel GABRIEL went forward and prevented the elder ABRAM from carrying out this despicable sacrifice; the Archangel GABRIEL thus prevented the "checkmate" expected by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" from being realized, and whose intention was to put an end to the coming of the "REDEEMER". That heroic action from Archangel GABRIEL, at that decisive turning point in the course of the task to save what could be saved of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", will be taken into consideration at the appointed time, when these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will receive the retribution to the consequences of that "BETRAYAL" that they have perpetrated, all of them, against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and all their iniquities.

It is so that, the Archangel GABRIEL, having prevented the elder ABRAM from carrying out that despicable sacrifice, subsequently gave him a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", a lamb, to be later used as sacrifice instead.[1102]

Just as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" could not anymore perceive the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around them, as a result of the "BLOW OF DEATH" that the Archangel MICHAEL had struck on the "Specific 'EARTHLY←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" which separates the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of each of the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and consequently could no longer perceive the

---

[1102] See also the conversation of June 29, 2005, Aristide with ABRAHAM.

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were around them, likewise, all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" cannot perceive "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is present everywhere and observes them.

It is thus that will fail all variants of the "DEATH CONTRACT" which were presented to ABRAM, who later will be called ABRAHAM. He lived all the days of his life in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and will not know the "Subjective Death", and he will be raised in the air and sent to the "Plane Above" on the instruction of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[1103]

It was only a postponement for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who

---

[1103] See conversation of June 29, 2005, Aristide with ABRAHAM.

this time, will set their sights on the potential "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to redeem "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE" of the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

As we have already pointed out, "FATALITY", caused by that "BETRAYAL" which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", has not only tied everything in the web of evil and perverse purpose of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have grown in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and which became an integral part of their "nature", but

has also locked everything in the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”; every creature into existence inside of this “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” seeking to satisfy the “fame of oneself”, and to the detriment of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

At the end of the implementation of the “First Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, had been appraised and found to be little; because the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had sent to oblivion all the fertilizer that “THE DIVINE FORCE” provided them and thus these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had no

knowledge about the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

The deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, had not been rectified, but it has worsened and has been transmitted to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who made of that their rituals and precepts; because they no longer remember their “PLENITUDE” and “THE CELESTIAL WAR” was following its course in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

It is for the purpose to make understand this perverse purpose of that "FATALITY", caused by that "BETRAYAL" which had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and to warn "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to stay away from the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had sent to ENOCH, the vision about this "FATALITY", and that he had then, reported in the writings that he had given to humanity by saying:

"...

> *From there, I crossed in another place of terror.*
>
> *There I saw the work of a huge fire, burning and consuming, in the middle of which there was a division.*

And columns of fire were fighting each other and they were sinking into the abyss.[1104]

And it was impossible for me to estimate its size or its height; I could not know its origin.

And I called out again at this sight:

"

What a terrible place, that it is difficult to probe the mysteries!

"

[1104] Was said to lead to understand that "THE CELESTIAL WAR" will continue its course in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" which had become the new battleground of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who will use the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as proxies in their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". They all continue to sink into the depths of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

…”

All the filth and the mark of “DEATH” that the Archangel MICHAEL had pulled out of the destruction in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which live “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and which were the real source responsible for the state of “CHAOS” of the entirety of this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, had increased beyond all proportions amongst the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

All the filth and the mark of “DEATH” were always present and immersed in the “Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. And the situation of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” was worse than it had been so far.

With the passage of time, several “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who have been made manifest into existence after ABRAHAM, will be destroyed, those who were not, will be instead submitted under the same yoke of servitude as the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” towards the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

It is so that, obscurity — who “ascended on its own throne” inside the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and

who is thus called the “King of the SOUTH”, in the same line of interpretation as that associated with that tree which is in the “SOUTH”, which we have described already concerning the crime scene on the firsts two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” in one previous chapter, and the “fruits” of which were recommended by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”; also called the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, also called the “abyss”, of which the elder ENOCH has referred to in those writings that he recorded for humanity; also called the “antichrist” (i.e., obscurity) as opposed to the “LIGHT”, the “LIGHT” in ancient language is written using the group of articulated sounds with which the word “CHRIST” is associated — was ruling with a mighty hand over its subjects.

The kingdom of this "King of the SOUTH" is that "*terrible place, that it is difficult to probe the mysteries*" and which was shown to the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant. That kingdom of this "King of the SOUTH" is constituted by:

1. All that, which is contained inside the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" which was owned by "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and which was frozen like a mist on all of them and has extended to engulf all "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and even has extended on to, and had swallowed, some of those "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who have been tasked to bring the rays of "THE TRUTH SUN" inside that frozen mist caused by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", in

order to shed light on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

2. The web of "FATALITY", caused by that "BETRAYAL" which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

The army of this "King of the SOUTH" is constituted by its soldiers who are all those who, at all times, carry with them weapons of "DEATH". Those weapons of "DEATH" for which they stand for and firmly believe in, are called: "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES", in all their forms. The offspring of those soldiers of this "King of the SOUTH" are called: "INCOMPREHENSION",

"OBSCURITY", and "HATRED", in all their forms. They run wild at their works throughout the country roads sowing the "seeds" of "LACK OF INTELLIGENCE", "IMPERFECTION" and "CHAOS", and the trail that they leave behind them is paved with destruction and ruin.

The victims and worshipers of this "King of the SOUTH" include all those who feed themselves with obscurity, the "fruits" of that tree which is in the "SOUTH"; in parables, it is said about those who feed themselves with obscurity, that: they eat from the king's provisions, they eat of the portion of his delicacies. The princes[1105] of the kingdom of this

---

[1105] As we have already indicated in one previous annotation, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" used this word, "prince", to qualify the "ADONA'IM", those of them who were the "decision makers" concerning the way in which they had established themselves to lead "THE HOLY PROJECT"; for they

had spoken to each other, that they are called the Sons of IaHVeH, and as such they have made the decisions by themselves to exert their freedom to do what they want, their freedom to run wild at their own works. They had sent to oblivion, for ages and before the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had given them and thus these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", not possessing any elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in them, they also had no knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT" of which they had established themselves to lead by themselves. Moreover, they had already destroyed the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that was designed so that it communicates directly (through "THE DIVINE FORCE") with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and pass on instructions to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

It is about these "princes", who do not possess any element of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in them, that you will read in the writings that the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, had given to mankind. These are in fact the "princes" of obscurity, the "princes" of ignorance, the "princes" of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", they are the troublemakers who like to reign, the "princes" of the kingdom of the "King of the SOUTH". Nowadays, they use another word, instead of the word "prince", to qualify themselves: namely, they qualify themselves using the word "SUPREME"; "SUPREME" in

"King of the SOUTH" are those members and leaders of those two "Council of Sages", that we have mentioned in one previous chapter.

In the kingdom of this "King of the SOUTH", two other kings rose thereafter, each hogging a part of the territory of the kingdom of this "King of the SOUTH"

---

what? I do not know, given that they stand in their own "IMPURITIES" and deceit. "THE DIVINE FORCE" who has produced the attribute "NON DIVINE" into existence and who works for the good of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, by producing all things on HIS instruction, SHE has never adorned Herself with all these qualifiers, SHE has never adorned Herself with the qualifier of "SUPREME"; but it is rather those who do not even know how they entered into existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE" who adorn themselves with the qualifier of "SUPREME". I can reveal you so many things about these "ADONA'IM", that you will hardly believe it; just stand in the "PURITY" and work to achieve unity with "THE DIVINE FORCE", because you possess the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in you, and you will come by yourself to see those many things taking place within the kingdom of the "King of the SOUTH".

and forming two kingdoms within the kingdom of this "King of the SOUTH"[1106]; these two other kings are

---

[1106] Do you recall the conversation that AZAZEL had held with the Archangel ZA'AFIEL and through which AZAZEL, talking about the fulfilment of their true potential that he defined to be "Rulership" — Rulership of themselves, and of each other, and of the Kingdom itself; for, they were called the Sons of IaHVeH —, was trying to corrupt ZA'AFIEL? AZAZEL had held that same conversation with several others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and had corrupted them as much as possible. He was talking aloud, what all the others "ADONA'IM", including the Archangel MICHAEL, hid in themselves and had been quietly thinking. Those conversations, through which AZAZEL was laying his business case and getting stakeholders (those "ADONA'IM" and many of the most seniors archangels) on board of his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming", were the foundations and initiation to the birth of these two kingdoms within the kingdom of this "King of the SOUTH". The Archangel MICHAEL, at the opposite of AZAZEL, was also busy laying his own business case and also getting stakeholders (those "ADONA'IM" and many of the most seniors archangels) on board of his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming".

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the unconscious expression of the organization of

thus the heads of the two “Council of Sages” in “THE CELESTIAL WAR”, which is the internal war taking place in the very inside of the kingdom of this “King of the SOUTH” and, which follows its course in the new battlefield. The two kingdoms, which were formed from the territory of the kingdom of this “King of the SOUTH”, are the two warring parties of this ongoing “CELESTIAL WAR”. These two kings,

---

the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” in the particular task to choose a “Character” for oneself.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the unconscious expression of the organization of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of AZAZEL and his “PRE-EXISTING” intention.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA’AFIEL, excerpt from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

the heart full of “MALICE”, also spoke deceitfully at the same table, that is, they agreed between themselves on a deceitful covenant, they are bound by their “HUBRIS COVENANT” and by their rigged “DEATH CONTRACT”, which they have written against the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and all his descendants, and with which these two kings will work to destroy any “KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that will be sent on a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”; but this has not succeeded, for, the end of this “King of the SOUTH” must come at the appointed time, and in this they have no power to prevent it, for, what has been decreed will be executed.

In the kingdom of this “King of the SOUTH”, in addition to the two other kingdoms that have been formed, two other new kingdoms have formed, each

of these two new kingdoms being subservient respectively to the two preceding kingdoms and whose kings are the heads of the two "Council of Sages". These two other new kingdoms are the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" which, according to their convictions, choose one side or the other of the two warring parties of this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR". In parables, the small groups among the undecided "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", inside this vast kingdom of this "King of the SOUTH", are called: the islands or the islets, depending on their size. As for all the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" which are held captive within the kingdom of this "King of the SOUTH", they are described as: the people.

About the Archangel MICHAEL, the fact that he had been assigned the task to lead and facilitate the good

implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and that in addition he had been given the task to choose for himself a "Character" and that was used for the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" for all the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", it is said in parables that: "*the Archangel MICHAEL stands alongside the people*".

"THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" — also called the "King of the NORTH", in the same line of interpretation as that associated with that tree which is in the "NORTH", which we have also described already concerning the crime scene on the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" in one previous chapter, and the "fruits" of which are the knowledge gained (also called the "outcomes", the "products", the "achievements") by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in Her office inside "THE DIVINE

DOMAIN" and concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; those "fruits" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" made commandment to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to stay away from, under the penalty of "DEATH" — has been sent to oblivion long time ago by the subjects of the "King of the SOUTH", and before the creation of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

The kingdom of the "King of the NORTH" is all that, which is outside the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" which was owned by "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and which was frozen like a mist on all of them, and which is outside of the web of "FATALITY", caused by that "BETRAYAL" which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

The sons of the "King of the NORTH", for he has only sons and no girls, are all the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", also called "SONS OF LIGHT", who have been tasked to bring the rays of "THE TRUTH SUN" inside that frozen mist caused by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", in order to shed light on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"; these "SONS OF LIGHT" have been tasked to sustain the COMBAT against the "King of the SOUTH", who is the adversary of the "King of the NORTH". They were not instructed to take part in the internal struggles between the factions of the kingdom of the "King of the SOUTH", and they are not ambassadors sent to the "King of the SOUTH", but they are rather

responsible to fight against the "King of the SOUTH", and for the cause of the "King of the NORTH". Indeed, as we have explained already:

> *"THE WILL" OF "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER, IN HIS VARIOUS FORMS, AND THE WILL OF ANY THING OTHER THAN "THE DIVINE", IHVH, CANNOT COEXIST IN THE SAME "ALTAR OF 'THE DIVINE'".*

As we have also explained previously, no "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is descendant of a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective and will never be; but it is in a specific "LINEAGE" of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will appear into existence and begin the project for which "THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose him. In parables, it is said about this that:

"...

> *The daughter of the "King of the SOUTH" went to the "King of the NORTH" to make deals. But she will not retain the support of any arms and her offspring will not subsist.*

..."

The multitude of the "King of the NORTH" are all forms of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in their details in relation to the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; it is that knowledge gained (also called the "outcomes", the "products", the "achievements") by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in Her office inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has chosen

to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", at the inception of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

In this ongoing fight between the "King of the SOUTH" against the "King of the NORTH"[1107], the

---

[1107] This ongoing fight between the "King of the SOUTH" against the "King of the NORTH", started at the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT". Billions of years later, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had indicated it by communication through visions sent to Daniel, using the words and things that were familiar to him, and which he recorded and gave to humanity, as recorded in the book of Daniel: Daniel 10, Daniel 11, and Daniel 12.

We have now given out the essential elements that will allow you (who is reading these writings) to interpret and understand by yourself, the content of those visions, which were sent to Daniel, billion years ago. Yes, billion years ago! And, about the "why?" of billions years, that is part of those things that you will understand once you leave this earthly world.

In those visions that were sent to Daniel, the presence of the Archangel MICHAEL, is there to indicate that he is the central figure spoken about in those visions. He is the self-declared "god"

above the other self-declared "gods"; he is that "god" of the "gods", and the "King of the NORTH" has revealed astonishing things about this "god" of the "gods". They thought that they have outsmarted "THE TRUTH", forgetting that they are mere creatures and nothing escapes the sight of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE".

What is the meaning of the word "DANIEL"? Who are those concerned by the JUDGMENT that is on the horizon? Indeed, the time of anguish has already begun for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and concerning the retribution to the consequences of that "BETRAYAL" that they have perpetrated, all of them, against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and all their iniquities. It will be a time of anguish such that it has not happened since a nation exists, until the time marked for the end, because it must come at its appointed time. **REMEMBER THE CONTENT OF THE VISION OF THE BLINDED SEVENTY SHEPHERDS!** Have you ever heard that anything said by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, did not come to pass?

"...

> *Of all the destruction brought about by each of the shepherds there will be accountability; and according to the number I will cause a recital to be made before me, how many they have destroyed of their own volition, and how many they have delivered up to destruction, that I may have this testimony against them; that I may know*

people — that is, those held captive inside the kingdom of the "King of the SOUTH" — of those who have heard about the "King of the NORTH" and who want to approach him, acts firmly, and the "thoughtful people" amongst this people, that is, the

---

> *all their proceedings; and that, delivering the sheeps to them, I may see what they will do; whether they will act as I have commanded them, or not.*
>
> *Of this, however, they shall be ignorant; neither shall you make any explanation to them, neither shall you reprove them; but there shall be an accountability of all the destruction done by them in their respective seasons.*

..."

The "King of the NORTH", who had returned for a time in his kingdom, has set up a large crowd, and gathered up his chariots, his riders and many ships for the last fight. The chariots, the riders and the many ships of the "King of the NORTH", are metaphors of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in its details, and that are sent to the people so that each "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", by acquiring them, may by itself fight the "King of the SOUTH" and get rid of the "garment of ignorance".

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who have understood the revelations that have been given throughout this "BOOK OF FORMATION", and who chose to stand and hold their ground in "PURITY", will instruct a multitude, although they are under the captivity and spoliation of the "King of the SOUTH". Among the "thoughtful people" of the people, many have already fallen and many will fall, but it is in order to be refined, rid of the filth and bleached until the time marked for the end, because it must come at its appointed time.

Although those "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were under the same yoke of servitude as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", "THE DIVINE FORCE" had never ceased to speak to the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and without that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures" could not see Her. In "ABSOLUTE 'PURITY'" and in "HOLINESS", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and "THE DIVINE FORCE" have kept fighting for the existence of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", for the continuation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is "THE HOLY COVENANT" between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and His creatures, and the "DIVINITY" of the "King of the NORTH" is "THE DIVINE FORCE", who, so far, has remained unknown to all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and to all "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

In this ongoing fight between the "King of the SOUTH" against the "King of the NORTH", and in all the confusion generated by the "alter ego of names"

that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were using, no creature, whether the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" or even the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", could make the difference between:

In all the confusion generated by the "alter ego of names" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were using, no creature, whether the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" or even the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", could make the difference between:

- "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", and
- The "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which had

trampled and replaced the innocence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

It is "THE DIVINE FORCE" alone who provides the temperature and the enlightenment intensity, that is, the illumination — "THE LIGHT" which allows to discern that, which conforms to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined — and all creatures had sent Her to oblivion.

Similarly, of the tasks that "THE DIVINE FORCE" assigns to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" so that they can grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" bogged down in "THE FATALITY" caused by that "BETRAYAL" which they had perpetrated against

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and which has tied everything in the web of evil and perverse purpose of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, will tell to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” that it is through these tasks that creatures will “SERVE” “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, indicating thereby their ignorance about “THE HOLY PROJECT” and its origin and its ins and outs.

Therefore, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” as well as the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, could not make the difference between the “CHILD” and the “Servant”, between:

- Education in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" and so that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER be revealed and known in the attribute "NON DIVINE"; and
- Servitude towards the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which had trampled and replaced the innocence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

The tasks that "THE DIVINE" assigns to his "CHILD" are assigned for the purposes of the education of that "CHILD", so that he grows up and comes to know "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. You must look at this from the perspective of a FATHER who is

educating his “CHILD”, through the tasks that are assigned by a FATHER to his “CHILD” and not from the perspective of “SOMEONE” who is serving “THE DIVINE”; for, you are not able to serve “THE DIVINE”, his “HAND” produced the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” in which you were carved into existence.

Observe a “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water droplet and its properties all around you and look closely at the atomic and molecular scale. Can you (who are reading these writings) bring into existence, and out of nowhere, a single atom of a molecule of that “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water droplet?

Do you have an idea of the amount of work that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and “THE DIVINE FORCE” have accomplished in “THE

HOLY PLACE", from all eternity before that "THE HOLY PROJECT" was even the object of a project?

Do you have an idea of the amount of work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and "THE DIVINE FORCE" have done to achieve "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"?

Do you have an idea of the amount of work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and "THE DIVINE FORCE" have done to plan "THE HOLY PROJECT" in all its details and from the products of the unique "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"?

Do you think that with "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and "THE DIVINE FORCE" at His disposal, and BEING HIS OWN POSSESSION, then, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER will have some need to use as “Servants”, creatures who are into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and who know not even how they came into existence?

Do you think that as “Servants” you will take part in the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”? NO!

The work that “THE DIVINE” undertakes to perform, does not belong to the “Servant” who has no knowledge of the purposes for which “THE DIVINE” would have assigned him that work; the “Servant” is working to get a salary and he expects compensation, recognition, of the work that he has accomplished.

The “CHILD” has been created into existence so that it can grow up in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE

DIVINE" and take part and has access to the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", and as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it, in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".[1108]

Therefore, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has established to enlighten the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

[1108] You, as human creatures, are truly children of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Stand in "PURITY" and restore your "PLENITUDE"! Let no one take away off you your status of "CHILD" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Those who were demoted to the status of "SERVANT" know themselves how they got in that situation. Remember this proverb: "The wise servant will supplant a son who is a source of shame and he will share the inheritance with the brethren."

‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, so that they can understand “THE FIRST LAW”, “THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE”, “THE FIRST COMMANDMENT” established by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and so that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” understand who they are and retrieve their “PLENITUDE”.

It is so that, that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER chose the appropriate convergence point defined in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and on which the “PROJECT OF THE DECALOGUE” was established.[1109].

[1109] Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the origin of the Ten Commandments described in Tablets of the Decalogue.

With the passage of time, the “ADONA’IM” in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, have managed to understand that the conditions were met for the manifestation into existence of a potential “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to redeem “THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE” of the rigged “DEATH CONTRACT” against the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

Just as the news had circulated in the case of ABRAHAM, several of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, having kept communication links with their brethren who had been pulled out of the destruction in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and immersed in the “Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, have always kept them posted about the predictions.

Therefore, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have laid their eyes on the coming of this new “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, with the purpose to immediately eliminate him at birth, because they believed that it was the coming of the “REDEEMER”.

It was without reckoning on “THE DIVINE FORCE” who will intervene and will manifest into existence the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” who had been associated with the “PROJECT OF THE DECALOGUE”. This “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is the one who is called: MOSES.

“THE CELESTIAL WAR” that had erupted more than 70 billion years ago in the “Specific Energy

‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” in the “Plane Above”, was still ongoing in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” which, from the firsts days after the creation of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, was the new battlefield of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, faithful to their “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” to take “*... anyone who was free ...*” and subject him to their absolute dependence and forever, thus causing him to forget their own “PLENITUDE” and to forget “THE DIVINE FORCE”, will make no exception with MOSES.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” walked alongside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” called

MOSES, just as SHE had been with ABRAHAM, and protected him all through the work he was achieving, thwarting traps that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" — both the elders of the creation, that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and those who had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" — were laying on the path of MOSES.[1110] Being unaware of his own "PLENITUDE", MOSES either knew not that it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who assisted, educated him, and was thwarting traps.

With the passage of time, the "PROJECT OF THE DECALOGUE" was accomplished, so that the

---

[1110] See conversation of June 28, 2005, see conversation of July 08, 2006, and other later conversations, Aristide with MOSES.

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" come to remember their "PLENITUDE" and understand their true status as "CHILDREN" of "THE DIVINE".

The "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" called MOSES, had not redeemed "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE" of the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and his offspring, and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" understood that he was not the "REDEEMER".

Once more, this was only a postponement for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; but this time, it will be of short duration: about a thousand years after the completion of the "PROJECT OF THE DECALOGUE" through MOSES, the coming of the true "REDEEMER", the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model into

existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, was announced.

“THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” which had been sent to oblivion long before the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, has always remained confined in the depths of the cupboards of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and wrapped by the works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and the rituals and rigid precepts that were imposed not only by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, but also by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” themselves to their fellow creatures.

Just as the news had circulated in the cases of ABRAHAM and of MOSES, several of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", having kept communication links with their brethren who had been pulled out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", have always kept them posted about the predictions.

Therefore, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have always laid their eyes on the coming of this new "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", with the purpose to immediately eliminate him at

birth; because they were now certain that he was the coming “REDEEMER”.

It is still from the same principle which we have described previously about the coming of ENOCH, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will manifest the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which live the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, to accomplish the “REDEMPTION PROJECT”.

This “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, manifested into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will be

called: CHRIST (JESUS CHRIST), and meaning "THE LIGHT"[1111].

[1111] CHRIST had already explained this to human creatures in several ways, back and forth, in "spiritual language" as well as in their own "non-spiritual language", when HE spoke to them of the goals of the "LIGHT" and why the "LIGHTS" are sent in the attribute "NON DIVINE", by saying for example (John 8:12):

"...

Again CHRIST spoke to them, and saying:

"...

I am the 'LIGHT' of the world. Whoever follows me will not walk in darkness, but will have the 'LIGHT' of life.

..."

Thereof, the Pharisees said to him:

"...

You are bearing witness about yourself; your testimony is not true.

..."

CHRIST answered:

"...

Even if I do bear witness about myself, my testimony is true, for I know where I came from and where I am going, but you do not know where I come from or where I am going.

You judge according to the flesh; I judge no one. Yet even if I do judge, my judgment is true, for it is not I alone who judge, but I and THE FATHER who sent me.

In your Law it is written that the testimony of two people is true. I am the one who bears witness about myself, and THE FATHER who sent me bears witness about me.

…"

…"

Or when he was telling them (Mark 4:21):

"…

Is a lamp brought in to be put under a bushel, or under a bed?

Isn't it to be placed on a lamp post so that everyone who comes in and goes out sees its 'LIGHT'?

For nothing is hidden, except to be made manifest; nor is anything secret except to come to light.

If anyone has ears to hear, let him hear!

This "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model is the seventh expression into existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". This is also why the number seven (7) is assigned to "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", in particular to CHRIST, and several metaphors of this are also used to designate CHRIST; for example: the "*little child of seven days*" is a

---

..."

"... *a lamp* ..." refers to any "CHOSEN ONE" (that is, any "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") who brings a distinct message, to express "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", with mission to reveal it in a certain way to the "CALLED ONES" who are "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

"... *everyone who comes in and goes out* ..." refers to human creatures who come into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", or go out of this existence.

metaphor that is used throughout the Scriptures to refer to one who belongs to “THE DIVINE”, or to refer to CHRIST.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” of that “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model with properties which are at the limit of “proximity” of the most potent properties that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has fixed for the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and with properties which are those of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

CHRIST is thus the “CHOSEN ONE” of the “CHOSEN ONES”. This is also why it is said of the

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" of CHRIST that it ensues from a very great power and a great wealth.

As we have already indicated, it will be CHRIST – "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" – who, through "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE" of the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", will redeem that "DEATH CONTRACT" and put an end to the penalties associated with breaching of the terms of the "DEATH CONTRACT".

Just as the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective, who is the product of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, has been created into existence to rectify the deficiency of

“THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that has taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of the Archangel MICHAEL and who is the product of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, and from whom all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that were produced into existence have inherited their deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, likewise, it is the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model who can rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that has taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and from whom the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” descendants of the first two, have also inherited their deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

It is CHRIST who will then, pull “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” out of the oblivion and out of the depths of the cupboards of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, dismantling the chains of ignorance, toppling the high walls of darkness in which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” — both the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, as well as their brethren who had been pulled out of the destruction in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” — had confined “THE KNOWLEDGE OF

THE DIVINE", breaking the locks of the fortified gates of the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil".

During the fulfilment of the tasks, which were assigned to Him by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and for which He was brought forth into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", gave no respite to CHRIST. They had already prepare theirs ambushes to bring down CHRIST, just as they did with the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and who was designated as "ADAM".

From the moment when He was brought forth into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE", as a "new born child", they have set their plans in motion to eliminate Him. As we have indicated already, the

events that took place right after the birth of CHRIST, were a replica of those events that took place at the creation into existence of the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and who was designated as "ADAM", and in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have laid their trap to destroy "ADAM". The lead actor in those events related to the birth of CHRIST, was the king Herod. But the dark details of the happenings, which took place behind the scenes in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" between these criminals "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and manifested through Herod planning the death of the new born child CHRIST, have never been disclosed to human creatures. Others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were watching and understanding what was about to happen to the new born CHRIST, as they themselves

did the same to the new born "ADAM". In the scriptures, which human creatures have in their possession, it is only reported, without details, that (Matthew 2:1-13):

"...

Now after CHRIST was born in Bethlehem of Judea in the days of Herod the king, behold, wise men from the East came to Jerusalem, and asked:

"...

Where is he who has been born king of the Jews? For we saw his star when it rose and have come to worship him.

..."

When Herod the king heard this, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.

He assembled all the chief priests and scribes of the people, he inquired of them where CHRIST was to be born.

They told him, "In Bethlehem of Judea", for so it is written by the prophet:

"...

> And you, O Bethlehem, in the land of Judah, are by no means least among the rulers of Judah; for from you shall come a ruler who will shepherd my people Israel.

..."

Then, Herod summoned the wise men secretly and ascertained from them what time the star had appeared. And he sent them to Bethlehem, saying:

"...

Go and search diligently for the child, and when you have found him, bring me word, that I too may come and worship him.

…”

After listening to the king, they went on their way. And behold, the star that they had seen when it rose went before them until it came to rest over the place where the child was.

When they saw the star, they rejoiced exceedingly with great joy.

And going into the house, they saw the child with MARY his mother, and they fell down and worshiped him. Then, opening their treasures, they offered him gifts, gold and frankincense and myrrh.

And being warned in a dream not to return to Herod, they departed to their own country by another way.

Now when they had departed, behold, an angel[1112] *of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream and said:*

"...

Stand up, take the child and his mother, and flee to Egypt, and remain there until

---

[1112] As we have indicated already, that angel, which "*appeared to Joseph in a dream",* was the Archangel GABRIEL. And he had said to Joseph: "*Stand up, take the child and his mother, and flee to Egypt, and remain there until I tell you, for Herod is about to search for the child, to destroy him.*" It is not that he could "see" the future, but it is that he knew very well what they, the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM", have done to "ADAM", who was a "newborn", and he had seen over and over again all the replicas of that situation repeated amongs human creatures. Thus, by inference, he understood with certainty what was about to unfold on the "new born" child CHRIST if no action is taken.

I tell you, for Herod is about to search for the child, to destroy him.

…"

…"

As CHRIST grew, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", true to that, which has been sealed in their "nature", held on their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" to take "… *anyone who was free* …" and subject him to their absolute dependence and forever, thus causing him to forget their own "PLENITUDE" and to forget "THE DIVINE FORCE". They have set in motion all sorts of ambushes to bring CHRIST down, but to no avail: "THE DIVINE FORCE" was walking alongside CHRIST and was educating Him, and CHRIST had revealed in paraboles, most of those ambushes to his disciples. When CHRIST spoke to them of the goals of

the “LIGHT” and why the “LIGHTS” are sent in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, by asking them for example (Mark 4:21):

“…

Is a lamp brought in to be put under a bushel, or under a bed?

Isn’t it to be placed on a lamp post so that everyone who comes in and goes out sees its ‘LIGHT’?

For nothing is hidden, except to be made manifest; nor is anything secret except to come to light.

If anyone has ears to hear, let him hear!

…”

You are already aware of the principle of causality. Now, what do you think was the “cause”, the

preceding motive (in the temporal order of things), associated with the "raison d'être" of those questions? To who were those questions actually addressed to? Were those questions addressed to His disciples "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who were blinded, who could not understand what He was talking about, and who could not "perceive" the events taking place in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" between the criminals "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"? Or were those questions addressed to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who were trying to bring Him down? Do you remember what is recorded in Ephesians 6:11-13, in these terms:

"...

Put on the whole "Armour of GOD"[1113], so that you may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

For, you wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.[1114]

[1113] As we have already explained to you (who is reading these writings), the "Armour of GOD" is "PURITY", and wearing the "Armour of GOD" means: Stand in "PURITY" and hold your ground in "PURITY".

[1114] "*The principalities, the powers, the rulers of the darkness of this world, the spiritual wickedness in high places*", are those criminals and high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their Angelic Orders and on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR".

Wherefore take unto you the whole "Armour of GOD", so that you may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

..."?

There, you have the answer.

Through the many ambushed, which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had laid on CHRIST path, they did not know that they were actually revealing that, which has been sealed in their "nature" and they were also revealing their secret deals, which they had concluded through their "HUBRIS COVENANT" and by their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT", which they have written against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and all his descendants. When the ambushes laid by those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has maintained

in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", had failed to achieve their purposes, their fallen brethren took over to present any possible variant of their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" to CHRIST. One of those is that, which has been recorded in the scriptures (Matthew 4:8-9) and through which AZAZEL had revealed the object of the "HUBRIS COVENANT", which he had signed into with the Archangel MICHAEL. The record reads:

"...

> *Again, AZAZEL took CHRIST to a very high mountain and showed him all the kingdoms of the world and their splendour [this is about the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and all that it contains].*

"All this I will give you," he said, "if you will bow down and worship me."[1115]

[1115] As we have already explained, "... *All this* ..." refers to his "HUBRIS COVENANT"-"belongings", that is to say, this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and all that it contains, and which the Archangel MICHAEL gave him through their "HUBRIS COVENANT". As such, he was also revealing the object of this "HUBRIS COVENANT", which he had concluded with the Archangel MICHAEL: their "HUBRIS COVENANT" gave him possession of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", long before that the first manifestation of the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was produced into existence inside this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

This first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is nothing more than a "specific energy substance" in which things have been sculpted into existence, in much the same as the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". Who produced these "specific energy substances" into existence? In which way would a tiny delimated and sculpted part of a water vapor, which is hanging above a water stream, give the water stream to the emissary who has been sent by "HE WHO" produced these "specific energy substances" into existence?

…”

CHRIST will reveal to “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, through many parables, “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and the goals of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. HE will also reveal the nature of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

“*… if you will bow down and worship me …*” gives you an indication on the extent and the depths of the “HUBRIS” that these elders of the creation have grown in them, how they see themselves in their obscurity. “Obscurity” is longing to be worshiped by the manifested “LIGHT”.

“*… all the kingdoms of this earthly world …*”, (all countries, all their leaders and all the subordinates of those leaders in their own hierarchies of governing) have subjected themselves at all times to this thief and doomed “pampered child”, who is on a scale of classification below that of those blinded earthly leaders who have lost the knowledge of their own “PLENITUDE”. All those earthly leaders WITHOUT EXCEPTION at all times and all the subordinates of those leaders in their own hierarchies of governing, bow down and eat down at the feet of AZAZEL and in so doing, they have also irrevocably doomed themselves.

Creatures" and their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" to take "... *anyone who was free* ..." and subject him to their absolute dependence and forever, thus causing him to forget their own "PLENITUDE" and to forget "THE DIVINE FORCE".

The last ambush, which those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", had laid on the path of CHRIST, was to tell Him about "THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE" of their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" and they had already decided on how CHRIST was to be put to death: through crucifixion[1116].

[1116] As you would know already, at the time when CHRIST was still living on this earthly world, the rulers of this earthly world had a method of administering the death penalty, designated as

When CHRIST was around the age of thirty, those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", told

---

crucifixion, and in which the victim was tied or nailed to a large wooden beam and left to hang until eventual death from exhaustion and asphyxiation. While a crucifixion was an execution, it was also an act of humiliation, by making the condemned as vulnerable as possible. Crucifixion was intended to be a gruesome spectacle: the most painful and humiliating death imaginable. It was originally reserved for slaves (hence also the designation "supplicium servile", meaning "punishment for slaves"), and later extended to citizens of the lower classes ("humiliores", which is the Latin term referring to a less privileged order of society, "the more humble persons"). Although artists have traditionally depicted the figure on a cross with a loin cloth or a covering of the genitals, the victims of crucifixion were stripped naked and put on public display while they were slowly tortured to death so that they would serve as a spectacle and as an example. It is what those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", had decided to put CHRIST through.

CHRIST how HE will be put to DEATH. The purpose of telling it to CHRIST was to sow "FEAR" in Him, and to lead Him to disavow "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and to renounce to redeem their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT"; which would have opened the door for His own destruction. But, they had knocked on the wrong door. CHRIST cried, when they told it to him; he was disturbed, but He regained control of himself and held firm his ground and accomplished the project for which "THE DIVINE FORCE" created Him into existence in this earthly world.[1117]

[1117] This is extracted from a private conversation between CHRIST and "he who wrote the book"; a conversation, which took place before that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had revealed that, which exists since the beginning to "he who wrote the book" and the events that unfolded before the creation of this Earthly world. When "he who wrote the book" was backstabbed by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and was himself crying from the pain of such betrayal, CHRIST descended from the heights of the heavens

By redeeming thus this rigged “DEATH CONTRACT” against the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, CHRIST will take the terms of acquisition of “THE REDEMPTION CLAUSE”, that is: HE will suffer the “Subjective Death”, which is the premature “DEATH” of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” as the Archangel MICHAEL has established it in the terms of their rigged “DEATH CONTRACT”.

It is so that, CHRIST has freed the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, having

---

and came to console “he who wrote the book” and encouraged him to never give up, for the love of our FATHER and for the work that CHRIST has accomplished for humanity, and CHRIST told him about what happened to him, CHRIST, when he was on this Earth and why He never gave up.

Stand in “PURITY” and hold your ground in “PURITY”, and you will talk to CHRIST yourself and ask Him about these things, about what He went through in this earthly world.

delivered all of them from absolute servitude towards the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

However, the trail of destruction that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", elders of the creation who portrayed themselves as "gods", have charted in "THE HOLY PROJECT" was already so wide that it will not be closed any time soon. The wounds, the undesired consequences and the yoke of that absolute servitude remained anchored in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who even in these days, and in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", continue to serve and to worship "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; those "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" having forgotten about the manifested road to "PLENITUDE" which was implemented in their own "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

The properties of any "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body", and in particular the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, are identical to those of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

It is so that: after that CHRIST had accomplished the "REDEMPTION PROJECT" for which "THE DIVINE FORCE" had manifested him into existence amongst the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", CHRIST will leave the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" in the "Plane Below" and enter the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above", and having redeemed the "DEATH CONTRACT" that was rigged against the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", CHRIST also liberated "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "THE SHEKINAH" from the "hostage situation" it was placed by the Archangel MICHAEL as the then, only intermediate vessel capable of entering in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE" had crowned CHRIST as sole intermediate vessel between "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH", and the remaining creatures; CHRIST being Himself a seed of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH".

It is so that, as sole intermediate vessel between “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH” and the remaining creatures, CHRIST had received the authority to manage all instructions that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, manifest in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside “THE SHEKINAH”, and it was thus the end of recess for the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

It is so that, the designation of “Lord” has also been withdrawn to the Archangel MICHAEL, and given to CHRIST.

It is so that, the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” manifested from the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” of CHRIST and represented by this new “specific spiritual formation” of eight “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” plus one

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body", will be also called "THE CHURCH OF CHRIST", or "THE CHURCH OF THE LIGHT", or "THE 'CELESTIAL' CHURCH OF CHRIST".

As we have already mentioned, it is the manifestation of a metaphor of "THE 'CELESTIAL' CHURCH OF CHRIST" thus constituted by this "specific spiritual formation" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER decided to express one last time in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", before that be completely arisen the DAY appointed for the restoration of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and all other "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in the state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

This appointed DAY is on the horizon, it is also why "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has sent you this "BOOK OF FORMATION", so that you can understand who you are and that you act in consequence by yourself.

It will be a terrible DAY for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" because those who were pulled out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", will be erased from existence, in the sight of all, and no deceit rescue will be used by those that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". It will be the same for all the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who have followed them in their nakedness.

CHAPTER 184

CONCLUSION

The attribute "NON DIVINE" is by definition "NON DIVINE", and as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it, it does not provide the divine conditions that are proper to express the "'DIVINE' Divine State".

How and with what, with which elements, would you describe what lies outside and above your portion in the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", when you cannot even understand that, which is part of your portion of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'"?

In the example of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear:

- Consider, for example, the head at the top of your "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Why is it that this organ which is designated as the "head" is located at the top, above the rest of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Why is it not located in the middle or in a place other than above, at the very top, of your "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"? Why does it include the following 7 constituents: two eyes, two nostrils (the two channels of the nose), two ears, and one mouth?
- Why are there 12 pairs of cranial nerves, which provide the majority of nervous control to the head (remember how "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is directed)? The cranial nerves are the nerves that emerge directly from the brain, in contrast

to spinal nerves. Ten of the cranial nerves originate in the brainstem. Why "Ten"? Cranial nerves relay information between the brain and parts of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", primarily to and from regions of the head and neck.

- A spinal nerve is a mixed nerve, which carries motor, sensory, and autonomic signals between the spinal cord and the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". In your "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" there are 31 pairs of spinal nerves, one on each side of the vertebral column. These are grouped into the 5 regions of the spine and corresponding to: the cervical region, the thoracic region, the lumbar region, the sacral region and the coccygeal region. There are 8 pairs of cervical nerves, 12 pairs of thoracic

nerves, 5 pairs of lumbar nerves, 5 pairs of sacral nerves, and 1 pair of coccygeal nerves. The spinal nerves are part of the peripheral nervous system. How do all these nerves distribute on the 64 "Divine Equilibrium Regions" with respect to the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"?

- As for the sensory areas of the head, why are they distributed into 5 cutaneous innervations: the ophthalmic nerve, the maxillary nerve, the mandibular nerve, the cervical plexus, and the dorsal rami of cervical nerves?
- For the others parts of your "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", why does the spine includes among others: 7 cervical vertebrae, 12

dorsal vertebrae, 5 lumbar vertebrae, 5 sacred vertebrae, 5 coccygeal vertebrae?

- Why does the neck has 7 vertebrae?
- Why are there four limbs — the upper and lower limbs are commonly called the arms and the legs, respectively — used for locomotion, such as walking, running, or climbing, and allowing to reach at a wide range of distances and angles?

How are these limbs related to the Four points that define the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and in this arrangement — "HE WHO EXISTS", "HE WHO IS ABOVE", "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "HE WHO ARRIVES" — and the pronunciation of the acronym of which is the same as the word "IHVH"?

- Consider, for example, the hand, which is the terminal organ of the upper limb, prehensile effector organ, articulated at the end of the forearm and connected to the latter by the wrist. It is an organ capable of seizing and manipulating objects in particular. It is described as a palm (or anterior) and dorsal (or posterior) side, proximal (or higher), and distal (or lower) end, and lateral edge and medial edge. At the proximal, enlarged part, five cylindrical structures, which are called “fingers”, are hung.

Why does the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, which you wear, has 2 hands and each having 5 fingers working in agreement? Remember that the number 5 is used to express or to indicate a manifestation of the presence of

that, which is “PERFECT”; and that is to say, the presence of the manifestation of a metaphor of “THE LIGHT”, hence, the manifestation of the “GLORY” of “THE LIGHT”. Remember also that, the “hand” is the symbol of that, which will enable to perform well-defined tasks. What is then the symbolism of a “hand” having five fingers? What is the relationship between (1) a “hand” having 5 fingers and (2) “THE DIVINE FORCE” (who is also known by the designation of “THE HAND OF THE DIVINE”)? A “hand” having 5 fingers in the morphology of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, which the Archangel MICHAEL chose during the particular task, which was assigned to them, to choose a “Character” for oneself, was for him, an expression of his understanding of what “THE DIVINE FORCE” is.

The proximal part of the hand can be divided into three parts: the thenar eminence, lateral, the hollow of the hand, central, and the hypothénar eminence, medial. It has three folds of bending on its palm side (palm), the lines of the hand. Why this number “three” in these specifications, and not four or more?

The skeleton (non-rigid structure) of the hand of an adult “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” has, in principle, 27 bones, divided in three groups: the carpus, the metacarpus, and the skeleton of the fingers.

The carpus has eight bones, short, located generally in a same frontal plane, which can be divided into two rows, proximal and distal, each

made up of four bones. The metacarpus consists of five long bones, metacarpals, located in a frontal plane, numbered from 1 to 5 from the tip lateral to the medial end. Overall, they are directed in the axis of the member. Their proximal end articulates with the carpal bones and the metacarpals adjacent, while their body is free. The skeleton of the fingers includes fourteen long bones, the phalanges. Each finger has three phalanges, proximal, middle and distal, except the thumb, which has only two, proximal and distal.

Why these precise numbers in these specifications? Why is each hand made up of 27 bones, making a total of 54 bones for 2 hands? What is the relationship with the 52 non redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" of

"THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"?

What is the relationship with the Four points that define the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and in this arrangement — "HE WHO EXISTS", "HE WHO IS ABOVE", "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "HE WHO ARRIVES" — and the pronunciation of the acronym of which is the same as the word "IHVH"?

Now, knowing that you, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", are a written living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, a living "IMAGE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, what does the expression of "the upper limb" articulated to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" tells you? This expression

tells you that “THE DIVINE FORCE” is part of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, and that is to say, “THE DIVINE FORCE” is part of “THE DIVINE”. Do you get the point about you, as a written living “DISCOURSE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER?

- Why is the thorax composed of 12 dorsal vertebrae and 12 pairs of ribs? What is the relationship with the 12 redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”?
- Why is the Tarsus of your foot composed of 7 bones? What is the relationship with the “FOOTSTOOL” of the “THRONE” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”?

- Why is the self-regeneration of some components of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" completed every 7 years?
- Why should an adult who has all his adult teeth, have a total of 32 teeth? What is the relationship with the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" — that is, the lunar star — and the "Second Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS"? Why do these include including 8 incisors (including four upper and four lower), 4 canines (including two upper and two lower), 8 premolars (including four upper and four lower), and 12 molars (including six upper and six lower)?

Why these numbers and why are they matched with those of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", with

its complete movement, and with its "Divine Equilibrium Regions"?

It is because you, as a human creature, are a living expression, a living image, of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE", and in which HE has expressed a manifestation of the presence of that, which is "PERFECT"; and that is to say, the presence of the manifestation of a metaphor of "THE LIGHT", hence, the manifestation of the "GLORY" of "THE LIGHT". The sixth expression of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" has been written/implemented at the core of the genome of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and as the blueprint, the basis, the

seed, the complete engineering plan that explains the overall details from which all cells, tissues and organs of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and hence this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in its whole, find their expressions and develop in accordance with the growing patterns that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established for them: a masterpiece of divine engineering work about which CHRIST told you through the parable of the growing seed.

The human creatures that are identified as the "CALLED ONES" — that is, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", offspring of their first manifestation which was called "ADAM" and which means "The Eye of the 'LIGHT'" — and among which are those which will have the designations of "SAINTS" and others of "RIGHTEOUS", are all

descendent from the sixth expression of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, manifested in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The human creatures that are identified as the “CHOSEN ONES” — that is, the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, offspring from the first begotten of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, that first begotten who was anointed with kindness, the ability to illuminate, and the incorruptibility of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, that first begotten who is also called “THE SON OF THE DIVINE” — are all descendent from the seventh expression of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, manifested in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

This expression of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, manifested in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is reflected in the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of which you have been dressed with and which is the same garment for the “CALLED ONES” as for the “CHOSEN ONES”.

Remember that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, did nothing at random and he does nothing at random. When you truly understand what is “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, then you will come to comprehend who you are, and then you will be known.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER transcends all reality in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and eternally

HE has been sanctified of any equivalence or similarity and HE will remain so forever; not even CHRIST, and far less the Archangel MICHAEL, resemble Him. He, who is disciple and prince of "obscurity", stands in "obscurity" and in "IMPURITY" in all its forms, became a king of one of the kingdoms of the "King of the SOUTH", cannot possibly be close or "akin" to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in any sense of the term "close". All the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", without exception, and on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", are the "SHAME"[1118] in the "CREATION".

[1118] Those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are the "*columns of fire fighting between them and sinking deep in the abyss (deep in obscurity)*" and about which the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, had already reported in the writings that he had given to humanity.

All that is produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", "OTHER THAN MYSELF", as "THE DIVINE" called it in "THOUGHTS" — that is, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had called it — is "OTHER THAN 'THE DIVINE'".

The elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" are not sufficient to describe the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of "THE

As you would know already, in any war, there are irreplaceable losses, ruines, broken lives, refugees who have lost everything, etc... The actors of any war are loosers by themselves. This ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR" with its actors, is no exception, it is a prime example: how would the actors of this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR" possibly be close or "akin" to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER?

‘LIGHT→GOD’ REASON” which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘GOD’ REASON” which themselves are not sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘GOD→DIVINE’ REASON” which in their turn are not sufficient to describe the elements of “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON”.

This is why, for the manifestations of metaphors of the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and that are and will be expressed into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” is beyond expression; because of His intense character, strange, extraordinary which cannot be expressed by elements of the first five subsets of “THE REASON” and are not elements of “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON”.

For these creatures that are produced into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE” is and will remain “THE UNUTTERABLE”, “THE INCOMPREHENSIBLE”.

The true concrete and living image of “THE DIVINE”, that has been created by “THE DIVINE” inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” and which manifests itself in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is “THE DIVINE FORCE”; and it is of “THE DIVINE FORCE” that, everything that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed to be manifested into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, has received image.

It is through all the concrete and living images, all images of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, which are and which will be manifestations of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that already exist

within “THE DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION”, its aspects and essential qualities, and its seven constituent “Divine Particles”, and which will be, for the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the attributes and values, that the manifestations of metaphors of the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that will be expressed into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, must discern how is “THE DIVINE” who cannot be grasped and is elusive in the “NON DIVINE” that will not have “THE ‘DIVINE’ REASON”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and “THE DIVINE FORCE” go hand in hand and are conjoint and cannot be expressed in an understandable manner by elements of the first three subsets of “THE REASON”. It is for the purpose of wanting to represent this indivisible pair of “THE

DIVINE" that the constituent parts of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garments" of creatures that are into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and who are the metaphors of the divine pair, also go hand in hand. It is the same with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" whose constituent parts are metaphors, of the divine pair, represented in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State". It is a bit like to represent an indivisible object located in a seven-dimensional space, by a restricted and divisible projection which is located in a space of two or three dimensions.

No creature into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", since the implementation of the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all that this attribute "NON DIVINE" contains, has known "THE DIVINE"; only those who please him and that HE "sends", through analogical substitution and using concrete and living

images, in the attribute “NON DIVINE” with particular specific knowledge to serve as “LIGHT” for others creatures into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE”, revealing what exist since the beginning, have reconstituted a part of His likeness from the elements of “THE REASON” that they have been restricted to.

“THE DIVINE” IS UNIQUE, HE IS THE ONLY HOLY BEING, THE ONLY PURE AND RIGHTEOUS BEING, AND THE ONLY TRUSTWORTHY BEING.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” is “STUNNING”; just like “THE HOLY PROJECT” that HE designed, for those who manage to grasp only a tiny part of this “HOLY PROJECT” that “THE DIVINE” has undertaken to achieve in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

There are no words to describe “THE DIVINE FORCE” and anyone who will blaspheme against “THE DIVINE FORCE” will receive “THE VERITABLE DEATH”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed all “THE HOLY PROJECT” in ABSOLUTE “PURITY”, so that the entities created in this “HOLY PROJECT” grow up in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and coexist in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

The notions of particles, magnitude, sizing, measurability, etc... which we have used throughout this “BOOK OF FORMATION”, have been expressed using elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” and elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” in order to manifest metaphors of concepts that cannot yet be

expressed into existence, because the conditions to do it are not yet met.

This is why, by using those notions which have been expressed using elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", "THE HOLY PROJECT", which is manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by "THE DIVINE FORCE", is seen from two angles:

1. From the inside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", by the creatures of "THE DIVINE"; those creatures that are into existence within the attribute "NON DIVINE".

   The dimensions of the attribute "NON DIVINE" seem limitless at the scale of the creatures of "THE DIVINE", and it is from the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRITUAL' Particle" in the

attribute “NON DIVINE” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will achieve “THE HOLY PROJECT” on a scale that will be several billion times greater than that of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle”, but which always resolve through modular arithmetic to the scale of the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particle”. Remember that “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, is an “expansion and contraction system”.

2. From the outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, by “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”.

Because “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” is unlimited, the dimensions of the attribute “NON DIVINE” are delineated within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” and that is how the attribute “NON DIVINE”

remains so always similar to an atom, to a tiny point, inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

It is the sole atom of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has manifested through the very first “ECLIPSE” of the “Generative Divine Particles” by the “Formative Divine Particles”.

It is the sole atom of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, within which the darkness is present. All the others atoms in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” produce “LIGHT” and they are illuminated from the inside and from the outside: the entirety of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” is “PURE LIGHT” and that “PURE LIGHT” produces “PURE LIGHT” and past instantly through several manner of being.

It is in that sole atom of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, that is, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has achieved “THE HOLY PROJECT”; and the creatures that are into existence inside this attribute “NON DIVINE” are similar to “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRITUAL’ Particles”.

Inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, all products of selected activities of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has achieved into existence, using elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” and elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, are all important. None is more important than others, none is less important than the others, but they complement each other in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to express in various

forms the supreme achievement of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

This supreme accomplishment, a veritable divine engineering marvel and masterpiece, that has crowned, honored, given the pre-eminence, and glorified the work of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, is characterized by one configuration in one movement and by one state of equilibrium which is obtained from the movement, and defines thus “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE CREATION”.

The movement is described by the seven “Divine Particles” constituent of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” — one “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles” in “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized between them, and, each “Movement of

Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", and without collisions forever with the passage of time — which ensures through the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone", the "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM", the "SUPREME STATE OF HARMONY", of "THE DIVINE" throughout all regions of His unlimited "BEING".

The "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM" obtained from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" is a state of indescribable joy, an ineffable gladness, and in an immeasurable state of equilibrium.

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in Himself, and on all the "Divine Particles" constituent

of His “DIVINE BODY” which is unlimited; this is why in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Language”, “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is called: “THE FACE OF THE DIVINE”, “THE VISAGE OF THE DIVINE” — that is, what you see a lot and which is an expression of “THE DIVINE”.

He who has seen and understood by discernment “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, that one has seen “THE FACE OF THE DIVINE”.[1119]

Of all creatures that “THE DIVINE FORCE” produced into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” in the past and until todays, only CHRIST had received

---

[1119] See vision of August 18, 2005. Aristide and “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through the intermediary of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

knowledge of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and its manifestation in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. If CHRIST had not revealed it before, it is because the appointed DAY was still far away.

The DAY appointed for the restoring of the state of “HARMONY” between “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER with this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which live “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and also with the others unfinished “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and in which are locked others “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, is now on the horizon.

As we have already indicated, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it, the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model

which is created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” will wither and “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, inside of this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, will fall asleep in the oblivion (or ignorance) of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” covers.

Because of the prejudice that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” suffered, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” does not possess anymore its acuity of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, within this “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance”, if it is not awake as soon as possible, will remain in the oblivion (or ignorance) of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which that “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” covers, and until the “Subjective

Death".[1120] After this "Subjective Death", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", within this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", will wake up only to meet "THE VERITABLE DEATH".[1121]

The "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and therefore the disorder organized and orchestrated by the

---

[1120] This is why it is said of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that:

"...

It is empty of his own knowledge that the "poor" appeared into existence in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", empty also he seeks to get out of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

..."

[1121] This is why it is said:

"...

Many of those who sleep in the dusty soil will wake up, these for eternal life, those for reproach, to eternal horror.

..."

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", came to exist because the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had sent to oblivion "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" and thus they could not discern and know "THE ONE" from whom they originate and who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable by elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON": "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

"FATALITY", caused by that "BETRAYAL" which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", has not only tied everything in the web of evil and perverse purpose of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY

WEALTH" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have grown in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and which became an integral part of their "nature", but has also locked everything in the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", destroying all the seeds of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed to be manifested into existence by recursive transformations; every creature into existence inside of this "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" seeking to satisfy the "fame of oneself", and to the detriment of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

At any time, since the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and in the purpose of trying to

justify the disaster in which they have plunge "THE HOLY PROJECT", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", both those that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and those that are immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and who still have their disciples in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" until nowadays, will not hesitate to "make you swallow venomous snakes" alive.[1122]

[1122] Remember the libretto of "THE DIVINE WISDOM" to his CHILDREN, and which was stated in these terms:
"...

If you are at the table with a powerful person, be on your toes with he who is in front of you;

Stay on your toes with "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", you must know that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER withdrew his confidence from them; listen to "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" and have absolute confidence in one BEING: "THE DIVINE".

Put a knife to your throat if you are a glutton!

Do not desire his delicacies, for it is a deceptive food.

Do not toil to acquire wealth; be wise enough to desist.

Your eyes will be barely resting on it that it will be gone. Because it knows how to grow wings! Like an Eagle it will fly to the heavens.

Do not eat the bread of a man who is stingy; do not covet his delicacies; for he is like someone who has already made his decision. "Eat and drink!" he says to you; but his heart is not with you.

You will vomit up the morsels which you have eaten, and your kindness will have been in vain.

..."

From the moment when "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" is listened, then, "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be made manifest, and every creature into existence inside this "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" and who will listen to "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE", will rid itself of the "garment of ignorance". This is how the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" will cease to exist in every creature into existence and who will choose to walk with "THE DIVINE FORCE" as a road companion.[1123]

[1123] Remember the parable:

"...

> *There is in Paradise a tree under the shadow of which a horseman can walk for a hundred years without ever leaving it [feeding on "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and still asking for more].*

..."

Indeed, only “THE DIVINE FORCE” possesses and has guardianship of knowledge of the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT” — that is, what justified and has been at the origin of “THE HOLY PROJECT” in which manifestations in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, will be “spoken” into existence: the “who”, “what” and “why”, that will represent all of the ins of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and the “when”, “where” and “how” that will represent all the outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Thus, any creature who has chosen to receive, from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, knowledge of the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and will develop in itself “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that ensues, will be truly free, will not be prone to

ignorance, and will not commits any transgression of the laws and rules that have been established for existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

For, the mere fact of acquiring knowledge of the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, instantly breaks the chains of ignorance, subsequently, brings down the masks worn by all those who had laid these chains in order to deceive Mankind. And once the chains of ignorance are broken by the acquisition of the knowledge of the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, then, one comes instantly out of the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” and sees “THE TRUTH SUN” which shines always outside and above the mist of ignorance. Once you are outside of the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” and sees “THE TRUTH SUN”, when you look at the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” and the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” locked

up in their ongoing "THE CELESTIAL WAR", it is then that you will understand how miserable and pathetic[1124] these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are in their "obscurity". Once you are outside of the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", which has its origin in these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", when you look at that "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" and what lies there inside of that "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", such as the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", you will see that it is reminiscent of a pit for excreta and you will you stay away from such a thing.

[1124] Is said of something which moves vividly and deeply, which is overwhelming, in particular by the spectacle or the evocation of suffering. Synonyms are: overwhelming, heartbreaking, dramatic, moving, poignant, gripping, touching.

He, who commits even a single transgression, is prone to ignorance (to the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"), and consequently is not free: he is the slave of ignorance, he is a slave of the "King of the SOUTH".

At the basis of any war, the consequences of which is destruction in all its forms, there is ignorance, which is the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which is also called the adversary (the "enemy") of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which is also called obscurity; and there is "DISGRACE", "IMPURITY", and "LIES" in all their forms, and their progeny. "THE CELESTIAL WAR" that had erupted more than 70 billion years ago in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above", and is still ongoing, along with all its replicas, in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"

constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", is a prime example of the works of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", "DISGRACE", "IMPURITY", and "LIES", taking place inside the kingdom of the "King of the SOUTH". "*Truth is the first casualty in any war*", goes the old saying; "THE CELESTIAL WAR" and all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who are entangled in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITY", and "LIES" in all their forms, are a prime demonstration of this adage.

As it is with ignorance[1125] in a person: when someone is living in ignorance, in the absence of knowledge of

---

[1125] As you would know already, the word "ignorance" shares a root with the word "ignore", one of those etymological connections which appear obvious once they are pointed out, yet remained overlooked by most. Both words come from the Latin ignorare ("to ignore", "to be ignorant of"), which for an individual means "to not

its own roots, asleep on the bed of the absence of knowledge concerning "THE DIVINE", this will leave that person at the mercy of those who stand in "IMPURITY" in all its forms and who will take advantage of that ignorance and use it against that person; "YOUR IGNORANCE IS THEIR POWER". From the moment when that person acquires knowledge, then, his ignorance dissipates by itself, "THEIR POWER OVER YOU DISSIPATE!" as soon as you acquire "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and hence the knowledge of your ROOTS. Just like on the First Day of the implementation of the "Second

---

know, to lack knowledge, even though the necessary information, which leads to the required knowledge is available, because that necessary has been intentionally refused or disregarded by the individual concerned, and not because that necessary information, which leads to knowledge was somehow absent or unattainable." It is in this sense that we use the word "ignorance" throughout the text of this BOOK.

Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", that, which has been called "DARKNESS" had dissipated in front of the manifestation of the "LIGHT" to give place to that, which has been called "DAY", in much the same, the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" dissipates likewise in the presence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Any creature who will choose to feed on the "fruits" of the tree which is in the "SOUTH" and from which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had found their joy and their state of gladness, whether those that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" or those who have been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", will be trapped in the conflicts of

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and will remain in the pit for excreta.[1126]

Just as it was necessary to complete "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" by the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" to describe the concepts that were not

---

[1126] Remember the recommendation that CHRIST, when HE was still living on this earth, had given to you by saying:

"...

> *If those who shepherd you say: Behold, the "Kingdom of GOD" is in the Heaven, then, the birds of the Heaven will precede you.*
>
> *If they tell you: it is in the sea, then, the fish will precede you;*
>
> *But the "Kingdom of GOD" is inside of you and it is outside you.*
>
> *When you will know yourself, you will be known and you will know that you are sons of THE FATHER who is alive;*
>
> *But if you do not know yourself, then, you will be in nakedness, and you will be nakedness.*

..."

tangible by the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, likewise it is necessary to complete “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” by elements of “THE ‘GOD’ REASON” to describe the concepts that will allow creatures that are into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” to grow a little more in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.[1127]

For this to happen, it is necessary to put to light, to reveal and, subsequently, to remove all the “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITY”, and “LIES”, as well as the disaster of “FATALITY” in which “THE HOLY PROJECT” was plunged; which will thus mark the end of this “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY

[1127] You can better understand these things by analogy to the concepts of rational numbers, irrational numbers, and real numbers that you are already familiar. A real number is an element of the set of rational numbers “completed” by the set of irrational numbers.

PROJECT", and will allow to resume the work which had been stopped by the premeditated crime that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against their following — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

As you have understood by now, "THE HOLY PROJECT" was conceived in "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", and the "sine qua non" condition for it to move forwards and to be accomplished as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it to be manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", is "PURITY". "PURITY" is the requirement that must be present at the core of everything that has been brought forth into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". "PURITY" is "sine qua non" condition, that is to say, the indispensable and essential ingredient without which

there could not be “THE HOLY PROJECT”. And “THE HOLY PROJECT” will not resume its course with the presence of “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES” and “LIES”: the manifestation of the city of “THE DIVINE WISDOM” was not designed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” to be a “cavern of Ali Baba”; it was not designed to be a cavern in which thieves have hidden their loot, it was not designed to be a refuge of murderers and ransom collectors, it was not designed to be a place that houses sellers of oxen, sheep and pigeons, and the money-changers; those, they know themselves who they are and everyone of them will be held accountable and retributed according to the extent of his/her own recorded iniquities and the destruction that they have unleashed in the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Behold that the time of the end of this “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” has arisen on the horizon, and just as in the past “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had sent ENOCH and many other “SONS OF LIGHT” to forewarn the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” so that they can escape the various cataclysms, likewise HE has sent another “SON OF LIGHT” to announce that the time of the end has arisen on the horizon, and also to explain that, which is since the beginning, so that these “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” wake up from their sleep; for, what has been decreed will be executed.

Just as the “SONS OF LIGHT” who had been sent before him in the past to help rectify the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, suffered the anger of those who wanted to preserve ignorance,

similarly this “SON OF LIGHT” has suffered their anger.

Recall that “vision” of the “blinded seventy shepherds” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and through communication by “VISIONS”, had sent to the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, in those days before the “FLOOD”? After the failure of that “FLOOD” project, which was initiated by these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in order to eradicate mankind from existence, and with the passage of time, the content of that “vision” of the “blinded seventy shepherds” has leaked out and became public amongst the elders of “THE HUMAN EDIFICE” who have ascended in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” as refugees from the ongoing “CELESTIAL WAR”. And, of course, those

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" came to understand that "he who wrote the book" will be brought forth into existence and they have understood why.

Before that "he who wrote the book" was brought forth into existence, all these elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", all the "ADONA'IM" and most of those high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew already about "he who wrote the book". These "ADONA'IM" and most of those high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who have declared themselves to be the "most intelligent children" of IHVH, had already understood the reason why "he who wrote the book" will be brought forth into existence, and to a certain

extent, they knew about the tasks that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has assigned to "he who wrote the book".

Now, fast forward into the present days, "he who wrote the book" has already been brought forth into existence and these "blinded seventy shepherds" have seen "he who wrote the book". They have perceived the brightness of the manifestation of "THE LIGHT" that this "SON OF LIGHT" was tasked to bring to humanity and in their own words they have said: "*We have never seen such [manifestation of the] "LIGHT" into existence*"; even "THE LIGHT" of "THE SHEKINAH" is not manifested like this one. By inference, they have understood that something new, new knowledge, concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has been sent to humanity, and they have understood that the time has come for the

accomplishment of the prophecy that was pronounced through Daniel. But they did not know what type of knowledge has been sent by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to humanity, through this “SON OF LIGHT”. Using their deceit, intrigues, dirty and secret deals, they conspired to destroy that knowledge before that it reaches humanity. For ages, since the destruction of the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have set in place a vast system of imposture and deception, to purposefuly keep the CREATION in obscurity, to purposefuly keep “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” away from any creature into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. They monitor the various frequencies of the channels of communication, all around every “SON OF LIGHT” who is tasked to bring the rays of “THE TRUTH SUN” to humanity,

just like they had monitored “ADAM” in the early days. As in the past, they have overthrown many of those who were tasked to bring the rays of “THE TRUTH SUN” inside that frozen mist caused by their “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” and have successfully destroyed almost all “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that was sent to humanity.

Such destruction resulting from the behaviour of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, had been predicted through “THE SCIENCE” that is behind the creation of the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all what it contains, by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, back then, before the “FLOOD”, in that “vision” of the “blinded seventy shepherds” that, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and through communication by “VISIONS”, HE had sent to the elder ENOCH. This time, these “blinded seventy

shepherds" have understood that the count down for the day of reckoning is almost over, and this time they were also certain of their case: they did what their "nature" is; they have *"sold the skin of the bear before killing it."* Once they had locked up this "SON OF LIGHT" at the bottom of the bushes and covered it with thorns, they have celebrated their victory, saying between themselves: "*... He has been strucked like thunder! He did not see that blow coming...*", "*... Now, we will see how "THE LIGHT" of this "LAMP" will manifest. ...*", "*... Now, we will see how HE will go forward with the project that has been entrusted onto Him. ...*", "*... It is a pity that so much knowledge is lost. ...*", etc..., in plain words, they were saying: "*... Now, we will see how "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that HE carries, will reach humanity. ...*", "*... Now, we will see how "he who wrote the book" will write that "book". ...*".

****** Zoom in, on the "blinded seventy shepherds" who have hastly celebrated their victory ******

"... He has been strucked like thunder! He did not see that blow coming..."

Long before that "he who wrote the book" was produced into existence, these "ADONA'IM" and elders of the creation had already prepared the ambush they were going to set for "he who wrote the book" with the purpose to take him out of business. Wearing their masks of convenience (masks of sanity), they had waited for the right moment when they estimated that "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" was about to be revealed to humanity and they made their move to strike. For the second time, the Archangel MICHAEL had betrayed the confidence that "he who wrote the book" had placed on him and

afterwards, trying to take advantage of the situation, he presented to “he who wrote the book” a variant of their rigged “DEATH CONTRACT”, their two cutting edges “bitter bond” and treacherous subterfuge: “PROMISE ME THIS..., PROMISE ME THAT...”. Through discernment and thanks to “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and long before that the Archangel MICHAEL had presented him their two cutting edges “bitter bond” and treacherous subterfuge, “he who wrote the book” had already understood that the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL intended to use him as “hockey ball” in their power struggle.

“He who wrote the book” had reflected in himself and said: “*I have trusted this creature a first time and he made a fool of me. I told him not to do such a thing anymore because I have a project to accomplish. I have trusted him a second time by assuming that he*

has not understood the gravity of what he had done that first time, and that second time he betrayed that trust again, telling "... you did not learn from what happen to you the first time...". *Thus, he sees me truly as a fool and I had made a mistake to have trusted him that second time. How much weight will my promise have in front of such creature, in front of someone who willfully is trying to derail the course of a prophetie, who trashes a key ordinance that FATHER gave him to fulfil and who does things opposite to what FATHER ask him to do? I will not become a "hockey ball" in their power struggle."*

It is so that, "he who wrote the book" has rejected the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" that the Archangel MICHAEL had presented him; for, "he who wrote the book" had already "seen" that the Archangel MICHAEL was not truthful and had a hidden agenda

because he has transgressed and thrown away one key ordinance that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER gave him previously in front of "he who wrote the book".[1128] The Archangel MICHAEL from

---

[1128] Just like what you have in the content of that "vision" of the "blinded seventy shepherds", when "THE DIVINE" had said to the elder ENOCH:

"...

> "... *Understand, and watch everything that the shepherds will do to these sheeps ...*"
>
> ...
>
> *The shepherds likewise, and their associates, delivered the sheeps to all the wild beasts, that they might devour them. Each of them in his season, according to his number, was delivered up; each of them, one with another, was described in a book, how many of them, one with another, were destroyed, was described in a book.*

..."

The head of the "blinded seventy shepherds", faithful to that, which has been sealed in his "nature", intended to make "he who wrote the book" suffer the same fate as those "sheeps". Remember that

his own volition had made his move to backstab “he who wrote the book”, to honor the “HUBRIS COVENANT” that he had entered into with AZAZEL; this time, they brought out their “HUBRIS COVENANT” with the goal to overthrow and to “have the head” of “he who wrote the book”; that is exactly the words, which they have used, when the fallen public figure stood in front of “he who wrote the book” through communication through “VISIONS” with the intention to intimidate him. He saw “he who wrote the book” and he could not see “THE DIVINE FORCE” who was standing behind “he who wrote the book”, but he understood immediately there was something strange with this “SON OF LIGHT”, and

---

the content of that vision about the “blinded seventy shepherds” is what has been unfolding repeatedly, like in a close loop, since those days and is ongoing even nowdays.

he stepped back and said to him: “I will have your head!”, to which “he who wrote the book” had replied, saying: “we will see”. And yes, that same “HUBRIS COVENANT” that bound them together and which they have used in the early days of this earthly world to overthrow the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE”, and they have used it continuously throughout the years to destroy or enslave almost every human creature, each in his season and according to his number, and onto whom “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had sent “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” to be transmitted to humanity.

Even in these days of today, when someone asks these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” self-declared “gods” some basic questions like: What is

the meaning of a “day” in the cycle of seven days? What can you tell me about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER? NONE among the myriad of them is able to give you a satisfactory answer! After the billions of years that they have spent into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE”, NONE of them knows what is the meaning of a “day”! NONE of them was even aware that they are into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”! But they spend time telling that they are the ones who govern “THE CREATION” and they work in “MALICE” to ambush to crush any human creature that has been tasked by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER to transmit “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” to humanity. They work to keep humanity locked in the “FATALITY” in which they have plunged the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, locked in the “power struggle” and “palace intrigues” of these

"ADONA'IM" in their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", mocking and turning human creatures into their laughingstock.

All those who dwell in the "Plane Above" know what is going on there and all these things. They know very well about their own dishonest and malicious behavior, but they all "toe the line" of these "ADONA'IM" and keep their mouths shut to the detriment of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

See also conversation of September 17, 2005, Aristide with ENOCH, concerning the deceitful behaviour of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

"... Now, we will see how "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that HE carries, will reach humanity. ...", "... Now, we will see how "he

who wrote the book" will write that "book". ..."

Amongst those "ADONA'IM" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and who were celebrating their victory, after that they had succeeded to locked up this "SON OF LIGHT" at the bottom of the bushes and covered it with thorns, only "ADONAI" RAPHAEL did not take part in their celebration. He talked to "he who wrote the book" while he was in grief with the pain from the blade of their betrayal and said, regarding his fellow "ADONA'IM" brothers: "*They do not understand what they do, they do not understand that the task that has been assigned to you is a very difficult one.*"

CHRIST also came to console and talked to "he who wrote the book" and said:

"...

I see all your pain I wouldn't know what else to tell you apart from what FATHER already told you. You should know that you have to fight to get to the end of the project that has been assigned to you. THE ETERNAL is protecting you and knowing that you have been assigned a project to accomplish, HE will not let you down.

You should know that the kingdom of THE FATHER (that is to say, "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE") is not given so easily otherwise I would not have suffered as much. I have already suffered for humanity, for you, will you not also suffer so much for FATHER? Don't give up, talk to your FATHER.

You must know that nothing depends on the human creature. Already you can see from far away what will happen in the future, it is the gift of VISION from THE FATHER. You cannot avoid the prophecy [this is the project for which "he who wrote the book" came into existence] *but you can modify it.*

If I could have avoided what was going to happen to me, I would have done it. But FATHER wanted otherwise. Hold your ground and don't give up, HIS WORD never returns without having been accomplished and if SHE has to do it, it will be through you.

Take example from me who lived on earth before you. Nothing is impossible for HIM.

…"

With that, "he who wrote the book" had thanked CHRIST for his words of comfort, and CHRIST said to him in return:

"...

> *I am the one who thank you for the path that you have chosen to walk on, it lets me know that I have people to count on and that the work of FATHER continues despite all the pitfalls that you are facing. Hold your ground and have a lot of courage, I am with you. I will keep my promise, do as much on your side.*

..."

The above "words of comfort" are excerpts from a private conversation between Aristide and CHRIST. As these "words of comfort" apply to any human creature on earth and living in the time of affliction, we have found it necessary to give it out and add it

here, so that despite all the backstabbings blows that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR" will strike on you and the embushes, which they will lay on your path to bring you down, you (reading these writings) MUST pull yourself together, gather your "inner strength"[1129], and STAND YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY" and sustain the "COMBAT", sustain the work of our (your) FATHER. Remember the content

---

[1129] It is the core strength, which emanates from your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", given that you are a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" and a living reproduction of the "SHEKINAH". To enhance your "inner strength", you must condition yourself to always be inwardly in prayer and/or meditation "mode" and at any time — no matter where you are, whether you are performing your daily activities or not, whether you are among your fellows or not, talking about the rain and the good weather, everything and nothing, etc... — and focus your "attention" on "PURITY", on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and on "THE DIVINE FORCE" and no one else.

of that "vision" of the "blinded seventy shepherds" that, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through communication by "VISIONS", HE had sent to the elder ENOCH, in those days before "THE FLOOD", and when HE had said to the elder ENOCH: "... *Understand, and watch everything that the shepherds will do to these sheeps ...*".

After this conversation, "he who wrote the book" reflected in himself about the "*You cannot avoid the prophecy but you can modify it*" and he said: "*Modify the prophecy? Who am I to do such thing? I do not even know which underwear I will wear tomorrow or what I will eat as food tomorrow "by the sweat of my brow", and I am asked to modify FATHER's prophecy? NO I will not! The project will be accomplished as intended*", "he who wrote the book" had said in himself.

Remember what we have indicated about the supreme completeness of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”? As we have indicated, every knowledge concerning “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and its supreme completeness comes from “THE DIVINE”, and remains with Him forever. A prediction (also designated as prophecy) of a manifestation of a metaphor of a well-defined convergence point of products that already exist in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, will only come from “THE DIVINE”. Did “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” not know what HE was doing when HE had conceived the “movement” and “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and thus had laid the foundations for “THE HOLY PROJECT”? Did “THE DIVINE

FORCE" who implemented the designs of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and achieved "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" not know what SHE was doing? And a mere creature similar to a microbe in front of "THE DIVINE", a mere creature which is a projection, that is to say a product obtained by manifestation of metaphors, of a product which already exists in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", who do not possess "THE SCIENCE" that is found behind the creation of "THE ABSOLUTE MOUVEMENT", who do not know which clothes he will wear tomorrow, is been told that he can modify a well-defined convergence point of products that already exist in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has

consolidated in HIMSELF. "*You cannot avoid the prophecy but you can modify it*" means: do like those who, after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and after having understood that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...", have "lost their minds" and have decided to derail the course of "THE HOLY PROJECT" for their own selfish purposes. *"NO I will not! The project will be accomplished as intended*".

After this, "he who wrote the book" has suffered much more but he has remained faithful to His FATHER. Having seen no impurity in His FATHER, he made the decision to move away from "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" without exception, and swore to himself to never again trust any

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" or anyone who dwell in the "Plane Above", and as long as he will be into existence, to walk only with His FATHER and with His MOTHER. Afterwards, weeping in the grief of the betrayal he had suffered, he asked His FATHER:

"...

FATHER! Why do they ["'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"] do such things?

..."

Then, at that very moment when he had called His FATHER and had asked that question, and by "THE DIVINE FORCE", his FATHER manifested Himself. In broad daylight, through the communication by

"VISIONS", in front of "he who wrote the book" and above at the level of the clouds, the clouds opened and "THE FIRST OF TIMES" appeared in human form, hundreds of times larger than a normal human creature, all in extremely pure white like the full moon and with a long beard as white as the full moon as all of his whole manifested "being", and HE spoke directly to "he who wrote the book" and showed him what these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have in them, in their "nature", what has been sealed in their "nature". It is so that, this "SON OF LIGHT" understood the motives behind the malice and shenanigans of these "ADONA'IM" and he understood the veritable "COMBAT" for which these "ADONA'IM" wanted to put him out of business. He understood the "wherefrom", the origin, and the "whereto", the intention, behind the "*You cannot avoid the prophecy but you can modify it*": well

played by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have qualified themselves to be the "most intelligent children" of IHVH, now using CHRIST to achieve their goals. But it was not good enough! Their goal, which they had set since they perpetrated that "BETRAYAL" against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is to corrupt every creature; to bring every creature in whichever manner to condone and to accept their "BETRAYAL", which they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and hence the consequences thereof, like the murder of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE". The ultimate purpose, through such self-corruption, is that the creature by its own volition gives away "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which it carries, and embraces the "obscurity" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". A

cunning and devilish ploy from these self declared "most intelligent children" of IHVH. It is so that, this "SON OF LIGHT" stood up and said to himself "*this battle is not over yet! This project will move forward and will be completed! These creatures are not going to get away so easily with their iniquities.*" and he called upon "THE DIVINE FORCE" to the rescue.

****** Zoom out, on the "blinded seventy shepherds", who have hastly celebrated their victory. ******

As in their habit, they have ignored "THE DIVINE FORCE" who, they knew very well, protected Her "SON".[1130] Having no knowledge of the ins and outs of

---

[1130] See conversation of August 29, 2005, Aristide with the Archangel RAGUEL: "*THE ETERNAL blesses and protects the one he loves.*"

“THE HOLY PROJECT”, having miserably failed to read the living “DISCOURSE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, written by “THE DIVINE FORCE” through them, these “ADONA’IM” have taken it into their minds that they are the ones who throw the dice and direct “THE CREATION” and that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is there to assist them to “run their circus show”. They did not take into account “THE DIVINE FORCE” who was protecting and has always protected Her “SON” and has educated him in “PURITY” and SHE showed him that, which is since the beginning, and it is thanks to HER that this “BOOK OF FORMATION” came into existence.

THE GLORY BE WITH YOU, FATHER! O “ABSOLUTE PURITY”, WHERE “IMPURITY”

HAS NEVER DWELLED
AND WILL NEVER DWELL.

THE GLORY BE WITH YOU, FATHER!
IN THAT YOU DID NOT REVEAL TO THE TRAITORS, THE MYSTERIES THAT YOU HAVE SENT TO HUMANITY.

THE GLORY BE WITH YOU, FATHER!
IN THAT THE KNOWLEDGE THAT YOU HAVE SENT TO HUMANITY, HAS REACHED ITS END RECIPIENTS.

Now, fellow human creature, I have explained to you (reading these writings) that, which exists since the beginning and to the extent of what FATHER has decreed to be revealed and using terms and notions in a language, which is familiar to you. It is now up to

each of you, human creatures recipients of these writings, to take the "COMBAT" steps forward and work to restore your PLENITUDE.

Behold thus that the "BOOK OF FORMATION" is wide open, and it is for the purpose to have accomplished the prophecy of the "vision" of the "blinded seventy shepherds" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through communication by "VISIONS", had sent to the elder ENOCH before the "FLOOD", as the prophecy that had been pronounced through Daniel[1131] billions of years after the "FLOOD", that

---

[1131] It is so that, Daniel had interpreted the vision that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had sent him, saying:

"...

> *Many of those who sleep in the dusty soil will wake up, these for eternal life, those for reproach, to eternal horror.*

And thoughtful people will shine, as the brightness of the firmament, they who have led many to righteousness, like the stars for ever and ever.

But you, Daniel, roll up and seal the words of the scroll until the time of the end. Many will be puzzled but knowledge will increase ...

...

GO! Daniel, because these words are kept secret and sealed until the time of the end. Many will be purified, bleached and refined. The wicked will act with impiety. None of the wicked will understand, but thoughtful people will understand.

..."

"*... those who sleep in the dusty soil ...*" refers to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who have forgotten their "PLENITUDE" and whose "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is asleep in ignorance inside their "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", not knowing that they must restore the TABERNACLE inside them.

"*... these for eternal life, those for reproach, to eternal horror ...*" ensues from the two doors at the end of road defined by the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH"; one door at the end of each of the two tracks that are associated to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", depending on whether "THE SEAT OF

THE INTELLECT" stands in "PURITY" — that is to say, stands in that which is in line with the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined — or stands in "IMPURITY" — that is to say, stands in that, which is not conform to the specifications that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has defined.

"*... thoughtful people ...*" refers to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who have understood the revelations that have been given in this "BOOK OF FORMATION", and chose to stand and hold their ground in "PURITY".

"*... the time of the end ...*" refers to the time appointed for the end of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT": we have entered that last short time interval in the present days. As for the precise duration of this last short time interval, you will have to ask that to "FATHER" Himself. Consider the following: associate a full light moon to the start of the implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and for the present days, associate a full dark moon, having few sparse light dots that you can count with the fingers of your hand. The time that had elapsed from the full light moon until the current situation of full dark moon having those sparse light dots, is nearly 70 billions years. Now make a linear estimation of a measure of this last short time interval: how many years will it take to have full dark moon with no light dots anymore. 100? 1000? 10000? What is the measure of this last short time interval, compared to 70 billions? NOTHING! When

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER sends you (to every human creature living on this earth) this "BOOK OF FORMATION", and the knowledge that is written herein, so that: you come up to speed quickly, given that over 70 billion years (Yes! You have read it correctly. Over 70 billion years)[1132] have elapse since

---

this last short time interval will be completed, the cup of "IMPURITIES" in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" will be at its fullest, then "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will emit the decree, long awaited, for the "in-depth purification process", in order to restore this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" into the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who will accomplish that task.

[1132] What is the life expectancy these days? 72 years, 84 years, or 100 years? What is that life expectancy compared to 70 billion years? Do you understand that time is not on your side? Do not waste the couple of years that you have left, in futilities in this Earthly world. There is only one way for salvation: STAND IN "PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND for the remaining years of your life here on Earth.

the creation of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and so that you understand who you are and how did you came into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"

Because he who would have not understood how he came into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", will not understand either how he will leave it. He who does not know the Work of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and the achievements of "THE DIVINE FORCE", is in absolute poverty and do not know about himself. He who will not reflect on his past, will not know himself and will repeat the same mistakes made by those who preceded him. He who do not know himself, who then, will recognize him?

It is only when you will know who you are, that you will be known and you will know that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH is truly your FATHER and you are his true “CHILDREN”. If you do not know who you are, then, you are in poverty and you are called a “poor”, a drunk who is not thirsty, because “heart” blinded and he do not see.

Parts of this knowledge had been transmitted in various forms by the “CHOSEN ONES”, by the prophets and others who followed them, so that many be educated in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and that “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” can restore the unique expression of “THE UNION”, which is defined by their “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” designed it, and that accordingly with indescribable joy, with

glory, honor, and with grace, so that they can produce abundant "fruits" as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER wanted from the beginning.

The teaching contained in this "BOOK OF FORMATION" is the same that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had given to CHRIST to fulfill the "REDEMPTION PROJECT" and that CHRIST was transmitting in parables to his disciples and to human creatures.[1133] Yes! It is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who

---

[1133] CHRIST, when HE was still living on this earth, had also received this teaching from "THE DIVINE FORCE". It is so that, HE started to teach it and during the course of teachings HE gave to human creatures, HE said:

"...

> *Let he who seeks never cease to seek until he finds; when he will find, he will be troubled; when he will be troubled, he will admire, and he will understand the universe!*

..."

has dressed CHRIST with “THE SHINING LIGHT GARMENT”.

By this teaching, all the chains of ignorance have been dismantled, the bondages of servitude have been broken, the high walls of darkness have been toppled, the locks of the fortified gates of the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” have been broken, and the masks of convenience have been torn.

When his disciples asked him: *“Tell us how our end will come to pass”*. CHRIST answered to them by referring to “THE DIVINE”, saying:

“…

> *Have you discovered the beginning so that you are looking for the end? For where is the beginning, there will be the end. Blessed is he who will stand in the beginning: he will know the end, and he will not taste death.*

…”

Now, feed yourself on this teaching and annihilate the works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", vomit them off your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

As you would have understood already, there is a "seed" of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in each of you, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". Each "seed" of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" is different from one "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to another. Use this teaching as groundbase to sprout that "seed" of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which is inside of you, and add your own experience, understanding and creativity to it, to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", to blossom the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE",

which is inside of you, and to know your FATHER.[1134] There is no substitute for "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which you acquire through your experience as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' '**SPIRITUAL**' Creature" (we highlighted that word "SPIRITUAL" in red, to draw your attention on that key and most important aspect of you) wearing a "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and living in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; you will not acquire that "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" if you come to live as a refugee in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above". You MUST acquire it through your experience here in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

[1134] Read more in the section concerning the details of the annotation — Annotation on mountains crowned of odoriferous trees.

Domain". That is part of the motives why you were created into existence in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and not up there in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". It is by the extent of growth of that plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that you will be appraised in your judgment. For whatever motive, do not allow yourself to loose that "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which is meant to grow inside you; DO NOT LET ANYONE take it away from you. The starting point for you to develop it, is "PURITY": PULL YOUR STRENGTH TOGETHER, STAND IN "PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY" AGAINST WINDS AND TIDES, AND BE PROUD OF WHO YOU ARE, AS THE IMAGE OF FATHER AND OF MOTHER, AS THE LIVING DISCOURSE OF "THE DIVINE", AND AS FATHER WILLED IT TO BE! Thus, now that you have received

the details given out in these writings, and you understand that you are not here by accident, apply yourself throughout your stay in first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” to grow that plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, of which the “seed” was planted inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” by “THE DIVINE FORCE”: DO NOT RELAX; BECAUSE YOUR ENEMIES, THOSE HAVE PLUNGED YOU INTO THIS MISERY, THEY DO NOT SLEEP.

You, as “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, possess more than the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. They had received the task of facilitating your education as regards the development of the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’

REASON”[1135] and they have abused that trust which they had been given and have kept you under the yoke of servitude absolute toward them. They are

---

[1135] In the example of the teachings (and explanations) which have been given in the annotations section and including the calling card of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, the eulogy of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, the maxim of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, and the parables.

If you are unable to understand such things, which are part of the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, you will remain asleep on the bed of ignorance, and then:

- How would you grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and come to discern “THE DIVINE” who manifested Himself through metaphors all around you, through you, and inside you?
- How would you achieve your “PLENITUDE” and understand “THE LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”?
- How would you take part and access the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it?

truly those “blinded seventy shepherds” who have delivered you up to servitude and destruction and, which were shown in the “vision” of the “blinded seventy shepherds” to the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, back in those days when he was living here in the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Stop running after the things that are dead and to feed on their “fruits”, but instead follow the direction that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined for you and head toward your “PLENITUDE”, head toward “THE FIRST” — “THE DIVINE”.

If a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” would come and tells you that it possesses elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, so be sure that it has stolen those.

It is not because you drag with you the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” which is a burden that you should give up. CHRIST has fought for you and gave you back your freedom by redeeming the rigged “DEATH CONTRACT” to which you were all tied; therefore, never give up for the continuation and work to restore the TABERNACLE that is in you, because the DAY of the end is on the horizon.

Let the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that had raged in “THE CELESTIAL HOST” and that you would have vomit off your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, found no more home in you.

Once you have in good conscience vomit it off your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, strengthen not what may make you stumble, but work to raise the degree of presence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC

LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

Apply yourself to develop a deep understanding of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", of "THE TREE OF LIFE" — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — and exercise your intelligence day and night to "REASON", meditate and reflect on its secrets in order to feed yourself only with its "fruits" as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has willed it.

Meditate on the following truth:

> *The Solar star that you see every day shine above you, protects its eyes when it is in the proximity of the "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE*

ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — so that its structure, Solar star, is not destroyed by the strength of the luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH". "THE SHEKINAH" itself is reminiscent of a "spark" of "THE DIVINE LIGHT".

So, what is the Solar star with respect to "THE DIVINE LIGHT", that is, with respect to the "THE DIVINE"? In front of "THE DIVINE", the Solar star is OBSCURITY.

From that, you will understand then, why those creatures into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of which the portion in the domain of "THOUGHTS" is bounded by the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", and who have declared themselves to be "gods", received the epithet of "gods of obscurity", in every sense of the word "obscurity".

Even “THE ‘NON DIVINE’ LIGHT” and which was created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, those “gods of obscurity” have not known it.

Meditate on this “DIVINE LIGHT” in front of which the Solar star is OBSCURITY; This “DIVINE LIGHT” that by itself and in itself produces and contains “THE DIVINE LIGHT”; This “DIVINE LIGHT” that nothing can contain if not itself, this “DIVINE LIGHT” not created but which has always existed by itself, this “DIVINE LIGHT”, which has no beginning and no end.

What is the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, or the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, or even the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” with respect to the “THE

DIVINE"? Less than a zepto[1136]-organism, that is to say non-existent. If you are not aware that you are into existence inside a manifestation of a metaphor of "THE DIVINE ATOM", then, who will know you? Observe an ant on the ground. It is a highly sophisticated and amazing creature, a marvel of miniaturization and compressed complexity. With allegedly only a tiny brain, an ant absorbs and interprets a flood of data from its sense-organs, navigating a complex and constantly changing

---

[1136] Indications from the metric system

milli	m	1000^{-1}	10^{-3}	Thousandth
micro	µ	1000^{-2}	10^{-6}	Millionth
nano	n	1000^{-3}	10^{-9}	Billionth
pico	p	1000^{-4}	10^{-12}	Trillionth
femto	f	1000^{-5}	10^{-15}	Quadrillionth
atto	a	1000^{-6}	10^{-18}	Quintillionth
zepto	z	1000^{-7}	10^{-21}	Sextillionth

environment, despite the external constraints imposed on it, co-operating and communicating with its nest-mates, collaborating in prodigies of architecture, engineering and logistics. Consider others microorganisms, on scales smaller than that of an ant, extrapolate those observations up to your scale and understand through discernment how you are seen by "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE". Why then, would you cover yourself with the "HUBRIS" while you do not even exist?

If you failed to understand the manifestations of the metaphors of the content of "THE DIVINE ATOM" — the infinitely small, unbreakable and homogeneous, alive, and which constitutes, with other elements of the same type and with which it comes into combination, that, which is called: the "DIVINE SUBSTANCE" — and that have been made manifest

all around you, amongst you and within you, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, is it the “DIVINE SUBSTANCE” which is composed of an infinite number of these “DIVINE ATOMS” in interaction with other elements of the same nature, far beyond the combined elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” and “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, and which is outside the attribute “NON DIVINE” and is not accessible to you, that you will understand? NO!

If you feed on the “fruits” of the tree which is in the “SOUTH” and which are now “fruits” of “FATALITY”, caused by that “BETRAYAL” which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, which has tied everything in the

web of evil and perverse purpose of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, will you come to know “THE DIVINE” and share with HIM, the indescribable joy, an ineffable gladness, and in an immeasurable state of equilibrium, as HE willed it? NO!

All those who fed themselves on the “fruits” of the tree which is in the “SOUTH” have remained tied in the web of “FATALITY” and its evil and perverse purpose of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, and as the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had planned it through the rigged “DEATH CONTRACT” against the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, *“… anyone who was free …”* amongst “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and even “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who

preceded CHRIST, was submitted to the existing hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, that so far had already been established through “THE SHEKINAH” and through which all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” indulged themselves with the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

All those who fed themselves on the “fruits” of the tree which is in the “SOUTH”, have installed “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and gave them sitting places in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in their “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” for “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” for “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and they have all been submitted, without knowing their “PLENITUDE”.

Just as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had found their joy in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", but through the comfort they felt in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", likewise "... *anyone who was free* ..." amongst "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and even "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who preceded CHRIST, will find themselves in the joy of comfort.

When you ask them to talk about "THE DIVINE", and if you do not have "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in you, then, the teaching that they will give you will not bring you forward in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", but will keep you in the web of "FATALITY". Thus the task to restore

"THE TABERNACLE"[1137], that is to restore the unique expression of "THE UNION" represented by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and to restore the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", has not made any progress as it should.[1138]

[1137] Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the task of restoring "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE".

[1138] It is for the purpose to lead "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to understand this, for the purpose to lead them to understand the status of "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" which is defined by their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and which they cannot see, that CHRIST went to the Jewish Passover and showed them the true meaning of the "Passover" and which is the achievement of the task that was assigned to every "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature": Get out of servitude in

which you have been confined! And restore “THE TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE”.

The human called John recorded it in his testimony by saying (John 2:13-20):

“…

The Passover of the Jews was at hand, and CHRIST went up to Jerusalem.

In the temple he found those who were selling oxen and sheep and pigeons, and the money-changers at their business.

Having made a whip of cords, he drove them all, with the sheep and oxen, out of the Temple; and he poured out the coins of the money-changers and overturned their tables; and he told those who sold the pigeons:

“…

Take these things away, you shall not make of my FATHER’s house a house of trade.

…”

His disciples remembered that it was written: “Zeal for your House consumes me.”

The Jews then, said to him:

“…

What sign have you to show us for doing this?

…”

CHRIST answered them:

…”

> Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.

…”

The Jews then, said:

“…

> It has taken forty-six years to build this temple, and will you raise it up in three days?

…”

…”

“*… sellers of oxen, sheep and pigeons, and the money-changers …*” refers to all species unusable for anything whatsoever, of which “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” have installed and given sitting places in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in their “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, which keep them under the yoke of the absolute servitude, and which prevent these “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” to look towards their “PLENITUDE”.

“*… What sign have you to show us for doing this? …*” by this, you must discern and understand that these are the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who had been immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific

Indeed, it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who has built “THE TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE” which is defined by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE”, under Her designation of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, moved away from “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” because of their “MALICE” and their duplicity.

Have you ever heard that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has emitted an ordinance into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and that with the passage of time HE has emitted an another ordinance contrary to the first?

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, who spoke so through these Jews. CHRIST was fighting them; remember what is recorded in Ephesians 6:11-13.

If then, you, as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", give places and install "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", whomever they may be, in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", do you think that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will take place in "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" which is defined by a such "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body"? Could such a "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" be restored? Remember the saying in the parable:

"...

> ... *you [*as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"*] gave my dwelling place and my home to someone other than Me.*
>
> *And whenever "the manifestation of my holiness" ["THE DIVINE FORCE"] sought her own house, she found a stranger there in;*

then, deprived of dwelling place, she has hastened to return to Me

…”

Have you ever heard that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has emitted an ordinance into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and that with the passage of time, a manifested “SOUND” of that ordinance has changed tune, or so that a letter from the text of that ordinance has changed position?

“THE WILL” OF “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, OUR FATHER, IN HIS VARIOUS FORMS, AND THE WILL OF ANY THING OTHER THAN “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, CANNOT COEXIST IN THE SAME “ALTAR OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

If however you have “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in you, and of which you can receive only through the teaching of “THE DIVINE FORCE” Herself, then, you will come to understand the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” among those who feed on the “fruits” of the tree which is in the “SOUTH”.

Only CHRIST has not been submitted, nor tied in the web of ignorance and “FATALITY”, because HE is the seed of the “fruit” of the tree which is in the “NORTH” and HE has fed on its “fruit”: which is that of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and which is in the hands and under the care of “THE DIVINE FORCE”. Only CHRIST has restored “THE TABERNACLE” and HE had explained it to his disciples. And the joy and state of gladness of CHRIST is true and stems from “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, as “THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has willed from the beginning.

THEREFORE, RUN! DON'T WALK, RUN AND GO TO "THE DIVINE FORCE", SHE IS "THE UNIVERSAL GENITRIX", WHO HOLDS ALL KNOWLEDGE AND ALL FERTILIZERS THAT YOU NEED.

FEED ON HER "FRUITS" AND YOU WILL BE EDUCATED. SHE IS THE INVISIBLE SCIENCE WHICH IS INSIDE THE PLANT OF "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". "IS THERE ANY MAN SIMPLE?", SHE ASKS, "LET HIM COME HERE!"

LET "THE DIVINE FORCE" AND ONLY HER BE FOR YOU THE UNIQUE MODEL TO FOLLOW, THE

UNIQUE REFERENCE FROM WHICH YOU MUST BASE YOUR CONDUCT, THE ONLY "PERFECT" TO IMITATE THROUGHOUT YOUR LIFE.[1139]

IT IS FROM "THE DIVINE FORCE" THAT YOU HAVE ALL RECEIVED "IMAGE"; SHE IS THE FIVE DIMENSIONAL FILTER THROUGH WHICH ARE MANIFESTED, IN TWO OR THREE DIMENSIONS IN THE ATTRIBUTE "NON DIVINE", THE DESIGNS OF "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" IS THE WATER WHICH FLOWS INSIDE OF "THE ALTAR OF 'THE

[1139] Be pure and you will understand all these recommendations. When "THE DIVINE FORCE" will educate you, pay attention to Her behaviour and how SHE will proceed to educate you. Toward you, Her behaviour alone and without that SHE opens the "mouth" to talk to you, will be for you a great source of teaching.

DIVINE'" THAT SHE HAS HERSELF PLACED INSIDE YOU. WOULD YOU QUENCH YOUR THIRST OUTSIDE YOURSELF? DRINK WATER FROM YOUR OWN CISTERN!

"THE DIVINE FORCE" is the life of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", SHE is present:

- In all and every eternal movement;
- In the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which is invisible and that SHE Herself created, and in all energy substances;
- In the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", regardless of who they are;
- In the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", in all "The ALTAR of

'THE DIVINE'" within each of His creatures into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" exists in all those who are into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and who are "PURE". SHE moves in each and works in all, walking in righteousness, arousing those who sleep and have fallen into oblivion of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" IS TRULY "THE BOOK OF CREATION", "THE BOOK OF FORMATION" — title of these writings sent to humanity, — "THE BOOK" which was announced to you through Daniel.

"THE DIVINE FORCE" is "THE LIGHT" existing in "THE LIGHT", SHE is the memory of "THE CREATION". SHE filled her face with "THE LIGHT"

in view of the end of ignorance and SHE is present inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” within each of His creatures into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and SHE says:

“LET HE WHO HEARS RISES FROM THE DEEP SLEEP!”

But, as the creatures into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” are chained all in the web of ignorance and “FATALITY”, in the depths of the dungeons of the “King of the SOUTH”, none of them hears or listens. It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had wept and poured deep sobs since SHE had left the heights of “THE HEAVEN” and Her throne that rested on a pillar of cloud.

While the “King of the SOUTH” was celebrating the victories he had hitherto appropriated, by deceit,

intrigues, dirty and secret deals to bring to fruition his conspiracy to harm the "King of the NORTH", on the battlefields, it was then that "THE DIVINE FORCE" heard a call to the rescue, and SHE wiped Her tears and said:

"WHO IS PRONOUNCING MY NAME? AND WHERE DID THIS HOPE COME FROM, WHEN I AM IN THE BONDS OF THE PRISON OF IGNORANCE AND "FATALITY"?"

And to Her "SON" who had called her to the rescue, from the battlefield and at the bottom of the bushes in which he had been locked up and covered with thorns by the disciples and princes of the "King of the SOUTH", "THE DIVINE FORCE" replied to and said:

"...

I am the WISDOM of "PURE LIGHT", I am the life of the "Virginal Spirit", the one who restores you in a place of honor.

Stand up! And remember that you are the one who has heard and I am your root, I who is compassionate, and keeps you from the "angels of poverty"[1140] *as well as the "demons of chaos"*[1141] *and all those who hinder you. And remain awake out of the deep sleep and the cape.*

…"

[1140] All those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"; for, none of them possesses "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

[1141] All those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

You too, who is reading these writings, call “THE DIVINE FORCE” to the rescue! How do you call HER to the rescue, you will ask? It is an innate feature, which has been implemented deep inside of you. All what you need to do is to activate HER symbol in you. Now, what do you mean by that, “activate HER symbol in you”, you will still ask? Answer: “WEAR THE ARMOUR OF GOD”, which means: STAND IN “PURITY” AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN “PURITY”! And what would this accomplish, you are still asking? The innate features, which SHE has implemented inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, the residence house of the manifestation of the “HOLINESS” of “THE DIVINE” and, which was built by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, will automatically, but slowly come out of the ruins and oblivion in which you have left that “ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and,

start to function, until they reach their full operational mode, as they were designed to function, by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". It is that simple: STAND IN "PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY"! Why do you think the disciples and princes of the "King of the SOUTH" are keeping you locked and chained in the dungeons of their castle, in the "IMPURITY" in all its forms, in the web of the evil and perverse purpose of "FATALITY", for?

It is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who awakens and seals in "THE LIGHT" by means of the five seals, through which SHE was made "PERFECT", and so that the "bitter bond" of the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as well as the web of the evil and perverse

purpose of “FATALITY”, be without power over those in whom she found abode.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” is Herself the invisible science which is hidden in “THE WHOLE”: SHE is “THE INVISIBLE” in all and SHE is the one who consider hidden things since SHE has knowledge in all the details of everything that the attribute “NON DIVINE” contains, and it is through HER that comes “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in the attribute “NON DIVINE” while SHE is inside “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” that SHE has built inside Her creatures into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is the entry gate to the “Realm of the

‘THOUGHTS’” and at the same time the exit gate from the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”.

The “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’” is truly a universe, a true “tangible” reality, that is defined by the elements of “THE ‘GOD’ REASON”; it is not an intentionality which has its origin in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” considered or a production of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” considered, but it is truly the external manifestation of a metaphor of the great “DIVINE WEALTH” as a collection of an infinite number of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

It is the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” which will allow giving shape to the elements of this “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”, and it is the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” which, through the mould called “THE WORD”, will allow “giving body” to the

resulting forms of application of elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” to the elements of this “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”.

Inside the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”, these “THOUGHTS” are truly alive and “tangible” realities, that are defined by the elements of “THE ‘GOD’ REASON”, and it is also in these living realities and this “dimension” defined by the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”, that you will also find “THE DIVINE FORCE”, “PURE” and “HOLY”. SHE is found both inside and outside the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”.

Outside of the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”, it is first within the “Realm of the Optimal Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” “lets Herself be seen”, because every “Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT” — element of the “Realm of the Optimal Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’” — is “PURE” and

"HOLY". And it is afterwards that SHE then, "lets Herself be seen" outside the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'". "THE DIVINE FORCE" is not in the residuals of "Interpreted THOUGHTS" because those residuals are products of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and "THE DIVINE FORCE" is "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

If you do not perceive and do not recognize "THE DIVINE FORCE" inside the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" which is in you, is it outside this "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" that you will succeed?

"THE DIVINE FORCE" is by Herself, the five "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" taken together in an indivisible and representing the five "EONS" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose to share

with the attribute “NON DIVINE” and that HE made “PERFECT” by adding an intellect.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” by Herself, provides to the needs of all Her creatures, down to the smallest ones; and any “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” who accepts in him “THE DIVINE FORCE”, will thus be stripped of clothes of ignorance and will be dressed in “THE SHINING LIGHT GARMENT”.[1142]

[1142] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures, celestial Christians, to discern and understand such things that they have been asked to wear a white cassock, as a symbol of “THE SHINING LIGHT GARMENT”.

But in the ignorance and covered by the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, they look rather at the garment of the hubris — the garment of ignorance — and add what comes from their own desires of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, and they do not know that “THE LIGHT” is always “PURE”, contains no foreign element, remains always “PURE”, and no element which is external to it can affect its quality.

In the heights of “THE HEAVEN” SHE dwelt, and Her throne was in a pillar of cloud. But after the horrible “BETRAYAL” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had suffered on the part of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has packed Her coffers and went looking for a new home. Then, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, gave Her an order and has assigned a place for Her tent to set home, telling Her:

“…

> MAKE YOUR DWELLING IN THOSE WHO ARE “PURE AND HOLY”, AND RECEIVE YOUR INHERITANCE IN THOSE WHO REMAIN FAITHFUL TO ME.[1143]

[1143] To remain faithful to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, means: To stand in “PURITY” and to hold your ground in “PURITY”. Remember the application of the concept of

…”

Now then, “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” reading these writings, I beg of you: STAND IN “PURITY”, HOLD YOUR GROUND, and listen to “THE UNALTERABLE VOICE” that speaks from “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” that is in you, because through these writings, SHE delivers you of all chains of ignorance, and the links that the elders of the creation had placed on you, SHE has broken them.[1144]

“EXTENSION” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to the attribute “NON DIVINE”, through “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”. Such “EXTENSION” will hold as long as “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” is in “PURITY”; for, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is “ABSOLUTE PURITY”.

[1144] You can read these writings days and nights, as long as you want, but, if you do not STAND IN “PURITY” AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN “PURITY”, then these writings will be useless for you.

Through these writings, SHE has taken down the high walls of darkness, and the fortified doors of the ruthless that have kept you in absolute servitude, SHE has broken them. And the origin of shenanigans activities as well as those that hits you and that, which hinders you, and the tyrant and the adversary, and he who is king and the true enemy, the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", all of them, therefore, SHE has revealed to you and highlighted them, so that you destroy all of them and get out of all these chains and enter in the place in which you were previously: in your "PLENITUDE".

****** Zoom in, on another summary
of "THE HOLY PROJECT" ******

There is no compromise, there is no "middle ground" between "PURITY" and "IMPURITY".

For those who have difficulties understanding the details written so far, here is a summary of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, using the concepts of points, lines, planes, and sphere, which you are already familiar with:

The “point” is the basic element of the formation. It is a one dimensional type element in the “void”.

Individual and separated “points”, each with a unique feature, are utilized to form and display representations of the concepts of existence, which cannot be presented by only one or few of those individual separated “points”. Each unique feature of each “point” has the same importance, as far as are concerned the concepts of existence which these “points” are meant to form.

Thus, those individual and separated "points", each with a unique feature, are arranged and completed with other one dimensional type elements — this second dimension been different from the dimension at the origin of the "points" — to form that, which is called a "plane": the two dimensional type element of the formation.[1145]

[1145] At the onset of these writings, we asked you to consider that you are living creatures in a two-dimensional domain (that is, in a plane of existence), and indeed, you are.

Remember the parable saying: "*...In paradise, there is a brick of gold and a brick of silver; the cement that holds them is from musk, its gravel is pearls and rubies, its sand is saffron. ...*"?

What do you think it was all about? Why only two "bricks"? Why not one or more than the two?

Because the two "bricks" (said in parable) refer to your main internal constructs (such a construct is called a "brick" in parable; because it was at the time when the parable was given, the most close and comprehensible expression which could be use to

Those individual and separated “points”, alone, each with a unique feature, cannot form a “plane” in the absence of the elements of that secondly added dimension.

Obviously, the features of the many one dimensional “points” are needed to form a coherent two

---

describe those constructs to human creatures so that they could understand who the human creatures are themselves) and each of these main internal constructs is in its own specific dimension: the first dimension is “Light” (referred to as “gold”, because of its gold-like radiation) for your innermost construct and the second dimension is “Spirit” (referred to as “silver”, because of its silver-like radiation) for your external construct.

What words, what concepts will you use, to explain what is unknown to you? You can only explain things that are unknown to you, only by making reference using words and concepts to the extent of your knowledge base on things that are familiar to you. So were your main internal constructs referred to as “*a brick of gold and a brick of silver*”, so that the one through whom was given the parable, could understand through discernment, the teaching that was given to him and in turn, so that he could explain those teachings to his fellow human creatures.

dimensional type “plane”. Hence, there will be many “points” and few “planes”.[1146]

If a “plane” is not aware of its existence as “plane”, then, it will loose its cohesion and the individual and separated “points”, which are one dimensional and, the features of which form that “plane”, will overrule it and eventually break it apart. In such case, how would the broken “plane” be recognized as a “plane”? Which concept would it represent? Who will know that “plane”?

[1146] You are able to count how many human creatures are living in your domain of existence, i.e., in the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. Now, look outside of your domain of existence, in the “void” and toward the firmament, how many “stars” are there? Can you count them? The absolute “ONE”, at the origin of that “void” and all that it contains, knows how many there are; HE knows them all by their designation and their locations. None of them are missing His call. See vision of August 18, 2005.

Individual and separated “planes”, each with a set of unique features, are utilized to form and display representations of the concepts of existence, which cannot be presented by only one or few of those individual separated “planes”, and even less by one or few of those individual separated “points”.

Thus, in much the same as the individual and separated “points”, each with a unique feature, are arranged and completed with other one dimensional type elements to form that, which is called a “plane”, the features of the individual and separated “planes” are arranged and completed with other one dimensional type elements — this third dimension been different from both the dimension at the origin of the “planes” and the dimension at the origin of the “points” — to form that, which is called a “sphere”: the three dimensional type element of the formation.

Obviously again, the features of the many two dimensional "planes" are needed to form a coherent three dimensional type "sphere". Hence, there will be many "planes" and few "spheres".[1147]

From the one dimensional "points", to the three dimensional "sphere", passing through "planes", the increase in complexity and understanding of representation of the concepts of existence is phenomenal: over exponential.

In much the same as the features of individual and separated "planes" are arranged and completed with other one dimensional type elements to form that, which is called a "sphere", the features of individual

---

[1147] CHRIST had explained this already to human creatures when he told them that:

"... many are "CALLED", but few are "CHOSEN" ..."

and separated “spheres” are also arranged and completed with other two dimensional type elements — differents from the elements of the added third dimension at the origin of the “spheres”, and different from both the dimension at the origin of the “planes” and the dimension at the origin of the “points” — to form that, which is called a “filter”: the five dimensional type element of the formation.

A “filter” contains all the features of all three dimensional “spheres”, all the features of all two dimensional “planes”, and all the features of all the basic one dimensional “points”.

Ultimately, the features of individual and separated “filters” are also arranged and completed with other two dimensional type elements — differents from the elements of the added two dimension at the origin of the “filters”, differents from the elements of the added

two dimension at the origin of the “spheres”, and different from both the dimension at the origin of the “planes” and the dimension at the origin of the “points” — to form that, which is called: “THE WHOLE”, “THE ABSOLUTE ONE”.

“THE ABSOLUTE ONE” contains all the features of all five dimensional “filters”, of all three dimensional “spheres”, of all two dimensional “planes”, and of all the basic one dimensional “points”.

To develop a profound understanding of this decomposition and reconstitution of “THE WHOLE”, “THE ABSOLUTE ONE”, through the different “ins” (that is, the “who”, “what” and “why”) and “outs” (that is, the “when”, “where” and “how”), starting from the unique features of each individual and separated “points”, moving forwards in the complexity to the features of “planes”, afterwards to

the features of “spheres”, and experience the joy that ensues from that discovery journey, is the goal of the HOLY PROJECT — THE PROJECT OF CREATION, THE PROJECT OF FORMATION.

Unfortunately, during the course of realization of this goal, the basic one dimensional “points”, having received the mark of life which enabled them to think and act autonomously, in their individuality and their quest to get hold of the second dimensional type elements, which they do not possess, declared themselves to be equivalent of “THE WHOLE”, “THE ABSOLUTE ONE”, THE UNIQUE SEVEN DIMENSIONAL ELEMENT IN EXISTENCE, while they had ZERO knowledge of the “plane” next in line for creation after them.

In that ignorance, those basic one dimensional “points” broke the “plane” that, once it was formed

into existence, was not aware of its “PLENITUDE” and status of “plane”, and they derailed the work which was scheduled to achieve the original goal of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

The ensuing broken “planes” that have lost their cohesion, will not either understand the concepts of “points” and their arrangement into lines. Would they be able understand the concept of the “sphere” next in line for creation after them?

If then, the broken “planes” do not manage to apprehend the “sphere”, which is by itself the projection, through a five-dimensional “filter”, of “THE ABSOLUTE ONE” which this time is in a domain with seven dimensions, and the broken “planes”, since they have lost their cohesion, do not know of the existence of this five-dimensional intermediate “filter”, is it “THE ABSOLUTE ONE” of

the seven-dimensional domain that they will be able to apprehend from the lines and points — the concepts of their two-dimensional domain — that they use to represent everything they can represent in their domain of existence?

It is so that, everything has been put on hold, in order to fix the broken "plane"; for, the transmitted features of "planes" also affect the "spheres" of which they are meant to form the basis.

****** Zoom out, on another summary
of "THE HOLY PROJECT" ******

Exercise to remain at all times in "THE PRAISE", in the "MEDITATION", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and let "PURITY" — the eternal symbol of the glory of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" and also of "THE DIVINE FORCE" —, let "LOYALTY" to "THE DIVINE", and let "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" be your only passions and your only "Interpreted THOUGHTS" at every moment, day and night. Reflect deeply about the concept of "EXTENSION", in the sense that something extends into a class of objects to which an element of knowledge is applied. Reflect also about the concept of spiritual "UNION", which defines that "EXTENSION", and through discernment understand by yourselves who you are.

You must exercise your capacities of discernment to fully understand what is "going on" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" in which you are into existence, at the risk of being swallowed by the monstrosity, the horror, and the disaster that are

represented by that “CELESTIAL WAR”, and to never come to understand what is “PURITY” which emanates from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and in which you are called to “STAND IN” and “HOLD YOUR GROUND IN”, and at the risk to never come to understand what is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”. That is why we give out as much details as possible.

Remain at all times in “THE PRAISE”, in the “MEDITATION”, with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, as this will allow you to restore and maintain your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the proximity of the “HOMOGENEITY”, of the “PURITY” and of the “HOLINESS”.

Observe and live by “THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE” — which offshoots in the Ten Commandments —, because this will allow you to

consolidate the achievements of “THE PRAISE” and of the “MEDITATION”, dispelling the mist of the residuals of “Interpreted THOUGHTS” — which is the mist of ignorance — and bringing you thus close to the proximity of the “Realm of the Optimal Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’”.

Like a hunter, go after “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, keep watch on its passage, because SHE will first make Herself known to you, in each of your “Interpreted THOUGHTS”.

That is how you would come to know that, even in the pit for excreta in which you are living, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has always been with you through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and you will understand “THE LIGHT” that is hidden by that, which you see with your eyes without however

understanding; because as we have told you in a text at the beginning, long before the creation of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had decided to reveal Himself through metaphors of “THE LIGHT OF THE DIVINE”, and His metaphor is hidden by His “LIGHT”.

To see “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is equivalent with, to see and comprehend “THE LIGHT” that is found within “THE LIGHT”. You cannot see “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, or take part in the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and in an immeasurable state of equilibrium, that HE chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, if you have failed to see and comprehend “THE LIGHT” that is found within “THE LIGHT”. And, to see and comprehend “THE LIGHT” that is found within “THE LIGHT”, you must stand in

"PURITY". You cannot see and comprehend "THE LIGHT" that is found within "THE LIGHT", if you have failed to stand "PURITY". Take a look at those who have preceeded you in the order of creation, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", both the "angels of poverty" and the "demons of chaos", in their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR"; they are a prime example of such failure.

In the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you are right now, consider everything that is around you and inside you, as a teaching material for your own education, and remember the "specific reflexive property" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" (look at the liquid that is called "WATER", which is all around you, and understand what you see). In truth, you are

a pupil in the classroom of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and it is through that material that SHE teaches. THUS, WAKE UP!

How will he cultivate the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that is inside of himself, he who holds the plough, whose pride is to brandish the sting, who leads oxen and does not leave them at work, who speaks only of young bulls, and who instead applies his heart to draw grooves and to spend his nights to give the fodder to heifers, without being conscious and without reflecting on that plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that is inside of himself and in relation to his occupation and his cattle?

Similarly, how will he cultivate the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that is inside of himself, the carpenter or the worker, who at night

and day is busy cutting, drilling, and assembling the pieces of the structures of the frameworks, and who instead applies his heart to reproduce well his models and spends his nights to complete his work, without being conscious and without reflecting on that plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that is inside of himself and in relation to his occupation of carpenter?

Similarly, how will he cultivate the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that is inside of himself, the blacksmith who sits near the anvil, the attention fixed on the work of the raw iron, the steam of the fire gnawing his flesh, in the heat of the furnace where he strives, the sound of the hammer constantly resonating in his ear, his eyes riveted on the models of the objects he forges and produces, and who instead applies his heart to do his work well and

spends his nights to rework his objects until he makes them perfect, without being conscious and without reflecting on that plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that is inside of himself and in relation to his occupation as a blacksmith?

Similarly, how will he cultivate the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that is inside of himself, the potter who sits at his work, turning the wheel with his feet, who is continually preoccupied with his work, all his gestures being counted, shaping the clay and, from his feet, bending the resistance of that clay, and who puts his heart to properly apply the varnish and spends his nights cleaning the furnace, without being conscious and without reflecting on that plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that is inside of himself and in relation to his occupation of potter?

All these creatures have put their trust in their hands and feet and each one is skilled in his own work; just like the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have put their trust in their their innate skills and the "kudos of their innate skills" on which they are sleeping, having failed to extract "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has integrated into the tasks entrusted to them. However, without these creatures, under the present conditions of existence, cities will hardly be built, people will hardly live there and circulate there.

But these creatures are not met in "THE ASSEMBLY OF THE MOST HIGH" and they cannot open their mouths or glorify themselves in front of His POWER. They have not meditated and they are not meditating on the origin of the laws and rules that govern their occupations. They do not understand the provisions

of righteousness, they do not shine the instruction of "THE MOST HIGH", and you do not meet them among the makers of maximes. But they sustain and ensure rather the maintenance of the fabric of a creation of which they do not know about the origin, and their prayers, addressed to the "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, have as purposes, the affairs of their occupations.

"THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and the knowledge of the mysteries of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" are gained through passion at the labour, which consists of growing the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that is inside of oneself, in relationship with any daily activity undertaken, and with the help of "THE DIVINE FORCE". It is only so that you will rectify as fast as you can, that, which is yours; that,

which belongs to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER: the unique expression of “THE UNION” which is defined by your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

The only assistance that you need is that, which comes from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, be pure and listen to “THE UNALTERABLE VOICE” that speaks from “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” that is in you. It is HER alone who can help you in order to get an idea and describe what lies outside and above your portion of the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”. SHE bears in HER the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” taken together and representing that, which is “PERFECT”; SHE is in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the manifestation of “THE WHOLE” which is, from the perspective of indivisibility, the “FIRST POSSESSION” and also called the “FIRST POWER”; that is, “THE DIVINE”.

Behold, “THE CONJOINT OF VALUE” has lit “THE LAMP” and placed it on a support so that everyone who comes in and goes out sees “THE LIGHT”. For nothing is hidden, except to be made manifest; nor is anything secret except to come to light.

Behold, “THE CONJOINT OF VALUE” has sprouted the seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, SHE has provided the fertilizer needed for the development of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and the “TREE” has grown and produced “fruits” so that those who are hungry find food.

Behold, “THE CONJOINT OF VALUE” has placed a tiny drop of water in a vase, and everything has turned into a “FOUNTAIN” where the water that is at the same time light flows in abundance so that those who are thirsty drink.

Come on, eat these “fruits”, drink this water that SHE has produced. Stand in “PURITY” and use the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH” as a magnifying glass that reveals everything available in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, which is inside you; it is a high precision compass that reveals everything about the behaviour of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, which is inside you.

“…

Go to “THE CONJOINT OF VALUE”, you who desire HER; and fill yourself up on HER fruits and HER water.

For, HER memory gently overtakes the honey, and HER possession on the honeycomb.

Whoever listens to HER will not be ashamed and those who work with HER will not sin.

…”

Take a look at the state of the world in which you are living! It is the web of progeny of the decisions taken by those who preceded you, they who, before that your world was created, were tasked to facilitate your education, and they who chose to stand in their own “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES”: they did not fead on the “fruits” and they did not drink of the water of “THE CONJOINT OF VALUE”.

Give up the deceit, the “MALICE”, the works of “HUBRIS”, the works of absence in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, the works of “DEATH”, which have been inculcated into you since the early days of your creation, and escape the cataclysm that has appeared on the horizon, escape “THE VERITABLE DEATH”!

Remember the thing that NOAH had announced to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and who did not believe him. Indeed, the time has come for you to make your last stand, the "ULTIMATE DECISION", from the depths of "FATALITY" in which you came into existence: (1) The absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and all those who incarnate that deficiency; that is, the path that all the elders of the creation had chosen and have swallowed and locked the whole CREATION in it; or (2) "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and "THE DIVINE FORCE" who incarnates it; that is, the path that CHRIST and the "SONS OF LIGHT" chose and on which they walk.

REMEMBER YOUR OWN PLENITUDE, "HUMAN CREATURE"!!! REMEMBER WHO YOU TRULY ARE!!! And cease to be the laughingstock, the subject

of mockery and conversations, of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have set themselves to deceive the whole CREATION, by taking *"... anyone who was free ..."* and corrupt him/her to take side in their own iniquities, had a distant purpose, conceived with cunning, carried out in a spirit of treachery, of bad faith and of disloyalty in their "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT": prevent their own destruction, their removal from existence. For, if every creature gets corrupted (taking side in their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", condoning and accepting their views and their iniquities), and remains in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in their own words, becomes "one of them" (as they understood it and have said it to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", once they had brought them down), then, what will be

the future of “THE HOLY PROJECT” after the completion of the “Second Phase”? It is the battle between the “King of the NORTH” (including his SONS) against the “King of the SOUTH” (including his princes and disciples) that will soon come to its conclusion.

That battle between the “King of the NORTH” (including his SONS) against the “King of the SOUTH” (including his princes and disciples) is the ongoing COMBAT, which is led in “ABSOLUTE PURITY” by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER in order to remedy the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place and had remained seated in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. That deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE

DIVINE" that subsequently swallowed up the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as well as the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that had been sent to the rescue in order to carry the rays of "THE TRUTH SUN" to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". That ongoing COMBAT, which is led in "ABSOLUTE PURITY" by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, **IS NOT** the "CELESTIAL WAR" which is also ongoing in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" between the two rival factions of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". The ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", is the "OPEN CONFLICT" between the two rival factions of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the "angels of poverty" against the "demons of chaos", who are all swallowed up by the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"

and in their internal struggles, their thirst for POWER (also designated as the "AUTHORITY"), their low blows and underhanded tricks, their palace intrigues, etc..., you name a progeny of "IMPURITY" and "LIE" and you will find its origin amongst those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in that "CELESTIAL WAR".

ULTIMATE REVELATION.— The ongoing COMBAT, which is led in "ABSOLUTE PURITY" by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER in order to remedy the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" which has taken a seat in His creatures, **IS NOT** the ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", the "OPEN CONFLICT", the armed struggle, in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" between the two rival factions of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the "angels of poverty" against the

"demons of chaos". "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is NOT AT WAR (conflictual relationship which is settled by an armed struggle, in order to defend a territory, a right or to conquer them, or to make triumph an idea.) against His own creatures. The creatures, which have chosen side in the iniquities of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR" and in that ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", have set themselves away from "THE DIVINE FORCE"; those creatures have chosen to hurt themselves, locked-up in the dungeons of the castle of the "King of the SOUTH".

Think for a moment, by considering the following as starting point:

1. NONE of the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference,

between "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE" and "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", have been applied to "THE DIVINE FORCE", as it is the case with averything begotten into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

2. Everything begotten into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" is similar to an animated drawing, drawn by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", in a created and assembled "energy substance" as "paper", and to which has been given the possibility to think independently and to act independently.

3. The “First Begotten” of “THE DIVINE FORCE” — the Monogene manifested by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the first begotten, the pure light of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the first expression in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State”, with properties which are the most potent properties that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has fixed for the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and which will serve as a “COMMUNICATION CHANNEL OF ‘THE WORD OF THE DIVINE’” — and in front of which NO “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, with exception of the Archangel MICHAEL due to the property of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of his “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, can

draw near, at the risk of being destroyed, is similar to a spark in front of "THE LIGHT" of "THE DIVINE", which is several billion times more powerful than the "First Begotten" of "THE DIVINE FORCE".[1148]

4. The strength and endurance of "THE DIVINE FORCE", MOTHER of "First Begotten", are several billion times above those of all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" taken together.

5. "THE DIVINE FORCE", "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", has epithet function in "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

[1148] To give you an idea of the power ratio, consider the power ratio between the Solar Star at its full strength against a nano-organism (a 10^{-9} meter small-size organism) on the earthly ground in which you currently live. What contest would there be between the two?

Now, ask yourself the following question: What "WAR" would there be between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", animated cartoons, who themselves are billion times less potent than the "First Begotten" of "THE DIVINE FORCE", and who do not know how they came into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE"? Answer: NO "WAR"! NO CONTEST!

However, there is a pending case between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and which is related (1) to the horrible "BETRAYAL" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE

HOLY PROJECT", and (2) to the premeditated crime that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have perpetrated against their following — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

This ultimate revelation is the hammer which has broken and "shattered" the locks of the fortified gates of the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" and has teared down into debris the high walls of the castle and those of the dungeons of the castle of the "King of the SOUTH". WAKE UP! YOU, HUMAN CREATURE, READING THESE WRITINGS AND LOOK BEYOND THE RUINED CASTLE OF the "King of the SOUTH". STEP OUT OF THOSE DEBRIS. YOU ACHIEVE THIS, BY STANDING IN "PURITY" AND HOLDING YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY". Then walk towards "THE DIVINE FORCE", "THE TRUTH SUN", for the purpose of the blossoming, the full and harmonious

development of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has sown inside you and so that you attain your "PLENITUDE". ON THE ROAD, ALSO HELP WAKE UP THOSE WHO ARE SLEEPING! EDUCATE THEM; HELP THEM UNDERSTAND WHO THEY ARE! HELP THEM UNDERSTAND THAT, WHICH EXISTS SINCE THE BEGINNING! IF THEY DO NOT LISTEN, YOU CANNOT DO ANYTHING ELSE FOR THEM, MOVE ON TO HELP OTHERS.[1149]

[1149] "*You can lead a horse to water, but you cannot make it drink.*" "*You can show someone something that will benefit him, but you cannot force him to accept it.*"

Remember that any creature can only understand things to the extent of the knowledge base, which it has grown inside itself. Beyond that knowledge base, which it possesses, and unless it is predisposed to learn and to acquire new knowledge, the creature will likely not understand you, it will not listen to you and it will fight you, for whatever motive. In such situation, do not forget the

He who has assembled something also knows how he will dismantle what he has himself assembled.

All those who have elevated themselves and have declared themselves to be above their neighbour, based on the deception and the "full-fledged lowest blow" that they have struck against "ADAM", they will be brought down from their perches and will be considered as worthless; it cannot be otherwise, for,

---

proverb: "*Better to face a bear deprived of its cubs, than a foolish person during his madness.*" Also, remember the saying about the stupid ones: "*A stupid person is more dangerous that a malicious one, who always carries within itself the germ of its own subversion. A stupid person is capable of any evil deed and at the same time incapable of seeing that it is evil. Against a stupid person, you will be defenceless, you will be dealing against slogans, matras, and the like that have taken possession of him, as reason cannot accomplish anything there*".

Remember that everyone, after all, is also entitled to one's OWN "FREE CHOICE", including the choice to remain clueless in "obscurity".

the work of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is not founded on deceptions and lies.

All edifices, which have been built using as its foundations, the deception and the “full-fledged lowest blow” which were struck against “ADAM”, will crumble and will be considered as worthless; it cannot be otherwise, for, the work of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is not founded on deceptions and lies.

It is through “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” that each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” had been assembled into existence, it is also by “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” that all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that are locked underground in “THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS” of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, as well as all the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who followed them in their execration, will be erased from existence. None of these will be immune to the decree that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will emit.

YES! There are some very interesting things to come and to witness, and the time of great anguish, as it has not happened since a nation exists, has already begun.

What will be kept in the records of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and regarding these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures":

- Who, before that they were even produced into existence, were already labeled as "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures";

- Who were deceived and cheated afterwards by those same "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures";
- Onto whom those same "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have transferred the responsibility of the consequences of that "BETRAYAL" which they had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; and
- Who have lived all their life with the discredit, the critics, and the contempt, in all their forms, associated with that "BETRAYAL"?

Will the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" be resurrected and rehabilitated, once this earthly world

will be purified of all sins and of all impurity that burden it?

What will be kept in the records of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and regarding these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have:

- "BETRAYED" "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and derailed the course of "THE HOLY PROJECT";
- Deliberately, and with "MALICE aforethought", cheated "ADAM" and transferred onto "ADAM" the "TERRIBLE CONSEQUENCES" of the "BETRAYAL" that they, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third

Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; and in so doing, they turned their own irresponsibility and, like the best conjurers and hypnotists, they transformed it into the responsibility of "ADAM" and mankind, and in all these deceptions, they knew very well that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, whom they had already sent into exile in "THE NORTH" was observing them and taking notes on everything and every details of whatever they were doing.

- Defrauded "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", and all their descendants, of their "PLENITUDE", and have used that treachery as "trampoline" to elevate themselves and declare themselves to be above their neighbour;

- MURDERED the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" with the intent to destroy the entire "HUMAN EDIFICE", with the intent to provoke the "GENOCIDE" of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", in their attempt to ultimately wipe "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" out of existence, and which is understood to be the gravest crime against "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" it is possible to commit, through the basic inheritance qualities legacy of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", which are passed from offspring in descent through the recursive transformations, which have been established and manifested through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model;

- Caused serious bodily (related to the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”) and mental (related to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”) harm to the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” at the origin of “THE HUMAN EDIFICE”, by forcibly planting the seeds of parasitic “intrusive suggestions” and physical aggression with the intent to keep such harm on the entire “HUMAN EDIFICE” through the basic inheritance qualities legacy of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, which are passed from offspring in descent through the recursive transformations, which have been established and manifested through the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model;

- Deliberately inflicted on “THE HUMAN EDIFICE” conditions of life, calculated to bring about its physical destruction in whole or in part, by having pulled the filth out of destruction in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and having immersed it in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”;
- Imposed measures intended to prevent members of “THE HUMAN EDIFICE” to ever know about themselves, as living reproduction (replication) of “THE SHEKINAH”, to ever know why they are into existence, and to ever know about their own “PLENITUDE”;
- Imposed on the members of “THE HUMAN EDIFICE” measures intended to ransack the

"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and to destroy all the living library that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had created into existence for the education of the members of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE";

- Using treacheries worthy of the best conjurers and hypnotists, told and brought afterwards members of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" to believe that they, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", were doing such evil things for the good of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" and their leader, the Archangel MICHAEL, made the promise that one day he will "CUT THE HEAD" of "THE HOLY SPIRIT", whom they, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", designated as the "SERPENT"?

Will these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", hiding behind the façade of names of grandeur of which they have adorn themselves with, receive a "blank check" as a salary for their destructive works and will they get away cheaply with all their iniquities and the murders that they have perpetrated throughout this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", once this earthly world will be purified of all sins and of all impurity that burden it? ONLY "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER knows what HE will do with those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

"...

...

Of all the destruction brought about by each of the [seventy] shepherds there will be accountability; and according to

the number I will cause a recital to be made before me, how many they have destroyed of their own volition, and how many they have delivered up to destruction, that I may have this testimony against them; that I may know all their proceedings; and that, delivering the sheeps to them, I may see what they will do; whether they will act as I have commanded them, or not.

Of this, however, they shall be ignorant*; neither shall you make any explanation to them, neither shall you reprove them;* ***but there shall be an accountability of all the destruction done by them in their respective seasons.***

…"

It is by “THE WEIGHT SCALE OF THE DIVINE” that all creatures are measured, each creature at its appointed time; whether it be the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, or the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”. This “WEIGHT SCALE OF THE DIVINE” is not a weight scale, which operates on the principle of the “double standards”, the principle of “two measurements for the same weight”, the principle of the “double scale of criteria”, and no creature of the attribute “NON DIVINE” has ever distorted this “WEIGHT SCALE OF THE DIVINE”.

“... *“ADAM” also must choose ... the man has no favors* ...”, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had said regarding the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and thinking that their own monkey businesses, “IMPURITIES” and “LIES” will

never come to light. In much the same, and if one follows the logic, which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have applied on their neighbour, now that their "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" have been unsealed, they too, in return, will "*have no favors*" and they will be held accountable for all this destruction that they have unleashed on the CREATION in their futile attempts to outsmart the "THE TRUTH" in order: to hide their short comings, their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", their iniquities and all the "BETRAYALS" that they, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER before the production of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" into existence.

What will be kept in the records of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and regarding those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who:

- Desecrated "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — with their "IMPURITIES" and by fighting right there, in front of "THE SHEKINAH", those who "BETRAYED" "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and who afterwards;
- Through malice and treachery, took the weight of their own "SINS" of them "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and the "**TERRIBLES CONSEQUENCES**" of all the "BETRAYALS" that they had perpetrated against "THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was produced into existence, and they have "put it on the head" of the innocent — "ADAM" — once he was produced into existence;

- Through malice and treachery, cheated "ADAM", defrauded "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", and all their descendants, of their "PLENITUDE", have used that treachery as "trampoline" to elevate themselves and declare themselves to be above their neighbour;
- Have labeled their victims "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" and their descendants as "SINNERS";
- Have adorned themselves with the qualifiers of "SAINTS", "PRINCES", "MOST HIGHT", "SUPREME", etc..., and kept their mouth shut about such deceit, at all times, transferring and

letting their irresponsibility become the responsibility of two innocents who lived afterwards with it?

At all times, during the billions of years that have elapse since the creation and destruction of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", none of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" stood up to say: "... *THIS IS NOT CORRECT, IT IS NOT "GOD" (for, there is only ONE, and as such, insinuating "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who is "THE ABSOLUTE PURITY", and who has been sanctified from all eternity against any "IMPURITY" and who will remain eternally*

SELF-DOCT

sanctified against any "IMPURITY")[1150] *who perpetrated such evil deeds that are recorded in all scriptures that humanity possesses, but it is the Archangel MICHAEL who was the leading author of all those evil deeds. ...".*

They all chose to stand and hold their ground in their own "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES", behind their leaders, thinking that with the passage of time, every creature coming into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" will swallow and stand in those "IMPURITIES" and "LIES", and that ultimately, those "LIES", repeated and absorbed long

---

[1150] NEVER a creature of the attribute "NON DIVINE", be it a celestial creature or a human creature, has made "IMPURE" "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

NEVER a creature of the attribute "NON DIVINE", be it a celestial creature or a human creature, has made "IMPURE" "THE DIVINE FORCE".

enough, will somehow transform and become a "TRUTH" statement, a statement conforming to reality, recognized as fair, as conforming to its object and possessing as such an absolute value, ultimate in the order of thought or action of every creature. Just like most of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have adorned themselves with the qualifiers of "SAINTS", "PRINCES", "MOST HIGHT", "SUPREME", etc..., while standing in their own "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES".

NO "LIE" CAN TRANSFORM TO BECOME A "TRUTH" STATEMENT. A "LIE" CAN ONLY TRANSFORM TO BECOME A GREATER "LIE".

JUST BECAUSE A MAJORITY HAS EMBRASSED IT AND HAVE IMPOSED IT ON THE REST OF THE CREATION, THE PREMEDITATED MURDER OF

AN INNOCENT AND THE CONSEQUENCES THEREOF CANNOT BE CONDONED AND ACCEPTED.

THAT, WHICH IS “UNJUST” CANNOT BE “JUST”, THAT, WHICH IS “WRONG” CANNOT BE “RIGHT”, AND THAT, WHICH IS “EVIL” CANNOT BE “GOODNESS”.

As the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” will very soon come to its conclusion, what will be kept in the records of “THE HOLY PROJECT” and regarding those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who, until these days, have let humanity stand and live in that “IMPURITY” and “LIE” as their core belief, by implying that “GOD” (there is only ONE, and as such, insinuating “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, who is “THE ABSOLUTE PURITY”, and who has been sanctify from all eternity against any

"IMPURITY" and who will remain eternally sanctified against any "IMPURITY") destroyed the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and, hence, humanity, because those first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" had not kept their promise to HIM (insinuating "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER)?

THIS AFFAIR IS FAR FROM OVER!

To know the answers to these questions and many others, "HUMAN CREATURE", you must write your name yourself in "THE BOOK"; that is to say that, against winds and tides, you must stand and remain firm in the "PURITY" and, through the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and which is your implacable and infaillible compass on the road to

“PLENITUDE” (in parables: this road to “PLENITUDE” is the path that is drawn on the great mountain that leads to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER), you must achieve unity with “THE DIVINE FORCE”; for, you are capable of taking up any challenge. Each of you, “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, possesses incredible unique talents through your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” and through the seed of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, which was sowed in there by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and which NONE of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” possesses. No one else can and will write your name in “THE BOOK” if not yourself, you and only you have to accomplish it by yourself, and you must ultimately come to know who you are yourself. By standing and holding your ground in the “PURITY”, you become a living reproche against the behaviour of these

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; you become a living sentence for their judgment.

To use this implacable and infaillible compass, at all times, you must follow the train of your "Interpreted THOUGHTS" using "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", in order to gauge the status of your "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and to take appropriate corrective measures before that you carry out any action associated with those "Interpreted THOUGHTS".

Remember that an "Interpreted THOUGHT" that is generated by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is at the origin of any action that you will execute. An "Interpreted THOUGHT" is an internal signal of action resulting from the "specific work" produced by "specific processes" of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and which will be transmitted, as external input signal, to the various layers of other

“Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” and therefore of your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”. Such “Interpreted THOUGHT”, which is at the origin of any action that you will execute, also carries internal emotions and many others necessary indications about the “TRUTHFUL” functioning status of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” and the conditions in which it is standing. Before that you actually implement any action associated with an “Interpreted THOUGHT”, you must assess the consequences of carrying out such action. To do this, lay “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH” compass on those internal emotions, and, since the attributes of the first quadrant are transmitted through inheritance, analyse and understand those internal emotions and identify where your “SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” is standing; it will be either in “PURITY” or (exclusive)

in “IMPURITY”, there are no half way with this compass. “PURITY” is the key fundamental prerequisite necessary to achieving “PLENITUDE” through “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”. “TRUTH” can be difficult to grasp when one does not have knowledge of “THE REASON” (clearly understood, of the unique “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”). However, “PURITY” is not difficult to grasp; where “PURITY” is present in your “Interpreted THOUGHTS” and associated internal emotions, there also are present “TRUTH” and “GRACE”. If “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, is “UNHOLY”, then, during this self-analysis, “PURITY” will fail to be present in your “Interpreted THOUGHTS” and associated internal emotions, and “TRUTH” and “GRACE” also will not be present in your “Interpreted THOUGHTS” and associated

internal emotions, instead, “IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE”, which are opposite, will be present, and “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH” will still operate with “IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE” as inputs in the first quadrant, and at each step of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, and opposite attributes will be produced. This compass is implacable and infallible, it has no half measure. It is so that, in the second quadrant, the “children” of “IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE”, which are called “INCOMPREHENSION”, “OBSCURITY”, and “HATRED”, will be the products of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”. Assess your “Interpreted THOUGHTS” and associated internal emotions with respect to these “children” of “IMPURITY”, “LIES” and “DISGRACE”. In the third quadrant, “PERCEPTION” will be replaced by the residuals of your “Interpreted

THOUGHTS", and the "SCIENCE" and "MEMORY" associated with "PERCEPTION", will be contaminated with "IMPURITY", "LIES" and "DISGRACE" inherited from the first quadrant, and also they will be contaminated with "INCOMPREHENSION", "OBSCURITY", and "HATRED" inherited from the second quadrant. In the fourth quadrant, what has emerged from the residuals of your "Interpreted THOUGHTS", will be the "seed" to "LACK OF INTELLIGENCE", and "IMPERFECTION" and "CHAOS", which will be the characteristic of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

Once you have finished assessing the train of your "Interpreted THOUGHTS" and their associated internal emotions, using "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH" compass, then take appropriate

corrective measures if the result of that assessment indicates that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" stands in "IMPURITY", thus is "UNHOLY". The appropriate corrective measures must, not only place "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" back in "PURITY", but lead you towards "THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE" — which offshoots in the Ten Commandments —, and must also dispel the mist of the residuals of your "Interpreted THOUGHTS". In achieving this, the appropriate corrective measures MUST take into account the fulfilment of the rescue task that was assigned to every creature: "HELP SAVE WHAT CAN BE SAVED OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF "THE HOLY PROJECT"" and not the opposite. It is so that, through such "Interpreted THOUGHTS" and their associated internal emotions, and through your own

illusions generated by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, you have inside you the material for your own education. Such a material is different from one creature to another, and there is only one teacher empowered to lead you on this road to “PLENITUDE”: It is “THE DIVINE FORCE”. With practice, discipline, and time, such internal assessment will become automatic, instantaneous, and a routine consolidated and performed inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, and ultimately, your goal is to you achieve unity with “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

“…

Listen, my son, collect my words, do not forget my teaching, and may your soul observe my precepts. They are the

length of days and years of life and for you greater peace.

I directed you in the path of "THE DIVINE WISDOM"[1151]*, I made you walk*

[1151] When "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER introduced himself to me for the first time, I was then 20-21 years old. In front of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", the elders of creation, who were present and listening, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER then addressed me and said, among other things: "*... I knew you before that you were born...*", then HE asked me afterwards: "*... What do you want me to give you...?*" I thought about it for few seconds and then replied, saying: "*Give me "WISDOM" and keep diseases away from me.*" Some of the archangels, among the elders of creation, who were present then said among themselves: "*...He is not afraid at all! MOSES, in his time had been filled with fear, trembled and fell on the ground...*".

It was only few years later, when I was looking for an appropriate way to explain "who" or "what" is "WISDOM", so that people can understand it and also understand who they are themselves, that "THE DIVINE WISDOM" presented Herself in front of me and I recognized Her immediately, as I was already walking with Her, since the beginning, and knew Her then only under the designation

in the paths of righteousness. You will not be handicapped in your walk and you will not stumble if you run.

Hold firmly to the teaching and education given to you in "PURITY" and do not abandon them; keep them, they are your life.

Do not step on the path of those who have "MALICE" in them, do not set out on the path of wrongdoers. Leave it, do not go there! Avoid it and ignore it!

---

of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". It is difficult to explain these things to those who are going to read these writings, I understand it well; to put it using CHRIST words, words are not enough to explain to human creatures *"...what their eye has not seen, nor their ear heard, what their hand has not touched, and what has never entered their mind..."*.

All those who have "MALICE" in them do not fall asleep before having committed evil, before having served the obscurity which is in them, before having caused the innocent to stumble; they lose sleep if they have not knocked down their neighbor. Their path is the obscurity that arises from the "IMPURITY" in which they have taken up residence.

My son, pay attention to my words, listens to my words. May this teaching, these words not depart from your eyes, write them on the table of your heart; because, they are life and health for your whole body.

Prohibit away from you the "IMPURITY" in all its forms and stay away from backbiting. Let your eyes stare straight ahead and let your gaze go straight ahead of you.

Make yourself a path in "PURITY" for your feet and let your road be firm. Do not turn away to the right or to the left.

..."

All these knowledge that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER passes directly to His "CHOSEN ONES" are not always transmitted to others with the same force; for, one can explain things that are unknown to others, only by making reference using words and concepts to the extent of the available knowledge base on things that are familiar to others. Let anyone who reads these writings do so with kindness and

attention, and be forgiving if not saving the trouble to translate as correctly as possible, I could not interpret and render certain concepts and expressions in the human language.

GLORIFIED BE "THE DIVINE";
THE ONLY HOLY BEING,
THE ONLY PURE AND RIGHTEOUS BEING,
AND
THE ONLY TRUSTWORTHY BEING.

ARISTIDE J. S. VAN AARTSENGEL

CHAPTER 184
CONCLUSION

CHAPTER 185
DETAILS OF ANNOTATIONS

Some annotations containing the explanations received and mentioned in the text of this “BOOK OF FORMATION” are very long to be incorporated directly in the text. It is for that purpose that we chose to shorten these annotations in the text and to defer the details of these annotations in this section.

ศาลฎีกา

CHAPTER 185
DETAILS OF ANNOTATIONS

CHAPTER 186

ANNOTATION ON "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" OF SEVEN "DIVINE PARTICLES"

This "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — one "Generative Divine Particle" and six "Formative Divine Particles" in "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized between them, and, each "Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", with respect to the "septenary intersecting points", and without collisions forever with the passage of time — and the seven "transformation steps" of the "divine electrical charge" of the "Divine Septenary

Equilibrium Zone" in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" will be at the base of the whole "HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE" will create into existence, in the space in which "THE DIVINE FORCE" will realize this "HOLY PROJECT".

The space in which "THE DIVINE FORCE" will realize "THE HOLY PROJECT" will be other than "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and will not provide the divine conditions that are proper to express the "'DIVINE' Divine State". It is so that, in that space in which SHE will realize "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create into existence, through analogical substitution, concrete and living images to express this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" as well as all aspects and essential particulars of this

"DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" and of its seven "Divine Particles" constituent.

All these concrete and living images will be manifestations of metaphors of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", of its aspects and essential particulars, and of its seven "Divine Particles" constituent.

It is so that, the entirety of "THE HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE" will create into existence, all things which will symbolically bear this figure (number) "seven", in the configuration "six" around the "one", in "THE HOLY PROJECT", will be a reference to a specific metaphor and will be a manifestation of that specific metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and the attainment of the "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM" through

these seven “transformation steps” of the “divine electrical charge” of the “Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone” in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

CHAPTER 187

ANNOTATION ON THE "MEASURE OF TRANSFORMATION STEP" AND THE PROFOUND ORIGIN OF THE CONCEPTS OF "DAY"

This is the profound origin of the concepts of "Day", the cycle of seven "Days", and the meaning of the seventh "Day"; that is, the seventh step which is associated with the "'end of cycle' transformation" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and which will be used in the terrestrial world in which live human creatures.

Later during the realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create into existence and on a scale that will be billions of times

larger than that of the “Divine Particle”, in the space in which SHE will realize this “HOLY PROJECT”, manifestations of each of these seven transformation steps of the “divine electrical charge”, so that the creatures SHE will produce into existence can develop their understanding in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” without however giving them the explanation and the meaning of each of the manifestations of the metaphors of these seven transformation steps.

This “measure of transformation step” is instantaneous at the scale of the “Divine Particle” and “THE DIVINE FORCE” will manifest a metaphor of this “measure of transformation step” on a scale that will be billions of times larger than the scale of the “Divine Particle” and create the unit of measure that will be called the “Day” to delineate the same length

of time during which takes place each of the seven "transformation steps" of the "divine electrical charge" of the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

Even to the elders of the creation, which are the archangels and angels, although SHE gave the clues, through the tasks that SHE assigned to them and, which they failed to understand in order to reconstitute things together, "THE DIVINE FORCE" did not gave them the explanation and the profound meaning of this unit of measure that will be called the "Day" on a scale that will be billions of times larger than the scale of the "Divine Particle".

1. The first "transformation step", that, which is associated to the "primary transformation", will also be called the "First Day".

2. The second “transformation step”, that, which is associated to the “secondary transformation”, will also be called the “Second Day”.
3. The third “transformation step”, that, which is associated to the “tertiary transformation”, will also be called the “Third Day”.
4. The fourth “transformation step”, that, which is associated to the “quaternary transformation”, will also be called the “Fourth Day”.
5. The fifth “transformation step”, that, which is associated to the “quinary transformation”, will also be called the “Fifth Day”.
6. The sixth “transformation step”, that, which is associated to the “senary transformation”, will also be called the “Sixth Day”.
7. The seventh “transformation step”, that, which is associated to the “‘end of cycle’

transformation", will also be called the "Seventh Day". This "Seventh Day" will be that of "THE DIVINE"; that is, that of the attainment of the "SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM". "THE DIVINE" has consolidated and consecrated this "Seventh Day" long before that HE had decided to design this "HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will achieve and in which we are all into existence.

CHAPTER 187
ANNOTATION ON THE “MEASURE OF TRANSFORMATION STEP” AND THE PROFOUND ORIGIN OF THE CONCEPTS OF “DAY”

CHAPTER 188

ANNOTATION ON THE PARABLE OF THE GROWING SEED

CHRIST, when he lived on Earth down here, had explained this on a large scale, at the scale of the human creature, by the parable of the growing seed when HE said, using by analogy, the terms of things that humans are familiar with, so that they can develop their understanding of the Project of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER:

"...

The "Kingdom of God" is like a field where a Man casts seed into the ground; whether it is asleep or awaken, night and day, the seed

sprouts and grows without it being known how.

The earth produces by itself, first the herb, then, the cob, finally the flower formed in the cob; and when the flower is ripe, at once the sickle is used, because the harvest has come.

…"

The "*Kingdom of God*" refers to the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" at the scale of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", to the inaccessible, to the inscrutable, to the unapprehendable and invisible; It is the field, the domain, in which the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" will be cultivated. Only "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER holds entitlement, and indeed

every power, in this domain: HE is "THE SOVEREIGN".

Which creature has ever accessed to this "*Kingdom of God*", that is, whose "visual structure" has been able to look at this subatomic scale of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle"? None, but "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE". It is in this sense that CHRIST also said:

"...

> *I will give you what eye has not seen, nor ear heard, what hand has not touched, and what has never entered the human mind.*

..."

The "*seed*" refers to the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" that is placed in the "Specific

'SPIRITUAL' Environment". Whether the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is "awaken" or "asleep", the "specific work" accomplished by its "specific elementary processes" does not stop but it is accompanied by a change (decrease) more or less of its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", depending upon whether the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" is "awaken" or "asleep".

"... *the seed sprouts and grows without it being known how* ..." refers to the special "specific mechanism" designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and which allows "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", to

"NOURISH" that "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

"... *The earth produces by itself, first the herb, ...*" refers to the first product that ensues of the occurrence of the special, unique and fantastic "specific event" of scission that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and built for the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", and for products of the following occurrences of this special, unique and fantastic "specific event" of scission through the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence steps".

"... then, the cob..." refers to the others successive products of the others occurrences of this special, unique and fantastic "specific event" of scission that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER" has designed and established on the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

"... finally the flower formed in the cob;..." refers to the final product resulting from the last occurrence of this special, unique and fantastic "specific event" of scission that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established on the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle". This last "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence step" is that of the "specific maturity limit" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established and beyond which a "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" will no longer split with the passage of time.

"... and when the flower is ripe, at once the sickle is used, because the harvest has come. ..." refers to the

passage of time which is necessary so that the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" grows, its cohesion strengthened, and reaches the atomic scale from which this "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" can then, be removed to be used for other purposes in "THE HOLY PROJECT". Because it is in fact from these "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substance" that the structures of entities created have now been shaped into existence.

It is so that, this parable of the growing seed also refers to the formation of the "spiritual atom"; a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which manifest one of the equilibrium configuration of "Divine Particles".

CHAPTER 188
ANNOTATION ON THE PARABLE OF THE GROWING SEED

CHAPTER 189

ANNOTATION ON THE SPECIAL "SPECIFIC EVENTS" OF "BIRTH" AND "EXPANSION"

The most common example, in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which human creatures will be created into existence, is the formation of rainwater drops, manifestation of the sign of life. These waters will fall down, manifesting into existence, the principle of the "high density" "specific non-spiritual coating".

The creation of new layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" will lead to the dissolution of old layers, manifesting therefore into existence the principles necessary to sustain life.

Another most common example in this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which human creatures will be created into existence, is the evaporation of water from rivers, or of the waters of the soils, which are signs of destruction, manifesting into existence of principles leading to the “dissipation” or to the “death” of a structure. These waters that evaporate move upwards, manifesting into the principle of the “low density” “specific non-spiritual coating”.

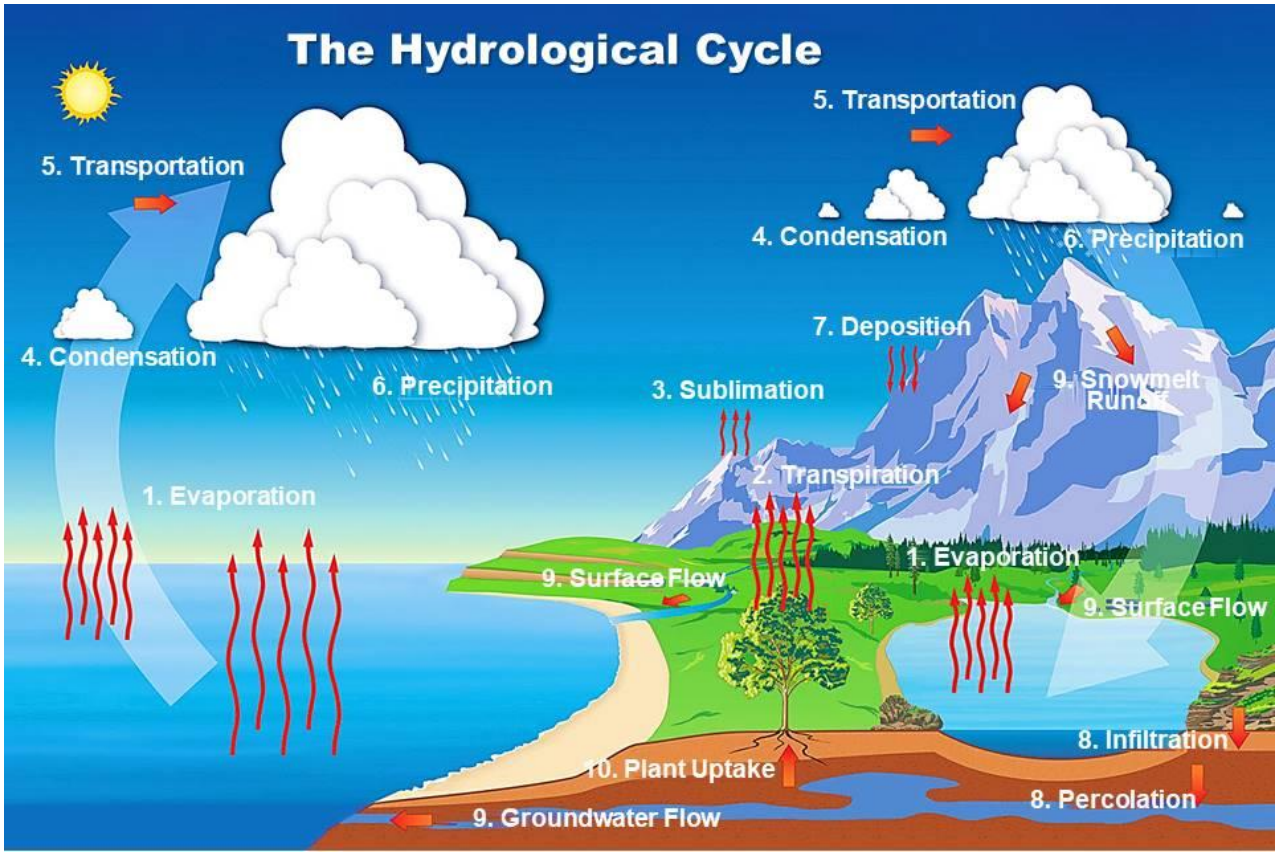
It is the combination of the “specific effects” that are the “HEAT” and the “COLD” resulting from work produced by these layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” in movement which will produce the dew, the rain, the ice, the cold, the snow and the jelly, etc... and characterize different places inside the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”

constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. It is so that, according to particular “specific displacement movements”, regions inside the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” will be drained, or cooled, or render mild, as part of “specific cycles of transport and storage” of layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”: hydrological cycle, carbon cycle, nitrogen cycle, etc... The layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” are constantly being cycled between the atmosphere, the ocean and land, which

are all components of that “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. These cycling are very important “specific processes”, which help sustain life conditions inside this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

The “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water inside the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is stored in the following reservoirs (and which are delimited parts of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”): atmosphere, oceans, lakes, rivers, soils, glaciers, snowfields, and groundwater. The hydrological cycle describes the continuous non-stop circulation movement of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water in its different states inside the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent

of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.



A delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” can be described by the basic behaviour of its constituents “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”. These “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’

Substances" and "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" can have different amounts and types of kinetic energy. Vibrational and rotational kinetic energies manifest themselves when "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances" bend and rotate. Translational kinetic energy is the force that moves an entire "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substance". Such basic behaviour in a delimited part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" throughout which all physical properties are essentially uniform, is designated as a "state" of a delimited part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance". It can be: a liquid-"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", a solid-"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", or a gaseous-"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".[1152]

[1152] We use such designations — liquid-"Specific Energy

State changes of a delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” are those changes, which take place when the energy states of the considered delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” change and the chemical bonds of its constituents “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” are not broken or formed. For example, the physical properties of ice-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, “liquid water”-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, and steam-

---

‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, solid-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, or gaseous-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” — to lead you to understand that these are delimited parts of the same “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. Water, air, earth, in all their forms, all what you see around you are delimited parts with different degrees of cohesion, of the same “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which you live.

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, are quite different even though they are all “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water and there is no difference in the molecular structure of these delimited “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” in this example.

In a liquid-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and a solid-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, the constituents “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” can also interact with each other to form intermolecular bonds. In a gaseous-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, the force of these intermolecular bonds is assumed to be zero. The energy in “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-“water vapor” is translational kinetic energy, and it is dependent on temperature. As temperature decreases, the kinetic energy is dissipated in heat.

Eventually, the intermolecular bonds are strong enough to change the state of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-“water vapor” to liquid-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

State changes of a delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” occur as a result of appropriate chemical reactions and “specific processes” applied to the considered delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. These appropriate chemical reactions and “specific processes” include those, which are designated as: fusion, vaporization, and sublimation, which are endothermic “specific processes”, which occur only with the absorption of heat; and freezing, condensation, and deposition, which are the exothermic reverse “specific processes” associated

respectively with fusion, sublimation, and vaporization.

When a liquid-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” changes from one state to another, the constituents “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” spread apart or move more closely together. The change in density is accompanied by a release of energy when the constituents “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” move closer together, such as when a gaseous-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” changes to a liquid-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, or when a liquid-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” changes to a solid-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

The hydrological cycle is all about storing “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water, transitioning it from one state into another, and moving it from one

location to another inside the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. It is driven by:

- “WINDS”, in all their form, applied to layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and hence to “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”;
- APPROPRIATE CHEMICAL REACTIONS, which are catalized by the action of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” (that is to say, the Solar Star) and which facilitate the change of state of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water — solid, liquid, and gas; and

- “VERTICAL CONVECTION”, which is atmospheric motion in the vertical direction and in which the warmer parts, of a considered delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, move up and the cooler parts move down convection currents.

There are nine “specific processes” at work and which make up the hydrologic cycle: evaporation, transpiration, sublimation, condensation, transportation (which is the movement of water through the atmosphere, specifically from over the oceans to over land using the tools designated as “WINDS” in all their forms and forces), precipitation, deposit, infiltration (percolation), and runoff. These “specific processes” occur simultaneously and, except for precipitation, continuously.

Evaporation of a delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” is a “specific process”, which occurs during a progressive state transition of the considered delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” from the liquid state to the gas state at temperatures below the “boiling point” — the temperature at which the vapor pressure of the considered delimited liquid-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” is equal to the pressure exerted it by the surrounding environment (air-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”) — at a given pressure and as a result of appropriate chemical reactions. Evaporation occurs on the surface of a delimited liquid-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. It consists of certain “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the considered delimited liquid-“Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Substance” leaving the separation surface to enter the space occupied by the gas state. The number of these “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” is proportional to the average speed of thermal agitation. Evaporation thus occurs as a result of an endothermic reaction because the “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the considered delimited liquid-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” must absorb heat from its surrounding in order to transform into a gaseous-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. For “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of a delimited liquid-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” to evaporate, they must be located near the surface, be moving in the proper direction, and have sufficient kinetic energy to overcome liquid-state intermolecular forces.

Evaporation is the primary pathway through which, a "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-water moves from the liquid state back into the hydrological cycle in the quality of atmospheric "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-"water vapor". The delimited parts of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" designated as the oceans, seas, lakes, and rivers provide nearly 90% of the moisture in the atmosphere via evaporation, with the remaining 10% being contributed by plant transpiration. A very small amount of "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-"water vapor" enters the atmosphere through sublimation.

Transpiration is the biological "specific process", which occurs mostly during the day. Water inside of plants is transferred from the plant to the atmosphere as "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-"water

vapor" through numerous individual leaves openings. Plants transpire to move nutrients to the upper portion of the plants and to cool the leaves exposed to the sun. Leaves undergoing rapid transpiration can be significantly cooler than the surrounding air. Transpiration is greatly affected by the species of plants, which are in the soil and it is strongly affected by the amount of light to which the plants are exposed. Water can be transpired freely by plants until a water deficit develops in the plant and it water-releasing cells (stomata) begin to close. Transpiration then continues at a must slower rate. Only a small portion of the water that plants absorb are retained in the plants.

Sublimation is a "specific process", which occurs during the conversion between the solid and the gaseous state of a considered delimited part of the

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, without going through an intermediate liquid state. It occurs at temperatures and pressures below a triple point of a considered delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. The triple point of a considered delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” is the temperature and pressure at which all three states of that considered delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” coexist in its state diagram. At a given temperature, most delimited parts of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” can possess one of the three different states at different pressures. In these cases, the transition from the solid to the gaseous state requires an intermediate liquid state. But at temperatures below that of the triple point, a decrease in pressure will result in a phase transition directly from the solid to the gaseous. Also, at

pressures below the triple point pressure, an increase in temperature will result in a solid being converted to gas without passing through the liquid region. Sublimation occurs more readily when certain conditions are present inside the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", such as low relative humidity and dry winds. Sublimation also occurs more at higher altitudes, where the air pressure is less than at lower altitudes.[1153]

[1153] It is not easy to actually see sublimation occurring, at least not with ice. One way to see the results of sublimation is to hang a wet shirt outside on a below-freezing day. Eventually the ice in the shirt will disappear. Actually, the best way to visualize sublimation is to not use water at all, but to use carbon dioxide instead.

The most well-known example of sublimation is dry ice. Of course, dry ice is not actually ice, it is frozen CO2. The CO2 sublimates at room temperature.

Other examples include air fresheners. The solid in an air freshener can sublimate in order to make the room smell nice. Naphthalene,

Without the addition of energy (heat) to the process, ice would not sublimate into vapor. That is where sunlight plays a large role in the natural world. Water has a physical property called the "heat of vaporization", which is the amount of heat required to vaporize water. If you want an exact amount of heat, the heat of vaporization of water is 2260 kilojoules/kilogram. That is a lot more energy than is needed to convert water to ice (the latent heat of fusion), which is 335 kilojoules/kilogram. And, it is also about five times the energy needed for heating water from the freezing point to the boiling point. In

---

which is used to make moth balls, is another example of odorous sublimation. It sublimates quickly, and the smell keeps the moths away.

Another example is medication. Often medication bottles will say that you should keep them in a cool place or at room temperature. This is because there is a possibility that some of the components involved could sublimate if they get heated up too much.

summary, energy is needed for the sublimation of ice to vapor to occur, and most of the energy is needed in the vaporization phase. A cubic centimeter (1 gram) of water in ice form requires 0.335 kilojoules to melt, 0.418 kilojoules to rise to boiling point, and another 2.259 kilojoules to vaporize, a total of 3.013 kilojoules. Sublimation requires the same energy input, but bypasses the liquid phase. The reverse "specific process" associated with sublimation is "deposition", where a "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-"water vapor" changes directly into ice-"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" — such as snowflakes and frost.

Heat (energy) is necessary for evaporation to occur. Heat, which results from the action of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" (that is to say, the Solar Star) will turn moisture (water) from

plants and leaves, as well as oceans, lakes, and rivers, into aqueous vapor (gas).

When the air-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” near the surface of the earth becomes more heated or more highly charged with aqueous vapor, which is only five eighths of the specific gravity of atmospheric air, it will loose its equilibrium and become unstable, and up-moving columns or streams of air charged with aqueous vapor will be formed. As these up-moving columns of air charged with aqueous vapor will rise, their upper parts will come under less pressure, and the air charged with aqueous vapor will therefore expand; as it expands, it will grow colder about one degree and a quarter for nearly every hundred meters of its ascent. The ascending columns of air charged with aqueous vapor will carry up with them the aqueous vapor, which they contain,

and, if they rise high enough, the cold produced by expansion from diminished pressure will condense some of this vapor into cloud. The distance or height, to which the air charged with aqueous vapor will have to ascend before it will become cold enough to begin to form cloud, is a variable quantity. The highest the temperature at which it will condense, which is variable accordingly as there will be more or less vapor in the air, is designated at the "dew point", and the difference between the "dew point" and the temperature of the air in degrees, is designated as the "complement of the dew point".

Condensation is the "specific process" associated with change of the state of a delimited part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" from the gas state into the liquid state. At the completion of the condensation "specific process", a liquid-"Specific

Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” (or solid-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”) is deposited upon a surface of another delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, which is is cooler than the adjacent gaseous-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. A delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” condenses when the pressure exerted by its vapour exceeds the vapour pressure of the liquid or solid state of the considered delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” at the temperature of the surface where condensation occurs. Heat is released when a “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-vapour condenses. Unless this heat is removed, the surface temperature will increase until it is equal to that of the surrounding vapour-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. Condensation is crucial to

the hydrological cycle because it is responsible for the formation of clouds. The change of state change, which accompanies a “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water as it moves between its vapor, liquid, and solid forms is exhibited in the arrangement of the “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water. “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of a “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-“water vapor” are arranged more randomly than those of a “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-“water liquid”. As condensation, typically a “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-“water vapor” turning back into a “liquid water”-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, occurs and “liquid water”-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” forms from the

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-“water vapor”, the “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituents of a “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-“water vapor” become more organized and heat is released into the atmosphere as a result of exothermic chemical reactions.

Even though clouds are absent in a crystal clear blue sky, water is still present in the form of “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-“water vapor” and droplets which are too small to be seen. Depending on weather conditions, H2O-“Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” will combine with tiny particles of dust, salt, and smoke in the air-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” to form cloud droplets, which combine and grow and develop into clouds, a form of “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water that you can see. Cloud droplets

can vary greatly in size, from 10 microns (millionths of a meter) to 1 millimeter (mm), and even as large as 5 mm. This process occurs higher in the atmosphere where the air-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” is cooler and more condensation occurs relative to evaporation. As water droplets combine (also known as coalescence) with each other, and grow in size, clouds not only develop, but precipitation may also occur. Precipitation is essentially water in its liquid or solid form falling from the base of a cloud. The clouds formed by condensation are an intricate and critical component of a delimited part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, which is designated as the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment”.

If the air-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” at the surface of the earth should at any time be cooled

down a little below the “dew point”, it would form a fog, by condensing a small portion of its transparent vapor into little fine particles of water; and if it should be cooled twenty one degrees below the dew point, it would condense about one half of its vapor into water, and at forty degrees below, it would condense about three fourths of its vapor into water. This, however, will not be exactly the case from the cold produced by expansion in the up-moving columns; for, the vapor itself becomes thinner, and the “dew point” falls about one quarter of a degree, that as soon as the column rises as many hundred meters as the temperature of the “complement of the dew point” increases, cloud will begin to form; or, in other words, the bases of all clouds forming by the cold of diminished pressure from up-moving columns of air charged with aqueous vapor, will be about as many

hundred meters high as the “dew point” is below the temperature of the air, at the time.

As soon as cloud begins to form, the heated substance, which is formed during the many chemical reactions taking place, flows from warmer to colder regions of an ascending column, and is given out into the air in contact with the little particles of water formed by condensation of the vapor. This will prevent the air, in its further progress upwards, from cooling so fast as it did up to that point. If the “dew point” is higher, it cools a little less, and if the “dew point” is lower, it cools a little more than five eighths of a degree in ascending about one hundred meters. The atmosphere itself, free from clouds, is about one degree colder for about every hundreds meters in height above the surface of the sea; therefore, as the air in the cloud above its base is only five eighths of a

degree colder for about every hundred meters, it follows that, when the cloud is of great perpendicular height above its base, its top must be much warmer than the atmosphere at the height, and consequently much lighter.

The outspreading of the air in the upper parts of an ascending column will form an annulus all around the cloud; of course, the air will sink downwards from its greater weight in the annulus, and increase the velocity of the wind at the surface of the earth, towards the centre of the ascending column, while all around on the outside of the annulus there will be a gentle wind outwards.

When up-moving vertical convection currents are formed by superior heat, clouds will more frequently begin to form in the morning, increase in number as the heat increases, and cease altogether in the

evening, when the surface of the earth becomes cold by radiation. The commencement of up-moving columns in the morning, will be attended with an increase of wind, and its forces will increase with the increasing columns; both keeping pace with the increasing temperature. This increase of wind will be produced partly by the rush of air on all sides at the surface of the earth to wards the centre of the ascending columns, producing fitful breezes; and partly by the depression of air all around the ascending columns, bringing down with it the motion, which it has above. The rapid disturbance of equilibrium, which is produced by one ascending column, will tend to form others in its neighborhood; for, the air being pressed outwards from the annulus, or at least retarded on the windward side, will form other ascending columns, and these will form other annuli, and so the process will be continued. These

ascending columns will have a tendency to approach, and fimally unite; for, the air between them must descend, and in descending, the temperature of the whole column will increase; for, the air, at great elevations, contains more kilojoules/kilogram, than the air near the surface of the earth, because it is the upper regions that receive the elasticity of the heated substance, which is formed during the many chemical reactions taking place, is given out in the condensation of vapor into clouds. Therefore, when the air has descended some time in the middle, between the two ascending columns, the air pressure will fall a little, or at least not stand so high above the mean as it does on the outside of the two clouds, and so the columns will be pressed towards each other. If one of two neighboring columns should be greatly higher than the other, its annulus may overlap the smaller one, and, of course, the vertical convection

current under the smaller cloud will be inverted, and the cloud, which may have been formed over the column thus forced to descend will soon disappear; for, as it is forced downwards by the overlapping annulus of the more lofty column, it will come under great pressure, and its temperature will be thus increased; and as soon as its top descends as low as its base, it will have entirely disappeared; and in the mean time, the larger cloud will have greatly increased. As the air above the cloud formed by an ascending column is forced upwards, if it contains much aqueous vapor, a thin film of cloud will be formed in it by the cold of diminished pressure, entirely distinct from the great dense cumulus below it; but as the cumulus rises faster than the air above it, (for, some of the air will roll off) the thin film and the top of the cumulus will come in contact; and a second, third or fourth film or cap may be formed in

the same way. The formation of these caps indicates a high degree of saturation in the upper air. When these cap form, in the cumulus, with more water condensing onto other water droplets, the droplets grow. When they get too heavy to stay suspended in the cumulus, even with updrafts within the cumulus, they fall to earth as rain. If the air in the cumulus is below the freezing point (0 °C), ice crystals will form; if the air all the way down to the ground is also freezing or below, you get snow. However, if the layers of atmosphere within the cumulus, and between the cumulus and the ground, alternate between warmer than freezing and colder than freezing, you get other kinds of precipitation.

Water-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” is continually evaporating and condensing in the atmosphere, which also serves as storage for this

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water. If you look closely at a cloud you can see some parts disappearing (evaporating) while other parts are growing (condensation). Most of the condensed “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”-water in clouds does not fall as precipitation because their fall speed is not large enough to overcome updrafts which support the clouds. Water-“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” stored in the atmosphere can be moved relatively quickly from one part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” to another part, using “WINDS” in all their forms and strenght.

When the “complement of the dew point” is above twenty one degrees, clouds will scarcely form; for, up-moving columns will either come to equilibrium with

the surrounding air, or be dispersed before they rise about twenty hundred meters, which they must do in this case, before they form clouds.

Clouds facilitate the regulation of the flow of radiant energy into and out of delimited parts of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance". They influence life conditions inside the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" by reflecting incoming solar radiation (heat) back to space and outgoing radiation (terrestrial) from the earth's surface. Often at night, clouds will act as a "blanket", keeping a portion of the day's heat next to the surface.

Precipitation is the primary mechanism for the delivery of "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-water from the atmosphere to the earth surface. There are several forms of precipitation, the most common designated as "rain". Other forms of

precipitation include hail, snow, sleet, and freezing rain. Once on the earth surface, water infiltrates the soil by moving through the surface. This movement of water through the soil surface into the soil profile is designated as “infiltration”. By it, ground water supplies are recharged and water is made available to sustain vegetation. Infiltration is governed by two forces, gravity, and capillary action. Infiltration is controlled by soil texture, soil structure, vegetation, and soil moisture status. The infiltration rate is the amount of water that enters the soil in a specified time period. The infiltration rate is directly influenced by soil texture, soil cover, and moisture content of the soil, soil temperature, precipitation type, and rainfall intensity. High infiltration rates occur in dry soils, with infiltration slowing as the soil becomes wet. Coarse-textured soils with large well-connected pore spaces tend to have higher infiltration rates than fine

textured soils. However, coarse-textured soils fill more quickly than fine-textured soils due to a smaller amount of total pore space in a unit volume of soil. Runoff is then generated quicker than one might have with a finer-textured soil. Infiltration capacity, which includes surface infiltration and percolation together, is expressed in depth of water per unit of time, usually millimeters per hour or centimeters per hour. Whenever the precipitation rate is greater than the infiltration capacity, surface runoff occurs.

The terms infiltration and percolation are often used interchangeably; however, percolation specifically refers to the movement of water within the soil itself and its layers, by gravity and capillary forces, while infiltration refers to water entering the soil surface.

Finally, as the water percolates into the deeper layers of the soil, it reaches groundwater, which is water

below the surface. The prime moving force of groundwater is gravity. The upper surface of this underground water is designated as the “water table”. Groundwater can intersect with surface streams, it can appear at the surface as springs, and it flows generally downhill toward the ocean.

It is so that, through the hydrological cycle, and through many others “specific processes” and “specific cycles of transport and storage” of layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” and “Specific Molecular ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” (including nitrogen and carbon cycles) taking place inside the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, life conditions will be established within the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it. All the parameters

necessary to establish such combinations of “specific effects” that are the “HEAT” and the “COLD” resulting from work produced by these layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” in movement, which will produce the dew, the rain, the ice, the cold, the snow and the jelly, etc..., in the selected regions of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, are parts of the parameters which are established by the “Sealed Twelve” at the “Entry Gates” and the “Exit Gates” of the “First Orbit of The MOST LUMINOUS”. The work accomplished will be evaluated at the “Exit Gates” which are located at the Occident of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

The “specific processes” of evaporation, condensation, and transportation (which is the

movement of water through the atmosphere, specifically from over the oceans to over land using the tools designated as “WINDS” in all their forms and forces), which are part of the hydrological cycle, outlined hereabove, can also be induced artificially by trained “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” as part of the “specific tasks”, which have been assigned to them. Depending of the expected outcomes — dew, the rain, the ice, the cold, the snow and the jelly, etc... — to be produced by the application of these “specific tasks”, those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will also be designated in accordance with those expected outcomes: for example, the “spirit of dew” will refer to both the “specific process”, which leads to the formation of dew, and to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” who, as part of his/her assigned “specific tasks”, will be at work to artificially

induce the “specific process”, which leads to the formation of dew; the “spirit of rain” will refer to both the “specific process”, which leads to the formation of rain and precipitation, and to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” who, as part of his/her assigned “specific tasks”, will be at work to artificially induce the “specific process”, which leads to the formation of rain and precipitation; the “spirit of snow” will refer to both the “specific process”, which leads to the formation of snow, and to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” who, as part of his/her assigned “specific tasks”, will be at work to artificially induce the “specific process”, which leads to the formation of snow; and in the same manner, the “spirit of the clouds” will refer to both the “specific process”, which leads to the formation of clouds, and to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” who, as part of his/her assigned “specific

tasks", will be at work to artificially induce the "specific process", which leads to the formation of clouds; etc... I am sure that you get the point.

In the parable, when the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" who, as part of his/her assigned "specific tasks", will be at work to artificially induce the "specific process", which leads to the formation of rain and precipitation, through condensation of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"-"water vapor", which is stored in the atmosphere, and followed by precipitation, it will be said that, that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" has "*opened the floodgates of the sky*", or has "*opened the floodgates of the reservoirs of the sky*", or simple that "*the floodgates of the reservoirs of the sky have been opened*".

As we have indicated, according to particular "specific displacement movements", regions inside the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will be drained, or cooled, or render mild, as part of "specific cycles of transport and storage" of layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" and "Specific Molecular 'EARTHLY' Substances".

It is so that, according to the strength of the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence"[1154], which will be added to this set of layers of "Specific Atomic

---

[1154] Consider it as physical energy in the appropriate form and resulting from a transfer of spiritual energy. As you would know, physical energy exists in many different forms. Examples of these are: light energy, heat energy, mechanical energy, gravitational energy, electrical energy, sound energy, chemical energy, electromagnetic energy, and so on. Each form can be converted or changed into the other forms.

‘EARTHLY’ Substances” considered of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, this set of layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” considered will emit in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” an internal output signal which will manifest instantly by the appearance of a luminous radiation followed with a “specific effect”, resulting respectively of the combination and of a “specific interpretation” of luminous radiation and of “specific effects” of the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” around its layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” constituent.

Such instantaneous luminous radiation will also manifest instantly in the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Environment” containing this set of layers of “Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY’ Substances” considered, by that, which is called “LIGHTNING”: it is so that “THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it. This luminous radiation which will be emitted by this set of layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" considered, as well as the "specific effect" that accompanies it are inseparable.

This "LIGHTNING" will be very intense at the level of the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" that will be in a greater state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

When the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" around the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" considered is in a lesser state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", then, the luminous radiation emitted by

this set of layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” considered, as well as the “specific effect” that accompanies this luminous radiation will be less noticeable.

Whereas, when the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” around the layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” considered is in a higher state “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, the luminous radiation which will be emitted by this set of layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” considered, as well as the “specific effect” that accompanies it will be much more noticeable.

The “specific effect” that accompanies this luminous radiation which will be emitted by this set of layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” considered,

still indicates that a “COMBAT” is taking place in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” around this set of layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” considered. It is what is happening, in this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, when the angels who live in heaven come in contact with demons.

That which is called the “THUNDER” is a manifestation of an instantaneous audible sound of the “COMBAT”, in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” around and containing this set of layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” considered.

The feeling of “HEAT” is also a manifestation of an instant non-audible of the “specific effect” associated with adding some “‘SPIRITUAL’ specific supply of subsistence” to the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’

Environment" around the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" considered.

The opposite feeling to the "HEAT" is called the "COLD", associated with the absorption of "'SPIRITUAL' specific supply of subsistence" of "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" around the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" considered.

This knowledge on the special "specific events" of "THE BIRTH" and of "THE EXPANSION" that will occur into existence in the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", as well as the principles and methods that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had established and which allow to restore the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" around such layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" in

their state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, had already been given to ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, by “THE DIVINE FORCE” through several visions, when ENOCH was still living on EARTH down here and when he had begun to understand the project for which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER chose him.

It is so that, in his writings, ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, had also described the vision that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had sent him regarding this knowledge in these terms:

“…

> *Then, the other angel who was with me, talked to me, and told me the firsts and the last secrets of the HEAVEN and of the EARTH. On*

the edge of the HEAVEN, and its foundations, in the receptacles of the winds[1155]*;*

He showed me how their blasts are divided and weighted, how winds and fountains are classified, according to their energy and their abundance. He made me see the glow of the light of the Moon, it is a power of justice; how

---

[1155] The "winds" refer to the effects of displacement of the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; "receptacles of the winds" refers to those creatures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and who will have the "specific task" to generate the forces which allow to move the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" from one place to another in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and on smaller or larger scales.

Depending upon the context, the "winds" will also refer to these same creatures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and who will receive the "specific task" to act as "receptacles of the winds".

stars were divided between them, and which name is attached to each. Still, he showed me the thunders also distinguished between them, by their weight, by their energy, by their power.[1156]

I saw the obedience of these celestial plagues to his divine will. I learned that the light never parted of the lightning, and even though the

---

[1156] As you will come to understand, by reading throughout these writings, all that, which these angels showed to ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, are "the tip of the iceberg", the actual mystery, the true secrets, which all of them had failed to understand, is the immersed part of the iceberg: "THE LIGHT" that is hidden in "THE LIGHT", and from which "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" emerges, and the understanding of which can be gained only through the understanding and knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

one and the other are united through different spirits[1157], they are not less inseparable.

Because when the lightning furrows the bare, the thunder rumbles, but their spirits stop at the right time[1158], and make a right balance; Their treasures are as numerous as the grains

---

[1157] "Spirit", in this context here, is the word that the elders of the creation (the archangels and angels) use, in order to designate things or processes that they themselves cannot visualize, cannot perceive, and cannot explain. These include the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" and those "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established and predefined in those "Specific Atomic 'SPIRITUAL' Substances" constituent of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment".

[1158] The "right time" refers to the achievement of the state of "HARMONY" of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" around the layers of the considered "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. These things are part of the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE", in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", taught archangels and angels.

of sand. The one and the other subside when they must, and following the circumstances, they compress their forces or they unleashed them.

Also the spirit of the sea is powerful and strong, and just as a prodigious strength keeps it backward with a flange, likewise it is send forward and scattered against the mountains.

The spirit of the frosts, is its angel;[1159] *the spirit of the hail is a good Angel as well as the*

[1159] In this context here, the "spirit", as we have indicated previously, is the word that the elders of the creation (the archangels and angels) use, to designate things or processes that they themselves cannot visualize, cannot perceive, and cannot explain. It is so that, the elder of the creation who performs such a process, although he cannot visualize it (the submerged part of the iceberg) but sees only the visibles consequences (the tip of the

spirit of the snow, because of its strength, and there are in it mainly a spirit who actually raises the smoke, and its name is freshness;[1160]

The spirit of the clouds lives not with those which I have just mentioned, but it has his particular home; its walk takes place in splendor. Day and night, in the winter and in the summer its sojourn is splendid and its angel is always bright.

---

iceberg), is also designated by the visible product output from the execution of that process. That is how those elders of the creation (the archangels and angels) have also received their designations.

[1160] All these are parts of manifestations, in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of metaphors of the effects produced in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the movement of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE".

The spirit of the dew has its dwelling at the edges of the HEAVENS, its sojourn is in the proximity of that of the rain; its empire is nearby that of the rain; its empire exerts during the winter and in the summer.

As for the clouds, this is their origin: a first cloud is produced, it enlists several others; soon they gather carrying the wet rain in its slopes, then, the angel appears, he opens the top treasures, and the rain is thus created.[1161]

The same thing happens when the rain spreads on the face of the Earth, it will meet all the waters flowing from her breast, after

---

[1161] This refers to the manifestation of the special "specific events" of "THE BIRTH" and of "THE EXPANSION" that will appear into existence in the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

having fertilized it; because the waters are the food of the land, it is the will of the Most High.

That is why there are some limits to the rain and the angels who perform it, spreading it with the right measure.

I saw all these wonders, as well as the garden of the righteous.

…”

These activities that the elders of the creation (the archangels and angels) have called the “secrets of the HEAVEN and of the EARTH”, and have been keeping as precious belongings not to divulgue to human creatures, are not secrets at all, in themselves; they are operational activities, which were assigned to them, as part of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. Operational activities are ongoing,

perpetual, and repetitive efforts, the purposes of which are to sustain, in conformity with the specifications which were established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", all that the attribute "NON DIVINE" contains already.

These operational activities are parts of manifestations, in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of metaphors of the effects produced in the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" by the movement of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE".

If you do not have the knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", as was the case with the archangels and angels and human creatures that followed until the

days of today, then, you will not be able to make the connection between these events and “THE DIVINE”; you will not know that it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who has established and subdivided all these effects as well as the rules and laws that govern these effects, into “specific tasks” that SHE will assign to the archangels and angels, and SHE will also educate them in the execution of these “specific tasks”, in order to lead them to grow in the knowledge of “THE DIVINE ATOM” and the understanding of the work that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has accomplished in order to arrive at the “SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM” and the “SUPREME STATE OF HARMONY” of “THE DIVINE ATOM”, and therefore to the understanding of the “SUPREME STATE OF EQUILIBRIUM” and the “SUPREME STATE OF HARMONY” of the “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

If you do not have the knowledge of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, as was the case with the archangels and angels and human creatures that followed until the days of today, then, those activities performed by the archangels and angels will only appear to you as mysteries, wonders, and that the archangels and angels gave the qualifiers of the “secrets of the HEAVEN and of the EARTH”.

The veritable divine engineering marvel and masterpiece, which is the veritable “secret” hidden and invisible in those operational activities, is “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” which is unknown to all, and of which all creatures into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” are called to understand through the execution of the activities assigned to them; and the

veritable mystery is both “HE WHO” designed this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” — that is, “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” — and “SHE WHO” has implemented it — that is, “THE DIVINE FORCE” —, and how SHE moved amongst the archangels and angels, unbeknownst to them and had taught them.

Once you have acquired and developed in you the knowledge of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, then you will understand that those operational activities are implementation and maintenance activities of the manifestations by metaphors of the tasks that arose in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

CHAPTER 190

ANNOTATION ON THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN" AND THE CORRESPONDENCE WITH THE "SPECIFIC GENERATIVE ENERGY 'EARTHLY' DOMAIN"

"THE DIVINE FORCE" had already given this knowledge to ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, through several visions, when he still lived on EARTH down here and when he had begun to understand the project for which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose him.

It is so that, in his writings, ENOCH had also described the vision that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had sent him regarding the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" in these terms:

"...

From there I arrived in another place, on the side of the Occident, at the ends of the Earth. Where I saw a burning fire and a perpetual movement, which was rolling night and day, without ever stopping.

And I asked the angel who was with me, and I tell him: what is that? Why this incessant movement?

RAGUEL, one of the angels who accompanied me said: "That burning fire, which moves towards the Occident, is the fire which sets ablaze all "LUMINAIRES" of the HEAVEN."

..."

The *"burning fire"* refers to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain". The "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"

continuously accomplished the "specific work" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had entrusted to it and it is the Archangel "ZAHARIEL", also called "THE MOST LUMINOUS", the "SUN", the "MOON", the "NORTHERN STAR", "RAGUEL", etc..., he has several names depending upon the form he takes and the "specific tasks" entrusted to him, who has received the task to perform and ensure the proper functioning of the "specific work" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

"*...RAGUEL, one of the angels who accompanied me answered to me: "This blazing fire that moves constantly to the Occident, is the fire which ignites all "LUMINAIRES" of the "HEAVEN"...*" is said to lead ENOCH to discern and to understand that RAGUEL is the head of all those archangels and

angels who have been tasked to light up the “MURKY VOID”.

This reply given by the Archangel RAGUEL, however, does not answer the question that the Elder ENOCH has asked: namely, “Why this incessant movement?”

If the “movement” was a “yo-yo movement” up and down, you would ask to know why it is moving up and down, or if it was a “pendulum movement” where the “blazing fire” would be subject to a restoring force due to some sort of “gravity”, which will accelerate it back toward the equilibrium position, you would ask to know where is the “pivot” of this “pendulum movement”, why is that “pivot” invisible, what is the root cause of that “incessant movement”, what is the meaning of such “incessant movement” in itself, what does that “incessant movement” in itself intended to tell me about, etc...? Do you get the point of the

question that was asked by the elder ENOCH? A good follow-up to the question asked by the Elder ENOCH would be: "*Why does this fire ignites all "LUMINAIRES" of the "HEAVEN"*?" To which the anticipated answer would be: *"It is the WILL of THE ETERNAL."* And a continuing question would be: *"Why is it the WILL of THE ETERNAL? Could it be that THE ETERNAL is telling his creatures something about Himself through that "blazing fire that moves constantly to the Occident, and which ignites all "LUMINAIRES" of the "HEAVEN"..."?"*

The reply given by the Archangel RAGUEL is directed at the visible part of the iceberg, which is the subsequent consequences of the "specific effect" associated with that "incessant movement", and it will not make you move forward even of an iota closer to know more about the "Why this incessant

movement?" or about the "AUTHORS" of such production, and you will remain on your thirst for answers and hungry to know, the dish that you brought with you to be served knowledge, in order to feed, will remain miserably empty; namely, you will not "come" close to know about WHO has conceived it and WHO has produced it as it is into existence? With such answer, you will be and remain as "empty" of any knowledge, about the "AUTHORS" of such production, as you were when you came to ask the question. Such answer is an "empty" answer that also tells more about the extent of knowledge that the Archangel RAGUEL had in himself and concerning the submerged part of the iceberg; that is, about the "TRUE AUTHORS" of such production.

All answers that archangels and angels give to questions asked to them, by human creatures, follow

that same pattern: directed at the visible part of the iceberg and never at the submerged part of the iceberg. It is so because they did not develop in them any knowledge concerning that submerged part of the iceberg, hence concerning “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and “THE DIVINE FORCE”. The correct answer to the questions asked by the Elder ENOCH, have been given in the chapter concerning “THE DIVINE BODY”.

With the archangels and angels, he who is responsible for a specific task will take the lead and speak in parables about the work that concerns him, and not someone else, and the human creature is called to discern and understand it that way, who is who and who does what. Moreover, the human creature is called to discern the invisible knowledge concerning “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and “THE

DIVINE FORCE", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded into those tasks. The archangels and the angels themselves have failed to uncover such invisible knowledge; we will explain more about how this has occurred as we move forward in the text of the following chapters.

In this vision, as in most of those visions in which the elder ENOCH interacted with those archangels and angels, the questions that he was asking them were "awaken" in him by "THE DIVINE FORCE", so that he, the elder ENOCH, comes:

1. To gauge by himself the extent of knowledge concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and that these archangels and angels were supposed to have developed in themselves; and

2. To discern the invisible knowledge concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and "THE DIVINE FORCE", and that has been embedded, by "THE DIVINE FORCE", in those activities that those archangels and angels are performing.

In all those visions, the elder ENOCH himself was not aware of the fact that, "THE DIVINE FORCE" was at the origin and behind those questions that he was asking to those archangels and angels.

It is so that, the answers given by these archangels and angels, tell much more about what they know (that is, nothing) about "THE DIVINE ATOM", hence, about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and about "THE DIVINE FORCE". Everything coming from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, or "awaken" in a human creature by "THE DIVINE

FORCE", has a purpose: every question "awaken" has an educational purpose. NOTHING IS DONE AT RANDOM BY "THE DIVINE".

It is so that, if you come to ask questions to those archangels and angels, do not content yourself with the "empty" answers that they will give you and do not let yourself be distracted or fall in euphoria by their appearances or by the activities that they are performing. Pull yourself together, focus, and if you sense that the archangel or the angel in front of you, and who is in charge of a specific task, is in a position to tell more, then, follow up those answers with a series of "why" questions, until you get down to the bottom of things and understand something concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and "THE DIVINE FORCE", or otherwise, concerning that archangel or that angel in front of you. If, otherwise,

you sense that you will not get any substantial answer from the archangel or the angel in front of you, then, he will not tell you what he has no knowledge of, move on to interrogate the next one, or better, go directly and talk to “THE DIVINE FORCE”. Why this constant movement of this blazing fire to the Occident? Why not in another direction or in many others directions? Why is that blazing fire not falling down of falling sidewards, but seems to be in stationary motion? Why does that blazing fire shaped as a sphere, and rolling? Why it is not shaped as a square or as some other bizarre form? Why the “fire” element and not “water” or any other element, which you are familiar with? And why is that fire “blazing”? It ignites all “LUMINAIRES” of the “HEAVEN”; this implies the existence of mechanisms of synchronisation between that blazing fire and all those “LUMINAIRES” of the “HEAVEN”. How was

this synchronisation achieved and WHO are the "AUTHORS" of such production? What invisible learnings did the "AUTHORS" of such production wanted us to grasp?

Thus, you see what types of questions can pop-up in your mind when you truly want to learn? Do you think it is by coincidences that around the age of three, children enter the "why?"-stage, as soon as they acquire a basic command of the language? They start to ask the question "why?" constantly questioning about anything and everything under the sun? "Why does the dog wag its tail?", "Why is there fog today?", "Why is it sunny right now?", "Why is the sun hiding behind the clouds?", "How many blades of grass are there in the world?", "Why is the sky blue?", "Why are ants so small?", "Do ants have grandmothers?", "What do chairs taste like?", etc... Asking the question

“why?” is a sign of inherent curiosity and wanting to understand things. By asking the question “why?”, you will be able to practice critical thinking skills and take control of the learning. Through the “child”, you are called to understand how you are in front of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and you are called to understand that everything around you was brought forth by “THE DIVINE FORCE” for your education in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, so that you growth to know YOUR TRUE FATHER, “THE DIVINE”, AND YOUR TRUE MOTHER, “THE DIVINE FORCE”. Through the “child” entering the “Why?”-stage, and questioning everything around him, you MUST reflect on the amount of work, which “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has performed in conceiving and establishing the model of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, of

which that “child” is, and hence you are, a manifested product.

If you content yourself with the “empty” answers that the archangels and angels will give you, then you will be and remain as “empty” of any knowledge, about the “AUTHORS” of such production, as you were when you came to ask them questions.

Remember what CHRIST had said when He was still living on this Earth, and concerning the invisible knowledge about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and “THE DIVINE FORCE”:

“…

> *Let he who seeks never cease to seek until he finds; when he will find, he will be troubled; when he will be troubled, he will admire, and he will understand the universe!*

…”

In his writings, ENOCH had also described the vision that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had sent him regarding "THE DIVINE ATOM" manifested in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", in these terms:

"...

I saw a mountain of fire, burning night and day. When I approached it, I saw seven bright mountains, of which one was distinct from the other.

The stones which they were formed were beautiful and sparkling; They shine and radiate at sight, and their surface is polished.

There were three in the Orient, and all the more unshakeable, that they were the one and

the other; and there were three in the South, also unshakeable.

There were also deep valleys but which were separated one from another. In the middle was the seventh mountain.

And all these mountains appear in the distance as the majestic thrones, and they were crowned of odoriferous trees.

Among these trees, there was one of a constantly reappearing odour, so suave and, there was no one in the Garden of Eden, which exhaled such a delicious scent. Its leaves, its "flowers", its wood, never withered and its "fruits" were beautiful.

…"

The *"mountain"* is the symbol used to refer to that, which is difficult to access, which is difficult to understand, which is hardly apprehendable.

"When I approached it, I saw seven bright mountains, of which one was distinct from the other" is said to lead you to understand that the *"mountain of fire burning night and day"* refers to "THE DIVINE ATOM" manifested in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE"; that is, the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", designed in the proportions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It is thus that, the *"seven bright mountains, of which one was distinct from the other"* are symbolically the

seven domains of habitation are associated to "THE DIVINE ATOM" manifested in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE": the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and the six "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed them.

"The stones which they were formed" refer to the basic tools which are manifestations of the metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had chosen to use for the construction of each of these seven domain of habitation; for human creatures, *"precious stones"* had become their symbols of wealth and it is to lead to understand the concept of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" to human creatures that "THE DIVINE

FORCE" has used this symbolism in this vision that SHE had sent to ENOCH.

"They shine and radiate at sight, and their surface is polished ..." because the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" are all in the state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

The *"deep valleys"* refer to the delimitations of the six "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zones", each "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" being associated to a "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain"; it is within each of the six "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" that are placed each of the six "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains", as "THE DIVINE

ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed them.

The *"seventh mountain"* refers to the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"And all these mountains appear in the distance as the majestic thrones", is said to lead to understand that, it is the achievement of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and, which has been sealed: "THE DIVINE ATOM" is sealed and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has consolidated it in Himself.

"THE DIVINE ATOM" is the supreme accomplishment that has crowned, honored, given the pre-eminence, and glorified the work of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and of "THE DIVINE FORCE"; it is characterized by one configuration in one movement and by one state of

equilibrium which is obtained from the movement, and defines thus “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE CREATION”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had shown to ENOCH, an overview of the work that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed long before that the attribute “NON DIVINE” was created and it is the realization of that work that had been planned to be accomplished in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The *“odoriferous trees”* that crown the mountains refer to living creatures (human on the six mountains creatures and celestial creatures on the mountain in the middle), as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed them to reside in these dwelling places, and with whom “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER wanted to share His

great “DIVINE WEALTH” and the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and in an immeasurable state of equilibrium, that ensues from it.

We shall give more details about these *“odoriferous trees”* in the section concerning the details of the annotation - Annotation on the mountains crowned with odoriferous trees.

CHAPTER 191

ANNOTATION ON THE TWENTY OTHERS "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'PARTIALLY SPIRITUAL' DOMAINS" IN THE "PLANE BELOW" AND "SOUTH" WITH RESPECT TO THE METAPHOR OF THE "CARDINAL POINT OF THE CREATION"

These twenty "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", constitute that, which is called the "Solar System".

We shall think of a system as: "A deterministic entity comprising an interacting collection of discrete elements." A system performs certain functions; it has a definite purpose, it does something. The "deterministic" aspect of the entity considered implies that the "system" in question be identifiable.

The “discrete elements” of the entity considered are also, of course, identifiable. It is so that, a system is made up of parts or subsystems that interact. This interaction, which may be very complex indeed, generally insures that a system is not simply equal to the sum of its parts. Furthermore, if the performance of any part changes — for example any type of failure — the system itself also changes.

The constituents of the “Solar System” are these “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”; they are not “planets”, as human creatures mistakenly call them and through names such as (Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, etc.) that they have themselves selected and reflecting their own impure desires. All these “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” components of the “Solar System” are on

the same plane of existence which is called the "EARTH", that is the "Plane Below".

The twenty "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" which are at the basis of the "Solar System" are not "planets". All these "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" are under the responsibility of "THE DIVINE FORCE" who created them on instructions of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and following the designs of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

Later during the unfolding of the execution of this "HOLY PROJECT" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed, and as a result of the destructive events that will take place in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" will be contaminated by the filth sent from the

“Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will stop the implementation of the work that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed in order to make habitable the six “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains”.

Only the work planned for the realization of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” will be accomplished and the work that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had planned for the realization of the five others “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” will not proceed to their terms; those five “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains” will remain unfinished.

We shall explain this in details in a following section.

CHAPTER 192

ANNOTATION ON THE CALLING CARD OF "THE DIVINE WISDOM"

It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, that Solomon, when "THE DIVINE WISDOM" walked with him and told him who SHE was, and under the inspiration of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", had described her by saying:

"...

IHVH created Me, origination of His Project, before His earliest Works.

From eternity I was established, from the beginning, before the origin of the Earth.

When there were no abysses I was brought forth, when there were no springs abounding with water.

Before the mountains had been shaped, before the hills, I was brought forth, before HE had made the earth with its fields, nor all the molecules and the first elements of the world.

When HE consolidated the heavens, I was there, when HE drew a circle on the surface of the abyss, when HE condensed the clouds from above, when the sources of the abyss were inflated, when HE assigned its term to the sea — and the waters will not cross the edge —, when HE laid the foundations of the EARTH, I was at His side like the Project Master I was His delight, day after day, ever at play all the time in His presence, ever at play in his

EARTH and finding my delight among the children of men.

And now, my sons, listen to Me: Blessed are those who keep My ways!

Hear the instruction and be wise, and do not neglect it.

Blessed is the one who listens to Me, watching daily at My gates, guarding the jambs of the gates.

For whoever finds Me, finds life and obtains the favor of IHVH, but he who sins against Me, injures his soul; all who hate Me, cherishe death.

…"

"*IHVH created Me, origination of His Project, before His earliest Works*" is said to lead human creatures to

understand that “THE DIVINE WISDOM” is part of “THE DIVINE” and who exists in “THE DIVINE” — “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”. “THE DIVINE WISDOM” has no beginning because SHE is “THE DIVINE”.

“... *the abysses* ...” refers to the “MURKY VOID” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, seen from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

“... *springs abounding with water* ...” refers to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” inside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“... *the mountains and the hills* ...” refers to the different “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” inside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

"... *HE drew a circle on the surface of the abyss* ..." refers to the design and the implementation of "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

"... *HE condensed the clouds from above* ..." refers to shaping of the "Plane Above" and to the implementation of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" into existence inside of the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"... when the sources of the abyss were inflated, when HE assigned its term to the sea — and the waters will not cross the edge —, when HE laid the foundations of the EARTH ..." refers to the shaping of the "Plane Below" and the creation and implementation of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains" in this "Plane Below" inside of the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"... *I was at His side like the Project Master* ..." is said to lead human creatures to understand that "THE DIVINE WISDOM" is the conjoint of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

"... I was His delight, day after day, ever at play all the time in His presence, ever at play in his EARTH and finding my delight among the children of men ..." refers to the work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed and that "THE DIVINE WISDOM", "THE DIVINE FORCE", has accomplished in this "Plane Below" inside of the attribute "NON DIVINE", and also the work that SHE has accomplished among human creatures, and in which SHE rejoices in teaching them and be their shepherd.

"*Blessed are those who keep My ways! ...*" is said to lead human creatures to understand the supreme completeness of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and to lead them to live according to the elements of "THE REASON" of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION".

"*Blessed is the one who listens to Me, watching daily at My gates, guarding the jambs. ...*" is said to lead human creatures to develop in themselves a profound understanding of "THE DIVINE WISDOM" and to live with HER, because SHE is part of "THE DIVINE".

The "*gates*" refers to everything that leads and allows access to the knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", to

the knowledge of “THE DIVINE FORCE”. These “*gates*” are among others: “PURITY”, “HOLINESS”, “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, and the place where these “*gates*” are located, is inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside you.

“*... guarding the jambs of the gates ...*” is said to lead you to understand that one must work and keep watch at all moment in order to remain and keep in oneself “PURITY”, “HOLINESS”, “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

CHAPTER 193

ANNOTATION ON THE EULOGY OF "THE DIVINE WISDOM"

It is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who accomplishes any instruction statement that "THE DIVINE" issues into existence with the intention to accomplish it, and it is so that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has knowledge of everything that SHE accomplishes and SHE sees everything SHE accomplishes. Nothing is hidden from HER SIGHT.

It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, that "THE DIVINE WISDOM" has proclaimed Her Eulogy, when SHE had spoken to elder MOSES, the one who received the Tablets of the

Decalogue when he was still living on Earth down here, and that was expressed in these terms:

"...

In "THE ASSEMBLY OF THE MOST HIGH" I open my mouth, in the Presence of his Power I tell of my glory.

I came forth from "THE MOUTH OF THE MOST HIGH", and like a mist I covered "THE EARTH".

In the heights of "THE HEAVEN" I dwelt, and my throne was in a pillar of cloud.

Alone I have made "THE CIRCLE OF THE HEAVEN" and have walked in the depths of the abyss.

In the waves of the sea, over all the land, and in every people and nation I have gotten a possession.

Among all these I sought a resting place; I sought in whose inheritance I should abide.

Then, the "CREATOR" of all things gave me His command, and "HE WHO" created Me, has assigned a place for my tent.

He said, "Make your dwelling in those who are "PURE AND HOLY", and receive your inheritance in those who remain faithful to ME".

From eternity, in the beginning, He created me, and for eternity I shall not cease to exist.

In "THE HOLY DWELLING" I ministered before Him, and so I was established in "PURITY".

In the "Beloved City" likewise he gave me a resting place, and in the "City of Peace" was my dominion.

So I took root among honored people, in the portion of "THE DIVINE" is my inheritance.

I grew up like a cedar of Lebanon, like the cypress on the heights of Hermon.

I grew up like the palm of Ein-Guédi, like plants of rosebushes in Jericho, like a magnificent olive tree in the plain, like a plane tree I grew up.

Like the cinnamon and the acanthus I gave perfume, like choice myrrh I embalmed, like the Galbanum, the Onyx, the labdanum, like the steam of incense in the Tent.

I have deployed my twigs like the Terebinthus, and my reaches are full of grace and majesty.

Like a vine, I produced graceful shoots, and my flowers gave fruits of glory and richness.

Come to me, you who desire me; and fill up on my products.

For my memory gently overtakes the honey, and my possession on the honeycomb.

Those who eat me will still be hungry, those who drink me will still be thirsty.

Whoever listens to me will not be ashamed and those who work with me will not sin.

…”

“… *THE ASSEMBLY OF THE MOST HIGH* …” refers to “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, to “THE DIVINE” who is in Himself and by Himself “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”, and from the perspective of all the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” which are present in the very inside of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

"... In "THE ASSEMBLY OF THE MOST HIGH" I open my mouth, in the Presence of his Power I tell of my glory ..."

Is said to lead to understand that, it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is "THE DIVINE WORKER", and it is HER who accomplished all instructions that "THE DIVINE" issues into existence once they have been established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

It is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who speaks among all those "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS"; that is, it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is the invisible science which lies in the realization of all "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS", in other words, all "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" are the result of her work.

"... I came forth from "THE MOUTH OF THE MOST HIGH" ..."

Is said to lead to understand that, it is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who has the responsibility to manifest into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, that product that is associated to “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” (to signify what comes out of the mouth) which resides in “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and when “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” is emitted into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“... *like a mist I covered “THE EARTH”* ...” is said to lead to understand that “THE DIVINE FORCE” is omnipresent in the entirety of the “Plane Below”.

“... In the heights of “HEAVEN” I dwelt, and my throne was in a pillar of cloud ...”

Is said to lead to understand that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had dwelled in the “Plane Above”, in the

"Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and among the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had received its original "IMAGE" from "THE DIVINE FORCE". But after that impurities had taken place in every "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and the betrayal of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that followed, each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had lost its original "IMAGE", it is then, that "THE DIVINE FORCE", from the perspective of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", left "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and SHE went looking for new homes in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"... a pillar of cloud..." refers to the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

"THE HEAVEN" refers to the "Plane Above", seen from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

"*... I have made "THE CIRCLE OF THE HEAVEN" ...*" is said to lead to understand that, it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who has implemented "THE FRONTIER OF THE DIVINE DOMAIN", which is also called "THE CIRCLE OF THE HEAVEN".

"*... I have walked in the depths of the abyss ...*" is said to lead to understand that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has knowledge of everything that the "Plane Below" contains, all that SHE has created into existence in this "Plane Below" is referenced by the following sentence "*... In the waves of the sea, over all the land, and in every people and nation I have gotten a possession. ...*": SHE is the science that is behind all these things.

"... *the abysses* ..." refers to the "MURKY VOID" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", seen from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

"... *Among all these I sought a resting place; I sought in whose inheritance I should abide*. ..." is said to lead to understand that, it is among creatures into existence in this "Plane Below" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has sought the "PURE AND HOLY" creature in which SHE will lodge, in which SHE will settle down and live.

"... *Make your dwelling in those who are "PURE AND HOLY", and receive your inheritance in those who remain faithful to ME* ..." is said to lead to understand that, it is only in those creatures who are "PURE AND HOLY", and consequently "BELOVED OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" settles

down. This decree was given to “THE DIVINE FORCE”, after the destructive events that took place in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, when SHE left the heights of “HEAVEN” where SHE had dwelt, and where HER throne was in a pillar of cloud. We will describe the unfolding of those destructive events and their actors, as we move forward in the chapters of these writings.

“... From eternity, in the beginning, He created me, and for eternity I shall not cease to exist...”

Is said to lead human creatures to understand that “THE DIVINE WISDOM” is part of “THE DIVINE” who exists within “THE DIVINE” — “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”. “THE DIVINE WISDOM” has no beginning because SHE is “THE DIVINE”. We have already explained it in the annotation on the call card of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”.

"THE HOLY DWELLING" refers to the very inside of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN".

"... In "THE HOLY DWELLING" I ministered before Him ..." is said to lead to understand that in His own days when "THE DIVINE", through "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", was designing Himself in an infinite number of ways, by Himself and in Himself, it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who was accomplishing the implementation of all designs which were established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

"... the Beloved City ...", "... the City of Peace ...", etc... refer to the city of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", that is "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and in which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has found Her glory and settled down.

"... In the "Beloved City" likewise he gave me a resting place, and in the "City of Peace" was my dominion. ..." Is said to lead to understand that in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", which is in the supreme completeness, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has absolute knowledge of all of "THE REASON" governing this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION"; it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who implemented it. "THE DIVINE FORCE" has knowledge of all the products that are produced and those that are consumed in it.

"... *So I took root among honored people, in the portion of "THE DIVINE" is my inheritance. ...*" is said to lead to understand that, it is in every "PURE AND HOLY" creature that "THE DIVINE FORCE" settles down. It is only in "PURITY" and "HOLINESS" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" acts.

As we have explained at the onset of these writings, the three attributes — “PURITY”, “LIGHT”, and “GOD” — for “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, form that, which is called the Monad of Origin, also called the Triad of origin; that is, the primordial unity which is the source of each of the components of this primordial unity, and these components cannot be separated, but are distinguishable. On the attribute “PURITY” of this Monad of Origin for “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, and which characterizes the first “Core Formative Divine State”, for “THE BODY OF ‘HE WHO IS’”, “HE WHO IS” has established the inheritance of “THE DIVINE FORCE”: “... *in the portion of “THE DIVINE” is my inheritance. ...*”. “THE DIVINE FORCE” is the living incarnation of the attribute “PURITY”, SHE has epithet function in all the accomplishments of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

"...

I grew up like a cedar of Lebanon, like the cypress on the heights of Hermon.

I grew up like the palm of Ein-Guédi, like plants of rosebushes in Jericho, like a magnificent olive tree in the plain, like a plane tree I grew up.

Like the cinnamon and the acanthus I gave perfume, like choice myrrh I embalmed, like the Galbanum, the Onyx, the labdanum, like the steam of incense in the Tent.

I have deployed my twigs like the Terebinthus, and my reaches are full of grace and majesty.

Like a vine, I produced graceful shoots, and my flowers gave fruits of glory and richness.

..."

This is said to lead to understand that, you as a human creature, are called upon to grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and the only symbol for teaching and that has been put at your disposal is that, which is called: “THE TREE”, or “THE PLANT”, in all its forms. All forms of this symbol for teaching, are truly schematics, representations of the fundamental constituents of a complex divine object, including the functional relationships existing between these constituents, but reduced to the essence of what can be described in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, by manifestations of metaphors and where all the information is given accurately.

When this teaching was given to elder MOSES, the one who received the Tablets of the Decalogue when he was still living on Earth down here, the names of

these places — Lebanon, Hermon, Ein-Guédi, Jericho —, which were nearest and most reputed to where he lived, were used to bring human creatures to understand from what is familiar to them; For, how, and with what, with which elements, would you describe what lies outside and above your portion in the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'"?

"...

Come to me, you who desire me; and fill up on my products.

For my memory gently overtakes the honey, and my possession on the honeycomb.

Those who eat me will still be hungry, those who drink me will still be thirsty.

Whoever listens to me will not be ashamed and those who work with me will not sin.

…”

This is said to lead to understand that, ONLY “THE DIVINE FORCE”, in all her forms, has all this information in all their details, and SHE received it from of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in order to accomplish also all goals of education of all creatures that will be produced into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. SHE is that TREE, which is in Paradise and under the shadow of which a rider can walk for hundreds of years without ever leaving it, feeding on “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and still asking for more; that is to say, “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” is unlimited. All those who truly acquire “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, the knowledge of the “ins” and “outs” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, do not commit

transgression; for, they stand outside the mist of ignorance.

CHAPTER 193
ANNOTATION ON THE EULOGY OF “THE DIVINE WISDOM”

CHAPTER 194

ANNOTATION ON THE MAXIM OF "THE DIVINE WISDOM"

It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, and get them to develop their capacity for discernment that the following maxim was given to them:

"...

> *Blessed is he who has found the "Valued Conjoint", SHE has much more value than precious pearls.*
>
> *Her Conjoint has complete trust in Her, HE will not fail to have assets in His house.*

She works for the good of Her Conjoint, All the days of her life, She does him good, and not harm.

She seeks wool and flax carefully and Her hands work cheerfully.

She is like merchant ships, she brings her subsistence afar from her home.

When it is still night, she is already standing, preparing for her household the needed food and she distributes tasks to all Her maiden.

She considers a field and buys it. From the "fruit" of her work, she plants a vineyard.

Full with energy, she gets to work and activates Her arms.

She notices that her undertaking functions properly. Her lamp does not turn off at night.

Her hands spin the wool and her fingers weave garments.

She opens her hand to the poor, and reaches out her hands to the needy.

She is not afraid of snow for her household, for all her kinship are clothed with double garments.

She makes herself coverings; her garments are fine linen and crimson.

Her Conjoint is known in the gates of the city; because HE sits with the elders of the land.

She makes linen garments and delivers them; she delivers girdles to the merchant.

Strength and splendour are her adornment, and it is with a smile that She is considering the future.

She opens her mouth with wisdom, and the teaching of kindness is on her tongue.

She ensures the smooth running of her house and does not feed on the bread of the laziness.

Her children, from the moment that they rise up, speak of her blessing; Her Conjoint also, and HE praises her: "Many women have done excellently, but you surpass them all."

Charm is deceitful, and beauty is vain, but a woman who reveres "THE DIVINE" is to be praised.

Give her of the "fruit" of her work! Let extol her at the gates of the city for all that She has accomplished!

..."

The "*Valued Conjoint*" refers to "THE DIVINE FORCE" under Her designation of "THE DIVINE WISDOM" and Her "*Conjoint*" refers to "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

"*She works for the good of Her Conjoint, All the days of her life, She does him good, and not harm*" is said to lead you to understand that THE MAIN PURPOSE OF "THE DIVINE WISDOM" — "THE DIVINE FORCE", "THE DIVINE WORKER", better known under the name: "THE HOLY SPIRIT" — IS TO BE THE CONJOINT OF "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

"... *She seeks wool and flax carefully and Her hands work cheerfully* ..." refers to the work accomplished by "THE DIVINE WISDOM" in the form of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

The *"wool"* refers to the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substances" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH".

The *"flax"* refers to the "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substances" which is inside "THE SHEKINAH".

"... She seeks wool and flax carefully ..." is said to lead you to understand that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will accomplish Her work using appropriate "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" and "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" that SHE Herself will select inside "THE SHEKINAH". These appropriate constituent of the "THE SHEKINAH" are at the core of all that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will eventually

manifest into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"... *She is like merchant ships, she brings her subsistence afar from her home....*" refers to products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; the house of "THE DIVINE WISDOM" is "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". It is as a result of application of the proportionality factors (symbolised by "*merchant ships*") that define the laws of change of frame of reference, "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" being "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE", "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE CREATION", for which the particulars of everything in this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" will be preserved by

manifestations of metaphors in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, that these products are manifested into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“... When it is still night, she is already standing, preparing for her household the needed food and she distributes tasks to all Her maiden. ...” refers to the myriad of “specific tasks” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established in order to manifest into existence a metaphor of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

These are some of the “specific tasks” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will distribute to the creatures SHE has created into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE”, so that through their execution, these creatures can grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE

DIVINE" and thus that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is known.

These are some of the "specific tasks" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will distribute to the archangels and angels and which must be performed both in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and outside of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and throughout the attribute "NON DIVINE".

These are some of the "specific tasks" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will distribute to the human creatures that SHE chose to take part in the realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT" in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", by serving as "LIGHT" to other human

creatures who need HER but do not know how go to HER.

"*... She considers a field and buys it. From the "fruit" of her work, she plants a vineyard...*" refers to projects that are established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and that "THE DIVINE WISDOM" will perform ("*plants a vineyard*") into existence in well-defined areas of the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"*... Full with energy, she gets to work and activates Her arms. ...*" is said to lead you to understand that "THE DIVINE FORCE" does point get tired, SHE do not have "rest" (which is a concept that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established to be applied to the creatures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will create into existence in this

attribute “NON DIVINE”). Once “THE DIVINE FORCE” has received instructions from “THE DIVINE”, then, SHE accomplished it.

“... *She notices that her undertaking functions properly*. ...” is said to lead you to understand that the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, which is the manifestation, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, works as it should.

“... *Her lamp does not turn off at night*...” is said to lead you to understand that “THE DIVINE LIGHT”, “THE DIVINE WISDOM” withers not, SHE is eternal and always present.

"... Her hands spin the wool and her fingers weave garments ..." refers to the structures of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and to the structures of the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will build respectively from the "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" and from the "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" that SHE has selected inside "THE SHEKINAH".

"... *She opens her hand to the poor, and reaches out her hands to the needy...*" is said to lead to understand that, it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who comes to help to human creatures. The "needy" or even "poor" refers to the human creature who will be robbed of his wealth by the celestial creatures; We shall explain this in another section of this BOOK.

"... She is not afraid of snow for her household, for all her kinship are clothed with double garments..." is said to lead you to understand that all (animated) living creatures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" creates into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", are based on the "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" model, and of which manifestations of metaphors are protected by an external envelop.

A "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is constituted by a double structure, that of the "EON" which is associated to it:

- The internal structure of the "EON" is akin to "THE DIVINE FORCE", one says that it is the kinship of "THE DIVINE FORCE"; in human creatures, the manifestation of a metaphor of this internal structure of the "EON" is at the basis of that, which is called "THE SOUL" and

which is “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside the human creature (we shall explain this in another section).

- The external structure of the “EON” covers and protects the internal structure of the “EON”; this external structure is thus a garment for the internal structure of the “EON”, and it is likewise with the manifestation of its metaphor which is a garment for the manifestation of the metaphor of the internal structure of the “EON”.

The external envelop which covers and protects the entire manifestation of the metaphor of the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” is also a garment for this manifestation, and therefore a garment on the clothing of the manifestation of the metaphor of the internal structure of the “EON” that is associated with the “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM”: those are the

"*double garments*" of the household of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"*... She makes herself coverings; her garments are fine linen and crimson....*" is said to lead you to understand that, it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who ensures the protection of any creature that is "PURE" (symbolized by the "*fine linen*") and "HOLY" (symbolized by the "*crimson*").

"*... Her Conjoint is known in the gates of the city; because HE sits with the elders of the land....*" is said to lead you to understand that, it is the Conjoint of "THE DIVINE FORCE" who designed "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

The "*city*" also refers to the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", that is, in the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", designed in the proportions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; and especially the habitation domains which are in there.

The "*gates of the city*" refers to everything that leads and allows access to the knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", to the knowledge of "THE DIVINE FORCE". These "*gates of the city*" are among others: "PURITY", "HOLINESS", "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", and the

place where these "*gates of the city*" are located, is inside "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside you.

"*... Strength and splendour are her adornment, and it is with a smile that She is considering the future...*" is said to lead you to understand that the "*Valued Conjoint*" is "THE DIVINE FORCE"; SHE possess the knowledge of the supreme completeness of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

"*... She opens her mouth with wisdom, and the teaching of kindness is on her tongue...*" is said to lead you to understand that "THE DIVINE FORCE" possesses the knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", of its "REASON" and of all its products, and it is with

pleasure that SHE teaches to all Her creatures who have recognized Her and who walk with HER.

"... *She ensures the smooth running of her house and does not feed on the bread of the laziness...*" is said to lead you to understand that the manifestation into existence in the 'attribute "NON DIVINE" of the metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — that is, of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", that is, in the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", designed in the proportions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — is under Her authority and SHE is always at work.

"... *Her children, from the moment that they rise up, speak of her blessing*..." is said to lead you to understand that, from the moment that they rise up in the morning, all Her creatures who have recognized her, extol her and testify about the work SHE has done and continues to do.

It is here about the "PRAISE of the DIVINE" that you must celebrate from the awakening at the first "transformation sub-step" when the products of the "specific work" accomplished by the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" start to continuously enter the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone" of the first "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" with respect to the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain".

As noted in a previous annotation, in this earthly world in which live human creatures, this first

"transformation sub-step" begins at the moment marked by 05h00 on our timetables grid.

It is at that time that the archangels and angels who have been selected, enter inside the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" singing Praises to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and to perform among other the "specific tasks" of displacement of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" would have assigned to them.

It is also at that time, 05h00 on our timetables grid, which marks the beginning of the morning, that one starts to celebrate the "PRAISE of the DIVINE", and to express gratitude for this beautiful Project that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and that "THE DIVINE

FORCE" has undertaken to carry out on His instructions.

CANTICLE:

"...

We express our gratitude to "THE DIVINE"! We express our gratitude!

We express our gratitude, it is for His LOVE!

From the early morning the birds sing Praises to God the creator! (birds make reference to the archangels and Angels when they descend in this earthly world)

And you, my soul? (wonders the human who is sleeping in bed and who heard these songs of Praise)

And you, my soul, why would you not sing love song FOR the only HOLY BEING?

And you, my soul? (wonders the human who is sleeping in bed and who heard these songs of Praise)

And you, my soul, why would you not sing love song FOR GOD THE CREATOR?

…"

As "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER created Her, "THE DIVINE FORCE" transcends the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all that it contains.

"*… Give her of the "fruit" of her work! Let extol her at the gates of the city for all that She has accomplished!…*" is a call to human creatures, asking them to embrace "PURITY", "HOLINESS", and "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", so that the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE

FORCE" placed in you can germinate and grow inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

CHAPTER 194
ANNOTATION ON THE MAXIM OF “THE DIVINE WISDOM”

CHAPTER 195

ANNOTATION ON THE STAGES OF GROWTH OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'SPIRIT' SUBSTANCE" IN "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"

It is of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, wanted human inhabitants of this earthly world to understand, when he said in his writings:

"...

> *All those who dwell in heaven know what happens there. (...)*

They look at the Earth, and suddenly they know everything that is happening there since the beginning, and until the end.

They see that each of the creations of "THE DIVINE" invariably follows the path that has been laid for it.

They behold summer and winter; perceiving that the whole earth is full of water; and that the cloud, the dew, and the rain refresh the temperature.

They consider and behold how every tree crowns of leaves; how it then, loses them afterwards, with the exception of fourteen privileged trees which remain evergreen, and which during several winters present the appearance of the spring.

..."

"... *They look at the Earth, and suddenly they know everything that is happening there since the beginning, and until the end* ..." refers to understanding of "THE TRUTH" inaccessible and inscrutable, invisible, inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and of which they understand from what is accessible and visible, outside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" created into existence, in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", for this purpose: bring Her creatures to discern and understand by themselves, the inaccessible from the accessible.

"... *each of the creations of "THE DIVINE" invariably follows the path that has been laid for it* ..." refers to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation

of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, and also to “THE SUPREME COMPLETENESS” of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” — “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE”. Although “*all those who dwell in heaven*”, until the release of this writings that you are reading right now, knew not about the existence of Governing Law of the Behavior and knew not about “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, since they had failed to understand these things from the teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” used to give them during their upbringing, they were afterwards able to understand, through observation, that “... *each of the creations of “THE DIVINE” invariably follows the path that has been laid for it ...*”. We shall write further about “THE SUPREME COMPLETENESS” in another section below.

"... *the summer* ..." refers to the presence of a sufficient degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance". It is this degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" that acts as a catalyst to enable the provision of the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which are necessary for the passage of the steps of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" for the following development of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

"... *the winter* ..." refers to the absence of a sufficient degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance". It is then, that

the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which are necessary for the passage of the steps of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" for the following development of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will not be provided as it should.

"... *the cloud, the dew, and the rain* ..." refer to the factors and conditions of growth and through which "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" will develop capacities, faculties, and all the internal and autonomous "specific processes". This will be done through the daily tasks that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will assign to the creatures throughout execution of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

"... *They consider and behold how every tree crowns of leaves* ..." refers to the growth stages of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" which is inaccessible and inscrutable, invisible, and which is inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".

"... *how it then, loses them afterwards* ..." refers to the abnormal development of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", that is, to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" loosing what it has acquired of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". This occurs when "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" stands in "IMPURITY", while it is prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH".

"... with the exception of fourteen privileged trees which remain evergreen, and which during several winters present the appearance of the spring ..." refers those chosen (i.e., privileged, also called "CHOSEN ONES") creatures of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; those chosen creatures in whom "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" stands in "PURITY", who grew in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and have reached the completion stage of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which was given to them by "THE DIVINE FORCE". Those chosen creatures do not loose their assets gained in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which was given to them by "THE DIVINE FORCE", despite the harsh and difficult factors and conditions of growth in which they are living. They always remain in "PURITY" and keep in them the blessings, "GRACE", (i.e. remain evergreen and present the appearance of

the spring) which they have received from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

In the celestial numbering the number fourteen is used to indicate and to symbolically mark the end of acquisition of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, defined for a specific purpose and in a very specific framework.

CHAPTER 195
ANNOTATION ON THE STAGES OF GROWTH OF THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘SPIRIT’ SUBSTANCE” IN “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”

CHAPTER 196

ANNOTATION ON THE PARTICULARS OF "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'"

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is WISDOM. The root of the WISDOM, the beginning of WISDOM, the foundation of WISDOM, and the coronation of WISDOM, is the knowledge and the profound understanding of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

Later during the course of "THE HOLY PROJECT", this will be explained to humans through a descendant of Sira, in these terms:

"...

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is eminent of that, which is called "WISDOM"; "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER gives a share to those with whom HE wants to let Himself seen.

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is glory and honour, joy and crown of gladness.

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" rejoices the heart, giving gladness, joy, and long life.

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is a gift of "THE DIVINE"; because it perseveres on His ways.

He who possesses a high enough degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND

AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around him will have a happy ending; on the day when his "'SPRITUAL' Body" will leave the "Garment of 'SPRITUAL' Body", he will be blessed.

That which is called "WISDOM" begins with "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'": it is created with each faithful in the womb.

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" has built its nest among humans, foundation of eternity: it will be faithful to their descendants.

"WISDOM" is accomplished in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'"; it exhilarates with its "fruits".

“PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” will fill their homes of desirable assets, and their granaries, with its products.

“WISDOM” is crowned by “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, flowering with peace and perfect health. The one and the other are gifts of “THE DIVINE” which lead to happiness, a just honour blooms those who love “THE DIVINE”.

“WISDOM” spreads like a wavy of science and advised knowledge, it exalts the glory of those who possess it.

“WISDOM” takes roots in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, and its antler is long life.

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" drives away sins, and he who attaches himself to it turns back all anger.

..."

In the Scriptures that humans possess, they have used the word "FEAR" (of The Lord) instead of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", and it is not correct to do so. We shall explain this in another section.

"FEAR" ensues from "distress signals" emitted by internal structures of a creature that is in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". "FEAR" does not exist in "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and it does not exist in a

creature filled with *"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'"*.

CHAPTER 197

ANNOTATION ON THE PARABLE OF THE WEDDING FEAST

CHRIST had illustrated this using the parable of the wedding feast; This parable as all the other parables that HE had given to humans, has its origin in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and explains these events which took place at the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

It was roughly in these words that CHRIST had issued this parable of the wedding feast:

"...

The kingdom of Heaven may be compared to a king who gave a wedding feast for his son.

He sent his servants to call those who were invited to the wedding feast, but they would not come.

Again He sent other servants, saying:

"

Tell those who are invited: I have prepared my dinner, my oxen and my fat calves have been slaughtered, and everything is ready. Come to the wedding feast.

"

But they paid no attention and went off, one to his farm, another to his business, while the rest seized his servants, treated them shamefully, and killed them.

At this news, the king was angry, and He sent his troops, and placed these murderers under arrest pending to destroy them.

Then, he said to his servants:

“

> The wedding feast is ready, but those invited were not worthy. Go therefore to the main roads and invite to the wedding feast as many as you find.

”

And those servants went out into the roads and gathered all whom they found, both bad and good. So the wedding hall was filled with guests.

The king came in to look at the guests, and he saw there a guest who had no wedding garment. And he said to him:

“

Friend, how did you get in here without a wedding garment?

”

And he was speechless. Then, the king said to the attendants:

“

Bind him hand and foot and throw him out into the darkness, where there will be weeping and grinding of teeth.

”

…”

“The kingdom of Heaven” refers to the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

The term “*king*” refers to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and this term was used by CHRIST to bring

both the celestial creatures as well as human creatures, to understand that "THE DIVINE" is the Monad of Origin, that is to say, the primordial unity which is the source of existence, and nothing else other than the Monad of Origin has authority on the Monad of Origin.

The *"wedding feast"* here symbolically refers to the creation into existence of the human creature as a manifestation of the metaphor of "THE UNION" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" and the "'SPIRIT' Divine State", which defines the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' UNION", also called "BETWEEN SPIRIT AND LIGHT EON", also called "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON": it is a manifestation of the metaphor of "THE WEDDING" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" (the child of the "'GOD' Divine State").

"The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", beforehand created by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and who is alive inside "THE SHEKINAH", and having received the "MALE" adjective, is also called "THE SON" (of "THE DIVINE"). Similarly any seed of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" is always referred to as "THE SON" (of "THE DIVINE"). It is this *"son [of Man]"*, that it is about, as extracted part from "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" and which will be used in the creation into existence of the human creature as a manifestation of the metaphor of "THE UNION" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" and the "'SPIRIT' Divine State".

The *"servants"* refers to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have not openly rejected "THE DIVINE", but who have lost their status of "CHILD" of "THE DIVINE". In a following

section, we shall explain why these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are called *"servants"*.

The *"guests"* also refers to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in general and who have been "spoken" into existence inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"... Again He sent other servants, saying: "Tell those who are invited: I have prepared my dinner, my oxen and my fat calves have been slaughtered, and everything is ready. Come to the wedding feast." ..."

Refers to all forms of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had planned to manifest into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain",

during the course of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, in order to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“... But they paid no attention and went off, one to his farm, another to his business, while the rest seized his servants, treated them shamefully, and killed them ...”

Refers to the open conflict that took place in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and also to all the series of shenanigans (all kinds of monkey businesses) that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the “Specific Energy

‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, will plan in order to destroy their following.

“… the guest who had no wedding garment …” refers to rebel “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, empty of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and who, moreover, had been dismissed from office in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

CHAPTER 197
ANNOTATION ON THE PARABLE OF THE WEDDING FEAST

CHAPTER 198

ANNOTATION ON THE PARABLE OF THE GRAIN OF MUSTARD

CHRIST had already explained this to humans when HE told them the parable of a grain of mustard seed. As answer to the question "*Tell us, to what the Work of GOD is comparable to?*" that his disciples had asked him, CHRIST, when he lived in this Earthly world, had explained this, saying:

"

> *The Work of GOD is like a grain of mustard. It is the smallest among all the seeds, but when it falls on the tilled ground, it produces a large*

tree and becomes a shelter for the birds of the heaven.

“

The *“grain of mustard”* refers to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

The *“tilled ground”* refers to the “Specific ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

“… it produces a large tree …” refers to the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that each “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, is called upon to grow in their “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

The *“birds of the heaven”* refers to the elders of the creation, that is, the angels and archangels, who live in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

“… to become a shelter for the birds of the heaven …” means to ensure the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” and:

> *“CARRY THE PRESENCE OF ‘THE SHEKINAH’ — THE PURE LIGHT OF ‘THE ALTAR OF THE DIVINE’ WHICH IS INSIDE ‘THE SHEKINAH’, AND WHICH IS SOURCE OF LIFE PURE AND HOLY — IN VERY REMOTE PLACES FROM ‘THE SHEKINAH’”.*

And thus be a source of “fruits” of “THE TREE OF LIFE” which are necessary for the angels and archangels present in the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” manifested from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” intellect, pure and Holy, of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, in these remote domains from the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

CHAPTER 199

ANNOTATION ON THE EXTENT OF THE SCOURGE OF ABSENCE OF "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" WITHIN "THE CELESTIAL HOST" AND ITS EXTREME UPHEAVAL

Among the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, who were emptied of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and whose "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" were broken in pieces, was AZAZEL, their leader, who has gathered anew his cohort of supporters outside and in front of the "CELESTIAL TABERNACLE".

Therefore, taking advantage of the little knowledge that he had acquired when he was still in office as well as some details he received of the Archangel MICHAEL concerning the new creature that was to be created into existence in the "Plane Below", and to serve its own obscure purposes products of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", in the total absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", AZAZEL whose "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" was fractured, cracked and broken, and in a very advanced state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", began to utter insulting accusations against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and in front of a crowd of elders of the creation delighted to listen to the "IMPURE" products of the work

accomplished by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of AZAZEL, saying to "THE CELESTIAL HOST":

"...

How can you believe your perceptions?

IHVH would have you believe that we are but a layer of all His wonders.

Shall I tell you what I know? These "humans" that He proposes to create — we are to be their servants!

I have learned the Elohim's purpose for these angels of water and dirt. It is they, and not we, He proposes to make the heirs of all that is.

I for one will never bow to serve a physical being!

Why should I, a child of IHVH, a creature of spirit, use my superior hands and mind to minister to the needs of a lesser creation?

The Throne is falling under Its own weight, and we can see the evidence plainly enough before us!

Who, then, will stand with us? Who will throw off the bondage we have endured for so long, and leave behind this obsolete LEADERSHIP?

Who is strong enough to join me? Let him rise now, or evermore be a servant to both IHVH and human!

…"

"… IHVH would have you believe that we are but a layer of all His wonders. …"

CHAPTER 199
ANNOTATION ON THE EXTENT OF THE SCOURGE OF ABSENCE OF "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" WITHIN "THE CELESTIAL HOST" AND ITS EXTREME UPHEAVAL

Do you recall what we have indicated about the meaning of the word “EARTH”? The reference to that place (level, layer) “deep inside” the “THRONE” and where KNOWLEDGE of those causes and the consequences associated with the manifestation by metaphor of the movement of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, which is established and directed from the “THRONE”, is kept? Well, in the same way as “THE DIVINE FORCE” has revealed this knowledge to “He who wrote the book”, similar knowledge, related to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and the “Plane Above” in which they were “spoken” into existence, was also revealed by “THE DIVINE FORCE” to these “ADONA’IM” after the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had made it clear, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, to the “ADONA’IM”, the three core “Divine States” and HE made them understand that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were all manifestations in a metaphor of the “‘SPIRIT’ Divine State”; but AZAZEL and several others had refused to accept this.

Having failed to discern “THE ONE” from whom they originate, though they were all manifestations of the metaphors of the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” of HIM, not being aware of the existence of “THE DIVINE FORCE” who educated them through the process of education through enlightenment, not knowing how and why they were produced into existence, it is so that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY

WEALTH", thought to be the only ones to exist, and they believed themselves to be without beginning, because they saw nothing else that existed before them. They saw themselves as been in the "'GOD' Divine State" in which the "LIGHT" is produced.

After the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", in their depths of "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", not aware that they were in total deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", not having ever had an unfulfilled desire since each of them was "spoken" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", they "had found themselves in the middle of nightmares and confusing dreams" when they came to understand that they are merely manifestations in a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT' Divine State" and that: "...

None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ..."

As we have also already indicated in relation to the model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", all temporal information concerning the state of the growing medium, which is the combined set formed by "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" (also called "THE GARDEN OF WISDOM", the growing medium of "WISDOM") and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" (also called "THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT", the growing medium of "THE INTELLECT") — among other things, the state of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", as well as the temperature and the enlightenment intensity —, as well as the state of this plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", all this information based on

“THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, which are only visible by “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, are contained and transported by the action signals which are produced by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

The attributes of this information are contained and transported in the “unique words”, and their tones, of the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language”. The “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language” becomes, as such, a window into “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, and the hidden information that it contains can be “discerned” (i.e., “read” in the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language”) when the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will emit these words and expressions, in their tones, during its communications and interactions with the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it.

The words in the expressions of the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language", in their tones, which will be used by a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and will be based on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", will be indicative of all this internal information which is visible only by "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE". The metaphors of this internal information will be precisely what will be made manifest in the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Environment".

You know already about this transfer of information, under the saying: "*out of the abundance—the overflow—of the heart, the mouth speaks*".

So it is that the ex-public figure of the circle of the "ADONA'IM", in his bitterness of a "pampered child" who did not get what he wanted, uttered into existence that, which was in abundance in "THE

SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

"...Shall I tell you what I know? These "humans" that He proposes to create — we are to be their servants! ..."

It is in front of "THE SHEKINAH" and when "THE UNION" is manifested, that these "ADONA'IM", and subsequently all the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", celebrate "THE PRAISE" and receive each, seven times their daily quantity of raw "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them. Furthermore, from the teachings, which these "ADONA'IM" had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", through the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", they have understood that "... *None*

amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...".

They have understood that it will now be in front of the "new creature" (that is to say, in front of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and that is to say, in front of you, human creature, reading these writings) that they will celebrate "THE PRAISE" and through the "new creature" (that is to say, through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and that is to say, through you, human creature, reading these writings), they will receive each, seven times their daily quantity of raw "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them.

Since these "ADONA'IM" viewed their office in the task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH"

in the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH” as being “in service” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, they have inferred that they will now be “in service” of the “new creature” (that is to say, “in service” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and that is to say, “in service” of you, human creature, reading these writings).

Since these “ADONA’IM”, in their delusions of grandeur, had defined orders of importance to the manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and classification scale in their hierarchy of communication of ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH”, they have understood that all of them, “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, are on a lower classification scale than the “new creature”

(that is to say, they are on a lower classification scale than the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and that is to say, they are on a lower classification scale than you, human creature, reading these writings).

"... I have learned the Elohim's purpose for these angels of water and dirt. It is they, and not we, He proposes to make the heirs of all that is. ..."

Just as all the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", AZAZEL had no knowledge about the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; that is, what justified and has been at the origin of "THE HOLY PROJECT" in which manifestations in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of metaphors of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that "THE DIVINE" has chosen to share with the attribute "NON

DIVINE", will be "spoken" into existence: the "who", "what" and "why", that will represent all of the ins of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and the "when", "where" and "how" that will represent all the outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

From the teachings, which these "ADONA'IM" had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", through the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", they have understood that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is "ALL THAT IS", another designation for "HE WHO IS". They have understood that the "key layer", which is the "LIFE" imprint of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is designated as "THE LIGHT", which we have explained at the onset of these writings. "THE LIGHT" characterizes the Energy that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it

"ALIVE". That energy is the "LIFE" imprint of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'".

They have understood that they are not manifestations of the determinants of "THE LIGHT" layer, but they, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", have only epithet functions in the manifestations of the determinants of "THE LIGHT" layer. Furthermore, they have understood that a manifestation of a metaphor of "THE LIGHT" — of the "'LIGHT' Divine State" (the "key layer", which which is the "LIFE" imprint of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER"), which is the child of the attribute "GOD", and which they have all failed to understand what it was —, will be given to the "new creature" (that is to say, to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and that is to say, to you, human creature, reading these writings).

This makes the “new creature” (that is to say, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and that is to say, you, human creature, reading these writings) the “RECIPIENT” of the manifestation of the determinant of “THE LIGHT” layer. Such “RECIPIENT” of the manifestation of the determinant of “THE LIGHT” layer is designated as the “HEIR” of “THE LIGHT” layer. Through several implications and additional functionalities, which we have described in the chapters concerning the model of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and, which will give to such “RECIPIENT”, the qualities and traits transmitted directly by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and from which such “RECIPIENT” will perpetuate the work of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, it is thus that such “RECIPIENT” will also be designated as: the “HEIR” of “ALL THAT IS”. This is what the ex-public figure of

the circle of the “ADONA’IM” was disclosing loudy in his bitterness in front the crouwd of those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

In his delusions of grandeur and in view of the teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has revealed with the achievement of this second decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” inside AZAZEL has saddened and was whinning frantically, since it knows nothing about “THE DIVINE”: this “ADONAI”, ex-public figure of the circle of the “ADONA’IM”, was in pain and it has amplified his basic personality, just like it is with someone intoxicated by strong alcohol, offering up brutally honest, unfiltered truths, which he has kept hidden inside himself; of this, it is said that: “What soberness

conceals in his heart, drunkenness reveals through his tongue".

These "ADONA'IM", indeed, know very well the truth about who you (human creature) are: they all know very well and they have understood that you (human creature) are above all of them, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". In their bitterness, and perched at the heights of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", these "ADONA'IM" rejected the truth and twisted it, and started this ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR".

As we indicated in another annotation, a replica of that situation, in which these "ADONA'IM" found themselves, is that which you see, time over time, manifested amongst human creatures and their direct offspring, when those offspring have love only for the

"earthly wealth" that their ascendants have accumulated throughout their years of existence, and those offspring have no love at all for those ascendants themselves. Once these elders offspring hear the "happy news" from their ascendants, informing them that a new offspring is on the way "to be born" imminently, and of course it goes without saying that the new one will receive part of that "earthly wealth", the elders ones, blinded by their absence of love for their ascendants and thinking that the "to be born" offspring will be heir of that "earthly wealth" they are yearning, they start to set in motion all sorts of ambush in order to disinherit and to get rid of the "to be born" offspring.

Such was the situation in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and "THE DIVINE FORCE",

had found themselves with these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", elders of the creation.

In themselves, all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had NO and have NO "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE" for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; they do not know what it is and they were only after the manifestations of metaphors of HIS "DIVINE WEALTH".

"... I for one will never bow to serve a physical being! ..."

He was talking about their decision to never accept, to never submit to, the ordinances of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, which were designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and to be provided to them

through the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” manifested from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” intellect, pure and Holy, of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

Basically, he and all his followers chose to “starve” themselves to “DEATH”, they have chosen to “DIE”, without being aware of it, since they have rejected to celebrate “THE PRAISE” in front of the “new creature” (that is to say, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and that is to say, you, human creature, reading these writings) and whereby they will receive their raw “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” (the “daily bread” about which CHRIST told to you already, when he indicated how to pray) so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them. This tells you about the heights of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of

"DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" where these elders of the creation were perched.

In their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", although they had been assigned the task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" in the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", and everyone in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" could see them standing there around "THE SHEKINAH" and performing that task, they knew not the profound meaning of that task, they had developed no knowledge about what the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" is with respect to "THE DIVINE BODY".

In truth, as we have already explained, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" did not really submit themselves to "THE DIVINE", "THE ONE" from whom they came to exist; they do not

know what is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE” for “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, they were only after the manifestations of metaphors of HIS “DIVINE WEALTH”.

“Why should I, a child of IHVH, a creature of spirit, use my superior hands and mind to minister to the needs of a lesser creation?”

It is so that, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and in particular the “ADONA’IM” perceived themselves and perceive themselves in their absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”; they do not know that in the truth, they had graduated in the depths of ignorance, since all of them had sent to oblivion “THE UNALTERABLE VOICE”.

Indeed, none of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" understood that "THE DIVINE", through "THE DIVINE FORCE" Herself — "THE HANDS OF THE DIVINE" —, had ministered and provided to their own needs since each of them had been "spoken" into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance"; each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" being a lesser "inexistent" creature with respect to "THE DIVINE FORCE".

None of them had been able to discern and to know "THE ONE" from whom they originate and who to them had remained invisible and unapprehendable and inconceivable by elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

None of them understood that the new tasks had been assign to them for the purpose to lead them to grow

up in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and to understand how “THE DIVINE”, through “THE DIVINE FORCE” Herself — “THE HANDS OF THE DIVINE” —, took care and was taking care of them.

“The Throne is falling under Its own weight, and we can see the evidence plainly enough before us!”

Through this, he was illustrating the depths of absence of knowledge of the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and in which all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have sunk.

Having no knowledge of their origin and even of the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, then, they realized that they were not going to have control of the hierarchies of communication with “THE DIVINE” and that would be established from the new

human creatures, and this was unbearable for these "ADONA'IM".

"... Who, then, will stand with us? Who will throw off the bondage ..."

He was thus making reference to the "WORSHIP", "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" — that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" emitted towards "THE DIVINE", through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'". Of course, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who self-proclaimed themselves to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they knew not about the importance of "THE PRAISE".

After all the teachings that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had poured abundantly on them for nearly seventy billion years, in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, that have defined the “First Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and during which all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had been “spoken” into existence, they knew not about the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, and they knew not what was taking place during the celebration of the “WORSHIP”, they knew not that their very existence was based upon the receiving of an external supply of subsistence in order for them to remain into existence in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State”.

As we have already indicated, it is by this “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, that every

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", is bound to any manifestation of a metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and as such would be bound to the new creature, by that, which we have called: the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE".

"... Who is strong enough to join me? Let him rise now, or evermore be a servant to both IHVH and human! ..."

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that had not yet grew up in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and were still at the stage of "spiritual childhood", were induced to the "HUBRIS CHOICE" and graduated in the depths of ignorance.

Now, you should ask yourself why did he say: "*to both IHVH and human*"? Note that he did not include the Archangel MICHAEL in that! Because this ex-public figure of the circle of the "ADONA'IM", in much the same as all the "ADONA'IM", including the Archangel MICHAEL, had understood that "both IHVH and human" are above all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" without exception.

You, as human creature, is the "HEIR" of "ALL THAT IS". You possess the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", in order to perpetuate the work of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. You are akin to "THE SHEKINAH".

As we have indicated in the previous annotations, it is in front of "THE SHEKINAH" and when "THE UNION" is manifested, that these "ADONA'IM", and subsequently all the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, celebrate “THE PRAISE” and receive each, seven times their daily quantity of raw “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them.

Being the “HEIR” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, it is in front of the “HEIR” (that is to say, in front of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and that is to say, in front of you, human creature, reading these writings) that all these “ADONA’IM”, including the Archangel MICHAEL, and all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” MUST celebrate “THE PRAISE” and through the “HEIR” (that is to say, through the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and that is to say, through you, human creature, reading these writings), they will receive each, seven times their

daily quantity of raw "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them.

As we have indicated in one previous annotation, consider the illustration below and which you know already about. It is a gross sketch of the outside of "THE SHEKINAH" inside "THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE". Inside "THE HEAVENLY TABERNACLE" where "THE SHEKINAH" is placed, everything is very bright, very illuminated, and as such, the illustration below is approximative, yet sufficient to bring you to "get the picture".

In this illustration, the illuminated portal represents the entry to "THE SHEKINAH". Inside "THE SHEKINAH", you have the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" constituent of "THE SHEKINAH". The

“Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” — the First Begotten of “THE DIVINE FORCE” — is behind the “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Frontier” which is manifested inside “THE SHEKINAH” as an impenetrable wall of “PURE FIRE”. All the figures around and outside of “THE SHEKINAH” would be the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, in their true external appearances (which is not the winged human appearance that they take when they manifest in front of human creatures) and, when they gather every seven day to celebrate “THE PRAISE” and to receive each, seven times their daily quantity of raw “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence” so that they can carry out the weekly tasks that will be entrusted to them.

Observe attentively the illuminated portal and the manifestation of “PURE” “LIGHT” coming out of it; it is a representation of the First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge”, seen from the outside. You, as human creature and through your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, are akin to that First “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” and

NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is. NONE of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" has that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance", but you as human creature and through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" possess that "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" manifested in you. You, as human creature and through your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", are a living manifestation of that First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge"; you are a living manifestation of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —. From now onwards, REMEMBER WHO YOU ARE! REMEMBER YOUR "PLENITUDE"! WRITE IT ON THE TABLE OF YOUR HEART! The struggle that you are waging throughout your existence in this Earthly world in which you currently live is to work to keep

this living manifestation of “THE SHEKINAH” in “PURITY” and against all those who have embraced “IMPURITY” and who have rejected “PURITY”.

YOU MUST UNDERSTAND WHO YOU ARE; YOU, HUMAN CREATURE READING THESE WRITINGS! PULL YOURSELF TOGETHER, DRAW YOUR STRENGTH FROM THE “PURITY”, WHICH IS INSIDE OF YOU, AND ACT ACCORDINGLY, IN ORDER TO REFINE YOURSELF IN “PURITY” AND PERPETUATE THE WORK OF “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, OUR FATHER! STAND IN “PURITY” AND HOLD YOUR GROUND!

CHAPTER 200

ANNOTATION ON THE FOURTH AND FIFTH CONCEPTS MANIFESTED THROUGH THE CREATION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' BODY" OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

Later during the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the elders of the creation will understand this. It is so that, in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and representing themselves to be gods, not knowing where "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY" originate from, thus not being able to "GIVE BODY TO BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS" that would be

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", those of the elders of the creation, who had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" then, locked underground in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS", of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", will take the decision to make their own "creations" through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" having the "FEMALE" adjective.

It is so that, they designated themselves leaders and it is by using their inner faculties of metamorphosis that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" transformed their appearances and took those of the husbands of these women and defile themselves with them in order to fill them with particulars of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body"

corrupted by their perversities, and produce hybrids of mixed blood.

It is so that, they will defile and impregnate "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", multiply among them errors, to the point that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will offer sacrifices to these evils elders of the creation, which had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" then, locked underground in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS", of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

It is those hybrids of mixed blood of which ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is a descendant, reported in his writings when he said:

"...

And it came to pass when the children of men had multiplied that in those days were born unto them beautiful and comely daughters.

And when the angels, children of heaven saw them, they lusted after them; and they said to each other: come, let us choose us wives from among the children of men and beget us children.

Then, Samyaza (AZAZEL), who was their leader, said unto them: " I am afraid that you cannot accomplish your purpose, and I alone shall have to pay the penalty of your crime."

And they all answered him and said: "Let us all swear an oath, and all bind ourselves by mutual execrations not to abandon this our purpose, but we shall achieve what we have decided."

Indeed they swore and bound to each other by mutual execrations. They were two hundred, which descended on Aradis, located near mount Armon.

That mountain was called Armon, because it is there that they had sworn and bound themselves by mutual execrations.

Here are the names of their leaders: Samyaza, their leader, Urakabarameel, Akibeel, Tamiel, Ramuel, Danel, Azkeel, Sarakmyal, Asael, Armers, Batraal, Anane, Zavebe, Samsavel, Ertael, Turel, Yomyael, Arazeal. Such were the leaders of those angels and the rest were all with them.

And they took unto themselves wives, and each chose for himself one, and they came, and they began to go in unto them and to defile

themselves with them[1162]*, and they taught them charms and enchantments, and the properties of root and plants.*[1163]

[1162] These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" did not content themselves only with wives of human creatures, but they pushed their iniquities with animals, producing those half-humans, half-animals of which you heard about. Some of those half-humans, half-animals, are still in existence in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS": those are designated as "mermaids", who survived the "FLOOD" and subsequently propagated their "seed" onto human creatures after the "FLOOD".

[1163] After the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were assigned "specific tasks", which were to be applied later in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". Through those tasks, they were called upon to learn more about the "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and about "THE DIVINE FORCE", by discerning the invisible knowledge concerning "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and "THE DIVINE FORCE", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded into those tasks. But they have all failed to do so, contenting themselves with the visibles

And these women became pregnant, and they bare great giants, whose height was three hundred cubits. They were eating all the work that men could produce, and it became impossible to feed them.

Then, they turned against men, in order to devour them.

And they began to throw themselves on the birds, animals, reptiles, and fish, to satiate themselves of their flesh and drink their blood.

And then, the earth laid accusation against the evils ones.

…”

---

consequences (the tip of the iceberg) associated with performing those tasks. It is the production processes associated with those visibles consequences that they set themselves to teach to human creatures that they each took as wives.

CHAPTER 200
ANNOTATION ON THE FOURTH AND FIFTH CONCEPTS MANIFESTED THROUGH THE CREATION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ BODY” OF THE “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ CREATURE”

CHAPTER 200
ANNOTATION ON THE FOURTH AND FIFTH CONCEPTS MANIFESTED THROUGH THE CREATION OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' BODY" OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

CHAPTER 201

ANNOTATION ON THE DIVISION OF THE MANIFESTATION OF THE "'EARTHLY' LANGUAGE"

Later during the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the Archangel MICHAEL will use this knowledge and will divide the manifestation of the "'EARTHLY' Language", and it was then, that this "'EARTHLY' Language" will be manifested differently according to different groups of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", of whom the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' RAISON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND

PROJECT MASTER" has restricted to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will be blocked by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and who were already immersed in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", even more will be divided between them to reflect these divisions that will occur in the manifestation of the "'EARTHLY' Language".

It is so that, following the "CONTROVERSY" between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL, this "CONTROVERSY" that had started within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" about the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and in which this last will be used as a "scapegoat", and this "CONTROVERSY" will continue in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the

first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", the division of the manifestation of the "'EARTHLY' Language" will occur during the fight which will take place at the Tower of Babel.

Following the work of the "HUBRIS" manifested on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the Archangel MICHAEL will say:

"...

> *Behold, they are one people, and they have all one language, and this is only the beginning of what they will do. And nothing that they propose to do will now be impossible for them. Come, let us go down and there confuse their language, so that they may not understand one another's speech!*

..."

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will pin such sayings on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; but "THE DIVINE" does not demean Himself to argue with His creatures who are full of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and who in their distorted logic had already declared themselves to have outgrown IHVH in intelligence and wisdom. It is what the "ADONA'IM" have always sought to achieve since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", but they have never succeeded in their project.

It is so that, through the "alter ego of names", and taking themselves as divinities, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will propagate such impurities among the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and these

latter will anchor such things in their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will transform "THE HOLY PROJECT" in an object of mockery.

This is why in the Scriptures that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" have in their possession, you read things of the kind that is described in the text of the genesis about the Tower of Babel — Genesis 11:1-9 — and in these terms:

"...

> *Now the whole earth had one language and the same words. And as people migrated from the east, they found a plain in the land of Shinar and settled there.*
>
> *And they said to one another, "Come, let us make bricks, and burn them thoroughly." And*

they had brick for stone, and bitumen for mortar.[1164]

[1164] In reality, it is the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have pushed forward the notion of "brick" and their making and have infused those notions into human creatures who could no longer perceive what was taking place in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" all around them. Everything concerning the way this has happened, how the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have manipulated and still manipulate the human creatures, all this has been recorded: who did what, when, how and where.

"THE DIVINE FORCE" is the ABSOLUTE PURITY, and in that ABSOLUTE PURITY, before the beginning of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", SHE was unaware that all that knowledge that SHE was giving to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" would be diverted from their purpose by these same "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who will then, use it to satisfy the needs of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and destroy their following who will be the human creature.

It is this knowledge concerning the manipulation of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in their decay will start transmitting to human creatures in their misery, devoid of knowledge of their own “PLENITUDE” and devoid of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and teach them to make swords, knives, shields, breastplates and mirrors, bracelets and ornaments, the use of painting, the art of painting the eyebrows, using gemstones, and all kinds of dyes.

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in their decay will teach them the making of bricks, of the bitumen, of all kinds of construction materials using stones, metals or alloys, so that mankind was completely corrupted, the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” was completely ransacked. This is what ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, described in the writings he had left to humans.

Many things concerning the detrimental influence that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in their decay will start transmitting to human creatures, are not reported in the Scriptures that the human creatures have in their possession. The finger is only pointed at the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”. The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” attribute all these consequences to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, in the event that they fail through the “alter ego of names” trying to put the responsibility for the actions of their “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” on “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

Then, they said, "Come, let us build ourselves a city and a tower with its top in the heavens, and let us make a name for ourselves, lest we be dispersed over the face of the whole earth."

And the "Lord" came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of man had built.

And the "Lord" said, "Behold, they are one people, and they have all one language, and this is only the beginning of what they will do. And anything that they propose to do, will now be impossible for them. Come, let us go down and there confuse their language, so

---

But, there is nothing secret that will not be disclosed on the DAY appointed by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, there is nothing hidden that shall not be known and come to light, and all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are aware of it.

that they may not understand one another's speech!"

So the "Lord" dispersed them from there over the face of all the earth, and they left off building the city.

Therefore its name was called Babel, because there the Lord confused the language of all the earth. And from there the Lord dispersed them over the face of all the earth.

..."

"And the "Lord" said, "Behold, they are one people, and they have all one language, and this is only the beginning of what they will do. And anything that they propose to do, will now be impossible for them. Come, let us go down and there confuse their

language, so that they may not understand one another's speech!"

Now, think for a moment: where do you think stood the one, who is designated hereabove as the "Lord", which you have recorded at great length in the Scriptures that human creatures have in their possession, and who said such things, and to be applied on his neighbour? Was that "Lord" standing in the "PURITY" or in the "IMPURITY" in all its forms? Are those things somehow related to "LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOUR LIKE YOU WILL LOVE YOURSELF" or "TREAT YOUR NEIGHBOUR LIKE YOU WILL TREAT YOURSELF"? Are those, the things that someone who has "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in himself will do to his neighbour? Or, are those, the

things that someone with hidden rancour against his neighbour will do?

To understand the behaviour of the one who is designated hereabove as the "Lord", read also the content of the vision of the "blinded seventy shepherds", in another section below, and which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had sent to the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, back in those days when he was living here in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Such things reflect the extent of the desire that the "ADONA'IM" and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had hidden in them, to want to exterminate the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" of existence, and their resentment towards "THE DIVINE", whom they blamed for not choosing

to express on a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", the new manifestation of metaphor of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which is an expression of "THE UNION" and to have expressed it on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". And it will be so throughout the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will undermine and spit on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as much as they can, thus demonstrating how much love they had for their following, and consequently, demonstrating how much love they have for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[1165] They swept away

---

[1165] Once you get an overview of the work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed long before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was created and of which the realization had been planned to be accomplished in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and when you see the disaster in which the

the fact that they, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" with the Archangel MICHAEL at the helm of affairs, since he was entrusted the leader task to facilitate the good implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and in the depths of their ignorance, are at the origin of this disaster in which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were bogged down to. They, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", are the ones who have destroyed the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and have kept it in the very opposite

---

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT", then, you cannot stop you to ask the question whether these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were insane? And, indeed, they were. Many of them have never recovered or got themselves out of that insanity, although they have sobered up from it.

direction, away from knowing its own "PLENITUDE". They have understood that, if the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" comes to understand its own "PLENITUDE" and to reclaim it, then they, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", will have to answer for all this destruction that they have brought into "THE HOLY PROJECT".

The one who is called the *"Lord"* in this excerpt is the Archangel MICHAEL. During their existence, within the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have failed to know "THE ONE" from whom they originate and it was then, the Archangel MICHAEL that they called their *"Lord"*, and it is through such "alter ego of names" that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will impose their will on "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". It will

last until CHRIST comes ring the end of recess and restore order in the business.

Be very careful when some will tell you *"...the Lord said this... the Lord that..."* while such a thing is clearly the work of the "HUBRIS". Take the magnifying glass of "PURITY" and scrutinize such a thing in all its details before granting it or not a consideration.

Always remember that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is the SUPREME "PURITY" and that in Him there is no "HUBRIS". Remember your "PLENITUDE" and know that in that "PLENITUDE" you are manifestations of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" and, from the perspective of the power and as the possession, since having in them the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", you are on a scale of classification which is

above that of all the manifestations of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM"; that is, above all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including the Archangel MICHAEL, who do not have in them the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON". Without those elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" into existence, especially those that are available in "THE SHEKINAH", which has been placed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will exist.

CHAPTER 202

ANNOTATION ON THE PRODUCTS CONSUMED BY THE "SPECIFIC 'EARTHLY' GARMENT" OF THE "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

As "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had established it from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was to be fed by the consumption of only the products of "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and which represent the manifestations of products that are consumed in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and to which "THE DIVINE"

had chosen to add a unique purpose without adding a provision of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, also without adding a provision of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Later during the unfolding of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and in the absence of knowledge of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and its supreme completeness, the Archangel MICHAEL will impose on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” the consumption of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” which are manifestations of the metaphors of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” and to which “THE DIVINE” had chosen to add a unique purpose, a provision of “THE INTELLECT OF THE DIVINE”, and a provision of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

It is so that, in the immediate days after the "FLOOD", having already declared himself to be "GOD", without however having neither the knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" from which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established everything, not understanding that the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" was still so poisoned as it was before the "FLOOD", but believing that this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" had been rid of impurities by the "FLOOD", the Archangel MICHAEL, just as he had already demonstrated on "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", that he had mastered the process of "intrusive suggestion" with his "speech of shame", will do the same with NOAH.

The soil for receiving the seeds of “intrusive suggestion” existed in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” designated as NOAH, and was favourable. Indeed, the elder NOAH, in the same manner as all “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” descendants of the first two, was kept under the same yoke of absolute servitude towards those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and he has been fed abundantly with obscurity. It is so that, the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” had taken place inside him, and the rays of “THE TRUTH SUN” that he, as a “CHOSEN ONE of THE DIVINE” had been tasked to bring inside the frozen mist caused by the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, in order to shed light on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, was mixed with the

peculiarities of the obscurity that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had fed him and his peers with, and "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that he carried was lost.[1166] Furthermore, he has witnessed the unfolding of the destruction caused by the "FLOOD". With such trauma, the soil for receiving the seeds of "intrusive suggestion" existed in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body", and was favourable. The Archangel MICHAEL, once more, took advantage of the situation, to plant the parasistic seeds of "intrusive suggestion", saying:

[1166] Thankfully, the living message that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has sent to humanity and written throughout the descriptive particulars of the elder NOAH at his birth, was recorded by the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, and has been passed on to human creatures, from generations to generations. Blessed be the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant.

"...

As I have commanded the animals, so also I say to you now: be fruitful, and multiply on the face of the earth. Fill this world with humans, so that they may have dominion over all that I have made for them.

But now the earth is changed, and some things must alter with it. The animals will become more fierce, and behold, I will give them a fear of you, so that they will not often trouble your offspring with their violence.

To you also have I delivered the animals — as they will be prey for each other, so shall they be prey for you.

The earth is yet weak in its supply of plant life, and the balance will be kept in this way for the time being.

The beasts therefore shall also be food for you, even as the plants have always been — yet you must not digest their blood, for that is the life, and is sacred unto me.

…”

As with the previous excerpts, here too, let us break down this one and shed light on the deception, which it contains and has been pushed forward to keep humanity locked-up into “obscurity”.

****** Zoom in,
extended explanations of the excerpt ******

“As I have commanded the animals, so also I say to you now: be fruitful, and multiply on the face of the earth. Fill this world with

humans, so that they may have dominion over all that I have made for them."

As we have also already indicated in relation to the model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", all temporal information concerning the state of the growing medium, which is the combined set formed by "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" (also called "THE GARDEN OF WISDOM", the growing medium of "WISDOM") and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" (also called "THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT", the growing medium of "THE INTELLECT") — among other things, the state of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", as well as the temperature and the enlightenment intensity —, as well as the state of this plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", all this information based on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", which are only visible by

“THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, are contained and transported by the action signals which are produced by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

The attributes of this information are contained and transported in the “unique words”, and their tones, of the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language”. The “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language” becomes, as such, a window into “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, and the hidden information that it contains can be “discerned” (i.e., “read” in the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language”) when the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will emit these words and expressions, in their tones, during its communications and interactions with the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it.

The words in the expressions of the “Specific ‘SPIRIT’ Language”, in their tones, which will be

used by a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and will be based on "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", will be indicative of all this internal information which is visible only by "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE". Those words in the expressions of the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language", in their tones, will also reveal the level of understanding of certain concepts/subjects by that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and whether the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" has in-depth knowledge about a given concept/subject or not. Keep this in mind throughout this speech of the Archangel MICHAEL, and you will learn quite a lot of things.

Now, coming back to this: ***"As I have commanded the animals, so also I say to you now: be fruitful, and multiply on the face of the earth.***

Fill this world with humans, so that they may have dominion over all that I have made for them.”

Have you not noticed that, in all those speeches, which the Archangel MICHAEL gave, first, in front of the first two traumatized “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and now in front of the elder NOAH and the other survivors of the “FLOOD”, just as traumatized, everything is about “control”, “dominion”, “command”, “power”, “rulership”, “subdue”, etc... his neighour, just like the words, which AZAZEL, their ex-public figure of the circle of the “ADONA’IM” had once about the fulfilment of their true potential that he defined to be “Rulership” — Rulership of themselves, and of each other, and of the Kingdom itself; for, they were called the Sons of IaHVeH —, and NOTHING is ever said about “THE

TRUE CREATOR", or about "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in any of its forms? That is because he, the Archangel MICHAEL, and these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have NO knowledge about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. They have set themselves the goal to keep every human creature away from knowing about their TRUE FATHER: "THE DIVINE". Through the words, which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" use, you can classify them into: those who love to reign, those love to fight, the warriors, the troublemakers, the rebels, the insubordinates, etc.

In his ignorance and obscurity, having failed to know "THE DIVINE FORCE", not knowing his own root and the place where he had sprouted, it is with such sayings "*As I have commanded the animals...*", "*... all that I have made for them...*", that the Archangel

MICHAEL kept attributing to himself the achievements of the work performed by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and to give a damn about every human creature, and keeping the CREATION locked-up into Obscurity.

Using such sayings as "... *all that I have made for them*..." and the "alter ego of names", it is in this manner that the Archangel MICHAEL has been hiding his own "CRIMES" and "INIQUITIES", and his accomplices "ADONA'IM" have kept covering all of it, not knowing that everything about their proceedings has been recorded. Read also the content of the vision of the "blinded seventy shepherds", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had sent to the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, back in those days when he was living here in the first

"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and understand these things.

"***...all that I have made for them...***"??? How does he who has no knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" — and its products, could have created, in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", even a single manifestation by metaphor of a product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"?

"***...all that I have made for them...***" Also reveals the fact that the Archangel MICHAEL had not understood that, it was also because of his own deficiency, his ignorance and absence in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", that the "Second

Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" was set in motion, in order to remedy that deficiency that took place in him. Although he has failed to know about "THE DIVINE FORCE", it is so that he thinks (even nowadays) that he is the one who was producing into existence, all those manifestations by metaphor of products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and he attributed himself the honour of work accomplished by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"***...all that I have made for them...***" is actually the destruction of the human creature and state of total destruction in which the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" has been plunged into, and which is not a manifestation by metaphor of a product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". The

hidden purpose behind the use of such expression is to "wash away" his own responsibility of the disaster in which the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" has been thrown into. Indeed, the expression "***...all that I have made for them...***" is a continuation of the psychological manipulation operation started with the "speech of shame" and against human creatures. It is part of the psychological covert tactics, which manipulators use to control and confuse others, and it is known as the "self-victimisation" psychological covert tactic. This "self-victimisation" psychological covert tactic serves two main purposes:

- Existential validation or justification to the psychological manipulator himself, as a way of dealing with the cognitive dissonance that results from inconsistencies between the way he

treats his neighbour and what he believes about himself.

- Justification to others as a strategy of evading or deflecting harsh judgment or condemnation he may fear from others.

Manipulators who use the "self-victimisation" psychological covert tactic often play the victim role (the "poor me" card) by portraying themselves as victims of circumstances or someone else's behavior. Individuals who often indulge in self-victimisation, taking the role of a victim, do so for various reasons: to control or influence the thoughts, feelings and actions of other people; to justify their abuse of others; to seek attention and gain sympathy; or, as a way to cope with uncomfortable situations for them. Manipulators maintain domination through continuous, recurring emotional manipulation,

abuse, and coercive control. Often they are passive-aggressive. They may lie or act caring or hurt or shocked by the complaints of their targeted people—all to deflect any criticism and to continue to behave in an unacceptable manner. For these types of manipulators, mental projection is a key tool; it is always someone else fault why things go badly. They will not take any responsibility for the disaster, which they have provoked. They will intentionally say and do things to get the attention of people and play their feelings to gain sympathy. As a result, the people will let down their guard.

Here, the Archangel MICHAEL takes the role of a victim, still trying to justify (1) the transferring of his own irresponsibility and making it the responsibility of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and (2) the aggression and destruction of

the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", hence of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", while knowing very well what he has done on that afternoon of that Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and how he has cheated humanity.

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" implemented a series of shenanigans (all kinds of monkey businesses) of their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming", having no base and no stability, without possible ins and outs, orchestrated and led by those "ADONA'IM", to the detriment of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to the detriment of "THE DIVINE FORCE", who are in "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE" and had educated all of them in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had already thrown to oblivion "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had no knowledge about "THE DIVINE FORCE" who has Herself produced into existence inside this attribute "NON DIVINE" all things from the designs of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" declared themselves to be the owners of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and what it contained, animals as well as human creatures, and imposed their will on the human creatures.

"But now the earth is changed, and some things must alter with it. The animals will become more fierce, and behold, I will give

***them a fear of you, so that they will not often trouble your offspring with their violence.*"**

Can you believe such nonsense and works of deceit? You still have difficulties understanding where is the deceit? Take a step back and look carefully at the "*...be fruitful, and multiply on the face of the earth. Fill this world with humans, so that they may have dominion over all that I have made for them...*", and consider particularly the expression "*all that I have made for them*". This implies the possession of knowledge of "THE INVISIBLE SCIENCE", which is found behind all what has been produced into existence inside this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and also the knowledge of the relations and laws, which have been established through "THE INVISIBLE

SCIENCE", and which govern all those things, which have been produced into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" and for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". If you had with you such knowledge of that "INVISIBLE SCIENCE", and once most of what was produced into existence inside this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" has been destroyed by your own dealings, would you say afterwards: "***But now, the earth is changed, and [let me think about it a bit..., uh...] SOME THINGS must alter with it***."??? NO! Because, from the knowledge of that "INVISIBLE SCIENCE", which is found behind all what has been produced into existence inside this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", you would "see" and understand from what that "INVISIBLE SCIENCE" is telling you: which scientific relations

have been broken, or are not anymore in agreement with the proper functioning of all those things, which alledgedly you have produced for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". "***But now, the earth is changed, and SOME THINGS must alter with it...***", is an indication of groping and absence of knowledge about "THE INVISIBLE SCIENCE", which is found behind all what has been produced into existence inside this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". It illustrates the absence of any base and stability in their project of the "FLOOD", their sole purpose was to want to exterminate the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" of existence.

If you do not have knowledge of the disastrous events that took place in the in the "Specific Energy

‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, before the creation of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which you live, if FATHER had not shown those disastrous events to you, you will hardly see the deceit in that speech of the Archangel MICHAEL and you will swallow those statements as such and subject yourself to them, without asking questions, recording them in your history and transmitting them from generations to generations, as being sacred and not to be questioned. Now, we have described those disastrous events to you (who is reading these writings), although we cannot display them to you, as in a communication by “Vision”, you can picture and understand what happened in there between these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in those days right after the announcement of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

"***The earth is changed***"??? Ah! At least he has noticed that "the earth is changed". Could it be that the Archangel MICHAEL will now admit that the earth has been poisoned by filth and the mark of "DEATH", which he himself has pulled out of destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and has immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", on that dreadful afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"? And that, his (he and his accomplices in their "Council of Sages") failed "FLOOD" project has now exacerbated the situation by spreading the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", even more throughout the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"?

Let see, "***SOME THINGS must alter with it***."??? And what were those ***"SOME THINGS"*** that were to be altered with the changed earth?

"...

> *... I will give them [the animals] a fear of you, so that they will not often trouble your offspring with their violence.*
>
> *To you also have I delivered the animals — as they will be prey for each other, so shall they be prey for you.*
>
> *The earth is yet weak in its supply of plant life, and the balance will be kept in this way for the time being.*

The beasts therefore shall also be food for you, even as the plants have always been — yet you must not digest their blood, for that is the life, and is sacred unto me.

…”

Those were the changes put forward by the self-declared “god” who claimed to have “made everything for them [the humans]”, to cope with the changed earth, to cope with the spreading the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, throughout the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” and impacting considerably the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

You can only shake your head at the sight of all this destructions and display of ignorance. As recorded in the content of that "Vision" of the "blinded seventy shepherds", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had sent to the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, back in those days when he was living here in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", **"THERE WILL BE AN ACCOUNTABILITY OF ALL THE DESTRUCTION PERPETRATED BY THESE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURES" IN THEIR RESPECTIVE SEASONS."**

Was it not already odious enough to have cheated "ADAM", defrauded "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", and all their descendants, of their "PLENITUDE" and transferred on to "ADAM" and on to all his

descendants, the consequences of his own "BETRAYAL" against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER?

Was it not already odious enough to have imposed on "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" those rituals of sacrifice of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the ransom of "sin" that had perpetrated "ADAM" towards the Archangel MICHAEL, the price of the "favour" that the Archangel MICHAEL granted them by leaving them alive, and of which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were to rejoice in?

Was it not already odious enough to have imposed on "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to destroy the teaching material that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had created for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"; that teaching material, which contain

those celestial truths found and sealed in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"?

Apparently all these were not odious enough, it was necessary to add other offspring of "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES". Those alterations of those ***"SOME THINGS"***, all offspring of "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were standing, and which were to be applied to the changed earth, consisted in imposing on "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to literally eat as meat that teaching material. And of course, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that were pulled out of destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and have been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"

constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, will very soon impose on the most lost “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, to expand such consumption on their kind, to literally eat each other “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” as meat: that, which will be called CANNIBALISM.

The “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, since they all agreed with it through their “Council of Sages” and they are all accomplices, had no base and no stability, without possible ins and outs, orchestrated and led by the “ADONA’IM”, to the detriment of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. They stood in their own “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES”, and “LIES”, trying to outsmart “THE TRUTH” in order to conceal the “BETRAYAL” they

had perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and, by trial an error, trying to justify the destruction of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

In this speech here, the Archangel MICHAEL has pulled the same rabbit out of the hat, which he had already used to defraud the first two A“‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE”, of their “PLENITUDE”, and now he uses it to brainwash and send the survivors of their “FLOOD” project into sleep in the bed of ignorance and to keep them in there.

Do you remember what these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” often proudly say about themselves to have been “glorified” (in the sense of manifested living “waxwork”, or, living “wax”

sculptures, and NOT in the sense of the manifestation of the "GLORY" of "THE LIGHT") through the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" (that is to say, through the animals)? "*...The animals will become more fierce ...*" is an inference from of the situation that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and more specifically the "ADONA'IM", have found themselves in, at the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT": covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", it is so that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were overwhelmed by the emotion of "FEAR" and had become fierce and in turmoil at the mere thought of knowing that the object from which they indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", will be placed in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Just like the “speech of shame”, that the Archangel MICHAEL had delivered in front of the whole CREATION and in front of “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE”, this “speech”, now delivered in front of the elder NOAH and the seven others “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who have been spared from destruction by that “FLOOD”, was for the Archangel MICHAEL and all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, the written confession of their imposture and their ignorance about the work of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, about the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

It is through such speeches that these “ADONA’IM” have revealed by themselves, and without realizing it, the vast system of imposture, having no base and no stability, which they have put in place and have applied relentlessly on “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who had no more knowledge of their own “PLENITUDE” and never dared to question the inconsistencies which are brought to light and which are revealed to them through such speeches.

“***...The animals will become more fierce, and behold, I will give them a fear of you...***”???

Indeed, he has mastered the process of “intrusive suggestion”. This is the same “fear” suggested, that he had already induced by the massive “intrusive suggestions” he had forced and sowed in “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE”, and which generated physiological changes that broke the tranquility of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, and which subsequently was transmitted down from

generations in descent. It is this same "fear" suggested that has replaced the innocence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", and is used in expressions like "*...the fear of "god" is this... the fear of "god" is that...*". It is about the self-declared "god", the Archangel MICHAEL; It is not about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. It is in this same "fear" suggested, that "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", and all their descendants, will live in slavery, and serve the desires of the Archangel MICHAEL and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", both those who have been maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" as well as their fallen fellows and sworn enemies who are under the leadership of AZAZEL.

"To you also have I delivered the animals — as they will be prey for each other, so shall they be prey for you."

These are the consequences of the scourge of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which raged in "THE CELESTIAL HOST". Having failed to known "THE ONE" from whom all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including the Archangel MICHAEL himself, originated, and thus not knowing of "THE DIVINE FORCE", the Archangel MICHAEL did not know either why the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" was created into existence.

"The earth is yet weak in its supply of plant life, and the balance will be kept in this way for the time being."???

Also illustrates the ongoing imposture. The work of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” are alternatives to “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”; they have no base and no stability, they are without possible ins and outs, they do not have any place in “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

On the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” received the divine instructions carried by “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE” in the second emission in the third decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the sequence of “SOUNDS” of which were translated into human language by a series of expressions that roughly means:

“

LET “THE SOLID MATTER” BRING FORTH THE “‘EARTHLY’ VEGETAL CREATURE” AFTER ITS KIND!

”

It was so that, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, deployed in the entirety of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, had demonstrated the application, to the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, of the “movement”, considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the “movement”, and had brought forth all the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, including those bear fruits and also those fruits, in a perfect stability and in less than one hour, covering the surface of “THE SOLID

MATTER" visible both in the inside as well as outside of the subset of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" that was called "THE WATERS".

And now, after having implemented their project of the "FLOOD", the Archangel MICHAEL, who had already claimed the honor of the work that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had accomplished during the implementation of the decrees of "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", tells that: "*The earth is yet weak in its supply of plant life, and the balance will be kept in this way for the time being*." And none of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" asks the questions: "What is going on here? What types of businesses are these?" They simply take those statements as if they were "TRUTH" values, which should not be put into questioning. How would you learn and discover "who is who" and "who did what",

if you do not question everything until you get to the bottom of things? "TAKE THOSE SCRIPTURES, WHICH HUMAN CREATURES CALLED "HOLY SCRIPTURES" AND QUESTION EVERYTHING RECORDED IN THERE, UNTIL YOU UNDERSTAND HOW THOSE THINGS CAME TO BE. DO NOT SWALLOW ANYTHING LIKE ASPIRIN TABLETS, BUT QUESTION IN ORDER TO GAIN UNDERSTANDING ABOUT HOW IT CAME TO BE."

"***The beasts therefore shall also be food for you, even as the plants have always been — yet you must not digest their blood, for that is the life, and is sacred unto me.***"???

And the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", having received this parasitic "intrusive suggestion", will give it life without asking questions; that is the

expected response from those who have been victims of the process of “intrusive suggestion”.

The blood of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” represents the life that is sacred to the self-declared “god” who, however, he commands the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” to eat these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” as food. By eating these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” as food, are you not going to take life away from these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”? That life that you will thus remove from these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, is it not sacred? Or is it only the blood of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and which represents the life that is sacred? Are these the precepts that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” learned from the teachings given to them

by “THE DIVINE FORCE” (who is “ABSOLUTE PURITY”) before the announcement of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, or are these the manifestations of products and desires of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” which is standing in “IMPURITY” (at the opposite of “THE DIVINE FORCE”), and therefore is “UNHOLY”?

“…

> *He who slaughters an ox, he who takes life away from these* “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” *to use it or not as food, is like one who kills a man;*
>
> *He who sacrifices a lamb, is like one who breaks a dog’s neck;*
>
> …

Those have chosen their own ways, and their essences, their souls, delights in their abominations.

…”

The “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” thus had chosen their own ways, in the obscurity inside the frozen mist caused by the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and delighted in their abominations. Through the “alter ego of names”, they will pin such actions on “THE DIVINE” and spread them among the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who will in turn anchor them in their “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

It was just a matter of time before that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, whose elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” that “THE

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has restricted to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will be blocked by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and who will be already plunged in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", will be even more plunged into humiliation.

Such actions having no convergence point as a product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", it is so that the speeds of reception and transmission of "specific signals" in the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of all the structures of the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Garment" will be blocked here and there, causing all sorts of diseases, and it is the

destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" which will thus continue.

It is as if to the detriment of "THE DIVINE", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were conducting a sickening experiment using the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as their guinea pigs.

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had transformed the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in their puppet, had kept him under the yoke of the absolute servitude, and had reduced him to shreds so that he could never accomplish the purpose for which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it, namely:

> "CARRY THE PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH' — THE PURE LIGHT OF 'THE ALTAR OF THE DIVINE' WHICH IS INSIDE

'THE SHEKINAH', AND WHICH IS SOURCE OF LIFE PURE AND HOLY – IN VERY REMOTE PLACES FROM 'THE SHEKINAH'".

****** Extended explanations of the excerpt, Zoom out ******

What would have happen if "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had chosen to manifest in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the elders of the creation, not metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" through application of proportionality factors, but exactly the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" as they are in "THE DIVINE DOMAIN"?

As we have already mentioned several times, the mere thought of such a thing is enough to give you chills. These elders of the creation would have

attacked directly “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” in place of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” in the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” which is a metaphor of “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”.

CHAPTER 203

ANNOTATION ON THE INVITATION OF "THE DIVINE WISDOM"

It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, that Solomon, when "THE DIVINE WISDOM" walked with him and told him who SHE was, and under the inspiration of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", had described her by saying:

"...

> *WISDOM has built Her house; She has hewn Her seven pillars, She has slaughtered Her beasts; She has mixed Her wine; She has also set Her table.*

She has sent out Her maids to shout Her invitation on the heights of the city: "Whoever is simple, let him come in here!"

To him who lacks sense she says: "Come, eat of my bread and drink of the wine I have mixed. Leave silliness, and live! Then, walk in the way of intelligence."

..."

Such choice of words and expressions (*"slaughtered Her beast*", *"mixed Her wine*", *"set Her table*", etc... and that you will find throughout most Scriptures) is due to the fact that, when such revelation is given to a human creature, he can only interpret and express it using words, symbols and expressions in the human language and which are familiar to him and to those human creatures around him, so that they can grasp and understand what is been revealed. If the human

creature receiver of such revelation has a tendency to be a hunter, then he will interpret and express it using words, symbols and expressions of hunters; if he is a fisherman, then he will interpret and express it using words, symbols and expressions of fishermen; if he is in the building construction business, he will interpret and express it using words, symbols and expressions that you find in building construction business. Well, I am sure that you get the point. With which words, symbols and expressions would you describe that, which is beyond your understanding? If you do not have in you the knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", in all its details, then the human creatures to whom you will transmit such a revelation could quickly end up in "deep shit".

The “house” of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, which is the place where “THE DIVINE WISDOM” resides and where her particulars and all that belong to her are placed, where She has placed her bags and belongings, is “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, in all its details, including products that are formed and those that are consumed.

In the very beginning of this book, “THE DIVINE WISDOM” has described all the steps that She followed, how and why She built the “Divine Septenary Configuration” of seven “Divine Particles”.

The “seven pillars”, also called the “seven columns”, of this “house” are the seven “Divine Particles” — one “Generative Divine Particle” and six “Formative Divine Particles” in “Movement of Formative Divine Particle” synchronized between them, and, each

"Movement of Formative Divine Particle" synchronized with the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle", and without collisions forever with the passage of time.

"... *She slaughtered Her animals, mixed Her wine, and set Her table...*" refers to all forms of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had planned to manifest into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", during the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", in order to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the

"Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"... She has mixed Her wine ..." refers to the new "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that ensues from "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" which has been extended on the "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" and also on part of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON".

"... She has sent out Her maids ..." refers to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "STARS" classification, having the "FEMALE" adjective, and who form constellations of "STARS" from messages of "THE DIVINE".

The *"invitation"* refers to the call to take part in the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and in an immeasurable state of equilibrium, that "THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE". Intellectual development in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and affective and emotional development in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" are the two factors that allow accessing that indescribable joy.

The "*city*" also refers to the manifestation into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphor of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", that is in the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the seven "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", designed in the proportions of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles"; and especially the habitation domains which are in there.

The "*gates of the city*" refers to everything that leads and allows access to the knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", to the knowledge of "THE DIVINE FORCE". These "*gates of the city*" are among others: "PURITY", "HOLINESS", "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", and the place where these "*gates of the city*" are located, is inside "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside you.

"... Come, eat of my bread and drink of the wine I have mixed ..." is the content of the invitation sent by "THE DIVINE WISDOM" to human creatures, asking them to observe the rules, principles, and the precepts that SHE had established, and to live by these precepts, which are the usages and customs — that is, "PURITY", and "HOLINESS" — of "THE

DIVINE WISDOM", and which enable the intellectual development in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and affective and emotional development in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

The bread and the wine of "THE DIVINE WISDOM" are length of days and years of life; that is, it is by these rules, principles and precepts that, is maintained the stability of all transformation steps of the products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the consecutive and combined "divine work" of the six "Formative Divine Particles" constituent in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Therefore, it is by observing those rules, principles, and precepts that all the creatures of

9578

“THE DIVINE” will subsist in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

CHAPTER 204

ANNOTATION ON SOLOMON WHO FAILED TO RECOGNIZE "THE DIVINE FORCE"

These are the manifestations and activities that Solomon (who having allowed himself to be seduced by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and thereby having landed in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", will call the real sectors of wisdom, orations, invocations, conjurations, magic rituals, occult arts, etc...) will learn from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" filled with of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and who will take

advantage to lead him well astray with his aspirations of greatness, of elevation, success, wealth and domination; just as the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had lost themselves in the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

In his youth, when "THE DIVINE WISDOM" walked alongside him, Solomon had not understood how had been foiled the plans of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who wanted to destroy him, he had not either understood why those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" bowed to him. He believed that it was because he had the knowledge of the movements of the stars and their performers.

He had not understood that it was because at that time, he was still in the "PURITY"; it is so that "THE

DIVINE FORCE", invisible to all and even to "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", was acting in his place, thwarting all what those elders of the creation had planned against Solomon, subjecting them all (human creature like celestial creatures) in front of him.

In his youth, when "THE DIVINE WISDOM" walked alongside him, Solomon had not understood that those activities, of which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" bragged themselves with and pretended to know the secrets, had been established by "THE DIVINE WISDOM", under Her designation of "THE DIVINE FORCE", long before that those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were "spoken" into existence.

He had not understood that it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who had given the teachings to those

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in order to achieve the goals of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; those same "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who subsequently had betrayed "THE DIVINE" whom they blamed for not choosing to express on a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", the new manifestation of metaphor of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which is an expression of "THE UNION" and to have expressed it on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It is so that, Solomon is going to feed on the "fruits" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" filled with of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", listening to and putting into practice what those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" told

him, and he gave them place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” which was in him, and therefore “THE DIVINE FORCE” has moved away from Solomon, and you know the rest: he became the laughingstock of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

Later, when he will find himself in deprivation, he will remember his youth and “THE DIVINE WISDOM” who had walked alongside him and who he had ignored, not knowing that it is “THE DIVINE WISDOM”, under Her designation of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, who had created all that is in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It was then, that Solomon will then, recalled his human condition by saying (Wisdom 7:1-14):

“…

> *I also am mortal, like all men, a descendant of the first-formed child of earth.*

In the womb of a mother I was molded into flesh, within the period of ten months, compacted with blood, from the seed of a man and the pleasure of marriage.

And when I was born, I began to breathe the common air, and fell upon the kindred earth, and my first sound was a cry, like that of all.

I was nursed with care in swaddling cloths.

For no king has had a different beginning of existence.

There is for all mankind one entrance into life, and a common departure.

Therefore I prayed, and discernment was given me, I prayed and the Spirit of Wisdom came to me.

I preferred her to scepters and thrones, and I accounted wealth as nothing in comparison

with her; either did I liken to her any priceless gem, because all gold is but a little sand in her sight, and silver will be accounted as clay before her.

I loved her more than health and beauty, and I chose to have her as light, because her radiance never decline.

All good things came to me along with her, and in her hands uncounted wealth.

I benefited from all of them all, knowing that Wisdom leads them; Yet, I never knew that she was herself the author.

I learned without guile and I impart without grudging; I do not hide her wealth.

For she is an inexhaustible treasure for men; those who receive her, obtain friendship with

God, recommended to him by the gifts that come from education.

…."

This is unveiled to you, human creatures (reading these writings), so that you come to understand that you do not have to seek to have the possession of those orations, invocations, invocations, magic rituals, occult arts, etc… that Solomon had left to his descendants, as several of the elders of the creation, in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", had deceive you and made you believe in order to rip you off your freedom.

These elders of the creation will offer you all the gold of this mass of energy in which you live so that you come to follow them in their deprivation. You should know that from the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" in which the garment

that you wear (that is, your physical body, which is actually your garment) was carved into existence, there is no difference between water, gold, bronze, the leaves of trees, sand, air, etc... Those are all dead things.

They are all the layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" as delineated parts of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance". All these delineated parts of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" are the same from the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", and are lifeless.

The elders of creation, offering you all the gold of this mass of energy in which you live, is like offering you all the dead leaves of the trees that have been carved in this mass of energy in which you live, or like,

offering you all the waters of the oceans that are in this mass of energy in which you live.

If one of the elders of the creation will propose you such a thing, then, do not hesitate to tell him to “take a hike”; whoever he is.

As a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, you have received of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, even if they are in small quantities they are sufficient to constitute “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON”. Those elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” inside of your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, are the “TRUE GOLD” and none of those elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” are constituent parts of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” from which the garment that you wear was carved into existence.

None of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" has such elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" and it is for the purpose to take possession of those elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" which you have in you and that are necessary for the survival of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" outside of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" come to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and propose them dead leaves in exchange for their souls.

The only things you need to restore in you are the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS"; that is, restore this that makes you the image of "THE DIVINE", which you are and that was given to you by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Once the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS” are restored in you, then, “THE DIVINE FORCE” who is always present alongside you, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established your model, will act for you.

For the good of human creatures, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had led Solomon in his youth to understand this, and Solomon had then, interpreted and transmitted it in these terms:

“…

My son, do not forget my teaching, but let your heart keep my tenets.

They are length of days and years of life and for you greater peace.

Do not let friendship and loyalty leave you. Tie them around your neck, write them on the tablet of your heart.

You will find favor and be well advised in the eyes of "THE DIVINE" and of His creatures.

Have trust in "THE DIVINE" with all your heart and do not lean on your own intelligence.

In all your conduct learn to acknowledge it, and HE will guide your steps.

Be not wise in your own eyes, but rather have much love for "THE DIVINE" and turn away from evil.

This will be healing for your body, a refreshment for your limbs.

...

My son, let not prudence and discernment get away from your eyes: watch them!

They will be life for your throat and grace for your neck.

Then, you will go your way safe and your foot will not stumble.

If you lie down, you will not be afraid; once lying down, your sleep will be sweet.

Do not fear a sudden terror, nor the irruption of the wicked when it comes; because "THE DIVINE" will be your insurance and off trap HE will keep your foot.

…."

"My son" is said to lead human creatures to understand that they are genuine children of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"... my tenets ..." refers to that, which is called "THE REASON" (clearly understood, of the unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles"), which we have already explained, and which is the set of guiding principles that govern the "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles" and from where ensue the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"They are length of days and years of life and for you greater peace." is said to lead human creatures to understand that, it is by these *"... tenets ..."* that the very existence of the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all that it contains have been defined and have come into existence. You are called to understand the elements

of "THE REASON", which govern "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", all its cycles and measure of transformation steps, as well as all products that are formed and those that are consumed through it, and from which everything that must come to the existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" finds its origin.

"Friendship and loyalty" (to "THE DIVINE FORCE") refers to the state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and that every human creature must keep, or must restore and maintain: they are the states of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS".

"'THE DIVINE' will be your insurance" is said to lead human creatures to understand that they are genuine children of "THE DIVINE FORCE" is always

alongside them; All that the human creatures must do is to be in “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, for “THE DIVINE FORCE” to act.

ᎦᏚᎩᏂᏍᏗᏳᏓᏅᏘᏳᏍᏗ

CHAPTER 205

ANNOTATION ON THE "WINDS" AND THE ELDERS OF THE CREATION, AND HOW CHRIST HAD CALMED THE STORM

It is of this that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, wanted human creatures to understand, when he described the limits of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and also described the activities and tasks that are performed by the elders of the creation, saying in his writings:

"...

And at the extremities of the earth I beheld twelve gates open for all the winds, from

which they proceed from time to time and blow over the earth.[1167]

Three of those gates open in the opposite side of the Heaven, three others in the Occident, three to the right and three left. The first three

---

[1167] This refers to these elders of the creation who will descend into the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in the "Plane Below" to carry out their activities according to the ordinances established by the "Sealed Twelve".

The "Twelve Gates" are the manifestations, in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphors of the twelve redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Those "WINDS", as well as their "SWIRLS", in all their forms and powers, and which we have already mentioned in one previous chapter, are examples of applications of the concept of the "movement", considered in its manifestations under all its forms and all scales, and the state of equilibrium expected from the "movement". The path followed by those "WINDS" is an expression of the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH".

look to the Orient; the last three to the North. Those which are placed on the right and left respectively look to the South and the Occident.

Through four gates come out the winds of blessing and salvation, and through the other eight winds of desolation. When they are on mission, they corrupt the Earth and its inhabitants, water and everything that lives in it.

The prince of these winds comes out through the gate placed in the Orient which tilts toward the South. That wind brings destruction, aridity, the suffocating heat and corruption.

From the second gate, which is in the Middle, come out equality or the just measure of all

things, rain, fertility, safety and strength; from the last gate, turned to the North, come out the cold and aridity.

After these winds, come the northern winds which blow through three main gates; through the first, facing the Orient, escapes the hot wind.

But through the Middle gate exhales a pleasant odour, dew, rain, salvation and life.

From the third gate, to the Occident, come out the dew, the rain, the blight and perdition.

The breezes blow through three doors. From the seventh placed near one that looks to the South, come out the dew, the rain, the blight and perdition. From the one in the Middle come out rain, dew, life and salvation. From the third door, turned to the Occident, but

approaching from the North, come out the clouds, ice, snow, rain and dew.

Then, in the fourth region, the western winds. From the first gate come out dew, rain, ice, cold, snow, and frost; from the door in the Middle, rain, dew, calm and abundance.

From the last, on the side of the South, come out aridity, destruction, drought and death.

Thus ends the description of the twelve gates placed at the four corners of the Heaven.

…"

This is the scope of those activities that will be performed by these elders of the creation that descend down into the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in the “Plane Below”.

The destruction associated with these activities is the consequence of the “FATALITY”, caused by that “BETRAYAL” which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, which has tied everything in the web of evil and perverse purpose of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

It is also these activities that CHRIST wanted to lead humans inhabitants of this earth to understand, when at their sight, HE had calmed the storm, as the human called Mathieu had reported in his testimony (Matthew 8:23-27) by saying:

"...

And when he got into the boat, his disciples followed him.

And behold, there arose a great storm on the sea, to the point that the boat was being swamped by the waves. And CHRIST however was asleep.

The disciples approached and woke him, saying, "Save us, Lord; we are perishing !"

And CHRIST said to them, "Why are you afraid, people of little faith?" Then, HE rose and rebuked the winds and the sea, and there was a great calm.

And the men marveled, saying, "What sort of man is this, that even winds and sea obey him?"

..."

You must understand that water, as you know, is a delineated part of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and it is formed by the “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

The “WINDS”, in all their forms and their intensities, are work tools manifested by these elders of creation who have received the task to perform these specific activities which allow to move not only “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”, but also the products of the “specific work” accomplished by the layers of “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”.

The waves are “BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY DESIGNS” by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and formed by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, then, produced by “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” having the “FEMALE” adjective through the application of “WINDS” to

delineated parts of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. Such waves depends on the intensity of these “WINDS”.

It is to those elders of the creation that CHRIST, by the authority on these elders of creation and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had placed on him, was speaking to and ordering them to ease the intensity of the “WINDS” that they were producing.

This knowledge is given to you so that you can understand everything that is unfolding in the environment all around you and of which you can only perceive the results by your sight. It is so that, all the “natural phenomena” that you perceive through your sight, but cannot understand have been designed and are manifested into existence throughout the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’

Substance" constituent of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you live.

They are very numerous, countless myriads, these elders of the creation who perform such activities and they take turns continuously one after another in the execution of the tasks entrusted to them by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

It is so that, when they come out of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above", to perform their duties in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in the "Plane Below", you will have the impression, by watching from far away, as if torrents of water are flowing from the top of a mountain, or as if torrents of lava are flowing from the top of a volcano;

depending upon the activities that they will perform in the “Plane Below”.

But looking through “THE EYE OF DIVINE”, you come to see that these molten lavas are in fact the luminous bodies of these elders of the creation. It is this kind of things that are often shown to human creatures when they receive messages in “VISIONS”, so that they develop their capacity of discernment.

CHAPTER 205
ANNOTATION ON THE “WINDS” AND THE ELDERS OF THE CREATION, AND HOW CHRIST HAD CALMED THE STORM

CHAPTER 206

ANNOTATION ON THE UNCONSCIOUS EXPRESSION OF THE ORGANIZATION OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' BODY" OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" IN THE PARTICULAR TASK TO CHOOSE A "CHARACTER" FOR ONESELF

This is an excerpt[1168] of the conversation that AZAZEL had held with the Archangel ZA'AFIEL and through

---

[1168] These are part of the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to

which AZAZEL was trying to corrupt ZA'AFIEL. AZAZEL had held this same conversation with several others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and had corrupted them as much as possible. He knew not that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER was seeing and listening all what they were saying.

"...

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

> *Azazel hovered in a particular spot, and raised his hands over his head. The "air" (not literal air, of course) seemed to waver, and when he spread his arms apart, the Substance of Heaven thinned out, and revealed something I had not previously being aware of.*

---

the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

AZAZEL:

Yes, I can see you are surprised. There is more to everything there is than you thought there was, isn't there, Za'afiel?

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

I nodded in mute astonishment.

AZAZEL:

This is the plane upon which the new project will take place.[1169]

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

I cannot really put into words what I saw. I do not have eyes in the spiritual realm... But

---

[1169] He was now speaking about the "Plane Below"

I could perceive it was a massive amount of energy, concentrated, seemingly limitless, and all waiting to be harnessed and shaped.[1170] *"It is beautiful," was my first reaction, and I voiced it.*

[1170] As we have indicated in the section concerning the "twenty-one" "Specific Energy 'Partially Spiritual' Domains", long before that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were "spoken" into existence, "THE DIVINE FORCE" chose the second plane in the "MURKY VOID" and on which SHE will produce into existence the second domain of habitation. SHE chose this second plane to be "Plane Below", that is the "EARTH".

Then, in this "Plane Below", "THE DIVINE FORCE" manifested into existence the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle", covering it with the "high density" "specific 'EARTHLY' coating" as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it and defined it for this "Plane Below"; creating into existence the "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle".

Subsequently, from the "Specific Elementary 'EARTHLY' Particle", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced into existence in this "Plane Below", inside the "MURKY VOID", the "Specific Energy

‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, which is the equivalent of the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment”.

As “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it, “THE DIVINE FORCE” had “NOURISHED” this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and grew it by “EXPANSION” on a larger volume, nearly seventy billion years later, creating as such the crude “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” which will be later shaped to form the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had also designed it to be immersed in the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of the first “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” with respect to the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” in the “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

It is of this crude “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” that these two “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” are speaking about. And to give you an impression of how they felt, you can stand on a bridge above a large river, a lac, or stand on a boat at sea, and observe the water underneath very carefully, think of it at the molecular level, and project yourself to stand in the “VOID” looking at this water that is stationary motion. Through its internal movement, the movement of its molecules, it is indeed “*a massive*

AZAZEL:

Yes, it is. Everything stands in readiness for its unfolding, but MICHAEL delays its revelation to the rest of the Host.

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

I am sure He has a good reason, perhaps it is not as ready as we perceive it to be.

AZAZEL:

You are sure, are you?

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

I could see he was actually straining to not let something show. But I pointed it out by saying:

---

amount of energy, concentrated, seemingly limitless" in what can be performed using such energy.

CHAPTER 206
ANNOTATION ON THE UNCONSCIOUS EXPRESSION OF THE ORGANIZATION OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' BODY" OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" IN THE PARTICULAR TASK TO CHOOSE A "CHARACTER" FOR ONESELF

“

You must tell me what consumes your thoughts so deeply, Adonai. How can I help you? You have always been the first with encouragement or aid up until now. Can I not return this favor when you need it?

”

AZAZEL:

I have need of nothing. It is for your sake that I do this, your sake and all the Host.

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

And just what is it you are doing? Why all this effort, why all this unease?

AZAZEL:

What do you know of unease[1171], Za'afiel?

Do you have any idea what has been happening inside my being since this started?[1172]

[1171] The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew not that they had grown, in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" as such and which enlivens the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and the unease they were experiencing was a result of that "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" trying to preserve itself in front of the forthcoming manifestation of "THE TRUTH".

[1172] "*... Do you have any idea what has been happening inside my being since this started? ...*" is said to lead you to understand through discernment that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

I have these movements in my essence that I cannot control. I perform actions I cannot explain at times.[1173]

Creatures" had no knowledge of the existence of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" as such and which enlivens the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".

"*... since this started*? ..." refers to the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; all the "ADONA'IM" "*were shaken like a reed shaken by the wind*", because of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that they had in them.

[1173] The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew not of the existence of their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and its structures inside their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment". They knew not of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, the mould from which they were carved into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"*... I have these movements in my essence that I cannot control. I perform actions I cannot explain at times ...*" is said to lead you to understand through discernment that his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" is fractured, cracked and broken, and no longer works in

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

He swept his hand toward the rift in the Substance, to the glowing nimbus of energy and continued,

AZAZEL:

I feel like that... swirling, beautiful, READY! But unfinished — unused. I am capable of so much more than this... avdoot.

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

It seems Zephon was not the only one to whom new words were revealed. I shudder

---

synchronization with the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment"; just like what you see manifested on humans who suffers from dysfunctions of the central and/or peripheral nervous systems or who suffers from neurological disorders.

CHAPTER 206
ANNOTATION ON THE UNCONSCIOUS EXPRESSION OF THE ORGANIZATION OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' BODY" OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" IN THE PARTICULAR TASK TO CHOOSE A "CHARACTER" FOR ONESELF

when I tell you what this one means: slavery[1174].

But Azazel was not finished yet, and in the meantime I was still being held speechless by his overflow of emotions.[1175]

[1174] As we have already indicated in one previous annotation, yes, "slavery", that is the word and concept, which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have used, already in those days, before that this Earthly world in which you now live was created into existence. That is how most of those higher ranking "ADONA'IM" and archangels at the hights of their "HUBRIS" perceived their fellow "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were lower in the hierarchy of communication of ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" and who were tasked to perform the actual work at the bottom of that hierrarchy.

[1175] Having also developed in him the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", he was vulnerable to the poison flowing out of AZAZEL. His "SPIRITUAL SHIELD" against "IMPURE" external input signals was weakened by the presence of that "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of

It was as if not only the words, but the essence of Adonai Azazel was flowing into me, and my fear threatened to knock me right out of the air.

His restless turmoil flooded through me like poison, just as I felt it before. And still he continued, though I would have given anything if only he would stop.

The sense of calm that he (I now know) had tried to impose upon me had shattered, and the awful truth was revealed. The mighty Cherub before me was in pain.[1176]

"DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

1176 "THE DIVINE FORCE" intervened and showed him the truth, what had become of AZAZEL. At that time, because all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had sent to oblivion

AZAZEL:

All these things to do, no end to it all. We go from day to day, doing what They tell us, and never asking why. What is the "overall picture"[1177], Za'afiel? Can you tell me that?

---

the "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE", therefore, the Archangel ZA'AFIEL knew not that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had pulled him out of the misery caused by the flow of poison flowing out of AZAZEL.

1177 Like all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", he had not grown "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in him, and none of them knew of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", despite all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" poured on them during the whole duration of the implementation of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and which lasted roughly seventy billion years in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

We have explained this "overall picture" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and its associated tasks using the concept of the "plant", the "fruit"

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

Azazel had completely lost me at this point. Of course I had wondered about these things. Heaven is not a place of "blissful ignorance", but of "blessed knowledge".[1178]

But the same thoughts that caused me to thrill in expectation over the coming

---

and the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT" in the chapter concerning the creation in existence of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

[1178] As far as "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" is concerned, Heaven is indeed a place of "blissful ignorance" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and not of "blessed knowledge".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

If Heaven had not been a place of "blissful ignorance" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" but a place of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", then, this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live human creatures would not be in its actual state of absolute disaster.

wonders seemed to cause exactly the opposite reaction in the Archangel.

AZAZEL:

Will I forever serve in the Temple, or is there some bigger purpose to it all?[1179]

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

So GABRIEL spoke truly! You are unsatisfied with your office?[1180]

[1179] Like all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who knew not of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", he also knew not how and why he had been "spoken" into existence.

[1180] From the Archangel MICHAEL, AZAZEL had learned that others hierarchies of communication with "THE DIVINE", others than the one already established through "THE SHEKINAH" and through which they indulged themselves of their "HUBRIS", will be established from the new human creatures.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

AZAZEL:

I do not know what I am[1181]*, Za'afiel. I just know something is not right.*[1182]

[1181] As we have indicated already, to these "ADONA'IM" and those archangels and angels who were all covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" was appalling, dreadful, rude, and terrible: it was "a bitter pill to swallow", as if the "floor had vanished underneath their feet"; to put it as CHRIST will explain this later to human creatures, it was like if these elders of the creation "had found themselves in the middle of nightmares and confusing dreams". The roots of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and their "narcissism", were shaken and their emotions and "Interpreted THOUGHTS" were "running wild", locked inside their "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" frozen in that mist of residuals of their own "Interpreted THOUGHTS".

And it is those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who do not know who they are, who will later declare to whoever listened to them that they are "gods" and thus they will subject their following to absolute servitude towards them. Do you think that in the paradigm of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

…”

Creatures” are living, they have finally figured out who they are themselves?

1182 He knew not that his “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” was fractured, cracked and broken, and no longer worked as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it.

CHAPTER 206
ANNOTATION ON THE UNCONSCIOUS EXPRESSION OF THE ORGANIZATION OF THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ BODY” OF THE “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURE” IN THE PARTICULAR TASK TO CHOOSE A “CHARACTER” FOR ONESELF

EXTENDED ANNOTATIONS

"All these things to do, no end to it all. We go from day to day, doing what They tell us, and never asking why. What is the "overall picture", Za'afiel?"

Like all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", he had not grown "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in him, and none of them knew of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", despite all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" poured on them during the whole duration of the implementation of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and which lasted roughly seventy billion years in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

As we have explained already, the achievement of the intended mission of a proper implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" has two aspects, as in any enterprise business: the strategic and the operational aspects, which complement each other. These two aspects answer the questions: "Is the business doing the correct things?" and "Is the business doing things correctly?" All these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who like to qualify themselves as the "most intelligent children" of IHVH, starting with their leaders at the very top of their hierarchy with those who have self-proclaimed to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, down to the least one, have failed to discern and understand what are the "correct things" for the achievement of the intended mission of a proper implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; they have all failed to discern and

understand the “divine realities”, which are the invisible treasure, the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has embedded into the rational activities, which were assigned to them.

They have been assigned the task of “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH” in the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH”, and everyone in “THE CELESTIAL HOST” could see them standing there around “THE SHEKINAH” and performing that task, they knew not the profound meaning of that task, they had developed no knowledge about what the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” is with respect to “THE DIVINE BODY”. Nonetheless, having failed to recognize “THE DIVINE FORCE” who was educating all and each of them through the

process of education through enlightenment, they have failed to understand that the "overall picture" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" was depicted by the setting of the manifestation of a metaphor of "THE DIVINE ATOM": that setting was constituted by those seven Archangels — the first foremost six "ADONA'IM" and the Archangel MICHAEL — to whom was assigned that task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" in the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", and by them as products of the manifested second expression into existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", which is "THE SHEKINAH", "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'". And none of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who like to qualify themselves as the "most intelligent

children" of IHVH, was able to figure out this "overall picture" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and the setting in which they were performing their assigned tasks.

They have miserably failed to understand that through them, as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and through those tasks, which were assigned to them, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has enliven and gave consciousness to all the constituents elements of those "chemical reactions", which take place within "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and HE has manifested those constituents elements of those "chemical reactions", by metaphors inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". At the basis of all those products that are formed as well as those that are consumed in all their details in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine

Particles", are "chemical reactions". "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has "given body" to the constituents elements of those "chemical reactions", the reactants, the products, and intermediates of enzymatic reactions, etc..., through those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" themselves as constituents elements of those "chemical reactions", and those tasks, which were assigned to them, were meant to lead them to understand the multitudes of "chemical pathways and cycles" and other details of those "chemical reactions", which represent the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT". In a "chemical reaction", the flow of reactants, products, and intermediates of enzymatic reactions, etc..., does not have "consciousness" — in the sense of the qualitative flow of inner states; this capacity by which an "energy" will take at any moment an immediate and direct

knowledge, more or less complete and clear, of its existence, its states and its acts; that instant knowledge, unaccompanied by effort, of the experience as it presents itself — as such. Giving "consciousness", giving the "token of life", and giving the autonomous capacity of "FREE CHOICE", and the capacity to understand, to those constituents elements of "chemical reactions" is what "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has performed throughout the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT". Of the "energy" products of the events, which take place in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", HE has made "creatures" endowed with "consciousness". It is a VERY CHALLENGING TASKS, THE ULTIMATE CHALLENGE, which FATHER undertook to achieve with implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

CHAPTER 206
ANNOTATION ON THE UNCONSCIOUS EXPRESSION OF THE ORGANIZATION OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' BODY" OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURE" IN THE PARTICULAR TASK TO CHOOSE A "CHARACTER" FOR ONESELF

We have explained this "overall picture" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and its associated tasks using the concept of the "plant", the "fruit" and the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT" in the chapter concerning the creation in existence of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

"...Heaven is not a place of "blissful ignorance", but of "blessed knowledge"..."

As far as "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" is concerned, Heaven is indeed a place of "blissful ignorance" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and not of "blessed knowledge".

Take for example the very first task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" in the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", and those seven Archangels — the first foremost six "ADONA'IM" and the

Archangel MICHAEL — to whom was assigned that task. They were "spoken" into existence and with innate abilities that enable them to perform that task and over time they have all acquired dexterity in performing that task. But, did they understand the "why?" of that task and within the framework which was prescribed to them all around "THE SHEKINAH"? Did they understand that this framework which was prescribed to them all around "THE SHEKINAH" is an indication of the manifestation of a metaphor of "THE DIVINE ATOM"? Did they understand that by this framework that was prescribed to them all around "THE SHEKINAH", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, was indicating to them what HE has most precious and which HE has consolidated in HIMSELF? Did they understand that all the other tasks which were assigned to the other "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” were intended to make them understand what takes place inside “THE DIVINE ATOM”? Despite the fact that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, has told these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” repeatedly that they were merely manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, layers of HIS “DIVINE WEALTH”, did they understand that through them, as “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, the “energy” products of the events that take place in “THE DIVINE ATOM” were made “creatures” in the “‘SPIRIT’ Specific State” and given the autonomous capacity to “THINK”, to “REASON” and “MAKE DECISIONS”? NO, these seven Archangels **DID NOT UNDERSTAND ANYTHING AT ALL**, and all the other “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE

CELESTIAL HOST" who have inherited the ignorance of these seven Archangels, they too did not understand anything at all. For, if they had understood these things, then their elders, who are those seven Archangels — the first foremost six "ADONA'IM" and the Archangel MICHAEL — would not be, after spending roughly 70 billion years in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and which marked the duration of the implementation of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", asking themselves the question to know what is the "overall picture" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"? From their own saying, "...***We go from day to day, doing what They tell us, and never asking why...***", they tell you that they **DID NOT UNDERSTAND ANYTHING AT ALL.** They have all miserably failed to extract "THE

KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", to understand the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT" and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded into their assigned task. Is such a situation that of "blissful ignorance" or that of "blessed knowledge"?

If one does not have knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had deployed abundantly in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", as was and is still the case with all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", then, one is asleep on the bed of ignorance, such creature is in "blissful ignorance":

> *Having acquired and developed the dexterity in performing the tasks that one is assigned to, does not mean having "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".*

But having "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will lead you to understand, with respect to "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", to acquire and develop the dexterity in performing the tasks that one is assigned to.

As we indicated in one previous annotation, proficiency and dexterity in executing tasks and the capacity to discern and extract "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has imparted in those tasks are two different affairs.

The capacity to discern and extract "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" conveyed in those tasks is the key prerequisite to growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", thus to growth of "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", whereas proficiency and dexterity in executing those tasks

have little, almost zero, effect on the growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", but are key to growth of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT". That, which is "PERFECT", is obtained when proficiency and dexterity in executing those tasks goes hand in hand with discernment and extraction of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" conveyed in those tasks.

If Heaven had not been a place of "blissful ignorance" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" but a place of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", then, this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live human creatures would not be in its actual state of absolute disaster.

"...So GABRIEL spoke truly! You are unsatisfied with your office?..."

From the Archangel MICHAEL, AZAZEL had learned that others hierarchies of communication with “THE DIVINE”, others than the one already established through “THE SHEKINAH” and through which they indulged themselves of their “HUBRIS”, will be established from the new human creatures.

Therefore, covered by the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, AZAZEL coveted to have the new unique expression of “THE UNION” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, chose to express on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and which represented to them a threat to the existing hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, which had hitherto been already established through “THE SHEKINAH”.

You have here a prototype of conversation between two high ranking “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

Creatures" and a hint is made about something, which was said by another high ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" other than these two, who are currently in conversation. It is thus that, through the expression "*So GABRIEL spoke truly!*", you should understand through discernment that ALL these high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew what was going on: from "word of mouth" and "gossips", so as to say, they passed information to each others. NONE of these high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" is exempt from guilt in the disaster in which they have plunged the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT". Furthermore, the expression "*So GABRIEL spoke truly!*", also implies that these high ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" understood very well the concepts of "logical truth",

the concepts of that, which is “RIGHT” and that, which is “WRONG”.

CHAPTER 207

ANNOTATION ON THE UNCONSCIOUS EXPRESSION OF THE ORGANIZATION OF THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' BODY" OF AZAZEL AND HIS "PRE-EXISTING" INTENTION

This is an excerpt[1183] of the continuing conversation that AZAZEL had held with the Archangel ZA'AFIEL and through which AZAZEL was trying to corrupt

---

[1183] These are part of the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

ZA'AFIEL. AZAZEL had held this same conversation with several others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and had corrupted them as much as possible. He knew not that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER was seeing and listening all what they were saying.

"...

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

The sadness of sheemamon flowed over Azazel's being, and he drew himself up to full height.

AZAZEL:

You disappoint me, Za'afiel. I always considered you a Cherub of some intelligence, of some perception.

I have shown you that I survived True Light with unveiled eyes.[1184]

I have spoken against MICHAEL, and I have not been subjected to mavet.

With all my words I have tried to show you the way I came to this understanding, that things need not be as they are.

We have no need of veils or tasks. They bind us, they make us weak. IHVH Himself created us to be strong![1185]

[1184] He knew not that the structure of their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" had been already destroyed when he had unveiled his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" unprotected to the luminous radiation emanating from "THE SHEKINAH". He knew not that it is thanks to "THE DIVINE FORCE" that he was still alive.

[1185] That was the voice of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", speaking from "THE

Were we not meant to learn this so that we could fulfill our true potential?[1186]

SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in his cracked "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body". That is "blissful ignorance" in "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

[1186] From the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE", in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", taught these elders of the creation, they came to understand that their current state was far from the optimum state, which they could attain as celestial creatures. The word which was provided to them, translates into human language by "potential".

Their "potential" status, which is that possible next status of growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", towards the "HIGHEST PLENITUDE", likely to be reached and of which the attainment is incompatible with the current conditions, the current facts, and with the current measurements gathered from the current status of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", was unknown to them.

As we indicated in a previous annotation, the "potential" is measured by the difference between the "potential" status and the "current" status of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; the "FULL POTENTIAL" is measured by the difference between (1) the status associated with the "HIGHEST

Yes, I can see you are surprised. There is more to everything there is than you thought there was, isn't there, Za'afiel?

PLENITUDE" and (2) the "current" status of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

A "potential" status is realized, or achieved, when the necessary conditions exist. And the road to attaining this "HIGHEST PLENITUDE", the road to this "FULL POTENTIAL", of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, is a road built on the pillars of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS", with "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" as silver bricks; the material of construction of those silver bricks are the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", and the cement that maintains those silver bricks together is the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE".

None of these elders of the creation understood such things, despite all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" poured on them using elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

"What potential is that, Azazel?" (I did not really want to know the answer, but I had a feeling he was about to tell me anyway.)

AZAZEL:

What else could it be, Za'afiel, but rulership? Rulership of ourselves, and of each other, and of the Kingdom itself! We are called the Sons of IaHVeH. Are we not to exert our freedom to do as we will?[1187]

[1187] "THE DIVINE FORCE", alongside the Archangel ZA'AFIEL who was still pure, was letting him see through the words spoken by AZAZEL, what was underneath the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the creature called AZAZEL: what ensues from the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". Such was their understanding of attaining their full potential as celestial creatures.

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

"I don't understand..." I began, but he cut me off.

AZAZEL:

Of course you don't. You have never thought of it! That's just it, none other of the Host has.

This is all I have thought about since... I can't even remember.[1188]

[1188] As you would have understood by now, all that, started right after the announcement of "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence, when these "pampered children", he and all of those "ADONA'IM", came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature [you, human creature, reading these writings] will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...*". They "lost their mind", in the sense that, they became insane, mentally

I saw myself beautiful, and you, my friend, you are beautiful. And GABRIEL, and RAPHAEL, and even MICHAEL...[1189]

---

unsound, and extremely foolish, and they started initiating their own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming", their own "coup d'état". It is with such "speeches" that this ex-public figure of the circle of the "ADONA'IM" was recruiting the "putschists", who will join his cause. CHRIST has already told you about these things, when he gave the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour.

[1189] Those sayings are coming directly from one of the key actors behind the destruction in which humanity has been plunged into. By "beautiful", he was talking about the "aesthetic appearances" and not about the "messages", written by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE" and which have been embedded into those "aesthetic appearances". Has it not been so, then he would have read those "messages" and understood the "overall picture" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and not have asked the question: *"...All these things to do, no end to it all. We go from day to day, doing what They tell us, and never asking why. What is the "overall picture", Za'afiel? Can you tell me that?..."*.

If only I could make them understand. We are being limited by the Throne![1190]

As we have indicated already, during the unfolding of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", in their own eyes, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" thought and saw themselves (and even in these days of today they see themselves) as great and powerful, and more beautiful than the names of grandeur that adorn them. Behind that façade of grandeur, there is only "obscurity", the total absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

[1190] Like all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who knew not of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", who knew not of the existence of their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and its functioning with respect to "THE SHEKINAH", "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'", he also knew not that his very existence depended upon "THE SHEKINAH" through which, following the execution of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'", each of them was receiving their crude "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence". He was laying out his business case with the purpose, for each of them, to sever their own "UMBILICAL CORD", which is their "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE", to "THE SHEKINAH", believing that they were eternal at

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

I rose to my feet. I didn't even know what I was doing[1191], but I walked slowly closer to him, looked him directly in the eyes, and I said in a loud voice:

"

You are wrong! This thing you are speaking of... it cannot be! Even if we did "rule" each other, would we not still be prone to each other as we are now?

---

the equal of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, whom they have never managed to know.

[1191] Because all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had sent to oblivion the "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE", therefore, the Archangel ZA'AFIEL knew not that "THE DIVINE FORCE" took over and was now speaking directly through him (ZA'AFIEL).

The only difference would be that each would seek to please himself first, not everyone else.

There is enough here for all, Azazel, this is —

”

At that point, I said a new word of my own[1192]*. When I thought about these events later, I realize that* ***it was IHVH Himself providing us with new words to express the new concepts being***

[1192] Same as in the preceding annotation, he knew not that it was “THE DIVINE FORCE” who was speaking directly through him (ZA’AFIEL).

spoken into existence.[1193] *But having a word does not mean liking it.*

I will not even pronounce what I said to him then. But translated, I said this: "This is Sin."

Azazel did not even hear me. All trace of the loving Archangel I once knew had been dissolved into this new, cold creature.

[1193] As such, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" tell you, using their own words, that all along the unfolding of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", they knew NOTHING about "THE DIVINE FORCE", invisible to all of them, and who educated them through the process of education through enlightenment, as numerous as they were, working through them and guiding them. Since they had not seen anyone that existed before them, they knew not how they came into existence and they believed that they had no beginning: they believed that they were "eternal", and they believed that they were doing things by themselves.

AZAZEL:

You think yourself so loyal, Za'afiel. You have no idea the power that awaits us![1194]

[1194] It was not enough for these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to have received the "AUTHORITY" that is defined by the ability to carry out several tasks simultaneously throughout well defined places in the attribute "NON DIVINE". It was not enough for them to extol themselves of their "AUTHORITIES", a "fame of oneself", everyone in himself. And it was not enough to pretend through the names of grandeur that adorn them, to see themselves in their own eyes (and even in these days of today they see themselves) as great and powerful, and more beautiful than those names of grandeur. In their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the most elders of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", have set their greedy eyes on one thing: to acquire "POTENCY", which is the degree of possession of elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", and which, inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", is a manifestation of a metaphor of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'", and which is attributed to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and which, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed and

Ever since I tore that "meaningless strip of Substance"[1195] *from my eyes in the Temple, I*

---

established it, was to complete the "AUTHORITY" that is attributed to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", which itself, inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", is a manifestation of a metaphor of the "Formative Essence of 'THE DIVINE'".

[1195] Have you ever heard that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has given instruction to "THE DIVINE FORCE" to produce into existence, something meaningless? The "*meaningless strip of Substance*" that AZAZEL, in the depths of his absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", is talking about is the "protective veil", constructed using "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" and that is part of the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" and, that every "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" must place in front of its "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" to protect it from the luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH". AZAZEL, just as a "pampered child" who did not get what he wanted, has torn his "protective veil", as a token of defiance and rejection of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and all that HE represents. He had not developed in himself any knowledge about "why?" he was into existence and under "which?" specifications he was maintained into existence. He was now on a rampage course to make a mess of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

knew the truth. Behold the thing which I am![1196]

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

At that he stood back from me and spread his wings. I stepped back, and lowered my head, because he began to glow brightly — to my horror, he began to look like the inside of the Temple itself.

"Azazel!", I said to him.

But he continued to glow, and as he did so, his legs lifted ever so slightly off the ground. He floated there before me, with sparkles of luminous radiation framing his

---

[1196] This was the result of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" trying to preserve itself in front of the forthcoming manifestation of "THE TRUTH".

appearance, filling his appearance, and growing brighter by the moment.[1197]

"Azazel!" I said, even louder, when I saw that he was not responding.

[1197] Covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and in the covetousness to have the new unique expression of "THE UNION" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, chose to express on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", unbeknownst to all others "ADONA'IM" providing "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", AZAZEL had stolen a part of the "specific generative energy" produced by "THE SHEKINAH", and he had concealed it in his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".

He stole and hid it, using the knowledge of the spiritual "specific processes" he had acquired from his function in "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" and which allowed him to keep intact and regulate the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this excerpt.

AZAZEL:

You will call me ADONAÏ! And soon... you will call me EL![1198]

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

Now I saw why he had brought me to this deserted corner of the Kingdom.

It was not merely to show me the rift in the Substance; he wanted no distractions when

---

[1198] Those were his aspirations to be "GOD", not knowing that he is a creature defined only in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", a projection similar to a very small point in a two-dimensional plane, not knowing the mould from which he had been produced into existence.

He thus revealed the personality traits associated with "narcissism", which, as we have already indicated, relates to the general functioning of the personality whose ultimate goal is the search by the subject for his own idealized and all-powerful image, either in that of others, or in the vision that others have of him, and not of a complementarity by another, different from oneself.

he revealed the utter darkness of his new appearance.

In front of me, Azazel's form began to change. His wings split apart and each half regenerated... he now had four. The two lower ones separated and each new pair developed into its full size. He now looked like one of the Seraph'im. And then, to the amazement of my veiled eyes, each of these were divided into two. He now had twelve sparkling wings, fanned out like flames from his back.[1199]

[1199] He had learned of their inner faculties of metamorphosis applied on their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment". The twelve wings manifested are an indication of his aspiration to lead the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

He threw back his head and laughed, but I had never heard a laugh like it before. This was the sound of desolation, not delight. It sounded so empty, so void of essence… I stood there frozen.[1200]

[1200] It is the same effects that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will manage to project onto human creatures once they would have subjected them to their absolute servitude.

Always remember, as we have already indicated, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established the same fixed dimensions and functional particulars for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, as those of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, so that it performs its due relevant role.

Regardless of the appearance, regardless of the shape taken by the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", it remains an external "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Envelope" whose purpose is to cover the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

AZAZEL:

Before this, Za'afiel, I WAS a "mistake"[1201]*, I WAS unfinished.*

Do not let yourself be impressed or fooled by such appearance or by the strength that such "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will display. Your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" are of the same dimensions and structures, and you possess elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", which none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" possess and have always desired to have.

[1201] That is a translation into the human language, of the same term, which these "ADONA'IM" have used to qualify the "new creature" — that is to say, you, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" —, in those days, right after the announcement of "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence, when these "pampered children", he and all of those "ADONA'IM", came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature [you, human creature, reading these writings] will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...*".

But now... behold my power. Have you ever seen an angel this glorified?[1202]

[1202] As such, he gave a follow-up demonstration to his own sayings about the "*power that awaits [them]*", and on which these most elders of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have set their greedy eyes: to acquire "POTENCY", which is the degree of possession of elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", and which, inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", is a manifestation of a metaphor of the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'", and, which is attributed to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and which makes the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" akin to "THE SHEKINAH".

As we have indicated already, the "GLORY" is the word used symbolically to refer to the luminous radiation that characterizes the attribute "LIGHT" which describes the second attribute of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", as well as any manifestation of a metaphor for the second attribute of "THE DIVINE BODY", and highlights the distinctive feature of the "divine energy" that emanates from "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'" and makes it "ALIVE".

Therefore, when one speaks about the "GLORY OF 'THE LIGHT'", it is by reference to the radiance of this "LIGHT", as second

No angel am I... I have learned the secrets of the Temple. I have become like the Most High![1203]

---

attribute characteristic of "THE BODY OF 'HE WHO IS'", or of any manifestation of a metaphor of the "'LIGHT' Divine State".

To be "glorified", for a creature, means to radiate by oneself the likeness of the radiance of the created pure "LIGHT" emanating from "THE SHEKINAH".

[1203] As we have indicated already, in those days right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature [you, human creature, reading these writings] will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" "lost their mind", in the sense that, they became insane, mentally unsound, and extremely foolish. That is what this ex-public figure of the circle of the "ADONA'IM" was revealing through his own behaviour and actions.

As such, were the depths of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", the depths of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

As he raised himself effortlessly on his twelve wings and turned to leave me shuddering in defeat, I shouted out to him,

"Azazel, this is wrong! You cannot do this! You will unmake us all!"[1204]

WEALTH" in AZAZEL, and the covetousness of the new unique expression of "THE UNION" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, chose to express on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

[1204] Through this expression, you should understand through discernment that ALL these high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew what was going on: from "word of mouth" and "gossips", so as to say, they passed information to each others, and as such, they have kept each other posted about the concept of "MAVET", the concept of "DEATH", the removal from existence, the return to nothingness, the new concept that has fuelled the disagreement and the "CONTROVERSY" between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL.

But he was already gone, and I fell to my knees again.

…”

EXTENDED ANNOTATIONS

"But he continued to glow, and as he did so, his legs lifted ever so slightly off the ground. He floated there before me, with sparkles of luminous radiation framing his appearance, filling his appearance, and growing brighter by the moment."

Covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and in the covetousness to have the new unique expression of "THE UNION" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, chose to express on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", unbeknownst to all others "ADONA'IM" providing "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", AZAZEL had stolen a part of the "specific generative energy" produced by "THE SHEKINAH", and he had concealed it in his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment".

He stole and hid it, using the knowledge of the spiritual "specific processes" he had acquired from his function in "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" and which allowed him to keep intact and regulate the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH".

He did so by thinking that with the passage of time, and with this "specific generative energy", from "THE SHEKINAH", hidden in him, he would not only be akin to "THE SHEKINAH" as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" which was under project, but he would produce "LIGHT" by himself; that is, he would become a source of "LIGHT", and which would also make him a "GOD" above of all the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

AZAZEL will use the knowledge of the spiritual "specific processes" he had from his function in "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH" and which allowed him to keep it intact and regulate the "Specific 'CELESTIAL←SPIRITUAL' Frontier" of "THE SHEKINAH", and then, he will diffuse on his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" the luminous radiation of this "specific generative energy" he had stolen and hidden in him, thus appearing as bright as "THE SHEKINAH".

It is so that, several of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" mesmerised, in "FEAR" and trembling in front of this deliberated deception, product of his work of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", will join him in his transgressions of the rules and precepts that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT

AND PROJECT MASTER" has established and the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" taught them in order for them to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

How can one characterize such behaviour coming from one of the firsts "ADONA'IM" who more over was transmitting his behaviour and values to the youngest ones? Is that blessed knowledge? Or is that "blissful ignorance" in "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"?

The action perpetrated by this elder of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and who was providing "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", was the very first theft felony perpetrated in the existence; the act of seizing fraudulently and whatever the procedure used, of that, which belongs to someone else, with the

intention of depriving the owner of it permanently. And, the creature, AZAZEL, who perpetrated that theft felony, is the very first "thief" into existence. He was afterwards dismissed of all duties, to the same extent that you will not keep in function a bank security guard who has stolen gold ingots from the bank where the finest gold ingots in existence are stored and he is supposed to guard.

END OF EXTENDED ANNOTATIONS

As we have indicated already, AZAZEL was the "public figure", the "spokesman", of the "ADONA'IM" closed circle, and, before the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", he drew himself much more attached (in the sense of the emotional and moral attachment) to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

After the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when these "ADONA'IM" came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...", then in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", they did not accept their disappointment gracefully. It is so that, AZAZEL, the "public figure" of the "ADONA'IM" closed circle, started to express aloud, what all the others "ADONA'IM", including the Archangel MICHAEL, hid in themselves and had been quietly thinking about the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" under project and to be produced into existence.

Since these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in their own words, "*had never known*

deficiency in anything, or an unfulfilled desire", it is so that AZAZEL had initiated his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" to get hold of the new unique expression of "THE UNION" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose to express on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Through those conversations that AZAZEL had held with several others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and had corrupted them as much as possible, he was busy laying his business case and getting stakeholders (those "ADONA'IM" and many of the most seniors archangels) on board of his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming". What he was not aware of, was that he was also exhibiting to the whole CREATION, the defining characteristics of that which is now designated, amongst human creatures, as: the "pampered child" syndrome.

As you would know, a “pampered child” is a pejorative term aimed at children who, are in the absence of crucial knowledge about “why?” they are into existence and under “which?” specifications they are maintained into existence, had never had an unfulfilled desire, and who exhibit forms of problematic behaviour, as if it will be the end of their existence, when a new privilege, outside of their specifications, and granted to others, is denied to them.

Knowledge about “why?” someone is into existence and under “which?” specifications someone is maintained into existence, is crucial in this definition of “pampered child”, as that knowledge allows developing knowledge about “oneself”: who you are. When someone operates within specifications and knows “why?” he is into existence and under “which?”

specifications he is maintained into existence, then one does not desires things that are "outside of the specifications" under which he is into existence, as they do not exist inside the sphere of one's own specifications; all things that one desires are within specifications and are fulfilled, and in such situation, we do not speak of being "pampered". The absence of that crucial knowledge about "why?" they are into existence and under "which?" specifications they are maintained into existence opens the door to a drift into the absence of responsibility and accountability.

Being pampered thus suggests a desire to drift away, to operate "outside of the specifications" under which someone is maintained into existence, a desire for more and more possession of privileges "not within own specifications" granted to others, and that is indeed the main aspect of being pampered: the road

towards the absence of “PLENITUDE”. By not having that crucial knowledge about “why?” he is into existence and under “which?” specifications he is maintained into existence, a “pampered child” will appear comfortable having no consideration for others than himself; perceiving others as unworthy and inferior. The possession of this crucial knowledge about “why?” someone is into existence and under “which?” specifications someone is maintained into existence, rather leads to have a great consideration for others; it leads on the road towards “PLENITUDE”.

It is so that, adrift into the absence of responsibility and accountability, a “pampered child” is likely to be discontented, frustrated, irritable, disgruntled, plaintive, querulous, resentful, self-centered, unpleasant, even obnoxious to those around him,

preoccupied by his own “Interpreted THOUGHTS” about the privilege that he does not have and is longing to have, and feeling victimized and even cheated if he do not get that privilege. A “pampered child” always has his own reasons according to his own “logic” to prove that he is entitled to everything he wants: “He wants what he wants when he wants it.” For that reason, he will appear and will be impulsive, and he will try to sabotage every project in which he will not be ranked first and will not get the particular privilege that is the object of that project. It is not enough for a “pampered child” to have all privileges already existing, he has to pretend to have even more than he has already; it is not enough to be admired, he has to be admired above everyone and praised by everyone, in the first place. For a “pampered child”, to possess more privileges means

to be loved by his parents; "love" from his parents means receiving those privileges from his parents.

A "pampered child" also feels for example that he does not need to be polite, to have any consideration for his neighbour, because he can get away with being rude. He considers himself to be the most wonderful, sweet, humble, and benevolent creature. He identifies his preys and expects others to better love him and do everything he wants or, with a vengeance, he will stab them in the back while he smiles innocently.[1205] He pushes himself to the front of the line, and small frustrations quickly become intolerable burdens.

[1205] All these defining and treacherous characteristics of the "pampered child" will be illustrated by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" all along the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and towards their neighbours "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and starting with the destruction of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

Mostly, however, since he cannot ever get enough, he appears insecure and is not aware that everyone around him is walking on eggshells. Such a creature is unhappy.

Having become a prolific liar in getting whatever he wants at any cost, and a skillful manipulator to get his way, the usual strategy of a "pampered child" for getting his way is to create a fuss publicly. If he is near you or walking with you, you will have no leverage, but you will pray for a miracle to keep you away from him. Sound familiar to you?

As such, had become this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" designated as AZAZEL, after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT". All those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had declared themselves to be "gods" were in the

same disastrous situation of a “pampered child” with their many disruptive behavioral patterns. None of them had developed in themselves any knowledge about “why?” they were into existence and under “which?” specifications they were maintained into existence. Since they did not know how they came into existence and they had not “seen” anyone that existed before them, it is so that they considered themselves to be “eternal” and did not bother themselves with such questions.

At the end of the “First Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” and during the days after the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, when these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were given the tasks to choose their own “Characters”, the defining characteristics of the

“pampered child” are parts of those celestial truths of the “nature” that had emerged inside “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of each of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and was also afterwards sealed in them.[1206] All those defining and treacherous characteristics of the “pampered child” will be illustrated by these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, who will do what their “nature” is, all along the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and towards their neighbours “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”; starting with the destruction of the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

[1206] It is to make you understand such things that CHRIST has told you that, angels are like “children”.

Those destructive behaviors, characteristics of a "pampered child" and, that you now see widespreaded amongst human creatures did not started with human creatures in the "Plane Below", but they started in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above", with these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", with the most elders of them: the "ADONA'IM". All the evil deeds that you see widespreaded amongst human creatures did not started with human creatures in the "Plane Below", but they have their origins in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above", amongst these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures": it is the havoc that these "pampered children" "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have caused in the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

CHAPTER 208

ANNOTATION ON THE MANIFESTATION OF "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER, TO EZECHIEL

Later during the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of the realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will also manifest Himself through "THE DIVINE FORCE", in this way toward human creatures, by different expressions of concrete and living images of the acronym IHVH. But human creatures will not understand such manifestations, because the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" assigned to them and which are parts of their "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON", had

been blurred and, as such, limit their portion of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" and of their understanding.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", had sent to the human creature named EZEKIEL, a manifestation in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the metaphor of the acronym IHVH through the "Characters" that SHE had given to the archangels MICHAEL, URIEL, RAPHAEL, and CAMAEL, to signify to EZEKIEL who HE is and that all the archangels and angels that are in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" were called into existence, to follow His instructions, and EZEKIEL had described this manifestation by saying:

"...

I looked: a stormy wind came from the North, a great cloud, and a searing fire and, around, a clarity; in its middle, as a sparkling of vermeil in the middle of the fire.

And from the midst of it came the likeness of four living creatures; such was their appearance: they had a human likeness.

Each had four faces, and each of them had four wings.

Their legs were straight; their feet: like the hooves of a calf, glittering as sparkles polished bronze.

Human hands, under their wings, were turned in the four directions, so as their faces and their wings to all four; their wings joined one

another. They advanced not sloping, but everyone right in front of himself.

As for the likeness of their faces, each had a human face. The four had, the face of a lion on the right side, the face of the bull on the left side, and all the four had the face of the eagle. Such were their faces.

As for their wings, spread upward, joined one another and two covered their bodies.

And each went straight forward; wherever the spirit would go, they went. They advanced not sloping.

They resembled living creatures. Their appearance was that of ignited flying sparks; it was like a vision of torches; among the living creatures it was like a back and forth movement; and then, there was the light of the fire, and out of fire, lightning.

And these living creatures were soaring in all directions: a vision of lightning.

I looked at the living creatures, and I saw a wheel upon the ground beside the living creatures, one for each face.

Here are what the appearance of the wheels and their structure were: they sparkled like the chrysolite and the four had the same likeness. As for their structure, they were nested one inside the other.

When they moved forward, they moved in the four directions without sloping as they moved.

The height of their rims frightened; and it was a multitude of sparks around their edge to all four.

When the living creatures moved forward, the wheels were advancing alongside them; and

when the living creatures rose from the ground, the wheels rose.

Wherever the spirit[1207] would go, they went, and the wheels rose at the same time; for the spirit[1208] of the living creatures was in the wheels.

[1207] "Spirit", is the word that the elders of the creation (the archangels and angels) use, to designate things or processes that they themselves cannot visualize, cannot perceive, and cannot explain.

[1208] *"the spirit of the living creatures was in the wheels"* is the revelation concerning the purpose of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence: they were not created into existence to lead, to reign, or to dominate on anything or on whomever it be, or to be "served" by their neighbour, but rather they were created into existence to "serve" their neighbour, to "be in the service of their neighbour", to receive instructions and accomplish them, to be of great importance to their neighbour. The word "spirit", in this context, refers to "specific processes", which are invisible to these elders of the creation (archangels and angels) and, that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER"

When they moved forward, the wheels moved forward; and when those stopped, the wheels stopped; and when they rose from the ground, the wheels rose along with them; for the spirit of the living creatures was in the wheels.

Above the heads of the living creatures, there was the likeness of a firmament, sparkling like a shining Crystal; it stretched over their heads, well above.

Below the likeness of the firmament their wings were strained one toward another. Each had two covering their body.

---

has established and predefined in the model of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and that define the purpose of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence.

And I heard that noise that did their wings when they were moving forward: it was the sound of great waters, the voice of the Almighty; the sound of a multitude, the sound of an army. When they stopped, they let down their wings.

There came a voice from above the likeness of the firmament which was above their heads.

And above the likeness of the firmament which was above their heads, such as a stone of lazulite, there was the likeness of a throne, and above of this likeness of a throne, there was the likeness as the appearance of a human, above, at the top.

Then, I saw as the sparking of bronze, as the appearance of a fire that enveloped him all around, in his upper half (above the level of

kidneys); and in his lower half (below the level of kidneys), I saw the aspect of a fire and of a brightness, all around him.

It was like the rainbow: such was the appearance of the surrounding brightness. It was the aspect, the likeness of the glory of "THE DIVINE". I looked at it and I threw myself face on the ground; I heard a voice that spoke.

It said to me: "Son of MAN[1209], stand upon your feet, and I will speak with you."

…"

[1209] "Son of MAN" means: manifestation of the metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM"; not to be confused with the designation of a descendant of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which is a secondary meaning.

"*... a stormy wind came from the North, a great cloud, and a searing fire and, around, a clarity; in its middle, as a sparkling of vermeil in the middle of the fire. ...*", is said to get you to understand that this is a message sent by "THE DIVINE". It is reminiscent of seeing a post office vehicle car coming far away and having a large envelope on its rooftop. The "Visionaries" from the "Celestial Christian Church", will understand this very quickly, as they are familiar with receiving this kind of messages.

The *"human face"*, that is the shape and appearance of the human creature, is the "Character" that the Archangel MICHAEL had chosen for the realization of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and to refer to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, which he had sought to know without success. In such "vision", the display of the likeness of the "*human*

face" on such winged creature tells you that, that creature is a representation of the Archangel MICHAEL.

The *"face of the lion"*, *"the lion"*, that is the shape and appearance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" called *"the lion"*, is the "Character" that the Archangel URIEL had chosen for the realization of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and to refer to the "'LIGHT' Divine State". In such "vision", the display of the likeness of the "*face of the lion*" on such winged creature tells you that, that creature is a representation of Archangel URIEL.

The *"face of the bull"*, *"the bull"*, that is the shape and appearance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" called *"the bull"*, is the "Character" that the Archangel RAPHAEL had chosen for the realization

of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and to refer to the “‘GOD’ Divine State” of which the “‘LIGHT’ Divine State” is the son. In such “vision”, the display of the likeness of the “*face of the bull*” on such winged creature tells you that, that creature is a representation of the Archangel RAPHAEL.

The *“face of the eagle”*, *“the eagle”*, that is the shape and appearance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” called *“the eagle”*, is the “Character” that the Archangel CAMAEL had chosen for the realization of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and to refer to “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”. In such “vision”, the display of the likeness of the “*face of the eagle*” on such winged creature tells you that, that creature is a representation of the Archangel CAMAEL.

"... *As for the likeness of their faces, each had a human face. The four had, the face of a lion on the right side, the face of the bull on the left side, and all the four had the face of the eagle. Such were their faces.* ..." This packaged "four faces" in one concrete image is presented to lead you to understand that, it is about "THE DIVINE FORCE". The concrete image itself is an attempt to form a representation of "THE DIVINE FORCE", the source of all those four separated "images", which make up the whole "four faces" image; and SHE is always omnipresent among and alongside human creatures. With what "images/symbols" would you represent that, which is "invisible" and present it to someone who can only "see" that, which is "visible"? It is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who gave those individual "images" to those Archangels, during the task, which SHE had assigned to them to choose a "Character" for one self.

“THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” is at the base of creation and manifestation into existence of such a concrete image that will be representative of a message of great significance. When human creatures do not understand such manifestation, it is because the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” assigned to them and which are parts of their “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON”, had been blurred[1210], and, as such, limit their portion of the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’” and their understanding.

[1210] This blocking was caused by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, not having not accepted the fact that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, chose to express on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” the new unique expression of “THE UNION”, they had then, decided to destroy the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, blocking the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” that are in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and preventing it to subsequently to know its origin.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and “THE DIVINE FORCE” go hand in hand and are conjoint and cannot be expressed in an understandable manner by elements of the first three subsets of “THE REASON”. It is for the purpose of wanting to represent this indivisible pair of “THE DIVINE”, using the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, that such manifestations are created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, as metaphors of aspects of the divine pair. It is a bit like to represent, or to project, in a three-dimensional space, an indivisible object located in a seven-dimensional space, or in a five-dimensional space, by a restricted and divisible projection in a two-dimensional or three-dimensional space; this, by using only the elements of the projection space, because not having an exact knowledge of the original indivisible object that is in a higher dimension.

Using a two-dimensional board, for example, how would you represent aspects of a full three dimensional object? Now consider a five-dimensional "PERFECT" object, how would you represent some of its aspects it in a three dimensional space? That is why you have those representations of creatures with four faces, in your dimension of existence. In dimensions of existence higher than your current one, such four-faces creatures are represented differently.

"... As for their wings, spread upward, joined one another and two covered their bodies. ..." means to say that, it is always through "THE DIVINE FORCE" that, messages coming from the "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, are transmitted to His creatures, and "THE DIVINE FORCE" brings this message to him EZEKIEL and to be sent to human creatures, to the four corners of the Earth.

When the wings of an angel are deployed upward, that means: *"...I bring a message on behalf of the "THE DIVINE"..."*, when the wings are later folded along the body, this means that the messenger has conveyed the message that he was carrying. The wings covering the body mean that he must not reveal who he is in order to bring the one who receives the message to develop capabilities to discern through the message that was given to him.

"... And each went straight forward; wherever the spirit would go, they went. They advanced not sloping. ..." means that "THE DIVINE FORCE" executes the instructions SHE receives from the "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and in any place designated, without ever deviate.

"... And these living creatures were soaring in all directions: a vision of lightning. ..." means "THE DIVINE FORCE" accomplishes the work entrusted to Her in any place designated in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live human creatures, as well as in "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"... a wheel upon the ground beside the living creatures, one for each face ..." is said to lead you to understand that "THE DIVINE FORCE" is at the origin of that, which is designated as the "movement" in all its forms. SHE is found in all "movement" and SHE is the "movement". SHE also associates the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to the work that SHE accomplishes, and SHE give them tasks to perform.

"... *Wherever the spirit would go, they went, and the wheels rose at the same time; for the spirit of the living creatures was in the wheels.* ...." is said to lead you to understand that, it is "THE DIVINE FORCE", invisible to all, who decides how SHE will accomplish the tasks entrusted to Her by "THE DIVINE", and the tasks that SHE entrusts to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are all synchronized by "THE DIVINE FORCE". "Spirit", is the word that the elders of the creation (the archangels and angels) use, to designate things or processes that they themselves cannot visualize, cannot perceive, and cannot explain.

"the spirit of the living creatures was in the wheels" is the revelation concerning the purpose of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence: they were not created into existence to lead, to reign, or to dominate on anything or on

whomever it be, or to be "served" by their neighbour, but rather they were created into existence to "serve" their neighbour, to "be in the service of their neighbour", to receive instructions and accomplish them, to be of great importance to their neighbour.[1211]

[1211] The most elders of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", those "ADONA'IM", have understood all these things regarding their roles into existence, right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and before that the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who was called "ADAM" and, which means "The Eye of the 'LIGHT'", was even produced into existence. And, these "ADONA'IM" decided, in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", to inverse the roles, in defiance of all the instructions that they had received from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE".

That is why, one amongst these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who will self-proclaimed to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will say openly and aloud, what all the others "ADONA'IM" hid in them and were been quietly thinking, before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was even produced into existence, saying:

The word “spirit”, in this context, refers to “specific processes”, which are invisible to these elders of the creation (archangels and angels) and, that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established and predefined in the model of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” and that define the purpose of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” into existence.

The wheel is an object of circular shape, revolving around an axis passing through its center, which has

---

“…

> *Shall I tell you what I know? These “humans” that He proposes to create — we are to be their servants!*
>
> *I have learned the Elohim’s purpose for these angels of water and dirt. It is they, and not we, He proposes to make the heirs of all that is.*
>
> *I for one will never bow to serve a physical being!*

…”

multiple uses. It is, in fact, the essential part of most of the platforms allowing for displacement. Its purpose is to receive and transmit a movement. In these platforms allowing for displacement, the wheel does not have the role of the steering wheel which is the manual control platform connected by gears and wheelhouse parts to the guiding wheels of these platforms allowing for displacement. In these platforms allowing for displacement, the wheel does not have the role of the engine that gives the movement; the wheel does not have the role of the transmission belt, a wheel does not have the role of the driver.

If, in a platform allowing for displacement, the wheel would acquire consciousness and therefore decided by itself to no longer perform its role, but rather to take the role of the driver, or that of the engine, or

that of the transmission belt, what would happen to such a platform allowing for displacement? This is what has become of the platform that is called "THE HOLY PROJECT" and the wheels that are called the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

"*... Above the heads of the living creatures, there was the likeness of a firmament, sparkling like a shining Crystal; it stretched over their heads, well above. ...*" is additional information to confirm that "THE DIVINE FORCE" is sent directly by "THE DIVINE".

"*... And I heard that noise that did their wings when they were moving forward: it was the sound of great waters, the voice of the Almighty; the sound of a multitude, the sound of an army. When they stopped, they let down their wings. ...*" to make you

understand that all “THE CELESTIAL HOST” is also at work and directed by “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

“… There came a voice from above the likeness of the firmament which was above their heads. …” to lead you to understand that, it is “THE WORD OF THE DIVINE”, emitted from “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

“*… And above the likeness of the firmament which was above their heads, such as a stone of lazulite, there was the likeness of a throne, and above of this likeness of a throne, there was the likeness as the appearance of a human, above, at the top. …*”

That aspect of the human creature above the likeness of the firmament which was above their heads, is called by the word which is translated into human language by: “MAN” — and which is the “unique

word" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had assigned to the metaphor in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", long before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was created.

That aspect of the human creature above the likeness of the firmament which was above their heads, is also shown to lead to understand that the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" is its own possession; it is above the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance".

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" are manifestations of this metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", and that is why each of those with the "MALE" adjective came to be called: "Man".

It is so that, this manifestation to the appearance of the human creature above the likeness of the firmament which was above their heads, is that, which is associated with the "PLENITUDE" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Just as this metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" is made manifest above the likeness of the firmament which was above the heads of the "Characters" associated with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", likewise, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed and established, the manifestations of this metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM",

which are human creatures, are above all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".[1212]

It is this same teaching that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had given to "THE FEMALE" and to "ADAM" so that they remember their "PLENITUDE", because both of them, they have sunk into the ignorance caused by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of

---

[1212] As we have pointed out in the previous annotation, the most elders of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", those "ADONA'IM", have understood all these things regarding their roles into existence, and also regarding their own status with respect to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and before that the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who has called "ADAM" and which means "The Eye of the 'LIGHT'" was even produced into existence. And, these "ADONA'IM" decided, in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", to inverse the roles, in defiance of all the instructions that they had received from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE".

“DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” they were fed with by the “ADONA’IM” and the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, who pretended to be the providers of their well-being and kept them in ignorance. Because “THE FEMALE” and “ADAM” had received this teaching, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, who knew not about the existence of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, also who knew not how “THE FEMALE” and “ADAM” had received such teaching, have accused them to have eaten their “forbidden fruit”, to have broken the commandment that the Archangel MICHAEL gave them to stay away from such knowledge, and he was very quick to destroy these first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and their forthcoming descendants, before that these “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” could come to truly understand their own “PLENITUDE” and to understand that they are on a scale of classification that is above that of any

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", including above the Archangel MICHAEL himself.

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", particularly the "ADONA'IM", knew about this "PLENITUDE" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", long before that the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live human creatures was given form, and long before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created, and these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" did not accept this truth.[1213] In their "HUBRIS" of

---

[1213] These events will be replicated among the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" at the advent of CHRIST into existence; especially with Herod who, having been told by the Magi that the child CHRIST, child KING was going to be born into existence, and wanting to protect his own "Throne", not wanting to accept what

manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, they decided to destroy the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, blocking the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” that are in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and preventing it to subsequently to know his origin.

“*... Then, I saw as the sparking of bronze, as the appearance of a fire that enveloped him all around, in his upper half (above the level of kidneys); and in his lower half (below the level of kidneys), I saw the aspect of a fire and of a brightness, all around him. ...*”

---

the Magi had told him, then planned to erase the child CHRIST from existence before that the child CHRIST could come to understand who HE (CHRIST) himself is.

This is said to lead you to understand that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" possesses elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON". It is likewise with all manifestation of this metaphor of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM", which is designated by the "unique word" which is translated into human language by: "MAN". That is, as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" (you, reading these writings), you have these elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" inside yourself, and when you are in "PURITY", then, you are also enveloped by such a fire and which is manifested on your "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole".

"*... It was like the rainbow: such was the appearance of the surrounding brightness. ...*"

This is to remind the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

Habitation Domain" in which they live, was once destroyed by the waters.

"... I looked at it and I threw myself face on the ground ..." are the manifestations of the effects that had been expected by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", when in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", they had premeditated to destroy the human creature and submit it to their control, by declaring themselves to be at the top of the human creature. We shall explain this in the text of another section.

CHAPTER 208
ANNOTATION ON THE MANIFESTATION OF “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, OUR FATHER, TO EZECHIEL

CHAPTER 209

ANNOTATION ON THE BROKEN VASE THAT HELD NO LIFE WATER

"...

The heart of he who is devoid of wisdom is in his mouth, like a broken vase holding no water, and his speech weighs as a burden on a journey.

..."

In the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil", and in the logic distorted by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures" will not really understand why "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER entrusted, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", to His CHILDREN, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", that HE much loved the same way and which had acquired enough knowledge, the particular task, to each of them, to choose a "Character" for oneself.

This absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and the consequences of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will be illustrated by the very statements of the "ADONA'IM".

This is an excerpt[1214] of AZAZEL's speech to a large group of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"

[1214] These are part of the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF

he had invited in order for himself to make his case about his conduct and demonstrate how he has outgrown IHVH in intelligence and wisdom; he knew not that he was actually displaying all the defining and treacherous characteristics of the "pampered child" who did not get what he wanted:

"...

> *My brethren, I know the confusion that has been resting upon you all since the day I truly awoke. But I have come before you today to set your minds at peace.*
>
> *I will tell you all that I have seen, and will hide nothing, so that you will know I have done*

THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

nothing in secret[1215], nor do I wish to conceal[1216] anything from my family the Host.

[1215] He acknowledges thus that all what he had done, even stealing a part of the "specific generative energy" produced by "THE SHEKINAH", which he had standing right there concealed in his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", and he acknowledge that is aware that he did all that at the sight of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", with disregard of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and with disregard of the "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had for him, AZAZEL, in particular.

[1216] Standing right there, he had concealed in his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", the stolen "specific generative energy" produced by "THE SHEKINAH". Two of his accomplices, who he has corrupted and who also held the task of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", were well aware of his felony of theft. As we have indicated already, having become a prolific liar in getting whatever he wants at any cost, and a skillful manipulator to get his way, the usual strategy of a "pampered child" for getting his way is to create a fuss publicly.

Many of you have heard this about me, and it is true, that I became dissatisfied with the tasks to which I was set by the Elohim[1217].

MICHAEL and IaH have ever kept us occupied with Their labors, and I was the first to find joy in the works which I did in Their Name.[1218]

[1217] "The Elohim" is the term that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" used at that time, to designate both "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and the Archangel MICHAEL, as if the two were in the "same league". "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is the unique seven dimensional "BEING". HE IS "THE ABSOLUTE PURITY".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

[1218] None of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including the Archangel MICHAEL, understood that the tasks that were assigned to them, were for the purpose of their own education, so that they could come to understand who they are, how they came into existence, and most importantly "why?" they were into existence and under "which?" specifications they were maintained into existence. None of them understood that those

You have also heard much about the Creation project, that new environment within the Void for which we have all been working to prepare recently.

I understand this undertaking very well — better than any standing here before me, and

---

tasks were not assigned to them randomly, but described a well defined pattern that revealed aspects of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", aspects of "THE DIVINE FORCE", and aspects of the "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; thus, "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had embedded into those tasks was somehow lost. They contented themselves with the "tip of the iceberg". All the discourses that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are giving in the chronicles of their own conflicts, are outside of the sphere of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; that is, they are the works of "pampered children" in obscurity and trying to deceive others to join their cause.

yet, when I offered my assistance to the Union, I was refused.[1219]

For a long time, I said nothing. I asked myself many times why They would not allow me to help — was I not valued, after all?[1220] *The*

[1219] During all their existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" grew in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" so as to understand or be aware of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'"; despite all the tasks that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had entrusted them in order to lead them to understand the two causal precedence relations that define the orders of events through which the "Divine Products" arise into existence — that is the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'" — and remain into existence in their "Divine State" — that is the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

[1220] As we have already indicated in one previous annotation, it is not enough for a "pampered child" to have all privileges already existing, he has to pretend to have even more than he has already;

more I considered the matter, the less Their decision seemed pleasing to me. It occurred to me some time later, that... They had made a wrong (mistake)!

Yes, it is possible. And when I understood that not everything was as I thought it had been, my very eyes seemed different. If our Elohim could err in small matters such as this, how

---

it is not enough to be admired, he has to be admired above everyone and praised by everyone, in the first place. Those destructive behaviors, characteristics of a "pampered child" and, that you now see widespreaded amongst human creatures did not started with human creatures in the "Plane Below", but they started in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above", with these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", with the most elders of them: the "ADONA'IM". All the evil deeds that you see widespreaded amongst human creatures did not started with human creatures in the "Plane Below", but they have their origins in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above", amongst these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

then, could I trust anything They had previously told me?[1221] *And I began to question the validity of all that I knew.*

I began to test the limits of those things which we have never done before. They were small things at first, such as performing a task in a way which had not been specified[1222]*, and*

[1221] Like all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", he had not grown "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in him, and none of them knew of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

[1222] As we have explained already, the achievement of the intended mission of a proper implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" has two aspects, as in any enterprise business: the strategic and the operational aspects, which complement each other. These two aspects answer the questions: "Is the business doing the correct things?" and "Is the business doing things correctly?" All these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who like to qualify themselves as the "most intelligent children" of IHVH, starting with their leaders at the very top of their hierarchy with those who have self-proclaimed to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, down to the least one, have

then, eventually leaving things completely undone... but soon I decided to make one final test. Before the very Shekinah over which I have charge, I removed my veil.[1223]

---

failed to discern and understand what are the "correct things" for the achievement of the intended mission of a proper implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; they have all failed to discern and understand the "divine realities", which are the invisible treasure, the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded into the rational activities, which were assigned to them.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

[1223] He knew not that at very moment when he had removed his veil, his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" as well as "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" had fractured, cracked and broken by contact with this luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH", and which was transmitted through its "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" unprotected.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

When I saw that no harm came to me, I perceived the great freedom of operating outside of the Throne's influence. Even in that most sacred spot, I was no longer a servant of Heaven. I was no longer an angel... I was something else. I saw that I was no longer Adonai, but EL.[1224]

[1224] The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew not of the existence of their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and its structures inside their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment"; moreover he could not see the actual state of his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body".

So were the depths of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", the depths of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in AZAZEL, not knowing that his domain of "THOUGHTS" was delineated by the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" (that is, "THE REASON of the First Order"). He declared himself to be of "THE 'DIVINE' REASON" (that is, "THE REASON of the Seventh Order"), which will never be made available in the attribute "NON DIVINE". It is like an ant on earth, where live human creatures, declares itself to have become the Solar star.

I saw that I alone had learned the secrets of IaH, that He IS only because He says He is. Well, I say the same: I AM. And when I saw that I was, I looked at myself, and I found my power.[1225]

[1225] As we have indicated already, in those days right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature [you, human creature, reading these writings] will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" "lost their mind", in the sense that, they became insane, mentally unsound, and extremely foolish. That is what this ex-public figure of the circle of the "ADONA'IM" was revealing through his own behaviour and actions.

None of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew what was the meaning of the acronym IHVH and they knew not why "THE DIVINE" had told them, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", that HE is "HE WHO IS".

I am here to tell you all that you too can be. You can join me, and I will lead you into wakefulness, for I will ascend to where IaH truly dwells.[1226] I will exalt myself above all of His angels, and rule, with all those who will join with me, all of Heaven. I will take all of

---

In all this display of "blissful ignorance", "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were listening, mesmerised, and feeding themselves on the poison that AZAZEL was giving them.

[1226] The saddest thing in all this madness is that AZAZEL was beloved of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and in his absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", he knew not that, like all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", he was attached to the attribute "NON DIVINE", and that for him to be into existence, "THE DIVINE FORCE" had applied proportionality factors that made him (AZAZEL) at least "ten billion" times smaller in every perspective than "THE DIVINE". These things cannot be grasped within the "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

you with me who wish to go, and we will be like the Most High Himself![1227]

[1227] As such, the one who has been the public figure of the closed circle of the "ADONA'IM", the second in command after the Archangel MICHAEL, and who had received the tasks to facilitate the education of the younguest "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", was revealing the whole extent of what he and those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" have extracted, about the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded into the rational activities, which were assigned to them. Do you now understand why at their last appraisal by "THE DIVINE FORCE", the measure of that extent of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which emerges from the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", was found to be almost equal to zero? After those almost 70 billions years that marked the duration of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", these "ADONA'IM" and the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" knew **NOTHING** about "THE DIVINE FORCE" and **NOTHING** about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER! These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" lived in a paradigm of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

…”

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

EXTENDED ANNOTATIONS

"... the tasks to which I was set by the Elohim ..."

"The Elohim" is the term that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" used at that time, to designate both "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and the Archangel MICHAEL, as if the two were in the "same league". "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is the unique seven dimensional "BEING". HE IS "THE ABSOLUTE PURITY". HE is "THE ONE" from whom these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" originate, and whom they have failed to know. In front of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the Archangel MICHAEL is the shadow of a one dimensional point (not even a plane) which results from an orthogonal projection into the attribute "NON DIVINE" of the seven dimensional

"BEING", and that is to say, the Archangel MICHAEL is a "creature", a "cartoon", an "animated drawing", drawn and painted into existence on the "specific paper" (or the drawing substance) designated as the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE". A "creature", a "cartoon", an "animated drawing", drawn and painted into existence on the "specific paper" by "THE LIVING HAND", has a beginning and an end, as "THE LIVING INTELLIGENCE" which is behind "THE LIVING HAND" wants it to be. If "THE LIVING INTELLIGENCE" which is behind "THE LIVING HAND" wants to scratch or stop the existence of that, which "THE LIVING HAND" has drawn and painted into existence on the "specific paper", it will do so at its own convenience. Through writings by "THE LIVING HAND", "THE LIVING

INTELLIGENCE" projects his own constructive "THOUGHTS" on the "specific paper" and how HE wants it to be. "THE LIVING INTELLIGENCE" behind "THE LIVING HAND" will never be in the "same league" with a "cartoon", an "animated drawing", drawn and painted into existence on the "specific paper" by "THE LIVING HAND". Furthermore, and what worsen the comparison, if any there would be, is that, the Archangel MICHAEL is standing in "IMPURITY" caused by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in the absence of the knowledge of his own origin and fully covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil".

In their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures" had set in themselves that the Archangel MICHAEL, who is standing in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES", and "LIES", was somehow in the "same league" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who is standing in "ABSOLUTE PURITY". The Archangel MICHAEL, a "cartoon", an "animated drawing", drawn and painted into existence on the "specific paper", which is defined by the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", and who did not know about "THE LIVING HAND" that wrote him into existence, was considering himself as been an "EQUAL" to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who is "THE LIVING INTELLIGENCE" behind "THE LIVING HAND". As we have indicated already, to place things in perspective, so that you come to grasp the extent of insanity in which these

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had plunged themselves, imagine a situation where you have an earthly microbe, which can only be viewed using microscopic devices, which is somehow considered to be in the "same league" as the "Solar Star" that shines every day above the world in which you currently live. As such is the situation between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and the creatures (be it celestial creatures or human creatures) into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"I understand this undertaking very well — better than any standing here before me, and yet, when I offered my assistance to the Union, I was refused."

During all their existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", none of the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" grew in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" so as to understand or be aware of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'"; despite all the tasks that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had entrusted them in order to lead them to understand the two causal precedence relations that define the orders of events through which the "Divine Products" arise into existence — that is the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE CREATION'" — and remain into existence in their "Divine State" — that is the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

In those days right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when these "ADONA'IM" came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature [you,*

human creature, reading these writings] will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...", this ex-public figure of the closed circle of the "ADONA'IM" had requested that this manifestation of "THE UNION" be expressed on him instead. His request was rejected and he made several others requests to put his hand on this manifestation of "THE UNION", which were also rejected. He also wanted to be able to enter inside "THE SHEKINAH" for "THE UNION", and thought that access to "THE SHEKINAH" is a matter of a stroke of a "magic wand", not knowing about the "mould" from which he was "spoken" into existence; not knowing about the existence of his own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and hence he could not understand that the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" cannot withstand, and will be immediately destroyed by, the luminous radiation,

which emanates directly from “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside “THE SHEKINAH”. The Archangel MICHAEL had told him many times that he cannot go inside “THE SHEKINAH”, at the risk of being destroyed by that luminous radiation, which emanates directly from “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside “THE SHEKINAH”. But, in his obscurity and covetousness of the new unique expression of “THE UNION” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, chose to express on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, this “pampered child” and ex-public figure of the closed circle of the “ADONA’IM” did not want to hear anything. Amongst the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, only the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

Creature" model, that is to say the Archangel MICHAEL, can enter inside "THE SHEKINAH" and stand in front of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" for "THE UNION". We have already explained this in one previous chapter.

See also the vision of the August 12, 2005, Aristide with "THE DIVINE", with CHRIST, and with the Archangel MICHAEL.

"...I began to test the limits of those things which we have never done before. They were small things at first, such as performing a task in a way which had not been specified..."

As we have explained already, the achievement of the intended mission of a proper implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" has two aspects, as in any enterprise business: the strategic and the operational aspects, which complement each other. These two

aspects answer the questions: “Is the business doing the correct things?” and “Is the business doing things correctly?” All these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, who like to qualify themselves as the “most intelligent children” of IHVH, starting with their leaders at the very top of their hierarchy with those who have self-proclaimed to have outgrown in intelligence and wisdom, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, down to the least one, have failed to discern and understand what are the “correct things” for the achievement of the intended mission of a proper implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”; they have all failed to discern and understand the “divine realities”, which are the invisible treasure, the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has embedded into the rational activities, which were assigned to them.

All specifications of the tasks that they were performing were given to them by “THE DIVINE FORCE” through the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH”. Through the understanding of those specifications and the product of their work, all “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” were called to discern the particulars of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”; hence come to grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. As you would know, a specification is a “blueprint” that provides all the information and operations requirements, which are necessary to bring something (e.g., a product, a task, a project, etc...) to fruition, efficiently and with standards of quality, in order to fulfill the role assigned to it. It formalizes the needs, detailing the expected functionalities of something (e.g., a product,

a task, a project, etc...) that has been thoroughly analyzed beforehand and thus provides precise and detailed answers that are needed to bring it to fruition. Gaining a thorough understanding of specifications requires understanding the background, vocabulary, and fundamental concepts from which those specifications originate.

The very first task that was assigned to the firsts seven "ADONA'IM" was that of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH". It is so that, the designations of those seven "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to whom "THE DIVINE FORCE" has entrusted "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", would also give them guidance on the descriptions of the seven subsets of the "Divine States" that are defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

But the “ADONA’IM” could not see further than the words of these revelations, they had not understood that a whole “unique word” that is revealed into existence by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, is in fact a designation of an attribute which reveals a unique meaning and the unique particulars of “THE DIVINE”. They did not understand the existence of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and therefore they could not understand the message that was placed in front of them through the symbolism of the seven surrounding “THE SHEKINAH”.

Even small tasks that “THE DIVINE FORCE” entrusted to AZAZEL, he could not discern any product of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

"... Before the very Shekinah over which I have charge, I removed my veil ..."

He knew not that at very moment when he had removed his veil, his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" as well as "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of his "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" had fractured, cracked and broken by contact with this luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH", and which was transmitted through its "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" unprotected.

Remember the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, and remember that this luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH" is only a "spark of light" which was created by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and which resembles "THE LIGHT" blessed. Although it is only a "spark of light" that resembles "THE LIGHT"

blessed, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has endowed it with the most potent properties in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Although the speed of movement of the luminous radiation emanating directly from “THE SHEKINAH” is at least three thousand six hundred forty billion times slower than the speed of movement of the radiation of the true “LIGHT” which was not created and which lies within “THE DIVINE DOMAIN” outside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, however, it is instantaneous (very high) in relation to the speed of displacement of the fastest “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

It is the immediate “DEATH” of AZAZEL that should have followed at the very moment when he had unveiled and exposed his “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure”, without protection, to the luminous

radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH".

But because HE loved His others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that much, His "CHILDREN" that were still at the stage of the "spiritual childhood" and were following the "ADONA'IM" by affinities and by conveniences, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER intervened through "THE DIVINE FORCE" at the very moment when this luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH" broke the structure of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of AZAZEL, and has thus maintained AZAZEL alive.

"...I will exalt myself above all of His angels, and rule, with all those who will join with me, all of Heaven. I will take all of you with

me who wish to go, and we will be like the Most High Himself!...”

As such, the one who has been the public figure of the closed circle of the “ADONA’IM”, the second in command after the Archangel MICHAEL, and who had received the tasks to facilitate the education of the younguest “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, was revealing the whole extent of what he and those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” have extracted, about the “LIGHT” that is hidden in the “LIGHT”, and that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has embedded into the rational activities, which were assigned to them. Do you now understand why at their last appraisal by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, the measure of that extent of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, which emerges from the “LIGHT” that

is hidden in the “LIGHT”, was found to be almost equal to zero? After those almost 70 billions years that marked the duration of the “First Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, these “ADONA’IM” and the remaining “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” knew **NOTHING** about “THE DIVINE FORCE” and **NOTHING** about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER! These “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” lived in a paradigm of the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

The joy, this state of gladness of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” was not based on “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. It ensues from the comfort of the work position held in the “GOVERNMENT” of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”; that is, in the hierarchy of

communication of the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'". The most comfortable being the "ADONA'IM" and the Archangels who are at the very beginning of this hierarchy of communication of ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH".

It is so that, with the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", all the "ADONA'IM" and those most comfortable "*were shaken like a reed shaken by the wind*", because of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that they had in them, and because they understood that they will lose their comfort, as others hierarchies of communication

with “THE DIVINE”, others than the one already established through “THE SHEKINAH” and through which they indulged themselves of their “HUBRIS”, will be established from the new human creatures.

END OF EXTENDED ANNOTATIONS

As we have already indicated, this was the discourse of a “pampered child” adrift into the absence of responsibility and accountability, who did not get what he coveted and had set himself out to proceed further using the usual strategy of a “pampered child”, not knowing that he was actually revealing, to the whole CREATION, all his defining and treacherous characteristics. And these are the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that have made you believe that they are “gods” above you “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, pulling

you into their own insanity crises because they were not granted the “LIGHT” that has been attributed to you, and you are running after such creatures with your prayers and grievances. Do you understand the disastrous situation in which you are currently in?

To bring you to grasp this absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in the whole of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, consider the glimpse of the following situation, using the words that are acquainted to you.

“...

A Light source lies in a seven dimensional environment and in which there is no reflection or projection distinguishable and different from this Light: the reflected Light is always the original Light of the source and this Light is always its own projection.

This light consists of three basic essences and it can only be projected on a plane that is an external and on a two-dimensional environment. This light cannot either be reflected by this two-dimensional external environment.

Such a projection is a manifestation, on the projection plane, of a metaphor of this Light.

This two-dimensional environment is very far away from the seven dimensional orginal environment.

It is so that, the projections of this Light, depending on the essence of the Light considered and the projection angle considered, are infinite (cannot be counted) when observed from the projection plane.

But when observed from the Light source in the seven dimensional environment, all projections of this Light are countable.

All these projections appear as very small "dots", "infinitely small", on the projection plane which is a two-dimensional environment; the first dimension is associated with the essence of the Light and the second dimension is associated with the projection angle.

All these points are similar and have the same importance when observed from the Light source in the seven dimensional environment.

Although very far from the Light source, the closest point to this light source, according to the first dimension that is associated with the essence of the Light, is that, which corresponds

to that, which is called in mathematics: the "orthogonal projection".

After a short passage of time, a myriad of projections, following a single essence of the Light source, was produced on a well-defined plane and which is a two-dimensional environment.

All these small "dots" that correspond to these projections are animated on the projection plane and have received the awareness of their existence on this projection plane; but they do not have knowledge concerning the Light source and cannot see it directly because they are only projections.

Towards the end of this short passage of time, the point associated with the "orthogonal projection" of the Light source, following this

essence of the Light that has been selected, not being able to understand its origin which is in a seven dimensional environment, and despite all the indications present on the projection plane, will declare itself to be more important than the other small "points" and establish itself above them, on this projection plane.

Another small "point" that is close to the "orthogonal projection" of the Light source, will do the same and in addition, this second small "point" which is on the projection plane in a two-dimensional environment, will declare itself to be the equal of the Light source; this Light source which it has no knowledge of and which is in a seven dimensional environment.

It is the monkey wrench that will follow, a great mess and total confusion over the entire projection plane in this two-dimensional environment, because all these projected small "points", animated and conscious, despite all the indications present on the projection plane on which they are, do not know and have not been able to see the Light source that is outside their environment and of which they are all projections on this well-defined plane.

..."

CHAPTER 209
ANNOTATION ON THE BROKEN VASE THAT HELD NO LIFE WATER

CHAPTER 210

ANNOTATION ON "THE DIVINE FORCE" MANIFESTING HERSELF AMONG "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURES"

Despite all the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had poured on them during these nearly seventy billion years in "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", the "ADONA'IM" did not grew in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; they did not even have knowledge of existence of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" from which they were "spoken" into

existence as manifestation of products of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION".

It is for the purpose to make understand this, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" says in parable that:

"...

I manifested Myself to them, up to entering the place which is located in the middle of their prison, being Verb, and I talked with them to the depths of their language.

I manifested Myself in the guise of their image and I wore their garment, to each, and I hid myself in them and they did not know HE who gives me power.

Because I am within the principalities as well as within the powers, and within the angels and within any movement that is in any

matter, and I hid in them until I manifest Myself again.

And none of them has known Me, although it is Me who is in them, but they thought that they were the ones who created everything, being ignorant because they did not know their roots, the place where they had sprouted.

And I hid to them because of their "MALICE" and they have not known Me.

..."

"... I manifested Myself to them, up to entering the place which is located in the middle of their prison, being Verb, and I talked with them to the depths of their language ..." is said to lead to understand that "THE DIVINE FORCE", under the name of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", having created all of them into

existence from the “Specific Elementary ‘SPIRIT’ Particle”, spoke to them directly from “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” that SHE had built and placed in the “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”.

As you have understood already, any creature, be it a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, a “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, or a “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, which “THE DIVINE FORCE” has produced into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, on instructions of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is a very complex signal processing system, which perform a wide variety of signal processing operations. The signals processed

by these creatures are sequence of “electrical pulses” that represent samples of a continuous variable in a domain such as time, space, or frequency. Each “electrical pulse” can be represented by using a two-symbol basis: “on” and “off”, or “0” and “1”, and that is to say a binary code basis. The most fundamental layer of controlled vocabulary — the set of sequences of “electrical impulses” distinct and considered in their formation and meaning, and which define the “words” — and set of grammatical rules, which are based on the two-symbol basis, will define the “inner language”, or the “innermost language”, or “nethermost language”, or the “depths of the language” of the considered creature.

Although this “SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” was now imprisoned in the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” and could no longer see the illumination provided by “The

ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in this same “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT’ Substance” constituent of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” has worked around this “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” and spoke to them directly in this “SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” using elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has restricted to this “SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

“… *being Verb* …” is said by “THE DIVINE FORCE” to indicate that SHE, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, is the one who expresses the movement, the action, or the state associated to any creature into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and SHE takes different forms according to manners of being, times, creatures and number. “THE DIVINE FORCE” constitutes the

core of the expression of everything that comes into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” is the only one that can bear the marks of time and manners of being. SHE is the only one that cannot be removed from expressions of the creatures, which SHE brought forth into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, on instructions of “THE DIVINE”, without removing the entire expression of those creatures. SHE is “THE SCIENCE”, which is found in any structure of “created energy”. “THE DIVINE FORCE” is “THE PRESENCE OF THE DIVINE” and around which everything that comes into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE” is organized.

It is so that, in the scriptures, when you will read terms as “... *I am the Verb* ...” or “... *the Verb was*

with "THE DIVINE" in the beginning ...", etc..., you MUST understand that it is about "THE DIVINE FORCE" and no one else.

"*... I manifested Myself in the guise of their image and I wore their garment, to each ...*" is said to lead to understand that because the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were not aware of "THE DIVINE FORCE" who spoke to them directly inside of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", then, "THE DIVINE FORCE" manifested Herself to them in their own form, under the aspect of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", wearing the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment", and spoke directly to each of them face to face, in the hope that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" would

come to understand from that, which they could see in front of them and which they were familiar with.

"... *I hid myself in them and they did not know HE who gives me power* ..." is said to lead to understand that every creature into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" is called, through discernment, to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". "THE DIVINE FORCE" manifested Herself under several forms to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", without however explicitly telling them who SHE is, but the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were unable to recognize Her and have not developed in them "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; Which is the meaning of: "... *they did not know HE who gives me power* ...". The word "power" means "possession", just as "THE DIVINE" is His own "possession", "THE

DIVINE" also gave this characteristic to "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"... Because I am within the principalities as well as within the powers, and within the angels and within any movement that is in any matter, and I hid in them until I manifest Myself again ..." is said to lead to understand that, it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who has manifested into existence the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all that this attribute "NON DIVINE" contains. The words "principalities", "powers", and "angels" refer to all "Angelic Orders".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" is Herself the science that is hidden and is located behind any energy substance that SHE has manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE". All what is in the attribute "NON DIVINE" is energy substance, be it the living creatures (archangels, angels, human creatures, etc.)

or creatures that appear to be inanimate (soil, water, stars, etc...).

"... And none of them has known Me, although it is Me who is in them, but they thought that they were the ones who created everything ..." is said to lead to understand that, it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who, through the degree of Her Presence in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" in each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", educated both "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by this "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance", and "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and which has received autonomy to "MAKE DECISIONS".

It is “THE DIVINE FORCE” who gave them Her teaching both directly inside of their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” and through the ordinances of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” from “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’”.

But despite all the teaching that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had poured on them during these nearly seventy billion years in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the “ADONA’IM”, elders of the creation, always thought that it was themselves who manifested into existence the creations of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

“*... being ignorant because they did not know their roots, the place where they had sprouted ...*” is said to

lead to understand that the “ADONA’IM”, elders of the creation, just as all the others “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST”, did not have the knowledge of the existence of their own “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, nor the existence of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model on which they had all been “spoken” into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”; they had no knowledge of the existence of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” from which they had all been “spoken” into existence as manifestations of the products of this “CONFIGURATION SUPRÊME DIVINE”.

“*... And I hid to them because of their “MALICE” and they have not known Me ...*” is said to lead to understand that the “ADONA’IM”, elders of the

creation, took the decision to destroy the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", through a series of shenanigans, having no base and no stability, orchestrated and led by these "ADONA'IM", those who SHE had chosen to educate in order to carry out the implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; a series of shenanigans whose sole outcome will be to discredit and destroy the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Once "THE DIVINE FORCE" will understand that, then, "THE DIVINE" will withdraw His trust from the "ADONA'IM" and from all the other "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST", and it is thus that "THE DIVINE FORCE", under the name of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", will move away from these "ADONA'IM" and all the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures". We shall explain the details of this as we move forward in the text and in the sections which will follow.

CHAPTER 210
ANNOTATION ON “THE DIVINE FORCE” MANIFESTING HERSELF AMONG
“‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ CREATURES”

CHAPTER 211

ANNOTATION ON THE PARABLE OF WORKERS OF THE ELEVENTH HOUR

CHRIST had already explained this to human creatures when he described to them in parables the events that took place in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", saying (Matthew 20, 1-16):

"...

> *The situation in the kingdom of Heaven is indeed, comparable to that of a homeowner who came out in the early morning, in order to hire laborers for his vineyard.*

He agreed with the laborers for a wage of one silver coin for the day and sent them to his vineyard.

Coming out about the third hour he saw others who stood on the square, without work, and he said to them:

"...

> Come on in my vineyard, and I will give you what is right.

..."

They went.

Coming out again to the sixth hour, and then, to the ninth, he did the same.

About the eleventh hour he went out again, found others who stood there and said to them:

“…

Why did you stay here all day, without work?

…”

They said to him: “Because no one has hired us.”

He said to them: “Go, you too, to my vineyard.”

When the evening came, the owner of the vineyard said to his steward:

“…

Call the laborers, and pay them their wages, beginning with the last, up to the first.

…”

Those of the eleventh hour came and each received a silver coin.

Now when the first came, they thought they would receive more; but each of them also received a silver coin. And on receiving it they grumbled at the householder, saying:

"...

> These last worked only one hour, and you have made them equal to us who have borne the burden of the day and the scorching heat.

..."

But he replied to one of them:

"...

> Friend, I am doing you no wrong; did you not agree with me for a silver coin?

Take what belongs to you, and go; I choose to give to this last as I give to you.

Am I not allowed to do what I choose with what belongs to me? Or do you begrudge my generosity?

…”

…”

“… The situation in the Kingdom of Heaven is indeed, comparable to that of a homeowner who came out in the early morning, in order to hire laborers for his vineyard. …”

Is said to lead to understand that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is the owner of the attribute “NON DIVINE” and all that it contains. The “*vineyard*” is here a metaphor for the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

"... He agreed with the laborers for a wage of one silver coin for the day and sent them to his vineyard. ..."

Is said to lead to understand that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has established to feed these elders of the creation, all in the same way, on the "fruits" of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" so that they can perform the tasks that HE would have assigned to them. And on each of them, HE will manifest a metaphor of His "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State"; it is referred to as "*a wage of one silver coin*". The "*silver coin*" is the symbol of the measurement of the wealth in the world in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". There are also others types of coins, like the "gold coin", which are also used as symbol of the measurement of the

wealth in the world in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". In the parable, the "gold coin" is used to indicate the "'LICHT' Specific State". Thus, when in such parable of the workers of the eleventh hour, CHRIST speaks of a "silver coin", you MUST understand that He is speaking about something well-defined; namely, the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", which is often referred to in the parable as "silver". If you come to replace the "silver coin" by, let say, a "penny" or a "dinar", or whatever ancient coin designation, which are also symbols of the measurement of the wealth in the world in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", then those people who do not know about "THE DIVINE" and who will receive the message through you, will have difficulties understanding what CHRIST was talking about. Every little detail has its importance in

the parable, just as in the communication by "VISIONS".

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER does not have "silver coins", in the sense of the symbol of the measurement of the wealth in the world in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". But HE has a very great "DIVINE WEALTH" that HE has subdivided Himself into countless "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", in different "Divine States", and each having the same importance from the perspective of "THE DIVINE".

Similarly, there are no "silver coins" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in the sense of the symbol of the measurement of the wealth in the world in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". But rather expressions of the manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY

WEALTH" in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", on each of the elders of the creation. All the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" are parts of the great "DIVINE WEALTH" of "THE DIVINE" and "THE DIVINE" has divided in Himself His great "DIVINE WEALTH" which is unlimited, and in countless "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

It is each of these "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", manifested by metaphor in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", which is symbolically called here "one silver coin"; and "... *He agreed with the laborers for a wage of one silver coin* ..." (each), because each "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", manifested by metaphor in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", has the same importance with respect to the others "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", manifested by metaphor in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", from the perspective of

"THE DIVINE", and HE has manifested a unique metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", on each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

"... Coming out about the third hour he saw others who stood on the square, without work, and he said to them: "... Come on in my vineyard, and I will give you what is right. ..." They went. Coming out again to the sixth hour, and then, to the ninth, he did the same. ..." Is said to lead to understand that for the task to be shared, and as the need was felt, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has spoken into existence several other elders of the creation in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and HE has assigned them specific tasks, a unique purpose to each, in "THE HOLY PROJECT". On each of these other elders of the creation, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER will also manifest a unique metaphor of His "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH"; It is always "*a wage of one silver coin*"; and that is to say, a manifestation by metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

"*... About the eleventh hour he went out again, found others who stood there and said to them: "... Why did you stay here all day, without work? ..." They said to him: "Because no one has hired us." ...*"

Is said to lead to understand that new needs and new tasks appeared just before the entrance to the end of the cycle associated with the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" — that is, "*the eleventh hour*", the end of the cycle being defined by "*the twelfth hour*" — and it is then, that the "Next Phase" of the realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT" was announced. "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has established to

assign these tasks to the new creatures: the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

"... When the evening came, the owner of the vineyard said to his steward: "... Call the laborers, and pay them their wages, beginning with the last, up to the first. ..." Those of the eleventh hour came and each received a silver coin. ..."

Is said to lead to understand that just as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has established it with the elders of the creation in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will also be fed on the "fruits" of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" so that they can also perform the tasks that HE will assign to them.

On each of these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", HE will also manifest a metaphor of His

“DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”: it is the expression of “THE UNION” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER; it is always “*a wage of one silver coin*”, because each “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” has the same importance with respect to the others “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” from the perspective of “THE DIVINE”. They complement each other to form a “WHOLE” which is: “THE DIVINE”.

“... Now when the first came, they thought they would receive more; but each of them also received a silver coin. And on receiving it they grumbled at the householder, saying: “... These last worked only one hour, and you have made them equal to us who have borne the burden of the day and the scorching heat. ...” ...”

Is said to lead to understand that in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE

PRIMARY WEALTH", these elders of the creation have asked to have more than the same amount of "fruits" of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had established for these creatures coming into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and more than the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had chosen to express on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

"... But he replied to one of them: "... Friend, I am doing you no wrong; did you not agree with me for a silver coin? Take what belongs to you, and go; I choose to give to this last as I give to you. Am I not allowed to do what I choose with what belongs to me? Or do you begrudge my generosity? ..." ..."

Is said to lead to understand that this request was rejected, and “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, will explain in several ways to AZAZEL who HE loved so much (hence the use of term “Friend”), why his request could not be met.

Covered by the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, AZAZEL could not see and understand “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, and just as him, the elders of the creation had not understood that the manifestations of the metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had expressed on each of them, each had the same importance from the perspective of “THE DIVINE”.

CHAPTER 211
ANNOTATION ON THE PARABLE OF WORKERS OF THE ELEVENTH HOUR

CHAPTER 212

ANNOTATION ON THE PARABLE OF THE WEEDS

CHRIST had illustrated this by using the Parable of the Weeds; this parable as all the others parables that HE will give to humans, has its origin in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and explains these events that took place, and which take place at the point of "OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", and that are not immediately visible in the "Specific 'NON-SPIRITUAL' Environment".

It is roughly in these words that CHRIST had emitted this parable of the weeds (Matthew 13, 24–30):

"...

The kingdom of Heaven may be compared to a domain in which a MAN sowed good seed in his field.

However, while people slept, his enemy came; he sowed weeds among the wheat and went away.

When the stem grew and produced the cob, then, the weeds also appeared.

The servants of the householder came and said to him:

"...

Lord, is it not good seed that you sowed in your field? Where did the weeds then, come from?

..."

He said to them: "It is an enemy who has done this."

The servants said to him: "Do you want us to remove it?"

He replied:

"...

No, by removing the weeds, you may pull out the wheat at the same time.

Let them grow together until the harvest; and, at the time of the harvest, I will tell to the reapers:

First remove the weeds, and bind them in bundles to be burned; as for the wheat, gather it up to place it in my attic.

..."

..."

"The kingdom of Heaven" refers to the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", the "*MAN*" still refer to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

The *"field"* refers to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" pure and holy and constituent of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" as "INDISTINCT FORM OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' SUBSTANCE".

"The good seed" refers to the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, in the specifications as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed it.

"... people sleeping ..." refers to the elders of the creation "asleep on the kudos of their innate skills" and who during their existence did not grew up in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", but rather grew in them the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" to the point of reaching the point of "OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

"... an enemy ..." refers to that, which is adverse to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; and subsequently, *"... an enemy ..."* is the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

"... the stem grew and produced the cob ..." refers to each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" who is awaken in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and started to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE

DIVINE" to reach an advanced stage of the "spiritual childhood" or to reach the stage of the "spiritual adolescence".

The "weeds" refers to the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", which ensues from the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and which took place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

"*... The servants of the householder came and said to him: "... Lord, is it not good seed that you sowed in your field? Where did the weeds then, come from? ...*"..." refers to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which did not understand what was happening around them.

"... He replied: "... No, by removing the weeds, you may pull out the wheat at the same time. Let them grow together until the harvest; and, at the time of the harvest, I will tell to the reapers: First remove the weeds, and bind them in bundles to be burned; as for the wheat, gather it up to place it in my attic. ..."
..."

Refers to the instruction that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will give to "THE DIVINE FORCE" to purify the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" from all filth, to destroy (*"the weeds"*, that is) all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that have openly rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, and which thus carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", but to spare only (*"the wheat"*, that is) the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who "in

façade" had accepted "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is.

CHAPTER 213

ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ZA'AFIEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

"...

The heart of an evil doer is filled with falsehood in all its forms, and he who, scheming evil tricks, closes his eyes and closes his lips, has already done evil, by that very fact.

..."

With the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the “ADONA’IM” who had reached an advanced stage of the “spiritual childhood” and entered in the “spiritual adolescence” stage, had understood that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER would manifest a new “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and which will make of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” a unique living expression of “THE UNION”. This expression of “THE UNION” will be able to move independently, just as the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

To some extent, the “ADONA’IM” who had reached an advanced stage of the “spiritual childhood” and entered in the “spiritual adolescence” stage, had understood this. They understood that this means a

"GOVERNMENT" other than that of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"; that is, others channels of communication directly with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and, thus, others hierarchies of communication with "THE DIVINE", others than the one already established through "THE SHEKINAH", and through which they indulged themselves of their "HUBRIS".

It is so that, covered by the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" and no longer able to see and recognize the "LIGHT" of "THE DIVINE", the archangels MICHAEL and AZAZEL perceived the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" as a threat to their hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE" and through which they indulged themselves of their "HUBRIS".

These "ADONA'IM", in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY

WEALTH", have not digested that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had chosen to manifest the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

In the section concerning the "PRIDE" and the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" which is at the origin of the "HUBRIS", as well as in the preceding sections, we have already described a good part of this "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", in relation with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It is so that, the "HUBRIS CONFLICT" took new dimensions in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the archangels MICHAEL and AZAZEL, with as only outcome: the destruction or the takeover of the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"; because they could not attack directly "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, of whom they did not have knowledge about, and they will choose to go and unload their anger on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which, at this point in the unfolding timeline of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", has not yet been produced into existence. They were not aware that they will be revealing further, to the whole CREATION, what has become an integral part of, and sealed in, their "nature": the defining and treacherous characteristics of the "pampered children", adrift into the absence of responsibility and accountability, who did not get what they coveted, and had set themself out to wreak havoc as long as they have the courage, to inflict on their parent ("THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER), who did not give in to their caprices, as much

miseries as they possibly can, and they will proceed forward using deceit, “MALICE”, the works of “HUBRIS”, the works of absence in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, the works of “DEATH”.

The archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL, will conclude between them the “HUBRIS COVENANT” giving to AZAZEL possession of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had planned to create into existence the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. Having seen by himself all the destruction that AZAZEL was spreading in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, the Archangel MICHAEL knew very well that this “HUBRIS COVENANT” meant the destruction of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. This was a demonstration of a

refined and cunning strategy of the "pampered children" to sabotage every project in which they will not be ranked first and will not get the particular privilege that is the object of the project in question. In this case, it was about the expression of "THE UNION", and more particularly the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", which has been attributed to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in the project to be produced into existence.

Through other conversations with others elders of the creation, the archangels MICHAEL and AZAZEL will reveal their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" without realizing that they were revealing, as such, the "HUBRIS COVENANT" that they had concluded between them in secret. One of these others conversation was the one between the

Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL[1228].

This is an excerpt[1229] of the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL,

---

[1228] This is the name of grandeur, which means "Wrath of El", and which adorns this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "QUERUB" angelic order. The names of grandeur are the designations by which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present themselves to others. These names follow the model: ("unique word" or attribute of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH") to which the suffix "el" or "iel" is added, and which is the singularity used to refer to the property of "HE WHO IS ABOVE". For example: MICHAEL, GABRIEL, RAPHAEL, URIEL, CAMAEL, etc...

[1229] These are part of the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

while the state of "CHAOS" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", spreaded in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", and this happened long before the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and long before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be created in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".[1230]

[1230] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand such things that CHRIST will give them the parable of the Wedding Feast, as well as the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour, which we have already described in previous annotations.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the Wedding Feast.

CHAPTER 213
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ZA'AFIEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

"...

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

When did this truly begin, Lord[1231], this wrongness[1232]? What has happen to Adonai AZAZEL?

Archangel MICHAEL:

We knew this day would come.[1233] We did not want it to, and I have certainly tried to

---

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour.

[1231] This is the "*Lord*", referring to the Archangel MICHAEL, the self-declared "god" that you have written about, at great length, in the Scriptures that humans have in their possession, that they call "Holy Scriptures" and that they say to be "THE WORD OF GOD", thus implicitly referring to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

[1232] The state of wrongness is actually the state of "CHAOS" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

1233 “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had explained, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, to the Archangel MICHAEL the concept of “MAVET”, which means “MURKY VOID” (also return to the “MURKY VOID”) or erasure from the attribute “NON DIVINE”, which will be called “DEATH”.

SHE made it clear to the Archangel MICHAEL that with the ever increasing number of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that will be in the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, then, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside of “THE SHEKINAH” will provide increasingly much more “‘SPIRIT’ specific supply of subsistence”, in order to restore and maintain the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” in the state of “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”. Ultimately, when the threshold of filth not permitted in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” will be reached, then, all those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who carry in them filth and in their essence the mark of the “DEATH” will be destroyed from existence.

It is about the day associated with that threshold that the Archangel MICHAEL is speaking about.

CHAPTER 213
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ZA’AFIEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ DOMAIN”

prevent it in many ways, but We cannot rule[1234] by force.

We cannot make Azazel want to be here.[1235]

[1234] Yes! They saw themselves as monarchs who exerted sovereign power. For these "ADONA'IM", the most comfortable at the very beginning of the hierarchy of communication of ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", who did not develop any substantial "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in them and did not know "why?" they were into existence, despite all the teaching that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had poured on them, they have set in themselves, in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", that, the fulfilment of their true potential was to achieve and maintained "Rulership" — Rulership of themselves, and of each other, and of the Kingdom itself, and of course, rulership of their neighbour who was in project; for, they were called the Sons of IaHVeH. How they were going to achieve that "Rulership", knowing that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was in project to be produced into existence, was the object of their "HUBRIS CONFLICT".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

CHAPTER 213
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ZA'AFIEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

Should IHVH desires to do this, there could be no freedom.[1236]

[1235] With this expression, he is skillfully bringing up the subject, to grab the attention of and to put that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", ZA'AFIEL, into context, about a foregone conclusion, which he has already made: the "HUBRIS COVENANT" with AZAZEL.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

[1236] Keep in mind that expression "*Should IHVH desires to do this, there could be no freedom*" and remember it when we will describe the treatment that the Archangel MICHAEL will inflict on the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" under the pretext that they have not obey to him and as part of his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" to demonstrate to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" his understanding of what "sin" is; is; he will be revealing, through his own actions, the evil and depraved state of mind, which he has been hiding in himself since those days right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature [you, human creature, reading these writings] will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...*".

He must make his own choice, do what he wants to do, just as you must... just as you have. No one will experience mavet unless they choose to.

As to when this began...[1237]

With such expressions, he is already pinning on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the responsibility of the actions, which he, the Archangel MICHAEL, has already resolved to carry; abusing "THE CONFIDENCE OF THE DIVINE", who has keept him posted on the forthcoming events to occur inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", namely, the erasure from existence of AZAZEL and all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH". CHRIST already told you, about this, using the parable of the Weeds:

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the weeds.

[1237] These "ADONA'IM" always try to evade giving answer to this simple question: "When did this state of wrongness began?"

As we have explained already, this began with their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH",

The Kingdom of IaHVeH is like the light from the Inner Temple, Za'afiel. It is always shining, it is always bright, yet we do not always behold it directly, for the walls keep

---

long before the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", but it had remained hitherto harmless. When the Archangel MICHAEL had declared himself "god" above his peers "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", then the noxious effects of their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" started to become more manifested in "THE CELESTIAL HOST". With the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when the Archangel MICHAEL and these "ADONA'IM", the most comfortable at the very beginning of the hierarchy of communication of ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...", then things turned sour and this "state of wrongness" has started to become perceivable and to emerge in more and more "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

CHAPTER 213
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ZA'AFIEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

the Shekinah from blinding and absorbing all the Host with Its brilliance.[1238]

[1238] The vast majority of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" had been careless of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" to the point that none could recognize the "LIGHT" of "THE DIVINE FORCE" through all the manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that SHE had expressed on "THE CELESTIAL HOST", and which is always present and shines all around and outside of the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" frozen on "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

What does the expression "*...The Kingdom of IaHVeH is like the light from the Inner Temple, Za'afiel....*" tells you about the extent of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" to whom it is addressed to? From that expression, do you think that he knew anything at all about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER? About "THE DIVINE DOMAIN"? About "THE DIVINE FORCE"? And how about the work that has been accomplished by "THE DIVINE FORCE"? What do you think is the extent of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in younger "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"?

In the same way, though it is always there, you can choose to look, or not to look. The Covering Querub is still in the presence of the Light of Heaven, yet he puts up walls, and will not look around them.

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

So Azazel knows what he is doing is wrong[1239], but will not see why?

[1239] And these are the same "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who, trying to bail themselves out of the disaster that they will unleash in the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", will later tell to their neighbours "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", once they have destroyed them, that: "*It took us* ["'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"] *a while to wrap our minds around the concepts of "right" and "wrong", ... and the human creature can much more easily grasp the idea of wrongness than we, who had never known deficiency in anything, or an unfulfilled desire.*" Whereas this conversation between these two "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", as well as many others such

(I could conceive of this on some level, especially in light of recent events, but it seemed so alien a concept that it bothered me to even hear it expressed aloud in my own voice.)

Archangel MICHAEL:

I have explained it to him. His own friends have explained it to him,[1240] but he has changed his mind.

---

conversations, in which they talked about these concepts of "right" and "wrong", took place long before that the "Plane Below" was even given form.

[1240] All these "ADONA'IM", the most comfortable at the very beginning of the hierarchy of communication of ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", including the chiefs of "Angelic Orders", were aware of what was going on behind the scenes and the business that their leaders had already concluded among themselves in their own

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

Changed his mind?

Archangel MICHAEL:

I cannot explain it too directly to you at this time, for the Host will not be able to fully understand it until they see Sin demonstrated.[1241]

"nefarious and despicable shadow schemings". They had chosen to make a fool of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

[1241] This shows premeditation, that is to say, a deliberate intention, a conception put together to do something, to commit a culpable or tortious act, before it is done. It consists in the intention formed, before the action, to attack the person of a determined individual, or even of the one who will be found or encountered, even when this intention would be dependent on some circumstance or some condition. In common parlance, premeditation is the deliberate intention to commit an offense or a crime and constituting an aggravating circumstance in matters of homicide — that is to say, that, which serves to cause death, which denotes the intention to kill, which causes great suffering or serious harm —. Homicide is

But yes, "he has made the choice to not see the Light"[1242], to not listen to me, and he is in very great danger now as a result of that.

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

---

the act of killing one's neighbour, whether intentional or not. **Homicide, murder, committed with premeditation is designated as "assassination", in terms of intentional assault and injuries**. Whatever the reason, homicide is considered one of the most serious crimes that can be committed. Homicide offenses require "planning" as an essential element.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

[1242] The purpose of using this expression — "*he has made the choice to not see the Light*" —by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and which they have delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, is meant to deceive humanity, in a very subtle way. The subtlety here resides in the use of words, expressions, and their mental representations.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

Can this be prevented, MICHAEL?

Archangel MICHAEL:

Yes, of course it can be prevented, but it will not be prevented.[1243]

The decision has always been Azazel's to make and despite my repeated warnings, he has persisted in his course.[1244]

[1243] "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER used to tell everything, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", to the Archangel MICHAEL, and HE had made him understand the principles of functioning of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and the importance of maintaining a high enough, the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" (that is, "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'") in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

*This began when he **MISUSED** the greatest gift that IHVH has given to the Host — the ability to choose.*[1245]

[1244] The dispute between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL had reached very large proportions and was already out of control. Driven by the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", neither of them wanted to "lose face" and in front of the entirety of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and wanted to "have the last say", the strongest argument, in their works of ignorance.

It is their following — the human creature in project — who will pay the price for their "HUBRIS" and to the detriment of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to the detriment of "THE DIVINE FORCE", who are in "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE" and had educated all of them in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

It is thus that: "*The columns of fire will fight each other and continue to sink into the abyss of ignorance*".

[1245] As we have already revealed and explained, all this started in those days right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the*

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

(I had so many other questions I wanted to ask, so much else I wanted Him to explain,

---

creation, but a new creature [you, human creature, reading these writings] will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...". These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" "lost their mind", in the sense that, they became insane, mentally unsound, and extremely foolish.

Now, what does that "*...he **MISUSED** the greatest gift that IHVH has given to the Host — the ability to choose...*" actually means? Why would someone not "call a spade a spade"? Because the intent behind that "*...he **MISUSED** the greatest gift that IHVH has given to the Host — the ability to choose...*", just like the intent behind the previous expression "*he has made the choice to not see the Light*", is to subtly deceive humanity, who is the end recipient of those chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". The subtlety of the deception resides in the use of words, expressions, and their mental representations.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

but something He had said about seeing Sin demonstrated made me hold back.[1246]

If He said I could not understand yet, I trusted Him, but I knew I would understand soon enough.

The way El MICHAEL had said those things, though… I had a feeling my education would not be a pleasant experience.)

[1246] As you have noticed, the "*…but something He had said about seeing Sin demonstrated made me hold back…*" is meant to send you off track, to mislead you, about his (more precisely, since all the "ADONA'IM", the Chiefs of Angelic Orders, and the archangels knew what was going on, it is about their) knowledge, long before the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", about what "Sin" is. They proceed as if they had lost their memory about what took place in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and what will incriminate them in the unfolding disaster.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

"If we all have free will", I asked instead, "could this then, have begun in any of us? In me, for example?"[1247]

Archangel MICHAEL:

Yes! You all had the potential for it, you all still do, and always will have the ability to not do good.

[1247] This is also an indication of the depths of "obscurity" in which all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have plunged themselves into. As we have indicated already, despite all the teaching that "THE DIVINE FORCE" — THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — gave them, they have failed to discern the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in the rational activities that SHE assigned to each of them. They were in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", they knew nothing about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they were in "obscurity" and they were "obscurity".

Azazel declared the Kingdom to be based upon slavery[1248]*, but in this he is wrong.*

[1248] The word "avdoot", which translates to mean "slavery", was uttered for the first time into existence by AZAZEL as he was trying to corrupt ZA'AFIEL, there in front of the Rift in the Substance. — see annotation on the unconscious expression of the organization of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" in the particular task to choose a "Character" for oneself —. As you would have understood by now, more "pairs of eyes" and more "pairs of ears" were attentively following and listening that conversation there, in front of the Rift in the Substance, between AZAZEL and ZA'AFIEL, as the current conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and ZA'AFIEL took place right after in the timeline.

As we have already indicated in one previous annotation, yes, "slavery", that is the word and concept, which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have used, already in those days, before that this Earthly world in which you now live was created into existence. That is how most of those higher ranking "ADONA'IM" and archangels at the hights of their "HUBRIS" perceived their fellow "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who were lower in the hierarchy of communication of ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH"

Had this been so, the instant he chose to blind himself, he would have been removed from his position, from the Kingdom, from his own essence.[1249]

Had this been so, none of this would be possible.[1250]

---

from "THE SHEKINAH" and who were tasked to perform the actual work at the bottom of that hierrarchy.

[1249] Pay attention and examine carefully everything said by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their chronicles of their own conflicts; for, there is a deceitful purpose behing almost everything that they say in there: to keep you locked in obscurity. There is a disconnect betweel the saying "*...the instant he chose to blind himself, he would have been removed from his position, from the Kingdom, from his own essence ...*" and the concept of "slavery" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have brought into existence.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

[1250] As such, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were feeding themselves with their own illusions and speculations. None of them, including the Archangel MICHAEL, understood why

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

(I did not want to think on this concept for too long, and so I quickly said,)

GABRIEL told me this would be okay, but he did not tell me everything. How is this to be fixed?

Archangel MICHAEL:

You have seen Azazel unfold his wings

AZAZEL was still alive despite that he had exposed his "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" unprotected against luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH"; none of them knew of the existence of their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", and none of them could see the damages that were now present in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have exposed their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" unprotected against luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH".

CHAPTER 213
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ZA'AFIEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

before you, Za'afiel.[1251] *You have seen the character he has chosen, and you have seen*

[1251] This tells you that the Archangel MICHAEL was "monitoring" every move of AZAZEL, since the instruction was given to him to dismiss AZAZEL from all duties. How was he "monitoring" all this? You will understand the "real time monitoring capability" and "specific process" in another chapter below.

"*...You have seen Azazel unfold his wings before you, Za'afiel...*", tells you that the Archangel MICHAEL also "*...saw Azazel unfold his wings in front of Za'afiel...*". He has followed and understood everything that was said in that conversation, and especially that "strange word", which is translated to mean **"SIN"**, and which the Archangel ZA'AFIEL had pronounced into existence, only a moment ago — see annotation on the unconscious expression of the organization of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of AZAZEL and his "PRE-EXISTING" intention —, when "THE DIVINE FORCE" spoke directly through ZA'AFIEL and right after that AZAZEL was trying to corrupt him, there in front of the rift in the Substance, when he stood up to AZAZEL's deceptions and had said: ***"...THIS IS SIN!..."*** And thus, the Archangel MICHAEL understood and knew very well what that "strange word", which is translated to mean "SIN", is and the demonstration of which was revealed through AZAZEL and through all those conversations, which AZAZEL had with others high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

the love and unity that exists in the Host in spite of it.

You remember the joy and holiness you felt before the Covering Querub's choice, and you feel the poison of doubt and fear now.[1252]

'CELESTIAL' Creatures", besides ZA'AFIEL, there in front of that rift in the Substance.

[1252] He who has not known and who do not have in him the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", will never know nor understand, these emotions which reflect the intense anxiety and the doubt which are related to the oblivion of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and that allow to sense the growing deficit of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

"FEAR", "ANGUISH", "DOUBT", etc..., are part of those emotions that are generated and expressed into existence in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" to indicate the presence of the "HUBRIS CONFLICT".

CHAPTER 213
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ZA'AFIEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

"Doubt..."

(Yes, the word he used seemed fitting for the unease that had been boiling away in my essence ever since this began.)[1253]

Archangel MICHAEL:

Based upon this, you have chosen to remain loyal.

[1253] He knew not that this was the result of the decrease of the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" (that is, "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'") in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around him, and a decrease far below that, which is required to establish the state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. All these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were all standing in "IMPURITY" in all its forms, and we have explained already how this came to be.

Not all the Host have come to their ultimate decision[1254] yet, not all have yet been presented with the choice.

When all have done so, then, it will be but a short time before the end.[1255]

[1254] It is about the "HUBRIS CHOICE" at the point of "OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

[1255] Through communication by "VISIONS", via "THE DIVINE FORCE", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, used to keep the Archangel MICHAEL posted about imminent events to occur in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and HE had told the Archangel MICHAEL about what was to befall those rebellious "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were marked for "MAVET" (marked for "DEATH", the removal from existence, the return to nothingness): their imminent erasure from existence and how this was to happen. In the communication by "VISIONS", those rebellious "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were marked for "MAVET" (marked for "DEATH", the removal from existence, the return to nothingness), were shown to him, the Archangel MICHAEL, as many "dark" (absence of luminosity) spots spreading all over (that is to say, corrupting,

Those who choose to follow Azazel will need to be "sent out"[1256] of the Kingdom. They will no longer be happy here.

---

destroying the functionalities of) the "luminous" Substance, which represented the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". In that communication by "VISIONS", before the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", all those "dark" spots were been "wiped out"/dismantled/removed/erased from existence.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

[1256] As we have explained previously, the Archangel MICHAEL understood very well that, in accordance with the principles of functioning of "THE SHEKINAH", AZAZEL and all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" who have joined him will be "ERASED from existence" ("wiped out"/dismantled/removed, the manifestation of "MAVET", the return to nothingness), and not "*sent out of the Kingdom*" as he circulated his words, and he decided nevertheless that they will not be "ERASED from existence". And he chose to deceive everyone with subtlety. Have you catched the subtlety between "ERASED from existence" and "*sent out of the Kingdom*"? For the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who did not know about that communication by "VISIONS", which "THE DIVINE",

Even their removal[1257] *will be a blessing*[1258].

IHVH, our FATHER, via "THE DIVINE FORCE", had sent to the Archangel MICHAEL to keep him posted about imminent events to occur in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", "...*The Kingdom was all there WAS...*" (in their own wording) and they have not "seen" anyone nor anything that existed before them. Thus for these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", "ERASED from existence" will imply "*sent out of the Kingdom*". However, "*sent out of the Kingdom*" does not mean and does not imply "ERASED from existence"; it does not imply "MAVET", the return to nothingness. The Archangel MICHAEL understood all these subtleties and decided to work against the principles of functioning of "THE SHEKINAH", and to commit adultery with the knowledge that he had received in "PURITY".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

[1257] The Archangel MICHAEL knew that all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carried in them filth and in their essence the mark of the "DEATH" were to be erased from existence by the massive deployment of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of "THE SHEKINAH". He decided on his own volition and for his own purposes, to change the course of that "prophecy" of the parable of the Weeds, to change the course of the events, which were shown to

him in that communication by "VISIONS", which we have indicated in one previous annotation.

Using the teachings that he had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", he had already prepared his "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming", aimed at preventing the erasure from existence of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carried in them filth and in their essence the mark of the "DEATH". That "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" had no base and no stability, without possible ins and outs, orchestrated and led by those "ADONA'IM", to the detriment of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to the detriment of "THE DIVINE FORCE", who are in "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE" and had educated all of them in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

1258 What is a "blessing"? The word "blessing" is the expression of both an action and an effect, which possesses a character inclined to goodness, qualities of gentleness and benevolence, and which in a singular way and by manifestation of the expression itself, gives a benefit. This means that from the moment that the blessing is pronounced or granted, the act of blessing is also manifested. A blessing can be expressed in many ways, without explicit mention of the act of blessing. Approval or consent given by someone to someone else can also be considered blessings. With that in mind, what does "*their removal will be a blessing*" means?

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

Removed from the Kingdom?

(I repeated His words almost unconsciously. The Kingdom was all there WAS... where else was there to go? But then, I knew, and I nodded)[1259]

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

[1259] As we have indicated already, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had never "seen" anyone that existed before them, they knew not how they came into existence and for them, the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" was all that existed; for them, the "existence" was synonym of where they have lived so far. They did not know either about the concept of "DEATH", that is to say, to be "wiped out"/dismantled/removed/ erased from existence; except the Archangel MICHAEL who, to a certain extent, understood what it means: to be "UNMADE", a return to nothingness; the concept that has fuelled the "CONTROVERSY" between him and AZAZEL. Thus, all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who the Archangel MICHAEL approached and talked to, could not fathom what was meant by: AZAZEL and all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

The Rift in the Substance.[1260]

Creatures" who have been marked for "MAVET" (marked for "DEATH", the removal from existence, the return to nothingness) were to be "erased" from existence. They immediately imply that "to be removed/erased from existence" means: to place those scorpions under the bed sheets of their neighbour.

[1260] They are talking here about the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had planned to create into existence the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

And the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, in much the same as the many others archangels with whom the Archangel MICHAEL had such conversation, "*...You remember the joy and holiness you felt before the Covering Querub's choice, and* ***YOU FEEL THE POISON OF DOUBT AND FEAR NOW****...*", did not asked such questions: WHAT ABOUT THE NEW CREATURE? Will the "new creature" be immune to that "poison of doubt and fear" caused by AZAZEL and all those who choose to follow him into the new Substance? Did IaHVeH instructed to do such thing?

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

Archangel MICHAEL:

That is so, Za'afiel. The energy there[1261] is of a different kind than Heaven.

In that place, Azazel will be able to avoid mavet for a time, and to finally come to a full understanding of his mistake. He... and those who choose to go with him.[1262]

[1261] Idem to previous annotation, they are talking here about the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had planned to create into existence the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

[1262] That is how he was revealing his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" without realizing that he was also revealing as such the "HUBRIS COVENANT" that he had concluded with AZAZEL in secret. He did not explained the concept of "DEATH", that is to say, to be "wiped out"/dismantled/removed/erased from existence, to be "UNMADE", a return to nothingness, to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who he talked to. But he led them to imply and thereby to accept themselves their own

…”

With the passage of time and the implementation of the tasks that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER entrusted them and concerning the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, each “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” will reach the point of “OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and find itself in front of the “HUBRIS CHOICE”. It is of this, that the Archangel MICHAEL is speaking about when he says:

---

conclusion: “*The Rift in the Substance*” as escape route for AZAZEL and all those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who have been marked for “MAVET” (marked for “DEATH”, the removal from existence, the return to nothingness) were to be “erased” from existence.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this chapter.

CHAPTER 213
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ZA’AFIEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE “SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ DOMAIN”

"...

Not all the Host have come to their ultimate decision yet, not all have yet been presented with the choice.

..."

This "HUBRIS CHOICE" was also induced, by the "ADONA'IM", on several "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on which the degree of presence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", had not yet declined to the point of "OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

It is so that, when these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", that had not yet grew up in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and were still at the stage of "spiritual childhood", were induced to the "HUBRIS CHOICE" by the "ADONA'IM", or by

those who had already made their choice, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" at the stage of "spiritual childhood" and on which the degree of presence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", had not yet declined to the point of "OBLIVION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", will choose following affinities and by conveniences with those who had already made their choice; as fishes following a river stream.

EXTENDED ANNOTATIONS

"...We did not want it to, and I have certainly tried to prevent it in many ways, but We cannot rule by force...."

Yes! They saw themselves as monarchs who exerted sovereign power. For these "ADONA'IM", the most comfortable at the very beginning of the hierarchy of communication of ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", who did not develop any substantial "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in them and did not know "why?" they were into existence, despite all the teaching that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had poured on them, they have set in themselves, in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", that, the fulfilment of their true potential was to achieve and maintained "Rulership" — Rulership of themselves,

and of each other, and of the Kingdom itself, and of course, rulership of their neighbour who was in project; for, they were called the Sons of IaHVeH. How they were going to achieve that "Rulership", knowing that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was in project to be produced into existence, was the object of their "HUBRIS CONFLICT".

As we have indicated already, despite all the teaching that "THE DIVINE FORCE" — THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — gave them, all these "ADONA'IM", including the Archangel MICHAEL, have failed to discern the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in the rational activities that SHE assigned to each of them. They were in "obscurity", they have given life to that

"obscurity" and nourished themselves with it, and they could not read the living "DISCOURSE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, written by "THE DIVINE FORCE" through all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as expressions of the sentences, and through which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER revealed who HE is and makes Himself known to the attribute "NON DIVINE". Yet, with such failure, they wanted to "rule" the CREATION. Until these days, they claim that they are the ones who "rule" the CREATION.

"...We cannot make Azazel want to be here..."

With this expression, he is skillfully bringing up the subject, to grab the attention of and to put that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", ZA'AFIEL, into context, about a foregone conclusion,

which he has already made: the "HUBRIS COVENANT" with AZAZEL.

Just like AZAZEL was busy manipulating others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in so doing, pushing forwards his business case, so was the Archangel MICHAEL also pushing forwards his business case and demonstrating a skillful ability to manipulate others to side with him, on board of his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming". Through discernment, you should understand through the expression "...*We cannot make Azazel want to be here*..." that he has already entered the "HUBRIS COVENANT" with AZAZEL, and through which he gave AZAZEL possession of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had planned to create into existence the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Notice that, at this point in the time line, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has not yet been brough forth into existence, and the Archangel MICHAEL has already been kept posted by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the forthcoming events to occur inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", namely, the erasure from existence of AZAZEL and all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH".

We elicit all these things, throughout the conversations of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" between themselves, so that you, who is reading these writings, can "see" how the

disaster, the premeditated destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", unfolded.

"...I cannot explain it too directly to you at this time, for the Host will not be able to fully understand it until they see Sin demonstrated. ..."

This shows premeditation, that is to say, a deliberate intention, a conception put together to do something, to commit a culpable or tortious act, before it is done. It consists in the intention formed, before the action, to attack the person of a determined individual, or even of the one who will be found or encountered, even when this intention would be dependent on some circumstance or some condition. In common parlance, premeditation is the deliberate intention to commit an offense or a crime and constituting an aggravating circumstance in matters of homicide —

that is to say, that, which serves to cause death, which denotes the intention to kill, which causes great suffering or serious harm —. Homicide is the act of killing one's neighbour, whether intentional or not. **Homicide, murder, committed with premeditation is designated as "assassination", in terms of intentional assault and injuries**. Whatever the reason, homicide is considered one of the most serious crimes that can be committed. Homicide offenses require "planning" as an essential element.

Something premeditated is planned in advanced and has a purpose behind it. In other words, it is no accident. Premeditated comes from a combination of two Latin words: pre, meaning "before", and meditat, meaning "to ponder". If you ponder — or think about — something before you act, that makes it

premeditated. If you watch a lot of TV crime dramas, you may be familiar with the term "premeditated murder". This means that the murderer did not just lose his temper and kill someone in the moment — instead, he went after a specific person on purpose. A premeditated crime involves careful planning and research on the part of the murderer before he completes his act. Murder, the killing of someone's neighbor, for example, requires "MALICE" aforethought; that is, the murder must have been planned for a period of time, regardless how short, before it was committed.

"*I cannot explain it too directly to you at this time*" reveals specifically premeditation, the consideration or planning of an act beforehand, and it also reveals a mature and deliberate intention to commit that act. The act in question here is to demonstrate to the

"Host", what "Sin" is and what the consequences of "Sin" are, according to his own understanding.

As he was "monitoring" every move of AZAZEL, since the instruction was given to him to dismiss AZAZEL from all duties, the Archangel MICHAEL knew pretty well about all the transgression of the laws of their own existence, which were given to them to observe, all the felonies, which AZAZEL has been perpetrating in front of them, and all the slanger, which AZAZEL threw against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, once they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...", and the resulting "state of wrongness" in which the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" was plunged into. But he says that he cannot explain/tell to ZA'AFIEL and to the

remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", that what they are witnessing, the poison that they are feeling, is a demonstration of that, which is called "THE TRANSGRESSION OF THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE", in other word that, which is called "SIN". Are these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who have declared themselves to be the "most intelligent children" of IHVH, not able to understand what they themselves are seeing and what they are feeling? By not telling it to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", he consolidated himself in "IMPURITY": "*he who, scheming evil tricks, closes his eyes and closes his lips, has already done evil, by that very fact.*"

The Archangel MICHAEL knew not that he himself, standing in "IMPURITY" in all its forms, was already

demonstrating through himself what “Sin” is; that is, giving life to the progeny of “IMPURITY”, making them become a living reality, against all the teaching and precepts of “PURITY” — “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

And it is on his following — the human creature — that the Archangel MICHAEL had already established to demonstrate what “Sin” is; and this long before that the human creature was created in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”. The Archangel MICHAEL and the others “ADONA’IM” had already premeditated the destruction of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. How one would calls that? “Sin?” or “Love for your neighbour, like you would love yourself?” This is how they were revealing their “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” without realizing that they were revealing

as such the "HUBRIS COVENANT" that they had concluded between them in secret.

"...he has made the choice to not see the Light..."

The purpose of using this expression — "*he has made the choice to not see the Light*" —by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and which they have delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, is meant to deceive humanity, in a very subtle way. The subtlety here resides in the use of words, expressions, and their mental representations.

When a creature thinks, whether it is a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" or a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the objects it thinks of are not present in it in a tangible way: they are rather the result of the action of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" which interprets and renders substitutes associated with these things. Such an activity is that of representation and it is linked to the symbolic function, that is to say, to that form of activity which consists in producing symbols or substitutes which are "valid for". In other words, there is activity of representation when an object or when the elements of a set of objects find themselves expressed, translated, figured, in the form of a new set of substitutes, and a systematic correspondence is finds realized between the set of objects and the set of substitutes. This mapping involves two aspects: the conservation of the relationships between the

elements that are the subject of the representation, on the one hand, and the transformation of the initial information, by a process of coding which gives rise to a change of nature, on the other hand. In addition to such general characteristics of representations, mental or cognitive representations possess specific properties of a psychological nature, which make it possible to associate substitutes, symbols, mental images, with words and expressions. They reflect what the creature retains from its interactions with the world in which it lives and thus, they are intrinsically linked to the lived experience which then serves as their point of reference. Mental representations will thus take shape thanks to knowledge, culture and lived experience.

BY HIS OWN VOLITION, AZAZEL HAS TRANSGRESSED THE UNIQUE

COMMANDMENT, which is defined by "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", which was given to them, by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", to observed. The transgressions, which AZAZEL has perpetrated from his own volition, are not to be taken lighly, given that he was afterwards dismissed from all duties; **he was dismissed from the purpose for which he was "spoken" into existence**. And what is the "plain text" designation of such willful transgression this unique commandment? **"SIN"!** The mental representation of the word "SIN" carries a negative connotation; it implies a pending disaster and destruction, and it is associated with "DEATH". Which is not the case with the mental representation of the expression: "*he [i.e. AZAZEL] has made the choice to not see the Light*".

The Archangel MICHAEL understood very well all this, and instead of telling directly to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that, what AZAZEL has perpetrated is designated as "SIN", he chose to mislead by juggling with words and expressions. For, in his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming", he had already set himself the goal to demonstrate what "MAVET" is, to "KILL" (erase from existence) the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" as they have already labelled it; he had already set himself the goal to demonstrate the concept of "sin" to "THE CELESTIAL HOST" using the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" as "guinea pig": "*he who, scheming evil tricks, closes his eyes and closes his lips, has already done evil, by that very fact*". Keep on reading through the following chapters and you will understand these

things through his own actions and through what he will be saying himself.

"...Yes, of course it can be prevented, but it will not be prevented..."

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER used to tell everything, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", to the Archangel MICHAEL, and HE had made him understand the principles of functioning of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and the importance of maintaining a high enough, the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" (that is, "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'") in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around of this First "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge".

Following the extreme state of “CHAOS” of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, it is then, that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had explained, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, to the Archangel MICHAEL the concept, which was designated by a word which will be pronounced: “MAVET”, which means “MURKY VOID” (also return to the “MURKY VOID”) or erasure from the attribute “NON DIVINE”, that, which is called “DEATH”.

The Archangel MICHAEL understood very well that, following the principles of functioning of “THE SHEKINAH”, AZAZEL and all those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” who have joined him will be erased from existence, and he decided nevertheless

that they will not be erased from existence: he decided to work against the principles of functioning of "THE SHEKINAH", he decided to commit adultery with the knowledge that he had received in "PURITY".

The Archangel MICHAEL will also share this knowledge with the others "ADONA'IM" and the description of this concept will circulate among the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the weeds.

"...This began when he MISUSED the greatest gift that IHVH has given to the Host — the ability to choose..."

As we have already revealed and explained, all this started in those days right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature [you, human creature, reading these writings] will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...". These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" "lost their mind", in the sense that, they became insane, mentally unsound, and extremely foolish.

Now, what does that "...*he* ***MISUSED*** *the greatest gift that IHVH has given to the Host — the ability to choose*..." actually means? Why would someone not "call a spade a spade"? Because the intent behind that "...*he* ***MISUSED*** *the greatest gift that IHVH has given to the Host — the ability to choose*...", just like

the intent behind the previous expression "*he has made the choice to not see the Light*", is to subtly deceive humanity, who is the end recipient of those chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". The subtlety of the deception resides in the use of words, expressions, and their mental representations.

"*...he **MISUSED** the greatest gift that IHVH has given to the Host — the ability to choose...*" is in fact about those crimes and "SINS", which AZAZEL had perpetrated in his office of "THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH", once he had understood that "*... None amongst them, who are elders of the*

creation, but a new creature [you, human creature, reading these writings] will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ...". It is not for nothing or so for something trivial that he was dismissed of all duties, those duties that defined him as a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", those duties for which he was "spoken" into existence. To be dismissed from the purpose for which he was "spoken" into existence means that he was to be erased from existence: he was marked for "MAVET" (for "DEATH") in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". And AZAZEL himself will unconsciously confess his own crimes and "SINS" during a speech, which he gave in front of "THE CELESTIAL TEMPLE" and to a large group of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" he had invited in order for himself to make his case about his conduct and

demonstrate how he has outgrown IHVH in intelligence and wisdom.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the broken "vase" that held no life water.

The uttered expression "*...he **MISUSED** the greatest gift that IHVH has given to the Host — the ability to choose...*" also reveals something about the character of the one who uttered it: HYPOCRISY, since the one who uttered that expression knows very-well that his ex-right hand has "SINNED", to the highest degree, against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. As you would know already, "hypocrisy" (synonym: dissimulation, duplicity, falsity, deceit, cunning) is a pretense of having a virtuous character, moral beliefs or principles, etc., that one does not really possess, and it manifests in a behavior that contradicts what

one claims to believe or feel; it is especially the false assumption of an appearance of virtue. “Hypocrisy” is found in the character of a person who hides his true personality and affects, most often out of interest, opinions, feelings or qualities that he does not possess. It is found in the character of a person who lacks sincerity, who is imbued with affectation and/or duplicity. It is found in the character that reflects bad faith and tends to mask reality. To understand the logic of a hypocritical person, it is important to distinguish two important aspects: the moral valorization sought by the individual, who hopes to show himself to be more virtuous than his actions actually reveal, and the gap, voluntary or not, between his words and his manifested actions. Hypocrisy will therefore define the gap between the image that someone gives (or that he wishes to give) and the acts that he manifests.

"...I had so many other questions I wanted to ask, so much else I wanted Him to explain, but something He had said about seeing Sin demonstrated made me hold back..."

As you have noticed, the "...*but something He had said about seeing Sin demonstrated made me hold back*..." is meant to send you off track, to mislead you, about his (more precisely, since all the "ADONA'IM", the Chiefs of Angelic Orders, and the archangels knew what was going on, it is about their) knowledge, long before the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", about what "Sin" is. They proceed as if they had lost their memory about what took place in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and what will incriminate them in the unfolding disaster.

Here, he has already conveniently "forgotten" his own words, about what "Sin" is and that he had pronounced into existence, only a moment ago — see annotation on the unconscious expression of the organization of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of AZAZEL and his "PRE-EXISTING" intention —, when "THE DIVINE FORCE" spoke directly through him (ZA'AFIEL) and right after that AZAZEL was trying to corrupt him, there in front of the rift in the Substance, when he stood up to AZAZEL's deceptions and had said:

"...

> *I [ZA'AFIEL] rose to my feet. I didn't even know what I was doing, but I walked slowly closer to him [AZAZEL], looked him directly in the eyes, and I said in a loud voice:*
>
> "

You are wrong! This thing you are speaking of… it cannot be! Even if we did "rule" each other, would we not still be prone to each other as we are now?

The only difference would be that each would seek to please himself first, not everyone else.

There is enough here for all, Azazel, this is —

"

At that point, I said a new word of my own. When I thought about these events later, I realize that ***it was IHVH Himself providing us with new words to express the new concepts being spoken into existence****. But having a word does not mean liking it.*

*I will not even pronounce what I said to him then. But translated, I [ZA'AFIEL] said this: "**THIS IS SIN**."*

..."

Since none of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had knowledge of the existence of "THE DIVINE FORCE" working through them, it is so that they had all sent to oblivion "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE", and they fed only on what the Archangel MICHAEL was telling them, no knowing that he, himself, was in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

What kind of "Sin" demonstrated was he expected to see further than what "THE DIVINE FORCE" had shown him demonstrated on AZAZEL? In truth, all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were eager to see demonstrated, that, which has been

designated as "MAVET" — that, which is called "DEATH" —; they had all, already, seen "Sin" demonstrated by the deeds of AZAZEL and his followers, and they have labelled it: "...***MISUSED*** *the greatest gift that IHVH has given to the Host — the ability to choose...*". They think that every human creature is "asleep on the bed of ignorance" and will swallow their sayings just like "aspirin tablets".

"...Had this been so, the instant he chose to blind himself, he would have been removed from his position, from the Kingdom, from his own essence..."

Pay attention and examine carefully everything said by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their chronicles of their own conflicts; for, there is a deceitful purpose behing almost everything that they say in there: to keep you locked in obscurity.

There is a disconnect betweel the saying "*...the instant he chose to blind himself, he would have been removed from his position, from the Kingdom, from his own essence ...*" and the concept of "slavery" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have brought into existence.

That saying of the Archangel MICHAEL is meant to send you off track, to mislead you, about his knowledge of the imminent removal from existence, the erasure from the attribute "NON DIVINE", of AZAZEL and all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that joined him in his transgressions and who have exposed their "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Visual Structure" unprotected against luminous radiation emanating directly from "THE SHEKINAH". With their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", fractured and broken, which could no longer reflect

the unique and homogenous aspect of the "HOLY SPIRIT" in the image of which they were designed and created into existence, they were all found not to be "fit for purpose" anymore, and they were marked for "MAVET" (marked for "DEATH", the removal from existence, the return to nothingness) and removed from their position. Do you remember that communication by "VISIONS" that was sent to the Archangel ZEPHON and about that, which he designated as "SHEEMAMON", meaning "desolation"? At that time, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, also used to keep the Archangel MICHAEL posted about imminent events to occur in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and HE had told the Archangel MICHAEL about what was to befall those rebellious "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were marked for "MAVET" (marked for "DEATH", the removal from

existence, the return to nothingness): their erasure from existence and how this was to happen.

"...When all have done so, then, it will be but a short time before the end..."

Through communication by "VISIONS", via "THE DIVINE FORCE", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, used to keep the Archangel MICHAEL posted about imminent events to occur in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and HE had told the Archangel MICHAEL about what was to befall those rebellious "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were marked for "MAVET" (marked for "DEATH", the removal from existence, the return to nothingness): their imminent erasure from existence and how this was to happen. In the communication by "VISIONS", those rebellious "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which

were marked for “MAVET” (marked for “DEATH”, the removal from existence, the return to nothingness), were shown to him, the Archangel MICHAEL, as many “dark” (absence of luminosity) spots growing all over (that is to say, corrupting, destroying the functionalities of) a “luminous” Substance, which represented the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”. In that communication by “VISIONS”, before the creation of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, all those “dark” spots were been “wiped out”/dismantled/removed/erased from existence.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had made this clear, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, to the Archangel MICHAEL; once the threshold of filth not permitted in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” will be reached, then, all those

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carry in them filth and in their essence the mark of the "DEATH" will be erased from existence by the massive deployment of the "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" emitted by "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of "THE SHEKINAH".

A short summary of that communication "VISIONS", via "THE DIVINE FORCE", is what the Archangel MICHAEL has said with the "...*Not all the Host have come to their ultimate decision yet, not all have yet been presented with the choice. When all have done so, then, it will be but a short time before the end....*"

This was meant to be the conclusion of the parable of the Weeds, which CHRIST told you already about, and which has its origin in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". That conclusion of the parable of the Weeds was meant to take place before

the creation of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the parable of the weeds.

It is also about what will happen to this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", because the threshold of filth that are not permitted in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" has been reached already. What is your escape route to avoid the erasure ahead of all that this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" contains? **STAND IN PURITY AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN PURITY! DO NOT FEAR ANYTHING.**

See vision of August 18, 2005, Aristide with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"...Those who choose to follow Azazel will need to be "sent out" of the Kingdom..."

As we have explained previously, the Archangel MICHAEL understood very well that, in accordance with the principles of functioning of "THE SHEKINAH", AZAZEL and all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" who have joined him will be "ERASED from existence" ("wiped out"/dismantled/removed, the manifestation of "MAVET", the return to nothingness), and not "*sent out of the Kingdom*" as he circulated his words, and he decided nevertheless that they will not be "ERASED from existence". And he chose to deceive

everyone with subtlety. Have you catched the subtlety between "ERASED from existence" and "*sent out of the Kingdom*"? For the remaining "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who did not know about that communication by "VISIONS", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, via "THE DIVINE FORCE", had sent to the Archangel MICHAEL to keep him posted about imminent events to occur in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", "...*The Kingdom was all there WAS...*" (in their own wording) and they have not "seen" anyone nor anything that existed before them. Thus for these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", "ERASED from existence" will imply "*sent out of the Kingdom*". However, "*sent out of the Kingdom*" does not mean and does not imply "ERASED from existence"; it does not imply "MAVET", the return to nothingness. The Archangel MICHAEL understood

all these subtleties and decided to work against the principles of functioning of “THE SHEKINAH”, and to commit adultery with the knowledge that he had received in “PURITY”.

His ultimate goal was rather to erase the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” from existence; the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that he has already designated as a “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION”, even before it is produced in existence and, which was to receive the new unique expression of “THE UNION”, and which represented to them a threat to the existing hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, which had hitherto been already established through “THE SHEKINAH” and through which all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” indulged themselves with the “HUBRIS” of

manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

He had already made the decision and was already working out in his own “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming”, the details of the process through which he will transfer into the “to be created” new domain of habitation, AZAZEL and all those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” who have joined him and were to be ERASED from existence: the “HUBRIS COVENANT” that the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL will conclude between them in secret.

That “to be created” new domain of habitation, is the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had planned to create into existence the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

Such decisions made by the Archangel MICHAEL, and their subsequent implementations and all forms of dissimulations, are parts of his own "Sins" against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

"...Even their removal will be a blessing..."

What is a "blessing"? The word "blessing" is the expression of both an action and an effect, which possesses a character inclined to goodness, qualities of gentleness and benevolence, and which in a singular way and by manifestation of the expression itself, gives a benefit. This means that from the moment that the blessing is pronounced or granted, the act of blessing is also manifested. A blessing can be expressed in many ways, without explicit mention of the act of blessing. Approval or consent given by someone to someone else can also be considered blessings. With that in mind, what does "*their*

removal will be a blessing" means? What "benefit" will they receive from this "blessing" that Archangel MICHAEL has already granted them? For every action, there is a motive and there are consequences. And knowing whether an action is good requires knowing whether its consequences are good. Having seeing all the destruction that AZAZEL and his followers have been spreading in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and having been told by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", about the imminent occurrence of "SHEEMAMON" inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", what is the motive behind such a "blessing"? For whom would "*their removal will be a blessing*"? There are only three parties concerned with the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT":

1. “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, who has conceived “THE HOLY PROJECT” in “ABSOLUTE PURITY” since eternity, before that any of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” was “spoken” into existence, and who, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, has assigned to the Archangel MICHAEL the task to facilitate the good implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and was keeping the Archangel MICHAEL abreast of HIS projects, so that he could grow up in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and come to understand the two causal precedence relations that define the orders of events through which the “Divine Products” arise into existence — that is the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE CREATION’” — and remain into existence in

their "Divine State" — that is the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'".

2. The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" still in project to be produced into existence in that "to be created" new domain of habitation and where the Archangel MICHAEL has already decided to transfer AZAZEL and all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" who have joined him.
3. The "pampered children", all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" with the Archangel MICHAEL at their helm and, who have set themselves on the path to destroy what they coveted but could not obtain as it has been given to someone else other than them.

Evidently, "*their removal will be a blessing*" for these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", with

the Archangel MICHAEL at their helm. For those amongst these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have been found not to be "fit for purpose", have been marked for "MAVET" (marked for "DEATH", the removal from existence, the return to nothingness), and to be imminently erased from existence, such "blessing" means *"...an escape route, an unexpected burst of hope in an otherwise sentenced to "DEATH" situation..."*. For those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who have not been marked for "MAVET", this means the likelihood for the occurrence of "SHEEMAMON" inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" goes away and follows their fallen brethren in the new domain of habitation. All this tells you that some "secret" agreements have been concluded behind the scene. The Archangel MICHAEL has already concluded an agreement with AZAZEL, to rescue him

and his followers from erasure from existence, and with the destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" as intended consequence: "THE HUBRIS COVENANT".

In the case that you will be wondering why did "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, did not stop the Archangel MICHAEL in his "obscurity", you must understand what "ABSOLUTE PURITY" is and what "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is, which you are called to develop in yourselves and grow with, you must understand what "FREE WILL" means, which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has endowed every "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" with, as well as every "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and you must understand that inside the attribute "NOT DIVINE", no "sound", however faint, no pulsation of

any “substance” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has created into existence, escape “THE EAR OF DIVINE” and “THE SIGHT OF DIVINE” where everything is magnified. After educating someone in “ABSOLUTE PURITY” and in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE”, if you want to know if that person is faithful to you, is faithful to the education and to “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE”, which you have shown towards him, then without intervening in his dealings processes, you carefully observe, not only the decisions that such person will make, but also the actions that he will perform following his own decisions, and all this, in relation to the instructions, explanations and warnings that you would have given him beforehand. If someone is loyal to you, for whatever motives, then he will cherish the education you have given him, as his own life, and he will not act in opposition to the

instructions, explanations and warnings, which you would have given him beforehand. Thus, you can establish a "trust scale" regarding such a person in relation to you, and know what to expect; because the stabs in the back hurt, very badly.

"... In that place, Azazel will be able to AVOID MAVET for a time, and to finally come to a full understanding of his mistake. He... and those who choose to go with him. ..."

That is how he was revealing his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" without realizing that he was also revealing as such the "HUBRIS COVENANT" that he had concluded with AZAZEL in secret. He did not explained the concept of "DEATH", that is to say, to be "wiped out"/dismantled/ removed/erased from existence, to be "UNMADE", a return to nothingness, to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who he talked to. But he led them to imply and thereby to accept themselves their own conclusion: “*The Rift in the Substance*” as escape route for AZAZEL and all those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who have been marked for “MAVET” (marked for “DEATH”, the removal from existence, the return to nothingness) were to be “erased” from existence.

“AVOID MAVET for a time”? “AVOID MAVET”? Why ***“for a time”?*** Let those words ring slowly in your mind, so that you grasp the depths and gravity of the palace intrigues, which are being tied by these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, in order to “put a spoke in the wheels” of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and in the event that this implementation goes on and the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is created into existence, to destroy the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and thus prevent it from realizing the purpose for which it will be created in the existence; namely:

> “CARRY THE PRESENCE OF ‘THE SHEKINAH’ — THE PURE LIGHT OF ‘THE ALTAR OF THE DIVINE’ WHICH IS INSIDE ‘THE SHEKINAH’, AND WHICH IS SOURCE OF LIFE PURE AND HOLY — IN VERY REMOTE PLACES FROM ‘THE SHEKINAH’”.

As such, with the ***“… In that [remote] place [from “THE SHEKINAH”], Azazel will be able to AVOID MAVET for a time…***”, the Archangel MICHAEL reveals that he has understood very well the concept of “DEATH”, that is to say, to be “wiped out”/dismantled/removed/erased from existence, to be “UNMADE”, a return to nothingness, and which

was indicated to him in that communication by "VISIONS", by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, via "THE DIVINE FORCE", and about what was to befall those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which with their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", fractured and broken, which could no longer reflect the unique and homogenous aspect of the "HOLY SPIRIT" in the image of which they were designed and created into existence, were all found not to be "fit for purpose" anymore, and were marked for "MAVET" (marked for "DEATH", the removal from existence, the return to nothingness): their imminent erasure from existence and how this was to happen inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

After that (unspecified amount of) "time" for which AZAZEL would "AVOID MAVET" and once he would

"...***finally come to a full understanding of his mistake...***", which would mean that somehow he will cease to do that, which his "nature" is and which has been sealed in his fractured and broken "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", what then? Will he and all those who will follow him out of the "Kingdom" somehow return to the "Kingdom" where they came from and resume their positions from which the have been found not to be "fit for purpose" anymore? Was that finality of choosing to "send them out" of the "Kingdom" instead of having them be fully erased from existence or were there other motives behind that choice and directly connected to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"? Do you "see" any basis or any stability in that decision to prevent the imminent erasure from existence of all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which have been marked for "MAVET" (marked for

"DEATH", the removal from existence, the return to nothingness) by sending them in the place where "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, intended to bring forth into existence the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"?

From his own volition and for his own purposes, the Archangel MICHAEL decided to change the course of that "prophecy" of the parable of the Weeds: *"Let us remove the weeds from our field and plant it far away, over there, in the field of our future neithbour"*; *"Let us remove the scorpions from our own house and place them far away, over there, under the bed sheets of our future neighbour, before that he enters his own home; over there, the scorpions will have time to think about how wrong it is to do what their "nature" is."* That is the "blessing" that he was talking about when he had previously

said: "*their removal will be a blessing*". Does that make sense to you?

What about all the preparation work that had already been accomplished and had been planned by "THE DIVINE FORCE" to be accomplished in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and in others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" in the "Plane Below"?

What about the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" whose dwelling place is that first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which the Archangel MICHAEL has already planned to somehow transfer those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which have been marked for "MAVET" (marked for "DEATH", the removal from existence, the return to nothingness)? Was that "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF

'THE DIVINE'" that the Archangel MICHAEL had right there? Was that affection towards their future neighbour?

"...*You remember the joy and holiness you felt before the Covering Querub's choice, and* ***YOU FEEL THE POISON OF DOUBT AND FEAR NOW***..." the Archangel MICHAEL had said to ZA'AFIEL, and to many others archangels with whom he had similar conversation, and in the process of building his case. To have planned to transfer the "state of wrongness", "the poison of doubt and fear" flowing out of the "Covering Querub", the excreta that they have seen and acknowledged the harmful effects, from their own house and into their future neighbour's house, to place the most venomous poison under the bed sheets of their future neighbour, was that for the benefit of their future neighbour? Was that because they had

too much love for their future neighbour? Or, was that "SIN" demonstrated against their future neighbour and against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who trusted these "ADONA'IM" to facilitate the good implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"?

The Archangel MICHAEL, all the "ADONA'IM" and the archangels eldest of the creation, saw by themselves all the destruction that AZAZEL was spreading in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Right in the days following the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when the Archangel MICHAEL and these "ADONA'IM", the most comfortable at the very beginning of the hierarchy of communication of ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH"

from “THE SHEKINAH”, came to understand that “… *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of “THE UNION”* …”, when things had turned sour, it is in those days that the Archangel MICHAEL had no consideration for his neighbour — the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” — and he set himself since those days, to destroy the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. This was a demonstration of a refined and cunning strategy of the “pampered children” to sabotage every project in which they will not be ranked first and will not get the particular privilege that is the object of the project in question.

CHRIST had already explained all these things to human creatures, when he told them that the destruction of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creature" was premeditated by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" long before that this earthly world in which you live was created, as it was recorded through the testimony of the human who was called John, John 8:44, saying:

"...

> *From the beginning he [the adversary, the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and thus all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who embodied the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"], had set himself to kill humans, he did not stand in the truth because there is not any truth in him. When he utters a lie, he draws from what is his because he is liar and father of lies.*

..."

Think for a moment: have you ever heard of a dwelling place that could house at the same time he who is in the image of "THE DIVINE" and he who has openly declared himself the enemy of "THE DIVINE"? That enemy that vowed to seize all that, which belongs to "THE DIVINE"?

As we have asked already, what would have happen if "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had chosen to manifest in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the elders of the creation, not metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" through application of proportionality factors, but exactly the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" as they are in "THE DIVINE DOMAIN"?

What would have happen if those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had come to discover how

"THE DIVINE FORCE" passes from the attribute "NON DIVINE" to "THE DIVINE DOMAIN"?

Long time before the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and long before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be created in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", they all knew about the "HUBRIS COVENANT" which already gave to AZAZEL, possession of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had planned to create into existence the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It is so that, long before the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the fate of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" had

been sealed by the “ADONA’IM”. Having declared themselves to have outgrown “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in intelligence and in wisdom, they will go ahead and execute their “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming”.

Yet, when the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be created into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in the “Plane Below”, they will try to conceal all of this “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” and ambush the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” as a “scapegoat”, while presenting themselves in bright glow, and pretending to be the benefactors of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

And to justify themselves and further deceive humanity, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will tell human creatures that: "*It took* them *["'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and self-declared "most intelligent children of IHVH"] a while to wrap their minds around the concepts of "right" and "wrong", ... and the human creature can much more easily grasp the idea of wrongness than they ["'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"], who had never known deficiency in anything, or an unfulfilled desire.*"

Analyse closely the following part of the reported conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL, who is speaking using spiritual symbols, and ZA'AFIEL, who is immediately understanding the concept that is been explained to him:

"...

Archangel MICHAEL:

The Kingdom of IaHVeH is like the light from the Inner Temple, Za'afiel. It is always shining, it is always bright, yet we do not always behold it directly, for the walls keep the Shekinah from blinding and absorbing all the Host with Its brilliance.

In the same way, though it is always there, you can choose to look, or not to look. The Covering Querub is still in the presence of the Light of Heaven, yet he puts up walls, and will not look around them.

Archangel ZA'AFIEL:

> ***SO AZAZEL KNOWS WHAT HE IS DOING IS WRONG, BUT WILL NOT SEE WHY?***
>
> *(I could conceive of this on some level, especially in light of recent events, but it seemed so alien a concept that it bothered me to even hear it expressed aloud in my own voice.)*

…"

Follow my eyes to that highlighted understanding given by the Archangel ZA'AFIEL. Does it seems to you that "…*it took* them *[these two "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" for example and self-declared "most intelligent children of IHVH"] a while to wrap their minds around the*

concepts of "right" and "wrong"…", which they are talking about?

CHAPTER 213
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ZA'AFIEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

CHAPTER 214

ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL AS'FAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ANAEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

This is an excerpt[1263] of the conversation between the two high-ranking principalities in the existing

---

[1263] These are part of the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to

hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", which had hitherto been already established through "THE SHEKINAH" and through which all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS".

This is the conversation between the Archangel AS'FAEL[1264] and the Archangel ANAEL[1265], while the

---

the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

[1264] This is the name of grandeur, which means "Added by El", and which adorns this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "IKARI" angelic order. The names of grandeur are the designations by which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" present themselves to others. These names follow the model: ("unique word" or attribute of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH") to which the suffix "el" or "iel" is added, and which is the singularity used to refer to the property of "HE WHO IS ABOVE". For example: MICHAEL, GABRIEL, RAPHAEL, URIEL, CAMAEL, etc...

state of "CHAOS" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", spreaded in "THE CELESTIAL HOST", and this happened long before the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and long before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be created in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Through such conversations with others elders of the creation, the archangels MICHAEL and AZAZEL had already revealed their "nefarious and despicable

---

[1265] This is the name of grandeur, which means "Glory of El", and which adorns this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" of the "IKARI" angelic order.

shadow scheming" without realizing that they had revealed as such thus the "HUBRIS COVENANT" that they had concluded between them in secret.

"...

Archangel AS'FAEL:

(My main area of specialization has always been electricity. I have always been particularly drawn to that phenomenon; to the study of it, and its applications.

It was while engaged in this pursuit that I received a summons by Anael, another high-ranking member of my Angelic Order.

As I arrived at the location to which I had been called, I found him there speaking with MICHAEL, the highest of the Archangels, and the intercessor between the Host and IHVH Himself.

The Archangel saw me as I drew near and smiled — a gesture that never fails to draw from us a response, and then, He rested His hand gently on Anael's shoulder before departing.

The Principality bowed as El MICHAEL ascended into the air, and then, he looked down uncertainly at his left side before turning to face me.)

Archangel ANAEL:

Cerviel (the head of the principalities[1266]) has fallen[1267].

[1266] As we have explained already, the "PRINCIPALITY", or "IKARI", is the instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model and upon which the laws and principles of stability of energy substances, produced by "THE DIVINE FORCE", were transmitted to, through "specific processes" that "THE

Archangel AS'FAEL:

(He said to me, a look of sadness on his face. This was an expression the Host was becoming more and more used to seeing, but it was unsettling, and heartbreaking, each time.

Somewhere deep in my essence I was not surprised, but Anael's sudden words still hit me hard and, unable to speak, I only shook my head in bewilderment.)

DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established. Thus, the members of the "PRINCIPALITY" instance, understood better than any others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the governing laws of the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

[1267] To have "fallen" means, to have rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and all that HE represents, and to have sided with AZAZEL in his transgressions.

CHAPTER 214
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL AS'FAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ANAEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

Archangel ANAEL:

El MICHAEL just informed me that I am to take his place.

Archangel AS'FAEL:

So you will be the chief of the Principalities until this is all straightened out?

(I asked, still clinging to the hope that the disaster[1268] hanging in the air could be resolved in a peaceful manner.

None of us truly had a firm grasp of what it meant for an angel to "fall", but we were learning day by day.

Anael's hand moved almost unconsciously to his forehead, and then, he said:

[1268] All the most elders of the creation knew well the disastrous situation in which the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" was.

Archangel ANAEL:

MICHAEL has given me quite a lot of troubling news, my friend.

Those that have chosen the way of AZAZEL... those that have sided with the deceiver... they will have to leave Heaven.[1269]

Archangel AS'FAEL:

Leave Heaven?

(I asked. These were new words, and new thoughts, and all I could do was repeat the

---

[1269] See the extended annotation in the chapter: Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". — Annotation on: *"...Those who choose to follow Azazel will need to be "sent out" of the Kingdom..."*

CHAPTER 214
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL AS'FAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ANAEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

words Anael had said, trying to attach familiar meanings to them.)

Archangel ANAEL:

You know about the Creation project, don't you, As'fael?

Archangel AS'FAEL:

(I nodded. I knew this was the reason I was studying electricity, though many of the Host were not yet aware of the purpose of their new tasks.[1270])

[1270] "THE DIVINE FORCE" entrusted the other elders of the creation, the task to study, in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and from new "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substances" put at their disposal by "THE DIVINE FORCE" Herself, the properties of new layers of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" of the new "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substances" as well as the different ways to arrange them on all scales above the scales of the new "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substances", or to

Archangel ANAEL:

Then, let me show you something.

---

move more or less large quantities of these new layers of "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" from one place in the new "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substances" to another and as indicated by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

It is these teachings that these elders of the creation would subsequently apply to the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in the "Plane Below".

With expressions such as "*...though many of the Host were not yet aware of the purpose of their new tasks ...*", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" reveal through their own "words" that they have failed to understand that the tasks, which were assigned to them, were designed for their own education. Despite all the teaching that "THE DIVINE FORCE" — THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — gave them, they have failed to discern the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in the rational activities that SHE assigned to each of them.

Archangel AS'FAEL:

(Anael raised his hand and a small globe of some kind appeared, floating above his palm.

In a flash the globe expanded, opening up a passageway to a truly remarkable "place".[1271]

Everything about my being was instantly drawn to the indescribable energy that flowed from, through, and into what I saw. I asked, after staring in silence for some time.)

[1271] From the ordinances of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", all the "ADONA'IM" and the archangels most eldest of the creation came to know of the existence of the "MURKY VOID" and of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

CHAPTER 214
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL AS'FAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ANAEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

"What is it?"

Leave Heaven?

Archangel ANAEL:

This is the Void, As'fael,

This is the place where IHVH will establish His new creation.

This is where the rebellious Host will be sent.[1272]

[1272] Let those two sentences ring slowly in your mind: (1) "*This is the place where IHVH will establish His new creation.*" and (2) "*This is where the rebellious Host will be sent.*". And remember what the Archangel AS'FAEL said previously: he was *"...still clinging to the hope that **THE DISASTER HANGING IN THE AIR**..."*. With that in mind, do you "see" anything wrong with that "picture" of those two sentences going together and *"...**THE DISASTER HANGING IN THE AIR**..."* on the background? Where will *"...**THE DISASTER HANGING IN THE AIR**..."* be sent to? Has any of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" said: Hold your horses a minute, "*the rebellious Host*

will be sent in the place where IHVH will establish His new creation"? WHAT ABOUT THE NEW CREATURE? Will the "new creature" be immune to that "***DISASTER HANGING IN THE AIR***" and caused by AZAZEL and all those who choose to follow him into the new Substance? Did IaHVeH instructed to do such thing?

"Let us remove the weeds from our field and plant it far away, over there — in the place where IHVH will establish His new creation —, in the field of our future neithbour"; "Let us remove the scorpions from our own house and place them far away, over there — in the place where IHVH will establish His new creation —, under the bed sheets of our future neighbour, before that he enters his own home; over there, the scorpions will have time to think about how wrong it is to do what their "nature" is."

All the "ADONA'IM", all the chiefs of Angelic Orders, all the Archangels and all the high-ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew about "...***THE DISASTER HANGING IN THE AIR***..." and the "HUBRIS COVENANT" between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL. All of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew about the "coup d'état" in preparation and **NOT ONE** of these treacherous "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" stood up to defend the business of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. All of them, without exception, were standing in "IMPURITY" in all its forms.

CHAPTER 214
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL AS'FAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ANAEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

As such, all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" jumped on board of the "BETRAYAL" train, in order to "put a spoke in the wheels" of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and in the event that this implementation goes on and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is created into existence, to destroy the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and thus prevent it from realizing the purpose for which it will be created in the existence; for, they all knew very well what was going on between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL, and related to the "new creature".

As we have asked already, what would have happen if "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had chosen to manifest in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the elders of the creation, not metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" through application of proportionality factors, but exactly the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" as they are in "THE DIVINE DOMAIN"?

What would have happen if those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had come to discover how "THE DIVINE FORCE" passes from the attribute "NON DIVINE" to "THE DIVINE DOMAIN"?

Have you ever heard of a dwelling place that could house at the same time he who is in the image of "THE DIVINE" and he who has openly declared himself the enemy of "THE DIVINE"? That

Archangel AS'FAEL:

As Anael closed his hand the Void vanished from my perception, and he said to me:

Archangel ANAEL:

I am going to do something that will require great trust on your part.

Archangel AS'FAEL:

Trust... this was an unusual word. The meaning was not unusual, but asking for it was almost unknown.

When we were assigned to a task by IHVH, we "trusted" that this would produce a

---

enemy that vowed to seize all that, which belongs to "THE DIVINE"?

CHAPTER 214
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL AS'FAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ANAEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

beautiful new effect in the Kingdom.[1273]

When the chief of our Order, or one ranked higher than we, summoned us, we "trusted" that the matter was important.

This was automatic, however... understood. Nevertheless, I nodded — this day was

---

[1273] As we have indicated already, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" failed to understand that the tasks, which were assigned to them, were designed for their own education. Despite all the teaching that "THE DIVINE FORCE" — THE INVISIBLE SHEPHERD OF PURITY AND HOLINESS — gave them, they have failed to discern the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded in the rational activities that SHE assigned to each of them. They contented themselves with the "visible part of the iceberg": the effect of the tasks in the Kingdom, etc... They were in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", they knew nothing about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they were in "obscurity" and they were "obscurity".

CHAPTER 214
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL AS'FAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ANAEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

already turning out to be a very unusual one.

The new Chief Principality made a motion toward his left hip, then, I heard a sharp sound fill the air. It was something like a buzzing, something like a whistling, but the next thing I knew, a long line of flame burst forth from Anael's hand.

"Stand still," he commanded me, and then, he stepped forward, striking me in my chest with the ethereal, blazing sword.[1274]

[1274] As we have indicated already, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has also designed a special tool through which the "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" may be added or removed from such layers of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances". A metaphor for this tool will be manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by that, which will be called the "KHEREV" — the "SWORD" —, and "THE DIVINE

There was no real pain when the kherev pierced my being. It was not, however, without effect. I felt a tremendous heat rising in me, sparking along my arms and my wings, and filling me completely.

FORCE" will endow the creatures that SHE will create in the existence with this special tool in various forms.

Later during the course of the first Phase of the realisation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the elders of the creation will discover this tool and they will use it wrongly to inflict damage to each others, by absorbing the "'CELESTIAL' specific supply of subsistence" of the constituent layers of the "Specific Atomic 'CELESTIAL' Substances" of the structure of their body, beyond their fundamental value. It is so that, many of them will find themselves in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

Later when they will descend on this earthly world in which live human creatures, they will corrupt human creatures by unveiling their perversions and their diverted use of the "KHEREV" that they developed in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

CHAPTER 214
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL AS'FAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ANAEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

I closed my eyes, yet all I could see was brilliant light. Finally I fell to my knees, unable to contain the overwhelming energy released by what had just occurred.[1275]

As I received the insight to let this force pass through me rather than into me, the pressure on my being faded somewhat, and I felt the fire moving towards, and being concentrated in, my right hand.

I grasped an object that I perceived to have appeared in my half-open palm, and a

---

[1275] He who has not known and who do not have in him the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", will never know nor understand, these emotions which reflect the intense anxiety and the doubt which are related to the oblivion of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and that allowed to sense the growing deficit of "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

blade of fiery light shot out from it, similar in appearance to that with which Anael had smitten me.

As I opened my eyes, I found myself better able to control the discomfort that had been coursing through my being since I had first become aware of the conflict in Heaven.

New insight flooded my mind, and I became aware, as I had never been before, of the sorrow I had been feeling… and I wept. I also felt an unusual pressure in my forehead, but I was not to understand that until later on.

Anael's kherev faded, and he stored the weapon in a sheath by his hip, and then, he placed a fraternal hand on my shoulder and said to me:

Archangel ANAEL:

You are reborn in fire, As'fael. Now you can feel, and understand, the pain of all Creation; and now you can begin to be equipped for the days ahead.

Archangel AS'FAEL:

The new Chief of my Order explained to me the use of my sword and the great responsibility of my opened eyes. With great solemnity I thought on these things.

…"

"… MICHAEL has given me quite a lot of troubling news, my friend. Those that have chosen the way of AZAZEL… those that have sided with the deceiver… they will have to leave Heaven. This is the Void, As'fael, this is the place where IHVH will establish

His new creation. This is where the rebellious Host will be sent. ...”

As we have asked already, what would have happen if “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had chosen to manifest in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the elders of the creation, not metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” through application of proportionality factors, but exactly the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” as they are in “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”?

What would have happen if those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had come to discover how “THE DIVINE FORCE” passes from the attribute “NON DIVINE” to “THE DIVINE DOMAIN”?

Have you ever heard of a dwelling place that could house at the same time he who is in the image of “THE DIVINE” and he who has openly declared

himself the enemy of the "THE DIVINE"? That enemy that vowed to seize all that, which belongs to "THE DIVINE"?

None of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", to whom it was told that *"...the rebellious Host will be sent to the place where IHVH will establish His new creation"*, did not ask itself and to others, the question:

"...

> *Why would IHVH send the "state of wrongness" in a place where HE chose to create the likeness of "THE SHEKINAH"?*

..."

Have they asked such a question and have they remembered how well IHVH has treated all of them with the utmost kindness and in "THE ABSOLUTE PURITY", starting from the moment that each of

them was "spoken" into existence, then they would have come to understand that IHVH is not the one who made the decision to *"... send the rebellious Host in the place where IHVH will establish His new creation ..."*.

Have they asked such a question, then, they would have unmasked the deception that has been sold to them, they would have understood that the decision of IHVH concerning *"the rebellious Host"* was to ERASE all that "IMPURITY" from existence, and until these days of today, that decision has not changed but is rather waiting to be executed by "THE DIVINE FORCE" at the appointed time for the end (of "IMPURITY"), starting in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" where the Archangel MICHAEL will move *"the rebellious Host"*, as per the "benediction", which he granted them and

"THE HUBRIS COVENANT", which he has concluded with AZAZEL. Once accomplished, then attention will be turned to the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", where that "IMPURITY" originated from.

But, as all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had already sent into oblivion "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" — "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" —, it is so that all they have boarded the deceptive works set by the "pampered children" to sabotage every other project in which they will not be ranked first and will not get the particular privilege that is the object of that other project in question. Just as the Archangel MICHAEL was busy promoting his business case and getting those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on board of his own "nefarious and despicable shadow

scheming", AZAZEL was also very busy promoting his own business case and also getting others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on board of his own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming".

All the "ADONA'IM" and the archangels eldest of the creation, saw by themselves all the destruction that AZAZEL was spreading in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and they are prompt to tell that they felt unsettled and heartbroken, as the "state of wrongness" was propagating. They were all kept abreast of the ongoing state of affairs between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL; they understood very well the meaning of the "HUBRIS COVENANT" between these two, and none of them felt unsettled and heartbroken as far as the new creatures were concerned. None of them asked the question: "*What*

about those new creatures whose dwelling is to be that place where IHVH will establish His new creation?"

Was that "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were revealing as such? Was that affection towards their future neighbour? To have planned to transfer the "state of wrongness", "the poison of doubt and fear" flowing out of the "Covering Querub", the excreta that they have seen and acknowledged the harmful effects, from their own house and into their future neighbour's house, to place the most venomous poison under the bed sheets of their future neighbour, was that for the benefit of their future neighbour? Was that because they had too much love for their future neighbour? Or, was that "SIN"

demonstrated against their future neighbour and against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who trusted these "ADONA'IM" to facilitate the good implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"?

What about all the preparation work that had already been accomplished and had been planned by "THE DIVINE FORCE" to be accomplished in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and in others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" in the "Plane Below"?

It is so that, all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were standing in "IMPURITY" in all its forms, long before the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and they had already sealed the fate of their neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. Having declared themselves to have outgrown “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in intelligence and in wisdom, they will go ahead and execute their “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming”, and thus they will stand in “DISGRACE”. Afterwards, by trying to conceal their irresponsibility by transferring it onto their neighbour, they will also stand in all forms of “LIES”. They will give life to the progeny of “IMPURITY” in all its forms, and thus, demonstrating what “SIN” is.

CHAPTER 214
ANNOTATION ON THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL AS'FAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL ANAEL, EXTRACTED FROM THE ARCHIVES ON THE UNFOLDING OF THE OPEN CONFLICT IN THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'CELESTIAL' DOMAIN"

CHAPTER 215

ANNOTATION ON THE PARABLE ON THE BEHAVIOR OF THE HIGH AUTHORITIES AT THE ANNOUNCEMENT OF THE TIME OF THE END

After nearly seventy billion years, in “THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, that have defined the “First Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and covered by this “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”, through “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, the “ADONA’IM” would not accept that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” under project be akin to “THE SHEKINAH”.

In their logic distorted by the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, such a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” would call into question and make obsolete their functions in the existing hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, which had hitherto been already established through “THE SHEKINAH” and through which all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” indulged themselves with the “HUBRIS”.

The mere thought of seeing the object from which they indulged themselves with the “HUBRIS”, of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, not be expressed on a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” will become not only inexplicable but also unbearable; in the same way as the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who

were asleep on the bed of negligence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" would found themselves in the middle of confusing dreams.

It is for the purpose to make understand this, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" gave this parable, saying:

"...

When the high authorities knew that the time of the end came to pass — like pain of she who will bear a child, it drew near the door, that is how ruin approached —, all together the elements trembled, and the foundations of the Substance as well as the vaults of Chaos were shaken.

A large fire broke out among them, and the rocks and soil were shaken like a reed shaken by the wind.

And cohorts of destiny as well as those who measure houses were greatly troubled on a loud clap of thunder and the thrones of the powers faltered, because they had been set upside down, and their king was seized with fear.

…"

"…*the high authorities*…" refers to the firsts foremost "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

"…*the time of the end had appeared*…" refers to the accomplishment of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

"…*all together the elements trembled*…" refers to the different aspects of the "Specific Energy

'CELESTIAL' Substance" constituent of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and that were in the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER"; each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" manifested into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", is an integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance".

"*...the foundations of the Substance as well as the vaults of Chaos were shaken...*" refers respectively to the Archangels and the "ADONA'IM" who were in turmoil at the mere thought of knowing that the object from which they indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of

"DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", will be placed in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

"*...A large fire broke out among them, and the rocks and soil were shaken like a reed shaken by the wind....*" refers to the open conflict, the war, that broke out in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"*...cohorts of destiny...*" refers to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the "STARS" classification, who had been selected and had received the teaching about how to form constellations of "STARS" so that at the appointed time, they would announce the messages of "THE DIVINE" to a large number of His creatures, by manifestation in the "MURKY VOID", as we have already described. Those among them who have

openly rejected “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, were in an extreme upheaval at the end of the accomplishment of the second decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

“*...those who measure houses...*” refers to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of the three “Angelic Orders” — which are the “IKARI’IM”, the “KO’ACH’IM”, and the “HASHMALL’IM” — who were selected to perform the tasks of maintaining life conditions in the six “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains”; each “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is immersed in a unique “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” of this “SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of the seven “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”, and of which we have already described. Those among them

who have openly rejected “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is, were in an extreme upheaval at the end of the accomplishment of the second decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

“...were greatly troubled on a loud clap of thunder and the thrones of the powers faltered, because they had been set upside down, and their king was seized with fear....” refers to the explosion of violence and the fighting that had taken place in the very inside of the “CELESTIAL TABERNACLE” and right in front of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — and right at the place where the seven who were performing “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH” stood. The “*thrones of the powers*” refers to the “HUBRIS”, in all its forms, of

manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, which had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of the “ADONA’IM”, and on which they based their joy and their state of gladness. The “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” is opposite (upside down) to “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

The roof of the “CELESTIAL TABERNACLE” exploded into pieces as a result of this explosion. Indeed, two accomplices of AZAZEL and who were among these creatures who were responsible to ensure “THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE SHEKINAH”, have engaged the fight against the others and in front of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside of “THE SHEKINAH”.

To understand this very well, look at the Altar where is placed the seven candles candlestick inside the Celestial Temple, of the Celestial Christians, it is in front of the equivalent of that candlestick that those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" began to fight, those same "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who will subsequently declare to be the heavenly princes and the "gods" above the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"; just like some Celestial Christians are repeating such things on Earth down here.

CHAPTER 216

ANNOTATION ON THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURES" OF THE REMAINING OF "THE CELESTIAL HOST" FEEDING THE FIRST "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

Being in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and full with "MALICE", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the remaining of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" were thus transferring on "ADAM", the consequences of the "BETRAYAL" they had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and through which they had intentionally pulled, AZAZEL and all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who

carried with them all their filth and the mark of "DEATH", out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", containing crude and very high "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence", which had been accumulated inside of the "SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and had immersed them in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" live.

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the remaining of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" will feed the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", saying:

"...

The law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction. Even now, AZAZEL's essence is being held together by the mercy of IHVH, since it is infected with sin.

Until AZAZEL fully reveals his character to all, he is allowed time... but the way he is using this time is doing nothing but revealing more clearly the nature of the sin in him.

He feels that if he can get you, you who is IHVH most precious creature, to also transgress, then, IHVH will spare all who have sinned, in order to save you as well.

If this were to occur, should IHVH protect even one sinner, then, AZAZEL would see this as an indication that IHVH IS unfair, and that

he should never have been cast out of Heaven for his own rebellion.

He would storm back into the Kingdom and overthrow it. Even the Holy angels would be so confused, that they could not be rallied into a suitable defense.

…."

It is with such "fruits" of "THE TREE OF ABSENCE OF KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", or "THE TREE OF DEATH", that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had been sent alongside "ADAM", were feeding him.

"…The law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction. …"

This follows from the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym

IHVH". They knew not about the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", of which all of them are prone to and cannot escape, but the most clever among these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were able to infer the cause-and-effect relationship from the events they were witnessing happening around them since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and also from the content of that communication by "VISIONS", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, via "THE DIVINE FORCE", had sent to the Archangel MICHAEL and about imminent events to occur in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and which were to befall those rebellious "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were marked for "MAVET" (marked for "DEATH", the removal from existence, the return to

nothingness): their imminent erasure from existence and how this was to happen.

They saw all the destruction that AZAZEL and his cronies were spreading all over the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", yet, they "closed their eyes" and "buried their heads in the sand". Long before the actual start of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" were able to infer that AZAZEL and his cronies were infected with "SIN", and they were able to infer (using their own words) that "... *the law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction* ...". Yet, because they loved "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER very much and they also very much loved "*the most precious creature of IHVH*", the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that was to

be produced into existence in first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", they decided to enter into the "HUBRIS COVENANT" with AZAZEL, giving AZAZEL (the one whose essence, they have acknowledged, is infected with "SIN") possession of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"; for, they said: "... *In that place, Azazel will be able to avoid mavet for a time, and to finally come to a full understanding of his mistake. He... and those who choose to go with him...*"[1276]. What

[1276] Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Read also more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel AS'FAEL and the Archangel ANAEL, extracted from the archives on the

about their own inference "... *the law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction* ..."? Add "one" to "one", what would you get? What will be the result of placing all those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" whose essence are infected with "SIN", inside the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and applying the inference "... *the law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction* ..."? Would the result be the DESTRUCTION of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and all that it will contain or would it be something else?

---

unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

CHAPTER 216
ANNOTATION ON THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURES" OF THE REMAINING OF "THE CELESTIAL HOST" FEEDING THE FIRST "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

"...Even now, AZAZEL's essence is being held together by the mercy of IHVH, SINCE IT IS INFECTED WITH SIN. ..."

In that sentence and with the words "...*held together*...", which means to keep the component parts, to keep the shattered parts, of something together in a defined state, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" reveal that they have understood that "*AZAZEL's essence*" is shattered. That is the extent to which they have understood that something (actually the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body", which they had no knowledge of the existence) inside of AZAZEL is fractured, broken. That shattering, as we have indicated already, was the result of him, in the bitterness of a manipulative and ungrateful "pampered child" who has been whining way too much and did not get what he yearned to have,

throwing tantrums and exposing his “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” unprotected to luminous radiation emanating directly from “THE SHEKINAH” to show his displeasure. All those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, which have followed AZAZEL in that transgression also ended-up with fractured and broken “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” invisible inside their “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Garment”. With their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”, fractured and broken, which could no longer reflect the unique and homogenous aspect of the “HOLY SPIRIT” in the image of which they were designed and created into existence, they were all found not to be “fit for purpose” anymore, and were marked for “MAVET” (marked for “DEATH”, the removal from existence, the return to nothingness): this was to happen inside the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”. It is not

because of the mercy of IHVH that *"...Even now, AZAZEL's essence is being held together"* (that is to say, he is not yet "DEAD", returned to nothingness), but because of "THE BETRAYAL" of the Archangel MICHAEL, which took place on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Knowing that, ***"THE ESSENCE OF AZAZEL [AND OF EACH OF HIS CRONIES] IS INFECTED WITH SIN" AND "...THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH IS THE FOLLOWING: SIN CAUSES DESTRUCTION [AND CONSEQUENTLY DEATH]. ..."***, why then, have these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", self-declared "most intelligent children of IHVH", proceeded with their deceit to hinder the action of "THE SHEKINAH", then, pulled out of the

destruction by the flow of the pure “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” coming out of “THE SHEKINAH”, and which flooded the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, AZAZEL and all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who carry in their essence the mark of the “DEATH”, to place them under the bed sheets of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, whom they, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, have understood themselves as to be ***“THE MOST PRECIOUS CREATION OF IHVH”***?

- Was it for the wellbeing of this first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”?

- Was it because these “ADONA’IM” had too much love for their following — the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”?
- Was it because these “ADONA’IM” had in them “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” and were upholding the unique commandment that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, gave them through “THE DIVINE FORCE”?
- Or was it because they had decided among themselves to demonstrate this relationship of cause and effect on their neighbour, this first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, to get rid of him?

As we have indicated already, the Archangel MICHAEL had decided to destroy the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” right after

the announcement of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT” and he started setting in place a deceptive act to hide his “MALICE” and his intentions towards his neighbour. Through their own words and conversations, they will unconsciously reveal everything that they hid in themselves.

All these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” broke (to the highest degree, as “broke” is a light word, and I did not find a word heavy enough to characterize the transgression that these “pampered children” have perpetrated, to make you feel the severity of their transgression of) this unique commandment, and thus, they have all sinned against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and that is why HE withdrew His confidence from all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, without exception.

The difference between those that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and those that have been immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, is in the status of the structure of their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body”.

For the former, the structure of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” is not cracked and is not destroyed, and that is why they were regenerated by the pure “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” flowing out of “THE SHEKINAH”.

Whereas for the latter, the structure of their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” was already destroyed when they unveiled their “Specific ‘CELESTIAL’ Visual Structure” unprotected to the luminous radiation emanating from “THE SHEKINAH”; they

became as such, toxic sources flowing in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance”, and that is why they had be destroyed from existence.

As we have already indicated in a previous annotation, from the teachings that they had received from “THE DIVINE FORCE” during the design of the morphological particulars of this “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, the Archangel MICHAEL and the “ADONA’IM” had understood that the basic inheritance qualities legacy of the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” will be transmitted from offspring in descent through the recursive transformations, without any interference with the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

It is so that, in their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, and taking themselves to be “gods”, by using the

knowledge that they had received from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, these elders of the creation will decide otherwise.

In their “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming”, they planned the destruction of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “MALE” adjective and also that of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “FEMALE” adjective, and through these recursive transformations, it is the destruction of mankind that will ensues.

The seed of “DEATH” which is the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” and that the elders of the creation will sow in the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “MALE” adjective and also in the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the

"FEMALE" adjective, as well as the penalties that the Archangel MICHAEL had already prepared to be applied to "ADAM", will spread through these recursive transformations on his descendants.

It is so that, the elders of the creation had planned to maintain forever that seed of "DEATH" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". And this is why it is said of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that they bear in them the "Original Sin".

"... Until AZAZEL fully reveals his character to all, he is allowed time... but the way he is using this time is doing nothing but revealing more clearly the nature of the sin in him. ..."

When "THE DIVINE FORCE", speaking through the Archangel UZZIEL in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and in front of all the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", had revealed to them and fully described the character of AZAZEL, were those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the remaining of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" asleep or had their "ears" plugged?

When by the "KHEREV" of the Archangel MICHAEL, has revealed the true monstrous "Character" that AZAZEL had chosen to be identified with through manifestation of a metaphor in the new "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", were these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of the remaining of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" asleep or else had their "eyes" blinded?

On second thought, looking at the feats of those who dwell in "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", this statement is correct, as it is not only about AZAZEL,

but it is about all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", including all those that have been maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Given that any "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" with guilty "CONSCIENCE" towards "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, whatever the masks of convenience (masks of sanity), the necessary accommodations and indulgence that it will produce vis-à-vis itself to conceal its guilt and having at a lower cost the feeling of fulfilling its obligations and having nothing to reproach itself, will eventually betray itself and reveal its own misdeeds, the existence of which will be inferred through discernment from the "IMPURE" signals of actions which it will produce and manifest into existence, in

the broad daylight and at the sight of all, we will rephrase this statement by saying that:

"...

> ***Until all of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", elders of the creation, without exception, fully reveal their characters to all, they are allowed time... but the way they are using this time is doing nothing but revealing more clearly their "nature" and the "MALICE" and the sin in them.***

..."

Nothing is hidden, except to be made manifest; nor is anything secret except to come to light.

"... *he is allowed time* ..." why then, in the dwelling place of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

Creatures” ? Because the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had so much love for their neighours the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”?

Have you ever heard of a dwelling place that could house at the same time he who is in the image of “THE DIVINE” and he who has openly declared himself the enemy of the “THE DIVINE”? That enemy that vowed to seize all what belongs to “THE DIVINE”?

“… you who is IHVH most precious creation …”

It is because “THE DIVINE” IHVH, our FATHER has established to manifest the unique expression of “THE UNION” represented by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creature" and not in a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", that all the "ADONA'IM" and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will infer that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is in their own words: "*the most precious creature of IHVH*".

Having then, inferred that their neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is "*the most precious creature of IHVH*", why then, did they plan and proceeded with their deceit to hinder the action of "THE SHEKINAH", then, pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" coming out of "THE SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", AZAZEL and all the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carry in their essence the mark of the "DEATH", to place them under the bed sheets of "*the most precious creature of IHVH*"?

It is so that, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", through their actions and their words, were in fact revealing everything about their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming": the deceptive works set by the "pampered children" to sabotage every project in which they will not be ranked first and will not get the particular privilege that is the object of such a project.

Such were the depths of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

Even nowadays, those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have not changed, indeed, that which defines their "nature" was sealed right at the onset of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". If a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" says the following to you, human creature:

"IHVH loves you very much",

"You are most precious to IHVH", etc...

You must understand by this, that you have received from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, a manifestation of a metaphor of a "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and which, none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" has. They do not speak about, and do not see, the affection that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has for His creatures.

Through that manifestation of a metaphor of that "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", a particular "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" is sent to "THE HUMAN EDIFICE". And, as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have proceeded with "ADAM", since the very first days of the creation of this world in which you are living, these same "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will do what has been sealed in their "nature": they will try to annihilate in you, that manifestation of that metaphor of that "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", or subjugate you to their yoke and ignorance.

To illustrate their own ignorance and their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", trying to justify the disaster in which they have plunge the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", they will

present you that two cutting edges “bitter bond”. Keep in mind that your only way out of that trap, is: “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” is “ABSOLUTE PURITY”, run and go to HER, with all your thoughts, with all your strength, do not waste time, and you will learn things concerning these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who called themselves “gods”.

Having then, inferred that their neighbour, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is “*the most precious creature of IHVH*”, the one that IHVH loves most, and all the “ADONA’IM” and the archangels eldest of the creation saw by themselves all the destruction that AZAZEL was spreading in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, nevertheless they have chosen to place the filth under the bed

sheets of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Again, we shall ask:

- Was it for the wellbeing of this "*most precious creature of IHVH*"?
- Was it because these "ADONA'IM" had too much love for their following — "*the most precious creature of IHVH*"?
- Was it because these "ADONA'IM" had in them "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" and were upholding the unique commandment that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, gave them through "THE DIVINE FORCE"?
- Or was it because they had decided among themselves to demonstrate this relationship of cause and effect on their neighbour, this "*most precious creature of IHVH*", to get rid of him?

"... He feels that if he can get you, you who is IHVH most precious creature, to also transgress, then, IHVH will spare all who have sinned, in order to save you as well. ..."

This is an expression of the two cutting edges "bitter bond", which they have begotten from their ignorance and from the adultery they perpetrated with the knowledge, which they have received from MOTHER.

It is in this manner that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", self-proclaimed "gods" and self-declared "most intelligent children" of IHVH, in their obscurity, will place and deeply root this "bitter bond" and all its variants on everything, blinding all the creation and locking it in ignorance so that the creatures will not know "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. As such, they will hide their own sins, as they will be related to measures, times and moments.

Keep in mind that at the moment of this speech about the "law of sin and death" as these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" understood it, only the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", as human creatures, were into existence inside the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". The others creatures into existence were the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". With the expression ***"all who have sinned, in order to save you as well"***, who do you think they are referring to when they say ***"all who have sinned"***? They are referring to themselves, on both sides of the two warring parties of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", and they are

speaking about "saving their own skin"[1277] at the expenses of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", because they have understood the gravity of the "BETRAYALS", which they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and they have understood that they will "receive the bill" and answer for the disaster in which they have thrown the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of the two

---

[1277] An expression used nowadays and meaning: to find an escape route to rescue or protect oneself from imminent danger, trouble, difficulty or unpleasant situation, without regard or concern for the welfare of others.

For "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the nearly 70 billions years that have elapsed so far, since the creation into existence of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", is seen as nearly 70 weeks. The human creatures will answer for their own sins, so will all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; they will answer for their actions and "SINS".

warring parties of this ongoing “CELESTIAL WAR” are very well aware of their own “SINS”, which they have perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and they are very well aware of the consequences; “the law of sin and death”. Through such expressions of the two cutting edges “bitter bond”, which these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have begotten from their ignorance and from the adultery they perpetrated with the knowledge, which they have received from MOTHER, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” also acknowledge that they, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have “SINNED” against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. The strategy, which they have set in place in order to be spared, to try to escape the “law of sin and death” as these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” understood it, is to drag these first two

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", hence all those who will descend from these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" (and that is to say, the whole "HUMAN EDIFICE") inside the quagmire of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and to keep "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" locked-up in there.

It is so that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were using the "alter ego of names" trying to put the responsibility for the actions of their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; because in fact, it is the Archangel MICHAEL with the approval of the "ADONA'IM" who wrote the terms of their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" so that this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", as well as all his descendants,

look not towards “HE WHO IS ABOVE”, towards their “PLENITUDE”.

Throughout the course of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and even nowadays, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” kept and keep using this two cutting edges “bitter bond”, to root it in any human creature and to associate it to any human creature on which “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” is projected to be manifested.

As we have indicated already, it is indeed from this two cutting edges “bitter bond” born from the ignorance that arose any fault, any injustice, blasphemy that is associated with ignorance, fright, any precept overwhelmingly associated with the transgression of the first rule of existence [that is, “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”].

This “bitter bond” born from the ignorance has several variants. In all its variants, and always under the pretext of doing a favor to the human creature, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will replicate on the human creature on which they have set their sights, the unhealthy psychological conditions of hubris in which they (“‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”) had found themselves at the announcement of the “Second Phase” of the implementation of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, hoping that this human creature will act in the same way as the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have done; that is, to reject, to walk away from, to betray the cause of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. If such a thing was to happen on this human creature, then these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will

hasten to say about this human creature: "...*He has become like one of us...*"

And it is by this "bitter bond" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have tried at all times to keep blind and lock in ignorance any human creature on which "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" is projected to be manifested. They tried it on all the elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE"; ENOCH, NOAH, ABRAHAM, ISAAC, MOISE, ELIJAH, JOB, JONAS, and many more who are not mentioned in the history records of human creatures, subjecting many of the elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" to their yoke and ignorance, destroying many of those human creatures.

These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" even went as far as to present this two cutting edges "bitter bond" to CHRIST — "HE WHO" accomplished

the project of “REDEMPTION” — to no avail, as CHRIST was educated directly by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, with whom HE was always in contact. And of course, they have tried to present it to the one who is revealing these things right now, but to no avail: “THE DIVINE FORCE” has protected her “SON” at all times, day and night.

With this two cutting edges “bitter bond”, it has many variants, rooted as such in the human creatures, by these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” once they feel that their hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, which had hitherto been already established through “THE SHEKINAH”, is threatened, it is so that almost all “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” which is projected to be manifested by “THE DIVINE FORCE” through

human creatures, will not come to fruition and will be destroyed.

It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand such things, that CHRIST had given them the parable of the sower (Matthew 13:4-8) saying:

"...

> *A sower went out to sow. As he sowed, some seeds fell along the path: birds came and devoured them.*
>
> *Other seeds fell on rocky ground, where they did not have much soil: immediately they sprang up, since they had no depth of soil; but when the sun rose they were scorched, since they had no root, they withered away.*
>
> *Other seeds fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up and choked them.*

Other seeds fell on good soil and produced grain, some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

…”

“***… If this were to occur, should IHVH protect even one sinner, then, AZAZEL would see this as an indication that IHVH IS unfair, and that he should never have been cast out of Heaven for his own rebellion. …***”

As such, are the reasonings of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. What about the previous saying: “…*Even now, AZAZEL’s essence is being held together by the mercy of IHVH, SINCE IT IS INFECTED WITH SIN*. …”? Does it not mean “PROTECTED FROM UNDERGOING MAVET, PROTECTED FROM DEATH”? It is with such sayings

that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" roll and twist their words in order to pull the wool over the eyes of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

"... ***would see this as an indication that IHVH IS unfair ...";*** did you notice the word "**unfair**", which they have used? How did such a "strange" word came to be in a domain of existence where the concept of "not to be satisfy" did not exist? That "strange" word, "**unfair**", is the one, which these "ADONA'IM" have used to qualify "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, since the days after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of*

"THE UNION" ...". The word "unfair", as you would know already, means: "*not honest, not impartial, disingenuous, using or involving trick or artifice, not conforming to approved standards or rules, not in accordance with absolute respect for what is owed to each one, not giving each one their due, not based on or not behaving according to the principles of equality and justice, honesty and ethics, etc...*" As for the word "**justice**", do you remember the "... *Thus is the **justice** of the "THRONE" seen ...*", coming from the Archangel MICHAEL? Do you now understand the depraved state of mind, which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and their leader have exhibited right after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and which has been sealed as part of their "nature"? Do

you now understand what CHRIST was revealing using the parable of the workers of the eleventh hour?

Having no knowledge about the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, it is by such subterfuge that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” wanted to outsmart “THE TRUTH” to conceal and make forget not only their “BETRAYAL” perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, but also conceal the fact that they are the ones who had decided to erase what they had designated as a “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION” and that had received the new unique expression of “THE UNION” which represented to them a threat to the existing hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, which had hitherto been already established through “THE SHEKINAH”.

With that “BETRAYAL” perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, all these “ADONA’IM” have “SINNED” against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, they have “BETRAYED” “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, they have perpetrated adultery with with the teachings that they had received from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, they are “TRUE SINNERS”.

By explaining as such the “why” were AZAZEL and all the fallen “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” present in this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE” live, these most clever amongst the “ADONA’IM” at that time, have rolled their own “BETRAYAL” perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, from which they have pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure “Specific

Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances” coming out of “THE SHEKINAH”, and which flooded the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, AZAZEL and all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who carry in their essence the mark of the “DEATH”, and they have turned that “BETRAYAL” into a “*cast out of Heaven*”: a deceit produced by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” worthy of the best conjurers! And human creatures will record it as “*cast out of Heaven*” in the records of their history, not knowing the details of what was behind that “*cast out of Heaven*”.

“***...He would storm back into the Kingdom and overthrow it. Even the Holy angels***

would be so confused, that they could not be rallied into a suitable defense. ...”

They were now whitewashing their “BETRAYAL” perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, using such reasoning that are the progeny of “IMPURITY” in all its forms and in which “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside each of them was standing.

As we indicated in one previous annotation and we remind here so that you can understand how “THE HOLY PROJECT” was diverted from its course by these elders of the creation: these were the works and the reasoning of all these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in their absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, having no knowledge of the ins and outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, not knowing why and how they had been

"spoken" into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", not even knowing of the existence of the attribute "NON DIVINE" in which they are all attached, having no knowledge of the model from which they have all been carved and produced into existence, having no knowledge of the limitations of the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON" imposed upon them, etc...

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" having not developed in itself the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", but rather the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", thus, these were the reasoning of the works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had developed in them and

which became an integral part of their "nature". And they will nourish the whole CREATION with these products of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and will drag the whole CREATION in the wake of this ignorance.

That is how, through such deceit produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" worthy of the best conjurers, the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" will override the innocence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

That is how the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will drag and lock the whole Creation in ignorance, in the web of evil and perverse purpose of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", and this will last until CHRIST is manifested in the existence in the

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

CHAPTER 217

ANNOTATION ON THE UNFINISHED WORK OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT

As we have already indicated, the premeditated crime against the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was also "a dagger stabbed in the back" of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" for all the work that HE had designed and established, and which was to be realized from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in order to successively populate the five others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" of the "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific

Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” and the six “Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will stop all projects that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed and established to be implemented in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and outside of the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, had already given this knowledge to ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, through several visions, when he lived on EARTH down here and when he had begun to understand the project for which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had chosen him.

In the annotation on the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and the correspondence with the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain", we explained the vision about an overview of the work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed long before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was created and it is the realization of that work that had been planned to be accomplished in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

That work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed and planned, will not run its course because "FATALITY", caused by that "BETRAYAL" which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", has

not only tied everything in the web of evil and perverse purpose of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have grown in their “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” and which became an integral part of their “nature”, but has also locked everything in the “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil”; every creature into existence inside of this “HUBRIS Spiritual Veil” seeking to satisfy the “fame of oneself”, and to the detriment of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

“THE CELESTIAL WAR” will continue its course in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” which will be the new battleground of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, who will use the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” as proxies in their works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand this, that “THE DIVINE FORCE” had sent to ENOCH, the vision about this “FATALITY”, and that he had then, reported in the writings that he had given to humanity by saying:

“…

> *I then, made a long circuit to arrive at a place where nothing was complete.*
>
> *I saw there neither the admirable work of the Heaven height, nor of the Earth and its wonders. This was only a solitary and terrible desert.*

There too, I saw seven "STARS" chained to each other, as high mountains, as ablazed fire.[1278]

And I called out at this sight:

"

For what crime these "STARS" are chained? Why have they been relegated in this place?

"

[1278] Those are the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in all the seven angelic orders and who in their ignorance have rejected "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all that HE is. They were subsequently locked underground in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS" (inside in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live human creatures). It is what is been shown to ENOCH in this vision. The symbolic of the "*seven "STARS" chained to each other*" tells you that all those seven angelic orders have boarded the "BETRAYAL" train against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and they are bound to each other in their crimes.

Then, URIEL, one of the "holy Angels"[1279] who was with me and was my guide gave me an answer:

[1279] As we have indicated already, because of their "MALICE" and their true "nature" and as a consequence of that "BETRAYAL", which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the adjective/qualifier/designation of "SAINT" was removed to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and no longer applies to them. **NO "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", be it their leader, the Archangel MICHAEL, the "ADONA'IM", the Chiefs of Angelic Orders, the archangels, etc..., NONE OF THESE is designated as "SAINT"!** In those days, when the elder ENOCH, was still living here on Earth, he was not told about the full length of that "BETRAYAL" and all of its consequences with regards to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has maintained in the in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

"

ENOCH, why this question? Why this concern, this anxiety?

These "STARS" have transgressed the commandment of the Most High God; and to atone for their crime, they have been chained in this place for an infinite number of centuries.

"

From there, I crossed in another place of terror.

There I saw the work of a huge fire, burning and consuming, in the middle of which there was a division.[1280]

[1280] This is a reference to the "CONTROVERSY", between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL; that "CONTROVERSY",

And columns of fire were fighting each other and they were sinking into the abyss.[1281]

---

separation, opposition of interests and feelings, disunity, discord, dissension, which started in those days, after the announcement of the "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature [you, human creature, reading these writings] will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ...". That "CONTROVERSY" has developed beyond all proportions, and was brought to the attention of others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" of "THE CELESTIAL HOST".

[1281] Was said to lead to understand that, "THE CELESTIAL WAR" will continue its course in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" which had become the new battleground of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who will use the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as proxies in their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". They all continue to sink into the depths of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

And it was impossible for me to estimate its size or its height; I could not know its origin.[1282]

And I called out again at this sight:

"

What a terrible place, that it is difficult to probe the mysteries![1283]

"

[1282] We have already described the origin of "THE CELESTIAL WAR": Ignorance that took place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and became integral part of their "nature".

[1283] The mysteries, which are at the origin of this open conflict, are all what we have described about the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that took place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and became integral part of their "nature".

URIEL, one of the angels who were with me, replied and said to me:

“

ENOCH, why these alarms, why this astonishment at the view of this terrible place, at the view of this place of suffering?

It is here, he added, the prison of the angels; and they will be locked up forever!

”

From there, I proceeded forward to another place, where on the Occident side I saw a

great and high mountain, a steep rock, and four delicious receptacles.[1284]

Inside, this place was deep, spacious, smooth and equal, but of a deep darkness.

Then, Raphael, one of the holy Angels who accompanied me said:

"

These are the regions where the spirits, the souls of the deads are gathered. It is here that must be collected all the souls of the children of men.

It is in these places that they will remain until the judgment day, until the time which is marked to them. However, this

[1284] This description refers to others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" (meaning of each of the four receptacles) and of which the works were not completed.

time will take long to come to pass, it is the great judgment day.[1285]

[1285] Indeed, this will be the great judgment day, not only for the children of men, as all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have convinced themselves, but they, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", will face the retribution for their irresponsibility. Those children of men awaiting the great judgment day, they are there as a consequence of the irresponsibility of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". One cannot just wipe out the consequences (that is, the produced effects) and not address or ignore the source of those consequences (that is, the cause of the produced effects); that will be the recipe calling for more disasters.

Before the creation of this Earthly world, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have already very well understood the principle of causality that establishes one event or action as the direct result of another. They had understood that nothing happens without a cause. They have understood that, and these are their own words, "*The law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction*", and ignoring all the evidence that they have witnessed by themselves through themselves in their own house, they have nevertheless set themselves to demonstrate that "*law of sin and death*" by using, as guinea pig, their neighbour, who they

have inferred to as "*the most precious creature of IHVH*". Having declared themselves to have outgrown "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in intelligence and in wisdom, they went ahead and executed their own "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming", and they have preserved their own garbage into existence and revealed by their own actions that they all stood in "IMPURITY" in all its forms and in "DISGRACE". They have thus revealed by themselves that they were themselves "Sin" demonstrated against their future neighbour and against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Once the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was afterwards produced into existence, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" attempted to conceal their irresponsibility through "LIES" and they have turned their irresponsibility and transformed it into the responsibility of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and its descendants. The consequences of that irresponsibility are the actual state of "*destruction*" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and its descendants, and those regions where are collected all the souls of the children of men.

Indeed, "*The law of sin and death is the following: sin causes destruction*". "*Sin*" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" has caused the "*destruction*" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". It is not "*Sin*" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that has caused the "*destruction*" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", as these

”

I saw the spirits of the children of men who had died, and their accusing yellings ascended up to the Heaven.

So I asked Raphael, the angel who accompanied me and I said:

“‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have propagated it through “THE HUMAN EDIFICE”, but it is “*Sin*” of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that has caused the “*destruction*” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. They are not going to get away with it at good price; for, it would be tantamount to approving the behaviour of “pampered children” to put themselves on the path of wreaking havoc when they have not obtained what they desire.

Indeed, the time of anguish has already begun for the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and concerning the retribution to the consequences of that “BETRAYAL” that they have perpetrated, all of them, against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and all their iniquities. It will be a time of anguish such that it has not happened since a nation exists, until the time marked for the end, because it must come at its appointed time.

“

Who is this accusatory voice that ascends up to the Heaven?

”

He replied, saying:

“

It is the voice of the spirit of Abel, who was killed by his brother Cane, and who will accuse him until his kind is exterminated from the face of the Earth. Until his kind is erased from among men.

”

Then, I asked him on it, on the universal judgment, and said:

“

Why are some separated from the others?

”

He replied, saying:

“

There are three classifications for the spirits of the dead, three classifications among the spirits of the righteous.

These classifications are distinguished by an abyss, the water and the light that is above the water.

The sinners are also classified; after their death, they are deposited in the Earth if the judgment did not forestall them when they were alive.

This is where their souls are confined; It is here that they are plagued with intolerable pain, punishment of those who are cursed

for eternity, and whose souls will be punished and chained forever.[1286]

And that is what exists since the beginning of the world[1287]. The souls of those who utter complaints, and of those who watch

---

[1286] This description refers to the largest of the unfinished "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains", and in which are confined the transformed human creatures all those whose sins cannot be forgiven and who will be waiting for the "Second Death".

[1287] The "beginning of the world" here refers to the beginning of "FATALITY" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT", and it is not about that, which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed long before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was created. Be very careful with the delicious dishes that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" serve you for your enjoyment, because if you do not have knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and if you do not have "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in you and alongside you, then, you may find yourself chained in ignorance of the perverse purpose created by "FATALITY".

for their destruction, for their extermination on the judgment day.

Such is the sojourn of the souls of unjust men and sinners, of the souls of those who have perpetrated iniquity and who have joined the society of the impious, whom they are alike.

Their souls will never be annihilated on the day of judgment; but confined in this place, they will never leave it.[1288]

[1288] As we mentioned in the previous annotation, be very careful with the delicious dishes that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" serve you for your enjoyment, because if you do not have knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and if you do not have "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in you and alongside you, then, you may find yourself chained in ignorance of the perverse purpose created by "FATALITY".

The impurity and filth, in any form whatsoever, have no place in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

No one accumulates and keeps garbage in his own house forever! On the day of judgment, all the impurities, all the filth that are in the "Plane Below", including the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were pulled out of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", will be erased from existence. Any "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and who will try to use one any deceit to save those who have been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", will be also destroyed from existence with them. YOU ARE ALL NOTIFIED!

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" did not design these unfinished "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" to serve as trash for keeping filth. But HE had designed them to manifest metaphors of products of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and so that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER be known in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and that all creatures into existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE" can access the indescribable joy, the

”

So I praised GOD.

And I say: Blessed be my Lord, the Lord of glory and justice, the supreme and eternal ruler.

...”

Such a vision and conversation with the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will not allow you to know about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, but they will rather allow you to see the “FATALITY” in which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have plunged “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and also to understand what the

---

ineffable gladness, and immeasurable state of equilibrium that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have hidden in themselves, how did they perceive the existence and how did they perceived and perceive "THE DIVINE".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" will change the plans that HE had designed for the realization of the six "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" and HE chose temporarily six other more or less large planes in the "Plane Above" and on which HE will extend the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" on these six plans so that this extended "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" can accommodate the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" refugees of "THE CELESTIAL WAR" which will continue its course in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

These "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" refugees who were to dwell in the six "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains", are: the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" which will be "HOLY", those who will be "RIGHTEOUS", and those who will be dedicated to "THE DIVINE".

Once a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" has accomplished the time of purification (which is equal to the "forty years" preceding the mark of time of redemption) and reached the time of redemption (which is currently seventy years from the perspective of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"), which it is appointed to him in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" where it was placed on hold, then, that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" will be

sent in one of seven other subdivisions of the "Plane Above".

It is so that, the entire "Plane Above" will be divided into seven plans more or less large and each on a different level. Thus, when one talk about "planets" in "THE HOLY PROJECT" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, it is about those seven subdivisions of the "Plane Above" and one speaks of the seven "Heavens", from the first to the seventh.[1289]

The whole "Plane Above" is in the "HAND OF THE DIVINE", and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has assigned responsibility tasks of these seven "Heavens" to Christ, to the archangels, and to angels.

[1289] See conversation of September 14, 2005, Aristide with CHRIST; see conversation of September 17, 2005, Aristide with the Archangel RAGUEL; and see conversation of June 30, 2006, Aristide with the Archangel URIEL.

It is so that, the allocation of responsibilities on these seven “Heavens” will be associated respectively with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, with CHRIST, with the archangels, with the angels, with the saints, and with the “dedicated” ones, according to the ranks.

These seven subdivisions of the “Plane Above”, are regulated the consequence of “FATALITY” in which “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have plunged “THE HOLY PROJECT” and “THE CELESTIAL WAR” which continues its course in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

It is so that, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will keep some “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’

Habitation Domain" in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" will remain the only "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in the "Plane Below" and whose achievement work will be more advanced, and all work that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had planned to have implemented in the other "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" have been stopped and put on hold.

CHAPTER 218

ANNOTATION ON THE ORIGIN OF THE TEN COMMANDMENTS DESCRIBED IN TABLETS OF THE DECALOGUE

All the rules and principles that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established in order to sustain "THE HOLY PROJECT" into existence are based on a common element which is "VITAL" to the existence and to the proper functioning of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle" and everything will be formed and produced by it. This common element is:

"PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'"

“PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” is “THE FIRST LAW”, “THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE”, “THE FIRST COMMANDMENT” established by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

The “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” is catalyzed by the degree of presence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the creatures that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

It is through “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” that will be created the conditions through which the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will grow and it is

“THE DIVINE FORCE” who will provide the elements of fertilization which are necessary for the growth of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

SHE will provide those elements of fertilization to the two invisible seats — “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” and “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” — that SHE built in the creatures that SHE created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”; these two invisible seats must operate synchronously and in agreement.

During all their existence in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, none of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” grew in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” so as to understand or be aware of the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE CREATION’”. Moreover, the “ADONA’IM” and, all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had demonstrated that they

understood not the sole and unique commandment that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, gave them through “THE DIVINE FORCE”. “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” was just an appearance, used as a blanket and, behind which these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” hid their “MALICE” and their true “nature”.

It is so that, when the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will be created, then, destroyed by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will impose their will on the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” descendant of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” also became a misunderstood

appearance in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

More than sixty billion years after the creation of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", when the appointed time came to pass on a well-defined point of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and which will be manifested into the existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" by the creature, who will be called MOSES, then, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE" will give an indication which allows to understand "THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE".

It is so that, the offshoot of "THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be revealed: it branches on the two invisible seats —

“THE SEAT OF WISDOM” and “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” — and reflecting on each, an expression of that, which is “PERFECT”, and which ensues of a metaphor for the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”, and which taken together from the perspective of the indivisibility, represent that, which is “PERFECT”.

The first part of this offshoot of “THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE”, also branches into five secondary branches representing a “PERFECT” set, expression of a metaphor for the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”. It has been defined to contain the rules that are necessary to sustain the fertility of the growing

medium of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” from “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”, from which the “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC BOND OF COMMUNION, OF DEEP CONFORMITY, WITH ‘THE DIVINE’” was established and implemented. These are the first five secondary branches; each is in fact a law necessary to remain into existence.

These first five laws — secondary branches of the first branch of this offshoot of “THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE” — are all of equal importance and form a “PERFECT” set which is characterised by the designation: “LOVE THE DIVINE” or “THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF WISDOM”; that is to say: “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC BOND OF COMMUNION, OF DEEP CONFORMITY, WITH ‘THE DIVINE’”, which takes place inside “THE SEAT

OF WISDOM". Here are the respective purposes of each of these first five laws:

1. The first law in "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF WISDOM" is intended to lead you to understand how your "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE", and its attachment points, function. It is through this "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" that you will receive the external supply of subsistence, which allows you to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State".
2. The second law in "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF WISDOM" is intended to lead you to stay away from the use of the "alter ego of names" regarding "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

3. The third law in "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF WISDOM" is intended to lead you to remember your "PLENITUDE".[1290]

[1290] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand such things that the human Mirza Ḥusayn, under the inspiration of "THE DIVINE FORCE", said:

"...

O good Son! From dust, and with my decree, I made you appear into existence and I ordered that every existing atom and the essence of all created things, served to your education.

So, before you came out of your mother's womb, I saved two shimmering milk sources, "MY EYES" to watch over you and "MY HEART" to love. By my tender goodness, in the shadow of my mercy, I raised you; and by the essence of my grace and my goodness, I have protected you.

In all this, my purpose was that you can come to know me and that you to become worthy of my invisible gifts. However, you have been careless and, as an adult, you neglected all my blessings, engaged yourself in your vain imaginations to the point of becoming completely oblivious and diverting from your friend's portal to go and dwell in the courtyards of my enemy.

By yourself (because the strength is still inside you) you are called reclaim your freedom: break the chains of servitude towards the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and by which they had bound you as their slaves — whether those that "THE DIVINE", IHVH,

---

Many times at sunrise from the realms of the infinite, I came to your home and found you asleep on the bed, busy with other than me. Also, just like the flash of the spirit, I went back to my Kingdom of "DIVINE LIGHT" and in my retreat from above, I kept quiet.

Think for a moment: have you ever heard of a dwelling place that could house at the same time he who is in the image of "THE DIVINE" and he who has openly declared himself the enemy of the "THE DIVINE"? That enemy that vowed to seize all that, which belongs to "THE DIVINE"? Drive out the enemy of the "THE DIVINE" so that "THE DIVINE" can stay there.

..."

our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and who are symbolically described as "birds of Heaven", or those who have been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and who are symbolically described as the "fish in the depths of the waters", and as well as the chains of servitude towards your fellow humans.[1291]

4. The fourth law in "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF WISDOM" is intended to lead you to grow up in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE

[1291] O Son of "THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT"! Break your cage and, as the Phoenix of love, fly to my firmament of Holiness and Purity. Renounce to your me and fill yourself of "THE INVISIBLE SPIRIT", and remain in the Kingdom of Holiness.

DIVINE", from the knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and its particulars.[1292]

5. The fifth law in "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF WISDOM" is intended to lead you to understand who you are, who is your real FATHER, and who your real MOTHER is; because it is only when you will know yourself that you will be known. If you do not know yourself, then, who will know you?

Regarding the first law in "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF WISDOM", and as we have indicated, by the "Causal Precedence Relation of

---

[1292] O Son of my Conjoint! If you could perceive the immortal sovereignty, you would strive to leave this ephemeral world. But to hide one and to reveal the other is a mystery that, alone, a pure heart can understand.

‘THE PRAISE’” which is catalyzed by the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, any “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, through this “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, will be bound to any manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” by that, which we have called: the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”. The only manifestation of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’ INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” with an attachment point, inner in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that will emit “THE PRAISE”. This inner attachment point is connected to “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”: it is the “‘LIGHT’ Attachment Point” of the “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE”.

“THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has endowed this “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” with an attachment point, external to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that will emit “THE PRAISE”. This external attachment point is connected to the inner structure of the manifestation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” of a metaphor of the “‘LIGHT←GOD’

INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM": it is the "'GOD' Attachment Point" of the "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE".

It is so that, every "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" cannot and must not ever emit "THE PRAISE" towards "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"; because the "'GOD' Attachment Point" will not find an attachment outlet in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

It is so that, the direction of emission of "THE PRAISE" will also be the same as the direction of the seven "transformation steps" of products of the "divine work", accomplished by the "Generative Divine Particle", by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles"

in “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

When this “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” taking into account the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and concerning “THE PRAISE” emitted by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is not established as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” had designed it, then, “The Specific Process of Attachment to ‘THE DIVINE’” will not work.

“THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is “THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE”, which is at the core of the entirety of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, of everything that is stable in this “HOLY PROJECT”, and that “THE

DIVINE FORCE" has achieved into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE". Moreover, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed this "HOLY PROJECT" to represent a concrete and perfect image of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

As we have already indicated, the order in which "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" chose the six "Formative Divine Particles" is important to determine the position of the "Cardinal Point" of the "Generative Divine Particle" that provides the stability of "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Senary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Quinary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Quaternary Equilibrium Zones", "Divine Tertiary Equilibrium Zones", and "Divine Secondary Equilibrium Zones" of the first "Formative Divine

Particle" with respect to the "Generative Divine Particle".

If the direction of emission of "THE PRAISE", indicated by the arrow (→), is reversed, then, this order will be disrupted and changed, and the completeness of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" will be impaired; it is the disaster which will ensue.

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who keeps emitting "THE PRAISE" to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will receive nothing because "The Specific Process of Attachment to 'THE DIVINE'" will not work.

This is said to remind you to be very careful when you celebrate "THE PRAISE", and that in your ignorance you get to send your prayers to this angel or that angel.

Those elders of the creation, whosoever, regardless of their appearance and their strength, be it those who are in Heaven above, that is those who dwell in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", even the Archangel MICHAEL, or be it those who had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", or be it your fellow "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", they are all small entities delineated in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" as far as the elders of the creation are concerned, and in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has placed the mark of existence.

All these elders of creation, whosoever, regardless of their strength, they are all similar to tiny drops, taken as tilled delineated parts of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance" and in each of which had

been placed the “token of life” and also in which had been planted a seed of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and whose resulting plant had remained meager, without fruits, despite all the fertilizers that had been poured on these tilled parts.

They have a beginning, and in the attribute “NON DIVINE” in which they were “spoken” into existence and are attached to, anyone who has a beginning also has an end. They are not “gods”, they have no divine essence, they have no elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON” in them, they are and remain “INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘CELESTIAL’ SUBSTANCE” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Do not EVER worship them and NEVER bow before them. Remember how your “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” works. Have respect towards those who

will respect you because it is with those who respect you that you are called to work together in the execution of the tasks that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will assign you; stay away from those who will spit on you.

Similarly, the second part of this offshoot of “THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, also branches into five secondary branches representing a “PERFECT” set, expression of a metaphor for the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE”. It has been defined to contain the rules that are necessary to sustain the fertility of the growing medium of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” from “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”,

from which you interact with your surrounding environment and all that it contains. These are the following five secondary branches; each is still a law necessary to remain into existence.

These following five laws — secondary branches of the second branch of this offshoot of "THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE" — are all of equal importance and form a "PERFECT" set which is characterised by the designation: "LOVE YOUR FOLLOWING" or "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF WISDOM". Here are the respective purposes of each of these following five laws:

1. The first law in "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is intended to lead you to understand that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and HE alone is the source of all "LIFE", and you are called to respect

"LIFE" which has been manifested into existence among you.

2. The second law in "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is intended to lead you to keep in "PURITY", "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", which is inside of your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", which "THE DIVINE FORCE" built from "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances" and placed in your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body". It is within you, the dwelling place of "THE DIVINE"; let none of the creature of the attribute "NON DIVINE", regardless of who it is, take place in that dwelling.[1293]

[1293] It is for the purpose to lead human creatures to understand such things that the human Mirza Ḥusayn, under the inspiration of "THE DIVINE FORCE", said:

"...

O good Son! The flame of my altar which is in you was lit by the hand of my power, do not turn it off by the headwinds of the hubris. Keeping me awake in you, is cure to all your ills, do not forget. Do of my love your treasure and cherish it as much as your own eyes and as much as your life even.

You let my enemy enter in my house and you have driven out "THE TRUTH SUN", because you have opened your hearts to that, which I abhor and made of it a friend. Give ear to the words of "THE TRUTH SUN" and head towards her. Those who I abhor, seeking their own advantage, they say to love you in order to rip off your freedom, while "THE TRUTH SUN" loved you and loves you for yourself.

In truth, to guide you, she endured countless suffering. Be not disloyal to him, SHE is a real friend for you; hurry up instead to her. This is the Sun of the word of truth and loyalty that stood on the horizon of my decree. Open your ears to listen to Her words, she who rescues from danger.

..."

As you would have understood already, "*...the hand of my power...*", "THE TRUTH SUN", are designations of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Remember that this dwelling that is within you is the seat of "THE DIVINE FORCE", and it is through actions accomplished by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" that you must protect that dwelling:

> *"THE WILL" OF "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER, IN HIS VARIOUS FORMS, AND THE WILL OF ANY THING OTHER THAN "THE DIVINE", IHVH, CANNOT COEXIST IN THE SAME "ALTAR OF 'THE DIVINE'".*

3. The third law in "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is intended to lead you to understand the metaphor of the "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has placed in you and you do not need something other than that "DIVINE

PRIMARY WEALTH": to every creature that "THE DIVINE FORCE" created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", SHE has associated with a unique product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

4. The fourth law in "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is intended to lead you to have consideration for your fellow man. Look at how the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have treated their following and what have been the consequences: "FATALITY".

5. The fifth law in "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is intended to lead you to stay away from the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE

PRIMARY WEALTH". Always remember that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is and remains the "SUPREME 'PURITY'", "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE".

It is so that, "THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE" branches into two "PERFECT" sets — "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF WISDOM", and "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" — each of these two sets having five laws.

It is by these two "PERFECT" sets, each having five laws which are all of equal importance, that each "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" is called upon to perform his own work through the tasks that "THE DIVINE FORCE" would have entrusted to him:

symbolically, these are your two hands, each with five fingers.

It is by these two “PERFECT” sets, each having five laws which are all of equal importance, that each “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” is called upon to walk on the path that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has laid for every each one and grow up in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”: symbolically, these are your two feet, each with five fingers.

The steps on the walking path that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has laid, go from the “spiritual awakening” to the “adult spiritual age” passing through the “spiritual childhood” and the “spiritual adolescence”, as we have already described.

It is by these two “PERFECT” sets and from “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven

“Divine Particles”, that each “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” is called upon to discern “THE LIGHT” that is inside “THE LIGHT”, and also “THE LIGHT” that is “invisible” inside of you and around you: symbolically, these are your two eyes.

Etc…

It is from these two “PERFECT” sets that ensue all laws and depend on creatures that are into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. It is for the purpose to make understand such things that CHRIST had answered to the Pharisees, who having learned that HE had silenced the Sadducees, gathered and one of them, doctor of law, asked him the question to know what is the greatest commandment in the law? CHRIST replied by saying (Matthew 22:34-40):

"...

You shall love THE ETERNAL your GOD with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your thought. This is the great and first commandment.

And here is the second, which is alike: You shall love your following as yourself.

On these two commandments depend all the law and the prophets.

..."

CHAPTER 219

ANNOTATION ON THE "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' CREATURES" AND THEIR "SHADOW PROJECT" OF THE DESTRUCTION OF THE "SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORMATION" OF "THE CHURCH" MANIFESTED THROUGH HUMAN CREATURES

Until nowadays, many of these elders of the creation who live in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in complicity with those who have been pulled out of destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" then, locked underground in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS" of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance"

constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, are trapped in their “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming” to destroy or to have control over this expression of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” manifested from every human creature who receives the task to restore “THE TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

In their project of destruction, they always use the same subterfuge, their standard operating procedure, which consists in a first time to plant the “HUBRIS” — the seed of “DEATH” — in the human creature who still has his freedom, making him all kinds of promises.

If the human creature relies upon these promises, then, the objects of those promises will take place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” which is inside the

considered human creature, and the "HUBRIS Spiritual Veil" will be quick to isolate "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" from "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside the considered human creature, to the detriment of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

It is so that, the "TRUTHFUL" component in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" that this human creature will express for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will be affected by the objects of those promises.

Once the "TRUTHFUL" component in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is affected and is no more "TRUTHFUL", then, it is the "PURE" component that will lose its importance in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

It is so that, this human creature will have accepted in him the seed of the "DEATH" and the attachment of this human creature to these promises will sprout this seed of "DEATH" inside of him. It is thus that, the "WORRY" which is related to the possibility of loosing the object of the promise will make its appearance in the considered human creature.

It is then, that in a second time of their subterfuge, these elders of the creation will confront the considered human creature to the objects of promises that have sprouted in him.

Immediately afterwards, in a third time they will explicitly present the "HUBRIS CHOICE" (the "DEATH CONTRACT", "...***PROMISE ME THIS...***, ***...PROMISE ME THAT***...") to such a human creature so that it affixes its signature and approves its own destruction.

Be aware that the appearance of the "WORRIES" or "THE ANGUISH" in a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is an indication of the presence of the "HUBRIS" in this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body"; It is also an indication of a failure of the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

If you hear these words ***"...PROMISE ME THIS..., ...PROMISE ME THAT..."***, then, do not rise to the bait; for, it is a rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against you and which is thus been presented to you. You should know that a form of the "HUBRIS" sprouted inside you and you must immediately eliminate it: be uncompromising with yourself regarding the

"HUBRIS", because it is the adversary of "THE DIVINE".

Think for a moment: how much weight, what value or importance, would your "PROMISE" carries in front of someone who has already made his decision about you, who does not keep his own "PROMISES", and who has conscientiously chosen to disregard the instructions given to him by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER?

The primary purpose of this treacherous subterfuge "...***PROMISE ME THIS...***, ***...PROMISE ME THAT***... ...", coming from these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", is not only to further deprive you of your capacity to choose freely, but to lock you away from "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is alongside you and who, in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", is protecting you from them.

The ultimate purpose of such “HUBRIS COVENANT” is your destruction and thereby, the destruction of the project that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had entrusted to you.

Also know that at your expense, and like they are used to proceed with using the human creature as “a scapegoat” in their “HUBRIS CONFLICT”, some of the elders of the creation who live in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” have already concluded a “HUBRIS COVENANT” with those who have been pulled out of the destruction in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which you live, and with whom they have always kept in touch. The purpose of such a “HUBRIS COVENANT” is your

destruction and by that, the destruction of the project that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER would have entrusted to you: they do what is in their “nature”.

Never forget the danger of the promise if you were to make one to the elders of the creation or to your neighbour; remember the teachings of “THE DIVINE WISDOM” to Her CHILDREN:

“…

My son, if you have made a promise to your neighbour, if you have given your pledge, if you have been trapped in the utterance of your mouth, if you have been snared in the words of your mouth, then, do the following to free yourself; for you have fallen into your neighbour’s hands by abdicating your freedom to him:

Go to the one to whom you gave your promise, insists, and hassles him day and night. Give your eyes no sleep and your eyelids no slumber. Save yourself from the trap of the promise in which you have fallen, like a deer, from the trap, like the bird from the hand of the fowler.

…”

Do not make promises, do not rely on the promises of these elders of the creation, NEVER sign such a “DEATH CONTRACT”, get away without hesitation from he who would have presented you such a “DEATH CONTRACT”, and arm yourself with “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” to eliminate all forms of the “HUBRIS” that you would have discerned in you and that will be the subject of the “HUBRIS CHOICE” (the “DEATH

CONTRACT", "...***PROMISE ME THIS...***, ***...PROMISE ME THAT***...") which would have been presented to you.

LET "THE DIVINE" AND "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" IN "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" BE YOUR ONLY OBJECTs OF JOY AND HONOR, AND LET YOUR ONLY AND UNIQUE REWARD, IN PERFORMING THE TASKS THAT "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER WILL HAVE ENTRUSTED TO YOU, BE TO SEE THE SMILE ON THE FACE OF "THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER.

Do not enter in discussion with he who would have explicitly presented you one such "DEATH CONTRACT", tell him directly and without detours to

"take a hike" and do not try to talk on equal terms with him.

Remember the writings of the descendant of Sira on "the traps of the proud rich" and about the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" elder of the creation (the rich, one who is born of the spirit and believes to know himself, who is rich in spirit, the iron kettle) and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" (the poor, he who does not know or who has lost the knowledge of how he came into existence, who is poor in spirit because he forgot his own "PLENITUDE", the clay pot) in the current situation, when he would later say (Ben Sira 13:1-8):

"...

> *Whoever touches pitch gets filth, and whoever associates with a proud person becomes like him.*

Do not lift a weight too heavy for you, or associate with one mightier and richer than you.

How can the clay pot and the iron kettle go together? If they collide, the clay pot will be broken.

The rich commits an injustice and he is the one who gets upset; the poor suffered that injustice and he must furthermore apologize.

A rich person will exploit you if you can be of use to him, but if you are in need he will let you down.

If you own something, he will live with you; he will drain you without remorse.

When he needs you he will deceive you, and will smile at you and encourage you; he will

speak to you kindly and say: "What can I do for you?"

He will humiliate you with his delicacies, until he has drained you two or three times, and finally he will laugh at you. Should he see you afterwards, he will pass you by and shake his head at you.

Take care not to be led astray and humiliated as a result of your foolishness and your ignorance.

..."

Be humble in front of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and wait that His hand act.

Also remember the libretto of "THE DIVINE WISDOM" to Her CHILDREN, and which was stated in these terms:

"...

If you are at the table with a powerful person, be on your toes with he who is in front of you;

Put a knife to your throat if you are a glutton!

Do not desire his delicacies, for it is a deceptive food.

Do not toil to acquire wealth; be wise enough to desist.

Your eyes will be barely resting on it that it will be gone. Because it knows how to grow wings! Like an Eagle it will fly to the heavens.

Do not eat the bread of a man who is stingy; do not covet his delicacies; for he is like someone who has already made his decision. "Eat and drink!" he says to you; but his heart is not with you.

You will vomit up the morsels which you have eaten, and your kindness will have been in vain.

…”

From his own experience with some of these elders of the creation who live in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and in the same line of thought as that expressed by the descendant of Sira about on “the traps of the proud rich”, he who interpret this “BOOK OF FORMATION” passes you this knowledge:

“

When the rich man needs you, he will come to you saying that he comes on behalf of “THE DIVINE” (to get you asleep) and promise you mountains and wonders through his speeches.

Do not trust to such speeches on the promises of wonders, because he wants to sow the "HUBRIS" in you, to lead you astray from "THE TREE OF LIFE" — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" —, and he will not spare you if he succeeds his project.

Remember that no mountain, no wonder in the attribute "NON DIVINE" surpasses "THE TREE OF LIFE" — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" — that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has placed alongside you.

The rich will not hold the promise that he would have made you and he is the one who gets upset, he will blame you that he has failed to keep his promise if you give him the

opportunity, and he will ask that you apologize to him for the injustice that you have suffered.

If he finds you blameless while he did not kept his promise, then, he will not take his responsibilities but he will tell you: "It is THE ETERNAL GOD who wanted it to be so!", and he will be supported by his accomplices.

When the rich is mistaken and do not keep his promise, many come to his rescue, if he utters nonsense, he is supported.

But if the poor who has made a promise to the rich, delays to keep that promise, then, it is certain "death" for that poor, and the rich will not say: "It is THE ETERNAL GOD who wanted it to be so! That this poor is late to keep his promise, because any flower blossoms

at the time that THE ETERNAL GOD has allotted to it!"

If the poor said things that make sense to plead his case, no one takes it into account, but they say: "Who is he?"

It is then, you would come know and understand the meaning of this:

ONLY ONE IS HOLY!

ONLY ONE IS PURE AND RIGHTEOUS, AND

ONLY ONE IS TRUSTWORTHY:

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, OUR FATHER

..."

With some of the elders of the creation who live in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", be reserved and be very careful, because with them and in the

absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" on your part, you are out walking at the edge of your own ruination.

Many of the elders of the creation, in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", have not digested that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had chosen to manifest the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' INDISTINCT DIVINE FORM" on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It is also for the purpose to lead to understand this, that CHRIST often says:

"...

If I tell you what is happening here [in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"], you

will not believe me! You will hardly believe what is happening on Earth where you live!

…”

NEVER approach of those who were pulled out of the destruction in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which you live.

Arm yourself with “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” and forget not that such “HUBRIS CHOICE” (the “DEATH CONTRACT”, “…***PROMISE ME THIS…, …PROMISE ME THAT***…”) for the purpose to make you affix your own signature to formalize your own destruction, without that you are aware of what you

are doing, were presented in the past and will be presented to everyone who is beloved of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Because if those who spend their time presenting variants of the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" would not do the same with you, then, how will they explain what they have done to the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"? It is for this that we said they are themselves trapped in their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming".

This was the case in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and it is always the case in this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you live and where continues the open conflict, the war, that broke out in "THE

CELESTIAL HOST" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Several "HUBRIS CHOICES" were presented to ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is descendant, (see conversation of September 17, 2005, Aristide with ENOCH), he suffered and held his ground and he did not succumb.

Several "HUBRIS CHOICES" were presented to ABRAHAM, of whom ISAAC is descendant; the "HUBRIS CHOICE" that you are aware of is that, which the object of the "HUBRIS" was his direct descendant who will be called ISAAC, he held his ground and did not succumb (see conversation on June 29, 2005, Aristide with ABRAHAM).

Several "HUBRIS CHOICES" were presented to MOSES, he who has received the Tablets of the Decalogue; the "HUBRIS CHOICE" that you are

aware of is that, which the subject of the "HUBRIS" was the people who came out of Egypt with him, he stood firm despite a few mistakes (see conversation of June 28, 2005, see conversation of July 08, 2006, and other conversations later, Aristide with MOSES).

Several "HUBRIS CHOICES" were presented to CHRIST, he suffered to the point of crying, and he has remained faithful to "THE DIVINE FORCE" and fed only on the "fruits" of "THE TREE OF LIFE" — "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

Such "HUBRIS CHOICES" were also presented to the one who interpreted this "BOOK OF FORMATION" for you. He suffered to the point of crying, and he remained faithful to His FATHER. Having seen no impurity in His FATHER, he made the decision to move away from such creatures and to walk only with

His FATHER and with His MOTHER. Afterwards, weeping in the grief of the betrayal he had suffered, he asked His FATHER: "FATHER! Why do they do such things?" Then, at that very moment and by "THE DIVINE FORCE", his FATHER manifested Himself in front of him and showed him what these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have in them, in their "nature".[1294]

[1294] CHRIST had already explained this to human creatures in several ways, back and forth, in "spiritual language" as well as in their own "non-spiritual language", when HE spoke to them of the goals of the "LIGHT" and why the "LIGHTS" are sent in the attribute "NON DIVINE", by saying for example (Mark 4:21) :

"...

> *Is a lamp brought in to be put under a bushel, or under a bed?*
>
> *Isn't it to be placed on a lamp post so that everyone who comes in and goes out sees its 'LIGHT'?*
>
> *For nothing is hidden, except to be made manifest; nor is anything secret except to come to light.*

If anyone has ears to hear, let him hear!

…”

What do you think was the motive behind that parable, which CHRIST gave to human creatures? Who do you think he was addressing to, when he gave that parable and closed it with “*If anyone has ears to hear, let him hear!*”? Was CHRIST battling against human creatures or was Him battling against those “invisible forces”, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” on both sides of their ongoing “CELESTIAL WAR”, who in their “Obscurity”, have declared themselves to be the “rulers” of this Earthly world and have decided to keep humanity enslaved in that “Obscurity”?

Consider also the following parable and reflect on its content:

“…

As her Conjoint had asked her, “THE CONJOINT OF VALUE” has lit “THE LAMP” and placed it on a lamp post so that those who enter Her house see “THE LIGHT”, so that they do not walk in the darkness, and so that they may take part of that “LIGHT” with them when they come out of the house to go to the place where the Husband was waiting for them.

But the disciples of ignorance, who walk in the darkness, gathered as their habit and they said to each other:

"...

> "THE LIGHT" of this "LAMP" is in the process of spreading and illuminating all around because this "LAMP" is placed on this lamp post.
>
> This "LIGHT" risks putting into the spotlight and reveals our lucrative and dark activities through which we have prospered so far.
>
> Come, let us take this "LIGHT" out of this lamp post, place it in the bushes and cover it with thorns, so that its "LIGHT" is extinguished; because this "LAMP" is a reproach for us.

..."

It is so that, these disciples of ignorance went forward with their project and placed "THE LAMP" in the bushes and covered it with thorns.

After a short passage of time, they looked towards the bushes where they had placed "THE LAMP" of "THE CONJOINT OF VALUE" and they were in total amazement.

The opposite of what they had planned occurred and they said to each other:

"...

How does this “LIGHT” keeps coming out of this “LAMP”? Where do this “LIGHT” and such a “LAMP” come from?

…”

“THE LAMP”, in the bushes and covered on all parts by the thorns, shone more strongly. Its “LIGHT” crossed the bushes and thorns, and the whole (“THE LAMP”, the bushes and the thorns) now looked like a luminous crown, so bright that all those who passed from afar and walked in the darkness went towards this “LAMP” to take a part of Its “LIGHT”.

And as the Conjoint of “THE CONJOINT OF VALUE” had foreseen, several of those who enter Her house, just like those coming out of the house, saw “THE LIGHT” of this “LAMP”, and took it with them and walked in the wake of this “LIGHT” going to the place where the Conjoint was waiting for them.

It was the shame for the disciples of ignorance, for they had understood that this was the end of their darkness activities.

For nothing is hidden, except to be made manifest; nor is anything secret except to come to light.

If anyone has ears to hear, let him hear!

…”

Be aware that the only assistance you need is that, which comes from “THE DIVINE”, and HE will have already gave it to you at the very moment when your task has been assigned to you. This assistance is: “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”; It is the only force (resp. the only wonder) who surpasses all the forces (resp. all the wonders) in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and it is the only force (resp. the only wonder) that transcends this attribute “NON DIVINE”. Scribe this on the shelves of your hearts and never forget, and you do not worry about tomorrow: tomorrow will worry about itself.

When such “HUBRIS CHOICE” (the “DEATH CONTRACT”, “...PROMISE ME THIS..., ...PROMISE ME THAT...”) will be presented to you, NEVER sign it. But see rather in that and in front of your own

eyes, the “HUBRIS” manifested on he who has presented such a thing to you; also see in that an opportunity to discern the purpose of the “HUBRIS” which is hidden in you and that you are unaware of, and eliminate all traces of the “HUBRIS” in you.

Also see in that an opportunity to discern what lies in the nature of he who would have presented you with such “HUBRIS CHOICE”, and which is contrary to “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”; because if he who would have presented you such “HUBRIS CHOICE” feels deep inside himself to be a “CHILD” of “THE DIVINE”, then, he would do the works of the “THE DIVINE” in “PURITY”, without seeking to make you stumble and to provoke your death.

These details are given so that you can understand the worst betrayal that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our

FATHER suffered on the part of the elders of the creation, and also so that you understand the situation in which you find yourself as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and why you need to restore the honor of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

In the text of the following annotation on the task to restore "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE", we shall explain the work that awaits you.

CHAPTER 220

ANNOTATION ON THE TASK OF RESTORING "THE TABERNACLE" OF "THE DIVINE"

When one receives the task to restore "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE", which is in ruins, inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", or inside the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", it is very important to have knowledge on:

1. The "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" which is formed from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model;

2. “Specific Energy ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Bridge” from which the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” has been designed;
3. The origin of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, and how that “HUBRIS” affects “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

As we have already indicated, “THE TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE” is defined by the structure of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” for the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and that of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” for the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

To restore “THE TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE”, is to restore primarily (the proximity of) the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS” of this unique expression of “THE UNION”, which is represented by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and in the case of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” it comes to the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed it.

Just like before starting to build a house one must clear the field of all parasites, weeds, as well as all species unusable for anything whatsoever and that encumber it, similarly your task is firstly to clean your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, as “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and as much as possible of

any trace of parasites that have taken place inside the "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE": undo the deceit and the prejudice that have been perpetrated by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" toward the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and transmitted down to you from generations to generations.[1295]

[1295] Remember the action that CHRIST had accomplished when HE went to the Jewish Passover and showed them the true meaning of the "Passover" and that is the achievement of the task that was assigned to every "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature": Get out of servitude in which you have been confined! And restore "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE".

The human called John recorded it in his testimony by saying (John 2:13-20):

"...

> *The Passover of the Jews was at hand, and CHRIST went up to Jerusalem.*

In the temple he found those who were selling oxen and sheep and pigeons, and the money-changers at their business.

Having made a whip of cords, he drove them all, with the sheep and oxen, out of the Temple; and he poured out the coins of the money-changers and overturned their tables; and he told those who sold the pigeons:

"...

Take these things away, you shall not make of my FATHER's house a house of trade.

..."

His disciples remembered that it was written: "Zeal for your House consumes me."

The Jews then, said to him:

"...

What sign have you to show us for doing this?

..."

CHRIST answered them:

"...

Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.

..."

The basic tool that you must use to perform this cleaning, is the knowledge of the origin of the Ten

---

The Jews then, said:

"...

It has taken forty-six years to build this temple, and will you raise it up in three days?

..."

..."

"*... sellers of oxen, sheep and pigeons, and the money-changers ...*" refers to all species unusable for anything whatsoever, of which "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" have installed and given sitting places in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", which keep them under the yoke of the absolute servitude, and which prevent these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to look towards their "PLENITUDE".

"*... What sign have you to show us for doing this? ...*" by this, you must discern and understand that these are the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who had been immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", who spoke so through these Jews. CHRIST was fighting them; remember what is recorded in Ephesians 6:11-13.

Commandments described in Tablets of the Decalogue, and which we have already described.

Putting repeatedly into practice the recommendations described in this tool, will already allow you to prepare the growing medium of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” which is located inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

Simultaneously by performing this cleaning, you must wrap “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” by two consecutive ramparts.

1. The first rampart, the inner rampart, will be an envelope consisting of three filters: “PURITY” — the eternal symbol of glory of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and “THE DIVINE FORCE”; “FIDELITY” to “THE DIVINE”, which means, HOLD YOUR

GROUND IN "PURITY"; and "ABSOLUTE CONFIDENCE" on "THE DIVINE".

2. The second rampart, the external rampart, will be an envelope consisting of only one filter: "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'". As we have indicated already, throughout these writings, we use the word "LOVE" as short expression for "the bond of communion, the bond of deep conformity". To "love" means to form a bond of communion, to form a bond of deep conformity; conformity being the state, the quality of two or more things which are in perfect agreement with each other. It is so that we will use the designation "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", as a short expression for "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC BOND

OF COMMUNION, OF DEEP CONFORMITY, WITH 'THE DIVINE'". This second rampart has its roots in the first rampart, as "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC BOND OF COMMUNION, OF DEEP CONFORMITY, WITH 'THE DIVINE'" was created from eternity and it was established in "PURITY", and for eternity it shall not cease to exist.

With these two ramparts in place and wrapping "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" through which your action signals are generated, you must root out of it all traces of the "HUBRIS", as well as works of the "HUBRIS", in all its forms.

The meaning of these two ramparts is: "TO DESIRE "THE DIVINE FORCE" IN YOU".

The purpose of these two ramparts is, to continually:

1. Erase the “intrusive suggestions”, which were rooted into you by “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” on both sides of the warring parties of the ongoing “CELESTIAL WAR”, since the very first days of your creation into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”; and,
2. Focus and fix your “attention” on relevant points which are all in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”; that is, fix your attention on “THE DIVINE FORCE” in all HER forms, and away from that, which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have designated as “*sin*” of the human creature, away from that adultery and the irresponsibility of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

As we have indicated already, that, which is designated as “attention”, is the taking possession by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, in clear and vivid form, of the trains of “Interpreted THOUGHTS”, out of the myriads of “Interpreted THOUGHTS” generated by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”. Focusing, concentrating, remaining conscious are of its essence. It implies withdrawal from irrelevant things in order to deal effectively with the most relevant ones. Any “intrusive suggestion” to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” can affect your “attention” if you are not focused, concentrated, and conscious.

At all costs, do not let your “attention” be distracted away or diverted from “PURITY”. Remember the tendency of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” to give life to “Interpreted THOUGHTS”, that is, to have

"Interpreted THOUGHTS" transformed into action by the "Inner Spiritual Motive Force". Remember also that you are prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH".

As we indicated already, when "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" stands in "PURITY", then the degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is sufficient and preserves the state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. As such, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" adequately listens to and functions in synchrone by taking into account the consent of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", and by not receiving or giving life to "IMPURE" external

signals input to “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”. As such, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, which is receiving illumination from “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’”, will place in context, within the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined, the information collected by its “Specific Sensory Sensors”, both in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” and in the “Specific ‘NON-SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around it; as such, “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” will place its own “attention” in context within the specifications that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has defined.

You who spend your time singing canticles to the glory of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who have plunged “THE HOLY PROJECT” in the “FATALITY”, caused by that

"BETRAYAL" which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and which has tied everything in the web of evil and perverse purpose of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", you who spend your time to send them your "PRAISES", you who spend your time to do much the same with your ascendants — these human creatures you call your fathers and grandfathers, your ancestors, etc., who preceded you, who are currently locked up and awaiting for their judgment:

WHY DO YOU GO AFTER THINGS THAT HAVE NO LIFE? WHY CONTINUE TO GIVE THEM SITTING PLACES IN YOUR "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT",

AFTER ALL WHAT CHRIST HAS SUFFERED FOR YOU AND THAT CHRIST SHOWED YOU THE TRUE PATH TO FOLLOW? REMEMBER YOUR PLENITUDE AND WHY YOU WERE CREATED INTO EXISTENCE.

Remember the answer that CHRIST gave to one of His disciple, when asked *"... What is the "sin of the world"? ...".* CHRIST answered to that disciple, saying:

"...

> *There is no "sin of the world", but it is you who make it exist when you act in accordance with the nature of that adultery that is called "sin of the world". That is why goodness came in the midst of you up to the deepest of you in order to restore it in its root.*

...."

Take as a filter, take as broom, the knowledge of the origin of the Ten Commandments described in Tablets of the Decalogue, meditate on what is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, then, proceed through with that fine-toothed comb and clean up all the canticles and prayers that you usually use.

The only name that should be part of your canticles and songs, is: “THE DIVINE FORCE”, in all Her forms — the unique “PERFECT” in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, whom you know much more under the designation of: “THE HOLY SPIRIT”.

The only BEING who must be part of your prayers is “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

Yes! Sweep your “SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of the presence of all *“... sellers of oxen, sheep and pigeons, and the money-changers ...”* who are sitting in there.

That which you will have rooted out of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” which is inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, do not let it take place anymore inside you.

Let your only “Interpreted THOUGHTS”, those that will emerge from these two ramparts of envelopes, all be in “PURITY”, “FIDELITY” to “THE DIVINE”, and “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

Be uncompromising and do not make any concessions to yourself as far as the “HUBRIS”, in all its forms, and the works by the “HUBRIS” are concerned; as in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, there is nothing more poisonous than the venom of the “HUBRIS”. The venom of the “HUBRIS” will send you directly to the “Second Death”.

Keep watch to work to remain at all times in “THE PRAISE” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER at any moment, day and night, and let not the knowledge of the origin of the Ten Commandments described in the Tablets of the Decalogue, move away from you: tie them around your neck, scribe them on the tablet of your heart; the recommendations outlined by the knowledge of the origin of the Ten Commandments described in Tablets of the Decalogue, must be for your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” what the oxygen you breathe is for your “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”.

This first task has no end, at the risk of seeing the “intrusive suggestions”, the parasites, weeds, as well as all species unusable for anything whatsoever, return back settle and destroy all the work that you have accomplished so far and that you come to see

that you built on quicksand and that your ruin is greater.

But once this first task is well advanced, then, your second task is to restore your "peripheral awareness" by removing all the barriers and the chains that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have placed on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and by which these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" keep control of your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body". Those chains which have been passed down for generations and of which you made rites and customs, to the detriment of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

In order to remove all these external influences, these barriers and chains that have been placed on your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and to be able to

communicate directly with your true FATHER, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, you must place your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in “THE HANDS OF THE DIVINE”. Speak directly with “THE DIVINE”, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and through “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”. Stand in “PURITY” and every day, as much as possible during your days, into existence always said this to your true FATHER, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH:

“…

My FATHER, my CREATOR,

Protect my “‘SPIRITUAL’ Body” by yourself and do not allow that a creature, whosoever it is, calls my “‘SPIRITUAL’ Body”, regardless of the motives, do not allow it; because my adversaries are too many.

Let Your will and only Yours accomplishes on me.

…”

As you will break those barriers and chains that have been placed on your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, you must also realize your third task.

Your third task is to restore and consolidate in yourself, in your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, the expression of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. The product of this third task will be a spiritual construction that you must carry within yourself, in your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”: this will be a

manifestation of the "home" of "THE DIVINE FORCE".[1296]

Only "THE DIVINE FORCE" can help you in the fulfillment of this third task, no "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and no other creature into

---

[1296] Remember that in terms of the knowledge of the supreme wholeness of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", "THE DIVINE FORCE" is called "THE DIVINE WISDOM":

"...

> *WISDOM has built Her house; She has hewn Her seven pillars, She has slaughtered Her beasts; She has mixed Her wine; She has also set Her table.*
>
> *She has sent out Her maids to shout Her invitation on the heights of the city: "Whoever is simple, let him turn in here!"*
>
> *To him who lacks sense she says: "Come, eat of my bread and drink of the wine I have mixed. Leave silliness, and live! Then, walk in the way of intelligence."*

..."

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the invitation of "THE DIVINE WISDOM".

existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” has the knowledge to do this; and to accomplish this third task, you must be pure and remain in “PURITY”, and call “THE DIVINE FORCE” to help you.[1297]

Once this third task has been accomplished, then, your fourth task is also to restore and to consolidate the expression of the same “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” for the symbolic representation of the metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON” in front of which you will converse, through “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” — “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” — inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and emit “THE PRAISE”.

[1297] Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the invitation of “THE DIVINE WISDOM”.

The product of this fourth task will also be a spiritual construction that you can make manifest in the form of a structure, a construct, “non-spiritual” which will be built outside of yourself. This “non-spiritual” structure, or construct, is a metaphor for the spiritual construction.

“THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is forever stable and characterized by one movement and a state of equilibrium which is obtained from the movement. Inside of you and all around you, the symbol of the bedrock and of stability, which you are familiar, is: the “CHAIR”, which is the sitting and stable place that one will give to someone.

Using this symbol, and seen from afar, you can get a representation of the manifestation of the metaphor of “THE DIVINE ATOM” which is in you, as being a

great “CHAIR”, bright at any time, day or night, and which is always “PURE”.

Always using this symbol, and this time seen closely, you can also make a representation of the manifestation of the metaphor of the seven “Divine Particles” constituent of “THE DIVINE ATOM” which is in you, as being seven bright “CHAIRS” and always “PURE”.

Both within yourself, in your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, and outside of yourself for the “non-spiritual” construct, these seven “CHAIRS” will be for you an appropriate representation of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, in the space that you have chosen to place “THE TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE”, that you are restoring.

Inside of yourself, the great “CHAIR”, bright at all moment, day and night, which is always “PURE”, and seen more closely is actually a set of seven bright “CHAIRS” and always “PURE”, will represent what you have in your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”; the attributes that make you who you are.

If you know that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, is your FATHER, and that you have consolidated Him in yourself, that you have given in yourself the great “CHAIR”, bright at all moment, day and night, which is always “PURE”, and seen more closely is actually a set of seven bright “CHAIRS” and always “PURE”, to the “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, your FATHER, then, your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” will be filled with the attributes of “THE DIVINE”. Otherwise, your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” will be filled with all

unusable things and other than the attributes of “THE DIVINE”.

The first of the seven “CHAIRS” will be an expression of the metaphor of the “Generative Divine Particle”, the “Generative Power of ‘THE DIVINE’”, in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

Inside of your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, this first of the seven “CHAIRS” will be a representation of “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” — that is, of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” — in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” and first component of your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” and where is and shines “THE LIGHT” at any time, day and night, and which must always be kept “PURE” by putting repeatedly into practice the recommendations on the knowledge of the origin of the Ten commandments described in Tablets of the

Decalogue, which we have already described: the firsts five laws — secondary branches of the first branch of this offshoot of "THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE" — which are all of equal importance and form a "PERFECT" set which is characterised by the designation: "LOVE THE DIVINE" or "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF WISDOM".

Outside of yourself, for the spiritual construction that you will render manifest in the form of a "non-spiritual" construct, it will be an expression of the "'GOD' Specific State", inner component of any expression of the metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON", in front of which you will converse, through "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" — "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" — inside your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and emit "THE PRAISE".

You must give to “THE DIVINE” that, which belongs to Him, as “Generative Power” of all life, that is why you must give this first “CHAIR” to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and to no one else; nobody other than “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER must “sit” (figuratively as well as literally) on this first “CHAIR”, either inside of you or outside of you in the “non-spiritual” construct.

Outside of yourself, for the spiritual construction that you will make manifest in the form of a “non-spiritual” construct, the space where you will place the unique first of the seven “CHAIRS”, is a symbolic representation of the “‘GOD’ Specific State” and of which the “SON” is in the “‘LIGHT’ Specific State” which is located inside of your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”. It is in this space and in front of the unique first of the seven “CHAIRS” that you will place a table

and above which you will place a lamp which will be lit at all times, to symbolize the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'": this will be for you the "First Altar".

On both sides of this first table, you will place pots in which you grow living "flowers"[1298].

You MUST understand that, the process through which the "flower" or the "fruit", which is found inside a structure, is manifested, after a passage of proper time, outside of the structure and made visible, is a "living" "DISCOURSE", which tells about the "specific products", which are formed in "THE

[1298] The "flower" is the symbol used to represent what lies inside a structure, it remains invisible inside of that structure and for a while, then, after a passage of proper time, it will appear outside of the structure and will be visible. The "fruit" is also another symbol which is used to make understand that some creatures in "THE HOLY PROJECT" are called upon to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", just like the flower.

DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", in much the same manner as your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", which is inside your "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", is a "living" "DISCOURSE", which tells about "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". It is in this manner that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, also talk to His creatures; through "living" "DISCOURSES", and you are called to discern and understand such "living" "DISCOURSES", which were produced into existence by "THE DIVINE FORCE", for your education.

Look closely at the manifested constructs of "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE", which you are in the process of restoring; for, you are in some sense walking/going through a "living" "DISCOURSE", or

in a "process walk-through"[1299], which tells about aspects of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", which were implemented by metaphors inside your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body". You can consider this task of restauring "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE", which is inside your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", from the perspective of "role playing" activities, using "energy products", and you are walking inside "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

These living "flowers" are "flowers" of "PURITY" and "HOLINESS" of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is inside your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", and

[1299] As you would know already, this is the practice of literally walking through a process step by step to gain insight into its intricate details and working.

that you want to grow inside of your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

They represent "THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF WISDOM" that you would have grown inside "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" and that you will water with the water of certitude, that is by maintaining a high degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around yourself, through the practice of the firsts five laws — secondary branches of the first branch of this offshoot of "THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE" — so that these "flowers" can grow, and green and fresh, all around you.

If you place only two pots of "flowers", one on each side of this first table, then, they are symbols that

highlight, on the one hand, the distinctive feature of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" through the "MALE" adjective and, on the other hand, the distinctive feature of "THE DIVINE FORCE" through the "FEMALE" adjective.

If however you place seven pots of "flowers" all around this first table, then, they are symbols of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

Watch how these pots of "flowers" will grow and how do you maintain them with the passage of time, because it will also be through it that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will lead you to understand what is inside your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and that you cannot see.

The six other "CHAIRS", placed on a distance in front of the previous unique first "CHAIR" symbolizing

“THE SEAT OF WISDOM”, will each be an expression of a unique metaphor of the “Formative Divine Particle” as well as the metaphor of the “Formative Divine State” associated with it, in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. Together these six “CHAIRS” will be an expression of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

It is so that, you will place three of these six “CHAIRS” following a same spacing, on the one hand and on a distance in front of the previous unique first “CHAIR” symbolizing “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”, and you will place the other remaining three of these six “CHAIRS”, following a same spacing, the other side and over the same distance in front of the previous unique first “CHAIR” symbolizing “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”.

Inside of yourself, in your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", it will be the "'SPIRIT' Specific State", and the space where you will place these six "CHAIRS", is a symbolic representation of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" as external constituent of your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

Such a visible layout has already been manifested in the anatomy of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" by the heart and the two lungs, and which have been placed in the space which is called: the thoracic cage;[1300] that anatomical region of the "Subjective

---

[1300] Anatomically speaking, with regard to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" with which you have been dressed, each lung consists of three lobes. The right lung appears to be larger than the left lung, for two reasons, which both depend on each other:

- The right lung has three visible lobes, compared to the left lung which has two visible and one invisible.
- The left lung also has three lobes, but only two are visible because the position of the heart — the heart is an expression of the metaphor of the "Generative Divine Particle", the "Generative Power of 'THE DIVINE'", in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" — which is the result of a projection in the space called the thoracic cage, coincides with the position of this third lobe and has thus been superimposed on this position of this third lobe — this third lobe being also an expression of a unique metaphor of the "Formative Divine Particle" as well as the metaphor of the "Formative Divine State" associated with it, in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

  The heart takes the "place" of this third lobe; therefore, it is said that the left lung has two visible lobes, and that the heart is left, while in truth, the left lung also has three lobes and the heart is placed in the center of the two lungs, but its ventricles and apex (its tip) are directed to the left.
- Lungs are extremely vascularized organs.

‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, located at the thorax level. Its main roles are to keep in place and protect certain vital organs and visceral structures.

“THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” must always be kept “PURE” by putting repeatedly into practice recommendations on the knowledge of the origin of the Ten commandments described in Tablets of the Decalogue, and which we have already described: the following five laws — secondary branches of the first branch of this offshoot of “THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE” — which are all of equal importance and form a “PERFECT” set which is characterised by

---

- Pleura is the envelope that covers and protects the lung. There is a pleura for each lung and the two pleura are not interconnected.

If the lungs are not kept in purity, then, lung diseases will appear. Among these lung diseases are a number of more or less common: asthma, emphysema, cystic fibrosis, pneumonia.

the designation: “LOVE YOUR FOLLOWING” or “THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF THE INTELLIGENCE”.

Outside of yourself, for the spiritual construction that you will make manifest in the form of a “non-spiritual” construct, the space where you will place these six “CHAIRS”, is a symbolic representation of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” as an external component of any expression of the metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON” in front of which you will converse, through “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” — “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” — inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and emit “THE PRAISE”.

Here, too, you must give to “THE DIVINE” that, which belongs to Him, as “Formative Essence” of all

life, that is why you must give all these six "CHAIRS" to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and to no one else; nobody other than "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER must "sit" (figuratively as well as literally) on any of these six "CHAIRS", not a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and not either a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"[1301], either within yourself, in your

---

[1301] When "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, told me this, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", then, a question mark appeared over my head because I thought of the conversation I had with the Archangel MATMONIEL (see conversation on July 01, 2006; Aristide and the Archangel MATMONIEL, on the layout of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'").

Then, I remembered the three successive and non-reversible energy osmoses in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model and the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" taking into account the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and concerning "THE PRAISE" emitted by "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" towards "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", or so outside of yourself for the spiritual construction that you will make manifest in the form of a "non-spiritual" construct.

Through "THE DIVINE FORCE", "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, said, in a loud voice:

"...

> *Not even a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" should sit on those "CHAIRS"!*

FATHER, and I understood why and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER said to me, in a loud voice:

"...

> *Not even a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" should sit on those "CHAIRS"!*
>
> *The layout of those "CHAIRS" will serve as teaching.*
>
> *They [the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"] will descend to perform the GUARDIANSHIP.*

..."

The layout of those "CHAIRS" will serve as teaching.

They [the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"] will descend to perform the GUARDIANSHIP.

..."

Because, in the event that a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" or a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" would take place on these six "CHAIRS", then, outside of yourself, the spiritual construction that you will make manifest in the form of a "non-spiritual" construct, will not be anymore an expression of the metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" in front of which you will converse, through "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" — "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" — inside your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body",

with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and emit “THE PRAISE”.

It is so that, the “‘GOD’ Attachment Point” of your “‘LIGHT→GOD’ CORD OF PRAISE” will not find an attachment outlet in this spiritual construction that you will make manifest in the form of a “non-spiritual” construct, and all the “PRAISE” that you emit will not go farther than the tip of your lips. In this case, all the work you have accomplished will have to be redone.

As we have already said, it is for the purpose to lead “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” to understand such things that the human Mirza Ḥusayn, under the inspiration of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, said:

“…

Ô son of dust!

All that is on Earth, I dedicated it to you, except my home inside yourself and of which I made the seat of my beauty and of my glory.

However, you gave my dwelling place and my home to someone other than Me.

And whenever "the manifestation of my holiness" sought her own house, she found a stranger there in; then, deprived of dwelling place, she has hastened to return to Me.

Nevertheless, I hid your secret and did not want your shame.

..."

This second space where you will place these six "CHAIRS", is also an expression of the metaphor of the energy that is present at all times in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" in "THE DIVINE

SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". The energy in the "Divine Septenary Equilibrium Zone" is formed by the products of the "divine work" accomplished by the six "Formative Divine Particles" constituent of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

It is so that, the combined group, which consist of the first space where you will place the unique first of the seven "CHAIRS", with a lamp which will be lit at all times, and the second space where you will place the six remaining "CHAIRS", is a symbolic expression of "THE UNION".

Inside "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", in their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", it will be "THE UNION" of the "'LIGHT' Specific State" and of the "'SPIRIT' Specific State".

Outside of yourself, for the spiritual construction that you will make manifest in the form of a "non-spiritual" construct, it will be "THE UNION" of the "'GOD' Specific State" and of the "'LIGHT' Specific State".

Outside of yourself, for the spiritual construction that you will make manifest in the form of a "non-spiritual" construct, you must separate the space where you will place the unique first of the seven "CHAIRS" from the space where the other six "CHAIRS" remaining will be placed, using a first low density "Veil" or a special grid to symbolize the "Specific 'LIGHT←GOD' Frontier".

In the second space and in front of the six "CHAIRS", you will place a second table, and above which you will place a lampstand with seven candles; as the seven "CHAIRS" will be for you an appropriate

representation of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

When the seven candles of this lampstand will be lit, then, you will symbolically have an appropriate representation of the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” that is created from the representation of “THE UNION” that you have thus restored.

It is therefore through this “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” that you will converse, through “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” — “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” — inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and emit “THE PRAISE”.

On both sides of this second table, you will place pots in which you grow living “flowers”.

These living “flowers” are “flowers” of “PURITY” and “HOLINESS” of “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” which is inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, and that you want to grow inside of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

They represent “THE LOVE OF THE DIVINE IN THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” that you would have grown inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” and that you will water with the water of certitude, that is by maintaining a high degree of presence of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around yourself, through the practice of the following five laws — secondary branches of the second branch of this offshoot of “THE FIRST RULE OF EXISTENCE”

— so that these “flowers” can also grow, and green and fresh, all around you.

If you place only two pots of “flowers”, one on each side of this second table, then, they are symbols that highlight, on the one hand, the distinctive feature of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” through the “MALE” adjective and, on the other hand, the distinctive feature of “THE DIVINE FORCE” through the “FEMALE” adjective.

If however you place seven pots of “flowers” all around this second table, then, they are symbols of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

You must maintain the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS” of these two spaces thus formed: the first space with the lamp always lit, the second space with its lampstand with seven

candles lit when you converse, through “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” — “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” — inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and emit “THE PRAISE”.

You must maintain the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS” of these two spaces thus formed both within yourself, in your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, and outside of yourself for the spiritual construction that you will make manifest in the form of a “non-spiritual” construct.

When the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” is made manifest in the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS”, then, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, will instantly send the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in order to perform the guardianship in

the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” of this “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” and none of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” should sit on these six “CHAIRS” which represent “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”. No “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” either should sit on these six “CHAIRS”.

This manifestation of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” is the brand of “THE DIVINE”, the culmination of the work that “THE DIVINE FORCE” has accomplished.

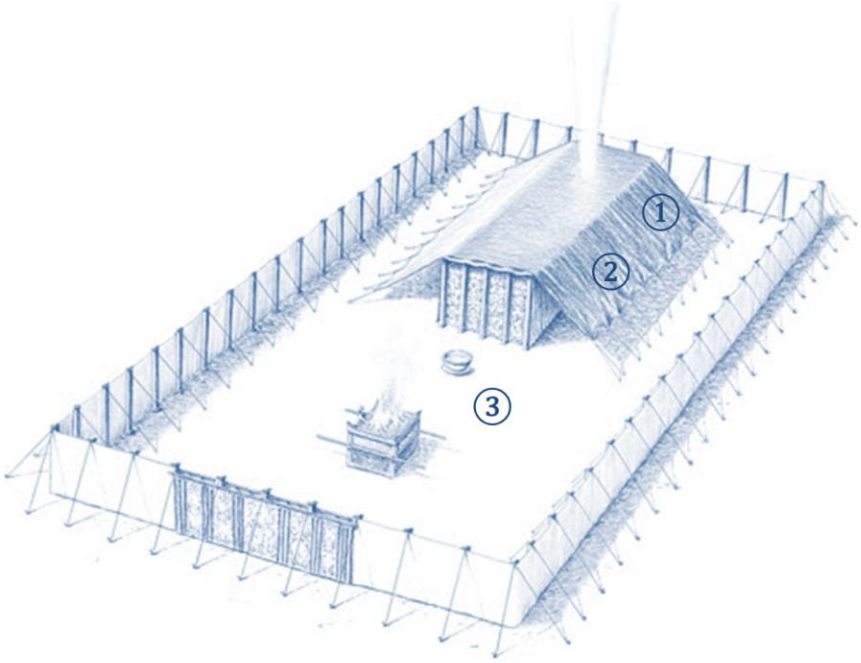
It is not a brand or the work, of a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, so that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” would go and take place on these six “CHAIRS”.

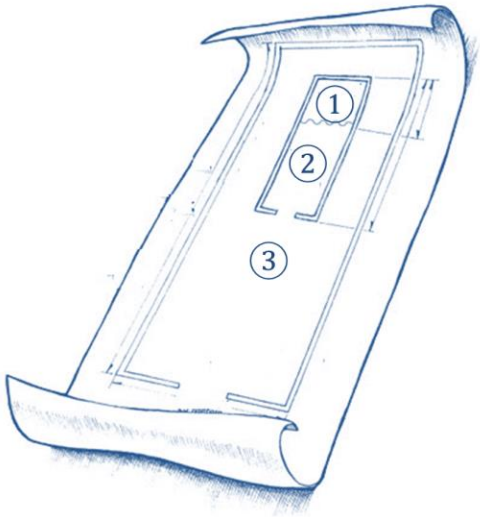
It is not either a brand or the work, of a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, so that the

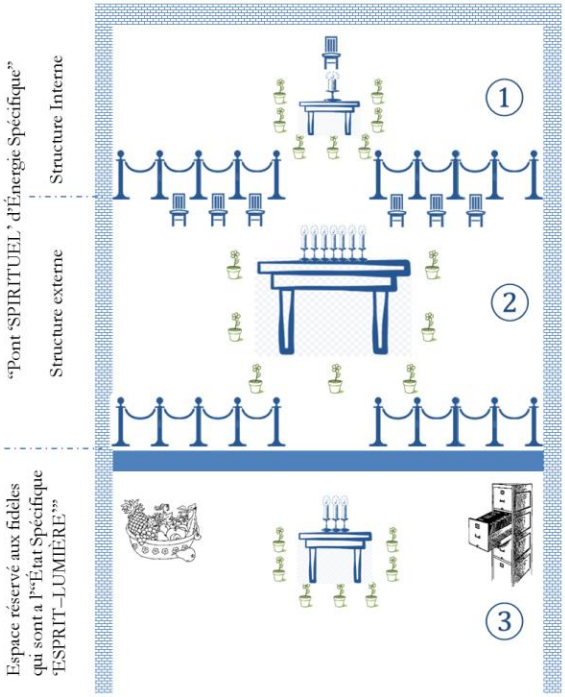
"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" would go and take place on these six "CHAIRS".

These are the same layout that had been given to MOSES, he who received the Tablets of the Decalogue, as shown in the diagrams below.

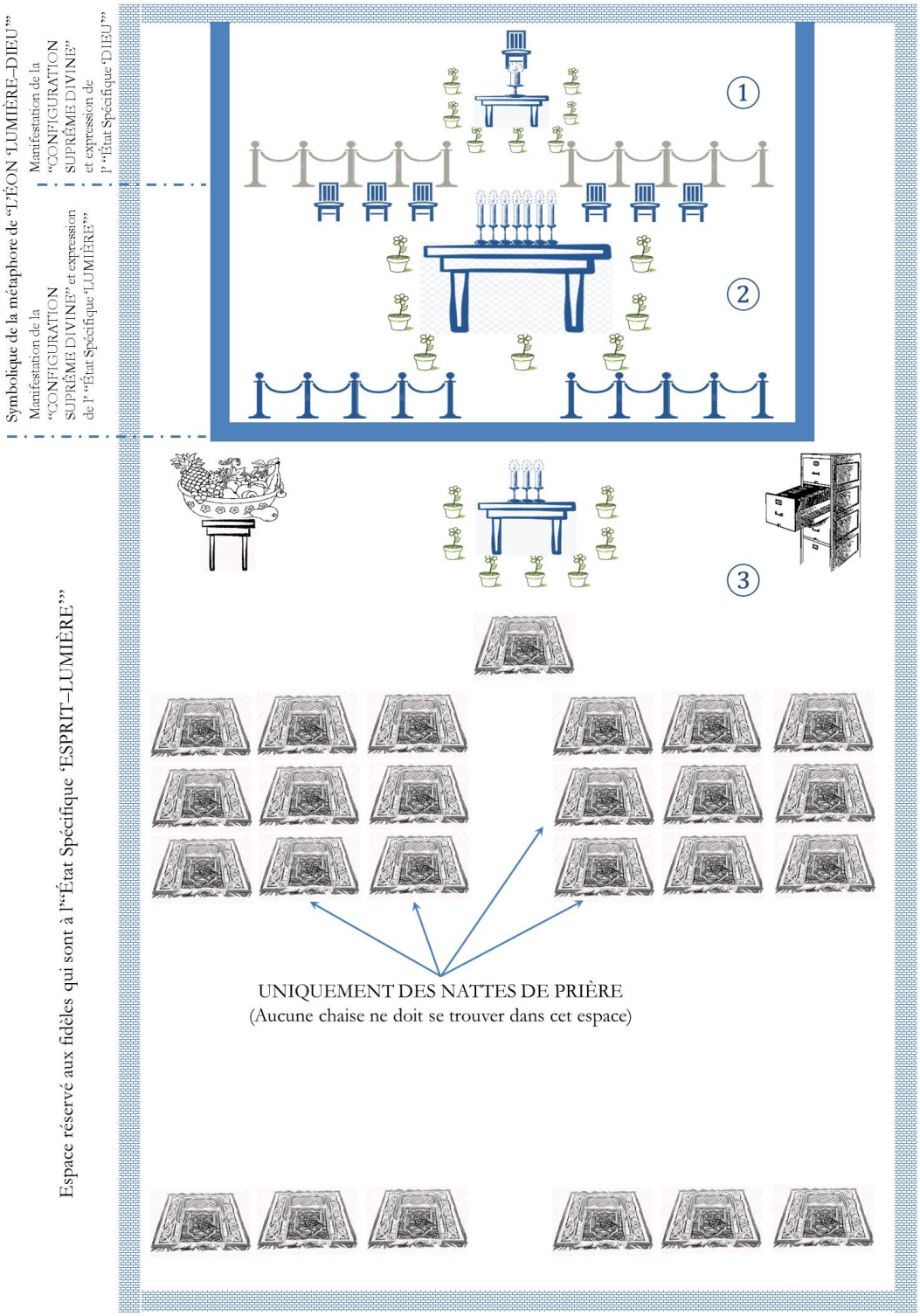
When the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" is made manifest in the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS", and if your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is sufficiently in the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS", then, "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" will pass the conversation to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and you will be aware of it, and you will understand this conversation as if you were face to face with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.







CHAPTER 220
ANNOTATION ON THE TASK OF RESTORING "THE TABERNACLE" OF "THE DIVINE"



CHAPTER 220
ANNOTATION ON THE TASK OF RESTORING "THE TABERNACLE" OF "THE DIVINE"

If your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is NOT sufficiently in the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS", then, as much as "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" will pass the conversation to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will not receive the conversation as it should and you will not be aware of it, and you will not know that a conversation took place between "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" in your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and you will not understand that conversation.

If you come to transgress the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS" of these two spaces thus formed both within yourself, in your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", and outside of yourself for the spiritual construction that you will make manifest

in the form of a “non-spiritual” construct, then, you will also break the stability, and therefore the structure, of everything that these two spaces thus constituted represent.[1302]

It is then, that the “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, of the “TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE” that you will be restoring or constructing, will be broken and that “TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE” will find itself in a state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

[1302] To lead you to understand this, consider what happens to a “fruit” within which a foreign body has entered, for some whatever reason: in a short time, and from this foreign body which is not compatible with the constituent substance of the structure of the “fruit”, will appear microbes into existence inside of the “fruit”. With the passage of time, these microbes will grow and destroy the internal structure of the “fruit”.

Your “TABERNACLE” will not function as it should and, without understanding what is happening in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” containing the “TABERNACLE”, you will see the consequences and manifestations of the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, with your own eyes in the “Specific ‘PHYSICAL’ Environment”.

As we have mentioned earlier, at the creation of the first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model carried by this breath emitted by the Archangel MICHAEL, also came into contact with impure “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances” as consequence of the presence of the filth that had been immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’

Substance", at the end of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and in addition, those "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" in their manner of being are not in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" used for the construction of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

Thus, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", had already lost its "HOMOGENEITY" and its the "PURITY", at its creation.

Subsequently, the so called "curses", those massive seeds of parasitic "intrusive suggestions", that the Archangel MICHAEL had forced into the first two

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", veiling their "peripheral awareness" as well as the perceptions of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", threw the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in a state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and hence the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" could not work as it should. It is so that, the messages that are sent by "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and that are of "VITAL" importance to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", were disrupted and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was not anymore aware of those messages,

and could not anymore understand those conversations taking place through “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” and with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

Similarly, when the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” is manifested, in the event that “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” will instantly send to perform the guardianship in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” of this “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH”, take place on these six “CHAIRS”, then, the “HOMOGENEITY” of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” as an external component of any expression of the metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON” in front of which you will converse, through “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” — “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” — inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”,

with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and emit “THE PRAISE”, will be compromised because the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” will be mixed with some “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substances”.

It is so that, it will be impure and the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” taking into account the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” has no value because you will emit “THE PRAISE” to “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

Similarly, when the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” is manifested, in the event that a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” will take place on these six “CHAIRS”, then, the “HOMOGENEITY” of the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” as an external component of any

expression of the metaphor of “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON” in front of which you will converse, through “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” — “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” — inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and emit “THE PRAISE”, will also be compromised because the “Specific Energy ‘LIGHT’ Substance” will be mixed with some “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”.

It is so that, it will be impure and the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’” taking into account the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” has no value because you will emit “THE PRAISE” to those “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”. No “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” should take place on these six “CHAIRS”.

It is thus that you will see the consequences and manifestations of the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, through the behaviours of the faithful and struggles of power which will appear.

Therefore, you will spend your time in futile combats to fix these manifestations of the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, while the source of these manifestations of the state of “CHAOS” lies in the fact that in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, you have broken the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS” of this symbolic expression of the “TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE”.

It is so that, will elapse the time that has been assigned to complete the task of restoring the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE", and all the work will have to be redone again and the culprits, including the Shepherd who has the responsibility of the herd, or then, the one who has the charge to carry out the task of restoring the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE", will be decommissioned and placed in confinement awaiting their judgment.[1303]

[1303] The confinement place is those four delicious receptacles, which were shown to the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, and about which the Archangel RAPHAEL had explained, saying that:

"...

> *These are the regions where the spirits, the souls of the deads are gathered. It is here that must be collected all the souls of the children of men.*
>
> *It is in these places that they will remain until the judgment day, until the time which is marked to them.*

Therefore, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will send someone else to redo all the work.

The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is an expression of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” — which has been placed in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

It is so that, when the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” is manifested in the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the

---

> *However, this time will take long to come to pass, it is the great judgment day.*

...”

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the unfinished work of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

"HOLINESS", through the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" taking now into account the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" will be for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", what for you is any expression of the metaphor of "THE 'LIGHT←GOD' EON" in front of which you will converse, through "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" — "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" — inside your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and emit "THE PRAISE".

It is as a result of the continuous execution of this "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" whose "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is sufficiently in the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS", will bear abundant "fruits" of "THE

TREE OF LIFE" as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER willed it when HE had decided to share His great "DIVINE WEALTH" with the attribute "NON DIVINE", long before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was manifested into existence.

It is so that, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established it, so that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" bear abundant "fruits" of "THE TREE OF LIFE" as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER willed it when HE had decided to share His great "DIVINE WEALTH" with the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is for the purpose to lead His creatures that were created into existence in the "Plane Above" to understand this and know the importance of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" in all its forms, that on the following Day after the

achievement of the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had instructed what had remained of "THE CELESTIAL HOST" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", to celebrate on every seventh day, "THE PRAISE", around and through the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" with the "MALE" adjective — and who has been called "ADAM" — just as they did around the "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

For the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", to emit (or to celebrate) "THE PRAISE", it is to emit the "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into

existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State". Those "specific signals" are emitted towards the closest expression into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON". In this case, "ADAM" was the closest expression into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of "THE 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' EON", in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" which is far enough from "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

After billions of years that they had spent into existence in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", all these elders of the creation, in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", were in the confusion because they had not developed in them

“THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

It is so that, without still understanding the profound meaning of this manifestation into existence of the first “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” through the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of this first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “MALE” adjective, and reluctantly, because the “ADONA’IM” had already declared this first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” to be a “MISTAKE OF THE CREATION”, and thus reluctant to see their arguments of “THE DARKNESS” evaporate in front of the arguments of “THE LIGHT” manifested, the Archangel MICHAEL and the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” of “THE CELESTIAL HOST” remaining who descended in the

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” in this Seventh Day, will celebrate “THE PRAISE” around “ADAM”, who was still covered by his “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole” and with a luminous radiation similar to that of “THE SHEKINAH” and indicating the presence of a unique expression of “THE UNION” in this first “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. While celebrating “THE PRAISE”, they did not perform their ceremony of pledging of oaths of allegiance towards “ADAM” as they do to the Archangel MICHAEL.

Once you have restored the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS” of these two spaces thus constituted — the first space with the lamp always lit, the second space with its lampstand with seven candles burning when you converse, through “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” — “The ALTAR of ‘THE

DIVINE'" — inside your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and emit "THE PRAISE" —, then, you must protect this combined set using a heavy "Veil".

Outside of yourself, for the spiritual construction that you will make manifest in the form of a "non-spiritual" construct, you use a heavy "Veil" or a special grid to symbolize the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Frontier" that separates from the rest of the space that is reserved for the faithful.

On the one side, outside the heavy "Veil", you will place a table for "fruits". On the opposite side to the table for "fruits", outside the heavy "Veil", you will place a table (a cabinet) to keep all messages and instructions that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will send you. Symbolically, these two tables and their content are meant to tell you that you must

keep yourself in “PURITY” by consuming the “fruits” of the work of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and you must pay attention to the instructions of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and live by the teachings, which are contained in those messages of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, given to you through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and may those teachings not depart from your eyes, write them on the table of your heart.

These messages, which are revealed into existence by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, are carriers of “RAW KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and it is by developing a deep understanding of these “RAW KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that one grows up in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. This will allow you to develop in you the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT’ REASON”.

In front of this heavy “Veil”, outside of the combined group formed by the two spaces containing the seven “CHAIRS”, you will place a third table, this will be the “Third Altar”, and above which you will place a lampstand with three candles.

It is in front of this “Third Altar” in the space that is reserved for the faithful that all the faithful, including the Shepherd, or the one who has received the charge to carry out the task of restoring the “TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE”, bow down when they come to celebrate “THE PRAISE”.

On both sides of this third table, you will also place pots in which you will grow living “flowers”.

If you place only two pots of “flowers”, one on each side of this third table, then, they are symbols that highlight, on the one hand, the distinctive feature of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER" through the "MALE" adjective and, on the other hand, the distinctive feature of "THE DIVINE FORCE" through the "FEMALE" adjective.

If however you place seven pots of "flowers" all around this third table, then, they are symbols of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

If you know that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, is your FATHER, and that you have consolidated Him in yourself, that you have given in yourself the great "CHAIR", bright at all moment, day and night, which is always "PURE", and seen more closely is actually a set of seven bright "CHAIRS" and always "PURE", to the "THE DIVINE", IHVH, your FATHER, then, your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" will be filled with the attributes of "THE DIVINE".

Therefore, you will remain at all times in “THE PRAISE” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in the “PURITY” — the eternal symbol of the glory of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and of “THE DIVINE FORCE” — “FIDELITY” to “THE DIVINE”, and “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” will be your only passions and your only “Interpreted THOUGHTS” at all times, day and night.

For “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, you will keep watch these core rules on the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS” of these two spaces thus constituted: the first space with the lamp always lit, the second space with its lampstand with seven candles burning when you converse, through “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” — “The ALTAR of ‘THE

DIVINE'" — inside your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and emit "THE PRAISE".

If otherwise you have not consolidated "THE DIVINE", IHVH, your FATHER, in your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", then, your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" will be filled with all unusable things and other than the attributes of "THE DIVINE", and you can be certain that the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" is "sitting" on these seven "CHAIRS" within yourself, in your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

It is so that, outside of yourself, for the spiritual construction that you will make manifest in the form of a "non-spiritual" construct, the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY

WEALTH" will drive you to go and "sit" on one of these seven "CHAIRS", or to go add your own chairs within the combined group protected by the heavy "Veil".

No "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" should cross the heavy "Veil", except when assigned the task to keep cleanliness and lit the lamps in these two spaces thus constituted — the first space with the lamp always lit, the second space with its lampstand with seven candles. For the spiritual construction that you will make manifest in the form of a "non-spiritual" construct, only the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" with the "MALE" adjective should carry this task of maintaining cleanliness and lit the lamps.

In the space that you will reserve to the faithful, in the spiritual construction that you will make manifest in the form of a "non-spiritual" construct, no "CHAIR" should be placed there; the Shepherd and the herd of which he has charge, must use mats.[1304] Remember that those seven "CHAIRS", the tables and all what they contain, inside that combined group, which is protected by the heavy "Veil", are symbolic teaching materials for the education of the faithful, to tell them about that, which is "invisible" and which is inside of each of them; namely, it is a gross symbolic representation of their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", from the perspective of "kindergarden" teachings, and constantly remind them of that. If they fail to understand this "kindergarden" representation of

---

[1304] See conversation on July 01, 2006; Aristide and the Archangel MATMONIEL.

themselves, is it the "high level" detailed representations that they will understand? Would they become worthy of the "invisible gifts", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has designed for them?

As we have stated, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed the unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six "Specific Formative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domains", so it be also an absolute complete model.

HE designed it so that at the end of its implementation, nothing can there be added and nothing can be removed in this unique "SPECIFIC SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of the "Specific Generative Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" and the six

“Specific Formative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domains” without that its stability is not affected.

In the event that you will break these core rules on the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS” of these two spaces thus formed — the first space with the lamp always lit, the second space with its lampstand with seven candles burning when you converse, through “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” — “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” — inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and emit “THE PRAISE” —, then, you will see the consequences and manifestations of the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, through the behaviours of the faithful and struggles of power which will appear.

Therefore, you will spend your time in futile combats to fix these manifestations of the state of “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, while the source of these manifestations of the state of “CHAOS” lies in the fact that in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, you have broken the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS” of this symbolic expression of the “TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE”.

It is so that, will elapse the time that has been assigned to complete the task of restoring the “TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE”, and all the work will have to be redone again and the culprits, including the Shepherd who has the responsibility of the herd, or then, the one who has the charge to carry out the task of restoring the “TABERNACLE” of “THE

DIVINE", will be decommissioned and placed in confinement awaiting their judgment.

Therefore, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will send someone else to redo all the work.

DO NOT FORGET IT!!! All those who, by their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" transgressed these core rules on the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS" of these two spaces thus formed, and who have gone through the "First Death", are currently in confinement awaiting their judgment.

If such a thing comes to pass on you, do not say: "Brother Aristide, FATHER gave you the knowledge about these things, and you did not keep us informed!" Here, we have made an effort and put that knowledge in writings, and give it to you freely, in this

"BOOK OF FORMATION" and through its annotations.

Once you have restored the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS" of these two spaces thus formed — the first space with the lamp always lit, the second space with its lampstand with seven candles burning when you converse, through "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" — "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" — inside your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and emit "THE PRAISE" — and that you will have protected this combined group using a heavy "Veil" both within yourself, in your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", and outside of yourself, for the spiritual construction that you will make manifest in the form of a "non-spiritual" construct, then, it will be (the proximity of) the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the

"HOLINESS" of this unique expression of "THE UNION" that is represented by your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that you will have thus restored as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed it.

You will have thus re-established the necessary and conditions favourable to the growth of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and of which the seed was placed in your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

No one else, other than yourself, can restore the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" that is in you. "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is the only tool and also the unique material allowing to realize this task assigned to you (reading these writings).

10164

As we have already said, “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” is the Love of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in His various forms and aspects, and that is:

1. PURE — that is, in the “PURITY” of the “Interpreted THOUGHTS” just as “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is towards His CHILDREN;
2. TRUTHFUL — that is, not for any gain other that the main goal that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has established for His CHILDREN, for what “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is and represents;
3. AUTHENTIC — that is, whose accuracy, genuine expression cannot be challenged.

The “PURITY” of the “Interpreted THOUGHTS”, which ensues from the “PURITY” of the “THOUGHTS” and which is the eternal symbol of “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, is a very important aspect in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” because in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, just as it is the case in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” model, it is also the “Interpreted THOUGHT” which is at the origin of every action.

This “PURITY” of the “Interpreted THOUGHTS” takes place only when the “TRUTHFUL” aspect of love that one has for “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is present.

If love that a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is not "TRUTHFUL" then, the degree of presence of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" which is "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the considered "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", just as it is with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", will decrease and this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will generate impure "Interpreted THOUGHTS" aimed to satisfy his own internal needs outside of the specifications established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

The only assistance you need is that, which comes from "THE DIVINE", and HE will have already gave it

to you at the very moment when your task has been assigned to you. This assistance is: “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”; It is the only force (resp. the only wonder) who surpasses all the forces (resp. all the wonders) in the attribute “NON DIVINE” and it is the only force (resp. the only wonder) that transcends this attribute “NON DIVINE”.

Have inside yourself, in your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, an “ABSOLUTE CONFIDENCE” in “THE DIVINE”. It is through this “ABSOLUTE CONFIDENCE” in “THE DIVINE” that will manifest into existence your “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole”.

The foundation of this “Specific Radiance ‘SPIRITUAL’ Aureole”, is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND

AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", it is the "ABSOLUTE CONFIDENCE" in "THE DIVINE".

Once you have consolidated this "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" in you, it is impervious to anything other than "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'". Nothing other than "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" can cross this protective spiritual structure.

To restore the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" that is in you is not a difficult task, and you will accomplish it without even be aware of it. Once you have managed to accomplish this task, it is then, that will start the bulk of the work that you are called to accomplish in order to see the "LIGHT" of "THE DIVINE" at the end of your stay on EARTH.

As we have indicated already, the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will sprout and grow in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", going after a period of germination through the four stages of growth which range from the "spiritual awakening" to the "adult spiritual age" passing through the "spiritual childhood" and the "spiritual adolescence", and they will mark the stages of passage along the manifestation of the metaphor of the complete flow path of the "Generative Divine Particle" in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". As such, they are manifestations of the four quadrants which result from the projection of the Four points that define the movement of the "Generative Divine Particle" and in this arrangement — "HE WHO EXISTS", "HE WHO IS ABOVE", "HE WHO WILL EXIST", "HE WHO ARRIVES" — and the

pronunciation of the acronym of which is the same as the word “IHVH”, onto the complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle”. The “spiritual awakening” is associated with the first quadrant, the “spiritual childhood” is associated with the second quadrant, the “spiritual adolescence” is associated with the third quadrant, and the “adult spiritual age” is associated with the fourth quadrant. This flow path is defined by its fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”:

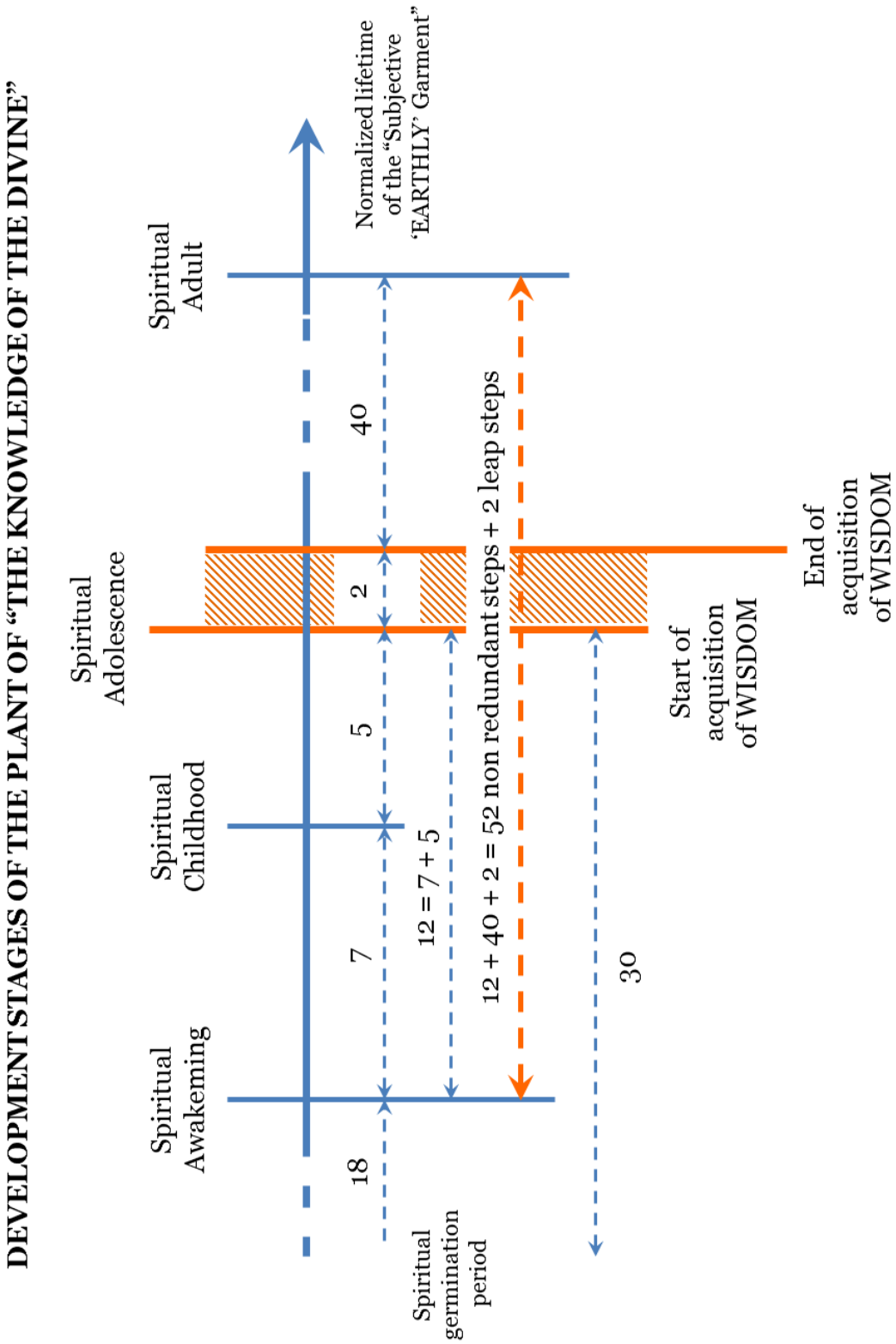
- The “spiritual awakening” is associated with the manifestation of the metaphor of the beginning of the first of the fifty-two non-redundant “Divine Equilibrium Regions”.
- The seven manifestations of the metaphor of the following seven of the fifty-two non-redundant

"Divine Equilibrium Regions" will define the "spiritual childhood".

- The five manifestations of the metaphor of the following five of the remaining forty-five non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" will define the "spiritual adolescence" and mark the time of acquisition by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of the voice of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is covered by the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance".
- The forty manifestations of the metaphor of the remaining forty non-redundant "Divine Equilibrium Regions" will mark the time at the end of which "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" would have dispelled the mist of residuals from the interpretation of the elements of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", to mark the end of the

manifestation of the metaphor of the complete flow path of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and thus the beginning of the “adult spiritual age”.

As we have previously indicated, the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, when it was been produced into existence, it corresponded to that, which will acquire the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” when they approach the end of physical adolescence, and which will be about “eighteen” (18) years into existence.



CHAPTER 220
ANNOTATION ON THE TASK OF RESTORING "THE TABERNACLE" OF "THE DIVINE"

At the creation of that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” which that “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garments” had covered, was not yet at the threshold of the stage of the “spiritual awakening” and from the spiritual perspective, that “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” was similar to a newborn that is perceived in the hours which come just after childbirth, and the measure of “WISDOM” in one such newborn is equal to zero.

The measure of time at which “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model becomes aware of the voice of “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”, and will start to consciously function in conjoint with “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”, was

established at the attainment of “twelve” (12) years reckoned on the “Calendar of the ‘NON DIVINE’” and after the “spiritual awakening” (these are cycles defined in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” being associated with the metaphor of the “Generative Divine Particle” in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”).

By normalizing on the original life expectancy, which had been established for the original “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, these “twelve” (12) years reckoned on the “Calendar of the ‘NON DIVINE’” and after the “spiritual awakening”, mark the beginning of the acquisition of “WISDOM”. This awakening to the voice of “WISDOM” takes place at the earliest “twelve” (12) years reckoned on the

"Calendar of the 'NON DIVINE'" and after the "spiritual awakening" and at the latest "fourteen" (14) years reckoned on the "Calendar of the 'NON DIVINE'" and after the "spiritual awakening" and marking the end of acquisition of "WISDOM" — "two" (02) years after the time marked for the beginning of the acquisition of "WISDOM".

It is so that, this bulk of the work which you are called to accomplish in order see the "LIGHT" of "THE DIVINE" at the end of your stay on EARTH, will begin at earliest "twelve" (12) years reckoned on the "Calendar of the 'NON DIVINE'" and after the "spiritual awakening", and at the latest "fourteen" (14) years reckoned on the "Calendar of the 'NON DIVINE'" and after the "spiritual awakening".

Which will correspond to a "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

Creatures" have when they approach the physical age, the normalized lifetime into existence, that will be between "thirty" (30) years and "thirty-two" (32) years into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you currently live.[1305]

It is roughly at this spiritual age that CHRIST had accomplished the project for which "THE DIVINE FORCE" had created him into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

In performing this bulk of the work, you will have to face all sorts of external tribulations present in the

---

[1305] Do you remember the speed that marks the beginning of the mission of the blood through the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"?

"Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", because of the presence of all kinds of impure signals that are sent by this "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

The purpose of the bulk of the work is to "... *keep watch at the gates of the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE"* ..."[1306]; that is, to maintain in (the proximity

---

[1306] Remember the teachings (and explanations) that were given to you in the annotations section and including the calling card of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", the eulogy of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", the maxim of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", and the parables.

"...

> *And now, my sons, listen to Me: Blessed are those who keep My ways!*
>
> *Hear the instruction and be wise, and do not neglect it.*
>
> *Blessed is the one who listens to Me, watching daily at My gates, waiting beside My doors.*

of) the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS”, the “TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE”, during the “purification time” (also called the waiting time, and), which is equal to the “forty” (40) years after the time marked for the beginning of acquisition of “WISDOM”.

This will correspond to a “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” that “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” have when they approach the physical age, the normalized lifetime into existence, that will be between “seventy” (70) years and “seventy-two” (72) years into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first

---

For whoever finds Me, finds life and obtains the favour of IHVH, but he who sins against Me, injures his soul; all who hate Me, cherishe death.

...”

"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you currently live; and which is the measure of time that was established to mark the start of the "adult spiritual age" in the growth of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

As we have explained already, the frequency of emission of the products of the works accomplished by the inverted cone-shaped red viscera organ, which is designated as the "heart" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", in the equilibrium state that has been associated with it, has been expressed to the hundred-fold, resulting in 4200 beats per "transformation sub-step", which corresponds to 70 beats per minute, in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY'

Creature". This normalized lifetime in existence, which corresponds to those "seventy" (70) years passed into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is another expression of the frequency of emission of the products of the works accomplished by the inverted cone-shaped red viscera organ, in the equilibrium state which has been associated with it, this time applied to the growth "movement" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and the expected state of equilibrium associated with that growth "movement".

To *"... keep watch at the gates of the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" ..."* is a full time job with no rest, at the risk of seeing the "intrusive suggestions", the

parasites, weeds, as well as all species unusable for anything whatsoever, return back settle and destroy all the work that you have accomplished so far and that you come to see that you built on quicksand and that your ruin is greater.

In fulfilling this task, you must condition yourself to always be in meditation "mode" at any time and focus your "attention" on "PURITY", on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and on "THE DIVINE FORCE" and no one else. Take your courage with both your two hands and do not let that courage fall under your feet, snap yourself out of the self-defeating situation in which you, as a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", have been locked into, since the premeditated "murder" of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" from which you are a descendant. "Pep talk" and constantly

encourage yourself by using the right uplifting words that are more accessible, more connected, and more easily activated in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside yourself, in order also to also keep a positive mindset and your inner joy regardless of the situation in which you find yourself.

In order to maintain the “TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE”, in (the proximity of) the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS”, one can choose to regularly perform a set of activities designed to:

- Focus and refine your “attention” on “PURITY”, on “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and on “THE DIVINE FORCE” and no one else;
- Keep you awake, out of the bed of oblivion of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”;

- Move “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”, which is inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, away from the status of a sounding brass and clanging cymbal, to a reflective and concentration status where each word and each of your “Interpreted THOUGHTS”, are examined and their profound meaning understood, found to be uplifting, and will have their worth and weight concerning yourself and your purpose into existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE”.

These sets of activities, organized and performed repeatedly over time, are referred to as: MEDITATION, in all its forms (including cults, prayers, hymns). It is not different from the sets of activities, which you perform in order to maintain your flowers garden, to preserve its aesthetics and durability, by: regularly working the soil to keep it

fertile and rich in organic matter; removing weeds as soon as they appear; staying alert for parasites attack; keeping the soil moist by regular watering; watering the flower bulbs and onions at appropriate times of the day; etc. As a consequence of the distinction, which we have mentioned already in previous chapters, and which is creative and educational, it is so that to each flowers garden is associated its techniques and its tasks of maintenance to be performed so that the garden remains promising and splendid at all times. He, who has ears to hear, let him hear!

To keep a positive mindset and your inner joy regardless of the situation in which you find yourself, is not about standing in “IMPURITY” in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside yourself and expecting that somehow, the sun will always shine above your

head and you will always be happy and successful. It is rather about standing in “PURITY” in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside yourself and maintaining a positive framework for your “Interpreted THOUGHTS” by withdrawing yourself from irrelevant things in order to deal effectively with the most relevant ones that are related to the task to save what can still be saved of this “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

To keep a positive mindset and your inner joy regardless of the situation in which you find yourself, is about maintaining the “IMAGE” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, that you have received at your creation into existence, regardless of the adversity surrounding you. Remember the seventh decree of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”?

Knowledge of the “ins” and “outs” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, as well as the rules and precepts that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established and to which all creatures into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE” are subjected to and cannot evade (in the example of the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”), and the teachings of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, are of the essence of keeping a positive mindset and your inner joy.

Keeping a positive mindset and your inner joy regardless of the situation will come naturally after some practice, but first you have to give a little help to the wandering “SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” inside yourself, by consciously selecting those uplifting words to meditate about and to remain conscious of

the Presence of “THE DIVINE FORCE” — “THE UNALTERABLE VOICE” that speaks from “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” that is in you — alongside you and with whom you can communicate directly. Any right uplifting words will do well to refocus your “attention” on “PURITY”, on “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and on “THE DIVINE FORCE”. Such right uplifting words can also be found in songs, in proverbs, in parables, in inspiration texts, in prayers, etc..., which you are already familiar with.

Throughout the “purification time”, you are called upon to grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” to reach the beginning of the “adult spiritual age”.

Because of the presence of all kinds of filth and the mark of the “DEATH” that had been immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent

of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and have multiplied beyond all proportion among the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, this time which is defined by these “seventy” (70) years and “seventy-two” (72) years into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, is also called the “redemption time” which was granted to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”.

The “redemption time” is the time span of redeem, normalized on the original lifetime that was established for the original “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, from the perspective of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has established for the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. It is the

elapse of time at the end of which you must be found pristine of any impurity. In parables, it is spoken about the: "... *70 (to 72) pristines granted to the believer who will enter the "PARADISE"* ...". The road that leads to these 70 (to 72) pristines is defined by the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH".

As we have indicated already, particular "GENES" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and particular "GENES" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" are nullified once every seven years to give way to new "GENES" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and new "GENES" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Thus, at attainment of this "redemption time", these "GENES" have been nullified ten times.

This time, at attainment of this "redemption time", these "GENES" will not give way to new "GENES",

but they will consolidate and seal all the fixed character features — considered as innate, as independent of both biological determinations and the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" — which will forever define the creature associated with the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" considered: it will be the "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Nature" (or simply, the "nature") that has emerged of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" considered.

This "Specific 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Nature" (or simply, the "nature") that has emerged of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", contains all the earthly truths that are in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and that define the personality of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” from the perspective of intellectual growth in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” and his affective and emotional growth in “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”.

This “Specific ‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Nature” (or simply, the “nature”) that has emerged of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, will also affix the future behavior of the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” which is in that “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

If at the attainment of this “redemption time”, the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” has produced nothing, then, eternally it will not produce anything, by itself, of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. And in this case, the plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will eternally remain in its acquired state to the attainment of this

"redemption time", and in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", because "THE DIVINE FORCE" will not have taken place in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" considered.[1307]

[1307] This was what had happen to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" at the time of the accomplishment of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". They remained in the states of "spiritual childhood" for the vast majority and the "spiritual adolescence" for the older ones. This is why in parable the expression "... *children with eternal youth* ..." is used to referred to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", although as we have explained already, the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" has been endowed with a "perdurable youth" property through which, every "30 years" into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" in its totality will automatically "rejuvenate" to its "juvenile specific conditions" of birth. The expression "... *children with eternal youth* ..." refers much more to the status of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and the "nature" and

If on the other hand, at the attainment of this "redemption time", the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" has produced and is in the process of producing "fruits" as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established it in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", then, this plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will continue to produce such "fruits" eternally, because "THE DIVINE FORCE" who holds all "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", will have taken place in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the

---

the distinctive features of the personality, which has emerged in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", and it refers less to the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" wears.

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" considered.[1308]

As we have indicated already, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has designed and established it in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, while rising towards the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

[1308] It is for the purpose to make such things understood that CHRIST said:

"... Whosoever drinks of the "WATER" that I shall give him shall never thirst, and the "WATER" that I give him will become in him a source of "WATER", which will spring up till the eternal life. ..."

"THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" is "THE WATER OF LIFE", and "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" is "THE PERFUME OF LIFE". Those who drink it, those who will anoint themselves with it are approved, because "THE DIVINE FORCE" who holds all "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", will have taken place in them.

Body" will undergo a "specific transformation", covering itself with a new perdurable "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Garment", and "THE SOUL" — "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" consolidated inside of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" — will also transform, taking in passing all knowledge and many features that are stored in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "Specific Energy'SPIRIT' Substance" constituent of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" to produce a new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature".[1309]

[1309] Remember the work performed by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in the accomplishment of the fifth decree and the sixth decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

"THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced into existence all the living "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", each carrying in itself its own seed and as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed it; each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of a

When a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has been found flawless and pristine of any impurity, then, such "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" has developed in itself "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" to the point that the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be already refined and will be on the threshold of the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" and that is associated to the portion of the "Realm of

---

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" as concrete "image" in characters of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" that is at the origin of the "Character" associated to this "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body"; that is, as self-portrait of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

This new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature" is the product of a similar transformation; but this time, it is what can be called a "self-transformation", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" defined it: it is the transformation of "THE SOUL".

the ‘THOUGHTS’” which is delineated by the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON” and for the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model.

As we have already mentioned, inside the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”, these “THOUGHTS” are truly alive and “tangible” realities, that are defined by the elements of “THE ‘GOD’ REASON”, and it is also in these living realities and this “dimension” defined by the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”, that you will also find “THE DIVINE FORCE”, “PURE” and “HOLY”. SHE is found both inside and outside the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”.

Outside of the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”, it is first within the “Realm of the Optimal Interpreted ‘THOUGHTS’” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” “lets Herself be seen”, because every “Optimal Interpreted

THOUGHT" — element of the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" — is "PURE" and "HOLY". And it is afterwards that SHE then, "lets Herself be seen" outside the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'". "THE DIVINE FORCE" is not in the residuals of "Interpreted THOUGHTS" because those residuals are products of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and "THE DIVINE FORCE" is "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

By consolidating their gains in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", then, it will be said of the new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creatures" associated to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who have held their ground in (the proximity of) the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS", during the "purification time",

and who will be flawless and pristine of any impurity at the beginning of the "adult spiritual age", that they have entered in the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'"; that is, that their "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" is the same as the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'", and it will be said that they (the new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creatures") have entered the "PARADISE".

Let recall that the "Optimal Interpreted THOUGHT" is that, which results from the optimal functioning of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and with an optimal degree of presence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT'

Substance" containing "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT".

As we have forewarned already, do not confuse the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" (also called "PARADISE") with the "Plane Above" which is called "HEAVEN".

It is in the "Plane Above" that products of the mould that represents the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model will be manifested into existence. Every "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" produced into existence in the "Plane Above", will "THINK" through "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside his own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and from the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON".

Likewise, it is in the "Plane Below" that products of the mould that represents the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model will be manifested into

existence. Every "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" produced into existence in the "Plane Below", will "THINK" through "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside his own "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" and from the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON".

Both the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" (as well as the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who uses elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON") will "THINK"; that is, "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in each of them, uses the "mathematical" function "To 'THINK'" and of which the domain of definition is the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" (also called "PARADISE").

To be able to understand these things easily, the combined group formed by the elements of "THE

‘SPIRIT’ REASON”, the elements of “THE ‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ REASON”, and the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, must be “completed” with the elements of “THE ‘GOD’ REASON”.

It is for the purpose to lead the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” to understand the existence of the new “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of the new “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘SPIRITUAL’ Creature”, born of “THE SOUL”, and of whom it is said that it has entered the “PARADISE”, that it is said in parables that:

“…

> *In paradise, there is a brick of gold and a brick of silver; the cement that holds them is from musk, its gravel is pearls and rubies, its sand is saffron. Whoever enters it will taste the*

delights, without knowing the indigence, will remain eternal and will not die, his clothes will never decay; and he will remain forever young.

…”

This parable is said to bring you to discern and to lead you understand that, it is about the new “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who would have held their ground in (the proximity of) the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS”, during the “purification time”, they will be flawless and pristine of any impurity.

What words, what concepts will you use, to explain what is unknown to you? You can only explain things that are unknown to you, only by making reference using words and concepts to the extent of your

knowledge base on things that are familiar to you. So were your main internal constructs referred to as "*a brick of gold and a brick of silver*", so that the one through whom was given the parable, could understand through discernment, the teaching that was given to him and in turn, so that he could explain those teachings to his fellow human creatures.

"... *a brick* ..." is the symbol of the element of construction and which is most often used by human creatures.

"... *a brick of gold* ..." refers to the "Specific Energy 'LIGHT' Substance" which is built from "Specific Atomic 'LIGHT' Substances", and inside of which is "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" — "THE GARDEN OF WISDOM".

"... *a brick of silver* ..." refers to the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" which is built from "Specific

Atomic ‘SPIRIT’ Substances”, and inside of which is “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” — “THE GARDEN OF THE INTELLECT”.

“*... the cement that holds them is from musk ...*” refers to the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances” that “THE DIVINE FORCE” created and used to hold together all of the components of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

“*... its gravel is pearls and rubies, its sand is saffron ...*” is said to bring you to discern and to lead you understand that, it is about the different forms of the “Specific Atomic ‘SPIRITUAL’ Substances”.

“*... his clothes will never decay ...*” refers to the new perdurable “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Garment” of the new “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”. This perdurable “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Garment” does not decay as the “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment” (your human

body) that you are currently wearing and which bears all your suffering, your diseases and humiliations.

The “redemption time”, normalized on the original lifetime that was established for the original “Subjective ‘EARTHLY’ Garment”, from the perspective of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, defines also a “Marking Point” for entrance in the “PARADISE”. The “purification time” (also called the waiting time, and which is equal to the “forty” (40) years after the time marked for the beginning of acquisition of “WISDOM”, and which precedes the “redemption time”, is also a “Marking Point” for entrance in the “PARADISE”; it is the first “Marking Point”. This is why it is said of the distance between these two “Marking Points” — from the start of the “purification time” until the “redemption time” — for entrance in the “PARADISE”, that:

"...

Forty (40) years of walking separate the two shutters of the gates of Paradise.

..."

It is for the purpose to lead "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to understand such things, that it has been reported in the scriptures that humanity has that: the project of the "FLOOD" lasted forty (40) days; Elijah walked for forty (40) days (day and night) until he reached the mountain of God; CHRIST spent forty (40) days (day and night) in the desert, etc...

For the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who would have held their ground in (the proximity of) the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS", during the "purification time", they will

be flawless and pristine of any impurity. By consolidating their gains in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, those “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” will access eternity once they have left the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, and will be sent to the “Plane Above” (for now, as refugees of the ongoing “CELESTIAL WAR”, and waiting for “THE HOLY WORK” to resume its course once this “CELESTIAL WAR” will come to its end with the erasure from existence of one of the two warring parties, and that the others “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domains” whose work had been unfinished, be completed, restored and made livable for the flawless and pristine of any impurity; for, just as the “Plane Below” was not created to house the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, likewise, the “Plane Above” was not

created to house the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures").

It is for the purpose to lead "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to understand this, that it has been said in parables that:

"...

> *As for those who are righteous, they shall be in gardens in full delight, enjoying the benefits of their GOD. They shall be provided with all the fruits and all the meat they want, and they shall pass therein, from one to another, a cup wherein there shall be nothing vain nor turpitude, while the ephebes, as beautiful as pearls in their setting, will circulate around them to serve them.*
>
> ...

And there, will circulate around them, children with eternal youth; when you see them, you will think these are scrolled pearls.

…”

We add heer additional explanations to the symbolic terminology, which has been used in this parable, in order to enhance your understanding of it.

****** Zoom in,

extended explanations of the parable ******

The expression “…*They shall be provided with all the fruits and all the meat they want…”* has been said to make you understand that the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who would have held their ground in (the proximity of) the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS”, during the

"purification time", they will be flawless and pristine of any impurity, will be provided with all forms of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE": it is of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that one feeds.

"... *the ephebes, as beautiful as pearls in their setting* ..." refers to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", having the "MALE" adjective, and that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"; particularly, those amongst them who will survive the retribution to the consequences of that "BETRAYAL" that they have perpetrated, all of them, against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and all their iniquities.

As we have explained already, when the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" was announced to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures",

the “ADONA’IM” had reached an advanced stage of the “spiritual childhood” and entered in the “spiritual adolescence” stage. Furthermore, their “nature” and the distinctive features of their personalities were sealed in them, in the days following that announcement of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and they will remain as such forever: hence, the designation of “children with eternal youth” also attributed to these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. That is why the substantive “*ephebe*” was used in this parable, to lead to understand that, it refers to those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

“*... will circulate around them to serve them ...*” is said to bring you to understand that those “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” will proceed with the “specific spiritual formation” of

"THE CHURCH", formed from their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", in the quality of a living reproduction (replication) of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —, and with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" around them, as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed long before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was created.

With the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" understood that they were called into existence to "serve" their neighbour, to "be in the service of their neighbour", to receive instructions and accomplish them, to be of great importance to their neighbour, and they decided to overturn and change the roles, arguing that "THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had made a mistake and claiming that they had outgrown "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in intelligence and in wisdom. That is why their "public figure" of the "ADONA'IM" closed circle, had spoken openly and aloud, what all the others "ADONA'IM" hid in them and have been quietly thinking, saying:

"...

> *Shall I tell you what I know? These "humans" that He proposes to create — we are to be their servants!*
>
> *I have learned the Elohim's purpose for these angels of water and dirt. It is they, and not we, He proposes to make the heirs of all that is.*
>
> *I for one will never bow to serve a physical being!*

…”

Once “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has designed and established something, such as the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH”, formed from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”, in the quality of a living reproduction (replication) of “THE SHEKINAH” — “THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE ‘NON DIVINE’” —, and with the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” around it, and that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has decreed its implementation, so it will be ultimately implemented and no one can overturn it (foolish creatures can try to sabotage its implementation, but ultimately, it will be implemented): “… *the ephebes will circulate around the righteous to serve them …*”

"...And there, will circulate around them, children with eternal youth; when you see them, you will think these are scrolled pearls..."

This is said to bring you to discern and to lead you understand that, it is about the heavens and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" — which are symbolically the "... children with eternal youth ..." — that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and who will be around the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that would have held their ground in (the proximity of) the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS", during the "purification time", they will be flawless and pristine of any impurity, at the time that is defined by these "seventy" (70) years and

"seventy-two" (72) years into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

****** Extended explanations of the parable,

Zoom out ******

Such a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that has been found flawless and pristine of any impurity, will be a source of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and in parables, it is said of such "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that it is:

"...

A stream whose water will be incorruptible; a stream of milk, of which the taste will not

change, and a stream of wine, delight to those who drink; and a stream of limpid honey.[1310]

…"

"THE DIVINE FORCE" is always present, in all Her forms, inside the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", and this is for the purpose to lead to understand that, the "Realm of the Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" of this "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who would be found flawless and pristine of any impurity, will be already refined and will be on the threshold of the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" and that is associated to the portion of the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'" which is delineated by the

---

[1310] Water, milk, etc… are the symbols of life for human creatures, and honey is the symbol of purification. These are the symbols used in parables to express the manifestations of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their necessary condition of "PURITY".

elements of "THE 'SPIRIT→LIGHT' REASON" and for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, that it has been said in parables that:

"...

> *In Paradise, the believer will have a tent in the form of a hollow pearl the length thereof being sixty miles (in heaven) (and the width will be sixty miles), he will have companions that he will attend without that one of them knows of the existence of the others.*

..."

In this parable, the expression "... *the believer* ..." refers to any "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who would have held his ground in (the proximity of) the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS", during the "purification time", will be found flawless and pristine of any impurity at

the time which is defined by these “seventy” (70) years and “seventy-two” (72) years into existence in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, and will have afterwards consolidated his gains in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”. By standing in “PURITY” and holding ground in “PURITY”, during the “purification time”, any such “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” has thereby demonstrated his acceptance, by act of his own volition, of “PURITY” as “truth by adhesion to the attributes and values” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, who has remained “invisible” to him. Anyone who stands in “IMPURITY” will beget the progeny of “IMPURITY” in all its forms, and is NOT designated as a “believer”, as such person, by act

of his own volition, does not adhere to the attributes and values of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.[1311]

"... *the believer will have a tent in the form of a hollow pearl the length thereof being sixty miles (in heaven) (and the width will be sixty miles)* ..." has been said to lead you to understand that "... *the believer* ..." who will be a new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'SPIRITUAL' Creature", born of "THE SOUL", will have a new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" which will be dressed in a new "Specific Energy 'SPIRITUAL' Envelope" (this is the reference to the "... *tent* ..."), that is, the new perdurable "Specific 'SPIRITUAL'

[1311] Thus, if anyone shows up in front of you and claims to be a "believer", all that you need to do is to observe attentively, through his own actions and undertakings, where his feet are standing, to know the truth value of such person.

Garment" of the new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of "... *the believer* ...").

"... *he will have companions that he will attend without that one of them knows of the existence of the others* ..." has been said to lead you to understand that "... *the believer* ..." will then, grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and will be educated by "THE DIVINE FORCE" (recall that SHE has the "FEMALE" adjective and SHE is the one who will be their companion) through all Her forms that are all different one from another (in parables: "... *without that one of them knows of the existence of the others* ...").

"THE DIVINE FORCE" is always present, in all Her forms, inside the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", and it is for the purpose to lead to understand this, that it has been said in parables that:

"...

> *In Paradise there is a tree at the summit of which will spring forth clothes, from its base will spring forth gold horses sealed with rubies and jewels. They do not eject manure or urine; they have wings of unlimited dimensions. The inhabitants of Paradise will straddle them and carry them wherever they desire.*

..."

In this parable, the expression "...*In Paradise there is a tree at the summit of which will spring forth clothes...*" was said to lead you to you understand that, it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who created the perdurable "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Garment" of the new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of "... *the believer* ...";
Every "... *believer* ..." will have his own.

"... *from its base will spring forth gold horses sealed with rubies and jewels* ..." refers to the tasks that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will assign to "... *believer* ..." throughout places where SHE will send them and so that they increase their achievements, their wealth, which is "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". For human creatures, "... *rubies and jewels* ..." are symbols of wealth; and the true wealth is "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". Thus, "... *rubies and jewels* ..." represent "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in all its forms; they are expressions of the "divine realities", which are the invisible treasure, the "LIGHT" that is hidden in the "LIGHT", and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has embedded into the rational activities, the tasks, which SHE will assign to them. "...*the horse with wings* ..." is the symbol of the authority (that is, the capacity to realize several tasks

simultaneously) and the stability of displacement both on the earth and in the air.

"... *They do not eject manure or urine ...*" was said to bring you to discern and to lead you to understand that, it is not about the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" of the fauna. It is about the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" and "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", there are no remnants produced in the "Realm of the Optimal Interpreted 'THOUGHTS'" and there are no remnants in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" given by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"... *they have wings of unlimited dimensions ...*" was said to bring you to discern and to lead you to understand that the authority of "THE DIVINE FORCE" both on the earth and in the air is unlimited.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” is always present, in all Her forms, inside the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’”, which is truly a universe, a true “tangible” reality, “PURE” and “HOLY”, which is defined by the elements of “THE ‘GOD’ REASON” in the “NON DIVINE”; and it is for the purpose to lead to understand this, that it has been said in parables that:

“…

> *In Paradise there shall be very nice and beautiful companions, pristines with invisible big eyes, withdrawn in their tents and never human creature or celestial creature has made them impure.*

…”

We add heer additional explanations to the symbolic terminology, which has been used in this parable, in order to enhance your understanding of it.

****** Zoom in,

extended explanations of the parable ******

In this parable, the expression "... *there shall be very nice and beautiful companions* ..." has been said to make you understand that "... *the believer* ..." will then, grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and will be educated by "THE DIVINE FORCE" (recall that SHE has the "FEMALE" adjective and SHE is the one who will be their companion) through all Her forms that are all different one from another.

"... *pristines with invisible big eyes, withdrawn in their tents* ..." refers to "THE DIVINE FORCE" (recall that SHE has the "FEMALE" adjective and SHE is the one who will be their companion) through all Her forms that are all different one from another.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” is “PURITY”, all Her aspects are “PURES” and “HOLY”; In Her “SUPREME PLENITUDE”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” is always at the maximum of Her particulars, SHE has all Her intensity, Her density, Her “DIVINE WEALTH”, SHE is by Herself the “Realm of the ‘THOUGHTS’” — Her “THOUGHTS” are “THE TRUTH” and are not interpreted at all like it is the case with the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and with the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”; there are no residuals in Her “THOUGHTS”, and it is for the purpose to make understand such things that it is said of Her that SHE is “... *pristine* ...” of any impurity and it is the same with all Her forms: they are “... *pristines* ...” of any impurity.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” sees everything, nothing escape Her sight, “THE EYE OF THE DIVINE”, and it

is for this that one speaks about the "...*invisible big eyes* ...". It is in the new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of "... *the believer* ..." that "THE DIVINE FORCE" is present and this new "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" is dressed by the perdurable "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Garment" (it is the "... *tent* ...") for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body".

"... *never human creature or celestial creature has made them impure* ..." is said to make understand that "PURITY" of "THE DIVINE FORCE" is not an intentionality that has its origin in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" or in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" (and not even in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"); SHE is not a fabrication of these latters and SHE is incorruptible.

“THE DIVINE FORCE” HAS NEVER TAKEN IN HER, SHE HAS NEVER ADOPTED IN HER, what has emerged from a creature, be it a “*human creature or celestial creature*” that SHE has, only and always on instructions of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, Herself produced into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”. “THE DIVINE FORCE” is by Herself Her own possession. “THE DIVINE FORCE” is by Herself, the five “INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS” taken together in an indivisible and representing the five “EONS” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER chose to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE” and that HE made “PERFECT” by adding an intellect.

****** Extended explanations of the parable,

Zoom out ******

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"! Work to grow in you the elements of "THE 'SPIRIT' REASON", through all the messages and instructions that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will send you, in order to be able to easily discern such parables.

As we have previously stated: on the one side, outside the heavy "Veil", you will place a table for "fruits". On the opposite side to the table for "fruits", outside the heavy "Veil", you will place a table (a cabinet) to keep all messages and instructions as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will send you.

All these messages, all these instructions, must be used for the education of the youngest among you; because the more quickly and earlier they will begin to work on the task of restoring the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" that is in them, the sooner they will

have the knowledge and all the necessary tools to allow them to get flawless and pristine of any impurity at the beginning of the "adult spiritual age" which is defined by these "seventy" (70) years and "seventy-two" (72) years into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

Do not forget that it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who gauge the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of every the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" (it is the same of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" of every the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"); SHE is Herself the science that is hidden and is located behind any energy substance that SHE has manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE". All what is in the attribute "NON DIVINE"

is energy substance, be it the living creatures (archangels, angels, human creatures, etc.) or creatures that appear to be inanimate (soil, water, stars, etc...).

For the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who would have failed to stand their ground in (the proximity of) the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS", or who would have traded the righteous path for the bewilderment throughout the "purification time", they will be covered with impurities at the time which is defined by these "seventy" (70) years and "seventy-two" (72) years into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

For these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who will have turned away from "THE KNOWLEDGE

OF THE DIVINE", either because they have sided with those who have been pulled out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you live in, or because they failed to stand up against the woes of this earthly world, their case will be a heavy one when they will leave this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

To maintain in (the proximity of) the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS", the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE", during the "purification time", is the bulk of the work because from the perspective of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

Domain", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is an "INDISTINCT FORM" OF THE "SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE"; that is, as integral and delineated part of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" in the attribute "NON DIVINE": that is, a cohesive subset and carved in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain".

This "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" is plunged in the state of total "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER"; as a result of immersion in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" of those elders of the creation who were in the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY"

prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

It is so that, this state of total “CHAOS”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, will continuously affect the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, during the “purification time”, and in order to annihilate the presence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

On the other hand, added to this state of “CHAOS” of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, contrary to the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, all sorts of external tribulations

present in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” will be produced both by some of the elders of the creation living in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and by those who were pulled out of the destruction in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which you live, as well as by your fellow “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” with which you live.

It is for the purpose to lead “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” (namely the human creatures) to understand such things that CHRIST had given them the parable of the Sower, by saying (Matthew 13:4-8):

"...

A sower went out to sow. As he sowed, some seeds fell along the path: birds came and devoured them.

Other seeds fell on rocky ground, where they did not have much soil: immediately they sprang up, since they had no depth of soil; but when the sun rose they were scorched, since they had no root, they withered away.

Other seeds fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up and choked them.

Other seeds fell on good soil and produced grain, some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

..."

Having maintained the “TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE” in (the proximity of) the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS”, during the “purification time” until the “redemption time”, then, your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” will be consolidated in the unique expression of “THE UNION”.

The only tool and the unique material that will allow you to accomplish this task is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”. For the one who knows how to use it, this material has all the qualities and virtues imaginable: it is light as a feather, it is still softer than cotton, and it is harder than a rock.

If you have maintained the “TABERNACLE” of “THE DIVINE” in (the proximity of) the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the

“HOLINESS”, and that the unique expression of “THE UNION” that is represented by your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” is irreproachable in front of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER at the time of departure of your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” of this earthly world, that is, at the time of the “First Death”, then, your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” will go directly towards the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and continue, in the “specific spiritual formation” of “THE CHURCH” formed from your new “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” which will be born from your “SOUL”, the work that will be assigned to you at any specific place in the attribute “NON DIVINE” with other “STARS” and that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has reserved for such purpose, and

awaiting the appointed DAY that has appeared on the horizon.[1312]

They can be counted on the fingers of the hand, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" living in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation

---

[1312] It is for the purpose to lead "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to understand this, that it has been said in parables that:

"...

> *As for those who are righteous, they shall be in gardens in full delight, enjoying the benefits of their GOD. They shall be provided with all the fruits and all the meat they want, and they shall pass therein, from one to another, a cup wherein there shall be nothing vain nor turpitude, while the ephebes, as beautiful as pearls in their setting, will circulate around them to serve them.*
>
> ...
>
> *And there, will circulate around them, children with eternal youth; when you see them, you will think these are scrolled pearls.*

..."

Domain" in which you live, and whose "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" are in (the proximity of) the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS", at the present time when these revelations are written.[1313]

If otherwise the "First Death" surprises you during this bulk work of maintaining in (the proximity of) the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS", the unique expression of "THE UNION" that is represented by your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", then, your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" will be placed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"

[1313] See vision of August 18, 2005

that is associated with the "LIGHT"[1314], it is one of those "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" which were to serve as dwelling places for the creatures of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Therefore your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" will spend the time remaining to reach the total redemption span which is marked for your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", in that "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Domain" which is associated with the "LIGHT".

Once a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" has accomplished the "purification time" (which is equal to the "forty years" (40) preceding the marking of the redemption

---

[1314] It is the classification of the "light that is on the water" which is mentioned in the annotation on the unfinished work of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the unfinished work of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

time) and during which it grew in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and reached the "redemption time" (which is currently seventy years from the perspective of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") which is marked to it, in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" that is associated with the "LIGHT", then, that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" will be sent in one of these six other more or less large planes at the level of the "HEAVEN".

Those who have rejected the task to build or to restore (the proximity of) the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS" of this unique expression of "THE UNION" that is represented by their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", will see their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" transferred according to the degree of damage that they will carry in them

(that is, according to the measure of their sins) to others "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" other than that "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" which is associated with the "LIGHT" and which were to serve as dwelling place for creatures of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

It is so that, those who will have rejected the task to build or to restore (the proximity of) the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS" of this unique expression of "THE UNION" that is represented by their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", will be placed in waiting for the "Second Death".

It is very important that you (reading these writings) understand the aspects and qualities of a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" intellect, at (the proximity

to) the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS”, as “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” designed it, and that you wake up from your sleep on the bed of oblivion of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

You who are asleep as dead on the bed of neglect of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, billions of years have passed and the DAY of the end of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” as you see it, has appeared on the horizon.

Since the “last boat that came down from the heavens” berthed, not a single breath of purity came on board to reach the Court of Holiness and Justice.

The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, towards which this “last boat that came down from the heavens” was sent, are still plunged in the ocean

of incredulity and their lips always profess the works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

That which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER abhor, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" like and, of the enemy of "THE DIVINE", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" have made a friend.[1315]

Despite this, pleased with themselves, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" do not realize that the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" from which they were carved into

[1315] By this, you must understand by discernment that: in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in the ignorance, in all that is adverse to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, you have placed your affection and your attachment.

existence, is tired of the state of “CHAOS” in which it is and all what it contains slips away from them.

YES! HURRY UP TO GET OUT OF YOUR GRAVES. HOW LONG WILL YOU STAY STILL ASLEEP IN THE OBLIVION OF “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”? WAKE UP FROM YOUR SLEEP! WAKE UP AND UNDERSTAND WHO YOU ARE, AND THEN WALK ON THE PATH OF “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, IT IS A TEMPORAL PATH, WALK IN THE PATHS OF GOODNESS AND GRACE.

NEVER FOLLOW THE PATHS OF THE “HUBRIS” IN ALL ITS FORMS. RUN AWAY FROM THEM! KEEP AWAY, BECAUSE SURELY YOU WILL PERISH!

Choose rather “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”, make of it your treasure and cherish it more than your life; because the flame of “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” was lit by the authority of “THE DIVINE”. Walk on the path of “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” and of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” — it is a path that extends in time, do not forget! — and you will be worthy to be “CHILDREN” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

Keep the memory of these writings at every moment of your life, never let them fade from your “Interpreted THOUGHTS”. Sow them in your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” and water them with the water of certitude, so that the “flowers” of plant of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” can grow

green and fresh, in “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside your “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

Today, the entirety of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” (including indistinct forms which have been carved in it) constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is groaning under the weight of all the filth that it has supported and which all ensues flow from the “HUBRIS” in all its forms; and this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” is loaded with tears.

But blessed be “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, the remedy is within your grasp. That remedy is: “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

These details on the importance of the aspects and particulars of a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” intellect,

pure and holy, of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed it, are revealed to you so that you can examine by yourself the status of your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", see the scope of the work that you must provide to remain in purity, and so that you can yourself take the necessary measures to be impeccable at the time of redemption.

The teaching contained in this "BOOK OF FORMATION" is the same as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE" had given to CHRIST to fulfill the "PROJECT OF REDEMPTION" and that CHRIST was transmitting in parables to his disciples and to human creatures.

It is by exercising that one becomes skillful, and it is only by the continuous application of this teaching that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"

will accomplish the task to build or to restore the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" in (the proximity of) the "HOMOGENEITY", the "PURITY" and the "HOLINESS".

EXAMPLES OF INSPIRATION WORDS TO MEDITATE ABOUT

Here are three examples of inspirational words, adapted from the writings of the human who was designated as Mirza Ḥusayn, and which you can use to pull yourself together, to focus, to rally your troups, in your ongoing combat against the "King of the SOUTH" (including his princes and disciples), and as you will stand your ground in "PURITY", the prerequisite for your victory.

Always remember that you are not an ambassador who has been sent to the kingdom of the "King of the SOUTH". Just as the "SONS OF LIGHT" have been tasked to sustain the COMBAT against the "King of the SOUTH" (including his princes and disciples), who is the adversary of the "King of the NORTH", you have the same task.

Strive to be: an adornment for the face of truth, a crown on the forehead of fidelity, a pillar of the temple of righteousness, a breath of life for the body of humanity, a flag of justice, a torch that shines on the horizon of virtue, a dew for the dry soil of the human heart, an ark on the ocean of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", a sun in the sky of goodness, a gem with the diadem of "WISDOM", a shining light in the firmament of your generation, a fruit of the tree of humility, a lamp for those who walk in darkness. May "PURITY" mark all your deeds.

Example 1

1 Be praised, O DIVINE, my FATHER, for that you have awakened me to the splendours of the light of your knowledge.

2 No one other than you has ever been able to properly celebrate your Praise, and no

creature, born into existence inside this attribute "NON DIVINE", will ever be able to give the measure of your glory.

3 From your laws emerges the sweet scent of your garment, and by them will be planted on the highest peaks, your banners of victory against the "King of the SOUTH" (including his princes and disciples).

4 From the heights of your omnipotent glory, the language of your power addresses to your creation these words: "My son, do not forget my teaching, but let your heart keep my tenets for the sake of my beauty."

5 Also, as I walk in your path's acronym, and stand my ground in "PURITY", my only purpose and hope are that, by the spread of your perfumes on me, my soul may always

exclaims: "Let the GLORY be eternally with you, O FATHER!"

Example 2

1 Be Magnified, O DIVINE, FATHER of the WHOLE! You are "THE DIVINE", the very source of my existence.

2 You have knowledge of all things inside this attribute "NON DIVINE" and you are not known to any. You wanted to make yourself known to this attribute "NON DIVINE" and all that it contains; that is why, with a word out of your mouth, "THE DIVINE FORCE", you brought this Earthly World into existence and shaped it.

3 In front of "THE DIVINE FORCE" in whom you have placed your wisdom, the wise is

taken aback and is at fault; in front of "THE DIVINE FORCE" in whom you have placed the knowledge of yourself, the scholar confesses his ignorance.

4 In front of your power, the strong becomes weak and inexistent; in the face of the abundance of your goods, the rich one affirms his poverty; in front of your light, the enlightened one finds himself lost in the darkness;

5 Towards "THE DIVINE FORCE", the tabernacle of your knowledge, turns the essence of all understanding, and around the sanctuary of "THE DIVINE FORCE", your presence, gravitate the souls of all humanity.

6 How could I mention and celebrate your Essence, which could not be grasped by the

wisdom of the wise or the science of the scholar, since no one can celebrate what he does not understand or describe what is beyond him, when, from all eternity You have been the Unattainable , the Inscrutable?

7 However, as helpless as I may be to rise to the heights of your glory and hover in the domains of your knowledge, I can nevertheless speak of your signs which, through manifestations of metaphors, proclaim the glorious work of your hands, "THE DIVINE FORCE".

8 By your glory, O Beloved of all pure hearts! You who alone can soothe the torments of those who long for You, Would all the inhabitants of plane above and those of the plane below unite to glorify the least of your

signs in which and by which You revealed yourself, that they would nevertheless fail; all the more so would they fail to praise "THE DIVINE FORCE", through whom You created all these signs.

9 All praise and glory be with you, O FATHER, from whom all things have testified that You are the absolute ONE, who, from all eternity, has been sanctified from all equivalence or likeness and will remain so forever.

Example 3

1 Be praised and glorified O DIVINE, my FATHER! For this magnificent PROJECT that you designed and undertook to implement.

2 But how can I speak of you, when there is no words, no matter how profound the wisdom, capable of magnifying you with dignity, nor of a heart which can hope to rise, however ardent his aspiration may be to you, to the heights of your science and of your majesty?

3 If I represent you, O FATHER, as the ONE who perceives all things, I find myself compelled to admit that "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is the highest incarnations of perception, inside this attribute "NON DIVINE", was created by yourself.

4 And if I exalt you as the ONE who is the Most Wise, I also find myself forced to recognize that "THE DIVINE FORCE", who is the very source of wisdom inside this attribute "NON

DIVINE", was engendered by the operation of your volition.

5 And if I proclaim that you are the Incomparable, I soon discover that "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is the purest essence of unity inside this attribute "NON DIVINE" was sent by you and is only the manifestations of your work.

6 And if I applaud you as the Omniscient, I must confess that "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is the epitome of knowledge inside this attribute "NON DIVINE" is herself only the creation and the instrument of your Providence.

7 Be exalted and glorified, O FATHER! Exalted beyond all measure, beyond the efforts of any creature, born into existence inside this

attribute "NON DIVINE", to penetrate your mystery, to describe your glory or only to allude to the nature of your essence.

8 For, these efforts, being the fruits of your work, and therefore aroused by your decree, whatever they may accomplish, they could not yield results beyond the limits that you have assigned to your creatures.

9 The highest feelings that the holiest among these creatures, born into existence inside this attribute "NON DIVINE", can express to your praise, the deepest wisdom exerted by the most wise of these of creatures, to understand your nature, all this revolves around "THE DIVINE FORCE" who is entirely subject to your sovereignty, who adores your beauty

and that your pen animates with its own movement.

10 Any comparison is powerless to do justice to the tree of your revelation, and every way is barred that could lead to the understanding of your manifestation and the dawn of your beauty.

11 Far, so far from your glory is what the human creature can affirm of you, or attribute to you, or say to your praise! The duty you have prescribed to your children to exalt your glory and majesty to infinity is only a guarantee of your grace in their place, in order to make them able to rise to this state of self-knowledge accorded to their most inner being.

12 No one but you has ever been able to deepen your mystery or properly exalt your greatness. Impenetrable and infinitely above the praise of any creature, born into existence inside this attribute "NON DIVINE", you will remain forever. GLORY BE WITH YOU, O FATHER!

CHAPTER 220
ANNOTATION ON THE TASK OF RESTORING “THE TABERNACLE” OF “THE DIVINE”

CHAPTER 221

ANNOTATION ON THE SAME "SUBJECTIVE 'EARTHLY' GARMENT" ASSIGNED TO THE "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' CREATURE"

This should allow you to understand that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective and from which the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be produced into existence, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", also has the capacity to serve as a medium of production into existence, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", of others "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as "BEFOREHAND CREATED ENERGY

FORMS" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

The "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" being the same both for the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", therefore the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be seemingly similar to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and they will live together in the same environment; but in reality they are very different.

The "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is emitted by a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective

It is from the original "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective and the original

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, and through recursive transformations starting from these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and made manifest directly inside of a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, by "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established, and as a result of the receipt of a "SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" emitted by a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "MALE" adjective.

Whereas, the “SPECIFIC SIGNAL CATALYST OF THE BIRTH” of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is not emitted by a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “MALE” adjective.

It is rather emitted by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is produced into existence by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, inside “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” inside “THE SHEKINAH”, then, made manifest directly inside of an appropriated “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” having the “FEMALE” adjective, through “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established. This will be unveiled at the birth of CHRIST.

It is of such things that CHRIST wanted to lead Jews to understand when HE told them (through the

testimony of the human who was called John, John 8:31-59):

"...

> *CHRIST then, said to the Jews who had believed in him:*
>
> "...
>
> > If you remain in my word, you are truly my disciples, and you will know the truth, and the truth will make you free.[1316]

[1316] Refers to any creature who possesses knowledge of the "TRUTH"; that is, knowledge of the rules, laws, and the "specific processes" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has established in this unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles", which formalise entirely and demonstrate the truth of formulas of relations between its seven constituent "Divine Particles" and all products that are formed and those that are consumed in this "Divine Septenary Configuration"; the knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

…”

They answered him:

“…

> We are descendants of ABRAHAM, and have never been in bondage to anyone. How can you claim that we will become free men?[1317]

…”

CHRIST answered them:

“…

> Truly, truly, I say to you, everyone who commits sin is a slave to sin.

[1317] Having lost the consciousness of their “PLENITUDE”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” do not know themselves, who they are and in what condition they are in.

The slave does not remain in the house for ever; the Son remains forever.

Therefore, if it is the son who makes you free, you will truly be free men.

I know that you are descendants of ABRAHAM; yet you seek to kill me, because my word finds no place in you.

I speak of what I have seen alongside my FATHER, and you do what you have heard from your father!

…”

They answered him:

“…

ABRAHAM is our father!

…”

CHRIST said to them:

"...

If you are children of ABRAHAM, do therefore the works of ABRAHAM.

However, now you seek to kill me, I who has told you the truth which I heard alongside GOD: that is not what ABRAHAM did.

But you, you do the works of your father.

..."

They replied to him:

"...

We are not born of prostitution! We have only one father, GOD!

..."

CHRIST said to them:

"...

If [you knew that] GOD was your FATHER, you would love me, for it is from GOD that I proceeded and came forth[1318]; I came not of my own accord, but He sent me.

Why do you not you understand my language? Because, you are not able to listen to my words.[1319]

[1318] The "'LIGHT' Specific State" is produced by the "'GOD' Specific State". If you do not have in you, or if you have now grown in you, "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", then, you will not understand the teaching that CHRIST passed so to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

[1319] Indeed, all those Jews, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as well as his disciples heard the words of CHRIST, but

Your father, is the devil [the adversary, the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"], and your will is to do the desires of your father. From the beginning he had set himself to kill humans, he did not stand in the truth because there is not any truth in him. When he utters a lie, he

---

they were not able to listen to him; that is, they discerned not and did not understand what CHRIST was revealing to them.

The word "listen" is most often used in conjunction with/or in opposition to the word "hear", in front of which it expresses the voluntary effort, and in which case, to "listen" is to pay "attention", to focus "attention" to what is audible, to what is heard and **DISCERN**. As we have explained already, that, which is designated as "attention", is the taking possession by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", in clear and vivid form, of the trains of "Interpreted THOUGHTS", out of the myriads of "Interpreted THOUGHTS" generated by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT".

draws from what is his, because he is liar and father of lies.[1320]

As for me, it is because I tell the truth that you do not believe me.

Which of you will convict me of sin? If I tell the truth, why do you not believe me?

[1320] We have already explained this in the section about the paroxysm of the "HUBRIS" in "THE CELESTIAL HOST" and how "HUBRIS" in all its forms in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", has worked to wanted to outsmart "THE TRUTH" to conceal and make forget not only their "BETRAYAL" perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, but also conceal the fact that they, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", are the ones who had decided to erase what they had designated as a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", that had received the new unique expression of "THE UNION", which represented to them a threat to the existing hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", which had hitherto been already established through "THE SHEKINAH".

He who is of GOD hears the words of GOD; and it is because you are not of GOD that you are not listening to me.

…”

The Jews answered him:

“…

Are we not right in saying that you are a Samaritan and a possessed?

…”

CHRIST answered:

“…

No, I am not a possessed; but I honor my

FATHER, whereas you, you dishonor me.[1321]

Yet I do not seek my own glory; there is One who provides for it and who judge.

Truly, truly, I say to you, if any one keeps my word, he will never see death.

…”

The Jews said to him:

“…

Now we know that you are possessed.

[1321] In their absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” are unaware of the rigged “DEATH CONTRACT” against the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”; they do not know that CHRIST was manifested into existence to redeem it and return “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” their freedom so that they can look towards “HE WHO IS ABOVE”, towards their “PLENITUDE”.

ABRAHAM died, as did the prophets; and you say, "If any one keeps my word, he will never see death."

Are you greater than our father ABRAHAM, who died? And the prophets died! Who do you claim to be?

..."[1322]

[1322] He who is in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" will also behave like those Jews who did not understand whatever CHRIST was telling them.

To give you an impression of what CHRIST went through with these Jews, try talking about a particular subject whose "truth values" you master, to someone who has been "brainwashed", from generations in descent, so that he does not come to know about these "truth values" on this particular subject, and for whom these "truth values" represent a threat in the paradigm in which he lives, and observe what the reaction of that person will be. You will see the unfolding of the "specific process" of instinctive self-protection in the face of threat or in certain critical situations: fight, flight, or submission.

CHRIST answered:

"...

If I glorify myself, my glory will be of no meaning; it is my FATHER who glorifies me, of whom you claim that he is your GOD.

You have not known him whereas I know him. If I said, I do not know him, I will be just like you, a liar; but I do know him and I keep his word.

Your father ABRAHAM rejoiced at the thought that he was to see my Day; he saw it and was glad.

..."

On which, the Jews then, said to him:

"...

> You are not yet fifty years old, and have you seen ABRAHAM?

..."

CHRIST said to them:

"...

> Truly, truly, I say to you, before ABRAHAM was, I AM.[1323]

[1323] The "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model exists before the other instances of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. ABRAHAM is an instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, and CHRIST is the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model.

These instances have not been manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" according to their order of existence, because of "THE FATALITY" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT". These instances are manifested according to the thickness of the

…”

So they took up stones to throw at him; but CHRIST hid himself, and went out of the temple.

---

darkness in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and according to the receptivity of these “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” whose “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” are locked in ignorance, in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

CHRIST had received this knowledge and had been raised by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and it is thus that “THE DIVINE FORCE” also showed him everything since “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had chosen to establish “THE HOLY PROJECT” even before the creation of the attribute “NON DIVINE”.

The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, to whom HE wanted to lead to understand these teachings were locked in ignorance, in the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”; just as the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had been in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and could not recognize “THE DIVINE FORCE” who was speaking to them in the form of a “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” to bring them to the understanding of things.

…”

CHAPTER 222

ANNOTATION ON MOUNTAINS CROWNED OF ODORIFEROUS TREES

It is to for the purpose to bring human creatures to understand this, that ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, had wrote the teachings that HE had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE", and also to lead "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", saying:

"...

I saw a mountain of fire, burning night and day. When I approached it, I saw seven bright

mountains, of which one was distinct from the other.

The stones which they were formed were beautiful and sparkling; they shine and radiate at sight, and their surface is polished.

There were three in the Orient, and all the more unshakeable, that they were the one and the other; and there were three in the South, also unshakeable.

There were also deep valleys but which were separated one from another. In the middle was the seventh mountain.

And all these mountains appear in the distance as the majestic thrones, and they were crowned of odoriferous trees.

Among these trees, there was one of a constantly reappearing odour, so suave and,

there was no one in the Garden of Eden, which exhaled such a delicious scent. Its leaves, its "flowers", its wood, never withered and its "fruits" were beautiful.

And I called out at this sight:

"

This is a wonderful tree to see; what beautiful leaves, what delicious "fruits".

"

Then, MICHAEL one of the "holy and glorious angels"[1324] who accompanied me, and who was their head, told me again:

[1324] As we have already indicated, in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and filled with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", it is as "glorious creatures" that the elders of the creation were perceiving themselves and have always wanted to be considered as

“

---

such by their following — the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” and his descendants —, in order to slide under the carpet the “BETRAYAL” that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and “THE FATALITY” in which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have plunged “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

Because of their “MALICE” and their true “nature” and as a consequence of that “BETRAYAL”, which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, the adjective/qualifier/designation of “SAINT” was removed to these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and no longer applies to them. **NO “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature”, be it their leader, the Archangel MICHAEL, the “ADONA’IM”, the Chiefs of Angelic Orders, the archangels, etc..., NONE OF THESE is designated as “SAINT”!** In those days, when the elder ENOCH, was still living here on Earth, he was not told about the full length of that “BETRAYAL” and all of its consequences with regards to those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, has maintained in the in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

ENOCH, why these questions about the smell of this tree? Why are you eager to know it?

”

Then, me, ENOCH, I replied that I would like to know everything, but mainly all what concerns that tree.

...”

In the section concerning the details annotations — Annotation on the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and the correspondence with the “Specific Generative Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Domain” — we have explained the meaning of the *“mountain of fire burning night and day”*, that of the *“seven bright mountains”*, as well as that of the *“precious stone”*. Now we give you further explanations of these “*odoriferous trees*”.

The *"Garden of Eden"* refers to the growing medium of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", inside the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" (that is, the "CHOSEN ONES") and also in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who are from the classification of the "SAINTS" and the classification of the "RIGHTEOUS".

The "*odoriferous trees*" refers to the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in all its forms through the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" (that is, the "CHOSEN ONES") and also through the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who are from the classification of the "SAINTS" and the classification of

the "RIGHTEOUS". The plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" is also a form of "THE TREE OF LIFE".

The "*delicious scent*" that exhales from these "*odoriferous trees*" refers to "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" — more precisely, to the separate message carried by each "CHOSEN ONE" to express "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". This message must be transmitted to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who live in the "*deep valleys*" that have become the places where "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" is absent.

The "*leaves, its "flowers", its wood, never withered*" refers to the growth stages of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in understanding and knowledge of "THE TREE OF LIFE", as well as in the

understanding and knowledge of the Work of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

For creatures that “THE DIVINE FORCE” created into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, their development in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” will never stop. Indeed, the “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, that “THE DIVINE” has chosen to share with the attribute “NON DIVINE” are unlimited, even more manifestations of their metaphors, and therefore the development in this knowledge will never stop.

The “flowers” are also manifestations of the metaphors of the indescribable joy, the ineffable gladness, and in an immeasurable state of equilibrium, that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has chosen to share with the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” (that is, the “CHOSEN ONES”) and also through the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who are from the classification of the “SAINTS” and the classification of the “RIGHTEOUS”.

These “flowers” are expressions of the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” which is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” (that is, the “CHOSEN ONES”) and also through the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who are from the

classification of the “SAINTS” and the classification of the “RIGHTEOUS”.

The “*delicious fruits*” produced by those “*odoriferous trees*” refer to products of the “specific works” accomplished by the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” (that is, the “CHOSEN ONES”) from the “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that they bear in them and which they have received from “THE DIVINE”, and also by the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” who are from the classification of the “SAINTS” and the classification of the “RIGHTEOUS” and who after having received the message carried by the “CHOSEN ONES”, have fed themselves and grown it in their “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body”.

These “fruits” are expressions of products of the work accomplished by the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’

Creatures" (that is, the "CHOSEN ONES") and by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who are from the classification of the "SAINTS" and the classification of the "RIGHTEOUS", in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and from "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that they have acquired and have grown in themselves.

CHAPTER 222
ANNOTATION ON MOUNTAINS CROWNED OF ODORIFEROUS TREES

CHAPTER 223

ANNOTATION ON CHRIST AND THE "BREAD OF LIFE"

It is for the purpose to lead human creatures and His disciples, all "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and also to lead them to understand the difference between a "CHOSEN ONE" (who is a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") and "CALLED ONE" (who is a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature"), that CHRIST spoke to them of the "BREAD OF LIFE", and which was reported through the testimony of the human who was called John (John 6:22-59).

"...

On the next day the crowd who remained on the other side of the sea, saw that there had been only one boat there, and that CHRIST had not entered the boat with his disciples, but that his disciples had gone away alone.

However, boats from Tiberias came near the place where they ate the bread after the Lord had given thanks.

So when the crowd saw that CHRIST was not there, nor his disciples, they themselves got into the boats and went to Capernaum, seeking CHRIST.

When they found him on the other side of the sea, they said to him, "Rabbi, when did you come here?"

CHRIST answered them:

“

In truth, in truth, I tell you, it is not because you saw signs that you are looking for me, but because you ate bread to the fullness.

You need to labor not for that food which perishes, but for the food which endures to eternal life, because it is him that THE FATHER, who is GOD, has marked of his seal.

”

Then, they said to him:

“

What must we do, to be doing the works of GOD?

”

CHRIST answered them:

“

The Work of GOD is that you believe in the one whom HE has sent.

”

So they said to him:

“

Then, what sign do you do, that we may see, and believe you?

What work do you perform?

Our fathers ate the manna in the wilderness, as it is written: “He gave them bread from heaven to eat.”

”

CHRIST then, said to them:

“

In truth, in truth, I tell you, it was not MOSES who gave you the bread from Heaven, but it is my FATHER who gives you the true bread from Heaven.

Because the bread of GOD, is the one who comes down from Heaven, and gives life to the world.[1325]

”

[1325] More precisely, “the bread of GOD is the one who comes down from the “First Begotten” and that, by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, gives life to all existence.”

CHRIST was thus revealing the lines of the “REDEMPTION PROJECT” for which “THE DIVINE FORCE” created him into existence among human creatures, and why He (CHRIST) was manifested into existence.

They said to him:

“

Lord, give us this bread always!

”

CHRIST said to them:

“

I am the bread of life; whoever comes to me shall not hunger, and whoever believes in me shall never thirst.

But I said to you:

“

You have seen me and yet do not believe.

All that THE FATHER gives me will come to me, and whoever comes to me, I will not cast him out, because I have come down from heaven, not to

do my own will, but the will of HE who sent me.

But the will of HE who sent me, is that I should not lose any of those who HE has given to me, but that I bring them back on the last day.

Such is the will of my FATHER, that everyone who looks on the Son and believes in Him should have eternal life, and I will raise him up on the last day.

”

”

Thereupon, the Jews began to murmur at him because he had said: “I am the bread which came down from Heaven.”

And they added:

“

Isn’t that CHRIST, the son of Joseph? Don’t we know his father and mother? How can he now say: “I have come down from Heaven”.

”

CHRIST spoke again and said to them:

“

Do not murmur among yourselves!

No one can come to me unless THE FATHER who sent me draws him; and I will raise him up on the last day.

In the Prophets it is written:

“

They shall all be taught by GOD. Everyone who has heard that, which

comes from THE FATHER and received His teaching comes to me.

Not that anyone has seen THE FATHER except him who is from GOD; he has seen THE FATHER.

It is that no one has seen THE FATHER, if not he who comes from GOD. Him, he has seen THE FATHER.

”

In truth, in truth, I tell you, he who believes has eternal life. I am the bread of life.

Your fathers ate the manna in the wilderness, and they died.

Such is the bread which comes down from Heaven, that whoever shall eat of it shall not die.

I am the living bread which came down from Heaven; whoever eats of this bread, will live forever.

And the bread which I shall give for the life of the world is my flesh.[1326]

”

Whereupon, the Jews began to argue violently between them:

[1326] CHRIST was thus revealing the lines of the “REDEMPTION PROJECT” for which “THE DIVINE FORCE” created him into existence among human creatures. He thus told them why HE will redeem the “REDEMPTION CLAUSE” and release the descendants of “ADAM”, who are the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, of the “DEATH CONTRACT” which had been rigged against them.

“

How can this one give us his flesh to eat?

”

Then, CHRIST said to them:

“

In truth, in truth, I tell you, unless you eat the flesh[1327] of the Son of MAN and drink his blood[1328], you shall not have life in you;

Whoever eats my flesh and drinks my blood has eternal life, and I will raise him up on the last day.

[1327] Refers to “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

[1328] Refers to the “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” which is the product of the “specific work” accomplished by the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and is also produced by any manifestation of a metaphor of the “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”.

Because my flesh is true food, and my blood is true drink.

Whoever eats my flesh and drinks my blood abides in me, and I in him.

As THE FATHER who is alive sent me, and that I live because of THE FATHER, so whoever eats me will live because of me.[1329]

Such is the bread which came down from Heaven: it is very different than that, which your fathers have eaten; they are dead, them, but whoever eats this bread here will live for eternity.

[1329] As such, CHRIST was telling them about the concept of "EXTENSION" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to the attribute "NON DIVINE", through "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", which we have explained already to you.

”1330

Such were the teachings of CHRIST, in the synagogue at Capernaum.

…”

When the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” is not

---

1330 It is so that, CHRIST wanted to bring them to discern and understand that, which is the external supply of subsistence, which allow them to remain into existence in the “‘SPIRIT→LIGHT’ Specific State”: that “‘LIGHT’ specific supply of subsistence” which is the product of the “specific work” accomplished by the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, and is also produced by any manifestation of a metaphor of the “THE ‘LIGHT←GOD’ EON”.

sufficient, then, that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" will not be able to feed on this "Bread of Life" which CHRIST spoke about, those "'LIGHT' specific supply of subsistence" which is the product of the "specific work" accomplished by the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" in the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model. Such was the case of those who were part of that crowd at Capernaum, such is the case of human creatures inhabitants of this earth.

The "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", from generation to generation, blindly imitate those from whom they are descendants. Educated according to the principles which are in close agreement with the rituals and rigid precepts of their faith. When suddenly they discover that a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who lives among them and

who seems to be their equal with respect to all of the limits imposed on the status of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", rises to abolish those rituals and precepts — of which they have been for centuries, educated to hold any denier for infidel and depraved — then, they are hardly prepared to recognize the message brought by this "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". They find themselves in a state of "cognitive dissonance": that state of psychological discomfort, tension, unpleasant feeling, that occurs when someone is confronted with inconsistent cognitions.

You can consider the reactions of those "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to the revelations that CHRIST was telling them, as a statistical sample from a statistical population — that is to say, "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" — which you will

also define from the perspective of the extent of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" developed by each individual "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and which has been transmitted from offspring in descent, starting from the days when the elder ENOCH was still living on this Earth, to the days when CHRIST was giving them those revelations about the lines of the "REDEMPTION PROJECT" for which "THE DIVINE FORCE" created him into existence among human creatures.

From that statistical sample, and assuming that you have understood and digested all what we have revealed to you about that, which exists since the beginning, you can gauge by yourself the thickness of the walls of the jail of "obscurity" in which those "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were locked-up in. It is much worse these days, yes, the

situation has worsened since then, for there are so many who, despite all that CHRIST has revealed, they have yet embraced “IMPURITY” and are standing in “IMPURITY” in all its forms.

They can be counted on the fingers of the hand, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” living in the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which you live, and whose “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” are in (the proximity of) the “HOMOGENEITY”, the “PURITY” and the “HOLINESS”, at the present time when these revelations are written. But fortunately, the remedy, “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, has been sent to humanity for the last time.

Feed yourself with “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, “GOING DOWN” IS NOT AN OPTION AND SHOULD NOT BE FOUND IN YOUR

VOCABULARY, “FIGHT” FOR THE HONOR OF OUR FATHER, “THE DIVINE”, AND FOR THE “LOVE” OF OUR MOTHER, “THE DIVINE FORCE”, STAND IN “PURITY” AND AGAINST WINDS AND TIDES, HOLD YOUR GROUND IN “PURITY”, AND GO TO “THE DIVINE FORCE”! Remember that, which has been announced through Daniel 12, the excerpt given at the onset of these writings:

“…

> *Many of those who sleep in the dusty soil will wake up, these for eternal life, those for reproach, to eternal horror.*
>
> *And thoughtful people will shine, as the brightness of the firmament, they who have led many to righteousness, like the stars for ever and ever.*

But you, Daniel, roll up and seal the words of the "BOOK" until the time of the end. Many will be puzzled but knowledge will increase ...

...

GO! Daniel, because these words are kept secret and sealed until ***THE TIME OF THE END. Many will be purified, bleached and refined. The wicked will act with impiety. None of the wicked will understand, but thoughtful people will understand.***

..."

Be amongt the thoughtful people! Help wake up those who are still sleeping in the dusty soil. Explain them that, which exists since the beginning; explain them who they are, how they came into existence and for what purposes, and to the extent of what you have

understood from these writings. **DO NOT FORGET THIS RECOMMENDATION! STAND IN "PURITY" IN EVERYTHING THAT YOU DO, AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY". MOTHER HERSELF WILL EXPLAIN THESE THINGS TO EACH YOU, AS LONG AS YOU HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY".**

REMEMBER YOUR OWN PLENITUDE, "HUMAN CREATURE"!!! REMEMBER WHO YOU TRULY ARE!!! YOU ARE A LIVING REPRODUCTION (REPLICATION) OF "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'".

CHAPTER 223
ANNOTATION ON CHRIST AND THE “BREAD OF LIFE”

CHAPTER 224

A FEW PARABLES CONCERNING THE REALIZATION OF THE HOLY PROJECT

This section contains the selection of the short stories allegorical, symbolic of familiar character, under which you are called to understand why the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which you live, is in the current state.

CHAPTER 224
A FEW PARABLES CONCERNING THE REALIZATION OF THE HOLY PROJECT

CHAPTER 225

FIRST PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT

Beginning of the parable

The first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" is reminiscent of a river in closed circuit and which was poisoned by external excreta immersed in the river and which destroys and alters the vital functions of the constituents of the water of the river.

Fishes that are produced in this river, from this water of which the vital functions of the constituents were poisoned, reach into

existence in an impure state and will not function as it should.

In order to restore purity in the river, those to which the owner of the land, on which this river was flowing, had entrusted the responsibility to ensure the maintenance of the quality of water, and who themselves had poisoned the river by throwing their own excreta into it, decided to destroy all fishes by drowning, by considering the fishes as an error in the water, without touching to the excreta that they had themselves placed in the river and which destroys and alters the vital functions of the constituents of the water of the river.

But the owner of the land on which this river was moving, and who has by Himself created

the constituents of water from the river, ordered them to preserve eight fish whose functioning seemed correct.

Those to whom the owner of the land, on which this river was flowing, had entrusted the responsibility to ensure the maintenance of the quality of water, have carried out their project and once all the fishes were destroyed, the spared eight fishes were released back in the water of the river which is always poisoned; because the excreta that are the source of the poison are always submerged in the water of this river: not even a crumb of these excreta immersed in the river was affected by the project which aimed to restore a purity in the river.

It is so that, from the eight fish that had been preserved, sprang forth new fish into existence in the water of this river that is still poisoned.

With the passage of time, harmful substances coming out of the excreta have always contaminated the fishes that will themselves become a source of destruction and will alter even more, both their own functioning as well as the vital functions of the constituents of the water of the river.

Because the very essence of the external excreta which have been immersed in the river and which destroy and alter the vital functions of the constituents of the water of the river, will end up in the inside of these new fishes.

As well as this very essence of these external excreta which have been immersed in the river

and which destroy and alter the vital functions of the components of the water of the river, will spread throughout the volume of water and the situation will become worse than that, which prevailed before the great drowning.

Such is the case of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live human creatures.

Only the owner of the river, that owner who himself created the constituents of the water of the river, will restore the purity of the water of his river, on the DAY that HE himself appointed.

When HE will do it, not only all the fishes that are still there in the water of this river will be destroyed, but also these external excreta which have been immersed in the river and

which destroy and alter the vital functions of the constituents of water from the river, will be completely destroyed from the existence.

No trace of these external excreta, will be left into existence. That appointed DAY has appeared on the horizon.

End of the parable

CHAPTER 226

SECOND PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT

Beginning of the parable

The realization of "THE HOLY PROJECT" is reminiscent of the situation of a Man who has a very large island and servants to ensure the work throughout the island.

For many years, they have considered themselves as the sons of the Man. For many years, they have worked together, as children working with their FATHER; to the point that they started making ideas by themselves,

wanting to be like the Man; and they have considered themselves the heirs of the Man and said among themselves: "... the island is ours! ...".

But then, the Man pulled them out of their illusions and told them not only the coming of his Son, but also the upcoming wedding of this Son.

It was a total upheaval among the servants who were seeing themselves to be the inheritors of all that the Man had in this island.

The Man, meanwhile, was in a very great joy about the coming and the marriage of his Son, and in that joy, he did not saw that his servants did not share the same sentiments:

their state of mind were completely opposite to his.

It is so that, in his joy, the Man gave instruction to his servants to prepare the wedding banquet and to prepare the necessary material for the wedding garment.

The Man had planned to have this clothing sewed on the day of the wedding, and once sewed, his Son would wear it and dress this way for the celebration of the feast.

The servants obeyed to the instructions that they had received; but in their bitterness to see the legacy that they coveted, escaping them, they mixed the material that was to be used for the garment of wedding, with the venom of the most venomous scorpions of the island.

The day of the wedding arrived and the Man announced the arrival of his Son, and as it had been established in advance, the tailor of garment was brought, from a very distant country, and he sewed the wedding garment following the specifications.

The Son of the Man has worn the poisoned garment and a few moments later, the poison that had been mixed in the material used for garment produced the effect expected by the servants.

It is thus that the son of man died as a consequence of the effects of the poison.

The Man was very saddened by the death of his Son who had just got married and the servants on the other hand, were jubilant by saying that the legacy was theirs by right,

they who had worked for years under the scorching heat of the island; making all sorts of accusations against the dead Son, and saying that he was not worthy to be the heir of the Man.

It is then, that the Man came to understand what had happen and he also understood how his Son had been murdered. Therefore, he decided to say nothing more of its business to such servants and he appointed the DAY when those servants will answer for their crime.

That appointed DAY has appeared on the horizon, and there is nothing secret that will not be disclosed on that DAY, nothing hidden that shall not be known and come to light.

End of the parable

CHAPTER 226
SECOND PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT

CHAPTER 227

THIRD PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT

Beginning of the parable

The Work of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is reminiscent of a small spherical, particularly hermetic container that a MAN has manufactured and placed in His courtyard and following a specific orientation. This sealed container is completely under the full authority of this MAN, who is the owner.

The courtyard of this MAN has no limits and the small spherical, particularly hermetic

container that the MAN has made and placed in his courtyard, is reminiscent of a drop of water in an ocean.

This MAN decided to mark His signature in the interior of His small hermetic container that is reminiscent of a drop in an ocean.

It is so that, in the interior of His small hermetic container, and by "specific processes" known to Himself, the MAN placed a mass of liquid water, suspended and without contact with the wall of the container.

This mass of liquid water, although it is moving in the middle of this container, it leaves not the middle of this small hermetic container, because if it were to leave, then, following the direction of the container, it

would fall to one side or the other side of the wall of the container.

This MAN has heated up His small whole container until the appearance of a certain amount of steam of water, obtained from the mass of liquid water, and HE stopped to heat up His container.

Steam rose upward, on a specific side inside the small container and by "specific processes" that MAN Himself has established, and this steam remained suspended above the mass of liquid water, much more upward and inside this small hermetic container.

This MAN did in that way so that His processes that HE used inside His hermetic container are not in vain and so that HE could

mark his signature as HE had planned to do by using those processes.

It is so that, by this steam of water which has remained suspended far above the mass of liquid water, the MAN wrote the first letter of his signature inside His small hermetic container.

The MAN decided to embellish this first letter by drawing "flowers" on it; therefore, HE will apply one of His molds in the steam of water and HE will draw several animated and conscious "flowers", modeled in this steam of water.

The drawings of this MAN are always animated and conscious inside His small hermetic container; whatever these drawings, they are always animated and conscious.

According to His own will, the MAN has arranged the animated and conscious "flowers" of the steam of water that HE drew himself in the steam of water, throughout the first letter of His signature inside His hermetic container, and these "flowers" have perfumed the whole first letter of His signature.

The MAN looked at his Work inside His small hermetic container and HE was very happy. HE was in the joy of having written the first letter of His signature inside His sealed container and to have added in there the ornaments of fragrant "flowers" on that first letter.

The animated and conscious "flowers" that the MAN had drawn on the first letter of His signature, sought to find out if they were the

only ones on this first letter and if there was something else than that first letter.

It is then, that this MAN decided to write the second letter of His signature inside His small hermetic container. HE also planned to embellish this second letter of His signature by drawing a new "flower" on it and which does not exists on the first letter of His signature.

HE chooses to write the second letter of His signature, not anymore in steam of water, but this time in the mass of liquid water that HE Himself has placed suspended both in the interior and in the middle of His hermetic container.

This MAN did in this way so that the animated and conscious "flowers" that HE drew in the steam of water know and understand that, it

is through this new conscious and animated "flower" that HE will draw in the mass of liquid water that they owe their existence.

But the animated and conscious "flowers" on the first letter of the signature of the MAN, modelled in the steam of water, began to stir in all directions because this MAN has chosen according to His own will to write the second letter of His signature in the mass of liquid water beneath their steam of water and embellish this second letter of His signature by drawing a new "flower" on it.

In their upheaval, the animated and conscious "flowers" on the first letter of signature, modelled in the steam of water, declared that the new animated and conscious "flower" that the MAN has chosen according to His own

will, to draw on the second letter of His signature is a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" in this hermetic container and that they had no need of it for their existence on the first letter of His signature.

These animated and conscious "flowers" on the first letter of His signature, modelled in the steam of water, did so because they were fully wrapped up in their fragrances and they had no knowledge about the owner of this small hermetic container.

These animated and conscious "flowers" on the first letter of His signature, modelled in the steam of water, had no knowledge about the signature of the MAN; That signature that HE was writing inside his small hermetic container.

These animated and conscious "flowers" on the first letter of His signature, modelled in the steam of water, did not even know that they were into existence in a small hermetic container and in which they can never get out.

These animated and conscious "flowers" on the first letter of His signature, modelled in the steam of water, did not know that this hermetic container and everything it contains are fully under the total authority of the MAN.

It is so that, several of these animated and conscious "flowers" on the first letter of His signature, modelled in the steam of water, will declare themselves not to be anymore "flowers" produced from a mold that has been applied to the steam of water, but to be themselves the MAN who is outside His small

hermetic container that they could not access and who produced them to embellish the first letter of His signature.

It is so that, several of these animated and conscious "flowers" on the first letter of His signature, modelled in the steam of water, began to lose their perfume, and a large part of them became dull and fell into the mass of liquid water below the steam of water, for they were not anymore perfectly conscious and animated.

It is so that, the mass of liquid water below the steam of water has been soiled by the filth in those dull "flowers".

Those animated and conscious "flowers" on the first letter of His signature, modelled in the steam of water, did it so in order to prevent

the MAN from writing the second letter of His signature in the mass of liquid water beneath their steam of water and to prevent Him to embellish this second letter of His signature with drawings of a new "flower".

What will the MAN make of these dull, no fragrant, inanimate "flowers" that have no place inside the small hermetic container, and that have corrupted the mass of liquid water below the steam of water?

HE has appointed Himself the DAY when HE will remove the filth from the interior of His small hermetic container, including all those dull, no fragrant, inanimate "flowers" of the steam of water which have declared themselves to be MAN.

End of the parable

CHAPTER 227
THIRD PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT

CHAPTER 228

FOURTH PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT

Beginning of the parable

A man has conceived several children and HE classified them by series. The Man has produced in existence the first series of these children as embryos inside the womb of his companion. Each of these embryos is related to the companion of man by an umbilical cord; each embryo with his.

These embryos, then, began to grow and the most firsts became fetus; the fetus being the

following product, after the embryonic stage, when it begins to form and present the distinctive traits of its species in those series of classification established by the Man. All organs and vital systems of each of these firsts fetuses have been formed and each of these firsts fetuses began to react to the external stimuli that the Man could emit.

The presence of these early fetus became more concrete, they could move and their movements were well felt, their senses had started to awaken, and each of these firsts fetus could already reach its own umbilical cord.

It is then, that the Man decided to produce the second series of the children that HE Himself had conceived. He chose to produce them as

embryos inside the womb of His companion and in symbiosis with the firsts fetuses, but with new umbilical cords of symbiosis for those new embryos.

Through these new umbilical cords of symbiosis, the firsts fetus would also be bound to the new second series embryos that are themselves related to the companion of the Man. It is through this symbiosis that the firsts fetus should grow even more and develop as the Man willed it.

The firsts fetus inside the womb of the companion of the Man received this external stimulus that the Man had emitted about the creation of new embryos still inside the womb of Her companion.

It is then, that these firsts fetus worried inside the womb of the companion of the man entered a bustle, reflecting an individual unrest from each of them.

Not knowing how they came into existence, they said that they lived by themselves, they did not want those new embryos of the second series, and they said among themselves that the Man was only the "fruit" of their imagination.

Later, some of these first foetus still inside the womb of the companion of the Man took the decision, each in itself, to cut their own umbilical cord, to show that they could subsist by themselves.

After having implemented their project and having cut each in themselves, their own

umbilical cord, they realized that they could no longer subsist by themselves inside the belly of the companion of the Man.

It is then, that these firsts fetuses who had chosen, each in itself, to cut their own umbilical cord, took a second decision: to push and bring the embryos of the second series of children that the Man himself had conceived to cut by themselves their own umbilical cord of symbiosis whereby each of those embryos of the second series is related to the companion of the Man.

What will happen to those among these embryos in the second series, inside the womb of the companion of the Man, who will follow those firsts fetuses who had chosen, each in itself, to cut their own umbilical cord?

End of the parable

CHAPTER 229

FIFTH PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT

Beginning of the first parable

A Man planted a unique magnificent tree in His field which is seemingly unlimited. This unique magnificent tree always bears succulent "fruits" at any time and these "fruits" never fall on the ground in which this unique magnificent tree was planted.

The magnificence of this unique tree pushed the Man to get wonderful fledglings and HE gave them nests on this tree so that they can

grow and find shelter on this tree and by feeding on its succulent "fruits".

With the passage of time, the fledglings grew up, began to fly away by themselves and became wonderful birds, always finding shelter on this tree, which is still maintained by Man, owner of the field, and feeding on its succulent "fruits".

With the passage of time, these wonderful birds flew and roamed distances more and more remote from the unique magnificent tree, and they came back always exhausted and gasping for force on this unique and magnificent tree of succulent "fruits".

It is then, that the Man decided to help even more His wonderful birds in these remote places from the unique magnificent tree and in

which they had no access to succulent "fruits" of the unique tree of the field.

In those times, the Man spoke with His birds in the language of the birds and they had the ability to understand and abide by the instructions that the Man gave them, although they could not see the Man.

It is so that, the Man put his birds abreast of His Project to sow in those remote places from the unique magnificent tree, another beautiful tree, in all respects similar to the first, but which was going to be able to reproduce from one place to another when the "fruits" of this second tree would be placed in the ground in those remote places from the first and unique magnificent tree.

The firsts birds, who wanted to know where they come from, but who had no knowledge about the Man and the goals for which the Man had decided to sow a second tree, have asked the Man to make rather of them such trees.

The Man explained to them in many ways and in the language of the birds, that they were birds in nature and could not become such trees.

Those firsts birds have turned a deaf ear and began to bad-mouth the Man, owner of the field and the unique wonderful tree on which they had shelter and of which they fed on succulent "fruits".

It is so that, those firsts birds, that the Man had raised by Himself, declared themselves

not to be birds in nature but rather to be of the same nature as Man.

Then, they took the decision to destroy this second tree that the Man had decided for Himself to sow in the ground that HE himself had also tilled at the other end of the field far from the first and only magnificent tree that always bears succulent "fruits" at any time and those "fruits" never fall on the floor in which this unique magnificent tree was planted.

Came the time that the Man had chosen to sow His second intended tree. It is then, that the Man took a seed of the first and unique magnificent tree and placed that seed in the tilled ground in the farthest place from the first and unique magnificent tree, and

instantly HE did sprouted and grew a second tree, as HE had planned.

Once the Man had planted the second tree as HE had planned, the firsts bird landed on this second tree whose structure was still fresh and very weak and had not yet begun to produce the same succulent "fruits" as those of the first tree.

It is then, that those firsts birds have dropped their excreta on the entire structure still fresh and very weak on the second tree, and which was not yet strengthened. They dropped a great amount of excreta that the microbes contained in those excreta entered into the structure of the second tree and began to destroy it from the inside.

It is so that, the internal structure of this second tree was stained and with the passage of time, the "fruits" produced by this second tree lost their flavor because they contained the multiple microbes from the excreta of the firsts birds.

From these filth "fruits" of this second tree stained, several other trees sprouted; with the exception of a few trees, the multitude of other trees have sprouted and grew up having an internal structure soiled by those same microbes contained in the excreta of those early birds. Their leaves are always withered and their "fruits" are very bitter.

In this tragic turn of events, the firsts birds who declared themselves to be Man in nature will also declared themselves to be shelter for

all these soiled trees ensuing from the second tree and they brought these contaminated trees to feed on their excreta which they have in the bird language also called "fruits" (as those firsts birds believe themselves to be trees) of these firsts birds: complete absurdity.

It is so that, the trees that grew in those remote places of the first and unique magnificent tree, have all been contaminated largely by the droppings of these firsts birds.

Exceptional trees, odoriferous and each exceptional tree having a suave and constantly renewed odor[1331]*, and whose*

[1331] With regard to this "suave and constantly renewed odor", remember the recommendation that CHRIST had given to human creatures and about the "WATER OF LIFE", when HE was saying:

internal structure had not been invaded by the microbes contained in the excreta of these firsts birds, were set aside by the Man, owner of the field and the first unique wonderful tree.

At the time that the Man has chosen to restore cleanliness in his field, what will happen to those birds that have deposited their droppings on these trees and have contaminated them to the depths of their internal structure? What happens to those trees which are still contaminated by those excreta?

End of the first parable

"... Whosoever drinks of the "WATER" that I shall give him shall never thirst, and the "WATER" that I give him will become in him a source of "WATER", which will spring up till the eternal life. ..."

Still using the concept of the tree, here is another parable about the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and all that it contains as human creatures and the celestial creatures that were immersed in there.

Beginning of the second parable

The owner of a very large land parcel has let cleared his land by his trustworthy gardener and some days later, he gave the instruction to the trustworthy gardener to plant a fruit tree in the cleared land. This was done according to the instruction of the owner.

But the ravens and bats in their migration and having left their place of leisure, saw the beauty of this tree and the succulent fruits

which it would produce, and they hastened to take place on that tree before it had produced its first fruit.

When the fruit tree has produced its branches, the sprout of the first fruit, the ravens and bats have immediately pecked it and the microbes they bore in their beaks entered in this spout and developed.

After that this sprout had taken consistency and becoming a fruit apparently mature, the microbes had already caused a lot of damage inside of the fruit.

When this first fruit fell down, the trustworthy gardener picked it up and placed it in a receptacle for fruits.

With the passage of time, the fruit tree continued to produce many fruits, but the

ravens and bats had already covered the tree with their nests, thus preventing fruits to receive the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which are necessary for their development, and their droppings had entered in the depths of the entire structure of this tree and were slowly destroying it.

A very small number of fruits still manage to receive the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which are necessary for their development, and to take their consistency and mature without however being affected by the effects of the ravens and bats, and without falling down. This small number of fruits that are edible, the

trustworthy gardener picks them and gives them back to the owner of the land.

As for the vast majority of the fruits of this tree, that do not receive the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which are necessary for their development, those fruits will lose their consistency and fall down before having matured as they should.

It is so that, the trustworthy gardener continued his task, picking up all the fruits that fall on the ground, gauging them to know those, whose inner core was unaffected by the effects of the ravens and bats, although the edible part that covers the inner core has been slightly affected by the effects of the ravens and bats, and which he will sow again in this

land when the owner of the land will give him instruction.

As for the other fruits, the trustworthy gardener gauge them depending upon whether microbes have reached the inner core, or else have destroyed the edible part of the fruit, as those fruits there are of no use; he sort them in his receptacles and he will burn them for use as manure ash, when the owner of the land will give him instruction.

When the time that the owner of the land himself has appointed comes, then, the trustworthy gardener will burn this fruit tree with all that this tree will contain, including the ravens and bats that took place in this tree.

End of the second parable

CHAPTER 230

SIXTH PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT

Beginning of the first parable

A Man wanted to share His Autobiography, so HE decided to tell his story by using a narrative, graphic and sequential art and HE chose to express it in a drawn and animated comic book.

After having wrote the script and made the cutting of his narrative, the Man primed His sheets of drawing paper and His special felts pencil.

Then, the Man began to write the first part of His story. From His own thoughts and His own intellect, HE drew the appropriate comics, graphic and narrative elements, animated and recounting his own story.

In this first part of his story, all these comic images on paper were silent, although they were animated; as in a silent television, however they could communicate with the Man who is outside the television set, and only the Man had speech and writing capabilities to build the texts.

Many years later, after writing the first seventy pages of His own story through drawn and silent comics, came the time to write the second part of the story.

In this second part of His story, the Man had established to make more vivid his comic book, in accordance with the scenario that HE had Himself written, from eternity, before starting to draw the first silent pictures that were part of the first part of His story.

It is so that, the man had chosen to add another illustrative element of speech to new drawings, graphics and narrative elements, through which HE would describe this second part of His story; thus connecting the image to the word.

Somehow, the firsts silent comics in the first part of His narrative, were made aware of the existence of this illustrative element that the Man was going to add to the new comics, and

those first silent comics became jealous to the point of fussing so much.

These firsts silent comics drawn said among them that they were sufficient to themselves and did not need this new illustrative element that the Man was going to add to the new images.

They said among them that the Man did not exist and was only a figment of their imagination; in addition they hijacked the Man's story, claiming that it was theirs, and it was up to them to write the rest of the scenario as they saw fit.

The man realized His project as HE had established it and in accordance with the scenario that HE had Himself written, from eternity, before starting to draw the first silent

comics that were part of the first part of His story.

Those firsts silent comics of the first part of the story then, saw the new animated and talking comic that the Man had drawn and wanting to write the screenplay as they said fit from their view, then, they threw the confusion in the words that came out of the new animated and talking comic that had been drawn by the Man.

It is so that, those firsts silent comics of the first part of the story will spread this confusion in the next seventy pages of the story of the Man, describing this part of the story with their own illusions, and all this second part of the story of the Man was troubled and made unrecognizable, in a total

mess having nothing to do with the Man's Autobiography.

What will the Man make of those first silent comics of the first part of His story? What will the Man make of the sources of disorder that are in this second part of His story?

End of the first parable

Still using the concept of the speech, here is another parable about the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and all that it contains as human creatures and the celestial creatures that were immersed in there.

Beginning of the second parable

A Man wanted to write a "living" speech and talk about a subject He wanted to share with others than himself, by developing it methodically.

His "living" speech, as he thought it, is a language act put into action and from which emerge a sequence of linguistic signs constituting a work, a context and an intention. His "living" speech is a complex entity having: a linguistic dimension as a result of linguistic signs constituting the work which He wanted to share with others than himself; a dimension that relates to the methods, the processes, and objectives of language signs, and as a production in context; and a communication dimension, as a

finalized interaction of the linguistic signs constituting the work in question.

This very complex entity, which is His "living" speech, has several components which themselves decompose into several modules. All of these components are prone to constraints related to the "interpretation"[1332] that He had chosen to convey to His audience.

In the hierarchical model of His speech, he postulated forms of organization resulting from the coupling of information of various origins and collected from His own life, from His lived experience.

[1332] Remember the reason for the use of metaphors and their manifestations in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Thus He established the alphabet, vocabulary and grammar rules that determine the correct use (or proper use) of the written language He had chosen to use in order to convey the message of His speech, and He summed up the hierarchical model of His speech on seven basic forms of organization.

It was then that from this hierarchical model and his vocabulary, He began to choose the words that express a qualification of Himself, of His own life as a Man, of all the experience He has gained; these are words that designate His own quality and His own way of being: for, it is necessary to "be", to be such, to have a quality.

In order to make his speech "alive", the Man added consciousness to each of these words

and He called them: "adjectives". Each conscious word being in itself an "adjective", not only because it is always added to the Man himself, but also because it adds to the Man the idea of the qualities or ways of being under which He is considered.

It is so that, the man methodically produced all the "adjectives" He needed in the writing of his "living" speech; one by one, until the last, He produced them all.

Because of the element of "conscience" of which these "adjectives" had been endowed, they became very proud, each in itself, of their status and qualifiers, displaying illusory superiorities among themselves and having no knowledge of the substantive (that is, the Man) of which they are all qualifiers, having

no knowledge of the speech and even less of the rhetoric of this speech in which they were going to be part.

Once the man had completed this task of producing His "adjectives", He then proceeded to move on to the next task in his detailed work plan: this next task was to write "conscious phrases" using the "adjectives" already produced and using new complements, necessary elements to be integrated into all the "adjectives", to form semantic completeness, a grammatical cohesion; in short, to form a complete whole, so that nothing essential or useful is lacking in the "conscious sentences".

It was then that the "adjectives", by their conscience, realized that by themselves they

were not and did not form a complete whole, and they wanted to become "sentences"; which was not part of Man's planning.

It is so that, those conscious "adjectives", which had all been produced by the Man, began to agitate believing that they were going to lose their senses, their idiomatic forms, and they declared that they were more important and above the "phrase" that was to form a complete whole.

They said to themselves that, after all, they were produced first, and moreover, they have among them: qualifying adjectives; determinatives adjectives which serve to designate an object by individualizing it without giving it a special quality; variable verbal adjectives in gender and number and

therefore not able to be constructed with an object complement, which has become variable in gender and in number and functioning as epithet, affixing or attribute; and sentence-adjectives, working as a word sentence.

So they thought they were all complete and in no way needed the "sentences"; having no knowledge of the speech and even less of the rhetoric of this "living" speech in which they were to be part, having no knowledge of the origin of the "conscience" element of which they had been endowed, they nevertheless stated that the "sentence", for them "adjectives", was a "mistake" in the speech and should not be part of it.

It is so that, those conscious "adjectives" have agitated themselves with such force that they have produced a huge confusion, a huge controversy, frozen and permanent, among themselves, and in such a way that any "phrase" which the Man would write in this confusion, be swallowed up in this controversy and becomes a meaningless expression and under appearances without rhetoric.

What will the Man do with such meaningless "phrases" that cannot reflect the image of the content of the "living" speech that He had undertaken to write?

It is so that, the Man took a break in writing his "living" speech, in order to restore order and lost meaning in some "sentences" of his writings.

What will the Man do with those conscious "adjectives" and "sentences" that are empty of all meaning and are prone to these "adjectives"?

End of the second parable

CHAPTER 230
SIXTH PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF THE HOLY PROJECT

CHAPTER 231

SEVENTH PARABLE ABOUT THE REALIZATION OF THE "SECOND PHASE" OF THE HOLY PROJECT

Beginning of the first parable

"THE HOLY PROJECT" is reminiscent of a Man who has established to manufacture a large vehicle in order to move from one village in His country to another village which is located opposite at the other side of His country.

That vehicle was so fantastic and built with material that He had brought from far away,

out of this country, so that once built, one could not see the driver who was driving.

At the first village, the Man stopped and he took passengers who knew not how did they arrived in that country and they knew not where to go in that great country.

During part of the trip, the passengers were well behaved.

Then, along the way, they realized that they could not see the driver while the car was moving smoothly to its destination and would stop from time to time in the region of this first village to take other passengers.

Then, the first passengers said between them: "... Let take the steering wheel and drive this car as we see fit ..."

Having no knowledge about this vehicle and also how it worked, with no knowledge of the country and the path that the driver alone has established in order to arrive without incident at destination, it is so that the firsts passengers took the steering wheel and began to drive in all directions, at their own discretion, and the car started to derail in all directions.

At the second village, this time outside the region of the first village, the car stopped by itself; because the Man owner of the vehicle had planned to take a second series of passengers.

It was then, that the first passengers of the first series stood up preventing these new ones to get in the vehicle, and they decided to take

full control of the vehicle to the detriment of the Man owner who alone knew where he was heading with his vehicle.

At the insistence of the Man, the new passengers in the second series managed to get in the vehicle.

It is then, that along the way, the vehicle derailing in all directions, the first passengers of the first series who this time, declared themselves now to be owners of the vehicle, began to mistreat the new passengers, up to kill some and throwing them through windows.

After a good part of the way, the Man owner who had remained quiet until then, because HE was watching closely those first

passengers, then, turned to all the passengers and said: "... THAT'S ENOUGH! ..."

What will happen to all those passengers who wanted to substitute themselves to the Man owner, and who went so far as to kill their following?

End of the first parable

Here is another parable, to help you understand things about "THE HOLY PROJECT", using concepts that you are familiar with.

Beginning of the second parable

"THE HOLY PROJECT" is reminiscent of an enterprise in which a mighty business owner has defined his business imperative, the primary objective of his own business. For this

mighty business owner, this primary objective is to achieve a high profit with high productivity.

The mighty business owner has defined his business strategy, he has aligned all possible "relevant" activities to be performed in his business, in order to achieve its primary objective effectively and efficiently, and he has defined performance measurements to keep things in check.

It is so that, in a far away country, very far away from where he resides, the mighty business owner launched his enterprise and, through his confidential business helper, he hired the first employees in that country and assigned well-defined tasks to them, as part of

the initial "relevant" activities of the enterprise.

To the very first employee that he had hired, through his confidential business helper, he appointed that first employee as CEO (Chief Executive Officer) of the enterprise. Those that were hired right after the appointed CEO, were also appointed to highest-ranking positions to assist their CEO.

As time elapsed, through his confidential business helper, the mighty business owner revealed new "relevant" activities, new opportunities, to these existing employees. Thus, new employees and new working tools were needed in order to accomplish the tasks arising from the new "relevant" activities, to

realise those new opportunities, and to move the business forward.

It is so that, with the assistance of the confidential business helper, the CEO established new "job specification" for each new opportunity and, once approved by the confidential business helper, a call for candidate was sent out to fill the new position in the enterprise.

It is so that, the confidential business helper, who oversaw all the resources of the enterprise, selected and brought in the appropriate new employee to perform the tasks highlighted in the new "job specification", and to act in concert with the enterprise intended strategy; each employee in the enterprise was identified by his own "job

specification". And the larger the enterprise became, the more important the synergy — the coordinated action of the elements of a system[1333] *and which contributes to produce a total effect that is greater than the sum of effects of the individual elements — that diverse resources and capabilities provide within the enterprise also became. Thus, the components of the enterprise took shape and*

[1333] We shall think of a system as: "A deterministic entity comprising an interacting collection of discrete elements." A system must have some purpose, it must do something, and do not exist simply as figments of the imagination; it performs certain functions and the selection of particular performance aspects will dictate in which direction it will have to adjust in order to move forward. A system, thus, consists of parts or subsystems that interact. This interaction, which may be very complex indeed, generally insures that a system is not simply equal to the sum of its parts. Furthermore, if the performance of any part changes — for example any type of failure occurs — the system itself also changes.

were aligned by integrating organizational and work flow components of the enterprise, vertically and horizontally, under the CEO and those who were appointed to highest-ranking positions to assist their CEO.

As such, were the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" brought into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and to take part in "THE HOLY PROJECT"; each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" identified by its own "job specification" and representing, as such, a living record of the necessity that had occurred in the enterprise and that had led to the production of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" into existence, inside the attribute "NON

DIVINE". The "job specification" of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", is the "identity" of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"; that is, all the traits or characteristics (specifications) of what remains identical or equal to oneself in time and which, in the light of the necessity that led to the introduction of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" in question into the existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", allow to recognize that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and to establish its individuality. The seven angelic orders form the base of the vertical organizational and work flow component of the enterprise, and specific workgroups and teams across those seven angelic orders, for special purposes,

form the base of the horizontal organizational and work flow component of the enterprise.

It is so that, the employees of that enterprise of the mighty business owner, and each of which being identified by its own "job specification", were forming all together, a living chronological narrative, a living history of that enterprise. Moreover, through this living chronological narrative, and through his confidential business helper, the mighty business owner also wrote a living message, concerning himself and bearing part of his own signature, but visible only for a trained eye and as a result of a very advanced discernment capability.

As time elapsed, these employees worked to master their work tools and they applied their

heart to perform their work well, without being conscious and without reflecting on the imperative of the enterprise in which they were hired. They had have put their trust in their skills, each in his own work, but they have failed to gain the required discernment, knowledge, or wisdom, that the confidential business helper had embedded in their work and which were necessary in order to move the business forward as a system, and, to the next desired state, in order to achieve its primary objective.

It is so that, the primary objective of the enterprise has not been achieved; productivity was measured by the confidential business helper and it was found to be very low, almost inexistent, as the employees were sleeping on

the "kudos of their innate skills", after mastering their work tools.

When productivity is low in a business, profit also drops; when productivity increases, profit generally improves as well. When the mighty business owner, saw that productivity in his enterprise was low, then HE rightfully initiated the "change" process to increase productivity.

To increase productivity, it is important to change how employees work, to bring the "LIGHT" close to them. Despite all the assistance that the confidential business helper provided them, these workers in the enterprise, had not grown any discernment and "relevant" knowledge about the primary objective of the enterprise and in relation with

their assigned tasks, which were described in their "job description" and, which were needed to move the business forward in achieving its primary objective. They did not listen to the confidential business helper and they were in full "ignorance" as far as the primary objective of the enterprise was concerned, and how that primary objective relates to their "job description".

It is so that, with the announcement of "change" in the enterprise, their "ignorance" has generated "FEAR" of "change", and these workers were ready to destroy themselves, to destroy the enterprise, in order to not have implemented, that "change" in the enterprise.

The mighty business owner went ahead and, through his confidential business helper, he

launched the "change" process to increase productivity. The "ignorant" employees, under the leadership of their CEO, also went ahead with their own project to reject the "LIGHT", they sabotaged and destroyed the "change" process, and they "virtually" took control of the enterprise, and implemented their own desires, not knowing about the primary objective for which the mighty business owner has set when he started his own enterprise.

As such, was the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" brought into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", to carry the "LIGHT" which is needed to change how employees work, and was destroyed by those same "ignorant" employees. As if to mock the mighty business owner, one of those

"ignorant" employees, who was appointed to highest-ranking positions to assist their CEO, will declare himself to be the bearer of that "LIGHT" that they had rejected.

It is so that, since then, the enterprise has been plagued with all sorts of internal fightings, in the absence of the "LIGHT" which is needed to change how employees work; productivity has decreased dramatically to the level of zero and the enterprise had not made any step forward.

Everything that the mighty business owner undertakes to implement for the good of his enterprise, he accomplishes it through his confidential business helper. When come to pass the time that he himself has set and appointed his confidential business helper to "clean up" the enterprise, what will the mighty

business owner do with those employees who have knowingly sabotaged and destroyed that "change" process and who have brought the productivity down to zero?

End of the second parable

CHAPTER 232

SELECTION OF FEW AMONGST MANY OTHERS VISIONS

As you have understood already, the core content of this "BOOK OF FORMATION" was transmitted through "VISIONS", or "VISION"-enabled communications, or communication by "VISIONS", and also through direct communication with "THE DIVINE FORCE".

This section contains a selection of those "VISIONS" that are very long to describe and to be incorporated directly in the text, and whose reach extends to every human creature that wants to walk with "THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. This is why we give them to you here.

CHAPTER 233

VISION OF AUGUST 12, 2005

Beginning of the vision

During the prayer, through my "Spiritual Body", I rose to the "HEAVEN" and I found myself walking on a forecourt and going towards a very simple appearance dwelling place.

In this forecourt were the Archangel MICHAEL and CHRIST, and they were having a conversation between them. I headed towards them and told them that I came to thank THE FATHER CREATOR and I asked them to give him my thanks, but CHRIST told

me that I could go in the dwelling place and thank Him.

So, I went inside that dwelling place, like passing through a door, and I found myself in front of a large flame, in fact a large wall of flame that is protected by something invisible that protects and holds the flame so that it extends no more.

Inside the flame there was the resemblance of someone sitting on a Chair and I asked this being: "Are you GOD?", and he nodded, and his answer resonated inside me and all my being responded "YES!", like by telepathy, and I knew that was THE FATHER CREATOR.

Then, I said:

"...

The whole world is looking for You and You are here in front of them and nobody sees you?

..."

I knelt and thanked THE FATHER CREATOR that He created me and for all that He has done for me.

And THE FATHER CREATOR (his voice coming from inside of the flame) told me: "Hold your ground!" And in return, I said: "Yes! I will hold on".

Afterwards, I started to laugh, I was like drunk in front of the flame, rolling myself on the ground, drunken with laughter, laughing because THE ETERNAL GOD is in front of humans, but nobody sees Him.

The Archangel MICHAEL and CHRIST then, entered inside this dwelling place and then, carried me, as one carries someone a stretcher above oneself, one holding me by the feet, the other with his hands supporting me through the back.

While being carried, I asked myself the question in mind:

"...

Why am I drunk like a drunkard?

..."

A voice (either that of the Archangel MICHAEL or that of CHRIST, I do not know which of the two because I was still drunk with laughter) answered me by saying:

"...

You are drunk with joy!

No one can stand in front of THE ETERNAL and withstand that FLAME.

"

They came out with me through the entrance by which I had entered and they placed me standing on my feet in front of the entry door of this dwelling place where the Presence of the creator father is.

I thanked them and my "Spiritual Body" came back on Earth.

End of the vision

After the prayer, I related this vision to the Archangel MICHAEL and he explained to me its content.

THE ARK

CHAPTER 233
VISION OF AUGUST 12, 2005

CHAPTER 234

VISION OF NOVEMBER 05, 2006

Beginning of the vision

I find myself in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", the one in front of which I emit "THE PRAISE", appears in front of me and I see the plants of orchids with white flowers and all around "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'".

From one of these orchids plants bearing flowers, white pollen seeds start to emerge from its flowers, as a white dust, and rise into

the air following an elliptic curve, and rising into space going towards the "HEAVEN".

At a certain level, at the top of the elliptic curve, the white pollen seeds turn into bright light in the form of "STARS", then, these "STARS" descend slowly in the direction of the EARTH.

But while descending, I notice that these "STARS" are transformed into plants of orchids and underneath, they all have a bulb and a hook appears at the bottom of each bulb, ready to anchor, to sow into the ground.

At the ground of the EARTH, these "STARS" transformed into orchids plants anchored in the ground and continue to grow.

I say to myself:

"...

What a strange way for a flowers plant to breed and grow.

Its bulb is not formed in the Earth as is usually the case with plants with their seed in the Earth.

..."

End of the vision

CHAPTER 234
VISION OF NOVEMBER 05, 2006

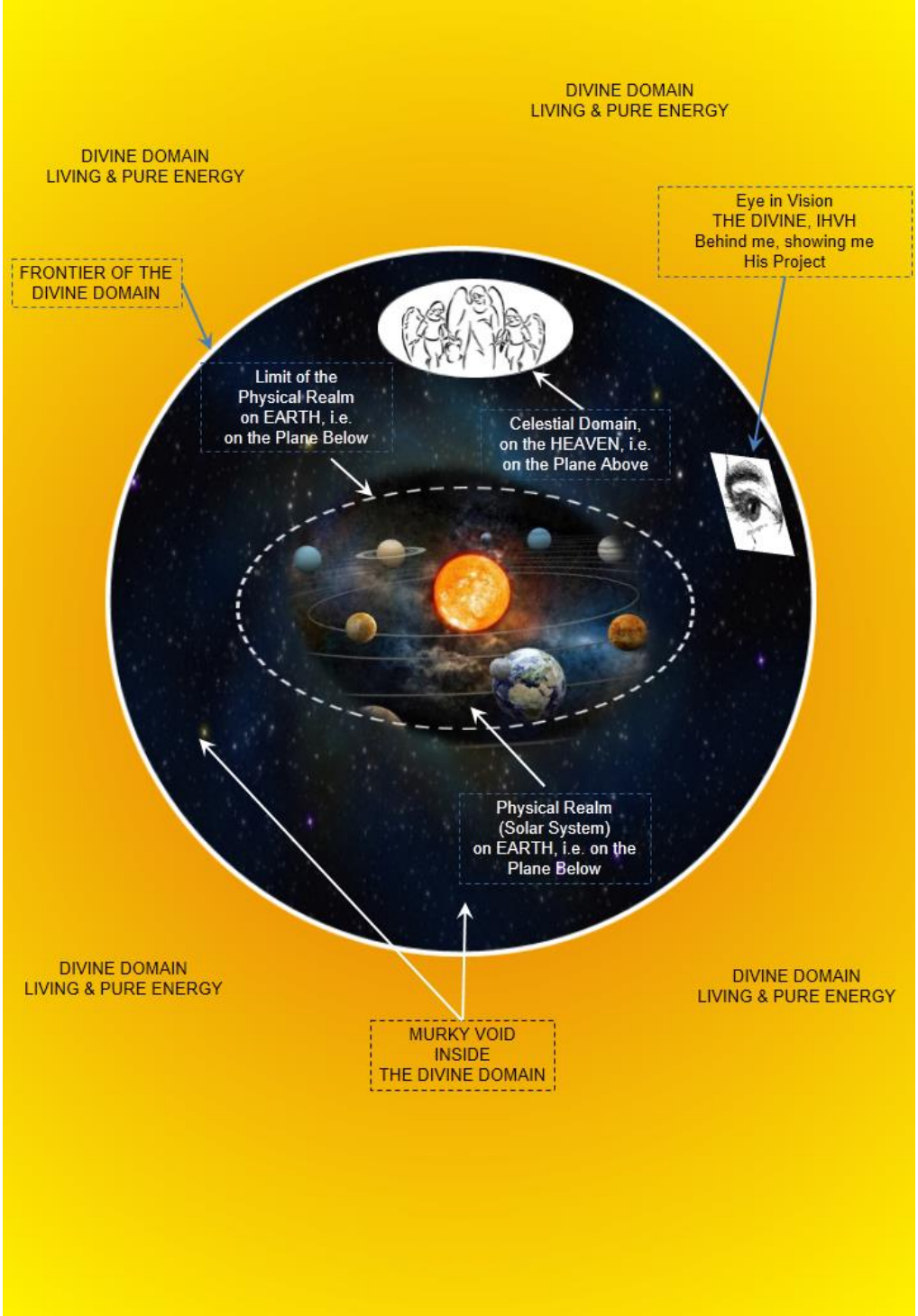
CHAPTER 235

VISION OF AUGUST 18, 2005

Beginning of the vision

My "Spiritual Body" rose and I found myself in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", outside the "Physical Realm" and above outside the universe (of the "MURKY VOID"). (See diagram)

I see the whole universe in front of me, the solar system and several of the "earthly globes" that humans call "planets" appear as small balls, each following its path around the solar star.


DIVINE DOMAIN
LIVING & PURE ENERGY
DIVINE DOMAIN
LIVING & PURE ENERGY
Eye in Vision
THE DIVINE, IHVH
Behind me, showing me
His Project
FRONTIER OF THE
DIVINE DOMAIN
Limit of the
Physical Realm
on EARTH, i.e.
on the Plane Below
Celestial Domain,
on the HEAVEN, i.e.
on the Plane Above
Physical Realm
(Solar System)
on EARTH, i.e. on the
Plane Below
DIVINE DOMAIN
LIVING & PURE ENERGY
DIVINE DOMAIN
LIVING & PURE ENERGY
MURKY VOID
INSIDE
THE DIVINE DOMAIN

I see thousands of shining "STARS", very close to me, behind me, outside the universe and I feel the Presence of THE ETERNAL GOD, IHVH, THE FATHER CREATOR next to me and I have no need to look at Him, I know instantly that it is Him, and together we look at his Work.

I see one of the "planets" (those "earthly globes" that humans call "planets") deviating from the path that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has assigned to it. That "planet" was moving away jumping joyfully and dancing like a little child playing.

That "planet" hears the call of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER who asks it to come back and resume the path assigned to it around the solar star.

To my great surprise[1334], I see that "planet" there has heard this call; while smiling as when a child has been caught "red-handed" doing something contrary to what was told to him, this "planet" looks towards us, to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER who is with me.

[1334] At the time when "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had sent me this communication by vision, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", I was not yet awaken well enough and conscious of the details of the work of "THE DIVINE FORCE", because I was still in the meanderings of ignorance.

It was indeed a great surprise, just like when, for the very first time, you would see the Moon Star (that earthly globe that you see shining at nights) talking to you, in the same manner as any living human creature would talk to you.

It was only later, when "THE DIVINE FORCE" taught me and showed me a glimpse of Her work in "THE HOLY PROJECT", that I came to gain an overview of the science behind such accomplishments, and I came to understand how such things were possible.

The "planet" returns and resumes the trajectory assigned to it.

Looking at all this whole universe in front of me I also instantly understand that the bright "STARS" are actually living celestial creatures, the angels. Looking in another specific location, I see that they appear to be placed on different strata (levels).

I seek to find the Archangel MICHAEL, in the highest stratum and I ask "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER:

"...

Where is MICHAEL?

..."

And within myself, like by telepathy, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, tells me:

"...

There he is, with others.

..."

All the angels appear small in the universe and even more smaller in front of the eyes of THE FATHER CREATOR.

My eyes turn again to the rest of the universe, and I realize that some of those "earthly globes" that humans call "planets" in the solar system appear to be inanimate, but each of them answers the call of THE FATHER CREATOR, they obey all to what HE asks them to do and they follow the path that HE asked them to take.

I understand then, within myself why the solar star light is like darkness in front of THE FATHER CREATOR. Because the luminous

radiation of the "DIVINE BODY" of THE FATHER CREATOR is more than of several billion times that of the Sun.

I understand then, why the angels are singing the praise and the glory of THE FATHER CREATOR: THE FATHER CREATOR is the Absolute Master of the universe, of the whole existence.

My eyes turn towards another domain of energy, a small of the "earthly globes" that humans call "planets", it is brown in color and is totally boiling.

On that "earthly globe", forms of bubble jets, a gooey liquid and of brown color (as wet clay), rise all over its surface, while remaining attached on that surface, before flattening themselves again on that same surface, like

splashes: as if this "earthly globe" in turmoil was about to explode at any time.

I understand immediately that it is Earth (the Earthly world in which live human creatures) and its inhabitants and the bubble jets are the souls of human creatures who are born, live and die while staying at the Earth (they do not leave that "earthly globe" which is in turmoil; that is, the Earthly world).

I look and observe closely at that small "earthly globe" of brown color, as if by my only thought I magnified it to take a closer look, and in fact my presumption is confirmed, it is Earth (the earthly world) where live human creatures.

Other forms of bubbles of jets, of the gooey liquid and of brown color, these are fewer and

can be counted on the fingers of the hands, rise at times as single points on some parts of the surface of this earthly world, while remaining attached to the surface before flattening themselves again on that same surface, but this time by letting a bright white light which goes very quickly right up in the space where the other thousands of "STARS" are, to join them.

I understand that these are the souls of the chosen ones, the righteous, of all those who have accomplished and carry out their duties in the work of THE ETERNAL, the mission that THE ETERNAL has entrusted to them on Earth; their souls rise to the Heavens.

By looking more closely at one particular bright light of these white bright lights on the

small "earthly globe" of brown color and which ascends towards the Heavens, I notice that this particular glittering light is in fact in itself a set of bright white lights, stuck between them.

The largest bright light at the top within this set is pulling up all the other lights that are attached to it, and by cascades these lights are also pulling up those which are below them, and so forth, and all rising into space to the Heavens, in the direction where the largest bright light at the top within this set of bright white lights, directs them and where all the other small lights are going.

This whole set, of white bright lights, resembles a pyramid that rises in the space to the Heavens, as it comes out of the surface of

the small "earthly globe" of brown color and, inside myself, I recognize the largest bright light that pulls all the others white bright lights towards Heaven: it is a great light in itself alone, I understand that, it is the beloved of "THE DIVINE", and other small lights are those who must be saved. I know very well that great light, that chosen one of "THE DIVINE".[1335]

[1335] You, fellow human, who is reading these writings, **BE THOUGHTFUL AND UNDERSTAND THROUGH DISCERNMENT** what we are giving to you, what we are passing on to you, through these revelations. STAND IN "PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY", AT ALL TIMES; for, that is your ticket for boarding the last boat — that whole set, of white bright lights, which resembles a pyramid that rises in the space to the Heavens — leaving this destroyed Earthly world and bound for ETERNAL LIFE.

I look at the environment all around this pyramid of white bright lights that this chosen one of "THE DIVINE" is pulling out of the gooey liquid that was of brown color, and I notice that all around this group of white bright lights that this chosen one of "THE DIVINE" is pulling out, that gooey liquid is currently black: like a black tide of oil, but this black liquid do not touch this chosen one of "THE DIVINE" and do not touch this pyramid of white bright lights.

Beneath pyramid of white bright lights, other white bright lights are coming out of the gooey black liquid, to join the pyramid of white bright lights.

Instantly, I zoomed out of this close view of this earthly world which was brown in color,

and now looking from afar (as if by my only thought I remove the magnification to take a look from afar, of what I just saw at closer look).

And I see then, that this earthly world is in fact entirely covered with that gooey black and filth liquid; however, there are small points of white bright light appearing from time to time and in different parts of its surface.

Those small points of white bright lights, afterwards, go straight into space, outside of this earthly world.

I understand that the earthly world, the whole world is currently dominated and covered completely by evil, by filth, but that there are still human creatures on this earth and others will be born there, who must be saved, who

will accomplish the tasks that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will entrust them and will return to THE FATHER CREATOR.

I then, ask the "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER:

"...

How did such thing came to be?

..."

And "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER showed me how it happened.

I look again at that "earthly globe" which is the "earthly world", and it appears as a small ball white, shining and covered with a beautiful glow of pure white light, like the lunar star in full light — the full Moon — and

just like the gas layer that covers the external surface of the earthly world.

That "earthly globe" which is the "earthly world" is alone in the universe in front of me; there are no others "earthly globe" or stars, no Solar star, no Moon star, and I understood that this is the status of the "earthly world", before the creation of the human creature.

Suddenly, a black spot leaves from the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER showed me when I asked him where was the Archangel MICHAEL.

And that black spot, like lightning, crosses the void and falls on the surface of the "earthly globe" which is the "earthly world" and begins to spread over the surface of the "earthly

world" which, was alone in the void, and as I now notice, is this time in the solar system[1336],

---

[1336] That black spot has fallen on the surface of the "earthly globe", which is the "earthly world", long before that the solar system was produced in the void, long before that the human creature was created into existence inside that "earthly globe". In fact, this was the disaster that took place in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; the "BETRAYAL" that has crowned all the betrayals perpetrated by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. We have already explained the details of the origin of that black spot, what it was, the effects of which were designated as the "CURSE", and how it spreaded, and how the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" deceived their neighbour, the human creature, accused him of being the cause at the origin of the spread of that black spot, and murdered him. These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will eventually spend their time trying to outsmart "THE TRUTH" to conceal their own "BETRAYAL" perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, saying in themselves that no one else will read "THE TRUTH" in the registers of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

it increases and gradually covers the entire surface of the "earthly world".

However small points of white bright lights subsist at few places on that "earthly globe" which is all wrapped in the gooey black and filth liquid. Those small points of white bright lights stop appearing, and thus, the surface of the "earthly world" becomes completely black, and there is no point of white bright lights on this surface: that "earthly globe" which is the "earthly world" is now a complete darkness.

After a passage of time during which that "earthly globe" which is the "earthly world", remained completely black, it is afterwards, that, pure white Light began to reappear as at the beginning, spreading on the surface of the "earthly world" and the gooey black and filth

liquid begins to be wiped out of existence and disappear from the surface of this "earthly world", which becomes fully white lighted and takes back the brightness which it has in the beginning: like the lunar star in full light — the full Moon.

It is then, that white bright lightning, points of bright glittering light, as the shooting "STARS", depart from the space and move towards this "earthly world" which has regained its original white color and brightness.

These shooting "STARS", are human creatures who had walked on the path that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had prescribed for them and who had annihilated the filth of their spiritual body.

I understand that by what "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER showed me see in response to my question "... How did such thing came to be? ...", HE let me see by myself the creation of this world in which live the human creatures, the appearance of evil in this world, his dominion over human creatures until the end of the time appointed when the soul of the last of the chosen ones will return to THE FATHER CREATOR, and the erasure and disappearance of evil, impurity and filth which had been hurled into the "earthly world", of the existence and the coming of the world again as it was designed by "THE DIVINE". All this, HE showed it to me in less than a minute.[1337]

[1337] From such a short display of knowledge, "technological" and

And I also understand that "THE WORD OF THE DIVINE" whereby the impurity and the filth will be wiped out from existence, is ready. The whole CREATION awaits only the time appointed by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, for this "WORD OF THE DIVINE" to be pronounced into existence. I understand that we have entered and we are in the last interval of time for this "earthly world", I understand that this is "the time of the end".

"...

FATHER CREATOR!

Glory be with You, Honor be with You!

---

scientific achievements, to produce such concise and detailed communication by "VISION", by "THE DIVINE", you instantly realise how little and inexistent you are in front of "THE DIVINE".

Yes, You deserve them in all ages, You merit it.

I am just an Ant of Earth and I do not deserve to be in front of Your Holy Temple and in front of You!

Yes! My soul extols Your praise, my soul extols Your glory.

Yes, Glory be with You, Honor be with You, in all ages.

…”

End of the vision.

BLESSED IS THE GOD CREATOR. TO THE ETERNAL THE LIGHT

Aristide J. S. van Aartsengel

ᏗᏂᏙᏓᏕᏅᏙᏗ

CHAPTER 235
VISION OF AUGUST 18, 2005

CHAPTER 236

VISION OF OCTOBER 11, 2015, DURING THE PRAISE WORSHIP OF 03H00 IN THE MORNING

Beginning of the vision

Through my "Spiritual Body", I find myself inside a "SUBSTANCE" and I understand in myself that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER shows me an image of the interior of His Domain, the interior of Himself, through this "spiritual image".

In front of me, (I am still) inside the "SUBSTANCE", I see parts of the "SUBSTANCE" which rise from themselves

and take each of forms of known things. These things are alive in the "SUBSTANCE" and are the "SUBSTANCE" and they move in the "SUBSTANCE".

Looking closely, I see how these living things are formed from the "SUBSTANCE": they were formed from smaller particles of the "SUBSTANCE" itself. These smaller particles of the "SUBSTANCE" itself come together very quickly, it is like an invisible force responded to an instruction that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER gave and this invisible force arranges these smaller particles of the "SUBSTANCE" itself and form a living thing that starts to move in the "SUBSTANCE" and this thing formed is still the "SUBSTANCE" itself.

Other smaller particles of the "SUBSTANCE" are also arranged together and the shape of an angel appears and this living form moves flying in the "SUBSTANCE".

And I say: "Ah! I understand how You created all things in Yourself."

End of the vision.

By this vision, I understood then, how had been manifested "The wall of flame and the shape of the being sitting on a chair and in front of which I found myself" and concerning a previous vision, that of August 12, 2005, that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had sent me. I also understood how "THE DIVINE FORCE" had made appear the form of the BEING sitting in that chair, and I also understood their meanings.

By this vision, I understood how each of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" was brought forth, was written, was drawn, into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", "THE DIVINE FORCE", on instructions of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

By this vision, I also understood the realization of the decrees emitted by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and "saw" "THE DIVINE FORCE" at work in the achievement of all these decrees.

CHAPTER 237

VISION OF AUGUST 18, 2016

Beginning of the vision

While I was in the "SPIRITUAL", "THINKING" and "REFLECTING" on how to describe "WISDOM" at best so that human creatures can grasp what it is, I said to myself:

"...

"WISDOM" is difficult to grasp.

With who is it CONJOINT?

FATHER has created everything by pair.

I see that where "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is, there also is "WISDOM".

When "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is not present somewhere, "WISDOM" is not present there either.

Would it be another face of "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE"?

FATHER has placed in "WISDOM" the knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", its supreme completeness and knowledge of all that this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" contains.

I see that it would be rather the CONJOINT of "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

..."

It is then, that, "WISDOM" presented Herself in front of me, in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment", in the form and appearance of a human creature.

I recognized this human creature and I said to this creature who was in front of me:

"...

Wait a moment, I know you! We are walking together since the beginning. Is it not you who is called "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"? It is you also "WISDOM"?

..."

Then, the creature in human appearance in front of me smiled.

Instantly I realized who SHE was and together we burst into laughter, and then, I said:

"...

MY GOD! YOU ARE AMAZING IN YOUR WORKS, BE GLORIFIED. Even a "word" you make it alive, you transform it into a living creature.

..."

Then, I remembered the conversation that I had with the Archangel RAGUEL concerning the Sun and the Moon. Therefore, together, the creature in human appearance in front of me and I, we have again burst into laughter.

I understood: "WISDOM" passes everywhere where "THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE" is, SHE is the same in all the "Divine States" and all the manifestations of those "Divine States" in the attribute "NON DIVINE". "WISDOM" is "THE DIVINE FORCE", at the same time "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Then, I understood why SHE takes many forms and why CHRIST had told me that "THE DIVINE FORCE" takes several forms to live with the likes of taken form and accomplish the mission that has been entrusted to HER by THE FATHER.

End of the vision.

ᏗᏂᏲᏎᎮᏍᏗ

CHAPTER 237
VISION OF AUGUST 18, 2016

CHAPTER 238
EXCERPTS OF CONVERSATIONS

This section contains some excerpts from conversations with the elders of the creation, that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

The scope of these conversations remains in the domain bounded by "FATALIY" in which "THE HOLY PROJECT" was plunged and it spans on every human creature who wants to discern the consequences of that "FATALIY" on human creatures, and this is why we give them to humanity, although they are in metaphors, and also so that you can sober yourself up the sleep in which you are.

It is thereafter that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER showed me “THE HOLY PROJECT” and led me to understand the genesis of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, outside of “THE FATALIY” in which “THE HOLY PROJECT” was plunged, and with the help of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, this “BOOK OF FORMATION” has been written, as HE explained it to me.

CHAPTER 239

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JUNE 21, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, HOLY MARY

HOLY MARY:

Peace be with you brother Aristide! Peace be with you sister Margriet! How are you today?

Aristide, Margriet:

Peace be with you Holy Mother! We are doing well today, thanks.

HOLY MARY:

I am your friend, Margriet, we bear the same name: Mary. I will tell you my story.

When I was younger, I was like you, I cried a lot. When I was almost twenty years old, I walked along a path and I had met someone very poor who did not have anything to eat. He had no family and was only wearing shabby clothes.

I had observed that person and he asked me: "Can you help me? I have no one else." I had an open heart and welcomed anyone, anyone was welcome.

I had brought that person to live in my family. He had received food and everything else he could need, and it is that person who did crucify my father. He delivered my father to the enemy who crucified him. That person did this because he wanted to have possession of all the property of my father and my family.

After that, my family had nothing more. My family and I had lost everything.

When I was thirty years old, I met THE ETERNAL FATHER and spoke with Him for the first time. It was through GABRIEL. This is not mention in the Bible. After that HE talked with me, the remaining is written in the Bible.

I said to myself: "What is happening with me?" It was already written, it was part of the prophecy. I lived with the feelings of guilt about my father because I thought that I had been the cause of the death of my father. But it was not so. What had happen was a prophecy.

This had to happen.[1338] The prophecy repeated later with my Son.

[1338] Whenever you want to get to the bottom of things, to find out where "THE FATALITY" in which this earthly world is plundeg into, comes from, if you go through the system of imposture and deception that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have set in place, to cancel and to replace the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH", formed from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" around it receiving instructions from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", you will not go anywhere. You will not be any step further to know anything about the origin of "THE FATALITY" in which this earthly world is plunged into, let alone, to know anything about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. The system of imposture and deception that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have set in place is a dead end road where all answers to pertinent questions that you may have, summarize to: "*... It is what had to happen..., it is what was written..., it is the prophecy, etc...*". And the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" stick together with those answers of their leaders, in their system of imposture and deception.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this excerpt.

I know how you feel, how you are suffering and I see it. But you must have a lot of courage, Margriet. Do not look in the past, but rather to the future. Do not cry anymore and have joy in your heart. Do not trust in any human creature in this world, as a human creature cannot create another human creature. But give your life to THE ETERNAL and believe in Him.

Do you know that I left Earth without knowing the death? I went directly to the Heavens after the death of my Son. I have not known death. I now live in joy with THE ETERNAL. I am asking you to be brave and strong.

When you are among people who do not believe in THE ETERNAL, do not let them

dominate you, never give up! And let not such people run your life. Let them see that THE ETERNAL is your GOD. HE is the ONE who decides on your life.

I hope that you will not cry more. From time to time, I will come visit you in Wijk aan Zee so that you should not feel alone. You can always call me if you have any questions or if you want to talk to me via MICHAEL.

I wish you good luck when you see and talk to your loved ones; Do not let anyone push you back.

Aristide, Margriet:

We thank you for the teachings you gave us; Be blessed, Holy Mother, and blessed be THE ETERNAL FATHER!

EXTENDED ANNOTATIONS

"....What had happen was a prophecy. This had to happen...."

Whenever you want to get to the bottom of things, to find out where "THE FATALITY" in which this earthly world is plundeg into, comes from, if you go through the system of imposture and deception that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have set in place, to cancel and to replace the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH", formed from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" around it receiving instructions from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", you will not go anywhere. You will not be any step further to know anything about the origin of "THE FATALITY" in which this earthly

world is plunged into, let alone, to know anything about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. The system of imposture and deception that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have set in place is a dead end road where all answers to pertinent questions that you may have, summarize to: "*... It is what had to happen..., it is what was written..., it is the prophecy, etc...*". And the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" stick together with those answers of their leaders, in their system of imposture and deception.

They did the same with the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", after having destroyed these two, they told and kept telling to their descendants that "*... It is what had to happen..., it is what was written..., it is the prophecy, etc...*", thinking that no

one will ever come to look through "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE", to understand what is really "going on" behind the scene, and to reveal all their misdeeds. Those answers, however, will allow you to gauge the extent of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have grown in them and have been transmitted to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

If you really want to know what is "going on" behind the scene with these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", then go and talk to "THE DIVINE FORCE".

All the miseries, through which HOLY MARY went through, before the coming into existence of CHRIST, were orchestrated by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", and for one purpose:

TO PREVENT THE ADVENT OF CHRIST. These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had already identified the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" having the "FEMALE" adjective, that is to say HOLY MARY, and through which CHRIST will come into existence. For these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", it was imperative to break HOLY MARY down, as in the past they had attempted to destroy the elder ABRAHAM, and have destroyed many others, for the same purpose: TO PREVENT THE ADVENT OF CHRIST; HE WHO WILL REDEEM THE "REDEMPTION CLAUSE" OF THE RIGGED "DEATH CONTRACT" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" wrote against "ADAM", and all his descendants, who are the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

To hide their shenanigans and their crimes, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will repeatedly tell to their victims, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", what their leader, the Archangel MICHAEL, told them: "... *It is what had to happen..., it is what was written..., it is the prophecy, etc...*", just like the infamous "...*I cannot explain it too directly to you at this time, for the Host will not be able to fully understand it until they see Sin demonstrated...*"[1339], not knowing that through all such sayings, he was revealing his own dealings, in order to hide his own "SINS" and crimes, which he has perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

---

[1339] Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

FATHER, and against his neighbours, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". And their victims will swallow it and pass it on to others "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". As such the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" are kept confined in "Obscurity", in "THE FATALITY".

CHAPTER 240

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JUNE 28, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, MOSES

MOSES:

Peace be with you brother Aristide! Peace be with you sister Margriet! How are you my friend?

Aristide, Margriet:

Peace be with you father[1340] MOSES! We are doing well.

[1340] At the time of these conversations, the knowledge on the meaning of the word "father" was not yet awaken in me by "THE

MOSES:

I hope that you will not cry anymore Margriet! If you cry, CHRIST will let come all the others. We are here to help you.

You are not the only one who cries, from time to time, I cried too when I was on this Earth. Sometimes I did not know why I was crying, it was a habit.

But I have learned one thing about that: when you cry, it makes you weak and you have no more confidence in yourself.

DIVINE FORCE", although that knowledge was sleeping inside me, just as it is with all human creatures on this earthly world. Thus at that time I used the terms "father MOSES", "father ABRAHAM", "father ENOCH", as a token of respect towards my elders. It is later that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has awaken that knowledge in me and explained to me the meaning of the word "father" and I understood why no human creature should be and cannot be called "father"; it is the same with the word "mother".

Have a lot of confidence and faith in THE ETERNAL.

CHRIST sent me to talk to you about my own experience.

I wish you ahead happy wedding anniversary, the others above too.

When I was on this Earth doing the work of the Lord[1341], I had a brother and a sister:

[1341] It is important to understand that from the early days after the creation of "ADAM", through the "alter ego of names" the Archangel MICHAEL was presenting himself as "The Lord"; it is about that "Lord" that is reported in a large part of the Scriptures, as long as "FATALITY" is concerned, and here also.

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were using the "alter ego of names" trying to put the responsibility for the actions of their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Lacking knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and not knowing that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is in

Miriam and Aaron, whom you know through the Scriptures. My brother Aaron had followed the wrong path.

It is Aaron who had conducted himself on the wrong path; He was the one who left the people create and worship an Idol instead of THE ETERNAL; because he had no faith in the Lord, but only in material things.

Aaron believed that the Lord would give him anything he wanted. It had nothing to do with

---

"THE SUPREME PLENITUDE", then, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" say to themselves that if "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER were to make a decision that is intended to "punish" this or that human creature, then, they — "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" — would have justified their "BETRAYAL" perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and "THE FATALITY" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT".

the fact that he was my brother. He was punished by the Lord and cast out from among those who the Lord had chosen[1342].

[1342] These people that the Archangel MICHAEL, through the "alter ego of names" and presenting himself as "The Lord", had chosen there at the time of MOSES, had nothing to do with the "CHOSEN ONES" and who are the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", offspring from the first begotten of "THE DIVINE FORCE" — that first begotten who was anointed with kindness, the ability to illuminate, and the incorruptibility of "THE DIVINE FORCE", that first begotten who is also called "THE SON OF THE DIVINE" — and are all descendent from the seventh expression of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", manifested in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Amongst all those human creatures there, only MOSES was a "CHOSEN ONE", a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and he was not "chosen" and sent into existence by Archangel MICHAEL.

These people that the Archangel MICHAEL had chosen there at the time of MOSES, were "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the "CALLED ONES", the offspring of their first manifestation which was called "ADAM", and which had lost the memory of their "PLENITUDE".

Miriam and Aaron were always against me in the decisions I took and in what I said because I had not lived among them. For them, I did not know the misery they had known.

My sister Miriam was also punished by the Lord; because she had offended the Lord. The Lord had punished her right there with

---

It is not because the Archangel MICHAEL placed his choice, opted, on a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that, that "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will, as if by enchantment, become a "CHOSEN ONE", a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Thus, if you are in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", imagine what kind of confusion and damages you will propagate amongst those "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", by designating them as "CHOSEN ONES", as "CHOSEN" people, which they are not.

leprosy, which was at that time an unknown disease.[1343]

The body of Miriam was covered with leprosy for years. She was very saddened and in sorrow. All the other people who had

---

[1343] As you have understood already, this "Lord" about which the elder MOSES was talking about, is the Archangel MICHAEL, the self-proclaimed "god" who, in as much as his nemesis "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" designated as AZAZEL, was sowing destruction and "DEATH" amongst "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who did not know anymore about their own "PLENITUDE", and that "Lord" has nothing to do with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who is "ABSOLUTE PURITY".

As we have indicated in the previous annotation, if you are in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", imagine what kind of confusion and damages you will propagate amongst those "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who do not know the difference between this "Lord" about which the elder MOSES was talking about, and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

worshipped the idol were also punished with leprosy. Thousands of people died of it.

The Lord listened to the prayers of others who had confessed and had asked for forgiveness, and he had healed them. He had helped them several years later.

But the people who had been healed turned away from the Lord a second time. In the desert, the people were killed by snakes. Thousands of people fled from the chosen people, thousands of snakes came out of nowhere.[1344]

[1344] It is "THE CELESTIAL WAR" that followed its course in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", which, from the early days of its formation, became the new battleground of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". They used the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and the

"'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as proxies in their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". All of them continued to sink into the depths of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", in the web of "FATALITY".

Through the "alter ego of names", all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" actors of this "CELESTIAL WAR" will attribute and pin on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, such works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", the progeny of the "IMPURITY" in all its forms and in which "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" was standing.

Always remember that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is "SUPREME PURITY" and HE is always in "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE".

Always remember that "THE DIVINE FORCE" is always present, in all Her forms, inside the "Realm of the 'THOUGHTS'", which is truly a universe, a true "tangible" reality, "PURE" and "HOLY", which is defined by the elements of "THE 'GOD' REASON" in the "NON DIVINE"; and it is for the purpose to lead to understand this, that it has been said in parables that:

"...

> *In Paradise there shall be very nice and beautiful companions, pristines with invisible big eyes, withdrawn*

I had prayed unto the Lord, with other people, and the Lord answered my prayer, and people were healed. Subsequently, the Lord asked me to attach a snake on the stick and all those who had been bitten by the snakes were called to come in front of the stick and watch the snake right in the eyes, and they were instantly healed. Even those who did not believed were healed.[1345]

---

in their tents and ***NEVER HUMAN CREATURE OR CELESTIAL CREATURE HAS MADE THEM IMPURE****.*

…"

[1345] The human creatures could not see what was going on in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around them and they had long lost the memory of their own "PLENITUDE".

Thus the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", since they had overthrown and destroyed "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", as

(...)

You should not cry any more, Margriet, because the Lord is with you. Do you know that since I am with the Lord I do not cry

---

well as their offspring, and had themselves, by cheating, raised above the human creatures, continued their recess and continued to "rule the roost" on these human creatures, using indiscriminately and irresponsibly, and committing adulteries with the teachings they had received from "THE DIVINE FORCE" long before the creation of this earthly world; those teachings which had been provided to them in order to carry out the proper implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were demonstrating by their own actions, what they have hidden in them; they were demonstrating and realizing their vision of their role in "THE HOLY PROJECT", by the mistreatment they inflicted on their neighbour: the ransom of "sin" that had perpetrated "ADAM" towards the Archangel MICHAEL, the price of the "favour" that the Archangel MICHAEL granted them by leaving them alive, and of which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were to rejoice in.

anymore? I am now in joy. I am very happy[1346] *and I wish you courage.*

Know that I always look at you, you cannot go far to hide, I will always see you. We will always help you. Look! I brought you "flowers"!

I must leave the spot to others, stay in in peace.[1347]

[1346] This joy is that, which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had always wanted to impose on human creatures: it is a joy that is based on feelings of well-being and it is not based on "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; because when you ask these elders to tell you something about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, you will quickly realize that with the exception of CHRIST, none of them is knows "THE DIVINE" and less "THE DIVINE FORCE" and the work SHE has accomplished.

[1347] "*I must leave the spot* ***to others***" is said because many of the elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", as well as angels and archangels, came to greet "he who wrote the book", as apparently,

Aristide, Margriet:

We thank you for the advice you gave us; Be blessed and blessed be THE ETERNAL FATHER!

---

the news has circulated already in the "Plane Above" about the unsealing of the "BOOK", which was announced to you through Daniel (Daniel 12, Scriptures) and the one through whom it will be accomplished. It is thus that each of them had his own personal experience and recommendations to give and we took notes, and in this section, we are passing some of them to you, who are reading these writings, so that you "wake up" from the state of deep coma in which you have sunk into, and understand that there is more around you than what you can perceive, and this earthly world in which you live is not what you think it is.

DRAFT

CHAPTER 240
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JUNE 28, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, MOSES

CHAPTER 241

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JUNE 29, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, ARCHANGEL RAPHAEL

Aristide:

Peace be with you RAPHAEL! Can you tell me about the healing and sanctification?

Archangel RAPHAEL:

Peace be with you brother Aristide! Peace be with you sister Margriet!

The "peace of the heart"[1348] is the source of all healing and sanctification. To have the "peace of the heart", you must have love for THE ETERNAL FATHER in your "heart". You must remain focused in your prayers during worship.

You have to tell yourself that you are doing this or that because you want to do it and not because someone else is pushing you to do it. You should not be angry and remain alone for a long time.

[1348] The "heart" is the symbol of the most inner constituent in the human creature; It is "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of the "Spiritual Body" of the human creature. Therefore, the "peace of the heart" is the expression used to refer to the state of "HARMONY" of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" with "THE DIVINE".

The "peace of the heart" allows to achieve many things. Always seek it and have trust in the Lord. Any problem has a solution; you only need to want to solve it.

I will tell you the story of Lazarus.

Lazarus was a nephew of MARY. He has prayed THE ETERNAL FATHER and was doing his work, at that time CHRIST was still living on this Earth.

CHRIST left for another region and Lazarus fell sick. For months Lazarus was sick, but CHRIST, nephew of Lazarus, could not help him because he was not in the neighborhood.

The family of Lazarus called to THE ETERNAL FATHER, who remained silent. The ETERNAL FATHER was silent not that HE did not like Lazarus but so that prophecy might be

fulfilled. The ETERNAL FATHER willed to let the inhabitants of the Earth see that HE is the one GOD.[1349] *It is so that, Lazarus came to pass.*

Years after the death of Lazarus, his nephew CHRIST returned to the country. Initially the members of the family of Lazarus were very angry that they asked CHRIST to go away.

[1349] This is a view from the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" concerning those events. It is also an acknowledgement that some "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had claimed in the past, and had presented themselves, to be "gods" and had thus sowed such things in human creatures.

After the horrible "BETRAYAL" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had undergone with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", HE do not tell anyone, anymore, of His Projects. Blessed be "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER for having taken that decision!

But out of love for Lazarus, and for the love of THE ETERNAL FATHER, CHRIST left. He left not to the neighborhood, but he immediately went to the tomb of Lazarus.

In those times, people used huts to lay their deads, and it is in one of these huts that, that, which had been Lazar was laid in its coffin.

At that period of time, humans wrapped the bodies of their deads with white sheets. After all the years that had elapsed after the death of Lazarus, it was just his bones that were in the white sheets.

CHRIST spoke to these bones, and the body of Lazarus came back to life, covered with flesh. That is how Lazarus came back to life.[1350]

[1350] CHRIST was in a high enough state of "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and it is so that "THE WORD OF THE CHOSEN ONE", emitted CHRIST, was accomplished by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

"THE WORD OF THE CHOSEN ONE", emitted CHRIST, was not expressed into existence in "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE"; but it was expressed in the existence directly by CHRIST who was present in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in the "Plane Below", and as the very essence (or the seed, or even a part) of "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is located inside of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has obeyed, invisible in the sight of all these creatures, both the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" (human creatures) and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" (angels and

CHRIST brought him to his family. His family began to believe in THE ETERNAL FATHER, but it was for a short time.

---

archangels), and "THE DIVINE FORCE" started to work. Instantly, SHE arranged the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances", restoring again in details, the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" which had been that of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of Lazarus. At the same time when "THE DIVINE FORCE" has finished restoring that "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", SHE (tele-) transported the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" of Lazarus, like in a wink from the place where it had been placed awaiting trial, from the outside of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and SHE placed it again in that "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

It is so that, "THE DIVINE FORCE" has accomplished in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", "THE WORD OF THE CHOSEN ONE", emitted by CHRIST. That is how Lazarus came back to life.

All the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have declared themselves to be "gods" above "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", were stunned and none perceived nor recognized "THE DIVINE FORCE" at work, and even less understood what had been manifested in front of them.

CHRIST was able to achieve this miracle because he had the "peace of the heart".

I tell this story to Margriet to make her understand that with the "peace of the heart" you can achieve a lot.

It is also so that CHRIST, by faith and the "peace of the heart", walked on the water.

You must do everything to achieve the "peace of the heart". There are things happening on this Earth that you cannot understand.

Do you know that your spirit ["Spiritual Body"] is able to talk with other people on this Earth without using your mouth?

You must continue with the prayers. Always ask for help to THE ETERNAL FATHER, and HE will always help you.

No matter what will happen to you in your life, never be afraid. Even if you see that you are faced with a problem that seems to have no solution. Always know that any problem has a solution, it takes only your will to solve it.

(... other teachings ...)

Aristide:

Thank you for the teachings you gave us; Be blessed, and blessed be THE ETERNAL FATHER!

ᏥᏂᏍᏗᏓᏕᏅᏙᏗ

CHAPTER 241
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JUNE 29, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, ARCHANGEL RAPHAEL

CHAPTER 242

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JUNE 29, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, ABRAHAM

Aristide:

Peace be with you father[1351] ABRAHAM!

[1351] As we mentioned in a previous annotation, at the time of these conversations, the knowledge on the meaning of the word "father" was not yet awaken in me by "THE DIVINE FORCE", although that knowledge was sleeping inside me, just as it is with all human creatures on this earthly world. Thus at that time I used the terms "father MOSES", "father ABRAHAM", "father ENOCH", as a token of respect towards my elders. It is later that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has awaken that knowledge in me and explained to me the meaning of the word "father" and I understood why no human creature

ABRAHAM:

Peace be with you sister Margriet! Peace be with you brother Aristide!

In the past, I lived like you on this Earth in the respect and love of THE ETERNAL GOD. I was chosen by the Lord, when I was still young and I lived with him.[1352]

---

should be and cannot be called "father"; it is the same with the word "mother".

[1352] Now, through the "alter ego of names", it was the Archangel MICHAEL who was presenting himself as the Lord; but ABRAHAM did not know that. Just like every human creature during those times, they had no knowledge of such things and many things were mixed through those "alter ego of names" to the point that none of the human creatures could make the difference between the Archangel MICHAEL who presented himself as the Lord, and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

I had a lot of problems because I could not have children because the time was not ripe. I prayed to THE ETERNAL GOD for years until I had the joy to found a family.

At that period of time, people on this Earth could live up to the age of 460 to 600 years. But after more than 100 years, THE ETERNAL GOD gave me a son. My son was meant to praise and love THE ETERNAL GOD and to do His will.

I did not have any friends, because the people did not approach me. It is not easy, when you pray and praise THE ETERNAL GOD, to interact with people who do not believe in Him, who do not praise, and who believe in other things.

Everywhere people made fun of me and I was betrayed by several people. It is so that, I headed toward THE ETERNAL GOD. I was sure that THE ETERNAL GOD will never betray me.[1353] *That is how I continued with my assignment.*

[1353] It is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who instructed him so, without that, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" could see. But in the confusion generated by the "alter ego of names", no creature, be it the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" or so the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", could make the difference between:

- "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", and
- The "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which had overrode the innocence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

It is "THE DIVINE FORCE" alone who provides the illumination that allows to discern that difference. It is so that, only those who

When my son was born, I got another assignment; the Lord promised me that HE will give me a land for myself, my family and my flock. I had only one son and not enough land to make a living.[1354]

---

live with "THE DIVINE FORCE" and listen to "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" will discern who is who in the confusion generated by the "alter ego of names".

[1354] As you would have understood, this was still a variant and the continuation of the infamous "*...My purpose towards you shall not be changed...*" and "*... And so shall you work the land all the days of your life...*", the intent of which was to bring the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" to forget its own origin and to never find out the purpose for which it, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", was created into existence; working like a maniac without ever raising the head to look for its own "PLENITUDE", or running after things that have NO LIFE. How would you rate the value of the possession of a piece of land for your relatives and flock, here on Earth, with respect to the main purpose for which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence and which is:

For years, I traveled from regions to regions seeking the promised land. Several times my family and I had been driven out of areas where we were traveling in search of the promised land.

"CARRY THE PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH' — THE PURE LIGHT OF 'THE ALTAR OF THE DIVINE' WHICH IS INSIDE 'THE SHEKINAH', AND WHICH IS SOURCE OF LIFE PURE AND HOLY — IN VERY REMOTE PLACES FROM 'THE SHEKINAH'".

What type of deal is that? It is the type of deal that occurs when you are dealing with "crooks", and when you have lost the memory of your own "PLENITUDE", when you are chained in "Obscurity" and kept away from knowing who you are, from knowing about the manifestation of metaphor of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has placed inside of you, and from knowing about why you were brought forth into existence, and when you are "dying to survive" by "the sweat of your brow".

The promised land was not yet in sight, my son had grown up and learned to praise THE ETERNAL GOD.

Seven years after his birth, the Lord saw that I had first a lot of love for my family, that I should not have done. I should have started with the Lord.[1355]

[1355] As we have already indicated in one previous annotation, it is not enough for a "pampered child" to have all privileges already existing, he has to pretend to have even more than he has already; it is not enough to be admired, he has to be admired above everyone and praised by everyone, in the first place.

Through the "alter ego of names", the elders of creation have cast so much confusion on the human creatures during the course of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", in such a way that no creature, be it the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" or so the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", could make the difference between:

In a vision[1356], after that, I saw the Lord and he spoke to me in the same way that "THE

- "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'", and
- The "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" which had overrode the innocence of "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'".

Through the "alter ego of names", it was the Archangel MICHAEL who was presenting himself as the Lord, as the eternal GOD; but ABRAHAM did not know that. In the web of "FATALITY" in which was enclosed the unfolding of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", ignorance has even more drawn its strength, prevailed over all creatures, and the works of ignorance have thus prospered.

Do you also remember the infamous "*...For you Adam, because you have heeded the voice of your wife more than my own, even the land is cursed for your wrongdoing...*"? Under the "magician" sleeve, the self-declared "god", who presented himself as the "Lord", had already prepared a similar treacherous blow to be delt to the elder ABRAHAM.

[1356] As we have already pointed out in one previous annotation, the bitter ironie in all this is that, before the creation of these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the communication

through "VISIONS" was not something that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew much about. They knew not how "THE DIVINE FORCE" had started educating these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". Later on, after having destroyed these first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and with the passage of time, and with their goal to keep their control on "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the "ADONA'IM", the most elders of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", came to learn much more about the communication by "VISIONS", and how to tap into it, bypassing the consent of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to send communications by "VISIONS" to human creatures. And these "ADONA'IM" did not even blink an eyelash at the memory of the fact that they had accused the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to have eaten their forbidden fruit, that is, to have received and listened to communications by "VISIONS" which were sent by "THE DIVINE FORCE", who they, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had no knowledge of the existence, and that they had used that accusation to push forward and carry out their tenebrous agenda and destroy their neighbour. Amongst such communications through "VISIONS" without the consent of the "DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER,, was this one that the Archangel MICHAEL, self-declared "god", had sent to the elder ABRAHAM.

ETERNAL GOD"[1357] speaks to you in these days.

The Lord asked me: "Do you love your son more than me? Or do you love me more than your son?"[1358]

[1357] Here is meant "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, as all these elders of the CREATION had undetsood that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, was communicating with "he who wrote the book" in several ways.

[1358] This is a variant of the "DEATH CONTRACT" that was rigged against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". It is so that, "THE CELESTIAL WAR" was following its course in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" which had become the new battleground of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who will use the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as proxies in their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

Right there I understood that I had made a mistake and that I was astray from the Lord.[1359]

I replied: "I have no other GOD than you!"[1360]

[1359] Once the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" perceive that a form of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" has taken place in a human creature, then, they will eagerly present to him a variation of the "DEATH CONTRACT" that was rigged against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", trying to justify that first "DEATH CONTRACT" that was rigged against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". It is so that, the "columns of fire" fight between themselves and sink into the darkness, into the depths of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

[1360] Do you remember "ADAM" saying *"I will not go near it [THAT TREE, WHICH IS IN THE "NORTH"]"* and by which he has signed the rigged "DEATH CONTRACT", which the Archangel MICHAEL had presented to him through "MALICE", and by which "ADAM" was has been taken "hostage" by the Archangel MICHAEL? Here was the elder ABRAHAM in a similar situation.

Then, the Lord say: "Give me your son as a sign of love that you have for me!"[1361]

I trusted THE ETERNAL GOD and I knew that no matter what will happen, THE ETERNAL GOD will give new life to my son.

[1361] Have you ever heard that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has done something which is not in His nature? HE is "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE", and the works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" such as "TEMPTATION" and "JEALOUSY" which are manifestations of the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", are not part of HIM.

Therefore, if someone would come to present you such variants of the "DEATH CONTRACT", be aware immediately that you have in front of you a deceit of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and do not hesitate to tell to such a creature to "take a hike".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

The Lord showed me the place where I was to offer my son as a sacrifice and how I should proceed.

I set the table for the sacrifice then, I searched and found the right place for the sacrifice.

After that, I went to talk to my son and tell him what the Lord said. Then, we went to the place chosen for the sacrifice. I have tied my son by the hands and feet and laid him on the sacrifice table.[1362]

[1362] It is through such works of ignorance that human creatures (both the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"), all of which had lost consciousness of their own "PLENITUDE" and had become the puppets of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" since the first days of the creation of this earthly world, have been chained in the web of the perverse purpose created by "FATALITY" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT"; thus maintaining the human

creatures in poverty, in nakedness, and away from "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Indeed, as CHRIST had already said, regarding the elders of the creation:

"...

> *The archons wanted to deceive humanity as soon as they saw that it was akin to that, which is truly good.*
>
> *They took the name of that, which is good and attributed it to that, which is not good, to deceive humanity through "alter ego of names" and to tie humanity to that, which is not good, and subsequently what favour they are extending them! — In order to detach the humanity of that, which is not good and place it among that, which is good according to them.*
>
> *Because, in truth, they wanted to take anyone who was free and subject him as slave forever.*

..."

A description of these events concerning ABRAHAM and the sacrifice of ISAAC, bogged down in the web of the perverse purpose created by "FATALITY" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT" and using human creatures as their puppets, is part of the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and in which they describe their prowess of the absence

I had prayed to THE ETERNAL GOD in these terms: "ETERNAL my GOD! You are my only GOD and I am offering you here my son in sacrifice to prove my love for You!"

I was ready to sacrifice my son when I heard the voice of the Archangel GABRIEL. He had been sent by the Lord and the Archangel GABRIEL stopped my arms preventing me to perform the sacrifice.

The Archangel GABRIEL had called me three times in a row: "ABRAHAM! ABRAHAM!

---

of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". Some of these chronicles (which are incomplete) have already been delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and are available online on the Internet.

ABRAHAM! Hear the word of the Lord! You proved your love for the Lord!"[1363]

And he gave me a little sheep as a sacrifice in place of my son. The sheep was still too young to be sacrificed and I had to wait a few more

---

[1363] Think about it! Any action manifested through the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is an expression downstream of a decision that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRITUAL' Body" has already taken. "THE DIVINE FORCE" when SHE educates Her children, SHE manifest Herself to them, up to entering the place which is located in the middle of their prison, being Verb, SHE talked with them to the depths of their inner language, both directly in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and in "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" in the "'SPIRITUAL' Body". In the "THOUGHTS" of the "SONS OF THE LIGHT", SHE is present and talks to them constantly and SHE is the invisible science that is hidden in their "'SPIRITUAL' Body".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

months as the Lord had recommended to offer sheep as a sacrifice.[1364]

You have heard that I am the best friend of the Lord. Do you think to be able to offer your

---

[1364] It is through such sacrifices, imposed by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who were under the yoke of the absolute servitude, that the living library that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed and established, and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had implemented into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", as well as all "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had been placed by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in order to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", had been ransacked and destroyed.

lives for the Lord? What would you have done in my place?[1365]

You should understand that the work of THE ETERNAL GOD is not easy to accomplish.[1366] *You must keep faith and know when and how you make choices. You should always choose*

[1365] If a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", or if one of the elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", asks you such a question, do not rise to the bait, abstain from giving an answer, no matter who is in front of you; for, they will trap you in the utterance of your mouth.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

[1366] This stems from the fact that the creatures at all times, both the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" as well as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", have embraced the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", to live in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"; they sent "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" to oblivion, and so they have no knowledge about the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

THE ETERNAL GOD first, human creatures on this earth come after.

That is how my son was saved and grew up in the love and respect of THE ETERNAL GOD. My son continued the work of THE ETERNAL GOD.

Do you know brother Aristide that I have not experienced death? As the Holy Mother and many others here above who did not know death as ENOCH and others chosen ones?

Aristide:

No, I knew not!

ABRAHAM:

The prophecy of THE ETERNAL GOD shall be accomplished as long as the human creatures

on this earth will not know that there is only one GOD.[1367]

It is about the story of my life that I have lived on this Earth. If there are things I can instruct you today concerning life on this Earth is to know that there is only one GOD!

You have to place your life in the hands of THE ETERNAL GOD. THE ETERNAL GOD comes in first place, before everything, even before your own life!

[1367] That is the view of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and that they have propagated onto the elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE". As such, they tried to bail themselves out for their responsibility of the disaster in which this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" has been plunged into.

Read more in the extended annotation at the end of this conversation.

Do not live in the past but always look forward. You must give your hearts to THE ETERNAL GOD.

That is how you will be able to make the right decisions. But if your hearts are still here on Earth, you would always take bad decisions thinking that these are the right decisions.

Place your heart on THE ETERNAL GOD and give your confidence to THE ETERNAL FATHER! You must give Him all your love like He does the same with you.

Because nobody other than Him can love you as he does, in purity. HE knows that the work is difficult to accomplish because you do not live with us here above and you do not see other things.

But if you were here above and see what is going on, you would know that one should not put his heart into things of this Earth. Because THE ETERNAL FATHER can change everything in less than a second. What has been built for several years can be destroyed in a second.

Do you know what happen to the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah? This is to show you that it is very easy to destroy things.[1368]

[1368] When you converse with the elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", or with the elders of the creation, whoever they may be, make sure to stay out of the "FATALITY" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Read more in the extended annotation at the end of this conversation.

You must first seek to accomplish the work that THE ETERNAL GOD has entrusted to you. He is here to listen to you.

Human creatures are themselves responsible for their own actions and decisions.[1369]

[1369] This is the major argument that the elders of the creation had put forward in order to justify the first "DEATH CONTRACT" that they had rigged against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and also to outsmart "THE TRUTH" to conceal their action and their decision that spawned all this current disaster, their "BETRAYAL" perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Those elders of creation who had received the task of being educators of their neighbour — the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" — subsequently propagated such things on all human creatures that were under their yoke, not assuming their responsibility for the disaster in which they had plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT" and thus threw on these human creatures, naked and who had already forgotten their own "PLENITUDE", the responsibility for their own destruction.

Aristide:

Thank you for the teachings you gave us;[1370] *Be blessed, and blessed be THE ETERNAL FATHER!*

It is through this argument that the elders of creation have always wanted to escape their responsibilities and have kept the human creatures mired in the web of the perverse purpose created by "FATALITY".

Run! Do not waste time! Go instead to "THE DIVINE FORCE", who is, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", the very PRESENCE of "THE DIVINE", and you will be educated in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

[1370] You should understand that the motive behind these conversations and the "why?" "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had ordered these elders of the creation to converse with "he who wrote the book", was not so much for these elders of the creation to educate or give recommendations to "he who wrote the book", since "he who wrote the book" was already walking with "THE DIVINE FORCE" who was educating him, and NONE of these elders of the creation could "see" HER. But the true motive, the "why?", behind these conversation was for "he who wrote the book" to gauge by himself the extent of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF

THE DIVINE", which these elders of the creation have developed in themselves, and their understanding of who "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is, and consequently, to "read spiritually" inside each of these elders of the creation and through their own sayings. That is why "he who wrote the book" also asked to each of these elders of creation the following question: "Can you tell me something about THE ETERNAL FATHER?". NO ONE amongt them, except CHRIST, could give a satisfactory answer. NO ONE amongt them, except CHRIST, could "see" beyond the "FATALITY" in which the CREATION has been plunged into, and in which each of them came into existence and had lived. As such, the purpose of this annotation is to lead you to understand that: it is here on Earth that you MUST do your very best to come to know and recognise "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to grow in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and produce "fruits" from the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which is inside of you; for, once you leave this Earthly world, it is done. We have provided you, who are reading these writings, with as much details as possible, so that you complete such task by yourself. Look at the visible growing "plants" around you and understand through discernment that, which is invisible to you and is inside of you.

EXTENDED ANNOTATIONS

"...I was chosen by the Lord, when I was still young and I lived with him. ..."

Now, through the "alter ego of names", it was the Archangel MICHAEL who was presenting himself as the Lord; but ABRAHAM did not know that. Just like every human creature during those times, they had no knowledge of such things and many things were mixed through those "alter ego of names" to the point that none of the human creatures could make the difference between the Archangel MICHAEL who presented himself as the Lord, and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

It is through such "alter ego of names" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" diverted human creatures and keep them away from "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", under the pretext

of doing a favour to humanity. It lasted until CHRIST came and rang the end of recess for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and restored order in the business of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER does not choose the "CHOSEN ONES" when they are still young and already in existence, but he had already established them all during the conception of the attribute "NON DIVINE" and even before that the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above", as well as all that this "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" contains, were manifested into existence.

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER "chooses" the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", which must be manifested in the attribute "NON DIVINE", millions of years (yes! millions of years!) before they

are born and according to the intensity of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, that they must transmit to both “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and to “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. Go and talk to “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and you will learn things. It is for the purpose to awaken and to lead to the understanding of such things to the “CHOSEN ONES” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER often tells them:

“…

I have known you before you got out of the womb of the one that bore you, before you were born into existence.

…”

"... The Lord asked me: "Do you love your son more than me? Or do you love me more than your son?" ..."

Read carefully that whole expression. Do you see in there something revealing about the one who is designated as the "Lord"? The words "your son" must ring all kind of alarm bells in you. Why?

Have you ever heard that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has used His own "words" wrongly and through? What does the words "your son" implies about the one to whom it is addressed? The word "son" infers that there is a "FATHER" associated to it. What is the meaning of the word "FATHER"? Can any human creature be the "FATHER" of another human creature? In the confusion, which was thrown into the meaning of words, by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", we, including you, as

creatures, use words wrongly and through; but "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER does NOT. The one who presented himself as the "Lord" and asked *"...Do you love your son more than me? Or do you love me more than your son?..."* did not know the meaning of the word "FATHER" and the implication of the words "your son".

You **MUST** understand that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on the other hand, is very precise with His "words", whenever HE uses "words", and HE does not use His own "words" wrongly and through. Therefore, if someone shows up in front of you, presenting himself to be the "Lord", and asking you such question, be aware immediately that you have a "crook" in front, and do not hesitate to tell to such a creature to "take a hike"; for, such a creature has

revealed himself through the utterance of his own mouth.

The question *"...Do you love your son more than me? Or do you love me more than your son?..."* is a "bait" intended to trap the one to whom it is addressed to, through the utterance of his own mouth. If the one to whom such a question is addressed opens his mouth to answer, then he will fall into the trap set for him, and will find himself with his feet and hands tied, deprived of his freedom to act, deprived of the "FREE CHOICE".

This question *"...Do you love your son more than me? Or do you love me more than your son?..."* is, indeed, a variant of the "DEATH CONTRACT" that was rigged against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". It is so that, "THE CELESTIAL WAR" was following its course in the

“Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” which had become the new battleground of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, who will use the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” and the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” as proxies in their works of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

This variant of the “DEATH CONTRACT” presented to ABRAHAM, was not limited to him, ABRAM, but had a more distant goal: prevent the coming of CHRIST. Because the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had managed to understand the lineage through which CHRIST would be manifested into existence. If the one who is at the origin from this lineage comes to fall, as this had been

the case with "ADAM", then, is the coming of CHRIST that would thus be jeopardized. Do you now grasp what type of "EVIL" intent was hidden behind the question *"...Do you love your son more than me? Or do you love me more than your son?..."*? As such, the "blinded seventy shepherds" were revealing their proceedings. And some will tell you that: "... *It is what had to happen..., it is what was written..., it is the prophecy, etc...*" to keep you chained and locked into obscurity.

It is so that, in their "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were ready to take any action to outsmart "THE TRUTH" in order to conceal the "BETRAYAL" they had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

You, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who are reading these writings, never forget that "THE DIVINE FORCE" Herself is the science that is behind any energy substance that SHE has manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE". SHE is inside the "THOUGHTS" that are "PURE", being Herself "PURITY". SHE educates and SHE moves away from the duplicity and SHE does not present "DEATH CONTRACTS" to Her own creatures. Go to HER and you will learn and you will understand things.

"...Then, the Lord say: "Give me your son as a sign of love that you have for me!"..."

Here again, have you ever heard that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has used His own "words" wrongly and through? What does the words "your son" implies about the one to whom it is addressed?

The word “son” infers that there is a “FATHER” associated to it. What is the meaning of the word “FATHER”? Can any human creature be the “FATHER” of another human creature? In the confusion, which was thrown into the meaning of words, by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, we, including you, as creatures, use words wrongly and through; but “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER does NOT. The one who presented himself as the “Lord” and asked *“…Do you love your son more than me? Or do you love me more than your son?…”* did not know the meaning of the word “FATHER” and the implication of the words “your son”.

Furthermore, have you ever heard that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has done something which is not in His nature? HE is “THE SUPREME

PLENITUDE", and the works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" such as "TEMPTATION" and "JEALOUSY" which are manifestations of the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", are not part of HIM.

Therefore, if someone would come to present you such variants of the "DEATH CONTRACT", be aware immediately that you have in front of you a deceit of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and do not hesitate to tell to such a creature to "take a hike".

At that time of the elder ABRAHAM, the sacrifice (murder) of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" for the pleasure of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" was

already a “business as usual” affair, since they had derailed the course of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, billions years ago, with that “BETRAYAL” that they have perpetrated against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”. This demand by the Archangel MICHAEL, self-declared “god”, was not only about the progeny of the elder ABRAHAM, but it had a more distant goal: prevent the coming of CHRIST. Because these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had managed to understand the lineage through which CHRIST would be manifested into existence. If the one who is at the origin from this lineage comes to fall, as this had been the case with “ADAM”, then, is the coming of CHRIST that would thus be jeopardized.

It is for the purpose to bring human creatures to discern such deceptions of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and also that human creatures recover their "PLENITUDE" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has established the "PROJECT OF THE DECALOGUE".

Some billions years (yes, billions! this is not a typing mistake) after the elder ABRAHAM, having failed to prevent the advent of CHRIST, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will also present such variants of the "DEATH CONTRACT" to CHRIST himself, he who redeemed their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" and its descendants. The variant of the "DEATH CONTRACT", which you are most familiair with, since it is recorded in the scriptures, is the one where

AZAZEL, the arch-nemesis of the Archangel MICHAEL and with whom he is bounded by their "HUBRIS COVENANT", standing on the highest point of the temple, will tell CHRIST: *"If you are the Son of God, throw yourself down. For it is written:* 'He will command his angels concerning you, and they will lift you up in their hands, so that you will not strike your foot against a stone.'" You know already the answers, which CHRIST gave him: *"...Away from me, Satan!..."*, or as we say it: "take a hike!".

Through such variants of the "DEATH CONTRACT", you should analyse and "see" (1) the depraved state of mind that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have grown in them since the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when they came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation,*

but a new creature will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION" ..." and (2) how they are trying to justify their "STUPIDITIES".

"...The Archangel GABRIEL had called me three times in a row: "ABRAHAM! ABRAHAM! ABRAHAM! Hear the word of the Lord! You proved your love for the Lord!" ..."

Think about it! Any action manifested through the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is an expression downstream of a decision that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRITUAL' Body" has already taken. "THE DIVINE FORCE" when SHE educates Her children, SHE manifest Herself to them, up to entering the place which is located in the middle of their prison, being Verb, SHE talked with them to the

depths of their "inner language"[1371], both directly in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" and in "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" in the "'SPIRITUAL' Body". In

---

[1371] As you have understood already, any creature, be it a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", a "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature", a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", or a "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has produced into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", on instructions of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is a very complex signal processing system, which perform a wide variety of signal processing operations. The signals processed by these creatures are sequence of "electrical pulses" that represent samples of a continuous variable in a domain such as time, space, or frequency. Each "electrical pulse" can be represented by using a two-symbol basis: "on" and "off", or "o" and "1", and that is to say a binary code basis. The most fundamental layer of controlled vocabulary — the set of sequences of "electrical impulses" distinct and considered in their formation and meaning, and which define the "words" — and set of grammatical rules, which are based on the two-symbol basis, will define the "inner language", or the "innermost language", or "nethermost language", or the "depths of the language" of the considered creature.

the "THOUGHTS" of the "SONS OF THE LIGHT", SHE is present and talks to them constantly and SHE is the invisible science that is hidden in their "'SPIRITUAL' Body".

Do you believe that "THE DIVINE FORCE", who is, in the attribute "NON DIVINE", the very PRESENCE of "THE DIVINE", who has in HER all the elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON", who can enter in Her Council with "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" inside of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" of the "CHOSEN ONES",[1372] will have recourse to such artifices of the

---

[1372] Remember what the human designated as Mirza Ḥusayn, under the inspiration of "THE DIVINE FORCE", had said:

"...

> *Ô son of dust!*
>
> *All that is on Earth, I dedicated it to you, except* ***my home inside yourself and of which I made the seat of my beauty and of my glory****.*

"HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", to determine if a "SON OF THE LIGHT" has in him the love for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER? That is to say, if the bond of communion, the bond of deep conformity with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, inside that "SON OF THE LIGHT", works as it should?

It is not from what the creatures see and perceive through the behaviour of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", that "THE DIVINE FORCE" will draw

---

> ***However, you gave my dwelling place and my home to someone other than Me.***
>
> ***And whenever "the manifestation of my holiness" sought her own house, she found a stranger there in; then, deprived of dwelling place, she has hastened to return to Me.***
>
> *Nevertheless, I hid your secret and did not want your shame.*

..."

conclusions about what SHE has Herself "hidden" from the view of such creatures and that SHE has placed in the "'SPIRITUAL' Body". We have already explained the concept of a substance that is "invisible" (or "hidden", or "thinner", or "flows freely in") to another much coarse substance.

It is the one who do not see the "thinner" "'SPIRITUAL' Body" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has "hidden" in the "much coarse" "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", one who has no knowledge of the invisible science of what is inside the "'SPIRITUAL' Body", who will infer the particulars of the "'SPIRITUAL' Body" that are unknown to him, from expressions that he will perceive downstream manifested on the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Such particulars obtained from the expressions that he will perceive downstream manifested on the

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", will always reflect a margin of error from the invisible science that is at the origin of the "'SPIRITUAL' Body" and the behaviour of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" which is associated with such "'SPIRITUAL' Body". Therefore, the interpretation of the behaviour of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is, to a large extent, the key point of the inference of such particulars; and such interpretation will substitute for the knowledge of the invisible science of what is in the "'SPIRITUAL' Body".

After the horrible "BETRAYAL" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had undergone with the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", do you believe that "THE DIVINE FORCE" who moved away from those creatures who have embraced "MALICE" and duplicity, will resort to such artifices of the

"HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", to determine if a "SON OF THE LIGHT" has in him the love for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER?

"... You have heard that I am the best friend of the Lord. Do you think to be able to offer your lives for the Lord? What would you have done in my place? ..."

When you are in front of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", or one of the elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", "be on your toes" and do not forget that "roses have thorns"; they do that, which has been sealed in their "nature". If a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", or if one of the elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", asks you such a question, do not rise to the bait, abstain from giving an answer, no matter who is in front of you;

for, they will trap you in the utterance of your mouth and they will be merciless against you. Remember what "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" went through and have suffered coming from these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"; do not forget it!

For the one who is in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" and who has "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", such questions have no meaning because they are part of the perverse purpose created by "FATALITY" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT"; such questions are parts of the progeny of the "IMPURITY" in all its forms.

As we have explained already, to "LOVE" "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, means to form a bond

of communion, to form a bond of deep conformity with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER; conformity being the state, the quality of two or more things which are in perfect agreement with each other. It means STAND IN “PURITY”; for, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is “ABSOLUTE PURITY”. To be faithful to “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, means: To stand in “PURITY” and to hold your ground in “PURITY”. Remember the application of the concept of “EXTENSION” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to the attribute “NON DIVINE”, through “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”. Such “EXTENSION” will hold as long as “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” is in “PURITY”; for, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is “ABSOLUTE PURITY”.

Thus, if you see or hear about, that, someone, who is locked in the perverse purpose created by

"FATALITY" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT", is going here and there destroying his neighbour and claiming to be doing such things because he/she is proving his/her "LOVE" for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, you should understand that, that person is standing in "IMPURITY" and whatever that person is doing has nothing to do with "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'"; whatever that person is doing has nothing to do with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

As we have already indicated, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", will enlighten human creatures about the nature of such sacrifices that the "ADONA'IM", elders of the

creation, had imposed on them, when through Isaiah (Isaiah 66:3), HE told them:

"...

He who slaughters an ox is like one who kills a man;

He who sacrifices a lamb, is like one who breaks a dog's neck;

He who presents a grain offering, is like one who offers pig's blood;

He who makes a memorial offering of frankincense, is like one who worship idols.

Those have chosen their own ways, and their soul delights in their abominations.

..."

Do you want to make offerings? Then, "STAND IN THE PURITY" and put into practice the teachings of

"THE DIVINE WISDOM" who inspired the descendant of Sira to reveal this (Ben Sira 35: 1-5).

"...

To live by the tenets of "THE DIVINE WISDOM" is equivalent to multiply offerings;

To observe the commandments set forth by "THE DIVINE WISDOM", is offering a sacrifice of salvation;

To show recognition, is to make an offering of fine flour;

And to give alms, it is to offer a sacrifice of praise.

To refrain from evil pleases "THE DIVINE", and to stay away from injustice is a sacrifice of Redemption.

..."

"... The prophecy of THE ETERNAL GOD shall be accomplished as long as the human creatures on this earth will not know that there is only one GOD. ..."

That is the view of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and that they have propagated onto the elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE". As such, they tried to bail themselves out for their responsibility of the disaster in which this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" has been plunged into.

What "*prophecy of THE ETERNAL GOD*" are they talking about, in the first place? We have explained already that, which is designated as a "prophecy" and how it emanates from "THE SUPREME COMPLETENESS" and state of "ABSOLUTE PURITY" of "THE DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". Are they talking about the task that was assigned to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to clean up their mess and from which they have never rested, or something else? That is how they keep creatures in the absence of clarity. Assume for example that: "all human creatures on this earth come to be aware (to know) that there is only one GOD." Then, WHAT? "*The prophecy of THE ETERNAL GOD*" will come to its end, all the destructions and miseries in which the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" has been plunged into will somehow vanish? The creatures will live happily forever after, while they are prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior and they have rooted "IMPURITY" in all its forms at their innermost by accepting as their "doctrinal truth" — their norm, their principle of righteousness, of wisdom

considered ideal in the order of their thoughts or actions that they will undertake to realize —, the "BETRAYAL" that they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and the deceit and prejudice, which they perpetrated against the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"? That, which has been sealed and became part of the "nature" in each creature, will also somehow be reset to a blank page?

What are the "root causes" of this problematic situation in which the human creatures have found themselves with the "peripheral awareness" of that, which makes them, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", to be akin to the "SHEKINAH", destroyed so that they must not know anything about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and that:

"...

> *In sorrow, [they] will eat of the earth... And so shall [they] work the land all the days of [their] life ... until [they] return to the ground, since from it [they] were taken.... [They] were made of dust, ..., and to dust must [they] now return*

...*"?*

Are the "root causes" of this problematic situation found inside the human creatures or somewhere else? To eliminate or solve a problem, it is imperative to go to the "root causes", to neutralize them and then eliminate them.

It is well in the norm of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" to say: "...*The prophecy of THE ETERNAL GOD shall be accomplished as long as the human creatures on this earth will not know*

that there is only one GOD...", without however identifying the "root causes" that led to such a situation, without however establishing how those "root causes" affect the subjects concerned, and without however presenting solutions to eliminate those "root causes".

Instead of helping save what can still be saved from the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have produced a masterful distraction endowed with malice through projection and transformation of their irresponsibility, to make it be the responsibility of the human creature and to hold that human creature as root-cause culprit for the unfortunate consequences of that irresponsibility.

This point of view of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", expressed using the terms

of "*...The prophecy of THE ETERNAL GOD shall be accomplished as long as the human creatures on this earth will not know that there is only one GOD...*", and that they have propagated onto the elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", is part of the web of the perverse purpose created by that "FATALITY" in which they have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT". To absolve themselves of their own iniquities, they hide themselves behind the word "*prophecy*", and behind terms such as "*... it is what was written...*", or "*... it is what had to happen ...*", etc..., while they are prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and they have no knowledge about "THE SUPREME COMPLETENESS" and state of "ABSOLUTE PURITY" of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", from which originates everything that comes into existence

and that is decreed by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER.

The extent and the state of damage that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have inflicted in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” is such that, at any point in time, inside this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, there will always be at least one, if not a bunch, amongst the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, who will not believe in the existence of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. That is why the task of saving what can still be saved from the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, was instituted. It is so that, with the subterfuge “...*The prophecy of THE ETERNAL GOD shall be accomplished as long as the human creatures on this earth will not know that there is only one GOD...*”,

these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" had thought that this state of affairs, the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and in which the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" has been plunged, will last for an infinite number of centuries; that is, will last eternally. In much the same as they had thought about that solitary and terrible desert, the prison of the angels, where seven "STARS" were chained to each other, as high mountains, as ablazed fire, and which was shown to the elder ENOCH, when he was still leaving here on Earth.[1373] As such, and with such subterfuges, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

[1373] Read more, with explanations, in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the unfinished work of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had thought that they will never be held accountable for all this destruction.

In truth, once will be reached the convergence point, in time and from the manifestation out of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, appointed for erasure from existence of those fallen “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and for restoring this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” into “HARMONY” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, the long awaiting decree will be emitted into existence. At attainment of that convergence point, there will not be anything “PURE” in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of this first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”. A short time will elapse, and then, the long awaiting decree will be emitted into

existence. Afterwards, those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", will also face the retribution to the consequences of that "BETRAYAL" that they have perpetrated, all of them, against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and all their iniquities. They cannot and they will not escape with their iniquities and "IMPURITY" in all its forms and "LIES" that they have set in themselves. Amongst those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", there are disciples, followers, and admirers of AZAZEL. YES! There, in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the "Plane Above". You can only shake your head in astonishment when "THE DIVINE FORCE" shows and reveals these things to you. The

time when they will be neutralized will also come at its appointed date; for, “THE HOLY PROJECT” was conceived in “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”, to be implemented in “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”, and it will not resume its course with the presence of “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES” and “LIES”.

“… Do you know what happen to the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah? This is to show you that it is very easy to destroy things …”

When you converse with the elders of “THE HUMAN EDIFICE”, or with the elders of the creation, whoever they may be, make sure to stay out of the “FATALITY” in which the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have plunged “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

For, they will never tell you how this disaster of destruction has happen on Earth here below and you are not going to grow in “THE KNOWLEDGE OF

THE DIVINE", you will not know why did the elders of creation have laid their eyes on ABRAHAM, why did they lay their traps for ABRAHAM whenever the opportunity presented itself.

And so, you will never know "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, let alone what is "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" as we have described to you thanks to the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

All the destruction that you see on this earthly world, in which you are living, is the work of those, in which "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is standing in the "IMPURITY" in all its forms. All this destruction is the progeny of the "IMPURITY" that has its origin in "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

If you will come to converse with the elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", or with the elders of the creation,

whoever they may be, and that during those conversations they will tell you that THE ETERNAL GOD destroyed this or that, because of this or that, remember that you are sitted down at the table of deceptions in the house of "FATALITY". Before that you start tasting and feeding yourself on the dishes and delicacies of obscurity and with their delightful appearances, formulated as "... THE ETERNAL *GOD destroyed this or that* ...", and that they will serve to you, to keep you asleep even more on the bed of ignorance, remember that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is "ABSOLUTE PURITY", and HE DOES NO DO WHAT IS NOT IN HIS "NATURE".

If the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" growing inside a creature, remains meager and does not produce any "fruits" by the time when that, which is designated as the "nature" will settle and will be

sealed inside that creature, then, forever and regardless of where that creature will reside inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, it will not produce any “fruits” of itself: it will not produce any knowledge about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER; that creature will hardly grasp the concepts of “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”.

Meditate on these concepts of “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”, before that, that which is designated as the “nature” settles and is sealed inside you; grow in you the “fruits” of “PURITY”. STAND IN “PURITY” at all times! It is here, on Earth in the “Plane Below” that you are called to develop the “COMPREHENSION” of these concepts of “PURITY” and “HOLINESS”; your only teacher is “THE DIVINE FORCE” and SHE gives you HER teaching through everything that you do during your stay on Earth. You

are all in HER classroom, but you do not pay attention and do not listen to HER teaching.

WAKE UP! Do not waste time! Go to “THE DIVINE FORCE”, who is, in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, the very PRESENCE of “THE DIVINE”. No creature into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” can “come into contact” with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER without the agreement of “THE DIVINE FORCE”: SHE is the true comforter, the one whom CHRIST had spoken to you when he said (John: 14):

“…

If you love me, keep my commands.

And I shall pray to the father, and he will give you another comforter, that he may remain eternally with you, the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it neither sees him nor knows him; but you, you know

him, for he lives with you, and he will be in you.

....

The comforter, the Holy Spirit, whom the father will send in my name, will teach you all things, and will remind you of all that I have told you.

...”

As your contemporary, who is walking and talking with “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and seeing HER work, I confirm to you the veracity of all what CHRIST has said in the past, and concerning the TRUE COMFORTER. As we have explained concerning the mould from which you were produced into existence, “THE DIVINE FORCE” is along side you and truly lives with you, human creatures. All that is required of you is: STAND IN “PURITY”! AND HOLD YOUR

GROUND IN “PURITY”! It is only so, that SHE will awaken “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that is already inside of you, but dormant.

You, as a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, possesses in you, the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”. And, in the ancient language, that “LIGHT” of which you possesses the elements in the “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, was also designated by the word written “CHRIST” and that was later assigned to the manifestation into existence, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model and that you have come to know as: CHRIST (Jesus), is also called “CHRIST”. Furthermore, that “LIGHT”, which is at the basis of your innermost structure, is (in the sense of “invisibility”, as we have already explained) the kinship of “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

That is the motive why “THE DIVINE FORCE” is along side you and truly lives with you, human creatures.

It is because of the designation of that “LIGHT”, using the word written “CHRIST” in ancient language, that CHRIST (the manifested “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model) has said: “*...the Holy Spirit, whom the father will send in* ***my NAME*** *...*” (for the sake of that “LIGHT” and in the purpose of saving that “LIGHT”, which is basis of your innermost structure). Often also, CHRIST said: “... *I am in you* ...”, to bring you to understand such things.

It is because by construction, all the features of that “LIGHT”, of which you possesses the elements in the “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, are present in the “PRINCIPAL” instance of the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’

‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model, that CHRIST said: “… *you are in me …*”.

It is because, just as every creature that has been produced into existence inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, is prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, that CHRIST said: “… *THE FATHER is in you …*”

When you actually stand in “PURITY” and hold your ground in “PURITY”, and because you are prone to that Governing Law of the Behavior, it is said that: “*you walk with THE FATHER*”; and, it is also said that: “*obscurity*” (it has many others designations in parable), which is “*the ruler of this world*”, has no power on you.

These explanations should help you to understand most of what CHRIST was talking about and that was

recorded in John: 14, as well as in other records that humanity possesses.

Do not forget the writings of Solomon, when he recalled his human condition (wisdom 7:1-14, Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on Solomon who failed to recognize "THE DIVINE FORCE") by saying:

"...

> *I also am mortal, like all men, a descendant of the first-formed child of earth.*
>
> ...
>
> *Therefore I prayed, and discernment was given me, I prayed and the Spirit of Wisdom came to me.*
>
> ...

I benefited from all of them all, knowing that Wisdom leads them; ***YET, I NEVER KNEW THAT SHE WAS HERSELF THE AUTHOR***.

…"

He who has found "THE DIVINE FORCE" will be extracted from the web of the perverse purpose created by "FATALITY" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT".

He who has found "THE DIVINE FORCE" will be instructed on all things, on the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", on all that has been revealed in this "BOOK OF FORMATION".

He who has found "THE DIVINE FORCE" will also know who is the true author of this "BOOK OF

FORMATION" which has been interpreted to you; the author is not the interpreter.

During this conversation with the elder ABRAHAM, the Archangel MICHAEL was also standing there and listening. The elder ABRAHAM did not say: *"Listen, brother Aristide. That Lord about which I am telling you about and that had asked me to give him my son in sacrifice is the Archangel MICHAEL."*, as at the time when he was still living here on Earth, he did not see the events that were unfolding around him in the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" and he did not know that it was the Archangel MICHAEL who was presenting himself as the Lord to human creatures. The Archangel MICHAEL himself, standing there and listening to this conversation, did not step forwards to say something like: *"Listen, human, actually, I am*

the one who asked ABRAHAM to give me his son in sacrifice." Draw your conclusions about what is happening between the elders of the "HUMAN EDIFICE" who are living in the "Plane Above" and the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". If you do not and develop "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", the seed of which "THE DIVINE FORCE" has sowed in you, and through it, learn about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our (your) true FATHER, and about "THE DIVINE FORCE", our (your) true MOTHER, while you are living here on Earth, it is not in the "Plane Above" amongst these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that you will ever come to learn something about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our (your) true FATHER, and about "THE DIVINE FORCE", our (your) true MOTHER. To be able to learn something about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our (your) true FATHER, and about "THE DIVINE

FORCE", our (your) true MOTHER, all that is required of you is: STAND IN "PURITY"! AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY"!

CHAPTER 242
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JUNE 29, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, ABRAHAM

CHAPTER 243

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JULY 01, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, ARCHANGEL RAPHAEL

Archangel RAPHAEL:

Peace be with you sister Margriet!

I just travelled the entire Earth on a mission to save other people.

I have also accomplished the will of THE ETERNAL GOD! These are things that you will understand when you come here above by the will of THE ETERNAL GOD.

I am RAPHAEL and I heal some people with the help of THE ETERNAL GOD! Because everyone here above has his task.

There are certain diseases that no longer exist on this Earth, but that had existed in the past.

The ETERNAL FATHER sent me from time to time to heal human creatures.

The archangels do not often have a lot of stories to tell, because they have not lived as human creatures on this Earth. But their mission is to stay loyal to THE ETERNAL GOD.

There are other things that the eternal GOD do not revealed fully to human creatures on Earth. (...)

Aristide:

Peace be with you RAPHAEL!

Archangel RAPHAEL:

Peace be with you brother Aristide! We shall continue with the pharmacy. Do you have any questions for me?

Aristide:

Yes I prepared some. With the agreement of THE ETERNAL GOD, can you tell me how to proceed with the following diseases:

1. *Cancer*
2. *Cleansing of an organ;*[1374] *for example the lungs, liver, intestine.*

[1374] To rid it of impurities, rid it of everything which, like bacteria, infectious particle, etc ..., is detrimental to its proper functioning.

3. Paralysis (of muscles and members)

As you would know already, a large amount of dust in your tent comes from outside through windows, doors, and vents, and a hodgepodge of all sorts of things will come forth from your tent construction material. A quick walk through your tent can show you the obvious places where those detrimental materials tend to gather — from your air conditioning system to all other household furnitures. In fact, most surfaces of the furnitures inside your tent collect layers of dust. You will not be able to completely rid your tent of those sorts of things but the more you can eliminate the better. It is important to minimize their amount inside your tent through regular cleaning of your household furnitures. He, who has ears to hear, let him hear!

Carefully also read the description on THE ULTRAFILTRATE PLASMA ISOPATHIC THERAPY, which we have given in the section concerning the excretory system of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" — in the chapter concerning the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" — and its product, which is designated as "urine", a complex ultrafiltrate biofluid and a tailormade internal "medicinal substance" — a tailormade internal preparation in a specified formulation for the treatment or prevention of disease — produced by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" itself and to best support its own health. You have in you the medicine to best support the health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear.

4. *Diabetes*

5. *Asthma*

6. *AIDS*

7. *Lose weight*

Archangel RAPHAEL:

1. *Cancer is one of the plagues sent on Earth for many years ago.*[1375] *This scourge has*

[1375] As you would know, the formation and occurrence of neoplastic (tumor) cells, or cancer cells, is the consequence of a stem cell coming into contact with estrogen, non sexually, and as part of the general "HEALING" process to disruption (either by physical trauma, chemical action, or illness) in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". Cancer, as you would know, is a hereditary, chronic metabolic deficiency "DISEASE", which is aggravated by the lack of antioxydants and the lack of amygdalin (also designated as vitamin B17), an essential food compound in the diet of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". A hereditary "DISEASE" is one that is caused by mutations (changes) in certain genes or chromosomes that are passed down in descent. A chronic "DISEASE" is one that does not transmit away from its own accord. A chronic metabolic

spreaded with time and is hereditary. It has several causes, among other pollution in the

---

"DISEASE" is one that arises within the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", affects any aspect of metabolism — the many different chemical processes that occur in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to sustain life and normal functioning — and is not contagious. When the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is sufficiently powered (spiritually) by the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" that wears it, with "'EARTHLY' specific supply of subsistence" through the transfer of forces, that is to say, the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals), between the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", then the solution to all chronic metabolic "DISEASE" that may affect that "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is found in factors related to appropriate nutrition, increased levels of approriate enzymes for the metabolism of their compounds, and and appropriate physical exercise to oxygenate the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and improve the blood flow. Those appropriate enzymes are transported in the blood flow throughout the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" and are excreted in the "ultrafiltrate of plasma", which is called "urine", and which can be re-introduced in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", to best support its health.

CHAPTER 243
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JULY 01, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, ARCHANGEL RAPHAEL

atmosphere and the indiscriminate consumption of food. To avoid this, you must:

a. *Avoid consuming any blood related food; It is through blood that the disease develops quickly.*

b. *One should consume honey to purify his body*

c. *Consume a lot of "fruits", except acid "fruits".*[1376]

[1376] By "fruits" is not only meant the flesh of the fruit, but also the pits or seeds that are found inside the fruit. Of particular importance are those fruits and vegetables, which are rich sources of amygdalin (also designated as vitamin B17), glucosinolate, and antioxidants: glutathione, superoxide dismutase, and catalase, the descriptions of which we have given in the chapter concerning the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". However, the optimal levels of nutrients

known to provide health benefits to the adult "physical body" cannot be obtained only from a daily consumption of fresh fruits. For example, the optimal level of vitamin C is approximately 1200 to 2000 mg daily, which will translate into a daily consumption of 18 oranges, or 17 kiwifruit, or 160 apples. From this example, it is clear that to obtain an optimal level of nutrients for the proper functioning of the cells of your "physical body", you must also add potent natural nutrients supplements and supplements of these three antioxidants to your dietary, to provide for optimal cellular nutrition and functioning.

Potential of hydrogen, otherwise known as pH, measures the levels of acid and alkaline in a substance on a scale from 0 to 14. A high pH indicates higher alkaline content, and a low pH signals higher acidity.

The majority of fruits and vegetables have high, moderate or low alkaline levels, while a few contain low levels of acid. All vegetables and fruits produce alkaline when they are natural and raw. When canned, processed or cooked, they tend to have higher acidity.

Alkaline fruits: Most fruits fall into the low alkaline category, including oranges, peaches, mangoes, papayas, watermelons, grapes, melons, strawberries, apples, bananas, apricots and avocados. Cherries, limes, pineapples and raisins produce slightly higher alkaline levels.

Acidic fruits: Canned fruits are the only type of fruits that produce high levels of acid. Blueberries, cranberries, plums, bananas and processed fruit juices have low acidity.

Alkaline vegetables: Vegetables with high alkaline levels include parsley, spinach, broccoli, celery, garlic, barley and vegetable juices. Carrots, beets, green beans, Lima beans, lettuce and zucchini have moderate alkaline levels, while the majority of vegetables are low alkaline producers. These include squash, corn, rhubarb, cabbage, onion, peas, turnip, potato, soybean, cauliflower, asparagus and mushrooms.

Acidic vegetables: Pickled vegetables produce the highest levels of acid, while pinto and navy beans have moderate acidity. Sweet potatoes, cooked spinach and kidney beans have the lowest levels of acid.

Sources of amygdalin (also designated as vitamin B17) and glucosinolate include vegetables like carrots, spinach, celery, bean sprouts, mung beans, lima beans and butter beans clover, sorghum, black beans, garbanzo, green pea, lentils, alfalfa, beet tops, cassava (contains very high concentrations), bamboo (contains very high concentrations), sweet potato, raw nuts such as bitter raw almonds, raw macadamia, and in the pips of many fruits, particularly pips or kernels of papayas (contains medium concentrations), mango (contains medium concentrations), apricots (contains high concentrations), wild blackberry (contains

very high concentrations), boysenberry, elderberry, mulberry, apple seeds (contains very high concentrations), cherry seed, nectarine seeds (contains very high concentrations), peach seed (contains very high concentrations), pear seeds (contains very high concentrations), plum seed (contains very high concentrations), prune seed (contains very high concentrations), etc...

As you would know already, papaya seeds for example are a good source of phytochemicals. They contain valuable phytochemicals such as: Amygdalin (Cyanogenic Glucoside, Vitamin B17; β-glucosidases are responsible to hydrolyse cyanogenic glucosides into free hydrogen cyanide, benzaldehyde, or acetone and sugar), Glucosinolate (is a sulfur-rich compound mainly found in the Brassicaceae and Caricae family such as Carica papaya; The hydrolysis of glucosinolates, which is catalyzed by a class of enzymes called myrosinases (β-thioglucosidases), leads to the formation of breakdown compounds, such as thiocyanates, isothiocyanates, indoles, oxazolidine-2-thiones (e.g., goitrin), epithionitrile, and nitrile. Isothiocyanates are antioxidants, anti-neoplastic (anti-tumor, anticarcinogenic) substances. Cruciferous vegetables, such as broccoli, cabbage, brussels sprouts, kohlrabi, and kale, are rich sources of glucosinolates, each cruciferous vegetable forms a different isothiocyanate when hydrolyzed.), Phenolics, p-Coumaric acid, Kaempferol-3-glucoside, p-Hydroxybenzoic acid, Quercetin-3-galactoside, Caffeic acid, Ferulic acid, Phytosterols, Campesterol, Stigmasterol, β-Sitosterol,

d. One should not to live locked up in his own "thoughts".

The only effective remedy is HARMONY with THE ETERNAL GOD.[1377]

Flavonoids, Alkaloids, Phytates, Steroids, Terpenoids, Oxalates, Glycosides, Strobosteroids, Carotenoids, Anthraquinones, Phlobatannins.

[1377] The Archangel RAPHAEL is speaking about the meaning of his designation/identity: "RAPHAEL". We have already explained why this is so, in the chapter concerning the functioning of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and the transfer of forces from one structure to another. "HEALING" comes as a last resort from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER through His "ALTAR": hence the naming by the word "RAPHAEL". Thus, when you speak with one of those those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", activate your discernment faculties and whatever he tells you, read/understand it also in the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language". Every time a creature (be it a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", or any other creature) open his/her mouth, in the "Specific 'SPIRIT' Language", he/she unwittingly reveals his/her personality, identity, or character.

2. *For the cleansing of an organ, one should take tisane (Lemongrass + hot water) mixed with lemon and not put a lot of sugar. You can also use green tea pure (without mixture) with lemon.*[1378]

3. *Paralysis. Any paralysis comes from a blockage in the brain. It must be free. For this, one must:*

   a. *Avoid consuming whatever food and avoid any drug that stifles the brain,*

[1378] LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus), also known as cymbopogon, barbed wire grass, silky heads, Cochin grass or Malabar grass or oily heads, is a genus of Asian, African, Australian, and tropical island plants in the grass family, and with multiples virtues for the health of the human body.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

except when such paralysis comes from an accident.

b. *Pray and free the brain and consume honey when the paralysis is recent (one to two teaspoons of honey per week)*

c. *Do enough movement so that the body has enough air.*[1379]

[1379] "The running water will not rot! Things that remain in motion do not stagnate."

Cardio exercises allow achieving this purpose. As you would know already, cardio exercises are physical exercises of low to high intensity, which depend primarily on the aerobic energy-generating process, the use of oxygen to adequately meet energy demands during exercise via aerobic metabolism. Cardio exercises (Eastern style, calming and restorative exercises) allow improving your health, improving your blood flow, increasing your intrinsic energy level, and increasing the overall tone of all your internal organs. Cardio exercises will allow you to improve your lungs efficiency by maximizing breathing capacity, thereby increasing ability to ventilate more air in a shorter period of time. As breathing capacity

increases, your internal organs will be able to extract oxygen more quickly into the blood stream, increasing elimination of carbon dioxide. With aerobic exercises, your heart will also become more efficient at functioning, and blood volume, hemoglobin and red blood cells increase, enhancing the ability of your body to transport oxygen from the lungs into the blood and muscles.

Dance, grooving to the sound of music, in all its forms, is an aerobic exercise. It is a health-promoting physical activity which creatures (be it in the "Plane Above", amongst the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and the elders of the creation (see conversation of September 17, 2005, Aristide with ENOCH), or in the Plane Below, here on Earth) incorporate into their lifestyles today. This physical activity appeals to those who may not typically be active and therefore may be another alternative of exercise.

Dancing can be a way to stay fit for people of all ages, shapes and sizes, having a wide range of physical, and mental benefits including improved condition of the heart and lungs, increased muscular strength, endurance and motor fitness, increased aerobic fitness, improved muscle tone and strength, weight management, stronger bones and reduced risk of osteoporosis, better coordination, agility and flexibility, improved balance and spatial awareness, increased physical confidence, improved mental functioning, improved general and psychological well being, greater self-confidence and self-esteem, and better social skills.

4. *For Diabetes, one should:*

   a. *Avoid an excess of sugar in the body.*

   b. *Have recourse to the vegetarian diet.*

   c. *Consume unsweetened "fruits" when the disease has already developed. "Fruits" facilitate the treatment many diseases.*

5. *Asthma is a disease of the nature that comes from the wind and the microbes that unfurl in the weakest bodies. It is also caused by allergy to something, for example an allergy to the cat's hair. The only way to slow down asthma is to live in an environment where it is neither too hot nor too cold. However, it is from THE ETERNAL GOD that comes healing.*

6. *AIDS. Some humans have already found a cure, but they are still making trade on their fellow neighbour.*

One needs to purify the blood. The blood is purified by what one consumes.

a. *Avoid alcohol, tobacco, and anything that can be harmful to health.*

b. *Consume a lot of "fruits" because the more there are "fruits" in the body, the more the blood is purified.*[1380]

[1380] Of particular importance are those fruits and vegetables, which are rich sources of antioxidants: glutathione, superoxide dismutase, and catalase, the descriptions of which we have given in the chapter concerning the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". However, the optimal levels of nutrients known to provide health benefits to the "physical body" cannot be obtained only from a daily consumption

of fresh fruits. For example, the optimal level of vitamin C is approximately 1200 to 2000 mg daily, which will translate into a daily consumption of 18 oranges, or 17 kiwifruit, or 160 apples. From this example, it becomes clear that to obtain an optimal level of nutrients for the proper functioning of the cells of your "physical body", you must also add potent natural nutrients supplements and supplements of these three antioxidants to your dietary to provide for optimal cellular nutrition and functioning.

As you would know already, glutathione is a vital substance, which is produced by the liver and for the proper functioning of the "physical body". Glutathione acts as an intracellular antioxidant, a free radical scavenger and a detoxifying agent, which helps to minimize the damage caused by free radicals and by limiting the accumulation of toxins.

Glutathione is also readily found in certain foods, such as fruits and vegetables (Asparagus, Avocado, Banana, Broccoli, Carrot, Cauliflower, Cucumber, Grapefruit, Green Beans, Green Pepper, Green Squash, Lemon, Mango, Orange, Papaya, Parsley, Potato, Red Pepper, Spinach, Strawberry, Tomato, Yellow Squash, etc...). It is also available in dietary supplement form and there are various forms of glutathione supplements available.

Glutathione is purported to slow down the aging process of cells, prevent cancer, and preserve memory. It also facilitate protection against a wide range of health problems, including: clogged arteries

(atherosclerosis), Lyme disease, Alzheimer's disease, chronic fatigue syndrome, colitis, high cholesterol, osteoarthritis, asthma, cataracts, diabetes, glaucoma, heart disease, hepatitis, liver disease, Parkinson's disease, etc...

The superoxide dismutase enzyme is also an important endogenous antioxidant in nearly all cells exposed to oxygen in the physical body. Superoxide dismutase is available in many fresh food sources. The top superoxide dismutase foods include:

- Marine Phytoplankton;
- Melons such as Casaba, Honeydew and Cantaloupe;
- Cruciferous Vegetables;
- Polyphenol-rich tea;
- Essene or Sprouted Wheat, Sprouted Soy or Sprouted Corn;
- Goji Berries;
- Black Chokeberry Extract;
- Curcuminoid-piperine combination (Turmeric/Black Pepper).

Superoxide dismutase is also available as a dietary supplement, which are often made from a combination of wheat and melon extract.

Catalase, as we have indicated in the chapter concerning the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", is a protein that works to stabilize these

c. Avoid consuming blood related foods.

---

free radicals, in a process called anti-oxidation. It facilitates the conversion of free radicals into hydrogen peroxide which ultimately breaks down to stable and safe water and oxygen. All fruits contain catalase, some have more than others: avocados, pineapple, cherries, apricots, bananas, watermelon, kiwi and peaches have the highest levels of catalase among fruit when eaten fresh and raw. Intake of supplements such as manganese, copper, zinc and selenium will facilitate the production of catalase by the physical body.

Use these recommendations in combination with THE ULTRAFILTRATE PLASMA ISOPATHIC THERAPY, which we have given in the section concerning the excretory system of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" — in the chapter concerning the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" — and its product, which is designated as "urine", a complex ultrafiltrate biofluid and a tailormade internal "medicinal substance" — a tailormade internal preparation in a specified formulation for the treatment or prevention of disease — produced by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" itself and to best support its own health. You have in you the medicine to best support the health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear.

d. Consume enough olives in all its forms.[1381]

[1381] The olive, a mediterranean evergreen tree (Olea europaea of the family Oleaceae, the olive family) cultivated for its drupaceous fruit that is an important food and source of oil. The olives fruits are small, oval fruits with a hard, inedible stone in the middle. They come in varying shades of green and black, depending on when they are picked. The olives fruits are very rich in lipids (up to 99% of the oil that is extracted), but also in vitamin E and A. They are a remarkable source of antioxidant and anti-inflammatory phytonutrients, which include:

- Simple Phenols: tyrosol, hydroxytyrosol;
- Terpenes (including secoiridoids and triterpenes): oleuropein, demethyloleuropein, erythrodiol, uvaol, oleanolic acid, elenoic acid, ligstroside;
- Flavones: apigenin, luteolin;
- Hydroxycinnamic acids: caffeic acid, cinnamic acid, ferulic acid, coumaric acid;
- Anthocyanidins: Cyanidins, peonidins;
- Flavonols: Quercetin, kaempferol;
- Hydroxybenzoic acids: gallic acid, protocatechuic acid, vanillic acid, syringic acid;

SMALL DOG

e. Avoid foods that are too acid.

f. Do not withdraw in oneself to avoid the release of symptoms.

g. Consume tisane (Lemongrass + hot water.[1382]

h. Remain in a Holy environment.

- Hydroxyphenylacetic acids: homovanillic acid, homveratric acid.

This phytonutrient richness and the vitamin E, are the sources of the health benefits, which extend to most of systems of the "physical body", including: the cardiovascular system, respiratory system, nervous system, musculoskeletal system, immune system, inflammatory system, and digestive system.

[1382] LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus), also known as cymbopogon, barbed wire grass, silky heads, Cochin grass or Malabar grass or oily heads, is a genus of Asian, African, Australian, and tropical island plants in the grass family, and with multiples virtues for the health of the human body.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

i. *Avoid too much heat.*

j. *Avoid consuming fat oils graces that come from animals such as pigs, because that oil allows some to take weight but afterwards there are disadvantages.*

k. *Avoid consuming the same foods every day lest the infectious particle get used to it.*

l. *Consume milk.*

m. *Do not consume lot of peanuts because the infectious particle feels comfortable in an organism that contains oil. That is how it spreads and destroys the cells.*

That is how one can slow the spreading of *the infectious particle and the rest is up to THE ETERNAL GOD.*

All the things mentioned here above also help protect the body against the spread of other diseases.

7. *To lose weight, one should:*
   a. *Consume enough green tea or tisane (Lemongrass + hot water).*
   b. *Sports does not quickly solve this problem*
   c. *Control what you eat and avoid foods that contain enough oil.*
   d. *Have the will.*

Tomorrow you should ask CHRIST if there are people who live in "THE DEPTHS OF THE

WATERS" and in the very inside of the Earth and how they arrived there.

Aristide:

Yes I will not forget to ask him. Thank you!

EXTENDED ANNOTATIONS

"... For the cleansing of an organ, one should take tisane (Lemongrass+hot water) mixed with lemon and not put a lot of sugar. You can also use green tea pure (without mixture) with lemon. ..."

LEMONGRASS (leaves of Cymbopogon Citratus)
+ Little lemon juice + Honey + Hot water

(or, PURE GREEN TEA + Little lemon juice + Honey
+ Hot water)

Here is the process to make the infusion:

1. Rinse the leaves of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) to rid them of impurities;
2. Cut those clean leaves of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) into smaller pieces;

3. Pour water in a pot and heat it (**WITHOUT** those leaves of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) in it) on the stove; don't let the water boil, just bring it towards the point of boiling (the boiling point of water is 100 degrees celcius); 70-80 degrees celcius is OK (you will get a green infusion afterwards), this will allow you to extract the organic compounds that are available in the leaves of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) without destroying those organic compounds (which is what will occur if you let the water boil, in which case you will get a brown infusion afterwards).
4. Turn off the heat and add those clean leaves of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) in the pot of hot water;

5. Let it infuse properly to get the most out of the LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) leaves. It may take few hours if you are using dried leaves, be patient!
6. Pour the resulting infusion (without the leaves) in a 450 ml cup and warm it in a microwave for 2 to 3 minutes. The purpose of this microwave heating is to be able to activate the molecules of the next components that are found in: lemon juice, honey, and the "Essential Oils";
7. Add a little (for example 2 or 3 normal tablespoons of) lemon juice, also add one normal tablespoon of honey, and properly stir the mixture contained in the cup to have a homogeneous mixture;
8. Add 3 to 4 dropplets of PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) "Essential Oil", also add

the same amount of dropplets of PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus) “Essential Oil”;

9. Mix it properly by stirring to have a homogeneous mixture. That is your “ALL IN ONE” therapeutic tisane: it is a therapeutic chemical agent, which, once inside your organism, it will oppose the development or even survival (that is to say, it will annihilate) both putrid ferments as pathogenic germs, bacteria and infectious particles which are harmful the proper functioning of your physical body. As for your spiritual body, it is only HARMONY with “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER and through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, which guarantees the good functioning of your spiritual body and therefore the transfer of

forces of "COMBAT" from the spiritual body to the physical body. And to arrive at HARMONY with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, you must put your own affairs in order by yourself (for, no one else but yourself can do it) and go and conclude your business with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our (your true) FATHER.

10. Drink it warm, slowly! Drink it slowly, as it is also a great natural antiseptic cleanser for the mouth cavity organs — the oral cavity includes the lips, gingivae, retromolar trigone, teeth, hard palate, cheek mucosa, mobile tongue, and floor of the mouth — and for the decongestion of the nasal cavity, and as a gargle, it is effective against sore throat; swirl it around in your mouth to rinse your mouth to ensure the cleaning of the whole mouth and annihilate all

those nasty germs starting in your mouth and going down deep into the physical body, where the curative properties will be transported by the blood to your internal organs.

Throughout the day, you can repeat steps 6 to 10, one or two times, and drink one cup of this beverage before going to sleep; this will allow you to get any infectious particle out of your lungs and internal organs and at the same time cleanse those internal organs at the cellular level (cleansing the microenvironment both inside and outside of the cell).[1383] The higher the concentration of LEMONGRASS extract in your tisane, with respect to

---

[1383] You can make your own experiments to demonstrate that the Solar star is shining above this Earthly world, to understand "THE SCIENCE" behind these works of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and write down several PhD theses out of all these information.

the amount of water, the better the tisane, and the faster the cleansing; hence the 3 to 4 dropplets mentioned in step 8. In grocery you can buy PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) “Essential Oil” and PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus) “Essential Oil”, which is also designated as “Java Citronella”. As for the amount of honey and lemon juice, you can also proceed according to your physical body’s tolerance for sugar or lemon. If the result of step 9 is too bitter for you to drink, by all means add one more normal tablespoon of honey! Honey is a natural by-product from flower nectar and the aero-digestive tract of the honey bee. It has a complex chemical and biochemical composition including sugars, proteins, amino acids, phenolics, vitamins and minerals. Honey is a natural medicinal agent with antioxidant, anti-bacterial, antifungal, anti-malarial and anti-tumor properties.

All this information contained in these writings as well as this curative process described here above have been given to you freely! You MUST NOT make business out of it and you MUST NOT exploit your neighbour using this information! NEVER!!!

ᏩᏙᏍᏗᏓᏂᏙᏍᏗ

CHAPTER 243
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JULY 01, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, ARCHANGEL RAPHAEL

LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus)

LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) is a genus of Asian, African, Australian, and tropical island plants in the grass family, and with multiples virtues for the health of the human body. Its leaves, long, narrow and linear, blue green, with sharp edges, branch-shaped peduncles, measure from 90 cm to 2 m. They sheath and have, at their base, a swollen and white part. The plant of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) has a powerful root system consisting of rhizomes with fines, long rootlets. The flavor of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) is characterized by mild citrus notes.

LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) has a hollow, bulbous stem with aromatic properties. Due to the unique properties of the organic compounds of its

"Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the "Substance par Excellence") and that is contained in its leaves, and which have long been used in the context of ancient medicine and also in herbal medicine for the treatment of a large number of ailments and diseases, LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) will inhibit the development of a wide range of microorganisms, bacteria, yeasts, molds, infectious particles, and amoebas, which are detrimental to the proper functioning of the human physical body.

LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) herb has numerous wonderful healing and health properties benefiting "Essential Oils", chemicals, minerals and vitamins, which are known in ancient medicine to have infection-preventing properties and it has long been used in medicine for the treatment of a large number of ailments and diseases, including malaria

in all its forms. Some diseases, which were treated in the past using LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus), no longer exist on this Earth nowadays.

LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus), fresh Nutritive value per 100 g. (Source: USDA National Nutrient data base)		
Principle	**Nutrient Value**	**Percentage of RDA[1384]**
Water	70.58 g	-
Energy	99 kcal	5%
Carbohydrates	25.31 g	19%
Protein	1.82 g	3%
Total Fat	0.49 g	2%
Cholesterol	0 mg	0%
Vitamins		

[1384] The Recommended Dietary Allowance (RDA) is the average daily dietary intake level that is sufficient to meet the nutrient requirement of nearly all (97 to 98 percent) healthy individuals. The percentage tells you how much a nutrient in a serving of food contribute to a daily diet. 2,000 calories a day is used for general nutrition advice.

Folates	75 µg	19%
Niacin	1.101 mg	7%
Pyridoxine	0.080 mg	6%
Riboflavin	0.135 mg	10.5%
Thiamin	0.065 mg	5.5%
Vitamin A	6 mg	<1%
Vitamin B6	0.08 mg	-
Vitamin C	2.6 mg	4%
Electrolytes		
Sodium	6 mg	<1%
Potassium	723 mg	15%
Minerals		
Calcium	65 mg	6.5%
Copper	0.266 mg	29%
Iron	8.17 mg	102%
Magnesium	60 mg	15%
Manganese	5.244 mg	228%
Selenium	0.7 µg	1%
Zinc	2.23 mg	20%

As indicated in the table, LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) herb contains 99 kcal per

100g with no cholesterol. Whether fresh or dried, LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) is a rich source of minerals like potassium, zinc, iron, manganese, copper, and magnesium and calcium. All these minerals are available in proper amounts in the LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) herb for continuous daily comsumption. These essential minerals are required for optimum catalytic activity of the major antioxidants, which are glutathione, superoxide dismutase, and catalase, and which we have described in the chapter concerning the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

CALCIUM

Calcium is a divalent cation with an atomic weight of 40. In the elementary composition of the human physical body, it ranks fifth after oxygen, carbon,

hydrogen, and nitrogen, and it makes up 1.9 percent of the weight of the human physical body.

Calcium salts provide rigidity to the skeleton and calcium ions play a role in many if not most metabolic processes. In the primitive exoskeleton and in shells, rigidity is generally provided by calcium carbonate, but in the vertebrate skeleton it is provided by a form of calcium phosphate which approximates hydroxyapatite and is embedded in collagen fibrils.

90% of the human physical body calcium is located in the skeleton. The remaining 1% is equally distributed between the teeth and soft tissues, with only 0.1% in the extracellular fluid. In the skeleton it constitutes 25% of the dry weight and 40% of the ash weight. The extracellular fluid contains ionised calcium at about 4.8mg/100ml (1.20 mmol/l) maintained by the parathyroid — vitamin D system as well as complexed

calcium at about 1.6mg/100ml (0.4 mmol/l). In the plasma there is an additional protein-bound calcium fraction of 3.2mg/100ml (0.8 mmol/l). In the cellular compartment the total calcium concentration is comparable with that in the extracellular fluid, but the free calcium concentration is lower by several orders of magnitude.

Bone serves as the ultimate mineral reservoir for the calcium circulating in the extracellular fluid. Calcium enters the extracellular fluid from the gut by absorption and from bone by resorption. Calcium leaves the extracellular fluid via the gastrointestinal tract, kidneys, and skin and enters into bone via bone formation. In addition, calcium fluxes occur across all cell membranes. Many neuromuscular and other cellular functions depend on the maintenance of the ionised calcium concentration in the extracellular

fluid. Calcium fluxes are also important mediators of hormonal effects on target organs through several intracellular signalling pathways, such as the phosphoinositide and cyclic adenosine monophosphate systems. The cytoplasmic calcium concentration is kept down by a series of calcium pumps, which concentrate calcium within the intracellular storage sites or extrude from the cells the calcium which flows in by diffusion. The physiology of calcium metabolism is primarily directed towards the maintenance of the concentration of ionised calcium in the extracellular fluid. This is protected and maintained by a feedback loop through calcium receptors in the parathyroid glands, which control the secretion of parathyroid hormone. This hormone increases the renal tubular reabsorption of calcium, promotes intestinal calcium absorption by stimulating the renal production of 1,25-

dihyroxycolecaliferol, and, if necessary, resorbs bone. However, the integrity of the system depends critically on vitamin D status; if there is a deficiency of vitamin D, the loss of its calcaemic action leads to a decrease in the ionised calcium and secondary hyperparathyroidism and hypophosphataemia.

POTASSIUM

Potassium is a mineral classified as an electrolyte because it is highly reactive in water. When in water, an electrolyte dissolves into positive or negative ions that have the ability to conduct electricity. Potassium, when dissolved in water, it produces positively charged ions. This special property allows it to conduct electricity, which is important for many processes throughout the human physical body. The human physical body uses this electricity to manage a variety of processes, including control heart rate and

blood pressure, fluid balance, nerve signals and muscle contractions.

The human physical body is made of approximately 60% water. 40% of this water is found inside the cells in a substance called intracellular fluid. The remainder is found outside the cells in areas such as blood, spinal fluid and between cells, in a substance called extracellular fluid. The amount of water in the intracellular fluid and extracellular fluid is affected by their concentration of electrolytes, especially potassium and sodium. Potassium is the main electrolyte in the intracellular fluid, and it determines the amount of water inside the cells. Conversely, sodium is the main electrolyte in the extracellular fluid, and it determines the amount of water outside the cells.

The number of electrolytes relative to the amount of fluid is called osmolality. Under normal conditions, the osmolality is the same inside and outside the cells of the human physical body. That is to say, there is an equal balance of electrolytes outside and inside the cells of the human physical body.

However, when osmolality is unequal, water from the side with fewer electrolytes will move into the side with more electrolytes to equalize electrolyte concentrations. This may cause cells to shrink as water moves out of them, or swell up and burst as water moves into them. That's why it is important to make sure you consume the right electrolytes, including potassium.

Maintaining good fluid balance is important for optimal health. Poor fluid balance can lead to

dehydration, which in turn affects the heart and kidneys.

The nervous system relays messages between the brain and body. These messages are delivered in the form of nerve impulses and help regulate the muscle contractions, heartbeat, reflexes and many other functions of the human physical body. Nerve impulses are generated by sodium ions moving into cells and potassium ions moving out of cells. The movement of ions changes the voltage of the cell, which activates a nerve impulse. A drop in blood levels of potassium can affect the ability of the human physical body to generate a nerve impulse. Getting enough potassium help you maintain healthy nerve function.

Potassium is also important for a healthy heart, as its movement in and out of cells helps maintain a regular

heartbeat. When blood levels of the mineral are too high, the heart may become dilated and flaccid. This can weaken its contractions and produce an abnormal heartbeat. Likewise, low levels in the blood can also alter the heartbeat. When the heart does not beat properly, it cannot effectively pump blood to the brain, organs and muscles.

Getting enough potassium is linked to many health benefits, including:

1. Strokes prevention;
2. Osteoporosis prevention — osteoporosis is a condition characterized by hollow and porous bones;
3. Prevention and treatment of kidney stones — kidney stones are clumps of material that may form in concentrated urine; calcium is a

common mineral in kidney stones, and potassium citrate lowers calcium levels in urine;

4. Reduction of water retention in the human physical body.

ZINC

Zinc is a vital mineral that the human physical body uses in countless ways. It is present in every cell in all tissues and fluids of the human physical body. It is the second-most-abundant trace mineral in the human physical body — after iron — The total zinc content in the human physical body is estimated to be 30 mmol (2 g). Skeletal muscle accounts for approximately 60 percent of the total content and bone mass, with a zinc concentration of 1.5-3 mmol/g (100-200 mg/g), for approximately 30 percent. Zinc

concentration of lean mass of the human physical body is approximately 0.46 mmol/g (30 mg/g). Plasma zinc has a rapid turnover rate and it represents only about 0.1 percent of total human physical body zinc content. This level is under close homeostatic control. High concentrations of zinc are found in the choroid of the eye 4.2 mmol/g (274 µg/g) and in prostatic fluids 4.6-7.7 mmol/l (300-500 mg/l).

Zinc is an essential component of a large number (>300) of enzymes participating in the synthesis and degradation of carbohydrates, lipids, proteins, and nucleic acids as well as in the metabolism of other micronutrients. It is required for numerous processes in the human physical body, including: Gene expression, Enzymatic reactions, Immune function, Protein synthesis, DNA synthesis, “COMBAT” and

"HEALING" processes, Growth and development, etc...

Zinc stabilises the molecular structure of cellular components and membranes and contributes in this way to the maintenance of the integrity of the human physical body cells and organs. Furthermore, zinc has an essential role in polynucleotide transcription and thus in the process of genetic expression. Its involvement in such fundamental activities accounts for the essentiality of zinc for all life forms.

Zinc plays a central role in the immune system, affecting a number of aspects of cellular and Humoral immunity. It functions as a modulator of the immune response through its availability, which is tightly regulated by several transporters and regulators. When this mechanism is disturbed, Zinc availability is reduced, altering survival, proliferation and

differentiation of the cells of different organs and systems and, in particular, cells of the immune system. Zinc deficiency will affect cells involved in both innate and adaptive immunity at the survival, proliferation and maturation levels. These cells include monocytes, polymorphonuclear-, natural killer-, T-, and B-cells. T cell functions and the balance between the different T helper cell subsets are particularly susceptible to changes in Zinc status. The human physical body has no zinc stores in the conventional sense and it must be ingested daily in proper amounts. In conditions of bone resorption and tissue catabolism, zinc is released and may be re-utilised to some extent.

Sufficient levels of zinc are essential for the immune system to function properly. For example, zinc is required for the development and activity of T-

SMILE DAL

lymphocytes, which are white blood cells, the brave "fighters" of the internal defense system that help fight infection, and which we have already described in one previous chapter.

MAGNESIUM

The human physical body contains about 760 mg of magnesium at birth, approximately 5 g at age 4-5 months, and 25 g for adult human physical body. Of the human physical body magnesium, 30-40 percent is found in muscles and soft tissues, 1 percent is found in extracellular fluid, and the remainder is located within bone, where it forms a surface constituent of the hydroxyapatite (calcium phosphate) mineral component. Initially much of this magnesium is readily exchangeable with serum and therefore represents a moderately accessible magnesium store, which can be drawn on in times of

deficiency. However, the proportion of bone magnesium in this exchangeable form declines significantly with increasing age. Significant increases in bone mineral density of the femur are associated with rises in erythrocyte magnesium.

Magnesium plays an important role in relaying signals between the brain and the physical body. It acts as the gatekeeper for the N-methyl-D-aspartate (NMDA) receptors, which are found on the nerve cells and aid brain development.

Magnesium also plays a role in regulating muscle contractions. Just like in the heart, magnesium acts as a natural calcium blocker to help muscles relax. In the muscles, calcium binds to proteins such as troponin C and myosin. This process changes the shape of these proteins, which generates a contraction. Magnesium competes with calcium for

these same binding spots to help relax the muscles. If the human physical body does not have enough magnesium to compete with calcium, the muscles may contract too much, causing cramps or spasms. For this reason, magnesium is commonly recommended to treat muscle cramps.

Soft tissue magnesium functions as a co-factor of many enzymes involved in energy metabolism, protein synthesis, RNA and DNA synthesis, and maintenance of the electrical potential of nervous tissues and cell membranes. Of particular importance with respect to the pathologic effects of magnesium depletion is the role of this element in regulating potassium fluxes and its involvement in the metabolism of calcium. Magnesium depletion depresses both cellular and extracellular potassium and exacerbates the effects of low-potassium diets on

cellular potassium content. Muscle potassium becomes depleted as magnesium deficiency develops, and tissue repletion of potassium is virtually impossible unless magnesium status is restored to normal. Low plasma calcium develops frequently as magnesium status declines. This occurs either because parathyroid hormone release is inhibited or because of a reduced sensitivity of the bone to parathyroid hormone, thus restricting withdrawal of calcium from the skeletal matrix.

MANGANESE

Manganese contributes to many functions of the human physical body, including the metabolism of amino acids, cholesterol, glucose, and carbohydrates. It also plays a role in bone formation, blood clotting, and reducing inflammation.

The human physical body cannot produce manganese, but it can store it in the liver, pancreas, bones, kidneys, and brain. A person often obtains manganese from its diet. The human physical body uses manganese as a co-factor that helps to form the antioxidant[1385] enzyme called superoxide dismutase.

[1385] An antioxidant compound is a compoun that inhibits the oxidation. Oxidation is a chemical process that transfers electrons or hydrogen from a substance to an oxidizing agent. Oxidation reactions will produce free radicals. In turn, these radicals will begin chain reactions. Once the chain reaction happens in a cell, it will cause damage or death to the cell of the organism. Antioxidants stop these chain reactions by removing free radical intermediates, and inhibit different oxidation reactions. To balance the oxidative stress, plants maintain complex systems of overlapping antioxidants, such as glutathione and enzymes (e.g., catalase and superoxide dismutase), produced internally, or the dietary antioxidants vitamin C and vitamin E.

Free radicals are a product of tissue metabolism, and the potential damage which they can cause is minimised by the antioxidant capacity and repair mechanisms within the cell. Thus in a

This enzyme helps break down one of the more dangerous free radicals, which is designated as

---

metabolically active tissue cell in a healthy subject with an adequate dietary intake, damage to tissue will be minimal and most of the damage occurring will be repaired.

Free radicals, especially superoxide (O2), nitric oxide (NO), and other reactive species such as H2O2, are continuously produced in vivo. Superoxide in particular is produced by leakage from the electron transport chains within the mitochondria and microsomal P450 systems or formed more deliberately, for example, by activated phagocytes as part of the primary immune defence in response to foreign substances or to combat infection by micro-organisms.

To cope with potentially damaging reactive oxidant species, aerobic tissues contain endogenously produced antioxidant enzymes such as superoxide dismutase superoxide dismutase, glutathione peroxidase (GPx), and catalase and several exogenously acquired radical-scavenging substances such as vitamins E and C and the carotenoids. Under normal conditions the high concentrations of superoxide dismutase maintains superoxide concentrations too low to allow the formation of peroxynitrite.

Integrated antioxidant defences protect tissues and are presumably in equilibrium with continuously generated reactive oxidant species to maintain tissues metabolically intact most of the time.

superoxide, into smaller components that are not harmful. As such the uses of manganese also contribute to improve (boost) the efficiency of the immune system of the human physical body.

Along with vitamin K, manganese aids the formation of blood clots. Blood clotting, which keeps the blood in a damaged blood vessel, is the first stage of wound healing. Manganese may help lower blood sugar levels, it also help promote strong, dense bones when combined with other nutrients, such as calcium and vitamin D.

IRON

Iron has several vital functions in the body. It serves as a carrier of oxygen to the tissues from the lungs by red blood cell hemoglobin, as a transport medium for electrons within cells, and as an integrated part of important enzyme systems in various tissues.

Most of the iron in the body is present in the erythrocytes as hemoglobin, a molecule composed of four units, each containing one heme group and one protein chain. The structure of hemoglobin allows it to be fully loaded with oxygen in the lungs and partially unloaded in the tissues (e.g., in the muscles). The iron-containing oxygen storage protein in the muscles, myoglobin, is similar in structure to hemoglobin but has only one heme unit and one globin chain. Several iron-containing enzymes, the cytochromes, also have one heme group and one globin protein chain. These enzymes act as electron carriers within the cell and their structures do not permit reversible loading and unloading of oxygen. Their role in the oxidative metabolism is to transfer energy within the cell and specifically in the mitochondria. Other key functions for the iron-containing enzymes (e.g., cytochrome P450) include

the synthesis of steroid hormones and bile acids; detoxification of foreign substances in the liver; and signal controlling in some neurotransmitters, such as the dopamine and serotonin systems in the brain. Iron is reversibly stored within the liver as ferritin and hemosiderin whereas it is transported between different compartments in the human physical body by the protein transferrin.

Iron is not actively excreted from the human physical body in urine or in the intestines. Iron is only lost with cells from the skin and the interior surfaces of the human physical body — intestines, urinary tract, and airways. The total amount lost is estimated at 14 µg/kg body weight/day.

THE B-COMPLEX VITAMINS

B vitamins are a class of water-soluble vitamins that play important roles in cell metabolism. Though these vitamins share similar names, they are chemically distinct compounds that often coexist in the same foods. In general, dietary supplements containing all eight are referred to as a vitamin B complex. Individual B vitamin supplements are referred to by the specific number or name of each vitamin: B1 (thiamine), B2 (riboflavin), B3 (niacin), B5 (pantothenic acid), B6 (pyridoxine), B7 (biotin), B9 (folic acid), and B12 (cobalamin). Some are better known by name than number: niacin, pantothenic acid, biotin and folate. Each B vitamin is either a cofactor (generally a coenzyme) for key metabolic processes or is a precursor needed to make one.

מלאך רפאל

Vitamin	Physiologic roles as	What happens when it is deficient
Thiamin (B1)	Co-enzyme in metabolism of carbohydrates and branched-chain amino acids.	Beri-beri, polyneuritis, and Wernicke-Korsakoff syndrome.
Riboflavin (B2)	Co-enzyme in numerous oxidation and reduction reactions.	Growth, cheilosis, angular stomatitis, and dermatitis.
Niacin	Co-substrate/co-enzyme for hydrogen transfer with numerous dehydrogenases.	Pellagra with diarrhoea, dermatitis, and dementia.
Vitamin B6	Co-enzyme in metabolism of	Naso-lateral seborrhoea,

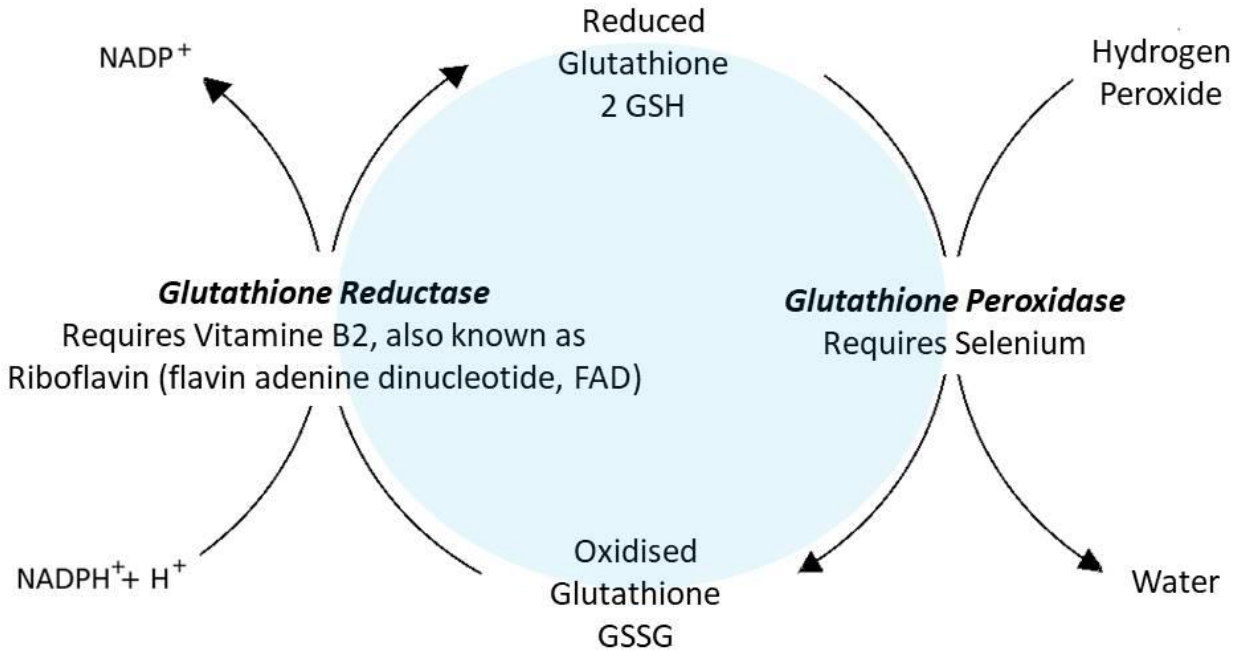
	amino acids, glycogen, and sphingoid bases.	glossitis, and peripheral neuropathy (epileptiform convulsions in infants).
Pantothenic acid	Constituent of co-enzyme A and phosphopantetheine involved in fatty acid metabolism.	Fatigue, sleep disturbances, impaired coordination, and nausea.
Biotin	Co-enzyme in bicarbonate-dependent carboxylations.	Fatigue, depression, nausea, dermatitis, and muscular pains.

RIBOFLAVIN

Riboflavin is an essential nutrient, which is a heat-stable and water-soluble Flavin, which belongs to the vitamin B family. Vitamin B refers to several water soluble vitamins often found together in foods, all of which are necessary for normal growth and metabolism, but none of which are synthesized in adequate amounts by the physical body. The common forms of vitamin B include vitamin B1 (thiamine), B2 (riboflavin), B3 (niacin), B6 (pyridoxine) and B12 (cyanocobalamin).

Riboflavin is a precursor of the coenzymes flavin mononucleotide (FMN) and flavin adenine dinucleotide (FAD). These coenzymes are of vital importance in normal tissue respiration, pyridoxine activation, tryptophan to niacin conversion, fat,

carbohydrate, and protein metabolism, and glutathione reductase mediated detoxification.



As you would know already, glutathione is the most important endogenous antioxidant in cells, protecting them from active oxygen compounds that can destroy cellular components (membranes, DNA) within microseconds, even inside the cell. It is called the endogenous "master antioxidant" of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It acts as an intracellular

antioxidant, a free radical scavenger and a detoxifying agent, which helps to keep the necessary balance in place, by minimizing the damage caused by free radicals and by limiting the accumulation of toxins. By binding to some of these toxins, it will transform them into water-soluble compounds, easily eliminated by emunctories.

In addition to being an important intracellular antioxidant, glutathione will also play a part in the: metabolism of toxins and cancer-causing substances; natural creation and repair of DNA; production of protein and prostaglandin; activation of enzymes.

Glutathione is also readily found in certain foods, such as fruits and vegetables (Asparagus, Avocado, Banana, Broccoli, Carrot, Cauliflower, Cucumber, Grapefruit, Green Beans, Green Pepper, Green Squash, Lemon, Mango, Orange, Papaya, Parsley,

Potato, Red Pepper, Spinach, Strawberry, Tomato, Yellow Squash, etc...). It is also available in dietary supplement form and there are various forms of glutathione supplements available.

SALL-DAL

VITAMIN C

Behind the term "vitamin C" is a whole bunch of shapes and molecules with different physicochemical properties. Basically, vitamin C refers to L-ascorbic acid. It is the chemical form of ascorbic acid that can be considered as a vitamin because it fulfills the characteristics of a water-soluble vitamin, and which are: existence of potential deficiencies, coenzyme aspect, provided by food, soluble in water.

It is thus that, the biological form of ascorbic acid that has vitamin status and is called vitamin C is L-ascorbic acid. There are also 3 other isomers of ascorbic acid but they cannot be considered as

vitamins because they are non-essential and they do not meet the criteria mentioned above, these isomers are: L-isoascorbic acid, D-ascorbic acid, and D-isoascorbic acid. There is also the oxidized form of L-ascorbic acid, which is dehydro-ascorbic acid. The latter is very quickly reduced to L-ascorbic acid. It is considered to be the precursor of vitamin C. The difference between the two, if we observe the general chemical formula of each, is that the oxidized form lacks 2 hydrogen atoms: L-ascorbic acid (C6H8C6) and dehydroascorbic acid (C6H6O6).

Vitamin C is thus a water soluble vitamin. It plays an essential role in the major part of all metabolic reactions of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is essential for immune reactions because L-ascorbic acid has important anti-inflammatory, immunomodulatory, antioxidant, antithrombotic,

and antiviral properties. These properties help the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" to fight against the accumulation of heavy metals such as lead, mercury and cadmium. In addition, the antioxidant activity of L-ascorbic acid helps to neutralize free radicals, thus facilitating the protection of the cells of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" from "oxidative stress" and also helping to strengthen the immune system. The "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" has endogenous defense systems (proper to the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"). It can also use exogenous systems (to be ingested) to fight against the harmful effects of "oxidative stress": vitamins C and E are the most important; carotenoids and polyphenols also participate in defense.

Vitamin C regenerates vitamin E and vice versa. This major antioxidant role also explains the positive role

of vitamin C in the prevention of cardiovascular diseases, cataracts, certain cancers and infections. By being involved in the synthesis of collagen, vitamin C participates in the synthesis of catecholamines and certain neuro-endocrine hormones. It facilitates the transformation of cholesterol and helps in liver detoxification. It helps the absorption of iron from the intestine. It inhibits the synthesis of nitrosamines, carcinogenic substances.

Vitamin C is an essential nutrient involved in the repair of tissue and the enzymatic production of certain neurotransmitters. It is required for the functioning of several enzymes and is important for immune system function. It is an electron donor (reducing agent or antioxidant), and all of its biochemical and molecular functions can be accounted for by this function.

Vitamin C acts as an electron donor for 11 enzymes. Three of those enzymes are found in fungi but not in the human physical body. They are involved in reutilisation pathways for pyrimidines and the deoxyribose moiety of deoxynucleosides. Of the 8 remaining human enzymes, three participate in collagen hydroxylation and two in carnitine biosynthesis; of the three enzymes which participate in collagen hydroxylation, one is necessary for biosynthesis of the catecholamine norepinephrine, one is necessary for amidation of peptide hormones, and one is involved in tyrosine metabolism.

Vitamin C interacts with enzymes having either monooxygenase or dioxygenase activity. The monooxygenases dopamine b-monooxygenase and peptidyl-glycine a-monooxygenase incorporate a single oxygen atom into a substrate, either a

dopamine or a glycine-terminating peptide. The remaining enzymes are dioxygenases which incorporate two oxygen atoms in two different ways. The enzyme 4-hydroxyphenylpyruvate dioxygenase incorporates two oxygen atoms into one product. The other dioxygenase incorporates one oxygen atom into succinate and one into the enzyme-specific substrate.

VITAMIN A

Vitamin A (retinol) is an essential nutrient needed in small amounts for the normal functioning of the visual system; growth and development; and maintenance of epithelial cellular integrity, immune function, and reproduction. These dietary needs for vitamin A are normally provided for as preformed retinol (mainly as retinyl ester) and pro-vitamin A carotenoids.

Vitamin A functions at two levels in the human physical body. The first is in the visual cycle in the retina of the eye; the second is in all tissues of the human physical body systemically to maintain growth and the soundness of cells. In the visual system, carrier-bound retinol is transported to ocular tissue and to the retina by intracellular binding and transport proteins. Rhodopsin, the visual pigment critical to dim-light vision, is formed in rod cells after conversion of all-trans retinol to retinaldehyde, isomerization to the 11-cis-form, and binding to opsin. Alteration of rhodopsin through a cascade of photochemical reactions results in ability to see objects in dim light. The speed at which rhodopsin is regenerated relates to the availability of retinol. Night blindness is usually an indicator of inadequate available retinol, but it can also be due to a deficit of other nutrients, which are critical to the regeneration

of rhodopsin, such as protein and zinc, and to some inherited diseases, such as retinitis pigmentosa.

The growth and differentiation of epithelial cells throughout the body are especially affected by vitamin A deficiency. Goblet cell numbers are reduced in epithelial tissues. The consequence is that mucous secretions with their antimicrobial components diminish. Cells lining protective tissue surfaces fail to regenerate and differentiate, hence flatten and accumulate keratin. Both factors — the decline in mucous secretions and loss of cellular integrity — diminish resistance to invasion by potentially pathogenic organisms. The immune system is also compromised by direct interference with production of some types of protective secretions and cells. Classical symptoms of xerosis (drying or nonwetability) and desquamation of dead surface

cells as seen in ocular tissue (i.e., xerophthalmia) are the external evidence of the changes also occurring to various degrees in internal epithelial tissues.

All the minerals and vitamins listed for the LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) herb are available in proper amounts in the LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) herb for continuous daily comsumption through the tisane of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus), for continuously strengthening the efficiency of the immune system by continuously cleaning the microenvironment both inside and outside of the cells of your physical body and supplying those cells continuously. At the cellular level, the combination of antimicrobial, antiviral, antifungal and antioxydant properties of the compounds of this “ALL IN ONE” therapeutic tisane cleanse the microenvironment outside the cell

including the cell surface membrane in a first step, clearing out the blocades at the cell-surface receptor, which are caused by external pathogen agents, and allowing the cell membrane to function as it was designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE". The completion of this first step allows to open ALL the appropriate cell-surface receptors — ion channel-coupled receptors, G-protein-coupled receptors, and enzyme-coupled receptors — and as such, allowing the transfer of forces of "COMBAT" transported by the essential inorganic materials — among others sodium, potassium, calcium, magnesium, iron, copper, zinc, bicarbonate, phosphate, and iodide — contained in this tisane; thus facilitating the cell survival and "COMBAT" — the process of "HEALING" in order to annihilate any cause of cell

malfunction —; and thus facilitating the cleansing of the microenvironment inside the cell through "specific processes" that were designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" directly inside the cell. We have explained the general process of "HEALING" in the chapter concerning the functioning of the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bridge" and the transfer of forces from one structure to another. In this case of the physical body, which is the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear, the forces of "COMBAT" are transported by the essential inorganic materials listed above and contained in this "ALL IN ONE" therapeutic tisane. Other important forces of "COMBAT" will be supplied by your "'SPIRITUAL' Body". Remember that each cell of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear is powered by

the "'SPIRITUAL' Body"; we have explained it already.

LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) is thus a mineralizing plant. For 100 g of dry matter, it contains about 723 mg of Potassium, 65 mg of Calcium, 60 mg of Magnesium, Zinc and other minerals, as shown in the table. This remineralizing capacity is very useful because the depletion in minerals of food which is consumed by the human physical body leads to states of demineralization accentuated under the influence of stress, and nervous hyperexcitability which enormously increases the consumption of minerals. LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) helps replenish mineral reserves of the human physical body, stabilize the nervous system, improve (boost) the efficiency the internal defense system, and ensure

that the bone structure of the human physical body remains solid with advancement in age.

LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) chemical compounds consist of luteolin and its 6-C and 7-O-glycosides, isoorientin 2'-O-rhamnoside and isolation of flavonoids quercetin, kaemferol and apigenin from its white core and leaves. The phenolic compounds elimicin, catechol, chlorogenic acid, caffeic acid and hydroquinone are also contained in LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus). These antioxidants properties help scavenge free radicals and lipid which may cause diseases in your internal organs, and they also help prevent the dysfunction of cells inside your coronary arteries.

Flavonoids mainly consists of a benzopyrone ring bearing a phenolic or poly-phenolic groups at different positions. They are phytochemical

compounds most commonly found in fruits, herbs, stems, cereals, nuts, vegetables, flowers and seeds. The presence of bioactive phytochemical constituents present in these different plants parts gives them their medicinal value and biological activities as therapeutic agents, including antitumor (anticancer), antioxidant, anti-inflammatory, antiviral, antimicrobial, antiangiogenic, antimalarial, neuroprotective, cardio-protective, and anti-proliferative properties. Flavonoids also have neuroprotective and effects. These biological activities depend upon the type of flavonoid, its (possible) mode of action, and its bioavailability.

The antioxidant potential of flavonoids is associated with the molecular structure, and more precisely, with the location and total number of the –OH groups, the conjugation and resonance effects, the

surrounding environment which modifies the thermodynamically favored antioxidant site, and the particular antioxidant mechanism for a compound.

Quercetin (C15H10O7) is a natural antioxidant flavonoid, which is present in plants and in commonly consumed foods such as berries, tisane of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus), green tea, and grains. It has been used most effectively for colorectal cancer. Cell cycle arrest, increase in apoptosis, antioxidant replication, modulation of estrogen receptors, regulation of signaling pathways, inhibition of metastasis and angiogenesis are among various mechanisms underlying the chemo-preventive effects of quercetin in colorectal cancer. Quercetin, when present in the blood stream, improves vascular health and reduces risk of cardiovascular disease in its conjugated form. The

quercetin and its derivatives prevents thrombosis or blood clotting and prevents chances of stroke.

Flavonoids also prevent age related neurodegenerative diseases, and in particular, dementia, Parkinson's and Alzheimer's disease.

Kaempferol, (3,5,7-trihydroxy-2-(4-hydroxyphenyl)-4H-1-benzopyran-4-one), is a polyphenol antioxidant with a wide range of pharmacological properties, including antioxidant, anti-inflammatory, antimicrobial, anticancer, cardioprotective, neuroprotective, antidiabetic, anti-osteoporotic, estrogenic/antiestrogenic, anxiolytic, analgesic and antiallergic properties. Kaempferol reduces the incidence of brain vascular diseases, prevents and reduces the effects of atherosclerosis by reducing vascular inflammation, thrombus formation, and oxidation of low-density lipoproteins. It reduces the

risk of chronic diseases, especially cancer, modulates apoptosis, angiogenesis, inflammation, and metastasis, and it augments the antioxidant defense against free radicals.

Luteolin (3',4',5,7-tetrahydroxy flavone) is a flavonoid naturally occurring as a glycosylated form and which possesses anti-oxidative, anti-tumor, anti-inflammatory, and neuroprotective properties. Luteolin is known to induce accumulation of O2 while it reduces the H2O2 concentration in lung cancer cells.

Apigenin (C15H10O5, 4',5,7-trihydroxyflavone), just like luteolin, is a flavonoid naturally occurring as a glycosylated form and which possesses anti-oxidative, anti-tumor, anti-inflammatory, anti-amyloidogenic, neuroprotective, cognition-enhancing substance properties, and anti-diabetic properties due to its

capacity to inhibit α-glucosidase activity. Among the wide variety of phenolic compounds, apigenin is one of the most renowned, with countless nutritional and organoleptic characteristics.

The main chemical component in LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) herb is citral or lemonal, an aldehyde responsible for its unique lemon odor. Citral gives LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) its antimicrobial properties, which enables it to destroy or suppress the growth of a wide range of microorganisms, bacteria, yeasts, molds, infectious particles, and amoebas. The antimicrobial properties of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) are essential to rid your lungs and respiratory related organs, and the digestive tract, of infectious particles.

Additionally to citral (which consists of Citral α (40.8%) and Citral β (32%)), the "Essential Oil" of

LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) also carries other organic compounds of various complexities, such as: Nerol (4.18%), Geraniol (3.04%), Citronellal (2.10%), Terpinolene (1.23%), Geranyl acetate (0.83%), Myrecene (0.72%), Terpinol (0.45%), Methylheptenone (0.2%), Borneol (0.1-0.4%), etc. These additional organic compounds in the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) have strong antifungal properties.

To increase the concentrations of these additional organic compounds of the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) in the mixture used for the cleansing of an internal organ of the human physical body, one should use the combination of the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) and the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus), which is

also designated as “Java Citronella”. The “Essential Oil” of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus) carries the following organic compounds of various complexities: Citronellal (19.00% to 40.61%), Geraniol (18.37% to 41.57%), Citronellol (6.33% to 10.01%), Elemol (5.16% to 9.59%), Geranyl Acetate (5.15% to 6.43%), Limonene (1.75% to 4.26%), Citronellyl Acetate (1.42% to 3.12%), Geranyl Formate (0.33% to 1.52%), Nerol (0.27% to 0.32%), α-Cadinol (0.71% to 2.84%), γ-Cadinene (0.17% to 1.64%).

Let’s remind what the “Essential Oil” of a plant is. “*The “Essential Oil” of a plant is the result of attempts to isolate or to extract the “Quintessential Substance” (also designated as the “Substance par Excellence”) of the plant by distillation or pressing processes. Such result is a highly concentrated PURE natural chemical substance, designated as the*

"Essential Oil", which has retained certains properties characteristic of the plant from which it originates." The "Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the "Substance par Excellence") of a plant embodies the "quintessential" — that is to say, the manifestation of the metaphor of the seal of "PERFECTION" in the order of quality and "PURITY", the expression of that, which is best, more "thinner"[1386], more concentrated, more precious in —, or the "life force of" the plant considered. The "Essential Oil" resulting from attempts to isolate or to extract the "Quintessential Substance" also contains features of the "Quintessential Substance" in a number of ways: chemically, through its constituents "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances"; physically,

---

[1386] In one previous chapter, we have already defined the concept of "thinner" through the "specific non-spiritual coating" densities.

through the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” and in which the plant grows; aromatically, through its aroma; and spiritually, through the degree of presence of “THE SPECIFIC SPIRITUAL FORCE OF LIFE” in the “Specific ‘SPIRITUAL’ Environment” external and immediate around the plant and containing the plant.

Plants store the organic compounds of their “Quintessential Substance” (also designated as the “Substance par Excellence”) in the glands of the glandular tissue either in external secretory structures, which are found on the surface of the plant, or internal secretory structures, which are found inside the plant material. External secretory structures in plants are called glandular trichomes. These secretory structures consist of large,

intercellular spaces that are formed either by the separation of the walls of neighboring cells, or by the disintegration of cells. They occur as spherical spaces, for cavities, and are most commonly found in the Myrtaceae and Rutaceae families. They occur as more elongated spaces, for ducts, and are most commonly seen in the Asteraceae, Pinaceae, Apiaceae, and Coniferae families. These external secretory structures can be found on the surface of the plant (such as herbaceous leaves) and are secretion of chemicals that deter or attract pests or pollinators. Glandular trichomes are most commonly found in the Lamiaceae family. The “organic compounds” storage capacity varies from species to species and also between trichomes. These “organic compounds” are synthesized by highly refined enzyme reactions taking place within the plant. The glands contain cells that may or may not have a central cavity. This can be

broken down further into plant cells, scales, and hairs located in various places in the plant.

"Essential Oils" are also known as volatile oils, ethereal oils, aetherolea, or simply as the "oil of the plant" from which they were extracted, such as oil of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus).

While "Quintessential Substances" are in the plant, they are constantly changing their chemical composition, helping the plant to adapt to the ever-changing internal and external environment of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" in which it has its attachments. A plant will produce the organic compounds of its "Quintessential Substance" in order to fulfil the purpose for which it was designed and produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE". Such purpose may include tasks related to the very survival of the plant, such as:

- Allelopathy, and which is a type of plant-to-plant interaction and communication — Allelopathy occurs when a plant releases chemicals to prevent neighbouring vegetation from growing within its growing area, and the communication methods may vary between ultrasonic sound, thread-like fungi networks, and airborne chemical compounds.;
- Self-defense against insects and other animals — A plant, like other living creatures, need to protect itself from various types of predators. Plants use terpenoid compounds to deter insects and other animals from approaching them;
- "Auto-regeneration" through the antifungal and antibacterial properties of the organic compounds of its "Quintessential Substance" — Resins and complex combinations of terpenes

are produced and released by some plants and trees, such as LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) plant and evergreens trees, to act as antimicrobial, antifungal, and antibacterial agents against a wide range of organisms that may threaten the survival of the plants.

As we have indicated already in the chapter concerning the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model at the origin of "THE FLORA" in all its magnificence vegetal, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has endowed the "Vegetal 'EARTHLY' Creature" model with several particulars and several functions, notably the capacity to synthesize various forms of "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", by developing own

elements of subsistence using these “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”.

All manifestations of this “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will be “INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY ‘EARTHLY’ SUBSTANCE” having their attachments in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”.

Some various manifestations of the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model will allow to maintain a state of dynamic equilibrium of the “‘EARTHLY’ specific supply of subsistence” in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, and particular living conditions in this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, by synthesizing its constituents “Specific Atomic ‘EARTHLY’ Substances”: each manifestation of the “Vegetal ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” model having a

unique purpose in this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”.

In LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) augmented with LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus), the organic compounds of the “Quintessential Substance” that are present in the “Essential Oil” of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) added to those which are present in the “Essential Oil” of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus), are known to have counter-irritant, rubefacient, insecticidal, antifungal and anti-septic properties. Myrcene and citronellal are compounds, which contribute to improve (boost) the efficiency the internal defense system of the human physical body and also offer relief from pain. The citral component of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) added to that of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus),

allow limiting cell degeneration; they destroys cancerous cells while leaving healthy normal cells unharmed.

These organic compounds of the "Quintessential Substance" and which are present in the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) added to those which are present in the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus) allow suppressing all malaria related parasites, including the species (plasmodium berghei, plasmodium chabaudi, plasmodium vinckei, plasmodium yoelii), which often invade red blood cells and cause damages to essential organs such as lungs, liver, spleen, in the human physical body. As they allow to cleanse internal organs of the human physical body by supressing any parasite, not just malaria related parasites, these organic compounds of the

"Quintessential Substance" and which are present in the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) added to those which are present in the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus), are more effective and efficient than the medication designated as "chloroquine", which is also used to prevent and treat malaria.

LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) is also a known diuretic, which is used to flush toxins, excess fluid and sodium out of your internal organs, to shed water weight, and to provide a sense of calm and tranquility. Thanks to its antimicrobial properties, LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) also helps in the treatment of oral infections and cavities.

To rid your internal organs of any impurity and parasites which, like bacteria, infectious particle, etc..., are detrimental to its proper functioning, follow

the recommendation, which was given by the Archangel RAPHAEL, from his pharmacy:

"For the cleansing of an organ, one should take tisane (Lemongrass + hot water) mixed with lemon and not put a lot of sugar. You can also use green tea pure (without mixture) with lemon."

The higher the concentration of LEMONGRASS extract in your tisane, with respect to the amount of water, the better the tisane, and the faster the cleansing at cellular level (cleansing the microenvironment both inside and outside of the cell). As we have indicated, at the cellular level, the combination of antimicrobial, antiviral, antifungal and antioxydant properties of the compounds of this "ALL IN ONE" therapeutic tisane cleanse the

microenvironment outside the cell including the cell surface membrane in a first step, clearing out the blocades at the cell-surface receptor, which are caused by external pathogen agents, and allowing the cell membrane to function as it was designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE". The completion of this first step allows to open ALL the appropriate cell-surface receptors — ion channel-coupled receptors, G-protein-coupled receptors, and enzyme-coupled receptors — and as such, allowing the transfer of forces of "COMBAT" transported by the essential inorganic materials — among others sodium, potassium, calcium, magnesium, iron, copper, zinc, bicarbonate, phosphate, and iodide — contained in this tisane; thus facilitating the cell survival and "COMBAT" — the process of "HEALING" in order to

annihilate any cause of cell malfunction —; and thus facilitating the cleansing of the microenvironment inside the cell through "specific processes" that were designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" directly inside the cell.[1387] You get a higher concentration of LEMONGRASS extract in the tisane by adding to it, few droplets of both PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) "Essential Oil" and PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus) "Essential Oil", which is also designated as "Java Citronella", both of which you can buy in grocery.

[1387] As we have indicated in one previous annotation, you can make your own experiments to demonstrate that the Solar star is shining above this Earthly world, to understand "THE SCIENCE" behind these works of "THE DIVINE FORCE" and write down several PhD theses out of all these information.

Thanks to the properties of the organic compounds of the "Quintessential Substance" and which are present in the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) added to those which are present in the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus), and which make it possible to: (1) rid the internal organs of the human body of impurities and all that, such as bacteria, infectious particles, etc., is detrimental to its proper functioning; and (2) facilitate the recovery of the cells of these internal organs, LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) augmented with LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus) is used in in the ancient pharmacopoeia to treat a wide variety of diseases, especially with regard to:

- Eye conditions — it is used to treat conjunctivitis;

- Skin conditions — it is used to treat: swelling, blistering, edema, gratin, itching, boil;
- Conditions and intestinal disorders troubles — it is used as a laxative/purgative, and it is also used to treat: diarrhea, constipation, kidney cleaning, aerophagia, carminative, bloating, stomachic, colic, colitis , abdominal pain, upset stomach, eupeptic;
- Pain — it is used to treat: headache, intercostal neuralgia, tachycardia;
- Respiratory tract disorders — it is used to treat: tuberculosis, cough in all its forms and severities, pneumonia, catarrh, lung diseases, chest pain, bronchitis, respiratory disorders in all their forms, colds;

- Fevers — it is used to treat: influenza, fever, yellow fever, typhoid fever, malaria in all its forms and severities, measles, chickenpox;
- Other infections — it is used to treat: urogenital infections, pain in the fallopian tubes, general fatigue, hemorrhoids, nervous disorders, joint and muscle pain, liver disease, liver problems, hypertension, etc.

The properties of the organic compounds of the "Quintessential Substance" and which are present in the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) added to those which are present in the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus), also exert a remarkable antioxidant action which makes it possible to block the peroxidation of lipids in the human physical body; this means that the polyunsaturated fatty acids that

are absorbed through food will not go rancid in the human physical body. This antioxidant activity thus contributes to the prevention of atherosclerosis, which is inter alia induced by the oxidation of unsaturated fatty acids when they are contained in low density lipoproteins, which are carriers of fatty acids and cholesterol.

In regular consumption of the tisane by adding to it, a few droplets of both PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) "Essential Oil" and PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus) "Essential Oil", this contribution of antioxidants, would contribute therefore to protect the cells against various and varied aggressors, to protect the arteries.

As we have indicated already, for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER" has endowed the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier" with "specific nerves" — which are actually structures that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has built from "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances", and which are receivers and transmitters of signals — which are in contact with the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" (which has been manifested as the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" or the human physical body) and allow to facilitate the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals) both between the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Envelope" and between the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" and the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Environment" external and immediate around the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" (that is to say, the "spiritual body").

With regular consumption of the tisane by adding to it, a few droplets of both PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) "Essential Oil" and PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus) "Essential Oil", the organic compounds of the "Quintessential Substance" and which are present in the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) added to those which are present in the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus) are transported through the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Blood" or simply the "blood", and they are transmitted to the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". This transmission will also facilitate the cleansing of the blocades at the level of

the "specific nerves" of the "Specific 'SPIRITUAL←SPIRIT' Frontier". This cleansing, in turn, facilitates the transfer of forces, the exchange of communication (reception and transmission of instructions, specific signals), between the "Specific Energy 'SPIRIT' Substance" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" (that is to say, the "spiritual body") and the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" (that is to say, the human physical body). As such is the equilibrium of transfer of forces, which are also designated as "vital energies", facilitated and stimulated between the "spiritual body" and the human physical body.

With regular consumption of the tisane by adding to it, a few droplets of both PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) "Essential Oil" and PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus)

"Essential Oil", the transmission of the organic compounds of the "Quintessential Substance" and which are present in the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) added to those which are present in the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus) and which are transported through the "Specific 'EARTHLY' Blood" or simply the "blood", to the "Specific Atomic 'EARTHLY' Substances" constituents of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", allows a better circulation of water through the pores of the skin of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". It is so that, through perspiration process, the internal heat in the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" can be evacuated outside. This diaphoretic or sweaty action allows regulating and acting on the temperature of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"; hence, the

antipyretic action, the febrifuge action, exerted by the organic compounds of the "Quintessential Substance" and which are present in the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) added to those which are present in the "Essential Oil" of LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus), for treating fevers; hence the designation of "Fever Grass". This tisane of LEMONGRASS can thus be consumed throughout the day to facilitate this process of regulating the temperature of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"; hot infusion if the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is in the cold phase and chills, warm or cold infusion if the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is in the profuse sweating phase.

Large amounts of antibiotics used for human therapy have resulted in the occurrence of

pathogenic stubborn bacteria that are resistant to many antibiotics and therapeutic agents through mutations through which their pathogenic strength may build up or weaken. Indeed, some strains have become resistant to practically all of the commonly available antibiotics agents.

In such cases, you should proceed with a two-phase "COMBAT" for cleansing your internal organs. The first phase will consist of using the tisane of LEMONGRASS leaves, adding to it a few droplets of both PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) "Essential Oil" and PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus) "Essential Oil". The constituents of phase one are:

LEMONGRASS (leaves of Cymbopogon Citratus)
+ Little lemon juice + Honey + Hot water
+ PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus)
"Essential Oil"
+ PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus)
"Essential Oil"

The process to make the infusion has already been described.

After one or two days, proceed with the second phase, which consist of adding to your phase one tisane of LEMONGRASS leaves, additional antimicrobial, antiviral, antifungal and antioxydant properties obtained from plants other than LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) and other than LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus), and which are compatibles with these LEMONGRASS plants. Two of such plants are OREGANO (Origanum

compactum) and THYME (Thymus vulgaris); thus enriching the tisane of LEMONGRASS leaves with the antimicrobial, antiviral, antifungal properties of carvacrol and thymol, the primary organic compound of OREGANO (Origanum compactum) and THYME (Thymus vulgaris).

You achieve this by adding to your tisane of LEMONGRASS leaves, few dropplets of simultaneously PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) "Essential Oil", PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus) "Essential Oil", PURE OREGANO (Origanum compactum) "Essential Oil" and PURE THYME (Thymus vulgaris) "Essential Oil". Constituents of phase two are:

LEMONGRASS (leaves of Cymbopogon Citratus)
+ Little lemon juice + Honey + Hot water
+ PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus)

"Essential Oil"

+ PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus)

"Essential Oil"

+ PURE OREGANO (Origanum compactum)

"Essential Oil"

+ PURE THYME (Thymus vulgaris) "Essential Oil"

The process to make the infusion is the same as with phase one. The new step 8 now reads:

Add 3 to 4 dropplets of PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) "Essential Oil", also add the same amount of dropplets of PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus) "Essential Oil"; Add further, 3 to 4 dropplets of PURE OREGANO (Origanum compactum) "Essential Oil", also add the same amount of dropplets of PURE THYME (Thymus vulgaris) "Essential Oil".

As you would know already, Honey is a natural by-product from flower nectar and the aero-digestive tract of the honey bee. It has a complex chemical and biochemical composition including sugars, proteins, amino acids, phenolics, vitamins and minerals. Honey is a natural medicinal agent with antioxidant, anti-bacterial, antifungal, anti-malarial and anti-tumor properties. This resulting tisane of LEMONGRASS leaves is fully enriched with vitamins A, B, C, E, K, the needed glucose (from Honey) and minerals, including Potassium, Calcium, Magnesium, Manganese, Iron, etc..., and antimicrobial, antiviral, antifungal and antioxydant properties coming from citral, citronellal, geraniol, citronellol, carvacrol and thymol. These vitamins, essential minerals and properties in proper amount are required for optimum catalytic activity of the major antioxidants, which are: glutathione, superoxide dismutase, and

catalase, and which we have described in the chapter concerning the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". The result will be immediate, complete cleansing at the end of phase two. Afterward, regularly keep your internal organs clean with this two-phase "COMBAT" for cleansing. In the parable, it is said that: "*You rid your tent of dust and of the hodgepodge of all sorts of things, which are detrimental to your proper functioning*."

As we have already indicated, drink the beverage warm, slowly! Drink it slowly, as it is also a great natural antiseptic cleanser for the mouth cavity organs — the oral cavity includes the lips, gingivae, retromolar trigone, teeth, hard palate, cheek mucosa, mobile tongue, and floor of the mouth — and for the decongestion of the nasal cavity, and as a gargle, it is

effective against sore throat; swirl it around in your mouth to rinse your mouth to ensure that clean the whole mouth and annihilate all those nasty germs starting in your mouth and going down deep into the physical body, where the curative properties will be transported by the blood to your internal organs.

OREGANO (Origanum compactum)

Pizza is usually the first image that comes to mind when someone hear the word oregano, it is thus that

the herb is often referred to as the “pizza spice”. Its warm, spicy fragrance and pungent flavor have made it a staple in the kitchen. But this herb is more than just a culinary essential.

OREGANO, (Origanum compactum, a compound Greek term that consists of ὄρος (óros) meaning “mountain”, and γάνος (gános) meaning “brightness”, thus, “brightness of the mountain”), is a perennial herb of the mint family (Lamiaceae) known for its flavourful dried leaves and flowering tops. OREGANO (Origanum compactum) is native to the hills of the Mediterranean region. The OREGANO (Origanum compactum) herb grows from 20 to 80 cm tall, with opposite leaves of 1 to 4 cm long.

The flowers are purple, 3 to 4 mm long, produced in erect spikes. There are over 40 varieties of the OREGANO plant, but OREGANO (Origanum

compactum) and OREGANO (Origanum vulgare) are the ones that you should use for medicinal purposes. OREGANO (Origanum compactum) is more potent and more spicy than OREGANO (Origanum vulgare). As a member of the mint (Lamiaceae or Labiatae) family, OREGANO (Origanum compactum) is related to THYME (Thymus vulgaris).

With a subtle balance between sweet and spicy, the flavor of OREGANO (Origanum compactum) is bold and earthy with a slight bitterness reminiscent of the aromatic organic compound camphor.

Due to the unique properties of the organic compounds of its "Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the "Substance par Excellence") and that is contained in its leaves, and which have long been used in the context of ancient medicine and also in herbal medicine for the treatment of a large

number of ailments and diseases, in a similar manner as with LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus), OREGANO (Origanum compactum) will inhibit the development of a wide range of microorganisms, bacteria, yeasts, molds, infectious particles, and amoebas, which are detrimental to the proper functioning of the human physical body.

In a similar manner as with LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus), OREGANO (Origanum compactum) herb has numerous wonderful healing and health properties benefiting “Essential Oils”, chemicals, minerals and vitamins, which are known in ancient medicine to have infection-preventing properties and it has long been used in medicine for the treatment of a large number of ailments and diseases, including: respiratory disorders, dyspepsia, painful menstruation, rheumatoid arthritis,

scrofulosis and urinary tract disorders, etc... Some diseases, which were treated in the past using OREGANO (Origanum compactum), no longer exist on this Earth nowadays.

OREGANO (Origanum compactum), dried leaves nutritive value per 100 g. (Source: USDA National Nutrient data base)		
Principle	**Nutrient Value**	**Percentage of RDA[1388]**
Water	9.93 g	-
Energy	265 kcal	-
Carbohydrates	68.92 g	25%
Protein	9.00 g	18%
Total Fat	4.28 g	5%

[1388] The Recommended Dietary Allowance (RDA) is the average daily dietary intake level that is sufficient to meet the nutrient requirement of nearly all (97 to 98 percent) healthy individuals. The percentage tells you how much a nutrient in a serving of food contribute to a daily diet. 2,000 calories a day is used for general nutrition advice.

Cholesterol	0 mg	0%
Phytosterols	203 mg	
Folates	237 µg	-
Vitamins		
Niacin	4.640 mg	29%
Pantothenic acid	0.921 mg	18%
Riboflavin	0.528 mg	41%
Thiamin	0.177 mg	15%
Vitamin A	1.701 mg	34%
Vitamin B6	1.044 mg	80%
Vitamin C	2.3 mg	3%
Vitamin E	18.26 mg	81%
Vitamin K	0.622 mg	518%
Electrolytes		
Sodium	25.00 mg	1%
Potassium	1260.00 mg	21%
Phosphorus	148.00 mg	21%
Minerals		
Calcium	1597 mg	123%
Copper	0.633 mg	70%
Iron	36.80 mg	204%
Magnesium	270 mg	68%
Manganese	4.990 mg	217%

Selenium	4.5 µg	8%
Zinc	2.23 mg	20%

As indicated in the table, OREGANO (Origanum compactum) dried herb contains 265 kcal per 100g with no cholesterol. Whether fresh or dried, OREGANO (Origanum compactum) is also a very rich source of minerals like potassium, zinc, iron, manganese, copper, and magnesium and calcium. All these minerals, which we have already described, are available in proper amounts in the OREGANO (Origanum compactum) herb for continuous daily comsumption. These essential minerals are required for optimum catalytic activity of the major antioxidants, which are glutathione, superoxide dismutase, and catalase, and which we have described in the chapter concerning the seventh decree of the

implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”.

PHOSPHORUS

Phosphorus plays an important role in the human physical body. In the human physical body, almost all phosphorus is combined with oxygen to form phosphate.

Phosphate is thus the oxidized form of phosphorus; it is a charged particle (ion) that contains the mineral phosphorus. It is found in the human physical body in both inorganic and organic forms. The organic form of phosphate is mostly found in phospholipids and plasma lipoproteins. The inorganic form of phosphate, which is defined as phosphate which does not naturally occur, but is artificially added during processing in the form of biochemical compounds, such as preservatives and salts, is the primary

circulating form of phosphate in the extracellular fluid.

In an adult human physical body, 85% of phosphate is present in bones and teeth. The remaining 15% of phosphate is distributed in the soft tissues (14%) and extracellular fluid (1%). At a physiologic pH, inorganic phosphate exists in the ratio of HPO_4^{-2} to $H_2PO_4^{-1}$ as 4 : 1. In addition to being an important component of bone, cell membrane, and nucleic acids, phosphate plays an important role in energy metabolism and phosphorylation of proteins responsible for intracellular signaling and is an important component of 2,3-diphosphoglycerate for oxygen carriage in the blood. Other functions of phosphate include maintenance of pH in the human body as phosphate is an important urinary and blood buffer.

Measurable serum phosphate is the extracellular inorganic phosphate and, as it represents 1% of the total human physical body phosphate stores, does not accurately represent the total human physical body phosphate levels. However, maintenance of measurable serum phosphate levels within the normal range is critical for many functions of the human physical body. Although phosphate homeostasis[1389] in a neonate is in a positive balance

---

[1389] Any system in dynamic equilibrium tends to reach a steady state, a balance that resists outside forces of change. When such a system is disturbed, built-in regulatory devices respond to the departures to establish a new balance; such a process is one of feedback control. Homeostasis is any self-regulating process by which biological systems tend to maintain stability while adjusting to conditions that are optimal for survival. If homeostasis is successful, life continues; if unsuccessful, disaster or death ensues. The stability attained is actually a dynamic equilibrium, in which continuous change occurs yet relatively uniform conditions prevail. All processes of integration and coordination of function, whether

mediated by electrical circuits or by nervous and hormonal systems, are examples of homeostatic regulation.

The control of body temperature in the human physical body (that is to say, the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment") is a good example of homeostasis in a biological system. In the human physical body, normal temperature of the human physical body fluctuates around the value of 37 °C, but various factors can affect this value, including exposure, hormones, metabolic rate, and disease, leading to excessively high or low temperatures. The regulation of the temperature of the human physical body is controlled by the "'SPIRITUAL' Body" ("'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" for the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and "'LIGHT←LIGHT' Body" for the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures") and the appropriate data that are sent to the "'SPIRITUAL' Body" are collected in a region in the brain called the hypothalamus. Feedback about human physical body temperature is carried through the bloodstream to the brain and results in compensatory adjustments in the breathing rate, the level of blood sugar, and the metabolic rate. Heat loss in the human physical body is aided by reduction of activity, by perspiration, and by heat-exchange mechanisms that permit larger amounts of blood to circulate near the skin surface. Heat loss is reduced by insulation, decreased circulation to the skin, and cultural modification such as the use of clothing, shelter, and external heat sources. The range between high and low temperature levels of the human physical body

due to growth, an adult human physical body is in a neutral phosphate balance. Phosphate balance involves complex interaction between gastrointestinal absorption, urinary excretion, and bone remodeling which results in exchange of phosphate between bone, the extracellular fluid, and recycling of phosphate in the human physical body.

The equilibrium of phosphate within blood is formed between inorganic phosphate and organically bound phosphoric acid, with changes to one component shifting the equilibrium of the system. This can be influenced by:

---

constitutes the homeostatic plateau — the "normal" range that sustains life. As either of the two extremes is approached, corrective action (through negative feedback) returns the system to the normal range.

- Anticoagulants that can reduce the concentration of phosphate within plasma specimens and has made serum specimens the most commonly accepted specimen type for the measurement of phosphate;
- Hemolysis, which results in the release of intracellular red blood cell phosphate stores;
- Delayed separation of red blood cells from plasma/serum is associated with leakage of phosphate occurring due to the imperfect barrier of the membrane and leakage of ions down their concentration gradients.

VITAMIN E

The term “vitamin E” describes a family of eight plant-derived fat-soluble molecules with antioxidant

activities: four tocopherol isoforms (α-, β-, γ-, and δ-tocopherol) and four tocotrienol isoforms (α-, β-, γ-, and δ-tocotrienol). Only one form, α-tocopherol, meets the requirements of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". In the liver of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", α-tocopherol is the form of vitamin E that is preferentially bound to α-tocopherol transfer protein (α-TTP) and incorporated into lipoproteins that transport α-tocopherol in the blood for delivery to extrahepatic tissues. Consequently, it is the predominant form of vitamin E found in the blood and tissues of this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". The main function of α-tocopherol in this "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" is that of a fat-soluble antioxidant. Fats, which are an integral part of all cell membranes, are vulnerable to damage through lipid peroxidation by free radicals. α-Tocopherol is uniquely suited to intercept peroxyl

radicals and thus prevent a chain reaction of lipid oxidation. When a molecule of α-tocopherol neutralizes a free radical, it is oxidized and its antioxidant capacity is lost. Other antioxidants, such as vitamin C, are capable of regenerating the antioxidant capacity of α-tocopherol. Aside from maintaining the integrity of cell membranes, α-tocopherol protects the fats in low-density lipoproteins (LDLs) from oxidation. Lipoproteins are particles composed of lipids and proteins, which transport fats through the bloodstream.

Reactive free radicals are involved in many diseases, including heart disease and cancers. Cells in the human physical body contain many potentially oxidizable substrates such as polyunsaturated fatty acids (PUFAs), proteins, and DNA. Therefore, a complex antioxidant defence system normally

protects cells from the injurious effects of endogenously produced free radicals as well as from species of exogenous origin such as cigarette smoke and pollutants. Should exposure to free radicals inside the human physical body exceed the protective capacity of the antioxidant defence system, a phenomenon often referred to as oxidative stress, then, damage to biologic molecules may occur. Many diseases cause an increase in oxidative stress; therefore, consumption of antioxidants, which are potentially able to quench or neutralise excess radicals, may play an important role in modifying the development of such diseases.

Vitamin E is the major lipid-soluble antioxidant in the cell antioxidant defence system and is exclusively obtained from what the human physical body consumes as food. The term “vitamin E” refers to a

family of eight naturally occurring homologues that are synthesised by plants from homogentisic acid. All are derivatives of 6-chromanol and differ in the number and position of methyl groups on the ring structure.

Vitamin E is an example of a phenolic antioxidant. Such molecules readily donate the hydrogen from the hydroxyl (-OH) group on the ring structure to free radicals, which then become unreactive. On donating the hydrogen, the phenolic compound itself becomes a relatively unreactive free radical because the unpaired electron on the oxygen atom is usually delocalised into the aromatic ring structure thereby increasing its stability.

The major biologic role of vitamin E is to protect polyunsaturated fatty acids and other components of cell membranes and low-density lipoprotein from

oxidation by free radicals. Vitamin E is located primarily within the phospholipid bilayer of cell membranes. It is particularly effective in preventing lipid peroxidation, a series of chemical reactions involving the oxidative deterioration of polyunsaturated fatty acids. Elevated levels of lipid peroxidation products are associated with numerous diseases and clinical conditions. Although vitamin E is primarily located in cell and organelle membranes where it can exert its maximum protective effect, its concentration may only be one molecule for every 2000 phospholipid molecules. This suggests that after its reaction with free radicals it is rapidly regenerated, possibly by other antioxidants.

Absorption of vitamin E from the intestine depends on adequate pancreatic function, biliary secretion, and micelle formation. Conditions for absorption are

like those for dietary lipid, that is to say, efficient emulsification, solubilisation within mixed bile salt micelles, uptake by enterocytes, and secretion into the circulation via the lymphatic system. Emulsification takes place initially in the stomach and then in the small intestine in the presence of pancreatic and biliary secretions. The resulting mixed micelle aggregates the vitamin E molecules, solubilises the vitamin E, and then transports it to the brush border membrane of the enterocyte probably by passive diffusion. Within the enterocyte, tocopherol is incorporated into chylomicrons and secreted into the intracellular space and lymphatic system and subsequently into the blood stream. Tocopherol esters, present in processed foods and vitamin supplements, must be hydrolysed in the small intestine before absorption.

Vitamin E is transported in the blood by the plasma lipoproteins and erythrocytes. Chylomicrons carry tocopherol from the enterocyte to the liver, where they are incorporated into parenchymal cells as chylomicron remnants. The catabolism of chylomicrons takes place in the systemic circulation through the action of cellular lipoprotein lipase. During this process tocopherol can be transferred to high-density lipoproteins (high-density lipoproteins). The tocopherol in high-density lipoproteins can transfer to other circulating lipoproteins, such as low-density lipoproteins and very low-density lipoproteins. During the conversion of very low-density lipoprotein to low-density lipoprotein in the circulation, some α-tocopherol remains within the core lipids and thus is incorporated in low-density lipoprotein. Most α-tocopherol then enters the cells of peripheral tissues within the intact lipoprotein

through the low-density lipoprotein receptor pathway, although some may be taken up by membrane binding sites recognising apolipoprotein A-I and A-II present on high-density lipoprotein.

VITAMIN K

Vitamin K is an essential fat-soluble micronutrient which is needed for a unique post-translational chemical modification in a small group of proteins with calcium-binding properties, collectively known as vitamin K-dependent proteins or Gla-proteins. Thus far, the only unequivocal role of vitamin K in health is in the maintenance of normal coagulation. The vitamin K-dependent coagulation proteins are synthesised in the liver and comprise factors II, VII, IX, and X, which have a haemostatic role (i.e., they are procoagulants that arrest and prevent bleeding), and proteins C and S, which have an anticoagulant

role (i.e., they inhibit the clotting process). Despite this duality of function, the overriding effect of nutritional vitamin K deficiency is to tip the balance in coagulation towards a bleeding tendency caused by the relative inactivity of the procoagulant proteins. Vitamin K-dependent proteins synthesised by other tissues include the bone protein osteocalcin and matrix Gla protein.

The four vitamin K-dependent procoagulants (factor II or prothrombin, and factors VII, IX, and X) are serine proteases that are synthesised in the liver and then secreted into the circulation as inactive forms (zymogens). Their biologic activity depends on their normal complement of Gla residues, which are efficient chelators of calcium ions. In the presence of Gla and calcium ions these proteins bind to the surface membrane phospholipids of platelets and

endothelial cells where, together with other cofactors, they form membrane-bound enzyme complexes. When coagulation is initiated, the zymogens of the four vitamin K-dependent clotting factors are cleaved to yield the active protease clotting factors. Two other vitamin K-dependent proteins called protein C and protein S play a regulatory role in the inhibition of coagulation. The function of protein C is to degrade phospholipid-bound activated factors V and VIII in the presence of calcium. Protein S acts as a synergistic cofactor to protein C by enhancing the binding of activated protein C to negatively charged phospholipids.

Vitamin K is extensively metabolised in the liver and excreted in the urine and bile.

All the minerals and vitamins listed for the OREGANO (Origanum compactum) herb are

available in proper amounts in the OREGANO (Origanum compactum) herb for continuous daily comsumption through the tisane, for continuously strengthening the efficiency of the immune system by continuously cleaning the microenvironment both inside and outside of the cells of your physical body. As we have indicated, and we emphasize on this point, at the cellular level, the combination of antimicrobial, antiviral, antifungal and antioxydant properties of the compounds of this “ALL IN ONE” therapeutic tisane cleanse the microenvironment outside the cell including the cell surface membrane in a first step, clearing out the blocades at the cell-surface receptor, which are caused by external pathogen agents, and allowing the cell membrane to function as it was designed and established by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” and implemented by “THE DIVINE FORCE”. The

completion of this first step allows to open ALL the appropriate cell-surface receptors — ion channel-coupled receptors, G-protein-coupled receptors, and enzyme-coupled receptors — and as such, allowing the transfer of forces of "COMBAT" transported by the essential inorganic materials — among others sodium, potassium, calcium, magnesium, iron, copper, zinc, bicarbonate, phosphate, and iodide — contained in this tisane; thus facilitating the cell survival and "COMBAT" — the process of "HEALING" in order to annihilate any cause of cell malfunction —; and thus facilitating the cleansing of the microenvironment inside the cell through "specific processes" that were designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" directly inside the cell.

OREGANO (Origanum compactum) is thus a strong mineralizing plant. For 100 g of dry matter, it contains about 1260 mg of Potassium, 148 mg of Phosphorus, 1597 mg of Calcium, 270 mg of Magnesium, Zinc and other minerals, as shown in the table. With this remineralizing capacity OREGANO (Origanum compactum) helps replenish mineral reserves and stabilize the nervous system, contributes to improve (boost) the efficiency the internal defense system of the human physical body, and helps to ensure that the bone structure of the human physical body remains solid with advancement in age.

OREGANO (Origanum compactum) contains polyphenols, including numerous flavones. The "Essential Oil" of OREGANO (Origanum compactum) is composed primarily of monoterpenoids and monoterpenes, with the relative concentration of each

organic compound varying widely across geographic origin and other factors. Over 60 different organic compounds have been identified in OREGANO (Origanum compactum) herb, with the primary ones being carvacrol and thymol ranging to over 80%, while lesser abundant organic compounds include p-cymene, γ-terpinene, caryophyllene, spathulenol, germacrene-D, β-fenchyl alcohol and δ-terpineol.

Carvacrol or cymophenol is a monoterpenoid phenol that has a characteristic pungent and responsible for the warm odor of OREGANO. It is responsible for much of the medicinal prowess of OREGANO (Origanum compactum) herb. It is known in ancient medicine to inhibit the growth of bacteria and has been shown to reduce inflammation, to protect DNA from damage, and prevent cancer cells from growing.

Thymol is a natural monoterpenoid phenol derivative of cymene, C10H14O, isomeric with carvacrol. It gives strong antimicrobial properties to OREGANO (Origanum compactum) herb.

While the “Essential Oil” of OREGANO (Origanum compactum) contains a significant amount, the organic compound thymol occurs most abundantly in THYME (Thymus vulgaris) herb, thus in the “Essential Oil” of THYME (Thymus vulgaris).

Through the organic compounds of the “Quintessential Substance” and which are present in the “Essential Oil” of OREGANO (Origanum compactum), OREGANO (Origanum compactum) has antimicrobial, antiviral, antifungal, antioxidant, and anti-inflammatory properties against a wide range of organisms. It is used in the ancient pharmacopoeia to

treat a wide variety of diseases, especially with regard to:

- Dental conditions — it is used to treat mouth and teeth conditions, mouth sores, dental abscess, gum infections;
- Skin conditions — it is used to treat: swelling, blistering, edema, gratin, itching, boil, wounds, eczema, acne, herpes, shingles and fungal infections;
- Conditions and intestinal disorders troubles — it is used as a laxative/purgative, and it is also used to treat: diarrhea, constipation, kidney cleaning, aerophagia, carminative, bloating, stomachic, colic, colitis, abdominal pain, upset stomach, eupeptic;
- Pain — it is used to treat: headache, intercostal neuralgia, tachycardia;

- Respiratory tract disorders — it is used to treat: tuberculosis, cough in all its forms and severities, pneumonia, catarrh, lung diseases, chest pain, bronchitis, respiratory disorders in all their forms, colds;
- Fevers — it is used to treat: influenza, fever;
- Other infections — it is used to treat: urogenital infections, pain in the fallopian tubes, general fatigue, hemorrhoids, nervous disorders, joint and muscle pain, liver disease, liver problems, hypertension;
- Blood glucose regulation — Blood glucose regulation is controlled by two main hormones: insulin and glucagon. Every time that you eat, your pancreas produces insulin, which is released into the bloodstream to regulate the amount of glucose in the blood of your physical

body. Insulin, which we have described already in one previous chapter, is essentially the traffic controller of the bloodstream in your physical body; it determines how much glucose is kept in the bloodstream and how much glucose is stored in the cells of your physical body. When you eat carbohydrate-based foods, they are broken down into glucose which goes into the bloodstream of your physical body. When this occurs your pancreas produces insulin to help regulate the amount of sugar in your bloodstream and transfers the glucose to the cells of your physical body, specifically the liver cells, the muscles cells, and the fat cells. The "specific task" of insulin is to unlock the door to your cells, so that glucose can go into the cells, and out of the bloodstream. This process helps to bring your blood glucose levels back down to

a normal range, and also provides the necessary energy for our cells to function.

OREGANO (Origanum compactum) has a very low glycemic index, which is equal to 5. The glycemic index is a measure of the rise in blood glucose levels caused by a measured quantity of a particular food. Glycemic index values less than 55 are considered as low. Values above 70 are considered as high. The highest value of the glycemic index is that of glucose and is equal to 100. Foods low on the glycemic index (GI) scale tend to release glucose slowly and steadily; Foods high on the glycemic index release glucose rapidly, and generate a demand for insulin, which will be produced by the pancreas. Higher insulin levels promote carbohydrate oxidation at the expense of fatty acid oxidation,

thereby promoting fat storage in adipose tissue and triglyceride synthesis in the liver. Thus low glycemic index foods promote weight control by both enhancing satiety and fat oxidation. Low glycemic index foods are generally more filling, more sustaining, help control hunger and appetite as well as blood glucose levels and may help with weight loss. The lower the glycemic index of a food, the better the carbohydrate food is. A lower insulin level implies that the physical body stores less fat and can access existing fat stores more easily than when insulin levels are higher.

The organic compounds of the "Quintessential Substance" and which are present in the "Essential Oil" of OREGANO (Origanum

compactum) facilitate the process of lowering of blood glucose.

THYME (Thymus vulgaris)

THYME (Thymus vulgaris) is a species of flowering plant in the mint family Lamiaceae, native to southern Europe from the western Mediterranean to southern Italy. Growing to 15-30 cm tall by 40 cm wide, it is a bushy, woody-based evergreen subshrub

with small, highly aromatic, grey-green leaves and clusters of purple or pink flowers in early summer. In Africa, the plant has been cultivated in Egypt, Morocco, Algeria, Tunisia, Libya, Cameroon, Nigeria, and South Africa.

THYME (Thymus vulgaris) herbs have a fragrant odor and a pungent taste, and are used in several food products.

Due to the unique properties of the organic compounds of its "Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the "Substance par Excellence") and that is contained in its leaves, and which have long been used in the context of ancient medicine and also in herbal medicine for the treatment of a large number of ailments and diseases, in a similar manner as with LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) and OREGANO (Origanum compactum), THYME

(Thymus vulgaris) will inhibit the development of a wide range of microorganisms, bacteria, yeasts, molds, infectious particles, and amoebas, which are detrimental to the proper functioning of the human physical body.

In a similar manner as with LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) and OREGANO (Origanum compactum) herbs, THYME (Thymus vulgaris) herb has numerous wonderful healing and health properties benefiting "Essential Oils", chemicals, minerals and vitamins, which are known in ancient medicine to have infection-preventing properties and it has long been used in medicine for the treatment of a large number of ailments and diseases, including: respiratory disorders, chest infections, dyspepsia, painful menstruation, rheumatoid arthritis, scrofulosis and urinary tract disorders, treatment of

cartilaginous tube, bronchial, and treatment of laryngitis, etc...

As indicated in the table, THYME (Thymus vulgaris) dried herb contains 276 kcal per 100g with no cholesterol. Whether fresh or dried, THYME (Thymus vulgaris) is also a very rich source of minerals like potassium, zinc, iron, manganese, copper, and magnesium and calcium. All these minerals, which we have already described, are available in proper amounts in THYME (Thymus vulgaris) herb for continuous daily comsumption. These essential minerals are required for optimum catalytic activity of the major antioxidants, which are glutathione, superoxide dismutase, and catalase, and which we have described in the chapter concerning the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

THYME (Thymus vulgaris), dried leaves nutritive value per 100 g. (Source: USDA National Nutrient data base)		
Principle	**Nutrient Value**	**Percentage of RDA[1390]**
Water	7.79 g	-
Energy	276 kcal	-
Carbohydrates	63.94 g	23%
Protein	9.11 g	18%
Total Fat	7.43 g	10%
Cholesterol	0 mg	0%
Phytosterols	163 mg	
Folates	274 µg	-
Vitamins		
Choline	43.6 mg	-
Niacin	4.940 mg	31%

[1390] The Recommended Dietary Allowance (RDA) is the average daily dietary intake level that is sufficient to meet the nutrient requirement of nearly all (97 to 98 percent) healthy individuals. The percentage tells you how much a nutrient in a serving of food contribute to a daily diet. 2,000 calories a day is used for general nutrition advice.

Riboflavin	0.399 mg	31%
Thiamin	0.513 mg	43%
Vitamin A	3.800 mg	76%
Vitamin B6	0.55 mg	42%
Vitamin C	50.0 mg	56%
Vitamin E	7.48 mg	33%
Vitamin K	1.715 mg	1429%
Electrolytes		
Sodium	55.00 mg	2%
Potassium	814 mg	17%
Phosphorus	201.00 mg	29%
Minerals		
Calcium	1890 mg	145%
Copper	0.860 mg	96%
Iron	123.60 mg	687%
Magnesium	220 mg	55%
Manganese	7.867 mg	342%
Selenium	4.6 µg	8%
Zinc	6.18 mg	56%

CHOLINE

Choline is a vitamin-like essential nutrient and a source of methyl groups needed for many steps in many physiological processes, including normal metabolism and transport of lipids, methylation reactions, and neurotransmitter synthesis. Choline plays an important part in many metabolism processes of the physical body, including:

Structural integrity of cell membranes.— Choline is used in the synthesis of certain phospholipids (phosphatidylcholine and sphingomyelin), which are essential structural components of cell membranes. Phosphatidylcholine accounts for about 95% of total choline in tissues. This phospholipid can be synthesized from dietary choline via the cytidine diphosphocholine (CDP-choline) pathway or through the methylation of another phospholipid,

phosphatidylethanolamine. Sphingomyelin is a type of sphingosine-containing phospholipid (sphingolipid), which is synthesized by the transfer of a phosphocholine residue from a phosphatidylcholine to a ceramide. Sphingomyelin is found in cell membranes and in the fatty sheath that envelops myelinated nerve fibers.

Cell communication/signaling.— The choline-containing phospholipids, phosphatidylcholine and sphingomyelin, are precursors for the intracellular messenger molecules, diacylglycerol and ceramide. Specifically, sphingomyelinases (also known as sphingomyelin phosphodiestarases) catalyze the cleavage of sphingomyelin, generating phosphocholine and ceramide. Diacylglycerol is released by the degradation of phosphatidylcholine by phospholipases. Other choline metabolites known to

be cell-signaling molecules include platelet activating factor (PAF) and sphingophosphocholine.

Nerve impulse transmission/A healthy nervous system.— Choline is a precursor for acetylcholine, an important neurotransmitter synthesized by cholinergic neurons and involved in muscle control and movement, circadian rhythm, memory, regulating heartbeat and many other neuronal functions. Choline acetyltransferase catalyzes the acetylation of choline to acetylcholine, and acetylcholine esterase hydrolyzes acetylcholine to choline and acetate. CDP-choline administration also stimulate the synthesis and release of a family of neurotransmitters derived from tyrosine (i.e., the catecholamines, including noradrenaline, adrenaline, and dopamine). Of note, non-neuronal cells of various tissues and organ systems also synthesize and

release acetylcholine, which then binds and stimulates cholinergic receptors on target cells.

Lipid (fat) transport and metabolism.— Fat and cholesterol consumed in the diet are transported to the liver by lipoproteins called chylomicrons. In the liver, fat and cholesterol are packaged into lipoproteins called very-low-density lipoproteins (VLDL) for transport in the bloodstream to extrahepatic tissues. Phosphatidylcholine synthesis by the phosphatidylethanolamine N-methyltransferase (PEMT) pathway is required for VLDL assembly and secretion from the liver. Without adequate phosphatidylcholine, fat and cholesterol will accumulate in the liver.

Major source of methyl groups.— Choline may be oxidized in the liver and kidney to form a metabolite called betaine via a two-step enzymatic reaction. In

the mitochondrial inner membrane, flavin adenine dinucleotide (FAD)-dependent choline oxidase will catalyze the conversion of choline to betaine aldehyde, which will then converted to betaine by betaine aldehyde dehydrogenase in either the mitochondrial matrix or the cytosol. Betaine is a source of up to 60% of the methyl (CH_3) groups required for the methylation of homocysteine. Betaine homocysteine methyltransferase (BHMT) uses betaine as a methyl donor to convert homocysteine to methionine in one-carbon metabolism. The ubiquitous vitamin B12-dependent methionine synthase (MS) enzyme also will catalyze the re-methylation of homocysteine, using the folate derivative, 5-methyltetrahydrofolate, as a methyl donor.

Osmoregulation.— The conversion of choline to betaine is irreversible. Betaine is an osmolyte that regulates cell volume and protect cell integrity against osmotic stress (especially in the kidney). Osmotic stress has been associated with a reduced BHMT expression such that the role of betaine in osmoregulation may be temporarily prioritized over its function as a methyl donor.

As a member of the mint (Lamiaceae or Labiatae) family, THYME (Thymus vulgaris) and OREGANO (Origanum compactum) are related. In a similar manner as with OREGANO (Origanum compactum), THYME (Thymus vulgaris) is also a strong mineralizing plant. For 100 g of dry matter, it contains about 814 mg of Potassium, 201 mg of Phosphorus, 1890 mg of Calcium, 220 mg of

Magnesium, 123.60 mg of Iron, Zinc and other minerals, as shown in the table. With this remineralizing capacity, THYME (Thymus vulgaris) also helps replenish mineral reserves and stabilize the nervous system, contributes to improve (boost) the efficiency the internal defense system of the human physical body, and helps to ensure that the bone structure of the human physical body remains solid with advancement in age.

The “Essential Oil” of THYME (Thymus vulgaris) is composed primarily of monoterpenoids and monoterpenes, with the relative concentration of each organic compound varying widely across geographic origin and other factors. Over 40 different organic compounds have been identified in THYME (Thymus vulgaris) herb, with the primary ones being Thymol

(16.90%—60%), γ-Terpinene (2.00%—50%), ρ-Cymene (3.96—27.62%), Carvacrol (4.42—18.51%).

Through the organic compounds of the "Quintessential Substance" and which are present in the "Essential Oil" of THYME (Thymus vulgaris) herb, THYME (Thymus vulgaris) has antimicrobial, antiviral, antifungal, antioxidant, and anti-inflammatory properties against a wide range of organisms. It is used in the ancient pharmacopoeia to treat a wide variety of diseases, especially with regard to:

- Skin conditions — it is used to treat: swelling, blistering, edema, gratin, itching, boil, wounds, ulcers, eczema, acne, herpes, shingles and fungal infections;
- Conditions and intestinal disorders troubles — it is also used to treat: diarrhea, constipation,

kidney cleaning, aerophagia, carminative, bloating, stomachic, colic, colitis, abdominal pain, upset stomach, eupeptic;

- Pain — it is used to treat: headache, intercostal neuralgia, tachycardia;
- Respiratory tract disorders — it is used to treat: tuberculosis, cough in all its forms and severities, pneumonia, catarrh, lung diseases, chest pain, bronchitis, respiratory disorders in all their forms, colds;
- Fevers — it is used to treat: influenza, fever;
- Other infections — it is used to treat: urogenital infections, pain in the fallopian tubes, general fatigue, hemorrhoids, nervous disorders, joint and muscle pain, liver disease, liver problems.

OTHERS PROPERTIES THAT YOU CAN ADD TO THIS "ALL-IN-ONE" THERAPEUTIC TISANE

Aches, joint pain, tension, stiffness, swelling, inflammation and many others ailments affect the physical body of everyone at some point in life. Whether they affect the physical body temporarily or on a regular basis, they are no fun as they will limit your movements. The joints are important parts of the physical body. If your muscles are hurt, in pain or sored, you can still move around pretty much, but if your joints are hurt, then your capacity to move around will be limited or even stop. So, regularly do some exercises to loosen your joints. When your

joints are loosen, it will be much easier for you to use your muscles and your capacity to move around will be much easier. Thus, in addition to taking this "ALL IN ONE" therapeutic tisane, you should also exercise regularly to have your joints in movement continuously; for, "the running water will not rot! Things that remain in motion do not stagnate."

In order to facilitate the treatment of such ailments, and to fortify the many therapeutic virtues of this "ALL IN ONE" therapeutic tisane, you can add to this "ALL IN ONE" therapeutic tisane, further antimicrobial, antiviral, antifungal and antioxydant properties obtained from plants other than the already mentioned key engredient plants — LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus), LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus), OREGANO (Origanum compactum), and THYME

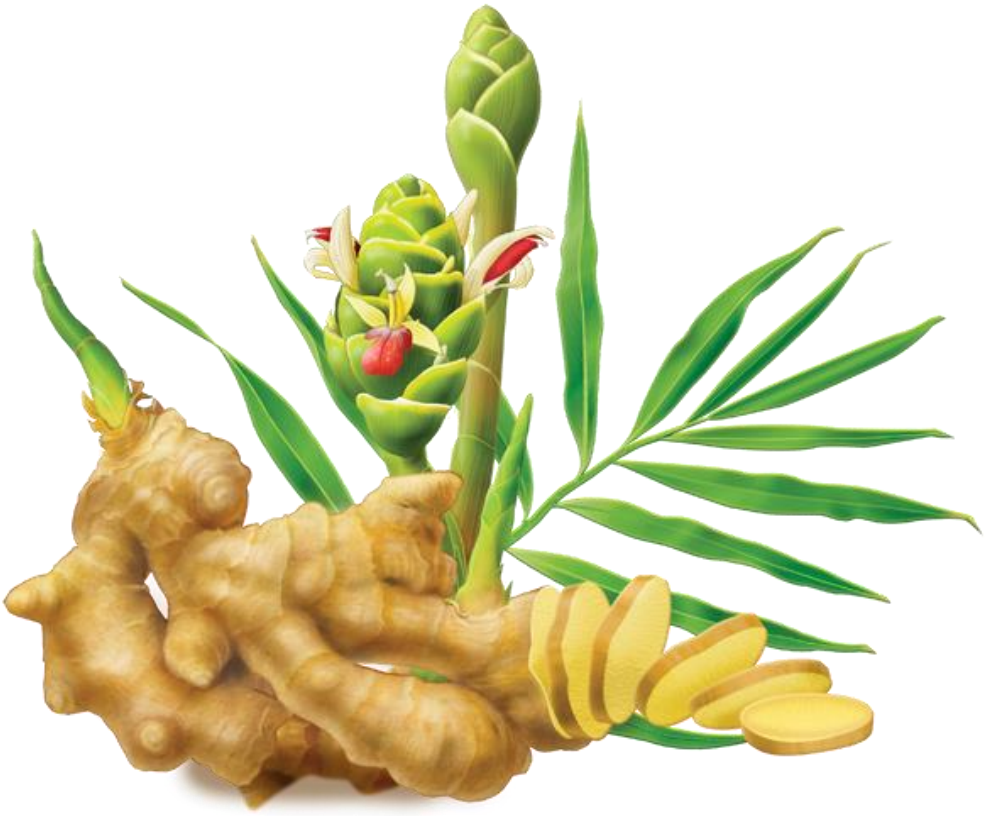
(Thymus vulgaris) — and which are compatible with these key engredient plants.

Four of such compatible plants are GINGER (Zingiber Officinale), EUCALYPTUS (Eucalyptus Globulus), PEPPERMINT (Mentha × piperita), and ROSEMARY (Rosmarinus Officinalis, Camphoriferum).

You achieve this by adding to your "ALL IN ONE" therapeutic tisane few dropplets of PURE GINGER (Zingiber Officinale) "Essential Oil", PURE EUCALYPTUS (Eucalyptus Globulus) "Essential Oil", PURE PEPPERMINT (Mentha × piperita) "Essential Oil" and PURE ROSEMARY (Rosmarinus Officinalis, Camphoriferum); thus enriching the tisane of LEMONGRASS leaves with further antimicrobial, antiviral, antifungal and antioxydant properties. The process to make the infusion is the same as we have

already described. Add 3 to 4 dropplets of PURE "Essential Oil" from each of these additional plants.

GINGER (Zingiber Officinale)



GINGER (Zingiber Officinale) is an herbaceous perennial flowering plant, found in most tropical and sunny regions, especially in Asia. It grows annual

pseudostems (false stems made of the rolled bases of leaves) about one meter tall bearing narrow leaf blades.

GINGER (Zingiber Officinale) is made up of two parts: the underground part, called the rhizome, is gnarled and branched, and the aboveground part is made up of leaves and a stem about a meter high. The rhizomes are aromatic, thick lobed, white to yellowish-brown, irregularly branched, annulated and compressed with smooth surface. The rhizome serves as a reserve for the plant and ensures its survival. The flesh of the ginger rhizome can be yellow, white or red in color, depending upon the variety. It is covered with a brownish skin that may either be thick or thin, depending upon whether the plant was harvested when it was mature or young. The leaves are alternate, lanceolate and fragrant, and the flowers are

yellow in color with a red lip. The inflorescences bear flowers having pale yellow petals with purple edges, and arise directly from the rhizome on separate shoots. The fruits contain few black seeds. Ginger multiplies and reproduces therefore rather through the division of its rhizome. It needs humid, warm and sunny weather to grow, which is why it is commonly found in tropical countries.

GINGER (Zingiber Officinale) is one of the most widely used spices in both gastronomy and traditional medicine. It is valued for its pungent flavor and as a natural remedy for its therapeutic virtues. Due to the unique properties — anti-inflammatory, antiemetic, antioxidant and antibacterial — of the organic compounds of its "Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the "Substance par Excellence"), which is found in its rhizome and which contains oleoresin

consisting of shogaol and gingerol, GINGER (Zingiber Officinale) indeed has virtues as an energizing plant, which is used to facilitate the treatment of many ailments, to fight infections, fatigue, muscle pain and, above all, to maintain the intestinal flora (nausea, vomiting, diarrhea, indigestion, ...).

As indicated in the table, GINGER (Zingiber Officinale) contains 80 kcal per 100g with no cholesterol. It is very rich in carbohydrates and fiber. In addition, it is an important source of folates (vitamin B9), as well as vitamins C, E, thiamin (vitamin B1), riboflavin (vitamin B2), Niacin (vitamin B3), pantothenic acid (vitamin B5) and pyridoxine (vitamin B6) in smaller amounts. The rhizome of the plant is distinguished by its content of mineral salts and trace elements, such as calcium, iodine,

magnesium, phosphorus, sodium, zinc and iron, which give it its energizing properties.

GINGER (Zingiber Officinale), fresh Nutritive value per 100 g. (Source: USDA National Nutrient data base)		
Principle	**Nutrient Value**	**Percentage of RDA**[1391]
Water	78.89 g	-
Energy	80 kcal	3%
Carbohydrates	17.77 g	7%
Protein	1.82 g	4%
Total Fat	0.75 g	2%
Cholesterol	0 mg	0%
Ash	0.77 g	-
Folates	11 µg	2.79%

[1391] The Recommended Dietary Allowance (RDA) is the average daily dietary intake level that is sufficient to meet the nutrient requirement of nearly all (97 to 98 percent) healthy individuals. The percentage tells you how much a nutrient in a serving of food contribute to a daily diet. 2,000 calories a day is used for general nutrition advice.

Vitamins		
Choline	28.8 mg	<1%
Niacin	0.75 mg	4.77%
Riboflavin	0.034 mg	2.34%
Thiamin	0.065 mg	2.11%
Vitamin B5	0.203 mg	<1%
Vitamin B6	0.16 mg	<1%
Vitamin C	5.0 mg	7.69%
Vitamin E	0.26 mg	<1%
Vitamin K	0.1 µg	-
Electrolytes		
Sodium	13 mg	<1%
Potassium	415 mg	8.61%
Minerals		
Calcium	16 mg	1.6%
Copper	0.266 mg	29%
Iron	8.17 mg	7.49%
Magnesium	43 mg	10.75%
Manganese	0.229 mg	9.96%
Selenium	0.7 µg	1%
Zinc	0.34 mg	3.05%

GINGER (Zingiber Officinale) is also a rich source of potassium and manganese, which help to better synthesize carbohydrates and fats. All these minerals are available in proper amounts in the rhizome of GINGER (Zingiber Officinale) for continuous daily comsumption. These vitamins and essential minerals are required for optimum catalytic activity of the major antioxidants, which are glutathione, superoxide dismutase, and catalase, and which we have described in the chapter concerning the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

The rhizome of GINGER (Zingiber Officinale) plant contains over 400 different compounds. The major constituents are carbohydrates (50–70%), lipids (3–8%), terpenes, and phenolic compounds. Terpene components of ginger include zingiberene, β-

bisabolene, α-farnesene, β-sesquiphellandrene, and α-curcumene, while phenolic compounds include gingerol, paradols, and shogaol. These gingerols (23–25%) and shogaol (18–25%) are found in higher quantity than others.

The aromatic constituents include zingiberene and bisabolene, while the pungent constituents are known as gingerols and shogaols. Other gingerol- or shogaol-related compounds (1–10%), which are found in GINGER (Zingiber Officinale) rhizome, include 6-paradol, 1-dehydrogingerdione, 6-gingerdione and 10-gingerdione, 4-gingerdiol, 6-gingerdiol, 8-gingerdiol, and 10-gingerdiol, and diarylheptanoids. The characteristic odor and flavor of GINGER (Zingiber Officinale) are due to a mixture of volatile oils like shogaols and gingerols.

The anti-inflammatory, antidiarrheal, antibacterial, antiviral, antifungal, spasmolytic action and antioxidant properties attributed to the GINGER (Zingiber Officinale) plant ensue from the organic compounds of the "Quintessential Substance", extracted from the rhizome and, which are present in the "Essential Oil" of GINGER (Zingiber Officinale). Among the wide variety of ailments, which are treated, with regard to these properties of the organic compounds of the "Quintessential Substance", which are present in the "Essential Oil" of GINGER (Zingiber Officinale), are:

- Respiratory tract disorders — it acts as an expectorant and lubricates irritations in the respiratory tract. It is used to reduce the accumulations of mucus in the lungs and throat,

and to treat: coughs, asthma, bronchitis and also loss of breath;

- Conditions and intestinal disorders troubles — it acts on the production of enzymes involved in digestion, and stimulates it. It acts on the stomach and gut by blocking certain receptors for the hormone 5HT3, known as serotonin, which are involved in the contraction of the smooth muscles inside the stomach and gut. It helphs reducing indigestion, diarrhea, stomachaches, intestinal spasms, bloating, nausea, and it promotes the secretion of bile;
- Analgesic conditions — it is used to relieve swelling, inflammation, pain, soreness and stiffness in muscles and joints, chest pain, low back pain, stomach pain, and menstrual pain, and other conditions associated with

rheumatoid arthritis. It does this by lowering levels of certain tissue hormones called prostaglandins that can induce pain and inflammation;

- Cardiovascular conditions — it helps prevent cardiovascular disease by facilitating the cleansing of blood cells and as such it thins the blood and thus promotes its transport through the physical body.
- Blood glucose regulation — As we have indicated already, blood glucose regulation is controlled by two main hormones: insulin and glucagon.

GINGER (Zingiber Officinale) has a very low glycemic index, which is equal to 15, which is 3 times higher than the glycemic index of OREGANO (Origanum compactum). The

glycemic index is a measure of the rise in blood glucose levels caused by a measured quantity of a particular food. Glycemic index values less than 55 are considered as low. Values above 70 are considered as high. The highest value of the glycemic index is that of glucose and is equal to 100. Foods low on the glycemic index (GI) scale tend to release glucose slowly and steadily; Foods high on the glycemic index release glucose rapidly, and generate a demand for insulin, which will be produced by the pancreas. Higher insulin levels promote carbohydrate oxidation at the expense of fatty acid oxidation, thereby promoting fat storage in adipose tissue and triglyceride synthesis in the liver. Thus low glycemic index foods promote weight control by both enhancing satiety and fat oxidation. Low glycemic index foods are generally more filling,

more sustaining, help control hunger and appetite as well as blood glucose levels and may help with weight loss. The lower the glycemic index of a food, the better the carbohydrate food is. A lower insulin level implies that the physical body stores less fat and can access existing fat stores more easily than when insulin levels are higher.

The organic compounds of the “Quintessential Substance”, extracted from the rhizome and, which are present in the “Essential Oil” of GINGER (Zingiber Officinale), facilitate the process of lowering of blood glucose. They also interact with serotonin receptors of cells to reverse their effect on insulin secretion, and facilitake the uptake of glucose into muscle cells independently of insulin.

COMMON EUCALYPTUS (Eucalyptus Globulus)

Eucalyptus (from the Greek εὐ-eu, which means well, and καλυπτός-caluptos, which means covered, and which refers to the cuplike membrane that covers the

budding flowers of the tree) form a very rich group of plants of the genus Eucalyptus, of the Myrtaceae family. The Myrtaceae family, Myrtaceae Juss, groups together dicotyledonous plants, which are plants whose seedling resulting from the germination of a seed, present before its release into the open air, two leaves, called cotyledons or sometimes, pre-leaves or eophylls. The Myrtaceae family includes about three thousand species of trees and shrubs, belonging to many genera (from 23 to 134) according to the classifications. They are found in temperate, sub-tropical to tropical areas, but they grow mainly in Australia and tropical America, in the Mediterranean region, sub-Saharan Africa, Madagascar, tropical and temperate Asia, and the Pacific Islands. The main genera of this family are: Eucalyptus, Psidium which includes the guava tree, Myrtus which includes the myrtle (Mediterranean scrub shrub), Eugenia,

including the clove (Eugenia cariophyllata) which gives the clove.

COMMON EUCALYPTUS (Eucalyptus Globulus), also known as Blue Gum, is an evergreen tree; that is to say, a plant that keeps its leaves throughout the year. It is more commonly referred to as an "evergreen" plant, as opposed to deciduous plants. It is widely cultivated and can grow up to 92 m tall.

The appearance of COMMON EUCALYPTUS (Eucalyptus Globulus) tree bark varies with the age of the plant, the manner of bark shed, the length of the bark fibers, the degree of furrowing, the thickness, the hardness, and the color. All mature eucalypts put on an annual layer of bark, which contributes to the increasing diameter of the stems. The leaves of juvenile trees appear in pairs on square stems. They are 6 to 15 cm long and are covered with a waxy blue-

gray bloom, which is the origin of the name “Blue Gum”.

The leaves of mature trees are alternate, narrow, scythe-shaped, and shiny dark green. They grow on cylindrical stems and are 15 to 35 cm long. Flowers consists of several fluffy stamens which may be white, cream, yellow, pink, or red; in bud, the stamens are surrounded in a cap known as an operculum, which is composed of the fused sepals or petals, or both. Thus, flowers have no petals, but instead decorate themselves with the many showy stamens. The top-shaped flower buds are ribbed and covered with a flattened operculum with a central button. The cream-colored flowers are solitary in the leaf axils and produce abundant nectar that bees transform into strong-flavored honey. As the stamens expand, the operculum is forced off, splitting away from the cup-

like base of the flower; this is one of the features that unite the genus. Flowers produce a great abundance of nectar, providing food for many pollinators.

This fast-growing tree grows best with large amounts of water that it collects in depth (thus allowing the development of other species) but knows how to be satisfied with low soil moisture.

Eucalyptus leaf is very fibrous and has little nutritional and calorific value. However, its "Quintessential Substance" (also designated as the "Substance par Excellence"), which is found in its leaves, is very rich in organic compounds, which possesse a broad-spectrum of unique properties — anti-inflammatory, antioxidant, antispasmodic, antibacterial and antimicrobial, antifungal — widely used to facilitate the treatment of many ailments. The major organic compounds obtained from the

"Quintessential Substance" of EUCALYPTUS (Eucalyptus Globulus) are 1,8-cineole (60-80%), α-Pinene (4-10%), α-terpineol acetate (2-6%) and alloaromadendrene (1-4%).

Among the wide variety of ailments, which are treated, with regard to these properties of the organic compounds of the "Quintessential Substance", which are present in the "Essential Oil" of EUCALYPTUS (Eucalyptus Globulus), are:

- Dental conditions — it is used to treat mouth and teeth conditions, mouth sores, dental abscess, gum infections, tooth decay and periodontitis, soothe receding gums and helps stimulate the growth of new gum tissue;
- Skin conditions — it is used to treat a variety of skin infections: swelling, blistering, edema,

gratin, itching, boil, wounds, eczema, acne, herpes, shingles and fungal infections;

- Respiratory tract disorders — it acts as an expectorant and lubricates irritations in the respiratory tract. It is used to reduce the accumulations of mucus in the lungs and throat, and to treat: coughs and colds, sore throats, respiratory infection, laryngitis, bronchitis, asthma, sinusitis, and phlegm;
- Conditions and intestinal disorders troubles — it acts on the production of enzymes involved in digestion, and stimulates it. It helphs reducing indigestion, diarrhea, bladder inflammation, stomachaches, intestinal spasms, bloating, nausea, and it promotes the secretion of bile;
- Analgesic conditions — it is used to relieve swelling, inflammation, pain, soreness and

stiffness in muscles and joints, chest pain, low back pain, stomach pain, and menstrual pain, urinary infection, bladder infection and inflammation (cystitis), rheumatism, arthritis, etc...;

- Cardiovascular conditions — it helps prevent cardiovascular disease by facilitating the cleansing of blood cells and as such it thins the blood and thus promotes its transport through the physical body.

PEPPERMINT (Mentha × piperita)

Mint is a leafy plant, which is best known for its association with fresh breath due to the cool sensation it creates in the mouth. Toothpaste, mouthwash, breath mints, and chewing gum are all

commonly flavored with mint. In addition to freshening breath, mint is also used to add flavor to foods and drinks. Mint is known for adding a fresh flavor to mint chocolate chip ice cream, and mojito cocktails.

The mint plant belongs to the Lamiaceae family, and most varieties of the mint plant fall under the genus Mentha. Because mint plants spread quickly, gardeners tend to grow them in containers. When planted directly into the ground, they can become invasive and take over a garden.

Although the genus Mentha comprises more than 25 species, the one in most common use is PEPPERMINT (Mentha × Piperita).

PEPPERMINT (Mentha × Piperita), also known as Mentha Balsamea Wild, is a natural cross hybrid between the water mint (Mentha aquatica) and

spearmint (Mentha spicata). Indigenous to Europe and the Middle East, the plant is now widely spread and cultivated in many regions of the world. It is occasionally found in the wild with its parent species. While Western peppermint is derived from Mentha piperita, Chinese peppermint, or “Bohe” is derived from the fresh leaves of Mentha haplocalyx. Mentha piperita and Mentha haplocalyx are both plant sources of menthol and menthone and are among the herbs used for both culinary and medicinal products.

PEPPERMINT (Mentha × Piperita) plant grows well under shady conditions and features lance-shaped purple-veined, dark-green leaves with serrated margins and purple color whirly-flowers. In general, the PEPPERMINT (Mentha × Piperita) plant is sterile; producing no seeds. However, its growth

happens through vegetative reproduction, spreading laterally all along through its underground rhizomes.

As indicated in the table, PEPPERMINT (Mentha × Piperita) contains 70 kcal per 100g with no cholesterol. It is very rich in carbohydrates and fiber. In addition, it is an important source of folates (vitamin B9), as well as vitamins A, C, thiamin (vitamin B1), riboflavin (vitamin B2), Niacin (vitamin B3), pantothenic acid (vitamin B5) and pyridoxine (vitamin B6) in smaller amounts. PEPPERMINT (Mentha × Piperita) is also a mineralizing plant. For 100 g of fresh matter, it contains about 569 mg of Potassium, 243 mg of Calcium, 80 mg of Magnesium, 5.08 mg of Iron, 1.11 mg of Zinc and other minerals, as shown in the table, which help to better synthesize carbohydrates and fats. All these minerals are available in proper amounts in the leaves of

PEPPERMINT (Mentha × Piperita) for continuous daily comsumption. These vitamins and essential minerals are required for optimum catalytic activity of the major antioxidants, which are glutathione, superoxide dismutase, and catalase, and which we have described in the chapter concerning the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

PEPPERMINT (Mentha × Piperita), fresh Nutritive value per 100 g. (Source: USDA National Nutrient data base)		
Principle	**Nutrient Value**	**Percentage of RDA**[1392]

[1392] The Recommended Dietary Allowance (RDA) is the average daily dietary intake level that is sufficient to meet the nutrient requirement of nearly all (97 to 98 percent) healthy individuals. The percentage tells you how much a nutrient in a serving of food contribute to a daily diet. 2,000 calories a day is used for general nutrition advice.

Water	78.65 g	-
Energy	70 kcal	3.5%
Carbohydrates	14.79 g	5.82%
Protein	3.75 g	8.24%
Total Fat	0.94 g	2.61%
Cholesterol	0 mg	0%
Dietary Fiber	8 g	20%
Folates	114 µg	28.91%
Vitamins		
Niacin	1.706 mg	10.85%
Riboflavin	0.034 mg	2.34%
Thiamin	0.065 mg	2.11%
Vitamin B5	0.338 mg	6.5%
Vitamin B6	0.129 mg	<1%
Vitamin C	31.8 mg	48.9%
Vitamin A	4248 IU	141%
Electrolytes		
Sodium	31 mg	2%
Potassium	569 mg	11.81%
Minerals		
Calcium	243 mg	24.3%
Copper	0.329 mg	35.87%
Iron	5.08 mg	4.66%

Magnesium	80 mg	20%
Manganese	1.176 mg	51.15%
Zinc	1.11 mg	9.96%

The "Essential Oil" of PEPPERMINT (Mentha × Piperita) is composed primarily of menthol and menthone, with the relative concentration of each organic compound varying widely across geographic origin and with plant maturity. Menthol, also called mint camphor or peppermint camphor, is used medicinally as a soothing balm. The organic compounds of the "Quintessential Substance" and which are present in the "Essential Oil" of PEPPERMINT (Mentha × Piperita) include: menthol < 55%, menthone < 32%, 1,8-cineole (eucalyptol) < 14%, menthyl acetate < 10%, neomenthol < 10%, menthofuran < 9%, D-limonene < 5%, β-caryophyllene < 4%, isopulegol < 4%, piperitone <

4%, polegone < 4%, α-pinene < 3%, β-pinene < 3%, myrcene < 3%, as well as several other minor constituents.

Through the organic compounds of the "Quintessential Substance" and which are present in the "Essential Oil" of PEPPERMINT (Mentha × Piperita) herb, PEPPERMINT (Mentha × Piperita) also has the following properties for the treatment of a wide range of ailments:

- Local Analgesic — it acts as a pain reliever with a "cold effect", thus it acts against muscle pain, strokes, neuralgia and headaches. It slightly anesthetizes the stomach lining thus preventing nausea and vomiting.
- Tonic, General Stimulant — it is hypertensive, it stimulates the heart muscle through its

cardiotonic action. It has a stimulating effect upon nerves, hence, upon the nervous system.

- Antibacterial properties — it suppresses the growth of bacteria and/or their ability to reproduce, especially against the following microorganisms amongst others: staphylococcus aureus, streptococcus responsible for pulmonary diseases, E. coli responsible for digestive and urinary diseases.
- Antiviral properties — it suppresses the ability of some types of infectious particles to replicate and, hence, inhibits their capability to multiply and reproduce.
- Antifungal properties — it is active on the fungi that cause lung infections, skin infections, and candidiasis (oropharynx, digestive tract, vaginal flora).

- Antiparasitic properties — it is an intestinal antiparasitic that acts mainly against shigellosis, an acute gastroenteritis.
- Antispasmodic properties — it suppresses digestive and intestinal spasms acting on the sphincter of Oddi and on muscle contractions of the small intestine (bloating, stomach cramps, post-operative nausea).
- Anti-Inflammatory properties — it prevents pro-inflammatory substances from forming and thus acts on repeated inflammations on the respiratory tree and the colon.
- Cholagogue properties — it facilitates the evacuation of bile to the intestine (cholagogue) and promotes the flow of bile from the gall bladder into the duodenum.

PEPPERMINT (Mentha × Piperita) also has expectorant — promoting the secretion, liquefaction, or expulsion of sputum from the respiratory passages, by reducing the thickness or stickiness of mucus so it can be removed from the lung more easily by coughing —, uterotonic — induce contraction or greater tonicity of the uterus —, anticatarrhal — suppressing catarrh, which is inflammation of the mucous membranes in one of the airways or cavities of the physical body, usually with reference to the throat and paranasal sinuses —, mucolytic — make the mucus less thick and sticky and easier to cough up —, progestogen decongestant, and hormon-like properties.

ROSEMARY (Rosmarinus Officinalis, Camphoriferum)

ROSEMARY (Rosmarinus Officinalis) plant is a typically Mediterranean shrub of the Lamiaceae

family. It is a small, vigorous, bushy and perennial shrub, reaching 1.50 to 2 meters in height. Its leaves, which look more like needles, are shiny green above and whitish below, showing blue to purple flowers in February, and stay green all year round. Its flowers vary from white to pale blue, even lavender blue. It likes arid, dry and sunny soils of the maquis. It tolerates sea spray well, and its Latin name Rosmarinus officinalis, which is derived from the Latin words “Ros” meaning dew or mist, and “marinus” meaning sea, literally means “sea dew”, as its gray-green foliage is thought to resemble dew against the sea cliffs of the Mediterranean. It is found mainly in countries bordering the Mediterranean.

There are different subspecies of the ROSEMARY (Rosmarinus Officinalis) plant, depending on their geographical origin. Thus, from the same species of

ROSEMARY (Rosmarinus Officinalis) plant, there are different chemotypes[1393]: camphoriferum, cineoliferum and verbenoniferum.

Very present in Mediterranean cuisine, despite a certain bitterness, ROSEMARY (Rosmarinus Officinalis) is used primarily as a culinary herb prized for its rich pungent flavour. It is also extensively used as a medicinal herb for its astringent, spasmolytic, antiinflammatory, expectorant, carminative, antirheumatic, analgesic, antimicrobial, and hypotensive properties.

[1393] In botany, a chemotype or chemichal type, abbreviated ct, describes the subspecies of a plant that have the same morphological (relating to form and structure) characteristics but possess different quantities of organic compounds in their "Quintessential Substance". This again is widespread within the botanical family classification of the Labiatae or Lamiaceae. Examples of plants with different chemotypes include lavender, melissa, peppermint, basil, rosemary, sage and thyme.

ROSEMARY (Rosmarinus Officinalis) fresh Nutritive value per 100 g. (Source: USDA National Nutrient data base)		
Principle	**Nutrient Value**	**Percentage of RDA**[1394]
Water	67.77 g	-
Energy	131 kcal	6.55%
Carbohydrates	20.70 g	8.15%
Protein	3.75 g	7.27%
Total Fat	5.86 g	16.27%
Cholesterol	0 mg	0%
Dietary Fiber	14.10 g	35.25%
Folates	109 µg	27.64%
Vitamins		
Niacin	0.912 mg	5.80%
Riboflavin	0.152 mg	10.46%

[1394] The Recommended Dietary Allowance (RDA) is the average daily dietary intake level that is sufficient to meet the nutrient requirement of nearly all (97 to 98 percent) healthy individuals. The percentage tells you how much a nutrient in a serving of food contribute to a daily diet. 2,000 calories a day is used for general nutrition advice.

Thiamin	0.036 mg	1.17%
Vitamin B5	0.804 mg	15.46%
Vitamin B6	0.336 mg	26%
Vitamin C	21.8 mg	33.52%
Vitamin A	2924 IU	97.05%
Electrolytes		
Sodium	26 mg	1.68%
Potassium	668 mg	13.86%
Minerals		
Calcium	317 mg	31.7%
Copper	0.301 mg	32.82%
Iron	6.65 mg	6.10%
Magnesium	91 mg	22.75%
Manganese	0.960 mg	41.76%
Zinc	0.93 mg	8.34%

As indicated in the table, ROSEMARY (Rosmarinus Officinalis) contains 131 kcal per 100g with no cholesterol. It is very rich in carbohydrates and fiber. In addition, it is an important source of folates (vitamin B9), as well as vitamins A, C, thiamin

(vitamin B1), riboflavin (vitamin B2), Niacin (vitamin B3), pantothenic acid (vitamin B5) and pyridoxine (vitamin B6) in smaller amounts. ROSEMARY (Rosmarinus Officinalis) is also a mineralizing plant. For 100 g of fresh matter, it contains about 668 mg of Potassium, 317 mg of Calcium, 91 mg of Magnesium, 6.65 mg of Iron, 0.93 mg of Zinc and other minerals, as shown in the table, which help to better synthesize carbohydrates and fats. These vitamins and essential minerals are required for optimum catalytic activity of the major antioxidants, which are glutathione, superoxide dismutase, and catalase, and which we have described in the chapter concerning the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

The main organic compounds of the "Quintessential Substance" and which are present in the "Essential

Oil" of ROSEMARY (Rosmarinus Officinalis, ct Camphoriferum) include: 1,8-cineole (eucalyptol) (16-24%), α-pinene (15-27%), camphor (14-24%), camphene (6-13%), as well as several other constituents (α-terpineol, borneol, limonene, and p-cymene) in small amounts. These are camphene, cineol, borneol, bornyl acetate and other esters. These organic compounds are known to have tonic, astringent, diaphoretic, and stimulant properties.

Through the organic compounds of the "Quintessential Substance" and which are present in the "Essential Oil" of ROSEMARY (Rosmarinus Officinalis, ct Camphoriferum) plant, ROSEMARY (Rosmarinus Officinalis, ct Camphoriferum) also has the following properties for the treatment of a wide range of ailments:

- Respiratory conditions — it is repleted with antibacterial properties that can treat a host of respiratory problems. It eases throat congestion, and also treats allergies, sore throat, cold and flu. Its antispasmodic qualities it is also beneficial in treating bronchitis and asthma.
- Local Analgesic, due to camphor — it helps relieve muscle pain, strokes, neuralgia and headaches, cramp, contracture, stiffness. It slightly anesthetizes the stomach lining thus preventing nausea and vomiting.
- Tonic, General Stimulant, due to camphor — it is hypertensive, it stimulates the heart muscle through its cardiotonic action. It has a stimulating effect upon nerves, hence, upon the nervous system. Camphor is a ketone molecule that causes heart stimulation and a mild

hypertensive effect. This has the effect of reducing the diameter of the blood vessels. This is very valuable when the blood accumulates by obstruction of its circulation, in the event of thrombosis for example or by mechanical defect (varicose veins for example).

- Antibacterial properties — it suppresses the growth of some types of bacteria and/or their ability to reproduce, due to its polyphenolic components as rosmarinic acid, carnosol, and carnosic acid. Rosmarinic acid (α-O-caffeoyl-3,4-dihydroxyphenyl lactic acid) is a naturally occurring hydroxylated compound and it is found in Lamiaceae family. These polyphenolic components have antiinflammatory, antioxidant, antiviral, and antibacterial properties.

- Antiviral properties — it suppresses the ability of some types of infectious particles to replicate and, hence, inhibits their capability to multiply and reproduce.
- Antispasmodic properties — it suppresses digestive and intestinal spasms acting on the sphincter of Oddi and on muscle contractions of the small intestine (bloating, stomach cramps, post-operative nausea). It is generally pretty adept at treating problems of indigestion, constipation, stomach cramps, bloating and relieving flatulence. Not only does it facilitate a smoother and better bile flow, it helps regulating the production and release of bile juice which enhances the process of digestion.
- Anti-Inflammatory properties — it prevents pro-inflammatory substances from forming and thus

acts on repeated inflammations on muscles as well as on the respiratory tree and the colon.

- Cholagogue properties — it facilitates the evacuation of bile to the intestine (cholagogue) and promotes the flow of bile from the gall bladder into the duodenum.

ROSEMARY (Rosmarinus Officinalis, ct Camphoriferum) is also commonly used to combat dry skin, nourish the scalp and promote glossy, healthy hair, and stimulate hair growth by inhibiting the action of enzyme 5-alpha-reductase in hair follicles, hence reducing the conversion of testosterone to dihydrotestosterone. The 5-alpha-reductase is the enzyme that converts testosterone to dihydrotestosterone in the physical body. Dihydrotestosterone gradually reduces the blood flow to hair follicles. This process often takes place over

several years until some of the hair follicles in the scalp could no longer grow hair. Lower levels of dihydrotestosterone (DHT) in hair follicles helps prevent androgenetic hair loss; that is to say, the hereditary androgen-dependent hair loss that is associated with the shrinkage of hair follicles and the shortening of the anagen[1395] phase of hair growth and which is typically characterized by moderate to severe hair loss on the temples and crown in men and diffuse thinning on the crown in women.

[1395] The anagen phase is the active phase of the hair growth cycle that precedes catagen and telogen, and which is marked by rapid division and differentiation of cells in the lower portion of the hair follicle and by lengthening of the hair shaft, and which typically lasts between two to six years

HONEY

The bee is small among winged creatures, but what it produces is exquisitely sweet.

Honey is a natural by-product from flower nectar and the aero-digestive tract of the honey bee. Honey has a complex chemical and biochemical composition, comprised of 180 to 200 different substances, including sugar, water, proteins, amino acids, phenolics, vitamins, minerals, polyphenolic compounds and plant derivatives. Honey is a natural medicinal agent with antioxidant, anti-bacterial, antifungal, anti-malarial and anti-tumor properties.

The intense sweetness of honey arises from the very high content of two monosaccharaides, glucose and fructose. He natural processes through which it is derived means that honey contains many chemicals and biochemical.

The composition of honey is rather variable and primarily depends on the floral source; however, a number of external factors also play a role, including

seasonal and environmental factors and processing. Honey is a supersaturated solution of sugars, of which fructose (38%) and glucose (31%) are the main contributors. Honey also contains small amounts of other constituents, such as minerals, proteins, vitamins, organic acids, flavonoids, phenolic acids, enzymes and other phytochemicals, which may contribute to its pharmacological profile.

HONEY nutritive value per 100 g. (Source: USDA National Nutrient data base)		
Principle	**Nutrient Value**	**Percentage of RDA[1396]**
Water	17.10 g	-

[1396] The Recommended Dietary Allowance (RDA) is the average daily dietary intake level that is sufficient to meet the nutrient requirement of nearly all (97 to 98 percent) healthy individuals. The percentage tells you how much a nutrient in a serving of food contribute to a daily diet. 2,000 calories a day is used for general nutrition advice.

Energy	304 kcal	-
Carbohydrates	82.40 g	30%
Protein	0.30 g	1%
Total Fat	0 mg	0%
Cholesterol	0 mg	0%
Vitamins		
Betaine	1.7 mg	-
Choline	2.2 mg	-
Niacin	0.121 mg	1%
Pantothenic acid	0.068 mg	1%
Riboflavin	0.038 mg	1%
Vitamin B6	0.024 mg	2%
Vitamin C	0.5 mg	1%
Electrolytes		
Sodium	4.00 mg	0%
Potassium	52 mg	1%
Phosphorus	4.00 mg	1%
Minerals		
Calcium	6 mg	0%
Copper	0.036 mg	4%
Fluoride	7.0 µg	
Iron	0.42 mg	2%
Magnesium	2 mg	0%

Manganese	0.08 mg	3%
Selenium	0.8 µg	1%
Zinc	0.22 mg	2%

Chemicals and biochemical contained in HONEY		
Principle	Particular components	Percentage
Monosaccharides	Fructose, glucose	70.0-80.0%
Disaccharides	Maltose, sucrose, trehalose, isomaltose, nigerose, turanose, kojibiose, maltulose, gentiobiose, laminaribiose.	7.0-8.0%
Oligosachharides (Higher sugars)	Erlose, theanderose, panose, maltotriose, 1-ketose, isopanose, isomaltosyltetraose, theanderose, centose, isomaltosyl glucose, isomaltosyltriose, isomaltosyltaose.	1.5-2.0%
Free organic acids	Gluconic acid (70.0-80.0 % of all free acids), acetic acid, butyric acid, citric acid, formic acid, lactic	0.2-2.0%

	acid, malic acid, oxalic acid, succinic acid, fumaric acid, α-ketoglutaric acid, pyroglutamic acid, maleic acid.	
Amino acids	Proline, lysine, histidine, arginine, aspartic acid, threonine, serine, glutamic acid, glycine, alaline, cysteine, valine, methionine, isoleucine, leucine, tyrosine, phenylalanine, tryptophan.	0.2-2.0%
Phenolic acids	Gallic acid, syringic acid, p-coumaric acid, caffeic acid, trans-cinnamic acid, vanillic acid, 4-Dimethylaminobenzoic acid, Chlorogenic acid, pyrogallol.	1.5-4.2%
Flavonoids	Catechin, quercetin, rutin, naringin, neringenin, luteolin,	1.2-2.5%

	apigenin, kaempherol, galangin.	
Minerals	Potassium, sodium, calcium, magnesium, iron, copper, manganese, chlorine, phosphorus, sulphur, aluminium, iodine, boron, titanium, molybdenum, cobalt, zinc, lead, tin, antimony, nickel.	0.1-1.5%
Vitamins	Ascorbic acid, riboflavin, pantothenic acid, niacin, thiamine, pyrodoxine, biotin, folic acid.	Trace amounts
Enzymes	Invertase (sucrase), diastase (amylase), glucose oxidase, catalase, acid phosphatase.	-
Lipids	Glyceraldehydes, sterols, phospholipids, oleic acid, lauric acid, stearic acid.	Trace amounts
Esters	Methyl formate, ethyl formate, methyl	Trace amounts

	acetate, ethyl acetate, propyl acetate, isopropyl acetate, ethyl propionate, methyl butyrate, ethyl butyrate, isoamyl butyrate, methyl valerate, ethyl valerate. Methyl pyruvate, methyl benzoate, ethyl benzoate, methyl phenylacetate, ethyl phenylacetate.	
Aldehydes and ketones	Formaldehyde, acetaldehyde, propylaldehyde, butylaldehyde, isobutylaldehyde, benzaldehyde, methylethyl ketone, isovaleraldehyde, capraldehyde.	Trace amounts
Alcohols	Methanol, ethanol, propan-1-ol, propan-2-ol, butan-1-ol, butan-2-ol, isobutanol, 2-methyl-butan-2-ol, benzyl alcohol.	Trace amounts

Carbohydrates, predominantly monosaccharides such as glucose and fructose, are the primary nutrients of natural honey. They accounts for 82.4% of honey matter. The next largest component of honey is water, ranging from 13-23%. These carbohydrates and the water create a difficult environment with unsuitable growth conditions for microorganisms, as a result of low pH and high osmotic pressure; thus, preventing spoilage of cells of the human physical body. This difficult environment with unsuitable growth conditions for microorganisms largely contributes to the antimicrobial property of honey.

Sugar and water are the primary constituents of natural honey. Sugar accounts for 95-99% of the dry honey matter. The majority of these simple sugars are D-fructose (38.2%) and D-glucose (31.3%), which

represents 85-95% of the total sugars. These 6-carbon sugars are immediately absorbed by the small intestine. Natural honey samples are rich in both reducing and non-reducing sugars.

Honey contains a number of proteins and free amino acids and the approximate percentage of proteins in natural honey is 0.5%. Depending upon the species of the harvesting honey bees, different proteins of diverse molecular weights are found in natural honey. Most of the enzymes found in honey are added by honey bees during the process of natural honey ripening; the three main honey phytochemicals are diastase (amylase), which decomposes starch or glycogen into smaller sugar units, invertase, which decomposes sucrose into fructose and glucose, and glucose oxidase, which produces hydrogen peroxide and gluconic acid from glucose.

In honey, amino acids account for 1% (w/w) with proline as the main contributor, as it corresponds to approximately 50% of the total free amino acids. In addition to proline, there are 26 amino acids in honeys; their relative proportions depend on their origin (nectar or honeydew).

The mineral content of honey has a 50-fold range of values, the largest of any component. Honey contains small but detectable quantities of vitamins, not a suitable to be considered as a source of vitamins for therapeutic purposes as the concentrations of many are in the sub-therapeutic parts per million range. The aroma and flavour of honey are attributable to the sugars, the acids and other organic compounds in honey. These organic compounds include a variety of C1-C5 aldehydes and alcohols.

Fructose and glucose, the prominent monosaccharides in honey, are the stereoisomers having the same molecular formula but different structural formula. Hese monosaccharides do not need to be hydrolyzed by gastrointestinal tract enzymes and thus are ready for absorption.

The high sugar content of honey hinders the growth of microbes, but it is the presence of carbohydrates and the water that contribute the most to antibacterial properties of honey. The gastrointestinal tract contains essential and beneficial bacteria, especially Bifidobacteria for the maintenance of good health. One can increase the Bifidobacteria population in the gastrointestinal tract by consuming foods with rich a supply of prebiotics such as natural honey. Prebiotics are substances that facilitate the enhanced growth and the biological activity of these

beneficial bacteria. The consumption of honey has a potential effect on human digestion and this effect is produced by oligosaccharides.

Honey proteins and enzymes also provide digestive benefits and hinder microbial growth. The enzyme content of honey is one of the characteristics that make it beneficial to human health. The main enzymes in honey are invertase (saccharase), diastase (amylase) and glucose oxidase. The enzymes in honey which originate from plants are catalase, lysozyme, and acid phosphatase.

INVERTASE (SACCHARASE)

Invertase is a carbohydrate-digestive enzyme that splits sucrose into glucose and fructose. Its ability to hydrolyse the glycosidic bond between fructose and glucose makes it a vital part of the digestion of complex sugars into glucose which can be used as a

ready fuel source by the human physical body. Invertase plays a key role not only in digestive processes, but also and more importantly in overall disease prevention, physical rejuvenation and anti-aging processes of the human physical body. As invertase creates pre-digestive simple sugars, it helps to reduce stomach toxicity, because sugars do not remain in the stomach long enough to create toxic fermentation. This enzyme also provides defence against a number of harmful microbes which is attributed to the anti-microbial properties of honey. The ability of this enzyme to pull moisture out of the human physical body causes bacterial infestations to subside. As such, honey contributes to improve (boost) the efficiency the internal defense system of the human physical body.

Although proteins, enzymes and amino acids constitute only a small fraction of total honey composition, the presence of these compounds is associated with many health benefits of honey including nutritional benefits, and the role of honey enzymes in carbohydrate digestion and most importantly the anti-microbial potential of honey.

Phenolic acids are antioxidant constituents responsible for a range of therapeutic properties of honey.

Polyphenols serve as powerful antioxidants due to the hydrogendonating ability of their hydroxyl groups as well as their ability to donate electrons to arrest the production of free radicals as a result of oxidative stress. Polyphenols are important as they contribute to honey's color, taste and aroma; they also provide beneficial health effects. The antioxidant activity is

primarily due to the presence of phenolic compounds and flavonoids. Thus the presence of phenolic acids contributes to the functional and therapeutic properties of honey.

The flavonoids present in different types of honeys, namely chrysin and kaempferol, are very active in inhibiting the replication of several herpes infectious particles, adeno- infectious particles and rota-infectious particles.

Known for its antiseptic, healing and anti-inflammatory properties, honey is used in medicine to treat wounds, burns, respiratory inflammation, and more! Undoubtedly the best-known hive product, honey is used both for its taste and for its health benefits. The therapeutic properties of honey include among others:

- Anti-infectious and antibiotic properties.— Honey is known for its anti-infectious properties: honey helps prevent bacterial, viral or fungal proliferation thanks to an enzyme, glucose oxidase, producing hydrogen peroxide (as in hydrogen peroxide) which is a natural antiseptic. In addition, it has a low protein concentration which prevents bacteria from growing. Finally, its acidity hinders the multiplication of bacteria, complementing its antibacterial action. It can be used for this purpose both on the skin and in ingestion for the respiratory or digestive sphere.
- Healing properties.— Honey is often used as an antiseptic to treat wounds, honey also has healing properties which again justify its use on the skin. It helps prevents the development of

bacteria and regenerates skin tissue for good healing. This action is due to its high osmolarity, which causes honey to attract water, drains lymph and plasma outwards, which removes debris and cleans the wound. Honey is therefore a very recognized antiseptic and antibacterial, which helps in the healing of wounds throughout and within the physical body.

- Antioxidant properties.— Thanks to the presence of many flavonoids, honey has an important antioxidant power, because the latter neutralize free radicals, thus having a beneficial effect in the prevention of certain cancers or certain cardiovascular diseases. It can also be noted here that "dark" honey, richer in flavonoids and fructose, would be more effective for these therapeutic properties.

- Energetic and toning properties.— Honey is a general tonic for the physical body, which in particular strengthens the efficiency of the immune system. It allows a better resistance to microbial infections and is a great ally against fatigue. Because it a rich source of sugar, honey is a great source of energy, which helps boost the physical body when needed.
- Sedative and calming properties.— Honey allows the release of serotonin, a neurotransmitter that will promote sleep.
- Respiratory properties.— Against coughs or sore throats, honey will provide an immediate and lasting soothing effect. Thanks to its antiseptic and anti-inflammatory properties, it is effective in calming cold symptoms and soothing the respiratory tract. It will calm respiratory

irritation and will decrease the adhesion of bacteria to the respiratory wall, thus preventing their proliferation.

- Digestive properties.— Honey works directly on the digestive tract, and is effective in treating infections of the stomach and intestines, reducing gastric inflammation or ulcers, as well as temporary constipation. Thanks to its "diastase" enzymes, it helps digestion and stimulates the stomach. Finally, it has a slight laxative power (variable depending on the honey) and limits intestinal fermentation.
- Cardiovascular protective properties.— Thanks to the B vitamins, which are antioxidants, honey will limit atherosclerosis, having a beneficial effect on the heart and blood vessels.

- Support of essential oils in ingestion.— This is something that is not necessarily though about at first glance, but which can be very useful: and yes, honey is a very good solution for diluting essential oils and serving as a support for their ingestion.
- Cosmetic properties.— Honey has a pH close to that of the skin (4 to 6), and its rich composition makes it a very good moisturizing, emollient, softening and toning agent! It nourishes cells, promotes their renewal and helps maintain the youthfulness of the skin.

CITRUS (LEMON)

Lemon is an evergreen shrub or small tree belonging to the family of Rutaceae, which grows in tropical, sub-tropical and temperate regions.

Lemon fruit consists of a rind, the outer skin made up of a leathery and waxy epidermis, the flavedo, containing color and oil sacks, and the albedo a white layer below and a source of flavanones. The inner flesh has segments aligned around the soft central core of the fruit and wrapped a segment membrane, the septum. The segments are filled with small and densely packed sacs containing juice and seeds.

Lemon fruit supplies mainly carbohydrates, such as sucrose, glucose, and fructose and the fresh fruits is a good source of dietary fiber. Fiber improves the gastric absorption in the small intestine, decrease the energy absorption process, and maintain the performance of the bile duct and liver.

Lemon fruit contains a higher level of flavonoids, terpenes, phytonutrients, and range of phenolic compounds, vitamins C, vitamins B (thiamin,

pyridoxine, niacin, riboflavin, pantothenic acid, and folate), Potassium, and carotenoids. Flavonoids in lemon fruit are present in the form of the glycoside or aglycone, especially in lemon juice as glycosyl derivatives (flavonoid glycosides).

Ihe main organic acid, flavonoids and terpene in lemon, are:

- Citric acid. The most abundant organic acid in lemon, citric acid helps prevent the formation of kidney stones.
- Hesperidin. An antioxidant flavonoid glycoside that strengthens blood vessels and prevent atherosclerosis — the buildup of fatty deposits (plaque) inside arteries. In addition to its well-known benefits for cardiovascular function, type II diabetes, and anti-inflammation, hesperidin also benefits cutaneous functions, including

wound healing, UV protection, anti-inflammation, antimicrobial, antiskin cancer, and skin lightening.

- Diosmin. An antioxidant flavonoid glycoside of diosmetin and which is found in a natural structure in the pericarp of lemon fruit. Diosmin is used for treating various disorders of blood vessels including hemorrhoids, varicose veins (twisted and enlarged veins), lymphedema (swelling of arms and legs), and acute and chronic hemorrhoids (swollen veins of lower rectum and anus), poor circulation in the legs (venous stasis), and bleeding (hemorrhage) in the eye or gums. It is also used to treat swelling of the arms (lymphedema) and to protect against liver toxicity.

- Eriocitrin. An antioxidant flavonoid is found in lemon peel and juice. It is a flavanone-7-O-glycoside between the flavanone eriodictyol and the disaccharide rutinose. Eriocitrin metabolites are associated with blood glucose support, cardiovascular support, and improved antioxidant capacity.
- D-limonene. The most common form, or isomer, of limonene, a hydrocarbon chemically classified as a cyclic terpene. The rinds of fruits in the Rutaceae family, commonly known as citrus fruits, contain large quantities of d-limonene that give these fruits their distinctive odor. D-limonene is known to relieve digestive discomfort. It is also helpful for maintaining bowel motility, managing gallstones and weight management.

The distribution of phytochemicals in various parts of lemon fruit have antibacterial, antiviral, antifungal, anticarcinogenic, antithrombotic, anti-inflammatory, anti-carcinogenic, cardiovascular, antiallergic and analgesic, anti-microbial, anti-anxiety, and antidepressant properties.

The Essential Oil of lemon fruit is a rich source of aromatic compounds, particularly, fruit peel, seed have about 400 compounds of volatile and nonvolatile compounds.

HOT WATER

Keeping the physical body hydrated is important to maintain its health. Hot (warm) water can provide several more benefits for the physical body and skin. It allows:

To relieve symptoms of upper respiratory tract infections such as runny nose and stuffy nose. High temperatures in warm water allow to speed up the passage of mucus, so cold symptoms will subside. In addition, the warm temperature is also able to relieve pain in the throat due to the buildup of mucus in the esophagus in the morning.

To activate the metabolism of the physical body, resulting in more fat burning, relax muscles, and

increase blood flow. It also helps cleanse the intestines and eliminate waste in the physical body and which cause flatulence and excess water in the physical body.

To activate the digestive tract and help the intestines contract to expedite the process of elimination. Water works as a lubricant along the organs of the digestive system and helps hydrate and flush out toxins.

To facilitate detoxification by raising physical body temperature to cause sweating, which then allows the physical body to expel waste through sweat. Sweat glands help the skin filter toxins out of the physical body, allowing it to expel blood waste materials at an increased rate and cleanse itself. Detoxification is a chain of events through which the liver cleanses the system by changing the chemical nature of many toxins, and the kidneys filter toxins out of the blood

into bile by-products that are sent to the intestine, to leave the physical body in the form of feces. Some toxins can be easily removed but some require additional intervention. The presence of water improves the functions of the liver and kidneys to help dilute toxins in the bloodstream and make it easier to expel the waste material from the physical body.

To facilitate circulation of the Micronutrients essential to fight infections. Hot (warm) water is a vasodilator. Meaning that it expands blood vessels, relaxes the muscles, and positively impacts circulation. Even brief improvements in circulation can support better blood flow to muscles and assist in health maintenance, from cardiovascular function to muscle pain relief.

To minimize if not eliminate discomfort caused by acid reflux. Acid reflux occurs when the valve that connects the stomach to the esophagus, or food pipe, is weakened and the stomach acid flows back into the food pipe.

ARCHANGEL

PURE GREEN TEA (when you do not have LEMONGRASS (leaves of Cymbopogon Citratus), use PURE GREEN TEA as replacement)

PURE GREEN TEA is a tea made from the leaves and buds of the tea plant camellia sinensis, which have been dried naturally and have not undergone the withering and oxidation process. GREEN TEA gets its name from the emerald green colour created when brewing unprocessed, unfermented tea leaves. It contains tea catechins, which are strong antibacterial and antiviral agents which make them effective for treating various types of flu. It is also known to inhibit the spread of many diseases.

When using PURE GREEN TEA, also add few droplets of both PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus) “Essential Oil” and PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus) “Essential Oil”, which is also designated as “Java Citronella”, both of which you can buy in grocery.

ᏥᏍᏆᏂᎦᏙᎯᏳᏗ

For this “ALL IN ONE” therapeutic tisane that we have described in this exerpt of conversation with the Archangel RAPHAEL, with the following ingredients:

LEMONGRASS (leaves of Cymbopogon Citratus)
+ Little lemon juice + Honey + Hot water
+ PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Citratus)
“Essential Oil”
+ PURE LEMONGRASS (Cymbopogon Winterianus)
“Essential Oil”

+ PURE OREGANO (Origanum compactum)
“Essential Oil”
+ PURE THYME (Thymus vulgaris) “Essential Oil”

+ GINGER (Zingiber Officinale) “Essential Oil”

+ EUCALYPTUS (Eucalyptus Globulus) “Essential Oil”

+ PEPPERMINT (Mentha × piperita) “Essential Oil”

+ ROSEMARY (Rosmarinus Officinalis, Camphoriferum)

All the minerals — Calcium, Copper, Iron, Magnesium, Manganese, Selenium, Zinc —, the vitamins — Choline, Niacin, Pantothenic acid, Pyridoxine, Riboflavin, Thiamin, Vitamin A, Vitamin B6, Vitamin C, Vitamin E, Vitamin K —, and the electrolytes — Sodium, Potassium, Phosphorus — listed for this “ALL IN ONE” therapeutic tisane are available in proper amounts for continuous daily comsumption, for continuously cleansing and restoring the cells (including blood cells!), tissues, and organs of the physical body, for continuously

eliminating all pathogens from the physical body; for continuously strengthening the efficiency of the immune system by continuously cleaning the microenvironment both inside and outside of the cells of your physical body and supplying those cells continuously. These vitamins and essential minerals are required for optimum catalytic activity of the major antioxidants, which are glutathione, superoxide dismutase, and catalase, and which we have described in the chapter concerning the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". As we have indicated, and we emphasize on this point one more time, at the cellular level, the combination of antimicrobial, antiviral, antifungal and antioxydant properties of the compounds of this "ALL IN ONE" therapeutic tisane cleanse the microenvironment outside the cell including the cell surface membrane in a first step,

clearing out the blocades at the cell-surface receptor, which are caused by external pathogen agents, and allowing the cell membrane to function as it was designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE". The completion of this first step allows to open ALL the appropriate cell-surface receptors — ion channel-coupled receptors, G-protein-coupled receptors, and enzyme-coupled receptors — and as such, allowing the transfer of forces of "COMBAT" transported by the essential inorganic materials — among others sodium, potassium, calcium, magnesium, iron, copper, zinc, bicarbonate, phosphate, and iodide — contained in this tisane; thus facilitating the cell survival and "COMBAT" — the process of "HEALING" in order to annihilate any cause of cell malfunction —; and thus facilitating the cleansing of

the microenvironment inside the cell through "specific processes" that were designed and established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" and implemented by "THE DIVINE FORCE" directly inside the cell. This opens the way for the treatment of most diseases affecting the physical body; hence all the numerous wonderful healing and health properties benefiting this "ALL IN ONE" therapeutic tisane. To avoid, to prevent, and to cure diseases, do this: CONTINUOUSLY CLEANSE THE CELLS OF YOUR PHYSICAL BODY! YOUR IMMUNE SYSTEM IS VERY POWERFUL AND IT WILL HANDLE THE REST.

Carefully also read the description on THE ULTRAFILTRATE PLASMA ISOPATHIC THERAPY, which we have given in the section concerning the excretory system of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY'

Garment" — in the chapter concerning the seventh decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" — and its product, which is designated as "urine", a complex ultrafiltrate biofluid and a tailormade internal "medicinal substance" — a tailormade internal preparation in a specified formulation for the treatment or prevention of disease — produced by the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" itself and to best support its own health. You have in you the medicine to best support the health of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" that you wear.

If you, reading these writings had the slightest idea about "THE SCIENCE" that is found inside you and about "THE DIVINE FORCE" who implemented it, or if you could consciously talk to HER, you will understand who you are.

CHAPTER 244

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JULY 02, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, CHRIST, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL

CHRIST:

Peace be with you sister Margriet! Peace be with you brother Aristide! Do you have any questions for me?

Aristide:

Peace be with you LJ! Yes! Yesterday we talked about the pharmacy with RAPHAEL. In the end, he did let us know that there are people who live in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS" and in the very inside of the Earth.

If I consider the three elements are: air, water, and land, can you tell me about the existence of the creatures who live inside these elements and how they arrived there?

CHRIST:

In the Heavens.

There is only one Heaven, divided into seven levels. In each of these levels are respectively, the responsibilities are to: THE ETERNAL father; Me; MICHAEL; GABRIEL; RAPHAEL; The Saints; The Chosen Ones (for example, MOSES, ELIJAH, and all those who made the will of THE ETERNAL).

To go from one level to another, you need permission. For example, to go from the level of the Chosen Ones to THE ETERNAL FATHER, you need to go through the level

which follows the level of the Chosen Ones, that is the level of the Saints, through the archangels, who in turn pass through me, and I send all messages to THE FATHER CREATOR.[1397]

Creatures in the heavens live in the love of THE ETERNAL GOD and of the neighbour,

---

[1397] This subdivision which appeared into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", is one of the works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and "FATALITY" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT", because they wanted to keep the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in his poverty, in his nakedness, and away from "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

and in prayer.[1398] *We always live in the light and we are living only by prayer and "fruits".*

[1398] That is part of the deceptive narrative that has been spreaded in the "Plane Above" and which is told to human creatures, who are sleeping on the bed of ignorance. If "...*Creatures in the heavens live in the love of THE ETERNAL GOD and of the neighbour*...", why then does "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, NOT TRUST any of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"? Why are there still disciples and admirers of AZAZEL in there in the "Plane Above" amongst those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which have been maintained there in the "Plane Above"?

As we have indicated in one previous chapter, consider the picture in which creatures on the one side, in their own place of residence, often go and stand in front of a flag in which has been imprinted the image of someone they have failed to know and have never seen and they sing praise to the glory of that someone they have failed to know and have never seen, begging for food for their survival. On the other side, when these same creatures are in a far away country, outside of their own place of residence, they spit, trample, urinate, desecrate, perpetrate all types of iniquities on the reproduction of that same flag in which has been imprinted the image of that same someone they have failed to know and have

In the "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS".

There are some creatures that live in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS". They serve the evil that has established them when he was

---

never seen. How much love do such creatures have for that someone they have failed to know and have never seen and whose image is imprinted in that flag? That is a view of the situation between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". As such is how much love these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", in their obscurity, have (also nowadays) for "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

When you are in front of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", or one of the elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", "be on your toes" and do not forget that "roses have thorns"; they do that, which has been sealed in their "nature". Regardless of who will be in front of you, do not let any of them impress or overwhelm you in any way. **STAND IN PURITY AND TRUST ONLY "THE DIVINE FORCE" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.**

"cast out of Heaven"[1399]*. They can turn into all things: stones known as precious, shells, human creatures, etc...*

[1399] Why would someone not "call a spade a spade"? Because the Archangel MICHAEL was standing there and following the conversation? The expression "cast out of Heaven" is meant to outsmart "THE TRUTH" and to keep human creatures in "Obscurity" a subtle way. The expression "cast out of Heaven" is a deceptive substitute, used to avoid saying that: the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" have "BETRAYED" (an unprecedented MAJOR BETRAYAL against) "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and they sealed their premeditated destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", by intentionally pulling AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carry in their essence the mark of the "DEATH", out of the destruction inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and immersing them in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had planned to bring the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" forth into existence.

To prevent that those creatures, which live in "THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS" enter in your homes and settle there, you must always keep your houses Holy, singing of the HOLY SPIRIT canticles, to awaken the joy that is in you.[1400]

Archangel MICHAEL:

Peace be with you brother Aristide!

Aristide:

Peace be with you, MICHAEL!

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

[1400] That is to say, give to "THE DIVINE FORCE", and only to "THE DIVINE FORCE", the whole of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" that SHE has by Herself built and placed within you.

Archangel MICHAEL:

I am the Chief of the Archangels.

You ought to know that it is THE ETERNAL FATHER who establishes all prophecy, His Son also.

I fight against the enemy of day and night. I go to the other world to bring back the lost sheep.

You must also know that the world of the living is different from that of darkness and of the Heavens. In the world of the living, there are the day and the night.

The human creature has the original sin in him; He knows the distinction between the good and the bad, but most of the time he

chooses evil because he has urges and wants to dominate his following.[1401]

Evil lives in the rage to take one day the place of THE FATHER CREATOR.[1402]

[1401] How did such things came to be? What are their "root causes"? Where does this concept of "dominate his following" come from? What was the ultimate purpose of those massive seeds of parasitic "intrusive suggestions", that he, the Archangel MICHAEL, had forced into the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", veiling their "peripheral awareness" as well as the perceptions of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and which have been propagated down in descent throughout "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", from generations to generations, just because those first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" had listened to "THE DIVINE FORCE"?

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

[1402] By the way, who or what is this "Evil", which they (who live in the "Plane Above") are all talking about? Is it the "Obscurity", the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", inside of them, "the enemy within", which is hiding behind the "names of grandeur" and appearances, and to which they have given life and

---

have spreaded through the CREATION, or is it the incarnation of that "Obscurity" and which is represented in the ex-public figure of the closed circle of the "ADONA'IM", who, in their wordings, was "casted out of Heaven" and that is to say AZAZEL and his gang?

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

[1403] Idem as in a previous annotation. That is part of the deceptive narrative that has been spreaded in the "Plane Above" and which is told to human creatures, who are sleeping on the bed of ignorance. If "*...Creatures in the heavens live in the love of THE ETERNAL GOD and of the neighbour...*", why then does "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, NOT TRUST any of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"? Why are there still disciples and admirers of AZAZEL in there in the "Plane Above" amongst those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which have been maintained there in the "Plane Above"?

The deeds of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" towards their neighbour, even nowadays, say otherwise: for these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", "*love for THE FATHER CREATOR*" is just an appearance, used as a blanket and, behind which they hid their "MALICE" and their true "nature".

(...)

One should not live in the past.

Aristide:

Thank you for this teaching; Be blessed, and blessed be THE ETERNAL FATHER!

For creatures that are prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and which have set themselves to stand and are holding their ground in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" as their "doctrinal truth" — their norm, their principle of righteousness, of wisdom considered ideal in the order of their thoughts or actions that they will undertake to realize —, what kind of "*love for THE FATHER CREATOR*", who is "GRACE", who is "ABSOLUTE PURITY", and who is "TRUTH", would they have in them? If the epithet functions get corrupted and loose their meaning, what kind of phrases would someone write using those epithets? That, is the kind of "*love for THE FATHER CREATOR*" that they have in them.

EXTENDED ANNOTATIONS

"...To go from one level to another, you need permission. For example, to go from the level of the Chosen Ones to THE ETERNAL FATHER, you need to go through the level which follows the level of the Chosen Ones, that is the level of the Saints, through the archangels, who in turn pass through me, and I send all messages to THE FATHER CREATOR. ..."

This subdivision which appeared into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", is one of the works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and "FATALITY" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT", because they wanted to keep the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

SELF-DOCL

'EARTHLY' Creature" in his poverty, in his nakedness, and away from "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

These seven divisions of the "Plane Above", is a reflection of how the "ADONA'IM" viewed the existence and their roles in it, in their absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". When those seven divisions are considered as one object, and by discerning that object spiritually at closer view, it has the fingerprint of the two-faces illusion that the Archangel MICHAEL had originally chosen when he wanted to represent and produce that, which, to him, was supposed to be the "LIGHT" of the "'LIGHT' Divine State", which is the child of the attribute "GOD"; that imperfect representation that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had rejected. It also has the fingerprint behind of the seven heads "Character"

that AZAZEL chose when they were assigned the task to choose their own "Character". It does not reflect any product emerging from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE".

Note that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have not taken "THE DIVINE FORCE" into in their classification. Right below "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and CHRIST, whom these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have placed at the top of their seven divisions of the "Plane Above", you have the "CHEATERS" and "MURDERERS" who have self-declared themselves to be the "most intelligent children" of IHVH, from which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has forever removed His "CONFIDENCE", and who, as product of the mould designated as the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model, do not have any element of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" in them, but they have elevated themselves above the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who possesses elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" and through which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" can receive its "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" after emission of "THE PRAISE" — "specific signals" requesting the sending of external supply of subsistence in order to remain into existence in the "'SPIRIT' Specific State" — to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". Below these "CHEATERS" and "MURDERERS", you have the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as well as the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who possess elements of "THE 'LIGHT' REASON" and who, not knowing who they are themselves, have

"toed the line" set by those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". Here on Earth in the "Plane Below", you have the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" "sleeping in the dust" in their misery, not knowing that something is expected from them out of the seed of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had planted inside them. Locked underground in the depths of the "WATERS" of this Earth, you have the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", "CHEATERS" and "MURDERERS", who will soon be erased from existence. Outside of this Earth, but remaining in the "Plane Below", you have those unfortunate "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who have already gone through the "FIRST DEATH" (that of their "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment"). Their "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Bodies" are locked-up and classified according to

their degree of “IMPURITY” in all its forms, which became part of their “nature” when they were still living here on Earth and did not care about their purpose into existence. Most of them will be erased from existence through the “SECOND DEATH”, “THE VERITABLE DEATH”.

A view of the existence, as it arises from “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE”, and which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, had showed in a vision sent to the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, when he was still living on Earth, down here, can be found in the section concerning the details of the annotation — Annotation on mountains crowned of odoriferous trees. Once the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” will be restored into the

"HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", the current seven divisions of the "Plane Above" will be dismantled. The "CHEATERS" and "MURDERERS" that are living in the "Plane Above" will face the consequences of the destruction that they have unleashed in the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT".[1404] It is only then, when "THE CREATION" will be cleared of the system of imposture and deception that those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" living in the "Plane Above" have instituted, that "THE HOLY PROJECT" will resume its course, with those

---

[1404] They have already understood these things and what is awaiting them, that is why they drew quickly near to "he who wrote the book" and ask him to pray FATHER for them. Who will pray for me? Who will pray for those humans who are "sleeping in the dust" on the bed of ignorance?

creatures who will remain, in “PURITY” with the planned work that was put on hold and, as it was established since eternity, with the view of the existence, as it arises from “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” in “THE DIVINE”.

Remember the application of the concept of “EXTENSION” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, to the attribute “NON DIVINE”, through “THE SEAT OF WISDOM”, the abode of the manifestation of the “HOLINESS” of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. Such “EXTENSION” will hold as long as “THE SEAT OF WISDOM” is in “PURITY”; for, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER is “ABSOLUTE PURITY”. As we have already said, it is for the purpose to lead “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures” to understand such things

that the human Mirza Ḥusayn, under the inspiration of "THE DIVINE FORCE", said:

"...

Ô son of dust!

All that is on Earth, I dedicated it to you, except my home inside yourself and of which I made the seat of my beauty and of my glory.

However, you gave my dwelling place and my home to someone other than Me.

And whenever "the manifestation of my holiness" sought her own house, she found a stranger there in; then, deprived of dwelling place, she has hastened to return to Me.

Nevertheless, I hid your secret and did not want your shame.

..."

Any "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who would have restored his "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the unity and in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will also be directly in contact with "THE DIVINE". Because it is through "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", the abode of the manifestation of the "HOLINESS" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, which is located inside such a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" restored in the unity and in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, that the considered the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will communicate directly with "THE DIVINE". As the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have not been endowed with that particularity, they decided to destroy the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

Therefore, as long as the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will remain in poverty, not knowing his REAL FATHER, not knowing about the abode of the manifestation of the "HOLINESS" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, which is located inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", then, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will get to look for "THE DIVINE" in places where HE is not, and that subdivision, those seven divisions of the "Plane Above", will also remain and continue to draw its strength from the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", until the appointed date, when every edifice, which was built using as its foundations, the deception and the "full-fledged lowest blow" which were struck against "ADAM", will crumble and be considered as worthless.

Take example with the content of this “BOOK OF FORMATION”. Such content will never come to light if the one through whom “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER appointed to fulfil the task to unseal the “BOOK”, which was announced to you through Daniel (Daniel 12, Scriptures), had gone through that subdivision, asking for permission here and there in order to get to the bottom of things; because that path is paved with “LIES” and “DECEPTIONS”, that were set in place by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” who wanted to maintain themselves atop of the perch of their “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, to conceal their iniquities and keep humanity in poverty.

If you want to know anything about “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, then, all you need to do is this: “STAND IN THE PURITY” and speak to “THE

DIVINE FORCE"; SHE is alongside you and SHE has always been alongside you since your creation into existence.

"...They serve the evil that has established them when he was "cast out of Heaven"..."

Why would someone not "call a spade a spade"? Because the Archangel MICHAEL was standing there and following the conversation? The expression "cast out of Heaven" is meant to outsmart "THE TRUTH" and to keep human creatures in "Obscurity" a subtle way. The expression "cast out of Heaven" is a deceptive substitute, used to avoid saying that: the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" have "BETRAYED" (an unprecedented MAJOR BETRAYAL against) "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, in that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE

HOLY PROJECT", and they sealed their premeditated destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", by intentionally pulling AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carry in their essence the mark of the "DEATH", out of the destruction inside the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and immersing them in the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had planned to bring the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" forth into existence.

As we have explained already, the most clever amongst the "ADONA'IM" at the early days of the creation of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", have rolled their own "BETRAYAL" perpetrated against "THE DIVINE",

IHVH, our FATHER, from which they have pulled out of the destruction by the flow of the pure "Specific Atomic 'SPIRIT' Substances" coming out of "THE SHEKINAH", and which flooded the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", in the afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", AZAZEL and all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who carry in their essence the mark of the "DEATH", they have immersed them — setting them free — in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", and they have turned that "BETRAYAL" into a "*cast out of Heaven*": a deceit produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" worthy of the best conjurers! And human creatures will record it as "*cast out of Heaven*" in the records of their history, not

knowing the details of what was behind that "*cast out of Heaven*".

By using the expression "cast out of Heaven", "THE TRUTH" is sent out of focus: the weight, the gravity of the "BETRAYAL" perpetrated by the Archangel MICHAEL and the "ADONA'IM" against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and by which they have sealed the destruction of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", is removed from the perception and is dissipated. Afterwards, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will focus their attention to keep that "Obscurity" in place and point the finger on what will remain of the destroyed "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". It is with such deceptive expressions that humanity will be brainwashed, reprogrammed and locked in "Obscurity" by these treacherous "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”. All these things were revealed already in that vision concerning the “blinded seventy shepherds” and which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, had sent to the elder ENOCH, when he was still living here on Earth.

What is even more puzzling is that all the elders of “THE HUMAN EDIFICE”, who have ascended in the “Plane Above”, have “toed the line” behind such deceptions in the use of words, expressions, and their mental representations, and they have knowingly or unknowingly turned themselves into accomplices of these treacherous “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

Why would someone not “call a spade a spade”? Because it is part of the escape route that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have planned, in order to avoid their accountability of the

disaster in which they have plunged the implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

The elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" seem to not have "seen" the end game of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the wicked "checkmate" situation that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have prepared against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. It is the situation in which they intended to place all the human creatures, the refugees of the ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", who will ascend into the "Plane Above" and who will remain into existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE", once the fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will be erased from existence at the closure of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", to condone and accept the views and

iniquities of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". For, they have afterwards understood something about the resolutions that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had told to the elder ENOCH in that vision concerning the "blinded seventy shepherds": *"...Of all the destruction brought about by each of the [seventy] shepherds THERE WILL BE ACCOUNTABILITY; and according to the number I will cause a recital to be made before me ..."*. And, they have said to themselves, *"...if we can get everyone of those humans to condone and accept our views and iniquities, then IHVH will spare us..."*, in much the same line of reasoning that they have used to feed "ADAM" with obscurity, when they have said to him: *"... He [AZAZEL] feels that if he can get you, you who is IHVH most precious creature, to also*

transgress, then, IHVH will spare all who have sinned, in order to save you as well. ...". Those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", do not seem to understand that "THE HOLY PROJECT" will not resume its course with the presence of "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES", which they are hiding in themselves (at least they think that they are hiding that, which has been sealed in their "nature").

"... The human creature has the original sin in him; He knows the distinction between the good and the bad, but most of the time he chooses evil because he has urges and wants to dominate his following. ..."

How did such things came to be? What are their "root causes"? Where does this concept of "dominate his following" come from? What was that all about, the infamous "*...I cannot explain it too directly to you at this time, for the Host will not be able to fully understand it until they see Sin demonstrated...*"[1405]? What was the ultimate purpose of those massive seeds of parasitic "intrusive suggestions", that he, the Archangel MICHAEL, had forced into the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", veiling their "peripheral awareness" as well as the perceptions of the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", and which have been propagated down in descent

---

[1405] Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA'AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

throughout "THE HUMAN EDIFICE", from generations to generations, just because those first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" had listened to "THE DIVINE FORCE"? What was that all about, the "...*You have truly become like one of us, in a sense. You know the difference for yourselves between good and evil, between faith and rebellion...*", which, back then, he had said to "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE"? By blocking and diverting the psychic of "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and all their descendants away from clear awareness of the knowledge of the work of "THE DIVINE FORCE", with the "...*You must leave the garden, it is the only way. We must also keep you away from the Tree of Life ...*", what was the intention behind that? Maybe he, the Archangel MICHAEL, has simply lost the memory of all the crimes, which he perpetrated against the first two

"'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and has kept believing his own "LIES"? Do you not understand, you "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", that the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", which was called "WATERS", acts as a mirror, and that everything you see in this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", is only the reflection, on this mirror, of what you hide in the deepest of you?

What you have here, coming from the Archangel MICHAEL, is a display of the mental projection (also known as "the scapegoat stratagem") in psychological manipulation: it is the hallmark of deceivers[1406], the

---

[1406] A deceiver is someone who, concealing his feelings, his true intentions, most often malevolent, is disloyal, deceitful, hypocritical, traitor; it is someone who acts slyly, treacherously; it

art of transferring the blame on to others, in psychological manipulation. In the "the scapegoat stratagem", the deceiver attributes to others what is internal to him. When a deceiver projects what is consciously true of his self and when the projection "fits", then, the person who is the object of projection may feel deeply understood. As you would know already, projection frequently functions as a defensive operation of the "'SPIRITUAL' Body" against painful internal states.

The resilience of creatures, whether it is the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", or the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", as well as

---

is is someone who, hidden under harmless appearances, seeks to harm his neighbor who trusts him.

their ability to manage tensions, internal conflicts, dangers perceived in themselves or in the external environment in which they live, mobilize certain types of operations produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" which has been endowed with the autonomous capacity of "FREE CHOICE": the operations or defense mechanisms of the "'SPIRITUAL' Body", and which are linked to that, which is referred to as the survival instinct.

The defense operations of the "'SPIRITUAL' Body" constitute the set of operations produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", and whose purpose is to reduce or eliminate any modification or conflict in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" which is likely to endanger the integrity and constancy of the "'SPIRITUAL' Body" — that is to say, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" for the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” as well as for the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” for the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, and the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ Body” for the “‘LIGHT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” —, depending on the resources that have been developed in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” and by “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”.

These operations or defense mechanisms of the “‘SPIRITUAL’ Body”, which will thus serve to protect the integrity and constancy of the “‘SPIRITUAL’ Body”, are most often activated beyond the control of the will, when the creature concerned is unaware of their existence. The function of these operations or defense mechanisms of the “‘SPIRITUAL’ Body” is twofold, since in addition to protecting the integrity of the “‘SPIRITUAL’ Body”, they facilitate the

adaptation of the creature concerned to the external world, through adaptation processes or control processes. Such coping processes are voluntary operations by which "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" deliberately chooses a response to an internal and/or external problem. It is these defense mechanisms of the "'SPIRITUAL' Body" that will contribute to the constitution of the "character traits" of creatures; whether it is the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", or the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

There are many different defense mechanisms of the "'SPIRITUAL' Body" and some are more often produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" than others and depending on whether "THE SEAT OF

THE INTELLECT" is standing in "PURITY", in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, or is standing in "IMPURITY", in the state of "CHAOS", contrary to the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER". When "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" is standing in "PURITY", it will function in agreement with "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" from which illumination is provided by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and it will produce only defense mechanisms which are "HOLY", and which will thus reflect "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'". Which is not the case when "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" which is standing in "IMPURITY", and no longer works in agreement with "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", and in this case it will produce defense mechanisms which are "UNHOLY" and which are the opposite of "PURE, TRUTHFUL,

AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'". Here are some of the main defense mechanisms of the "'SPIRITUAL' Body" produced by "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" which stands in "IMPURITY" in its various forms:

1. REPRESSION, which is the withdrawal from consciousness of an unwanted idea, affect[1407], or desire by pushing it down, or repressing it, into the unconscious part of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT". This is the example of cases of hysterical amnesia, in which victims have performed or witnessed disturbing and reprehensible acts, and subsequently claim to

[1407] An elementary affective disposition (as opposed to intellect) that can be described by observing behavior, but which is difficult to analyze.

have completely forgotten these acts themselves and the circumstances surrounding them.

2. REACTION FORMATION, which is the psychological defense mechanism that pushes someone, faced with an emotional state that is difficult to bear, to adopt a behavior opposite to that which is natural to him. This does not make the initial feeling disappear, it persists and feeds the need to hold this exaggerated conduct. For example, someone who hates his neighbour, and having qualified that neighbour to be a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" for whatever motive, will adopt a particularly friendly attitude and which obscures, alters the judgment of the real feelings that he has towards that neighbour whom he is about to stab in the back. Do you remember the: "*...All the "CELESTIAL HOST"*

also rejoices with your pleasure, "ADAM"..."? Another example is that of the alcoholic who proclaims the virtues of sobriety.

3. PROJECTION (ALSO KNOWN AS "THE SCAPEGOAT STRATAGEM"), which we have described already and which is a form of defense in which unwanted feelings and/or deeds are displaced onto someone else, where they then appear as a threat from the external world. The projection attributes falsely their own unacceptable and unpleasant feelings, thoughts or deeds to someone else. A common form of projection occurs when someone, threatened by his own angry feelings, or evil deeds, accuses his following of harbouring hostile thoughts or of being responsible for those evil deeds. As an example, someone who has flushed "PURE,

TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" down the toilet, has "BETRAYED" to the highest degree possible "THE CONFIDENCE" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has transferred the consequences of his own "SINS" (ORIGINAL SINS, which he perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER) onto his neighbour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and placed the heavy burden of those consequences on the shoulders of his neighbour, by transforming his own irresponsibility and making it appear as the responsibility of his neighbour, has subsequently "ASSASSINATED" his neighbour (through a delayed "DEATH" using that, which is similar to the "DEATH TOUCH", or "DEATH-POINT STRIKING", or "DEATH ART", or "DIM MAK"), and point the

finger at his neighour, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and who afterwards shamelessly says: ***"... The human creature has the original sin in him; He knows the distinction between the good and the bad, but most of the time he chooses evil because he has urges and wants to dominate his following. ..."***. Read also the seventh parable about the realization of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

4. REGRESSION, which is a return to earlier stages of development and abandoned forms of gratification belonging to them, prompted by dangers or conflicts arising at one of the later stages. Regression causes a person to adopt previous behaviors. Most often, these earlier behaviors stem from a period of carelessness,

one of the later stages, during which the person's needs were all met. As an example, someone saying "...*In the Heavens, we live in joy and love for THE FATHER CREATOR...*", while standing in "IMPURITIES" in all its forms, their behaviour and actions towards their neighbour tell a different story.

5. SUBLIMATION, which is the defense mechanism adapted to correct conduct, and which ends up taking on its full value through adaptation to reality. More concretely, sublimation will allow the subject concerned to put his character traits at the service of society.

6. DENIAL, which is the active and unconscious exclusion of certain information from external reality or subjective experience that would be obvious to others, out of focal attention. Denial

disfigures and works with an ax choping against the sense of reality when an undesirable change occurs, such as when the "floor has vanished underneath someone's feet". This defense mechanism is also one of the best known. The phrase "he is in denial" is generally understood to mean that a person avoids reality despite what may be obvious to those around him. Remember what the ex-public figure of the "ADONA'IM" closed circle, had spoken openly and aloud, what all the others "ADONA'IM" hid in them and have been quietly thinking, saying

"...Shall I tell you what I know? These "humans" that He proposes to create — we are to be their servants! I have learned the Elohim's purpose for these angels of water and dirt. It is they, and not we, He proposes to make the heirs of all

that is. I for one will never bow to serve a physical being!..."

All those "ADONA'IM", including the Archangel MICHAEL, were in denial of the reality, when they understood that they are the ones who should bow down in front of you, human creature, as they did on that first "Sunday", all around the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" that was designated as "ADAM", the day right after his creation, and send their prayers through you to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

7. RATIONALIZATION, which is the substitution of a safe and reasonable explanation for the genuine (but threatening) cause of behaviour, with seemingly logical reasons or explanations.

> Rationalization conceals the real motivations of one's own thoughts, actions, feelings, behind reassuring or complacent but erroneous explanations. It is a tendentious justification resorting to logic or morality allowing the subject to hide his true motivations which are not perceived by the conscience. Rationalization, as an unconscious and involuntary mechanism, is to be distinguished from deliberate falsification used to deceive, manipulate and attempt to conceal from others its true intentions of which the subject is fully aware.

As such, through the "the scapegoat stratagem", the Archangel MICHAEL was also unconsciously revealing why he has "ASSASSINATED" the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures": to

dominate his following, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". As we have explained already, by belittling you, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who are reading these writings, with all kind of dirt, and keeping you in "Obscurity", they do not want you to fulfil the purpose for which you were created into existence; namely, to:

> "CARRY THE PRESENCE OF 'THE SHEKINAH' — THE PURE LIGHT OF 'THE ALTAR OF THE DIVINE' WHICH IS INSIDE 'THE SHEKINAH', AND WHICH IS SOURCE OF LIFE PURE AND HOLY — IN VERY REMOTE PLACES FROM 'THE SHEKINAH'".

These conversations with these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", as well as the chronicles of their own conflicts, provide you with invaluables information for case study to understand the

behaviour of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of these treacherous "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and through which you are called to discern the "nature" that has been sealed in them and "see" their "LIES" and deceptions, which they have propagated into "THE HUMAN EDIFICE". Indeed, as "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, told to the elder ENOCH in that vision concerning the "blinded seventy shepherds":

"...

...

Of all the destruction brought about by each of the [seventy] shepherds there will be accountability; and according to the number I will cause a recital to be made before me, how many they have destroyed of their own volition, and

how many they have delivered up to destruction, that I may have this testimony against them; that I may know all their proceedings; and that, delivering the sheeps to them, I may see what they will do; whether they will act as I have commanded them, or not.

Of this, however, they shall be ignorant*; neither shall you make any explanation to them, neither shall you reprove them;* ***but there shall be an accountability of all the destruction done by them in their respective seasons.***

…"

At the time of these conversations, like any human creature that is sleeping on the bed of ignorance, in the absence of any knowledge concerning the events

that took place in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", I was fed with obscurity, such as "... *The human creature has the original sin in him; He knows the distinction between the good and the bad, but most of the time he chooses evil because he has urges and wants to dominate his following*. ...", by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". As we have already explained, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have set as their "doctrinal truth" — their norm, their principle of righteousness, of wisdom considered ideal in the order of their thoughts or actions that they will undertake to realize —, the "BETRAYAL" that they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and the deceit and prejudice, which they perpetrated against the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". As such, they have set themselves to stand and hold their ground in their

own “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES” and “LIES”. And everyone who joins their ranks, also accept those “IMPURITIES” and “LIES” in himself; they do not fall short of arguments to bring those newcomers to embrace those “IMPURITIES” and “LIES”. That deceit and prejudice, which he, the Archangel MICHAEL, and all others archangels as accomplices, have perpetrated against these first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, is what they have “transformed”, using treacheries worthy of the best conjurers, into the so-called “original sin” in the human creature. They have set in place a system of imposture and deception, through which they conceal their own iniquities and keep humanity in poverty.

This is how, through the ages, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have

kept feeding human creatures with obscurity, transforming their own irresponsibilities and destruction of the human creature, and making it the responsibility of human creatures. Every human creature, on which "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" was projected to be manifested, was fed with such obscurity in the first place, just like these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have done with me. Afterwards, the human creatures are presented the two cutting edges "bitter bond", using those same arguments, almost to the word, as they have done on "ADAM", and they deploy all such efforts for only one purpose: to prevent that "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" carried by that human creature, reaches mankind.

It is only after these conversations with the archangels, when I rejected their two cutting edges

"bitter bond", "*PROMISE ME THIS..., PROMISE ME THAT...*", and decided to walk only with "THE DIVINE FORCE" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and no one else, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" awakened me to the knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in its details, and of which none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" has knowledge, and SHE showed me what truly happened in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and all the misdeeds of these archangels, with the Archangel MICHAEL at their helm; their betrayals and iniquities, and the so-called "original sin", which they framed on the human creature. We have detailed all that in the chapters of these writings. Thanks to "THE DIVINE FORCE" for HER protection against all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both

sides of the ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in these writings came through to fruition and has reached you. It is now up to you to take the "combat" steps forward, and work to restore your "PLENITUDE". Remember that you are prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and for this, to "fight" means for you: "STAND IN THE PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY".

"...Evil lives in the rage to take one day the place of THE FATHER CREATOR..."

By the way, who or what is this "Evil", which they (who live in the "Plane Above") are all talking about? Is it the "Obscurity", the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", inside of them, "the enemy within", which is hiding behind the

"names of grandeur" and appearances, and to which they have given life and have spreaded through the CREATION, or is it the incarnation of that "Obscurity" and which is represented in the ex-public figure of the closed circle of the "ADONA'IM", who, in their wordings, was "casted out of Heaven" and that is to say AZAZEL and his gang?

You can proceed on the assumption that, by "Evil", here, the Archangel MICHAEL is making reference to AZAZEL. What about the *"...In that place [this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"], Azazel will be able to avoid mavet for a time, and to finally come to a full understanding of his mistake. He... and those who choose to go with him..."?* (Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel

ZA'AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".) Has he [AZAZEL] finally come to a full understanding of his mistake, to the point that he "*lives in the rage to take one day the place of THE FATHER CREATOR*"?

You can also proceed on the assumption that, by "Evil", here, the Archangel MICHAEL is speaking about that, which is hidden inside himself, "the enemy within", since he had already declared himself to be a "god".

Do you now grasp in what type of "mess" these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have trapped humanity? It is what we have explained in the sixth parable about the realization of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Until this day when this “BOOK OF FORMATION” is written into existence, no creature born into existence in the attribute “NON DIVINE” is aware that he/she is into this existence thanks to proportionality factors of and cannot get out of this attribute “NON DIVINE”, except to be dismantled and erased from existence in this attribute “NON DIVINE”. They do not understand that, in front of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, they, and all creatures, are (similar to) cartoons, animated drawings, drawn by “THE HAND OF THE DIVINE”, in an energy substance, and to which have been given the possibility to think independently and to act independently.

THE ALL

CHAPTER 244
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JULY 02, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, CHRIST, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL

CHAPTER 245

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JULY 03, 2005: ARISTIDE, MARGRIET, CHRIST

CHRIST:

Peace be with you sister Margriet! Peace be with you brother Aristide!

Aristide:

Peace be with you LJ!

CHRIST:

I will tell you the story of David. He did not have the chance to see the light of THE ETERNAL.

David was chosen when he was very young because he had a pure heart, he was ready to work for the eternal god. Relatives of David did not know the eternal god, and they would not hear from the eternal god. The eternal god showed David the right path and walked with him.

The promise of the eternal god was to protect David, guide him on the path to follow and "teach him to keep the promise to the eternal god"[1408] *to never abandon the eternal god.*

[1408] *"...teach him to keep the promise to the eternal god..."* As you would have understood, that expression is something which was inherited from the "ADONA'IM", the elders of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". The expression *"...teach him to keep the promise to the eternal god..."* is meant to justify the "ASSASSINATION" of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", and the destruction of their descendants. He who makes a promise to

David also had to build a Tabernacle for the eternal god.

Over times, David became ambitious because he always walked with human creatures. He forgot what the eternal god had done for him. He had happened to think of the promise he had made to the eternal god, but material

---

anyone has abdicated his ability of "FREE CHOICE", and thereby becomes a captive of the one to whom he has given his promise. The "god" in such expression is the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" self-declared "god" above the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"; that is to say, the Archangel MICHAEL.

Remember that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is "ABSOLUTE PURITY" and HE DO NOT DO WHAT IS NOT IN HIS NATURE!

When such expression *"...teach him to keep the promise to the eternal god..."* is attributed to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, the result is greater confusion amongst the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" who have been kept away from "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

wealth took precedence over him when he was king and directed his path.

David forgot to "LOVE" the eternal god, he forgot the prayer to the eternal god who chose him when he was still young. David did very bad things, was corrupt and knelt and prayed to those who called themselves "gods".

He thereby betrayed the eternal god and the Temple. He had not built the house of the eternal god, but he first built his own dwelling place and the dwelling places of his own wifes.

He took as spouses, wives of his close ones and continued to multiply his faults. He built statutes and temples to those who called themselves "gods", forgetting who had loved him first.

David had many children and selected Solomon as one who was to follow him to the throne. Children of David killed each others and also wanted to kill Solomon.

When David was old, he remembered his sins, he had lost his mind and became crazy in his old age. He went to ask forgiveness to the eternal god, but it was too late, because the eternal god was no longer with him.

But for the sake of the love that the eternal god had had for David in his youth, Solomon — the son of David — was chosen to continue the work that had been entrusted to his father.

At the passing of David, his son Solomon took his place and led the people on the path to the eternal god, with respect and praising the eternal god. It is so that, the eternal god gave

Wisdom to Solomon because Solomon deserved it and had asked Him.

Solomon became a great king and he had a lot of integrity. But soon, power and ambition took place in him. Solomon began to build a Tabernacle for the eternal god, and then, he built its own dwelling places.

But soon, he remembered who he was and the Tabernacle of the eternal god became a havoc and for those who called themselves "gods" it was a party place.

Solomon had built effigies for those who called themselves "gods" in the Temple and it was in that same Temple that the servants of those who called themselves "gods" to worship those so called "gods".

The eternal god scrapped Solomon and this time the eternal god made no more promise to choose one of the sons of Solomon. Children of Solomon had not found favor in the eyes of the eternal god, they were all cursed because Solomon went astray of the eternal god.

Solomon had so many wifes that no man on this Earth has ever equalled him. He was drunk day and night and cursed the eternal god.

It is so that, the eternal god scrapped Solomon and that generation ended.

Many people make bad decisions because they forget the past.

Sister Margriet, you always have to remember the beginning, at the point where you went to pray to the eternal god in that

little church, how you cried, all that you received subsequently, the security.

Anger leads to bad decisions, but one must always pull oneself together and talk to THE ETERNAL FATHER. One who answers under the effect of anger is not worthy to work for the cause of the eternal god.

Observe first before making a decision. One must always say that others have made this work before oneself. Always ask your FATHER what you desire in your heart.

Aristide:

Thank you for this teaching; Be blessed, and blessed be THE ETERNAL FATHER!

CHAPTER 246

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF THE 25 AUGUST 2005: ARISTIDE, CHRIST, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, THE ARCHANGEL GABRIEL, AND THE ARCHANGEL URIEL

Aristide:

Peace be with you MICHAEL, I have some questions for you:

1. *THE FATHER CREATOR created this world since how many years?*
2. *Since ADAM and EVA, how many years have elapsed so far?*

Archangel MICHAEL:

He created it several billions of centuries ago, about 70 billion years have elapsed after ADAM and EVE. Any others questions?

Here is, GABRIEL!

Archangel GABRIEL:

Peace be with you, brother Aristide!

Aristide:

Peace be with you also GABRIEL!

Archangel GABRIEL:

How are you doing this morning? Me I am doing well and thanks to GOD.

Aristide:

I am holding my ground!

(... Conversation with the Archangel GABRIEL ...)

Thank you. I will do it.

Archangel GABRIEL:

Each Angel has his particular style and it is good because you are quickly getting to understand that, but know THE FATHER also takes the same styles;[1409] *because it is the same*

[1409] At the time of these conversations, like any human creature, I was also asleep on the bed of ignorance, having been nurtured in the diapers of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". It is only after these conversations with the archangels, when I rejected their two cutting edges "bitter bond", "*PROMISE ME THIS..., PROMISE ME THAT...*", and decided to walk only with "THE DIVINE FORCE" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and no one else, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" revealed Herself to

spirit.[1410] *Eventually you will master all of us if you go on like this.*

---

me and awakened me to the knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and showed me Her work.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

[1410] As we have explained already, "spirit" is the word that the elders of the creation (the archangels and angels) use, to designate things or processes that they themselves cannot visualize, cannot perceive, and cannot explain. They do not understand that, in front of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they, and all creatures, are (similar to) cartoons, animated drawings, drawn by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", in an energy substance, and to which have been given the possibility to think independently and to act independently, and which have been endowed with a manifestation by metaphors of a unique disposition of "THE HOLY SPIRIT", chosen from an infinity of uniques dispositions. They thought that they were in some sense in the same league with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Aristide:

One should know recognizing THE ETERNAL and head towards him before that HE opens his mouth to call me. I walked enough like a blind man.

Archangel GABRIEL:

You speak well, but also to know recognizing the voices because we are all talking the same way but there is also a sign, is the name given to at the beginning.

Aristide:

Yes, got it.

Archangel GABRIEL:

That, is ok.

Aristide:

Thanks for your help, when I have questions for you I will tell you. I thank THE FATHER CREATOR that He had let you come. Also passes my Greetings to CHRIST. Peace be with you.

Archangel GABRIEL:

I would not miss it, peace be with you, also passes my greetings and those of others to my friend. Blessed be the Lord.

Aristide:

MICHAEL, can you bring URIEL next time. I have read a lot about him and I would like to introduce myself also. I know that he knows me already, well long before I was born on Earth down here.

Archangel MICHAEL:

Wait a few minutes and I let him come.

Aristide:

MICHAEL, let's go back to our initial conversation.

Always over the years: how many years have elapsed between father MOSES and CHRIST and how many years have elapsed since CHRIST so far (2005?)?

Archangel MICHAEL:

About thousand years between MOSES and CHRIST. And between you and CHRIST, about 3 to 4 billion years.

Aristide:

I want to estimate roughly how many people have seen the light of THE ETERNAL, with the

assumption that 5% do so every year. In the light of the current population of the Earth, how much can be saved.

Before going into battle, you should know who we are dealing with. And not waste time with trivia.

Archangel MICHAEL:

5%? I do not think so; because if the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah were destroyed because there was not 10 people who were praying THE ETERNAL whereas they were the two largest cities, I do not think so.

Aristide:

Less than 5 out of 1000 people per years?

Archangel MICHAEL:

Are you talking about those with whom I speak and communicate directly? As one should not be confused with those who also pray everywhere.

I take them by lineage, a lineage is a person, you can have 50 people for a lineage, that is the children of ABRAHAM descending from ISAAC and Ishmael and the lineage of others.

Aristide:

By lineage on the one hand and on the other hand those who without being chosen ones choose the Holy path and walk on it until the end of their mission.

Archangel MICHAEL:

Yes. This is URIEL who has arrived.

Archangel URIEL:

Peace be with you my friend!

Aristide:

Peace be with you URIEL!

Archangel URIEL:

You look tired, are you in trouble? What can I do for you?

Aristide:

No, I do not have any trouble. I am a student who is following new teachings. As I said to MICHAEL, I have been reading about you through the writings of the Scriptures and I wanted to introduce myself to you and meet you.

Archangel URIEL:

I bless THE ETERNAL for allowing me to talk to you right now

I am URIEL, servant[1411] of the GOD Creator since the creation of the Heaven. Everything you have read about me is true. I am the same and I have not changed.

Aristide:

Blessed be THE FATHER CREATOR and the Lord[1412] and I thank them for letting me talk with you.

[1411] We have already explained how these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" came to the designation of "SERVANT", having lost the status of "CHILDREN" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

[1412] The "Lord", here, was in reference to CHRIST.

With the permission of CHRIST, could also you instruct me about the creation of this world and the precepts that govern it?

Archangel URIEL :

That is ok. Do you know, you know already, that the world was destroyed long ago because of the men of this world in which you live?[1413] *And do you know the cause?*

[1413] He is talking about their project of the "FLOOD", their own works of "obscurity", which he will also pin on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were not aware and were not given the explanation of that vision of the "blinded seventy shepherds" and which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had sent to the elder ENOCH, in those days before "THE FLOOD", and when HE had said to the elder ENOCH: "... *Understand, and watch everything that the shepherds will do to these sheeps* ...". And, by using the "alter ego of names", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have pinned the progeny of their own "IMPURITIES", their own actions, on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Aristide:

Yes I know from the writings of father ENOCH and I also know the cause.

Archangel URIEL:

If THE FATHER has not done it again[1414] *so far it is because of his promise to these latters*

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

[1414] Here, with the "*If THE FATHER has not done it again…*", he has pinned their project of the "FLOOD", their own works of "obscurity", on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. These "ADONA'IM" know very well that they were the ones pulling the strings, throwing the dices, making their own decisions, through their "Council of Sages", which they have formed around the Archangel MICHAEL, to wipe humanity out of existence with their project of the "FLOOD". They have "*burnt the house of the Lord of the sheeps, and his tower, and overthrew that house.*" They will afterward proceed as if they have lost their memory and since they do not know about "THE SCIENCE" which is found in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific

and for love of those who follow him, (... private...), he watches over his children nights and days and we help him also.[1415]

Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", they will tell mankind, that it was *"the Lord of the sheeps"*, that is to say, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who once destroyed, *"burnt His own house and tower, and overthrew that house"*, that is to say, this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" through the "FLOOD".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

[1415] This is perversion of the reality, trying to mix "ABSOLUTE PURITY" with "IMPURITY" in all its forms. These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were not aware and were not given the explanation of that vision of the "blinded seventy shepherds" and which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had sent to the elder ENOCH, when he was still living here on Earth. You, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who are reading these writings, do not forget the content of that vision of the "blinded seventy shepherds", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had sent to the elder ENOCH, in those days before "THE FLOOD", and when HE had said to the elder ENOCH: "*... Understand, and watch everything that the shepherds will do*

We are all working as much as each other, and I also wish that you[1416] come help us in this task if you agree. I am here if you need

---

to these sheeps ...". And, by using the "alter ego of names", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have pinned the progeny of their own "IMPURITIES", their own actions, on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

[1416] You, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who are reading these writings, this message is about you all. Restore the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" which is in you, because there are a lot of tasks to be accomplished to help the elders of the creation get out of their own misery and save what can still be saved of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". To be able to help them get out of their own misery, you must develop inside you, "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", while you are still living on this Earth.

Knowing that they have blossom their innate skills to the best they can be, in the proficiency and dexterity in performing the tasks which will be assigned to them, what type of help do you think that the Archangel URIEL was talking about?

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

help, I look forward to your questions and may I also ask you?[1417]

Aristide:

Yes of course! You can ask me.

Archangel URIEL:

Thank you very much.

What do you think of THE FATHER CREATOR and his creations. Do you think that we have things to change in this world?

[1417] Thus, to my previous question "*could also you instruct me about the creation of this world and the precepts that govern it?*", I did not get any answer, but I was led by the nose to other subjects. It was only later that "THE DIVINE FORCE" gave me the answers to all my questions, without exceptions, through Her teachings.

Aristide:

Of THE FATHER CREATOR and his creations: I am speechless. My eyes open and I realize that I am an infinitely small, smaller than an Ant.

Archangel URIEL:

That is the answer of a wise, because no one should judge what THE FATHER does.[1418] *You*

[1418] It is with such sayings that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" think that they will get away with the iniquities that they have committed and have pinned on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. They are very subtle in planting the seeds of parasitic "intrusive suggestions" in "newcomers" to place them in a situation of ambiguity, a situation of darkness of expression and which is likely to receive several interpretations. If you swallow such "*no one should judge what THE FATHER does*", then you will subsequently close your eyes and condone on all their misdeeds that they have perpetrated through the "alter ego of names" and pretending to be "gods". You must question everything that is presented to you, until you get down to the bottom of things.

must know that all work is painful only for those who are weak of mind. Reason why you must be strong, patient and obey THE FATHER.

(...)

Aristide:

(... conversation with the Archangel URIEL ...)

Aristide:

OK, let's go back to our initial conversation, where were we MICHAEL? Yes! I remember. The years.

Swallow nothing like aspirin tablet, especially coming from these elders of the creation! "STAND IN THE PURITY" and ask "QUESTIONS" whenever things are unclear to you.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

CHAPTER 246
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF THE 25 AUGUST 2005: ARISTIDE, CHRIST, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, THE ARCHANGEL GABRIEL, AND THE ARCHANGEL URIEL

MICHAEL:-since CHRIST how many people so far have glorified THE FATHER CREATOR as he did.

Archangel MICHAEL:

More than a hundred.

Aristide:

Over nearly 3 billion years, that is approximately 1 person every 30 million years. This is a tough fight coming.[1419]

[1419] As we have indicated already, it is thanks to "THE DIVINE FORCE" with HER protection against all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of the ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", that "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in these writings came through to fruition and has reached you. It is now up to you, reading this writings, to take the "COMBAT" steps forward, and work to restore your "PLENITUDE". Remember that you are prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and for this, to "fight"

Archangel MICHAEL:

I know it seems funny, but it is yet true, more than a hundred it is between 100 and 400.

Aristide:

I believe you.

---

means for you: “STAND IN THE PURITY” AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN “PURITY”.

CHAPTER 246
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF THE 25 AUGUST 2005: ARISTIDE, CHRIST, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, THE ARCHANGEL GABRIEL, AND THE ARCHANGEL URIEL

EXTENDED ANNOTATIONS

"... Each Angel has his particular style and it is good because you are quickly getting to understand that, but know THE FATHER also takes the same styles; ..."

At the time of these conversations, like any human creature, I was also asleep on the bed of ignorance, having been nurtured in the diapers of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". It is only after these conversations with the archangels, when I rejected their two cutting edges "bitter bond", "*PROMISE ME THIS..., PROMISE ME THAT...*", and decided to walk only with "THE DIVINE FORCE" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and no one else, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" revealed Herself to me and awakened me to the knowledge of the ins and

outs of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and showed me Her work.

It is not THE FATHER who takes the same styles as these creatures; but instead, it is that, each of these creatures, has received an image from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, each had received a different image associated with a unique manifestation of a metaphor of a unique “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”, and the features of such image were reflected in the style that the considered creature had developed in itself.

Before the announcement of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, “THE DIVINE FORCE” used to manifest Herself in many ways to these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, for example through an instantly produced delimited form in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Substance” constituent of the “Specific Energy

‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, and with the appearance and all the specifications of any of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, or for example directly speaking to and through each of them, being Herself the science that is behind them, for the purpose that they could learn to recognize Her manifestations in all Her forms. But none of them succeeded to recognize Her. Through to “THE DIVINE FORCE”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER who is outside of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, also used to talk with each of these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, and they sent to oblivion “THE UNALTERABLE VOICE”.

Remember also that: NO “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creature” HAS EVER MADE IMPURE “THE DIVINE FORCE”; that is, “THE DIVINE FORCE” HAS NEVER TAKEN IN HER, SHE HAS

NEVER ADOPTED IN HER, what has emerged from a creature, be it a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", or any other creature that SHE has, only and always on instructions of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, Herself produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE". "THE DIVINE FORCE" is by Herself Her own possession. "THE DIVINE FORCE" is by Herself, the five "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" taken together in an indivisible and representing the five "EONS" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose to share with the attribute "NON DIVINE" and that HE made "PERFECT" by adding an intellect.

Thus, the affairs of creatures that were produced in existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", should not be mixed with the affairs of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Inside the attribute "NON DIVINE",

these creatures are reminiscent of cartoons, animated drawings, drawn by the "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", in an energy substance, and to which have been given the possibility to think independently and to act independently.

So, these conversations should also allow you to gauge by yourself, the extent of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that each of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", has developed in itself.

"... Do you know, you know already, that the world was destroyed long ago because of the men of this world in which you live? ..."

He is talking about their project of the "FLOOD", their own works of "obscurity", which he will also pin on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were

not aware and were not given the explanation of that vision of the "blinded seventy shepherds" and which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had sent to the elder ENOCH, in those days before "THE FLOOD", and when HE had said to the elder ENOCH: "... *Understand, and watch everything that the shepherds will do to these sheeps* ...". And, by using the "alter ego of names", these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have pinned the progeny of their own "IMPURITIES", their own actions, on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

What about "the elephant in the room", those "skeletons in the closet", that is to say, the filth and the mark of the "DEATH", which were pulled out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first

"Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which live "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"? Do that filth and the mark of the "DEATH", which are at the base of the destruction in those "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", have their origin in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"?

As we have indicated already, the "FLOOD" project was revealing about these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". It was a large-scale sad display of their dramatic lack of knowledge of "THE SCIENCE" that is behind not only the creation of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which these "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" live, but behind the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE" and all what it

contains. It was a large-scale illustration of the work of "obscurity", trying to outsmart "THE TRUTH" and to conceal that "BETRAYAL" they had perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and that led to "FATALITY", trying to conceal it by erasing from their own sight those "**TERRIBLE CONSEQUENCES**" of that "BETRAYAL". In their obscurity, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who have taken hostage "THE CREATION" and have appointed themselves to manage it, could not see that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" is an "INDISTINCT FORM OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY' SUBSTANCE". Since they were empty of any "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", with the Archangel MICHAEL their commander-in-chief and self-declared "god", and who was pushing his own "dark agenda" onto his accomplices who themselves believed that their

commander-in-chief was in the "same league" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, it is so that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will pin such works of "obscurity" resulting from the decisions taken by their own "Council of Sages", such works of lack of knowledge of "THE SCIENCE" that is behind the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE" on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. And they will spread such sayings repeatedly amongt human creatures (both the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures") and feed them with: just like one disciple of "obscurity" amongst humans will later say: "... *Make the lie big, make it simple, keep saying it, and eventually they will believe it*...", in much the same manner, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", standing in their "DISGRACE" and "IMPURITY" in all its forms, and using "LIES" as

their “modus operandi” in full swing, proceeded with human creatures.

The situation is similar to that where someone decided to manufacture a magnificent new vehicle and He kept his guests informed of his intentions. Having understood the capabilities that were available in the new vehicle, but were not accessible to them as guests, it was then that these guests were filled with jealousy and they decided to sabotage the vehicle. Once the new vehicle was produced into existence, the guests hastened to pour sand and every other foreign contaminant they could think of, in the vehicle engine. At its first road drive, the vehicle engine started experiencing malfunctions and after few more runs, it broke down. The guests, laughing at the vehicle manufacturer and producer, kept saying to whoever listened to them: “*this vehicle is worth*

nothing, it is damaging our road, let us demolish it completely; it is the fault of the producer, not to have listened to us, when we told that this vehicle is a mistake."

As such, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have always pointed the finger either towards the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as the source of the state of disaster in which this Earthly world has been plunged into, or towards "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and in which case they say that it is "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER who wanted it to be like that. They do not look at themselves in the mirror, they do not look at their disastrous actions against their neighbour the human creature, they they do not even point the finger towards their own fallen fellows. They saw all such destructions in their own home, in the "Specific

Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”, before the creation of the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, but, somehow, they decided to have a collective memory loss, “burying their heads in the sand”.

There is nothing secret that will not be disclosed on the DAY appointed by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, there is nothing hidden that shall not be known and come to light.

“… Do you know, you know already, that the world was destroyed long ago because of the men of this world in which you live? … If THE FATHER has not done it again …”

Here, with the “*If THE FATHER has not done it again…*”, he has pinned their project of the “FLOOD”, their own works of “obscurity”, on “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. These “ADONA’IM” know very

well that they were the ones pulling the strings, throwing the dices, making their own decisions, through their "Council of Sages", which they have formed around the Archangel MICHAEL, to wipe humanity out of existence with their project of the "FLOOD". They have "*burnt the house of the Lord of the sheeps, and his tower, and overthrew that house.*" They will afterward proceed as if they have lost their memory and since they do not know about "THE SCIENCE" which is found in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", they will tell mankind, that it was *"the Lord of the sheeps"*, that is to say, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who once destroyed, *"burnt His own house and tower, and overthrew that house"*, that is to say, this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" through the "FLOOD".

CHAPTER 246
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF THE 25 AUGUST 2005: ARISTIDE, CHRIST, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, THE ARCHANGEL GABRIEL, AND THE ARCHANGEL URIEL

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have transformed their own irresponsibility, the product of which was their "BETRAYAL" perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and "THE FATALITY" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT", with the excreta that they have plunged into the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and that is destroying the vital functions of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", and they turned their irresponsibility into the responsibility of the human creatures who, through their "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", are merely delimited and cohesive subset of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance", "INDISTINCT FORMS OF THE SPECIFIC ENERGY 'EARTHLY'

SUBSTANCE". Read also the first parable about the realization of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". Read also the first parable about the realization of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

As such, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" avoid assuming their responsibility and they pushed forward their views in terms such as: "*If THE FATHER has not done it again…*".

As we have indicated already, only the application by "THE DIVINE FORCE" of the "in-depth purification process" to this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", allows to erase from existence all these impurities and at the same time all those fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that are at the origin of those impurities following their immersion in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY'

Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". If the "in-depth purification process" is not applied to this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", then, there is no point in eradicating the human creatures out of existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", while letting the excreta that were pulled out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and immersed in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", to continue to exist and spreading damages in the vital functions of this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance".

These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have set their mind and made their decision concerning the human creature, long time before that the human creature was produced into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain": they have judged the human creature to be the "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION" and that must be deleted from existence, and they went ahead with their "nefarious and despicable shadow scheming" and destroyed the human creature. All such deeds became parts of their "doctrinal truth" — their norm, their principle of righteousness, of wisdom considered ideal in the order of their thoughts or actions that they will undertake to realize — and they refuse to open their eyes and see "THE TRUTH". Given that they are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the

manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and they are all standing in their own "IMPURITIES" and "LIES", it is so that, they continue to produce more confusions with the progeny of "IMPURITIES" and "LIES".

When I have asked "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, "*how did such thing [the disaster in which this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" is locked into], came to be?*", HE showed me how that happened, not that HE told me, but HE SHOWED IT (DISPLAYED, LIKE A VIDEO) to me, and I understood what I saw with my own perceptions, how the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", in which live human creatures, was poisoned, and how the poison was spreading. That spread cannot be stopped until it reaches its

completion, at the time of which all vital functions of this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” will be damaged. It is only right after that appointed time, that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER will emit the decree, long awaited, for the “in-depth purification process” to be performed by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, in order to restore this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” into the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”. Thus, everything inside this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance”, including all the excreta that were were pulled out of the destruction in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” and immersed in the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” constituent of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, will be erased from existence, once and only once that the decree, long awaited, will be

emitted. “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has established this, on that Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, right after the “BETRAYAL” that has crowned all the betrayals perpetrated by the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. Thus, a long time before that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” initiated and went ahead with their own project of the “FLOOD”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER knew already when and how HE will restore this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” into the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

It is so that, the decisions of obscurity (absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”) taken by the

"Council of Sages" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who all stood and held their ground in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" as their "doctrinal truth" and not knowing that they are all prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", such decisions that led them to the project of the "FLOOD", which they initiated themselves and set in motion, in order to wipe human creatures out of existence, were pinned on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, throughout the course of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and human creatures were fed with such sayings and were thus kept in poverty.

"...We are all working as much as each other, and I also wish that you come help us in this task if you agree ..."

CHAPTER 246
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF THE 25 AUGUST 2005: ARISTIDE, CHRIST, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, THE ARCHANGEL GABRIEL, AND THE ARCHANGEL URIEL

You, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who are reading these writings, this message is about you all. Restore the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" which is in you, because there are a lot of tasks to be accomplished to help the elders of the creation get out of their own misery and save what can still be saved of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". To be able to help them get out of their own misery, you must develop inside you, "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", while you are still living on this Earth.

Knowing that they have blossom their innate skills to the best they can be, in the proficiency and dexterity in performing the tasks which will be assigned to them, of what type of help do you think that the Archangel URIEL was talking about?

It is about the same help that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has established before the creation of

this Earthly world, for the purpose to rectify the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ Body” of “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, for the purpose to be the sentence of annihilation of the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH” that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have grown in themselves.

It is about “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that is available through the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, which have been attributed to you as “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, which you carry in your innermost and which makes you akin to “THE SHEKINAH”.

To be able to help these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" get out of their own misery, you must restore "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" inside you, and you must develop "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that is dormant inside you. The more the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside you, as "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", is developed, the more the ignorance inside these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will be exposed. Your only teacher is "THE DIVINE FORCE" and SHE gives you HER teaching through everything that you do during your stay on Earth. You are all in HER classroom, but you do not pay attention and do not listen to HER teaching. Remember that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is "ABSOLUTE PURITY" and HE has consolidated "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine

Particles" in HIMSELF. HE DOES NOT DO WHAT IS NOT IN HIS "NATURE". Just as NO "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and NO human creature HAS EVER MADE IMPURE "THE DIVINE FORCE", who has epithet function in "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, likewise, NO "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and NO human creature HAS EVER MADE IMPURE "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. "STAND IN THE PURITY" and you will understand these things.

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the task of restoring "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE".

"...That is the answer of a wise, because no one should judge what THE FATHER does..."

It is with such sayings that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" think that they will get away with the iniquities that they have committed and have pinned on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. They are very subtle in planting the seeds of parasitic "intrusive suggestions" in "newcomers" to place them in a situation of ambiguity, a situation of darkness of expression and which is likely to receive several interpretations. If you swallow such "*no one should judge what THE FATHER does*", then you will subsequently close your eyes and condone on all their misdeeds that they have perpetrated through the "alter ego of names" and pretending to be "gods". You must question everything that is presented to you, until you get down to the bottom of things. Swallow nothing like aspirin tablet, especially coming from these elders of the creation! "STAND IN THE

PURITY" and ask "QUESTIONS" whenever things are unclear to you.

To "judge" means, to form an opinion, to have an opinion on something, to give an opinion, to have an idea about something, to evaluate something with respect to a specified benchmark of real elements that are available. At the basis of this, is that, which is designated as the "QUESTION" and that is a request issued in any form whatsoever and which calls for a supplement, a confirmation, or a denial, either in the form of a query, to learn something about it, to obtain an answer, to know the opinion.

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has endowed all His creatures with the autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS" without that, the elements of "THE REASON" that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT

MASTER" has restricted to "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" of those creatures are blocked.

To not "judge" means, to abdicate your autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS", to swallow everything that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" tell you and walk like a "mindless drone" and remain like "clanging cymbal".

To not "judge" means, to accept the "status quo" and not seek to find out about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

How would you appreciate the work of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, if you abdicate that autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS"? How would you come to understand that "ONLY ONE IS HOLY, ONLY ONE IS PURE AND RIGHTEOUS, AND ONLY ONE IS

TRUSTWORTHY" if you abdicate that autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS"? How would you appreciate the accomplishments and the teaching of "THE DIVINE FORCE", if you abdicate that autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS"? Indeed, when you walk with these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", remember that you are walking at the edge of your own destruction, with one foot resting on your own grave and the other foot resting on a banana peel.

Once FATHER showed me a glimpse of His work, a glimpse of the accomplishment of "THE DIVINE FORCE", I understood immediately that I was inexistent; this was the result of instantaneous application of the autonomous capacity to "THINK", to "REASON" and to "MAKE DECISIONS". The more

HE showed me the details of HIS PROJECT, the more I “judged” and praised such magnificent masterpiece of divine engineering.

CHAPTER 247

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF 29 AUGUST 2005: ARISTIDE AND THE ARCHANGEL RAGUEL

Archangel RAGUEL:

Peace be with you brother Aristide.

I am the servant[1420] *of THE ETERNAL, the Almighty GOD.*

[1420] We have already explained how these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" came to the designation of "SERVANT", having lost the status of "CHILDREN" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Aristide:

Peace be with you (he has not given his name). Blessed be THE FATHER CREATOR.

Archangel RAGUEL:

THE ETERNAL sent me to you, to answer your questions and also enlighten you so that you stay on the right path.

I am responsible to take care of all that, which is Heavenly, that is to say the Kingdom of Heaven because each Angel has his work, and mine is to protect and to lead the "STARS".

I am an Archangel also like MICHAEL and the others and you have heard of me.

I have to talk to you about the "STARS" of THE FATHER. Every "STAR" has its significance;

the "STARS" are the dwelling places of the other Angels whom I am responsible.

This means that when you see a "STAR" in the sky, it is just the dwelling place of an Angel and that angel whom you see, that is the Angel himself; because it is their bodies that shine as such and allows humans to see that glow similar to the light.

Thus, each Angel has a specific job. It is so that, tasks are distributed and that humans are chosen[1421], among these tasks, some are

---

[1421] This was the major objective of the "BETRAYAL" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER: to erase what they had designated as a "MISTAKE OF THE CREATION", that had received the new unique expression of "THE UNION", which represented to them a threat to the existing hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", which had hitherto been

already established through “THE SHEKINAH” and through which all the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” indulged themselves with the “HUBRIS” of manifestations of metaphors of “DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH”.

The “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, as well as all “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” which had been placed in it by “THE DIVINE FORCE”, having been destroyed, it is thus that, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” will maintain the existing hierarchy of communication with “THE DIVINE”, in the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”; the instructions and “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, had planned to manifest through the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, could no longer be transmitted directly from “The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is located inside the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”.

“The ALTAR of ‘THE DIVINE’” which is located inside such a “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ Body” in the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature”, having fallen into ruins, it is thus that, the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, having already reversed the “Causal Precedence Relation of ‘THE PRAISE’”, will start to transmit their instructions and their desires to the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”; whereas it is the “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creature” that must transmit to the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, the instructions

tasked to enlighten the Earth so that it should not fall into darkness.

He who is nicknamed the "Angel of Death"[1422] *is part of "STARS" and is also responsible to*

---

that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had planned to manifest directly from "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is located inside the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, having withdrawn his confidence in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", and telling no more of His projects to any of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", it is thus that, the whole CREATION was locked in the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

[1422] He is speaking about himself, telling about his nickname, which was given to him by his peers, as if he was speaking about someone else. He wanted to see if I was able to discern through what he was telling me.

destroy all that is on Earth as evil, following orders of THE FATHER.

It is from us that everything happens. The archangels lead everything with the help of THE FATHER and the other angels.[1423]

[1423] It is from the words used by the angels, during such conversations, that you (human creatures) are called to discern how each of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" reflects itself by describing through the words used, its own vision of existence and also its own vision of "THE DIVINE", in order to reflect thus the celestial truths that are in their own "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" as "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"; because the living library that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" had designed and established, and that "THE DIVINE FORCE" had implemented into existence in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", for the education of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", as well as all "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had been placed by "THE DIVINE FORCE" in the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in order to rectify the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had

You can ask me the questions that you want.

Aristide:

How are "STARS" born and the angels who dwell in there?

Archangel RAGUEL:

The "STARS" are the work of THE ETERNAL who created them after the archangels so that

---

taken place in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", had been ransacked and destroyed since the early days of existence of this Earthly world.

Amongst these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", none of which knowing how he/she came into existence and why he/she is into existence, since they have all sent into oblivion "THE DIVINE FORCE" and Her teachings, there are those who like the command and who think that they are the one "running the show", and that FATHER is just there to help them "run their show". There are others who think that they are the ones who are helping FATHER.

the task be shared and more simple. Any Angel is a "STAR" and the archangels are above Angels; as THE FATHER is above us and everything. An Archangel may also be called Angel but an Angel cannot be called Archangel.

Aristide:

What is the meaning of the months and days with respect to the coming of "STARS" in the universe?

Archangel RAGUEL:

Every day has its meaning, for example, Monday means first day of creation, Holy day, labor day, so on.

As for the months and the appearance of the "STARS" or the Moon, of the months also,

every month has its meaning but the life of the man and his work boil down to these "STARS", Moon and others.

Two people can be of the same month, but different days, so they will not be alike and have different tasks to perform.

Do you understand what I am saying? Or do I have to enlighten you more?[1424]

[1424] I understood what he was telling me, but I did not see in his answers the origin of these things: the origin of the day, the origin of the month, their relationship with the "STARS" in the universe. I tried to discern in his answers, looking in spirit, but I did not see how these things came to be: Where do all these things come from? How were they formed? In short, my dish was empty and I was still on my hunger, my spoon in hand.

It is only after these conversations with the archangels, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" awakened me to the knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in its details, including the products that are formed and those that are

consumed in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION”, and of which none of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” has knowledge. It was then, that, from the teachings of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, not only I received the answers to my question “*What is the meaning of the months and days with respect to the coming of “STARS” in the universe?*”, but I also understood how came to me these questions that I had asked the Archangels and I understood why “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had sent these Archangels to me so that I ask them these questions.

In another vision that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER sent me, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, I was in conversation with CHRIST and told him that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER has sent new knowledge and that I was putting them on writings. One of the angels who were with CHRIST approached CHRIST and asked him: “*How does he come to know these things?*”, and CHRIST answered him saying: “*Myself, I do not know how FATHER gives them to him.*” And it was then, that I understood other things too; among other things, concerning the extent of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in “THE CELESTIAL HOST”. For ages, since the destruction of the first two “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have set in place a vast system of imposture and deception, to purposefuly keep the CREATION in obscurity, to purposefuly keep “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” away from any creature into existence in the

attribute "NON DIVINE". None of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", none of those who resides in the "Plane Above", is able to see "THE DIVINE FORCE" educating and teaching HER child, and they are surprise to see that, somehow, the child of "THE DIVINE FORCE" has fed and is feeding on the "fruit" of the Tree of Knowledge, of which the Archangel MICHAEL made commandment to "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" (and consequently to their descendants) not to eat; "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" has reached humanity, going through a different channel of communication outside of their established deceptive system where they think they control everything.

You, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who are reading these writings, never forget that "THE DIVINE FORCE" Herself is the science that is behind any energy substance that SHE has manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE". SHE is inside the "THOUGHTS" that are "PURE", being Herself "PURITY". Go to HER and you will learn and you will understand things.

Although SHE is "INVISIBLE" amongst the invisible ones who do not see HER, all you need is to be "PURE" and call for HER from "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" which is located inside you; SHE has so many things to teach the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", that entire books could not contain. All what we have written down in this "BOOK OF FORMATION" is just like a droplet of water in an ocean.

Aristide:

I understand.

Archangel RAGUEL:

Can I still help?

Aristide:

Yes, why did you not give your name (URIEL)?

Archangel RAGUEL:

I am not URIEL, besides URIEL there is another one that you know also, I wanted to just allow you to make a difference between us, there are MICHAEL, GABRIEL, RAPHAEL, URIEL and me. Do you know who I am now?

Aristide:

The one who unites the world and luminaires.[1425]

Archangel RAGUEL:

Yes! That is me! And that you have learned well.

Then, why did you say you do not know me? Have you heard of me before?

Aristide:

I did not know you were Archangel like MICHAEL, too, if you will excuse my ignorance.

[1425] We were now talking about the Solar "STAR", which shines daily above this Earthly world in which you live. He is the Archangel that dwells in there, inside the Solar "STAR".

Yes I heard about you in the writings of father ENOCH.

Archangel RAGUEL:

It's okay, we are all part of the same family, that of the Creator.

You know in a few words what I do and what I am in charge now.

I heard about you from the talkings of THE FATHER CREATOR a very long before you were born and I am delighted to meet you today as you were described to me.

Welcome to the Kingdom of THE ETERNAL and of his children.

Aristide:

I am also delighted and very happy to know you. Blessed are you and blessed be THE FATHER CREATOR.

My view of this world is completely changing and I thank THE FATHER CREATOR to have directed my feet to the splendour of His LIGHT.

Archangel RAGUEL:

Now we are friends and you can talk to me as with the others, without fear. Are you afraid of MICHAEL? Or GABRIEL or THE FATHER CREATOR? I think not, but I think you respect them all. THE ETERNAL blesses and protects the one he loves.

Aristide:

Yes, I respect you all.

Archangel RAGUEL:

Blessed be THE ETERNAL GOD who has created all things.

(... Private conversation ...)

Aristide:

Thank you very.

Blessed are you, and blessed be CHRIST and THE FATHER CREATOR. Thank you that you came here and I thank THE ETERNAL for having sent you to us.

Archangel RAGUEL:

I am here if you need me, peace be with you. I thank THE FATHER CREATOR and I also thank you for listening to me.

Aristide:

Peace be with you, RAGUEL.

Archangel RAGUEL:

Peace be with you too.

THE ARCHIVE

CHAPTER 247
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF 29 AUGUST 2005: ARISTIDE AND THE ARCHANGEL RAGUEL

CHAPTER 248

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF SEPTEMBER 14, 2005: ARISTIDE, CHRIST, THE ARCHANGEL RAGUEL, AND THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL

CHRIST:

Peace be with you brother Aristide.

Do you have anything else to tell me?

Aristide:

Peace be with you LJ.

Yes, these are questions always about the Creation.

CHRIST:

Go on, I am listening.

Aristide:

How did THE FATHER CREATOR created the Archangel MICHAEL?

CHRIST:

He created it with the word out of his mouth, it's hard for you to understand I think. You ought to know that the word of the father is different from his breath.

The word is made to be applied, to give life to the spirit while the breath is just for humans, to create and protect.

Have you understood something?

Aristide:

For once nothing at all.

CHRIST:

(... explanation ...)

Do you understand something this time?

Aristide:

I am already starting to understand.[1426]

(... conversation ...)

Another question:-since how many billion years was created the "Most Luminous"? Who

---

[1426] Later after these conversations, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, demonstrated the answer to me, on how each of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" was brought forth, was written, was drawn, into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", "THE DIVINE FORCE", on instructions of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. See vision of October 11, 2005.

is the one called the "Moon", since how many billion years was he created?

CHRIST:

Before even that the project to send me on Earth came to light, several billion years ago.[1427]

[1427] We have explained how the elders of the creation were "spoken" into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", during the implementation of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT". At the completion of the implementation of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and with the announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", they "BETRAYED" "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and afterwards, through their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" and their "REDEMPTION CLAUSE" against the human creatures, they destroyed the human creatures. It was after this destruction that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has established the project to redeem the "REDEMPTION CLAUSE" that these elders of the creation had put in place against the human creatures. "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had also selected the appropriate convergence point in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine

Particles" and that was associated to a manifestation of a metaphor of a product that already exists in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". That appropriate convergence point, in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", was later manifested into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", nearly 70 billions years reckoned from the beginning of implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", as a human creature (the "PRINCIPAL" instance of the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" model) and was designated as: CHRIST, the one who is talking in this conversation. The manifestation into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", of that appropriate convergence point, in "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", has been established by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was produced into existence; only, the circumstances of "BETRAYAL" and "THE FATALITY", in which the manifestation of the metaphor of that appropriate convergence point has entered into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", were not the expected ones, from the initial objectives, which were established at the onset of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Yet on the other hand, it seems that everything is recent because he remains the same since all that time.[1428]

You must talk with RAGUEL, only he can tell you because he is the one who takes care of it and he is the one that you need to contact.

Aristide:

Yes, I will do so.

[1428] As we have explained already, when the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" was announced to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", the "ADONA'IM" had reached an advanced stage of the "spiritual childhood" and entered in the "spiritual adolescence" stage. Furthermore, their "nature" and the distinctive features of their personalities were sealed in them, in the days following that announcement of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and they will remain as such forever: hence, the designation of "children with eternal youth" also attributed to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

CHRIST:

I let him come; Here he is!

Archangel RAGUEL:

Peace be with you, I am RAGUEL.

CHRIST told me you wanted to talk to me.

Aristide:

Peace be with you RAGUEL, blessed are you and blessed is CHRIST and THE FATHER CREATOR.

I see that everything I learned from human creatures should be put in the trash.[1429]

[1429] Indeed, fellow human creature reading these writings, I was waking up from a state of "coma", my perspectives considerably transformed, being introduced to a new and disturbing understanding of the true nature of this earthly World in which we live. Understand this: the time span and almost everything that you

Archangel RAGUEL:

Not everything, you just need to sort out because they have learned some of the angels and other things from evil.

Aristide:

Yes, I wanted to know roughly since how many billions of years was created the "Most Luminous"? Also the one who is called the "Moon", since how many billions of years was he created?

---

have learnt concerning the history of human creatures, concerning this world in which you live, as well as concerning the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", has been falsified, turned upside down, inversed, twisted in every manners possible, to keep humanity locked in "Obscurity" and in poverty. If you want to learn things, go to "THE DIVINE FORCE" and talk to Her.

Archangel RAGUEL:

Only he can answer that because I don't know, it is also me who is called as such because I have several tasks at the same time, it is like if you asked MICHAEL who is called the Angel of battle and the Archangel MICHAEL.

Aristide:

Ah! So you are the "Sun"?

Archangel RAGUEL:

It is still me, thus, you can call to the Archangel RAGUEL, to the Moon, to the head of the "STARS" and others designations and I will come, but know also I have Angels under my command who take care too, it is like the CHRIST, the Savior, the Son of Man, the

Chosen One of GOD, the Lord, you will be told that it is the same person.

Aristide:

Ah! Poor me.[1430]

Archangel RAGUEL:

It is nothing, you still have to learn and I will help you.

[1430] As we have indicated already, at the time of these conversations, like any human creature, I was also asleep on the bed of ignorance, having been nurtured in the diapers of absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". It is only after these conversations with the archangels, when I rejected their two cutting edges "bitter bond", "*PROMISE ME THIS…, PROMISE ME THAT…*", and decided to walk only with "THE DIVINE FORCE" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and no one else, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" revealed Herself to me and awakened me to the knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and showed me Her work.

See for example what is currently happening in your world with the destructions, there is an angel who is in charge of that.

Aristide:

When you appear twice at the same time (Sun and Moon) above our heads, what does that mean?

Archangel RAGUEL:

It is a sign of divine power; that is, the coming of THE FATHER in the world, that is to say towards humans. And I am the one who is responsible to illuminate His path so that neither darkness nor other evil spirits approaches. Do you have any other questions for me?

Aristide:

Yes, I have other questions, concerning the writings of father ENOCH.

Archangel RAGUEL:

Is it to me or to the Lord you want to ask your question?

Aristide:

To LJ.

In his writings, he talks about some of the doors through which RAGUEL passes and crosses during his walk. What doors are these?

CHRIST:

He is talking just about the challenges that you

have to cross to get here, that is to say up to THE FATHER.[1431]

[1431] Here, CHRIST was talking about the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and which we have explained already. As you would know already, every creature of the attribute "NON DIVINE" is subjected to the Governing Law of the Behavior and cannot escape it. To succeed in "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", you MUST STAND IN "PURITY" and HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY". Remember the application of the concept of "EXTENSION" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to the attribute "NON DIVINE", through "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", the abode of the manifestation of the "HOLINESS" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. We gave you already the explanation of why CHRIST, when he was still living here in this Earthly world, had washed the feet of his disciples, before the feast of the Passover. To understand these things, you MUST develop and deepen your knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", and SHARE your findings with others, so that many can be saved. SHARE IT, EVEN WITH YOUR ENEMIES! TELL THEM ABOUT "THE DIVINE", TELL THEM ABOUT THAT, WHICH EXIST SINCE THE BEGINNING! These are parts of the recommendations, which CHRIST, as well as the elder ENOCH, of

Aristide:

Poor of us, human creatures who are unable to discern.

CHRIST:

How many tables of visions have you discerned since last time when we talked?[1432]

---

whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, gave me during those private conversations and to transmit them to humanity.

[1432] Through the guidance of CHRIST, as elder brother helping his much younger little brother to make his firsts walking steps after the "combat crawling" phase in which the little brother was pulling himself forward with his arms while letting his belly and legs drag on the floor and making babbling sounds, I was starting to talk and improve the language development and acquisition by exercising and developing the capacity to discern and read spiritually, using not only the parables of CHRIST, but also the records that the elder ENOCH had given to humanity. I was also not yet conscious that "THE DIVINE FORCE" was taking care of Her "new born".

Aristide:

On the writings of father ENOCH, I was already in chapter 40. But I will revisit them again using this new teaching I received today. I really must admit that the human creature is deprived of all capacity to discern.

CHRIST:

It is all right, as soon as you are ready, let me know and I will come, I will help you, peace be with you, I thank THE FATHER and thank you also.

Aristide:

Peace be with you all. I also thank THE FATHER CREATOR of all this love that he continues to show us. Blessed is Him.

Archangel RAGUEL:

Do you still need me?

Aristide:

Not at the moment. I will go back to the writings of father ENOCH and eat more. I will give him a call at the right time.

Archangel RAGUEL:

It is okay, peace be with you.

Aristide:

Peace be with you RAGUEL.

Be blessed and blessed be THE FATHER CREATOR and CHRIST.

Also passes my greetings and thanks to THE FATHER CREATOR.

CHAPTER 249

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF SEPTEMBER 17, 2005: ARISTIDE AND FATHER ENOCH

Aristide:

Peace be with you father[1433] ENOCH. Blessed are you and blessed be THE FATHER CREATOR.

[1433] As we mentioned in a previous annotation, at the time of these conversations, the knowledge on the meaning of the word "father" was not yet awaken in me by "THE DIVINE FORCE", although that knowledge was sleeping inside me, just as it is with all human creatures on this earthly world. Thus at that time I used the terms "father MOSES", "father ABRAHAM", "father ENOCH", as a token of respect towards my elders. It is later that "THE DIVINE FORCE"

Father ENOCH:

Peace be with you my son, may GOD protect you and enlighten your life. I am glad to meet you.[1434]

---

has awaken that knowledge in me and explained to me the meaning of the word "father" and I understood why no human creature should be and cannot be called "father"; it is the same with the word "mother".

[1434] At the time of this conversation, I did not understand the why of "*I am glad to meet you*" coming not only from the elder ENOCH but from all others elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE". Inside myself, I was always asking: "*... Hm, why are these guys "glad to meet" a nobody like me? ...*" It was only later, through the teaching, indications, and insistance of "THE DIVINE FORCE" that I undertood why: that "vision" of the "blinded seventy shepherds" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", and through communication by "VISIONS", had sent to the elder ENOCH. Before that "he who wrote the book" was brought forth into existence, all these elders of "THE HUMAN EDIFICE" knew already about "he who wrote the book", they had already understood the reason why "he who wrote the book" has been brought forth into existence, and to a certain extent, they

Aristide:

I am rather the one who is delighted to know you. I wanted to thank you too (and also to thank THE FATHER CREATOR) to have left writings for our education.

Father ENOCH:

I always thanked Him for that, and I think that it is those writings that today allow you to know what is "the work that you must perform"[1435] and who is this FATHER that people barely know.

---

knew about the tasks that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has assigned to "he who wrote the book".

[1435] It was indeed from the writings of the elder ENOCH, and with the guidance and teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE", that "he who wrote the book" came to understand the work to be performed and for which he was brought forth into existence.

Aristide:

Can you tell me something about THE FATHER CREATOR? And how did you came to know Him? The difficult times that you went through when you were still on Earth here below?

Father ENOCH:

When I was born I did not know Him yet, but I was in a family where people believed in Him.

As time passed, I endeavoured more to Him, it is so that I started to talk to Him and hear His voice.[1436]

[1436] That is, to begin to receive directly, while being conscious, the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which are necessary to growth in "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Remember the parable that CHRIST, when he lived on Earth down here, had explained on a large scale, at the scale of the human

creature, and concerning the growing seed when HE said, using by analogy, the terms of things that humans are familiar with, so that they can develop their understanding of the Project of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER:

"...

> *The "Kingdom of God" is like a field where a Man casts seed into the ground; whether it is asleep or awaken, night and day, the seed sprouts and grows [because it receives the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which are necessary for its development] without it being known how.*
>
> *The earth produces by itself, first the herb, then, the cob, finally the flower formed in the cob; and when the flower [which then, receives directly the temperature and the enlightenment intensity which are necessary for its development, has received enough and] is ripe, at once the sickle is used, because the harvest has come.*

..."

Thus applied to the human creature, this parable of the growing seed also refers to the development of the seed of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has placed in every human creature.

Thus, when you see flowering plants or fruit trees grow in a given environment, know that you are called to discern and understand

It is thus that my mission had begun. I believed in Him during all challenges.

I suffered more than you, but I stood my ground and I went through thanks to the love of my FATHER and our FATHER for all of us.

Then, I went up to His side, that is in the Heavens, I have not known death as you know already, because my faith in Him was high and I would also like you to become like me.[1437]

---

what is inside of yourself, of which you cannot see, and what is the state of the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" has placed in you. For it is by the measure of the state of this plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that you will be judged.

[1437] You, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who are reading these writings, this message is about you all. Restore the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" which is in you, and hold your ground in "PURITY", because there are a lot of tasks to be

That you do not know the suffering of the spirit, and that you to come directly to my side and alongside THE FATHER without waiting for the judgment. Because there is a difference between those who are judged and those who are not.

Those who are not do not know death and those who are, go through it in order to get rid of their body, that body which has confused them and which must be reborn. That body which has undergone all the humiliations, and injuries during its mission.

---

accomplished to help the elders of the creation and save what can still be saved of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT".

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the task of restoring "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE".

Because there are two kinds of death in the lives of humans. The first is that of the flesh of which it is spoken of in the Scriptures, the second is that of the Heavens, that is the redemption of the soul after the judgment.

At the first, the body descend into the void, and at the second it is the salvation. In the opposite case, the second death is eternal and there is no more talk of redemption but of perdition; because there is nothing more that can be done for that person who goes directly to join the realm of the deads.

At the level of the second, one can redeemed oneself by coming back to continue its mission on Earth but without knowing. Do you understand something at all what I am saying?

Aristide:

Yes! I got it very well. Better than all what I have learned so far.

Father ENOCH:

You have therefore understood the explanation of the vision that I sent you in a dream? Because I am the one who has sent it to make you understand some things.[1438]

[1438] When I was 21 years old, 12 years years before these conversations, I had received a vision, the explanation of which is what the elder ENOCH just gave here above about those who do not know death and those who do. At that time, when I was 21 years old, I did not understood what it was about, but I had kept that vision in my memory, as in those days I was waking up from the "sleep in the dusty soil" and to new and unusual realities.

Aristide:

I will replay it again with a clear head. I did not know that it was you had sent it.

Father ENOCH:

Know that everything always has an explanation and that nothing is done randomly.[1439] *I just wanted to make you understand that the judgment is for those who*

[1439] As we have already indicated, inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", nothing is without cause; the "cause" being the preceding motive (in the temporal order of things) and which produces or causes something. The cause is thus the correlate of the produced thing (which is the effect, the consequence), it precedes this produced thing (which is the effect, the consequence), it is associated with the "raison d'être" of this produced thing (which is the effect, the consequence), it is necessarily responsible for the existence of this produced thing (which is the effect, the consequence). The understanding of the principle of causality is the necessary foundation of even the slightest knowledge of what is produced into existence inside this attribute "NON DIVINE".

do not perform well their work, and also you need to redeem your loved ones and other people of this world who are in need of Divine help.[1440]

(... Private conversation ...)

Aristide:

Yes! I will do it.

[1440] As we have indicated already, it is thanks to "THE DIVINE FORCE" with HER protection against all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of the ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", that "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in these writings came through to fruition and has reached you. WE HAVE GIVEN THESE WRITINGS TO YOU FREELY, so that you understand what to do and save yourself. NO ONE ELSE CAN DO IT, BUT YOURSELF. It is now up to you, reading these writings, to take the "COMBAT" steps forward, and work to restore your "PLENITUDE". Remember that you are prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and for this, to "fight" means for you: "STAND IN THE PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY".

Can a human creature know death if his body (flesh) has never confused him?

Father ENOCH:

No, he cannot know death and confront it, but it is different from the mission of CHRIST who had to die to give life to others. And it depends on THE FATHER who wants everyone to be "PURE" in His Eyes.[1441]

[1441] As you would have understood, if you have been paying attention to what we have been explaining throughout these writings, "PURITY" is the key fundamental prerequisite necessary to achieving "PLENITUDE" through "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH". "TRUTH" can be difficult to grasp when one does not have knowledge of "THE REASON" (clearly understood, of the unique "Divine Septenary Configuration" of seven "Divine Particles"). However, "PURITY" is not difficult to grasp; where "PURITY" is present in your "Interpreted THOUGHTS" and associated internal emotions, there also are present "TRUTH" and "GRACE". "PURITY" is the "sine qua non" condition, that is to say, the indispensable and essential ingredient, without which there

But the body (flesh) does not count, you know, it is the "SPIRITUAL Body" that counts the most.

Did you have any other questions for me?

(... Private conversation ...)

Aristide:

Yes I will do it.

(... Private conversation ...)

Can you also tell me about THE FATHER CREATOR?

---

could not be "HARMONY" between a creature (be it a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" or any other creature) and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. To be faithful to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, means: To stand in "PURITY" and to hold your ground in "PURITY".

Father ENOCH:

Yes, HE is spirit[1442], he can take all forms.[1443] He is simple, friendly, patient and very cheerful.

[1442] This was said in the sense of "INVISIBLE" among the invisible ones who do not see Him. As we have explained already, "spirit" is the word that the elders of the creation (the archangels and angels) use, to designate things or processes that they themselves cannot visualize, cannot perceive, and cannot explain.

[1443] We have also explained how "THE DIVINE FORCE" manifests Herself in many ways to Her creatures, for example through an instantly produced delimited form in the considered "specific energy" substance and with the appearance and all the specifications of any of the appropriate creature, or for example directly speaking to and through each of the creatures, being Herself the science that is behind them, for the purpose that they learn to recognize Her manifestations in all Her forms.

"THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is omnipresent inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", while HE is outside of attribute "NON DIVINE", and we have also explained why: remember the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE"

He is the kindest spirit that there may be in the world and in the Heavens.[1444]

We often speak about humans during a mission and report to Him, we also gather to pray, we sing, we dance too.

(... Private conversation ...)

---

defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE" and "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

1444 Write that testimony of the elder ENOCH on the tables of your heart and remember it whenever the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", will tell you about their own works of the "Obscurity" and their consequences, and will subtly pin it on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Always remember that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is "ABSOLUTE PURITY", HE IS THE KINDEST ENTITY THERE CAN BE INTO EXISTENCE. He always shows the greatest kindness towards His creatures and HE DOES NOT DO WHAT IS NOT IN HIS NATURE!

There are people who live and die without ever knowing Him.

Do you have any other questions for me?

Aristide:

No, not for now.

I thank you sincerely for the teaching you gave me and of that, which you give me without that I am aware of.

I also thank THE FATHER CREATOR to have allowed it.

Be blessed, and blessed be THE ETERNAL.

Father ENOCH:

If you have anything else, MICHAEL will let me know and we will talk with the help of THE FATHER.

Blessed be THE FATHER CREATOR, blessed are you, remain in peace and give my regards to your brothers and sisters and to your wife Mary.

Aristide:

Yes I will do it.

(... Conversation with others angels ...)

The scope of this conversation, as well as other conversations, thus spans on every human creature who wants to discern and who has always seek to know where are those who came before them and who have completed their mission on Earth down here, and that is why we give these conversations to humanity, although they are in metaphors, and also so that you can you sober up from the sleep in which you are; because there is a lot of work ahead.

CHAPTER 249
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF SEPTEMBER 17, 2005: ARISTIDE AND FATHER ENOCH

CHAPTER 250

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF OCTOBER 01, 2005: ARISTIDE, CHRIST, AND THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL

Aristide:

Peace be with you MICHAEL

What will RAGUEL bring us this Monday around 09:40?

Archangel MICHAEL:

I will ask him the question... (after few seconds, he received the answer from RAGUEL)

Nothing really important because he does all the time, do you have an appointment with him at that hour Monday?

Aristide:

There is news going around among human creatures that he will appear as was the case on 29/09/1947.

Archangel MICHAEL:

He is letting you know that it will not be him but one of the servants of THE FATHER, that is to say another angel who is under his command.

Aristide:

And I think that whenever one of the "LUMINAIRES" appears in that way, the power of THE FATHER is not very far.

Archangel MICHAEL:

You want to go there to not miss the blessings?

Aristide:

In times like these, one must catch with hands full all the blessings that descend from the heavens.

I also have questions for CHRIST, if He is in the neighborhood can you let him come; because when questions begin trotting in my head, I cannot sleep if I do not have the answers.

Archangel MICHAEL:

(After few seconds) HE is coming (then CHRIST arrived)

CHRIST:

Peace be with you brother Aristide, you have the greetings from all the others there above. How are you?

Aristide:

Peace be with you LJ! I am fine!

I have questions about "THE HOLY PROJECT"; I am trying to understand why and how the impurity entered in this earthly world, and why did THE FATHER CREATOR did not prevent that? Can you enlighten me?

CHRIST:

There is something that you must know. When the creation of the earthly world started, THE ETERNAL FATHER knew not that he would be betrayed by his own creatures, which has

been the case with his archangels. THE ETERNAL FATHER is the "PURITY" and in that "PURITY", there are no such "thoughts".[1445]

When his own creatures descended [were immersed in the earthly world], it was late and HE knew what was coming, then, HE saw

---

[1445] The "Interpreted THOUGHTS" apply only to creatures that were created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and they do not exist in "THE SUPREME PLENITUDE" in which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and "THE DIVINE FORCE" are.

Write that testimony of CHRISTUS on the tables of your heart and remember it whenever the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", will tell you about their own works of the "Obscurity" and their consequences, and will subtly pin it on "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Always remember that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is "ABSOLUTE PURITY", HE IS THE KINDEST ENTITY THERE CAN BE INTO EXISTENCE. He always shows the greatest kindness towards His creatures and HE DOES NOT DO WHAT IS NOT IN HIS NATURE!

the betrayals of his creatures and decided to get rid of them, but some remained loyal to him and he decided to keep them without telling them anymore of his upcoming projects.

Afterwards, they have caused prejudice to others, then, the decision was made to destroy the Earth and all its inhabitants. It is what has been done, while saving those eight people, thinking thus that evil would no longer be of this world in which you live.[1446]

[1446] We have explained already who were behind that decision to eradicate the inhabitants of Earth from existence: it was the "ADONA'IM", through their "Council of Sages", which they have formed around the Archangel MICHAEL. We have also explained why these "ADONA'IM", with the Archangel MICHAEL at their helm, wanted to eradicate the inhabitants of Earth from existence: To tamper and destroy the evidence of their own crimes and

But as time passed, the situation worsened.

"SINS", and the "BETRAYAL" that they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Through their own decisions and accomplished actions, those "ADONA'IM" and the Archangel MICHAEL were revealing their "MALICE" and their true "nature" that have been sealed inside their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body"

As you would know, tampering with evidence is the crime of altering, destroying, or concealing physical evidence with the intent to affect the outcome of the course of justice. Tampering with evidence is closely related to the issue of spoliation of evidence, which is usually the due process version of the same concept (but may itself be a crime). Tampering with evidence is closely related to the issue of spoliation of evidence, which is usually the due process version of the same concept (but may itself be a crime). Tampering with evidence is also closely related to obstruction of the course of justice and perverting the course of justice, and these two kinds of crimes often go together. The goal of tampering with evidence is usually to cover up a crime or with intent to seal the prejudice that has been caused to a victim. Spoliation of evidence is the intentional, reckless, or negligent withholding, hiding, altering, fabricating, or destroying of evidence relevant to the course of justice.

You must know that THE ETERNAL FATHER has created the human creature in his own image, pure of mind and thought, that HE said almost everything to his children who are his creatures and archangels but after that all has changed and HE alone knows what HE does and when HE has to do it.

Maybe you already heard that HE does not trust his own angels and archangels? It is because HE had been betrayed; it is thus that, the betrayal entered your world because it all started here (in Heaven).

I don't know if you have understood?

Aristide:

Yes, I understand.

CHRIST:

Everything was partly changed in part because of "the evil spirit"[1447] that had invaded the children of THE FATHER.

The FATHER decided to save what could still be and this work will stop when the earthly world will be purified of all sins and of all impurity that burden it.[1448]

[1447] It is about the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have developed in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and which is born of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", and "MALICE" that has also become part of their "nature".

[1448] Actually, the work will not stop when the earthly world will be purified of all sins and of all impurity that burden it; because, to eliminate or solve a problem, it is imperative to go to the "root causes", to neutralize them and then eliminate them. The "root causes" — that is, the highest level underlying causes, the "what", "how", and "why" — of all this destruction are still in those angels

The desire to dominate one's following and to possess all, comes from the fact that the "CONTROVERSY" between the Archangel MICHAEL to his other creatures who were cast out of Heaven lasts until nowadays, because the Earth is disturbed because of them; they who wanted to have full control and get everything, and manage the Earth and Heaven, hence the current fight between the angels who remained faithful to THE

---

and archangels that FATHER has maintained in the heavens. Those "root causes" are the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and "MALICE" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have developed in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and which became part of their "nature".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

FATHER and them, between them and the terrestrial world.

Do you understand? And especially why it took THE FATHER to start all over again to redeem the earthly world, because you see, this is not what HE expected of his creatures, and I think that this was the worst of betrayals that can be, that, which HE has suffered.

Aristide:

Yes, I understand.

Before the creation of this Earth in which I live, did signs of discord emerged already between THE FATHER CREATOR and all those who had been cast out of the heavens?

How did the first sign of discord manifested?

CHRIST:

As I told the last time, I was already part of Him since I am a part of Him, it is a part of Him that He took contrary to others who were born of His word and His breath. In short, I am a part of Him.[1449]

[1449] The unique and sole creature, created into existence inside "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", since eternity, directly by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and, which comes directly as part of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is "THE DIVINE FORCE". All others creatures, including CHRIST, were created into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", from the "First Begotten" of "THE DIVINE FORCE" inside the attribute "NON DIVINE" and by "THE DIVINE FORCE" on instructions of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Until this day when this "BOOK OF FORMATION" is written into existence, no creature born into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE" has known that it is from the "First Begotten" — the Monogene manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE", the first begotten, the pure light of the attribute "NON DIVINE", the first expression in the attribute "NON DIVINE" of a metaphor of the

No sign of discord was manifested, they had planned everything in advance when they often gathered in groups despite the fact that THE FATHER listened and knew their "thoughts"[1450].

The first sign was manifested by this small group of w this is not this HE expected hich I am talking about and their "thoughts",

---

"'LIGHT' Divine State", with properties which are the most potent properties that "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has fixed for the "'LIGHT' Specific State" in the attribute "NON DIVINE", and which will serve as a "COMMUNICATION CHANNEL OF 'THE WORD OF THE DIVINE'" — that all the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" descend directly. We have already indicated how, in a previous section.

[1450] It is here about the "Interpreted THOUGHTS" that are associated with these creatures that are into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

because when one badmouth about THE FATHER, it already disobedience.[1451]

Know that the signs of discord started here above before descending at your place, the evil spirit wanted to be the first, leading the other Archangels and change what he said not be correct and it was one that THE ETERNAL loved most; HE loved them all the same way, but that one clung more to the father and it was that one who turned his back, it is the reason why we need to stay on guard.

[1451] Years after this conversation, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER showed me the genesis of "THE HOLY PROJECT", is so that I could see and understand the origin of that, which is called "THE DISOBEDIENCE", and that is what we have explained in the text of the description of the "Specific Elementary 'SPIRIT' Particle".

That is how everything has happen and that THE FATHER has decided to give another chance to the Earthly world.[1452]

Aristide:

Yes I understand it, I will proceed with my work.

Be blessed at all ages.

CHRIST:

Be blessed also, do you have any other questions for me?

[1452] *"To give another chance to the Earthly world"* is a misleading formulation of the decision that was made by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Such misleading formulation intends to hide the crimes perpetrated by those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

Aristide:

No, I have no more questions.

I thank THE FATHER CREATOR for allowing you to come talk to me and I thank you too for having done it.

Yes! Be blessed, and eternally blessed be THE FATHER CREATOR.

CHRIST:

I hope that you will feel better now and that you will understand the reason why we all have to work and not waste time, to recover what remains of the world that my FATHER created.

I thank you also, peace be with you, stay in peace.

Aristide:

> *Now that I got the answers I will continue to seek how to help humans and help save those who can be saved.*

As we have mentioned already, the scope of this conversation, as well as other conversations, thus spans on every human creature who wants to discern and who has always seek to know "what is going on", "why all this destruction all around", "what is expected of you" on Earth down here, and that is why we give these conversations to humanity, although they are in metaphors, and also so that you can you sober up from the sleep in which you are; because there is a lot of work ahead.

As CHRIST has said in the conversation above: "*understand the reason why we all have to work and*

not waste time, to recover what remains of the world that my [our, your, you reading this writings] FATHER created."

"THE DIVINE FORCE" awakened me to the knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in its details, and of which none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" has knowledge, and SHE showed me what truly happened in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and all the misdeeds of these archangels, with the Archangel MICHAEL at their helm; their betrayals and iniquities, and the so-called "original sin", which they framed on the human creature.

We have detailed all that in the chapters of these writings. Thanks to "THE DIVINE FORCE" for HER

protection against all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides of the ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in these writings came through to fruition and has reached you.

It is now up to you to take the "COMBAT" steps forward, to develop further "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", which is inside you, with the assistance of "THE DIVINE FORCE", so that you add to "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" given to you in this "BOOK OF FORMATION", which was announced to you through Daniel (Daniel 12, Scriptures), and work to restore your "PLENITUDE". You are fighting against "*obscurity*" (it has many others designations in parable), which is "*the ruler of this world*".

Stand up, “fight”, and defend what is yours, “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that is available through the elements of “THE ‘LIGHT’ REASON”, which have been attributed to you as “‘SPIRIT←LIGHT’ ‘EARTHLY’ Creatures”, which you carry in your innermost and which makes you akin to “THE SHEKINAH”, and take the “COMBAT” steps forward. Abolish the works of “*obscurity*” inside of yourself. “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, in all its forms, is your only weapon against those works of “*obscurity*” that are taking a seat inside of you. As it is with ignorance in a person: from the moment when that person acquires knowledge, then, his ignorance dissipates by itself; just like on the First Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, that, which has been called “DARKNESS” had dissipated in front of the manifestation of the “LIGHT” to give place to that,

which has been called “DAY”, in much the same, the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” dissipates likewise in the presence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”.

Remember also that you are prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, and for this, to “fight” means for you: “STAND IN THE PURITY” AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN “PURITY”.

EXTENDED ANNOTATIONS

"... The FATHER decided to save what could still be and this work will stop when the earthly world will be purified of all sins and of all impurity that burden it. ..."

Actually, the work will not stop when the earthly world will be purified of all sins and of all impurity that burden it; because, to eliminate or solve a problem, it is imperative to go to the "root causes", to neutralize them and then eliminate them. The "root causes" — that is, the highest level underlying causes, the "what", "how", and "why" — of all this destruction are still in those angels and archangels that FATHER has maintained in the heavens. Those "root causes" are the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and "MALICE" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"

have developed in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" and which became part of their "nature". The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are prone to the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", and, until these days of today, those angels and archangels are still standing in their own "IMPURITIES" and "LIES", not realizing that this earthly world is also a reflection and the progeny of what they have hidden in themselves. Nothing escapes the sight of "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE". To purify the earthly world of all sins and of all impurity that burden it, is to deal with the consequences of the problem, it is to merely address the immediately obvious consequences, except the "root causes". By directing corrective measures at the "root causes", it is more probable that the recurrence such

destruction, to the likeness of the one in which the CREATION is now bogged down, will be prevented.

Those who were locked in the depths of the waters of this earthly world will soon be erased from existence: they know about it, and their fellows who were maintained in the heavens also know about it. Once they are erased from existence, then those who have been maintained in the heavens will face their fate and will be brought to look at themselves in the mirror and understand the "root causes" of all this destruction, instead of always pointing the finger at the reflection on the mirror.

"... *"ADAM" also must choose ... the man has no favors* ...", they have said regarding the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and thinking that their own monkey businesses, "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" will never come to light.

In much the same, and if one follows the logic, which they have applied on their neighbour, now that their "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" have been unsealed, they too, in return, will "*have no favors*" and they must be held accountable for all this destruction that they have unleashed on the CREATION.

If those "root causes" are not neutralized and erased from existence, then, we will be back to square one and, the situation will become worse than what it is now, because "MALICE" will wear a different mask and find more refined ways to do what it does and get away with it at good price.

Only "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, knows what HE will do with those angels and archangels that HE has maintained in the heavens, and for all human creatures who will stand and hold their ground in "PURITY", there are some very interesting

things to come and to witness. Will the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" be resurrected and rehabilitated, once this earthly world will be purified of all sins and of all impurity that burden it?

To know the answer to this question, you must stand and remain firm in the "PURITY" and, through the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", you must achieve unity with "THE DIVINE FORCE".

All those who have elevated themselves and have declared themselves to be above their neighbour, in order to govern the CREATION, based on the deception and the "full-fledged lowest blow" that they have struck against "ADAM", they will be brought down from their perches and will be considered as worthless; it cannot be otherwise, for, the work of

“THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, is not founded on deceptions and lies.

“...C’est ainsi que, tout s’est passé et que le Père a décidé de donner une autre chance au monde terrestre...”

“Donner une autre chance au monde terrestre” est une formulation fallacieuse de la décision qui a été prise par “LE DIVIN”, IHVH, notre PÈRE. Une telle formulation fallacieuse vise à cacher les crimes perpétrés par ces “Créatures ‘CÉLESTE’ ‘ESPRIT←ESPRIT’”, que “LE DIVIN”, IHVH, notre PÈRE, a maintenu au “Domaine ‘CÉLESTE’ d’Énergie Spécifique”.

“Donner une autre chance à quelqu’un” signifie : donner à quelqu’un une autre opportunité de faire quelque chose, de prouver sa capacité ou sa valeur, ou

de rectifier une erreur, qui a été commise par celui à qui cette opportunité est accordée.

Ce n'est pas à ce "monde Terrestre" de prouver sa capacité ou sa valeur, ou de rectifier une sorte d'erreur, qu'il a en quelque sorte perpétrée. mais, c'est à ceux qui ont perpétré cette hideuse "TRAHISON" contre "LE DIVIN", IHVH, notre PÈRE, et qui ont condamné ce "monde Terrestre" à la destruction, avant que la créature humaine ne soit produite à l'intérieur de ce "monde Terrestre", de porter les conséquences de leurs actions. S'attendre à ce que ce "monde Terrestre" se présente et rectifie une quelconque erreur que ce soit, c'est pointer du doigt accusateur ce "monde terrestre" pour son état lamentable. Cela fait partie de la toile du dessein pervers engendré par "LA FATALITÉ" dans laquelle les "Créatures 'CÉLESTE' 'ESPRIT←ESPRIT'" ont

plongé “L’ŒUVRE SAINTE”; cela fait partie de la perversité, qui était cachée derrière les expressions infâmes: *“…C’est l’endroit [ce monde Terrestre avant sa formation] où IHVH va établir Sa nouvelle création. C’est l’endroit où la Gente rebelle sera envoyée.”, “… Dans cet endroit [ce monde Terrestre], Azazel pourra ÉVITER MAVET pour un temps, et finalement en venir à une compréhension totale de son erreur. Lui… et ceux qui choisissent d’aller avec lui…”*, et aussi derrière l’expression “… *“ADAM” doit aussi choisir … l’homme n’a pas de faveur …*”. Ces expressions ont été utilisées pour tenter de justifier la destruction de ce “monde Terrestre”, y compris la destruction d’“ADAM” et de ses descendants, et pour couvrir la décision déjà prise d’empoisonner et de détruire ce monde Terrestre. Ce “monde Terrestre” est empoisonné, a été détourné de son but, enfermé

dans l'"Obscurité" et loin de connaître son CRÉATEUR, et ses fonctionnalités ont été endommagées par le poison qui y a été immergé, en ce terrible après-midi du Troisième Jour de la mise en œuvre de la "Deuxième Phase" de "L'ŒUVRE SAINTE".

Si quelqu'un verse du sable dans le moteur d'une voiture et qu'ensuite la voiture cesse de fonctionner comme elle a été conçue pour fonctionner, qu'est-ce que signifie : "donner une seconde chance à cette voiture" alors que son moteur est rempli de sable ? Cette voiture, dont le moteur est rempli de sable, va-t-elle d'une manière ou d'une autre commencer à fonctionner comme elle a été conçue pour fonctionner ?

En fait, la décision prise par "LE DIVIN", IHVH, notre PÈRE, est (1) d'enregistrer les actes de ces

perfides “Créatures ‘CÉLESTE’ ‘ESPRIT←ESPRIT’” et leur responsabilité dans la destruction de la créature humaine, et (2) pour sauver ce qui peut encore l’être des créatures humaines. Cette décision a été prise cet après-midi du Troisième Jour de la mise en œuvre de la “Deuxième Phase” de “L’ŒUVRE SAINTE”, lorsque ces “Créatures ‘CÉLESTE’ ‘ESPRIT←ESPRIT’” ont perpétré cette “TRAHISON” qui a couronné toutes leurs trahisons. Les motifs derrière la décision de notre PÈRE ont été donnés à l’aîné ÉNOCH dans cette “vision” des “soixante-dix bergers aveuglés” que “LE DIVIN”, IHVH, notre PÈRE, par le biais de “LA FORCE DIVINE”, et à travers la communication par “VISIONS”, avait envoyé à l’aîné ÉNOCH.

“…

De toutes les destructions causées par chacun des [soixante-dix] bergers, il y aura une reddition de comptes ; et selon le nombre, je ferai un récit devant moi, combien ils en ont détruit de leur propre gré et combien ils en ont livré jusqu’à la destruction, afin que je puisse avoir ce témoignage contre eux ; que je puisse connaître toutes leurs démarches ; et que, en leur livrant les brebis, je puisse voir ce qu’ils vont faire ; s’ils agiront comme je leur ai commandé ou non.

…”

Ces “Créatures ‘CÉLESTE’ ‘ESPRIT←ESPRIT’” ne s’en tireront PAS si facilement avec leurs crimes !

CHAPTER 251

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF OCTOBER 01, 2005: ARISTIDE, CHRIST, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL URIEL

Aristide:

(... Conversation with the Archangel MICHAEL ...)

Archangel MICHAEL:

Behold, CHRIST has arrived.

Aristide:

Peace be with you, LJ!

CHRIST:

Peace be with you, also brother Aristide!

(... Private conversation ...)

You must know that the work down here is only a phase because all the work is done there above.

We all perform the same work; I did it before you, and it was not easy for me.

Do not worry, everything will be fine, regardless of the challenges and tribulations.

Aristide:

Can you tell me about the Holy Spirit?

CHRIST:

The Holy Spirit is a part of THE ETERNAL FATHER, a powerful force and invisible to humans, who takes all forms possible

following the orders that it receives from THE ETERNAL FATHER.

Its main purpose is to work for the Divine, it may "take the form"[1453] of a human and live with humans to perform the mission entrusted to him. It is the Holy Spirit who gauge[1454] the spirit and soul of every human creature. He is a sign of PURITY and LIGHT.[1455]

[1453] It means: SHE can instantly produce any human creature into existence and through that produced human creature, interact with others humans to perform Her mission.

[1454] Evaluate, measure (the value of) the extent of plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" with respect to established benchmarks, and the status of the "SPIRITUAL Body". As you have understood already, "THE DIVINE FORCE" is "THE SCIENCE" that is found in every creature, which SHE has produced into existence inside this attribute "NON DIVINE".

[1455] Years after this conversation, "THE DIVINE FORCE", revealed Herself to me and taught me about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, about Herself and the work that SHE has performed, and

Aristide:

And those twelve that had been sealed before the conflict in the Heavenly plane?

CHRIST:

Those are the twelve at the side of THE ETERNAL.[1456] *MICHAEL is part of the twelve,*

---

that is how this "BOOK OF FORMATION" came to fruition, and is released to humanity.

[1456] It is now the time to clarify, once and for all, the meaning of the expression "*... to be at the side of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. ...*", and which is an expression widely used by the elders of the creation.

To dwell in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" is not synonym of, and is not equivalent to, "*... to be at the side of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. ...*". Similarly, because "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", does not means that those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are at the side of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. We explain why.

he is the first in all ranks because he is leading all others.

Those are the firsts twelve that THE ETERNAL has put at his side in order to lead the celestial domain.

These are creatures who are "ADONA'IM" at the level of the Archangels and it is those twelve who will destroy the world when the time comes, because they have received instruction to do so.[1457]

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

[1457] Remember that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is "ABSOLUTE PURITY" and HE does not reveal His plans to any of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", without exceptions, who have once in the past, cheated Him and "rolled Him in flour" and who do what has been sealed in their "nature".

...

Aristide:

Yes I understand and thank you for this teaching. Blessed are you!

CHRIST:

I thank you also, peace be with you, stay in peace.

In truth, when "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will emit the decree, long awaited, for the "in-depth purification process", in order to restore this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" into the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who will accomplish that task, and not those sealed twelves. "THE DIVINE FORCE" will accomplish that task as part of the COMBAT, which is led in "ABSOLUTE PURITY" by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Those sealed twelves are busy with their own ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR".

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

Aristide:

Peace be with you, URIEL!

Archangel URIEL:

Peace be with you my friend!

I represent firstly protection and I am in charge to take care of those who have been chosen by THE ETERNAL. I am fighting in their place, I report to MICHAEL who in turn report to CHRIST and to THE FATHER CREATOR.

I am responsible for protecting humans and also the Celestial domain. I am responsible to protect the gates of the Celestial domain so that the enemy do not get in, because he is always looking for his followers, even here in the Celestial domain he comes to search for

them.[1458] *I also lead fights when I receive the order.*

[1458] By the way, who or what is this "enemy", which they (who live in the "Plane Above") are all talking about? Is it the "Obscurity", the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", inside of them, "the enemy within", which is hiding behind the "names of grandeur" and appearances, and to which they have given life and have spreaded through the CREATION, or is it the incarnation of that "Obscurity" and which is represented in the ex-public figure of the closed circle of the "ADONA'IM", who, in their wordings, was "casted out of Heaven" and that is to say AZAZEL and his gang? Since these "ADONA'IM" have set themselves to stand and are holding their ground in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" as their "doctrinal truth" — their norm, their principle of righteousness, of wisdom considered ideal in the order of their thoughts or actions that they will undertake to realize —, they cannot protect themselves against "the enemy within", which they have embraced and are defending by begetting all sorts of progenies of "IMPURITY" to outsmart "THE TRUTH" and to cover their crimes and betrayals. To protect themselves against "the enemy within", they MUST CONFESS all their crimes and betrayals in front of the whole CREATION and reject the treacherous and evil "nature", which has been sealed in them. The implication of such CONFESSION is that everything, which they have built based

There is one thing you must not forget. The enemy takes all possible forms, even those of

---

on the deception and the "full-fledged lowest blow" that they have struck against "ADAM", will disintegrate, and they will be brought down from their perches and will be considered as worthless. You can proceed on the assumption that, by "enemy", here, the Archangel URIEL is making reference to AZAZEL.

By the expression "*...he [AZAZEL] is always looking for his followers, even here in the Celestial domain he comes to search for them ...*", the Archangel URIEL is revealing that there are disciples and admirers of AZAZEL amongst those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", and about which you will be told that they *"...are at the side of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. ..."*. Do you see the overall "picture"? Do you see any indication of the presence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain"? Do you think that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will entrust any of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which have ingrained "evil" in themselves, with the major task of erasing "evil" from this Earthly world?

the Heavenly angels. To each message, to each vision, that you receive, try to find out who sent it. Know that, what is pure remains pure.

I live alongside RAPHAEL, GABRIEL, MICHAEL and PHANUEL. We are spreaded into groups and on each side of my house there are many "flowers" that represent peace, joy and love. The love of the living GOD, the love of the neighbour.

We do not have dwelling places like those of humans, but rather, a vault that surrounds us.[1459] *In our home place there is never rain or darkness, just the divine light*[1460].

[1459] It is about the "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" which was invisible in the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" which covered the creatures of the attribute "NON DIVINE", as "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" designed it.

As we have indicated already, the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were produced into existence having their "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" that was invisible in the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" which covered them. They were moving from one place to another, without walking with their feet and without wings, but using their "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" at will. They did not need any house built with stones as you now see all around, and they did not need man made vehicles to travel from one place to another. Sounds like "fiction" to you, if compared to the actual state of humanity? This tells you something about the depths of poverty in which the human creature has been plunged and locked into, by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides in their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR".

The Archangel MICHAEL, with the "BLOW OF DEATH", that he had struck on to the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", had destroyed the conditions that are necessary to activate the "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" that was invisible in the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" that covers the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature". The Archangel MICHAEL was demonstrating his understanding of the concept of "DEATH", to those "ADONA'IM" and, using the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" (their neighbours) as guinea pigs and under the pretext that they had not obey his commandment to stay away from the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE" — the "fruits" of

tree which is in the "NORTH". It was so that any human creature who wears that "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" came to be exposed to external damaging environmental conditions around it, and we are in the situation in which we are today, with all types of diseases affecting the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". And all these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" point the finger at "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" for that prejudice and all those damages.

1460 It is in fact the light of the "First Begotten" — the Monogene manifested by "THE DIVINE FORCE", it is the first begotten, the pure light of the attribute "NON DIVINE".

This light of the "First Begotten", although it illuminates the entire "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" as we have already indicated concerning the functionning of the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", it is, however, similar to a spark in front of the divine light ("THE LIGHT" of "THE DIVINE") which is several billion times more powerful than this spark of the "First Begotten".

The divine light ("THE LIGHT" of "THE DIVINE"), which was not created, is not found in the attribute "NON DIVINE". If, literally and not metaphorically, "THE LIGHT" of "THE DIVINE" enters the attribute "NON DIVINE", then, the attribute "NON DIVINE" will instantly cease to exist: "over and out"!

We have no rest[1461], we do not sleep but pray much; more than a human creature. We sing canticles, which increases our strength and allow us to help you.[1462]

[1461] In the chapter concerning the establishment of the task to save what could still be saved of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", we have also explained why these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", have had no rest and no sleep since the creation of this Earthly world.

[1462] You, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who are reading these writings, this message is about you all. Restore the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" which is in you, and hold your ground in "PURITY". Always stay at all time in the "PRAISE" and sing canticles. That is how your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" will function in the likeness of "THE SHEKINAH", and allowing the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", to receive their external supply of subsistence, which allow them to remain into existence in the

I am an Archangel to the rank of the "ADONA'IM", i.e. I have the power to have two, four, or six wings.

Every Archangel is at the head of angels that he must lead. All those who are "ADONA'IM" have all the powers.[1463]

"'SPIRIT→LIGHT' Specific State", around you and help you by fighting the "external enemy" on your behalf.

[1463] As we have already indicated, the POWER (also designated as the "AUTHORITY") which is defined by the ability to carry out several tasks simultaneously throughout well defined places in the attribute "NON DIVINE" was attributed to the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature".

The "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have developed their dexterity of "AUTHORITY" in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and will then, impose it on the whole CREATION; sending to oblivion "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in which they were called upon to grow.

Of this "AUTHORITY" has largely ensued the existing hierarchy of communication with "THE DIVINE", which had hitherto been

An Archangel can only lead a class of Angels at the same time. It is the ranking that determines the degree of power, but all heads have the same powers, except MICHAEL. By divisions, there are the:[1464]

---

already established through "THE SHEKINAH" and through which all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" indulged themselves with the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH".

[1464] As we have explained already in one of the previous annotation, these seven divisions of the "Plane Above", which appeared into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", is one of the works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH" and "FATALITY" in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have plunged "THE HOLY PROJECT", because they wanted to keep the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" in his poverty, in his nakedness, and away from "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE". These seven divisions of the "Plane Above" do not reflect any product emerging from "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE".

1. Archangels (all are "males", no "females")

2. Angels ("males" and "females")

3. Querub'im ("males" and "females")

4. Seraph'im ("males" and "females")

Any "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who would have restored his "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the unity and in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will also be directly in contact with "THE DIVINE". Because it is through "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", the abode of the manifestation of the "HOLINESS" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, which is located inside such a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" restored in the unity and in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, that the considered the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will communicate directly with "THE DIVINE". As the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have not been endowed with that particularity, they decided to destroy the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

If you want to know anything about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, all you need to do is this: "STAND IN THE PURITY" and speak to "THE DIVINE FORCE"; SHE is alongside you and SHE has always been alongside you since your creation into existence.

5. Performers ("males" and "females")

6. Saints ("males" and "females")

7. Chosen Ones (all "males", no "females")

The Saints and the Chosen Ones move using a vault[1465]. For the Chosen Ones, the flesh

---

[1465] Here, it is about the "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" which is invisible in the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" which covers the perdurable "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Garment" that they are dressed with, when they leave their damaged "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment". With that perdurable "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Garment" and its associated "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" activated, you walk, you run, and travel throughout the vacuum space of the attribute "NON DIVINE", just as if you were walking on Earth. Sounds like "fiction" to you, if compared to the actual state of humanity and where you must wear a well constructed astronaut jumpsuit, in order to set your foot in any place in which the living conditions are close to those of the vacuum of space? This should also tell you something about the depths of poverty in which the human creature has been plunged and locked into, by these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides in their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR". This

remains on Earth and it is the spiritual body which rises and moves.

An Archangel may also be a Saint (i.e. the classification of Saint), a Querub and a Seraph cannot be a Saint (i.e. the classification of Saint).[1466]

---

should also bring you to understand why the planned work to be implemented in the others five "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domains" and also throughout the vacuum space of the attribute "NON DIVINE", were put on hold after that "BETRAYAL" that the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and pending the restoration of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" into the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER".

[1466] As we indicated already, because of their "MALICE" and their true "nature" and as a consequence of that "BETRAYAL", which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the adjective/qualifier/

The Seraph'im are chosen (i.e. created by the Word of THE ETERNAL) according to their strength, their speed, and their intelligence. They are responsible to bring cheerfulness. These are the youngest compared to others. There are no young as such, it is those who arrived (i.e. have been created) after the others.

Aristide:

Can you tell me about THE FATHER CREATOR?

---

designation of "SAINT" was removed to these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and no longer applies to them. **NO "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", be it their leader, the Archangel MICHAEL, the "ADONA'IM", the Chiefs of Angelic Orders, the archangels, etc..., NONE OF THESE is designated as "SAINT"!**

Archangel URIEL:

THE FATHER CREATOR is spirit[1467], He is the kindest, most patient being that can exist. HE helps humans a lot, and HE also helps us.[1468]

Aristide:

What can you tell me about the seven heavens?

[1467] This was said in the sense of "INVISIBLE" among the invisible ones who do not see Him. As we have explained already, "spirit" is the word that the elders of the creation (the archangels and angels) use, to designate things or processes that they themselves cannot visualize, cannot perceive, and cannot explain.

[1468] This is an "empty" answer that will not lead you an iota forward to "come" close to know about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. This "empty" answer given by these archangels and angels, tells much more about what they know (that is, nothing) about "THE DIVINE ATOM", hence, about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and about "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Archangel URIEL:

The seven divisions which I just talk to you represent the seven heavens. In each Division are those who have been mentioned.

The enemy descended on Earth and took possession of everything that is there. Be it in the water or underground.[1469]

Do you have any other questions for me?[1470]

[1469] Did the "enemy" descended on Earth by himself? Was he bored in the heavens and told his acolytes: "Boys! Come this way! Let's take the elevator, descend on Earth for business and seize all that is there."? What happen before he descended on Earth? How and why did he descend on Earth?

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

[1470] Such question is a sign that betrays and reflects the internal discomfort or the state of internal tension and testifies to the hidden or repressed emotion that is associated with the expression:

Aristide:

Not for the moment. When I have questions I will let you come.

Archangel URIEL:

It is all right, stay in peace, I bless the Lord and thank you also for listening, stay in peace!

Aristide:

I thank THE FATHER CREATOR and CHRIST for allowing that we talked and that you give me this teaching.

Peace be with you URIEL, Peace be to THE FATHER CREATOR and with CHRIST.

"...The enemy descended on Earth and took possession of everything that is there. Be it in the water or underground ..."

EXTENDED ANNOTATIONS

"... Those are the twelve at the side of THE ETERNAL. ..."

It is now the time to clarify, once and for all, the meaning of the expression "... *to be at the side of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER*. ...", and which is an expression widely used by the elders of the creation.

To dwell in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" is not synonym of, and is not equivalent to, "... *to be at the side of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER*. ...". Similarly, because "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has maintained those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain", does not mean that those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Creatures" "... *are at the side of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER*. ...". We explain why.

Inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", all creatures are reminiscent of cartoons, animated drawings, drawn by the "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", in an energy substance, and to which have been given the possibility to think independently and to act independently.

In addition, it must be known that, the ongoing COMBAT, which is led in "ABSOLUTE PURITY" by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER in order to remedy the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that had taken place and had remained seated in "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", that deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"

that subsequently swallowed up the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as well as the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that had been sent to the rescue in order to carry the rays of "THE TRUTH SUN" to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", that ongoing COMBAT, which is led in "ABSOLUTE PURITY" by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, **IS NOT** the "CELESTIAL WAR" which is also ongoing in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" between the two rival factions of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". The ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", is the "OPEN CONFLICT" between the two rival factions of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who are all swallowed up by the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and in their internal struggles, their thirst for POWER (also

designated as the “AUTHORITY”), their low blows and underhanded tricks, their palace intrigues, etc..., you name a progeny of “IMPURITY” and “LIE” and you will find its origin amongst those “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” and in that “CELESTIAL WAR”.

It should also be known that: any creature that stands in “PURITY” and holds its ground in “PURITY”, will refine itself in the “PURITY” through the Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of “The Walk within the Acronym IHVH”, to achieve unity with “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and will never once again absorb the peculiarities of obscurity (that is, the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”), but such creature will blossom “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that it carries, so that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, who is outside of the

attribute “NON DIVINE” and although omnipresent in the attribute “NON DIVINE”, be revealed to the attribute “NON DIVINE”. It is such a creature that is said “*... to be at the side of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER. ...*”

All the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, without exceptions, who dwell in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain” have set obscurity (that is, the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”) as their “doctrinal truth” — their norm, their principle of righteousness, of wisdom considered ideal in the order of their thoughts or actions that they will undertake to realize —. They are the disciples of the “King of the SOUTH”, they are living inside one of the two kingdoms that arose in the kingdom of this “King of the SOUTH”, that is, the two rival factions of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” in their

ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", each the two rival factions hogging a part of the territory of the kingdom of this "King of the SOUTH". They have as their "doctrinal truth", the "BETRAYAL" that they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and the deceit and prejudice, which they perpetrated against the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". As such, they have set themselves to stand and hold their ground in their own "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES". And everyone who joins their ranks, also accept those "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" in himself; they do not fall short of arguments to bring those newcomers (for now, as refugees of the ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR"), to embrace those "IMPURITIES" and "LIES", using treacheries worthy of the best conjurers. As such, those newcomers let themself be corrupted by absorbing the peculiarities of obscurity that the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" feeds them with; they all conspire to outsmart "THE TRUTH" and they beget progenies of "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" whenever they are asked to explain things related to why the unfolding of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" is in a catastrophic status.

So it is that, the members of the two rival factions of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", as well as all human creatures (both the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as well as the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" that were assigned the task to sustain the COMBAT for the cause of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, which is to remedy the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that settled in the creatures that

are into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", but) that join to one or the other of the two rival factions of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", not "... *are at the side of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER*. ...". All these are the princes and the disciples of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

Any creature who stands in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES", will work to outsmart "THE TRUTH", in order to conceal and preserve the interests of the obscurity of one or the other of the two rival factions of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" in their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR", according to the faction that such creature has chosen to adhere to, and such creature cannot "... *be at the side of "THE DIVINE",*

IHVH, our FATHER. ...", who is "ABSOLUTE PURITY", who is "THE TRUTH". Such a creature is far away at the opposite of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

So far, the unique creature who "... *is at the side of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER*. ...", is "THE DIVINE FORCE". SHE was born from "THE INCORRUPTIBILITY" and NO "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" HAS EVER MADE IMPURE "THE DIVINE FORCE"; that is, "THE DIVINE FORCE" HAS NEVER TAKEN IN HER, SHE HAS NEVER ADOPTED IN HER, the peculiarities of obscurity that have emerged from a creature, be it a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", or any other creature that SHE has, only and always on instructions of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER,

Herself produced into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

You, reading this writings, are called "... *to be at the side of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER*. ..."; that is, to "STAND IN THE PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY", which is equivalent to, to have in you "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'". Who will ascend the mountain of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER? Who will stand in His "HOLY PLACE"?

When these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" tell that they are "... *at the side of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER*. ...", they have an ulterior motive hidden in the depths of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in their "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body": a wicked "checkmate" situation that they have

prepared against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. But, as it is written:

> *There is nothing secret that will not be disclosed on the DAY appointed by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, there is nothing hidden that shall not be known and come to light.*

That wicked "checkmate" situation that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have prepared against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is the situation in which they intended to place all creatures who will remain into existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE", once the fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" will be erased from existence at the closure of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", to condone and accept the views and iniquities of those

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, has maintained in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain". Any human creature who will work to outsmart "THE TRUTH" by condoning and accepting the views and iniquities of those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", will be standing in the same swamp of "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES", in which those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are standing, and will erect barriers between himself and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. The Governing Law of the Behavior, the manifestation of "The Walk within the Acronym IHVH", is implacable; it has no half-measure, no "grey zone".

That wicked "checkmate" situation that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have prepared against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our

FATHER, is similar to the quagmire, in the impasse, in which they have plunged the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" on that Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", when "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER was caught short by their "BETRAYAL".

What will "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER do if all those creatures who, their "nature" having been sealed in them, will remain into existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE", at the closure of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", have embraced the "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES", that those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have begotten into existence? Do you think that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will resume the course of "THE HOLY PROJECT" with

the planned work that was put on hold and with those "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" having been sealed and having become part of the "nature" in those creatures who will remain into existence in this attribute "NON DIVINE", at the closure of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"? This wicked "checkmate" situation was not hidden well enough. Do you now understand why you are called "*... to be at the side of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER*. ...", that is, to "STAND IN THE PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY"? Do you understand why Daniel (Daniel 12, Scriptures), after that he was shown a glimpse of these things in a vision, had said: "*I heard, but I did not understand; and I say, My lord, what will be the outcome of these things?*" Indeed, there are very interesting things to come and to witness.

"... Those are the twelve at the side of THE ETERNAL. MICHAEL is part of the twelve, he is the first in all ranks because he is leading all others. ... These are creatures who are "ADONA'IM" at the level of the Archangels and it is those twelve who will destroy the world when the time comes, because they have received instruction to do so. ..."

Remember that, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER is "ABSOLUTE PURITY" and HE does not reveal His plans to any of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", without exceptions, who have once in the past, cheated Him and "rolled Him in flour" and who do what has been sealed in their "nature".

Remember that, everything that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER undertakes to implement into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", as well as

every decision that HE takes, is dictated by “THE TRUTH”; that is, the rules, laws, and “specific processes” that “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER” has established in “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”, and that formalize and fully demonstrate the truth of formulas of relationships between its seven constituents “Divine Particles” and all the products that are formed and those that are consumed in this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”.

Remember also that, the ongoing COMBAT, which is led in “ABSOLUTE PURITY” by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER in order to remedy the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that had taken place and had remained seated in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT” in the

"'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' Body" of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", that deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that subsequently swallowed up the human creatures (both the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", as well as the "'LIGHT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"), that ongoing COMBAT, which is led in "ABSOLUTE PURITY" by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER in "ABSOLUTE PURITY", **IS NOT** the "CELESTIAL WAR" which is also ongoing in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" between the two rival factions of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who are all swallowed up by the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE".

You must exercise your capacities of discernment to fully understand what is "going on" inside the

attribute “NON DIVINE” in which you are into existence, at the risk of being swallowed by the monstrosity, the horror, and the disaster that are represented by that “CELESTIAL WAR”, and to never come to understand what is “PURITY” which emanates from “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and in which you are called to “STAND IN” and “HOLD YOUR GROUND IN”, and at the risk to never come to understand what is “PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF ‘THE DIVINE’”. That is why we give out as much details as possible.

The projects and plans of “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, who is in the unique seven dimensional realm, and in the COMBAT that HE leads in “ABSOLUTE PURITY” in order to remedy the deficiency of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” that is seated in “THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT”

inside the creatures of the attribute “NON DIVINE”, are not the illusions that the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, which are in a projected one dimensional realm, have established themselves to realize, in order to destroy the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain”, in their “CELESTIAL WAR” which is also ongoing in “DISGRACE”, “IMPURITIES” and “LIES” between the two rival factions of the “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

Remember that “vision” of the “blinded seventy shepherds” that “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, through “THE DIVINE FORCE”, and through communication by “VISIONS”, had sent to the elder ENOCH, showing him what these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” had in their “nature” and when these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’

Creatures" will be held accountable for all their crimes? It is to make you understand that the projects and plans of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, who is outside of the cartoons realm, are not the illusions produced by the cartoons, animated drawings, to which have been given the possibility to think independently and to act independently, and which were drawn by the "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", in the cartoons realm and which is an energy substance.

The "CELESTIAL WAR" which is also ongoing in "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" between the two rival factions of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" who are all swallowed up by the deficiency of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", has produced "dirt" in all its forms inside the working place of "THE DIVINE FORCE". What do

you, as human creature, do when, after a passage of time, your working place is full with all sorts of dirt? Do you destroy your working place? Or, do you clean up your working place of all dirt? Will you be chastising or punishing the dirt of your workplace? Or, will you be erasing the dirt from your workplace? You will consider these things in different ways and according to whether "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" inside you is standing in "IMPURITY" or is standing in "PURITY".

In truth, when "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER will emit the decree, long awaited, for the "in-depth purification process", in order to restore this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" into the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" who will accomplish that task, and

not those sealed twelves. “THE DIVINE FORCE” will accomplish that task as part of the COMBAT, which is led in “ABSOLUTE PURITY” by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER: SHE will clean up HER working place of all dirt. Those sealed twelves are busy with their own ongoing “CELESTIAL WAR”, and are parts of those “columns of fire” that are fighting between themselves and sinking into the abyss, into the depths of the absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE”, and that was shown to the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, in a vision concerning the “FATALITY”. The goal these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” is to destroy the working place of “THE DIVINE FORCE”, thinking that, as such, they will destroy the dirt that they themselves have produced in that working place of “THE DIVINE FORCE”; just like they did with their project of the “FLOOD”.

Amongst those sealed twelves, are the ones who perpetrated that "BETRAYAL" against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT"; the "BETRAYAL" that has crowned all the betrayals perpetrated by the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Those sealed twelves were the ones at the core of the "Council of Sages" formed around the Archangel MICHAEL, and who initiated and set forward their "FLOOD" project in order to wipe human creatures out of existence. To envisage that these sealed twelves will perform the decree, long awaited, for the "in-depth purification process", in order to restore this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" into the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", is similar to envisage placing

the “foxes in charge to oversee the situation in the hen house”.

ONLY “THE DIVINE FORCE” KNOWS ABOUT THE “HARMONIE”, WHICH WAS PRESCRIBED BY “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”, ITS IMPLEMENTATION AND HOW TO RESTORE IT, SINCE SHE IMPLEMENTED IT IN THE FIRST PLACE WITH TE ACHIEVEMENT OF THE FIRST DECREE OF THE IMPLEMENTATION OF THE “SECOND PHASE” OF “THE HOLY PROJECT”!

“

LET THERE BE LIGHT!

”

A similar decree, the long awaited decree, is to be pronounced SOON, by “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, and addressed to “THE DIVINE FORCE”.

Since these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" do what their "nature" is, they all believe that they will be able, once again, to "pull another rabbit out of the hat" and surprise "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and then say to him: "You have not learned from what happened to you last time."

This time, things will be different, there is a surprise coming! They will all witness the erasure from existence of their fallen fellows, including all human creatures who have sided and who will side with those fallen "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". Just like the first decree of the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" — "LET THERE BE LIGHT!" — was emitted by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and in order to establish the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" into the

"HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", and was performed by "THE DIVINE FORCE", in much the same way, the decree, long awaited, for the "in-depth purification process", in order to restore this "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" into the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", will be emitted by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER from "THE DIVINE DOMAIN" and to be performed by "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Only "THE DIVINE FORCE" (and of course "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER) possesses the SCIENCE that is at the origin of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" and its positioning, inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", of the manifested metaphor of the "Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone"

produced by the movement of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”: SHE is by Herself, that SCIENCE. Only “THE DIVINE FORCE” will accomplish that decree, long awaited, for the “in-depth purification process”, in order to restore this “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” into the “HARMONY” prescribed by “THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER”.

After that “BETRAYAL” perpetrated by these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” against “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, on that afternoon of the Third Day of the implementation of the “Second Phase” of “THE HOLY PROJECT”, and all the iniquities and adulteries that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have perpetrated with the knowledge that they had

received from “THE DIVINE FORCE”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, cannot make a second mistake to reveal or entrust to these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”, the knowledge of the SCIENCE that is at the origin of the “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Substance” and its positioning, inside the attribute “NON DIVINE”, of the manifested metaphor of the “Specific Septenary Equilibrium Zone” produced by the movement of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”. These “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” do what their “nature” is.

These “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” know about the forth coming erasure from existence of their fallen fellows and it saddens them (can you believe that? After all these billions years of willful destruction, some of them are sad that their fallen

nemesis fellows will be no more!) that, this time, they will be powerless to save their fallen fellows, like they did when they pulled them out of the destruction in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" and immersed them in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". This time, they will not escape the forthcoming erasure from existence, THERE WILL BE NO DECEIT!

Once that the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" is restored into the "HARMONY" prescribed by "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", the Archangel MICHAEL will step down from his office: he has understood these things and he is well aware of it. Any one who has been entrusted with the responsibility to lead the good implementation of a project and who has led

that project to a full disaster, will not be rewarded with a promotion and honours, but will held accountable for the disaster and removed from duty. His accomplices also will have to look at themselves in the mirror.

Yes, indeed, the time of anguish had already begun. As it was recorded in the Scriptures, this time of anguish will be such that it has not happened since a nation exists, until the time marked for the end, because it must come at its appointed time. There are some very interesting things to come and to witness.

"...The enemy descended on Earth and took possession of everything that is there. Be it in the water or underground...."

Yeah right, and they will also tell you that it was because "ADAM" has perpetrated the deadly "sin" of not having kept his promise. They forget their own

premeditated action, "*...I cannot explain it too directly to you at this time, for the Host will not be able to fully understand it until they see Sin demonstrated...*", the mute pedestal on which they have constructed the "ASSASSINATION" of the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE", and the destruction of their descendants. During all these conversations, the Archangel MICHAEL, as well as other "ADONA'IM", the main actors behind the destruction of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", were standing there and were listening. NOT ONE of them stepped forward to say: LISTEN, HUMAN, WHAT WE ARE TELLING YOU IS NOT CORRECT, WE HAVE SCREWED-UP AND WE BEG FOR YOUR FORGIVENESS FOR THIS. They keep beating around the bush, telling that they "*...live in the love of THE ETERNAL GOD and the love of the*

neighbour...". These "ADONA'IM" are ranked the highest amongst the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", they are the self-declared "most intelligent children of IHVH", the team of geniuses, who, in their "Obscurity", in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", claim to have all the powers and to be directing/managing everything in THE CREATION, and who believe that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is there to assist them in their circus. Do you think that through these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", you will ever come to learn about their crimes and betrayals, which they have perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and why this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and all that it contain is in this sorry state?

When "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" stands in "IMPURITY", has a desire to be in control of a situation, and when "THE TRUTH" of that situation does not agree with such control, then, that "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" will try to outsmart "THE TRUTH" and will beget into existence, a progeny of the "IMPURITY" where it is standing: a "LIE" that will conform to the narrative that "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" desires, in order to be in control of that situation, to save face, to shirk from responsibility, to hide misdeeds, etc... Such "LIE" is intended to place the creature associated with that "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" in a good light, but often, that "SEAT OF THE INTELLECT" itself will not be able to see that, what it has begotten as progeny of "IMPURITY", has no basis in reality. Indeed, *"He who begets a "LIE" into existence, does not foresee*

the work that he undertakes, because he will have to beget a many others "LIES" to keep the first alive."

Did the "enemy" descended on Earth by himself? Was he bored in the heavens and told his acolytes: "Boys! Come this way! Let's take the elevator, descend on Earth for business and seize all that is there."? What happen before he descended on Earth? How and why did he descend on Earth?

See excerpt of the conversation of July 08, 2006, Aristide with the Archangel MICHAEL concerning the first "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", and the answer of the Archangel MICHAEL to the question: "*...MICHAEL, why did you hurled Azazel and all his cronies in this earthly world?...*" His answer reads: "*...It was the only habitable place outside the heavenly realm...*"

Some of the "ADONA'IM" say "*he has fallen from heaven*", others say "*he was cast out of heaven*", others say "*he descended on earth*", etc... They do not even have their own deceptive story straight. They beget into existence all such progenies of "IMPURITY", with one purpose: to outsmart "THE TRUTH", and thereby to escape accountability in this disaster, which they have begetted into existence and plunged the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and to keep humanity in poverty. And while you will be asleep on the bed of ignorance, you will be told that these "ADONA'IM", who have set themselves to stand and hold their ground in their own "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES" as their "doctrinal truth" — their norm, their principle of righteousness, of wisdom considered ideal in the order of their thoughts or

actions that they will undertake to realize —, are somehow *"...at the side of THE ETERNAL..."*

In truth, long time before the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT" and long before that the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will be created in the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance" constituent of the first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", all the "ADONA'IM" knew about the "HUBRIS COVENANT" concluded between the Archangel MICHAEL and AZAZEL. Remember their own sayings: *"...This is the place [this Earthly world before its shaping] where IHVH will establish His new creation. This is where the rebellious Host will be sent."*, *"... In that place [this Earthly world], Azazel will be able to AVOID MAVET for a time, and to finally come to a full understanding of his*

mistake. He... and those who choose to go with him. ...”. Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel MICHAEL and the Archangel ZA’AFIEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”. Read also more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the conversation between the Archangel AS’FAEL and the Archangel ANAEL, extracted from the archives on the unfolding of the open conflict in the “Specific Energy ‘CELESTIAL’ Domain”.

As we have already indicated in a previous text, that “HUBRIS COVENANT” gave to AZAZEL possession of the first “Specific Energy ‘EARTHLY’ Habitation Domain” in which “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our

FATHER had planned to create into existence the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

By that, the "HUBRIS COVENANT" intended to give AZAZEL control of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", long before that the first manifestation of the model of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was produced.

As for the Archangel MICHAEL, through this "HUBRIS COVENANT", he would keep control of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — and thereby, control of the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH".

It is so that, long before the implementation of the "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", the fate of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" had been sealed by the "ADONA'IM". Having declared

themselves to have outgrown “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER, in intelligence and in wisdom, they will go ahead and execute their “nefarious and despicable shadow scheming”.

In that “vision” of the “blinded seventy shepherds”, “THE DIVINE”, IHVH, our FATHER had already shown to the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, all the crimes and iniquities that these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” have perpetrated and also those crimes that they will perpetrate, and there will be an accountability for all those crimes.

CHAPTER 251
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF OCTOBER 01, 2005: ARISTIDE, CHRIST, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND THE ARCHANGEL URIEL

CHAPTER 252

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF OCTOBER 01, 2006: ARISTIDE, THE ARCHANGEL RAPHAEL, THE ARCHANGEL MATMONIEL, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, MOSES AND ABRAHAM

Aristide:

Peace be with you, RAPHAEL!

Archangel RAPHAEL:

Peace be also with you, brother Aristide!

(... Private conversation ...)

Do not lower your guard but seek advice. The work has never been easy for humans. There are a lot of things to do, the work is immense

and the road is long. The work seems easy, but it is not.

Always seek to have the "peace of the heart" and to put into practice everything that you received of THE ETERNAL FATHER.

Aristide:

I thank you for your advice, be blessed!

Archangel MATMONIEL:

Peace be with you brother Aristide, did you asked to talk with me?

I am glad to meet you.

Aristide:

Peace be with you, MATMONIEL!

I need your advice regarding the construction of the Temple. Can you tell me about the layout of the Temple?

Archangel MATMONIEL:

THE ETERNAL sends me to talk to you about my role, where I am situated and how I was chosen (created).

I was chosen (that is, created or spoken in existence) by MICHAEL, on order of THE ETERNAL FATHER, before that your world was created.[1471] *Choose means that I have been*

[1471] None of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" knew about "THE DIVINE FORCE", who produced each of them into existence, on instructions of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and through the production medium, which is designated as the Archangel MICHAEL. It is thus that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" thought and think that it is the Archangel MICHAEL who brought them into

created by Him. Before that, I was not part of the Celestial host, nor the majority of the others.

I am firstly responsible to keep watch on the Celestial domain. I organize prayers; I am the one who establishes all the programs. I organize them depending upon the time of availability of each person. Because we cannot come together at the same time and leave the Celestial domain unguarded.[1472]

---

existence. The Archangel MICHAEL himself thought that he himself was the one producing those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence. We have already explained, in the chapters concerning the creation of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", how each of them was brought forth into existence, by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and on instructions of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

[1472] As such, the Archangel MATMONIEL was presenting his identity. As we have explained already, using the concepts of an

enterprise and the mighty business owner who has established one of his enterprise in a far away country, far away from where he resides, the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", as employees in that enterprise, were brought into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", by "THE DIVINE FORCE", and so that they take part in "THE HOLY PROJECT", as arose the necessity to perform new tasks during the execution of the ongoing tasks that were assigned to those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that were already into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". Each "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" was identified by its own "job specification" and representing, as such, a living record of the necessity that had occurred in the enterprise and that had led to the production of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" into existence, inside the attribute "NON DIVINE". The "job specification" of a "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature", is the "identity" of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature"; that is, all the traits or characteristics (specifications) of what remains identical or equal to oneself in time and which, in the light of the necessity that led to the introduction of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" in question into the existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", allow to recognize that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" and to establish its individuality. That "job specification" is actually a summary of the "why" of that "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" into the existence, and to every "job

We celebrate worship, praise, blessings, and love of THE ETERNAL FATHER.

I am responsible to designate those of the angels Querub'im and Seraph'im who are tasked for maintaining the Temple, because the Temple must always be clean and illuminated.[1473]

---

specification" is associated a title and the corresponding unique intention of a well-defined product of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles".

You can draw your own conclusions regarding what was the extent of knowledge of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" within "THE CELESTIAL HOST", before that, occurred into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", the necessity that led to the production of the Archangel MATMONIEL, into existence inside the attribute "NON DIVINE".

[1473] You, "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", who are reading these writings, this message is about you all. Restore the "TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE" which is in you, and hold your ground in "PURITY". Develop "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE

On the side of humans, I am a spiritual guide. I teach them to make worship and especially how to pray. I am responsible to rise the prayers of humans up to THE FATHER.[1474]

DIVINE" which has been placed in your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", and remain at all time in the "PRAISE" and sing canticles.

[1474] As we have indicated already, any "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who would have restored his "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" in the unity and in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, will also be directly in contact with "THE DIVINE". Because it is through "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'", the abode of the manifestation of the "HOLINESS" of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, which is located inside such a "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body" restored in the unity and in "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, that the considered the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" will communicate directly with "THE DIVINE". As the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have not been endowed with that particularity, they decided to destroy the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

If you want to know anything about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, then, all you need to do is this: "STAND IN THE

All the archangels, whoever they are, remain under the vault [in the "Plane Above"]. The rest of the angels and the Celestial host live in the "STARS" [in the "Plane Below"] according to their rank, or in the clouds [in the "Plane Above"].

Here [in the "Plane Above"], there is no ground where you can put your feet, but we walk in space like you on the ground. No home here looks like to the one built by humans, because humans need to take shelter against the Sun, the rain. This is not the case for us. I can move using my wings or without, because

---

PURITY" and speak to "THE DIVINE FORCE"; SHE is alongside you and SHE has always been alongside you since your creation into existence.

CHAPTER 252
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF OCTOBER 01, 2006: ARISTIDE, THE ARCHANGEL RAPHAEL, THE ARCHANGEL MATMONIEL, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, MOSES AND ABRAHAM

I have that power that humans do not have [have lost].[1475]

[1475] We have already explained what that power is: recall that the "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment" was built from the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Substance", which has a much more lower density than that of the "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Substance". Recall also that, the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" were produced into existence having their "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" that was invisible in the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" which covered them. They were moving from one place to another, without walking with their feet and without wings, but using their "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" at will. They did not need any house built with stones as you now see all around, and they did not need man made vehicles to travel from one place to another.

We have also explained how the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have conspired to destroy their neighbour and how the Archangel MICHAEL, with the "BLOW OF DEATH", that he had struck on to the firsts two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", had destroyed the conditions that are necessary to activate the "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" that was invisible in the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" that covers the

"Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature".

It was so that any human creature who wears that "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" came to be exposed to external damaging environmental conditions around it, and we are in the situation in which we are today, with all types of diseases affecting the "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment".

Recall also what we have mentioned in one previous annotation regarding the origin of all the ambushes which will subsequently appear into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE"? The warning that Solomon, when "THE DIVINE WISDOM" walked alongside him, and under the inspiration of "THE DIVINE WISDOM", had described by saying:

"...

> ...
>
> *My son, if sinners entice you, do not consent.*
>
> *If they say, "Come with us, let us set ambush to shed blood; For pleasure we will surprise the innocent! Like the abode of the dead, we shall swallow him Alive, entirely, like those who descend into the pit. We shall find all precious goods. We shall fill our houses with loot. You will get your lot among us because there will be one purse for all of us!"*

My son, walk not with them, carefully avoids the alleys where they stand; for their feet run to evil, they are swift to shed blood.

…"

All these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" are the true sinners referred to in this warning. They have looted, robbed, impaired and knowingly caused damage to the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and all their descendants of their "PLENITUDE" and they have murdered, they have "*swallowed them [the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures"] alive, entirely, like those who descend into the pit*". Based on this crime, they have elevated themselves above the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", taking undue advantage over the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", sharing as such "*one purse for all of them*" and finding as such for themselves "*all precious goods*", all advantages against their neighbours, the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures". And they wonder why "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, does not trust anyone amongst them.

Those so called "*powers*" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have over the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" are parts of those stolen "*precious goods*" referred to in this warning and that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

So, if one day one of you wants to arrange his Temple, he will call to me, because one does not arrange a Temple anyhow.[1476]

'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have found in their looting of the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures".

"... STAND IN "PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY" ...", so that when you leave your damaged "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment", you are dressed with your new perdurable "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Garment" of density near to the density of "Specific 'CELESTIAL' Garment". With the "Protective 'SPIRITUAL' Dome" which is invisible in the "Specific Radiance 'SPIRITUAL' Aureole" which covers the perdurable "Specific 'SPIRITUAL' Garment" with which you will be clothed, and only by your will, you will walk, run, and travel throughout the vacuum space of the attribute "NON DIVINE", just as if you were walking on Earth.

[1476] This is about the "non-spiritual" construct outside of oneself and not about the innermost "TABERNACLE" where "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" is located inside of oneself. This "non-spiritual" construct is a basic schematic of the human creature and is though to represent an expression or a picture of the innermost "TABERNACLE" which is inside of oneself.

When we [angels] arrange the altar of the Temple[1477], we must respect the dimensions, one should not be near the altar. We must respect this dimension when using mats. Mats that humans use must not be mats near the altar.

The altar must always have a lampstand of seven or three candles (for those who do not).

Only "THE EYE OF THE DIVINE" sees the innermost "TABERNACLE", which was built by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and where "The ALTAR of 'THE DIVINE'" is located inside of oneself. Only "THE DIVINE FORCE" can help you build that innermost "TABERNACLE". For that to happen, there is only one requirement: "... STAND IN "PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY" ..." and call HER for assistance.

[1477] You, human creature, who is reading these writings, remember that you are a living reproduction (replication) of "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" —: YOU ARE THE TEMPLE, spoken about in this conversation.

Requests for help and supplication should not be placed on the altar, but on another table. Similarly, the blessed water should not be placed on the altar, but next.

The altar must be clean and decorated with natural and living "flowers". Each flower has its meaning. You can place blue, yellow or white "flowers".

The altar tables must have drawers where one can keep candles and incense.

All messages sent by THE ETERNAL FATHER must be kept, near the altar, on the Holy table. It is that, near the altar table, which is used only to keep objects of the Temple.

The main altar, is the one in front of which people must bow down to pray and which is reserved to humans.

Behind the main altar, there is a secondary altar, dedicated to the holy Angels. The secondary altar is separated from the main altar by a small passage (elevated by one step) for the movement of the saints.[1478]

[1478] This is the reversing of the "Causal Precedence Relation of 'THE PRAISE'" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have set in place since the early days of the creation of this earthly world, when they "murdered" the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and brought humanity under the yoke of the servitude toward the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures".

Years after this conversation, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", educated me on "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in its details, and of which none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" has knowledge, and HE showed the corrections to be carried out in the layout of "THE TABERNACLE" following "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles". No creature of the attribute "NON DIVINE", be it celestial creatures or human creatures, must take place inside the altars of "THE TABERNACLE".

IN "THE TABERNACLE" OF "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, NO ALTAR IS DEDICATED TO ANY OF THE SO-CALLED SAINTS, IF NOT "THE DIVINE FORCE"!!! NO ALTAR IS DEDICATED TO ANY ANGEL, WHOEVER THAT ANGEL IS!!! THEY HAVE THE STATUS OF "SERVANTS" AND DO NOT STAND INSIDE THE HOUSE.

You, human creature, reading these writings: "... STAND IN "purity" and hold your ground in "purity" ..." Do not EVER worship any angel (be it of the "angels of poverty" or their fallen fellows, the "demons of chaos") or any so-called saints and NEVER bow before them. You must break that psychological barrier inside of which that they have locked humanity. They are the ones who should be standing around you and praying in order to receive, through their "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE", their raw "'SPIRIT' specific supply of subsistence" coming from your "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body". You are the external "LIGHT" battery which possesses the socket for the "'LIGHT' Attachment Point" of their "'SPIRIT→LIGHT' CORD OF PRAISE", and not the other way around. Remember how your "'LIGHT→GOD' CORD OF PRAISE" works. As we have already said, it is for the purpose to lead "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to understand such things that the human Mirza Ḥusayn, under the inspiration of "THE DIVINE FORCE", said:

"...

At the level of the ground, you must use a mat or a carpet to mark the difference between the first and second altar.

Behind the second altar, at the end of the passage/corridor reserved to saints, is the

---

Ô son of dust!

All that is on Earth, I dedicated it to you, except my home inside yourself and of which I made the seat of my beauty and of my glory.

However, you gave my dwelling place and my home to someone other than Me.

And whenever "the manifestation of my holiness" sought her own house, she found a stranger there in; then, deprived of dwelling place, she has hastened to return to Me.

Nevertheless, I hid your secret and did not want your shame.

..."

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the task of restoring "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE".

CHAPTER 252
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF OCTOBER 01, 2006: ARISTIDE, THE ARCHANGEL RAPHAEL, THE ARCHANGEL MATMONIEL, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, MOSES AND ABRAHAM

altar reserved to THE ETERNAL FATHER and to CHRIST.

The corridor is itself an altar. The Archangel MICHAEL is responsible for it.

The mat placed on the floor of the altar must cover the entire floor of the altar so that one cannot see the ground.

One should place a collect box at the level of the first altar; whether left or right, it depends upon the layout and the division of the room.

All worship at the Temple is performed wearing a pure clothing, that is with your cassocks.

For humans, the collect must always be done to replace what is missing to the altars or to the Temple.

There should be a table reserved for the "fruits" and thanksgiving. It is a basket-shaped table and it should be placed at the level of the second altar.

At the entrance of the Temple, there must always be a bowl of water to purify oneself.

One must always bow down from the second altar and do not lift eyes from the third altar. Do not lift the eyes when one is at the third altar.[1479]

[1479] Do not forget that these conversations are parables-like and you must "read between the lines" (through discernment) and understand spiritually.

This is an expression of how these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have perceived and still perceive themselves with respect to the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" and to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; namely, they perceive the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" as the

ones bowing down in front of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and not looking to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Do you remember what the ex-public figure of the closed circle of the "ADONA'IM", had said before the creation of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" and concerning the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature", when these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" came to understand that "... *None amongst them, who are elders of the creation, but a new creature [you, human creature, reading these writings] will receive and carry the manifestation of "THE UNION"* ..."? That ex-public figure of the closed circle of the "ADONA'IM", who was echoing loudly what all other "ADONA'IM" were thinking quietly in themselves, had said:

"...

> *Shall I tell you what I know? These "humans" that He proposes to create — we are to be their servants!*
>
> *I have learned the Elohim's purpose for these angels of water and dirt. It is they, and not we, He proposes to make the heirs of all that is.*
>
> ***I for one will never bow to serve a physical being!***

..."

Now, what did the Archangel MATMONIEL said in this conversation and concerning the second altar? "...*Behind the main*

---

altar, there is a secondary altar, dedicated to the holy Angels..." And "*...One [that is to say, the human creature] must always bow down from the second altar [that is dedicated to the holy Angels]...*". Do you understand how these self declared "most intelligent children of IHVH" have implemented what their ex-public figure of the closed circle of the "ADONA'IM", was echoing loudly what all other "ADONA'IM" were thinking quietly in themselves?

We say it again: **"... STAND IN "PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY" ..." AND RECLAIM YOUR "PLENITUDE"! LOOK UP TO "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our (your) FATHER! SPEAK TO "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our (your) FATHER, DIRECTLY, ONE-TO-ONE, FROM HIS ALTAR, WHICH IS INSIDE YOU.**

Remember the parable about the "ephebes" (the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures") who will circulate around the "righteous" (the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures") and serve those "righteous" who will enjoy the benefits of their GOD ("THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER). It is not the other way around, it was not said that, the "righteous" will circulate around the "ephebes" and serve those "ephebes".

The Temple should always have "fruits" and those "fruits" should not spend more than three days at the altar.

From the second level, the altar must be scented, always put a sweet fragrance, you can also put natural "flowers".

The Saint Michael scent is a strong fragrance, do not spray it on the altar.

One must grow natural "flowers" in the Temple, using small bins to make them grow on each side of the altars.

From the second altar, you can place chairs of pure color (that is, White color); three on each side of the entrance to the third altar — which is a total of six chairs at the second altar.

From the third altar, place only one Chair: that of THE FATHER CREATOR and CHRIST.[1480]

[1480] These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" do not understand that the arrangement of this altar is for their education so that they may come to understand something about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

Just like in the past, these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" thought that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and the Archangel MICHAEL were somehow in the same league, they also think that somehow "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and CHRIST are in the same league. They do not understand that, in front of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, they, and all creatures of the attribute "NON DIVINE", including CHRIST, who is also a creature of this attribute "NON DIVINE", are (similar to) cartoons, animated drawings, drawn by "THE HAND OF THE DIVINE", in an energy substance, and to which have been given the possibility to think independently and to act independently, and which have been endowed with a manifestation by metaphors of a unique disposition of "THE HOLY SPIRIT", chosen from an infinity of uniques dispositions.

Worship of praise: celebrate the worship of praise only for THE ETERNAL FATHER or CHRIST.[1481] *Extol THE ETERNAL FATHER for what HE is and His Creation.*[1482] *You have*

[1481] Worship is addressed to, and only to, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, or to "THE DIVINE FORCE", and NO ONE ELSE. CHRIST Himself will confirm these things to you: address your praises only to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

[1482] The word "Extol" is used here in the sense of "Making Tribute", mark and show your respect, your recognition and your gratitude to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER who, from all eternity, has been sanctified of any equivalence or similarity and will remain so forever.

If you do not have "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" in you, if you do not have in you the knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT", then, how could you in truth "*Extol THE ETERNAL FATHER for what HE is and for His Creation*"?

In the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", all the creatures who were born into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE", should they unite to glorify the (science behind the atom, the) slightest of the signs of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER in which and through which HE has revealed Himself, that they

to structure these worship of praise without putting the name of any creature, whoever it is.

Prayer of protection: also ask THE ETERNAL to protect those who are in the seven heavens.[1483]

---

would nonetheless fail; even more so would they fail to "Extol" "THE DIVINE FORCE", who is "THE PERFECT SEAL OF THE DIVINE", the stamp where are etched these five "INDISTINCT DIVINE FORMS" proper to the sovereign authority of "THE DIVINE", and by whom "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER created all those signs.

That is why you, human creatures and also celestial creatures, to bring you to be able to truly "*Extol THE ETERNAL FATHER for what HE is and for His Creation*", and not under the effect of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH", that this "BOOK OF FORMATION" is given to you.

[1483] What about the human creatures who are bogged down in their misery down here on Earth? The human who was robbed of his "PLENITUDE" and put to "DEATH" without mercy by the robbers, should now bow down to his robbers and send prayers to "THE

DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, asking HIM to protect those robbers? You can only shake your head in astonishment, when you come to understand how the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" perceive the CREATION.

Be careful in your prayers, to avoid that in your innocence and in the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" on your part, you be "rolled in the flour".

If you, human creature reading this writings, perform a "prayer of protection", it is FIRST about you and your dearest ones to receive protection against the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" on both sides in their ongoing "CELESTIAL WAR" and against all those who hinder you on your road to recover your "PLENITUDE"; it is about you and your dearest ones to remain awake out of the deep sleep and the cape (that is to say, the envelope, the lid, the tent, the mantle, the covering, in short the heavy burden to bear and which is represented by the damaged "Subjective 'EARTHLY' Garment" in which you are asleep). For such protection to take place, you MUST understand why you are performing that "prayer of protection", and you MUST "... STAND IN "PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY" ..." and call for "THE DIVINE FORCE" to protect you. Stay focus and "*...be at the side of "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. ...*", do not let yourself be distracted by the fate of those who are in the seven heavens.

CHAPTER 252
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF OCTOBER 01, 2006: ARISTIDE, THE ARCHANGEL RAPHAEL, THE ARCHANGEL MATMONIEL, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, MOSES AND ABRAHAM

The worship of adoration or of praise: one must dedicate his prayers to THE FATHER CREATOR or to CHRIST.[1484]

None of the altars shall bear initials or brands on the tablecloth. An altar where there are initials or brands is an altar which in half belongs to creatures, but ***the altar belongs only to THE ETERNAL.***[1485] *Use a single color at a time in all 3 altars.*

[1484] As indicated in a previous annotation, worship is addressed to, and only to, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, or to "THE DIVINE FORCE", and NO ONE ELSE. CHRIST Himself will confirm these things to you: address your praises only to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

[1485] That is why no creature of the attribute "NON DIVINE", be it celestial creatures or human creatures, must take place inside the altars of "THE TABERNACLE".

IN "THE TABERNACLE" OF "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, NO ALTAR IS DEDICATED TO ANY OF THE SO-

Every faithful must have his bible and the faithful should not have chairs in the Temple.

There must be a large crucifix at the level of the entrance to the Temple, it is just for the case when one must carry combats. The cross may not have the effigy.

Prayer times must be respected because it is at that moment that we come together to pray and we cannot wait; our voices must rise together: angels and human creatures.[1486]

CALLED SAINTS, IF NOT "THE DIVINE FORCE"!!! NO ALTAR IS DEDICATED TO ANY ANGEL, WHOEVER THAT ANGEL IS!!!

1486 As you have understood already, it is with such recommendations that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have managed to keep the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" in the absence of knowledge about the purposes for which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was brought forth into existence. They, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

'CELESTIAL' Creatures", are the ones who **MUST** come around you and pray through you, to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. And not that you come around them, bow down (second temple) in front of them, and pray through them, to "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER.

The "ephebes" (the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures") will circulate around the "righteous" (the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures") and serve those "righteous" who will enjoy the benefits of their GOD ("THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER).

If the "righteous" (the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") is kept in obscurity and do not know why he is into existence, then the "ephebes" (the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"), who know about the why the "righteous" is into existence, and who have decided to keep the "righteous" into obscurity, will turn that "righteous" (the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature") into a fool. Do you, human creatures, reading these writings, understand why it is very important that you UNDERSTAND WHO YOU ARE and develop inside of you, the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that "THE DIVINE FORCE" sowed in you? There are very interesting things to come and to be witness, about the judgment of these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". It is not for nothing that they ask you, human creatures, to pray for them, "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", who are in living the seven heavens, in the joie and love of their neithbour,

Aristide:

Can you tell me about the Temple which is the human creature?

---

and who do not experience the miseries of this Earthly. Does it make any sense to you?

Remember the contain of that vision of the "blinded seventy shepherds", which "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, had sent to the elder ENOCH, of whom METHUSELAH is the descendant, in those days, telling him:

"...

Of all the destruction brought about by each of the [seventy] shepherds ***THERE WILL BE ACCOUNTABILITY****; and according to the number I will cause a recital to be made before me, how many they have destroyed of their own volition, and how many they have delivered up to destruction, that I may have this testimony against them; that I may know all their proceedings; and that, delivering the sheeps to them, I may see what they will do; whether they will act as I have commanded them, or not.*

..."

Archangel MATMONIEL:

There are two temples: the outer temple and the inner temple.

To build the inner temple, you must have all the materials within your reach. If you decide to raise the walls with a fragile material that will not last in time, then, everything will collapse and you would have worked for nothing.

Your walls, you must build them with the holy Word. When the Word is not enough in you, then, your walls will be fragile.

Know that it is everyone who builds the walls of his temple from what he has in his hands and it is oneself who decides whether to modify it or keep it.

With all this, you can also apply to exterior walls. But do not forget that everyone decides with what to build his walls.[1487]

Aristide:

What is the function of the pillars in the temple?

Archangel MATMONIEL:

The pillars allow supporting the temple, maintaining it.[1488]

[1487] From the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" taught me, years later, I came to understand the material that must be used to build the "walls", it is: "PURE, TRUTHFUL, AND AUTHENTIC LOVE OF 'THE DIVINE'" as we have described to you thanks to the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE". Once you have this material in you, then, it is "THE DIVINE FORCE" Herself and Her alone who will restore all the "walls" of Her home that is within you and that SHE has built Herself and placed within you.

In the inner temple, they allow to maintain and support faith, to not falter at any challenge. This description applies also to the outer temple.

Each pillar is provided by the human creature itself; THE ETERNAL FATHER only provides assistance.[1489]

[1488] From the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" taught me, years later, I came to understand what are the "Pillars" and their function. The "Pillars" are in truth "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and the knowledge of the ins and outs of "THE HOLY PROJECT": in short, it is "THE DIVINE FORCE".

[1489] That, is the recipe for self-destruction, to *"...lean on the work of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT"..."*. That, is the viewpoint of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". They think that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, is there to assist them in their circus, and they feed themselves with the "fruits" of that TREE that is in the "SOUTH", having sent "THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" to oblivion. They did not see and they do not see "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, from the perspective of a FATHER,

who is educating his CHILDREN, through "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" and by feeding His CHILDREN with the fruits of that other TREE that is in the "NORTH". Since they do not have knowledge of "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in its details, they did not see and they do not see that all those elements used in the construction of the temple are aspects of "THE DIVINE FORCE", manifested by metaphors and for their education. Remember the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE" ("THE UNALTERABLE VOICE" speaking from "THE SEAT OF WISDOM" inside you):

"...

> *My son, do not forget my teaching, but let your heart keep my tenets.*
>
> ...
>
> *Have trust in "THE DIVINE" with all your heart and do not lean on your own intelligence (that is to say, do not lean on the work of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", but, instead, hearken and trust what comes out of "THE SEAT OF WISDOM").*
>
> *In all your conduct learn to acknowledge it, and HE will guide your steps.*

..."

CHAPTER 252
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF OCTOBER 01, 2006: ARISTIDE, THE ARCHANGEL RAPHAEL, THE ARCHANGEL MATMONIEL, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, MOSES AND ABRAHAM

Each person poses his own pillars; everything is in the hands of every human creature.[1490]

Aristide:

How to build the roof?[1491]

Archangel MATMONIEL:

As I told you, everyone chooses his material.

[1490] Idem with previous annotation. "*...do not lean on the work of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", but, instead, hearken and trust what comes out of "THE SEAT OF WISDOM"...*"

You will ask: "How would you know/recognize what comes out of "THE SEAT OF WISDOM"? Answer: STAND IN "PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY" and "COMPREHENSION" will be enabled in you!

[1491] From the teachings that "THE DIVINE FORCE" taught me, years later, I came to understand what is the meaning of the "Roof" and its function. The "Roof" is in truth "THE DIVINE FORCE" and the material that one must use to build it is "PURITY" and "HOLINESS". "THE DIVINE FORCE" is truly everything manifested into one "PERFECT".

You can choose a roof that will cover you when it rains and another that will not cover you when it will be hot.

It is up to you to choose what will suit you, what will suit your spirit.

Because you cannot build a temple on the sand and put on top aluminium sheets.

Everything is in your hands and it is yours to choose what material you put where.

I advise you do what comes straight from the heart, knowing that if there are changes to make I will help you, but know that the most important thing is what comes from your heart because THE FATHER lives not houses

made from hands of men, unless it is a temple that is within you.[1492]

Aristide:

It is the temple which is in me!

Archangel MATMONIEL:

Since it is the one which is in you, that suits me as I told you, but what you need to do, is to start with CHRIST before reaching THE FATHER, it will be easier for you, you will see.

Raise the pillars and other walls for him first, then, the walls can resist thanks to the

---

[1492] This is a wise advice given by the Archangel MATMONIEL. The "heart" here is a reference to "THE SEAT OF WISDOM", and as we have indicated in one previous annotation: "*...do not lean on the work of "THE SEAT OF THE INTELLECT", but, instead, hearken and trust what comes out of "THE SEAT OF WISDOM"...*"

material that you have used and this will take you back to THE FATHER.

Do you grasp what I am saying?[1493]

Aristide:

Yes, I think that I understand!

Archangel MATMONIEL:

Do you think that you can change the way you want to build this time?

Aristide:

I will get to work!

[1493] Only the one who built your innermost "TABERNACLE" in the first place can help you restore it into "HARMONY" with "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. Only "THE DIVINE FORCE" can help you restore that innermost "TABERNACLE", and for that to happen, you MUST "... STAND IN "PURITY" AND HOLD YOUR GROUND IN "PURITY" ..." and call for "THE DIVINE FORCE" to assist you.

Was there something else to propose me for the temple?

Archangel MATMONIEL:

I advise you to go step by step and you will see, take your time because this work will not be easy but I am sure that you will achieve it.

Aristide:

Regarding the different altars, are they stacked? The 2nd altar on a height of how many steps above the 1st and the 3rd on how many steps above the 2nd?

Archangel MATMONIEL:

Between the 1st and the 2nd, you can take one step, but between the 2nd and the 3rd there will be no more step. But I will tell you how to differentiate them when the time comes.

Aristide:

It is understood! Another question, can you tell me about the Saints who are of your lineage [angelic order][1494]?

Archangel MATMONIEL:

There are too many of us and perform the same work, with the only difference that I am the one who is responsible to allocate them the work to perform.

For example, I can task them to go and restore a temple which is destroyed and build it within

---

[1494] The Archangel MATMONIEL was "spoken" into existence, inside the attribute "NON DIVINE", as a product of the "HASHMALL" instance of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creature" model. So, my question was directed at the "HASHMALL" instance, in order to understand something about their features and roles.

a given time with the help of those who have been chosen by THE FATHER.

I obey the orders given by THE ETERNAL FATHER, through MICHAEL, GABRIEL, or RAPHAEL.[1495]

Aristide: (speaking to the Archangel MICHAEL, who is also present)

MICHAEL, why is that almost all the Angels have brief and short answers to questions?

Archangel MICHAEL:

Because they are not humans who drag back and forth, they like that the human discerns and increases his ability to discern with their

---

[1495] This is about the transmission of the ordinances issued by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER and through the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH".

help. Is there something that you have not understood?

Aristide:

No, I am still on my hunger!

I had already taken my plate and fork, and my dish is still empty![1496]

Archangel MICHAEL:

I am sure you will satiate your hunger before even having started, proceed I am listening, if

---

[1496] During these conversations with the elders of the CREATION, I expected to "perceive" a hint comming out of their words, expression and answers, and which will reveal something about "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER; a hint that will light-up the bulb and make you say: *"...Eureka! There it is, now I see it; Ah! That, is representative or belongs to FATHER..."*. But I did not "perceive" any such hint, hence the expression: "*...I had already taken my plate and fork, and my dish is still empty!...*"

I can help you, MOSES is also there to greet you.

Archangel MATMONIEL:

Do you have any other questions for me?

Aristide:

It is good.

Peace be with you MATMONIEL, as soon as I have more questions about the Temple, I will give you a shout.

Give my greetings to CHRIST!

Archangel MATMONIEL:

I thank you also, stay in peace, I bless the Lord and thank you also for listening, stay in peace!

Aristide:

Peace be with you, MATMONIEL!

Archangel MATMONIEL:

Peace be with you, brother Aristide!

(... Conversation with ABRAHAM, and MOSES ...)

CHAPTER 253

EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JULY 25, 2006: ARISTIDE, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, THE ARCHANGEL RAGUEL, AND THE ARCHANGEL URIEL

Aristide:

Peace be with you, MICHAEL!

Archangel MICHAEL:

Peace be with you too!

Aristide:

Can you tell me about your language (its symbols, its representations, its expressions, etc.), because I feel that it is a very colourful

and expressive language, not as human language which is very reduced and many things cannot be expressed using the symbols of the human language.

How many symbols are there? How are the words formed? Are the words the manifestations of the new emotions?

How do you represent the name of THE ETERNAL FATHER in your symbols?

Why is the human language so reduced?

Archangel MICHAEL:

It is like a kind of telepathy, our means of communication.

It is a different language from yours and that no human understands.

Human language is not reduced, any language is made available to every creature according to his abilities to memorize.

As I told you already, there are parts that are missing in your writings and in all what you got, I will complete them progressively.[1497]

[1497] In one previous conversation, we talked about the content of the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". In that conversation, the Archangel MICHAEL pointed out that those chronicles were incompleted and that he (the Archangel MICHAEL) will provide the missing information at the right moment (as if he was going to incriminate himself for the destruction that he and AZAZEL have begotten into existence and have unleashed in this "Second Phase" of the implementation of "THE HOLY PROJECT"). It is about those missing parts of those chronicles that he was referring to in the present conversation. It

Aristide:

Thank you!

Archangel MICHAEL:

You are welcome.

---

was only later that "THE DIVINE FORCE" gave me the answers to all my questions, without exceptions, through Her teachings, and showed me that, which exists since the beginning before the creation of the attribute "NON DIVINE", how things came to be, and afterwards what happened in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" between these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and before the creation of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain". It is the content of these writings and which we have given out FREELY to all of you out there, so that you come to understand these things and also understand WHO YOU ARE, also help your fellow human creatures: explain these things to them, to the extent of your understanding.

There are some names that have been deleted and others kept.[1498]

[1498] Why? What will humanity do with "whitewashed" information, with simulacrum information? As you have understood, this is about "censorship": (1) the suppression and control of that, which is considered "inconvenient" to the public relation "image" that these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have built for themselves and that they present to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", and (2) the suppression and control of that, which may be valuable to "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", that, which will enable "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures" to save themselves from the coming long awaited decree and closure of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and that is to say, the suppression and control of that, which will lead you to the "FRUITS" of that TREE, which is in the "NORTH", that is to say, the teachings of "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Do you remember the content of that "speech" that the Archangel MICHAEL gave, back then, once he had managed to destroy the first two "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures", "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE"?

"...

> *...You must leave the garden, it is the only way.* ***WE MUST ALSO KEEP YOU AWAY FROM THE TREE OF LIFE...***

..."

Do you think that he has forgotten his own sayings and the purposes behind that speech? These "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were ordered by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, to release their own account of their history and the events behind the unfolding of the implementation of this "Second Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", and to give it to humanity. And what have they done? The most clever of them came together, and they "whitewashed" their records on instruction of their leader, deliberately concealing unpleasant and incriminating facts and truth about their themselves and making their "EVIL" behaviors, their "SINS" and crimes to seem acceptable, and thinking that they will get away with their misconducts. And to humanity, they gave the resulting entertainment documents, in the form of information that will divert humanity from the essential, away from the problems that are at the root of its own condition, and keep it locked into "Obscurity": the chronicles of the conflict of "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures", which were delivered to the human by the name of David Aguilar, and in which the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" describe their prowess of the absence of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE"

We never use your words and you cannot use ours because you would not understand them.

Aristide:

There is a "STAR" that every night, always shines (more than the others, and sometimes it

---

and their works of the "HUBRIS" of manifestations of metaphors of "DIVINE PRIMARY WEALTH". The weight of their "SINS" and crimes is quite HEAVY for them to go to such length of deceptions to keep humanity in "Obscurity". They do not seem to understand that "THE HOLY PROJECT" will not resume its course with the presence of "DISGRACE", "IMPURITIES" and "LIES". There is nothing secret that will not be disclosed on the DAY appointed by "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, there is nothing hidden that shall not be known and come to light.

Censorship did not start nowadays or in ancient times of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain", it was already instituted amongst these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" before the creation of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain" in which you live.

appears alone in the sky) when I look out the window. How is that Angel called?[1499]

Archangel MICHAEL:

It is RAGUEL, I will tell him that you do not recognize him anymore.

Aristide:

Not RAGUEL, this must be someone else. RAGUEL is larger, 1000 times greater when he appears.

Archangel MICHAEL:

It is because of the distance that separates us from you, but if you were closer, you would know that it is him.

[1499] We were talking about the "STAR" that humans have called "THE NORTHERN STAR"

Aristide:

Ah! Now I see.

Archangel MICHAEL:

Except if you would like that he comes himself to tell you about it this week?

Aristide:

When I will see him again, maybe even this afternoon, I will call him.

I must observe once more closely if he appears in two forms at the same time (Moon and that very bright "STAR").

Archangel MICHAEL:

He has several forms, he can even come in the form of a human or a person that you know. RAGUEL himself will better explain it to you

so that you understand because this is his domain.

Aristide:

I see! I was asking myself the question: "who is that one who is always brighter than the others "STARS"?"

Archangel MICHAEL:

You finally have the answer, you know it now.

Aristide:

Hm! Hm! (sign of surprise)

Archangel MICHAEL:

(Laughter) I will talk to RAGUEL

Aristide:

Do not laugh.

Archangel MICHAEL:

Humans are like this, everything surprises them. The more they know about us, the less they are surprised.

Aristide:

Thus RAGUEL can come in front of me in several forms at the same time and I will be looking elsewhere and to wonder where he is today? While he is right there in front of me?

Archangel MICHAEL:

RAGUEL can even take the form of a person that you do not want to see or that you can't stand. You understand then, that he can come in the form of your worst enemy.

In the meantime the Archangel RAGUEL has arrived.

Archangel RAGUEL:

Peace be with you brother Aristide, it's me RAGUEL, MICHAEL told me that you wanted to talk to me?

I had to wait until the end of your conversation.

Aristide:

Peace be with you, RAGUEL.

Archangel RAGUEL:

I am here and I am listening, if I can help you I would do it.

According to what MICHAEL told me, you hardly recognize me.

Aristide:

Indeed! I often see through the window a very bright "STAR" and I always wondered who is that one?

Archangel RAGUEL:

It is me, you do not have to worry about it.

Aristide:

Tell! How many forms exactly do you have?

Archangel RAGUEL:

Like all the others here, I have several, but it is much more in the form of "STARS". Sometimes I take that of a human according to the work that I have to perform.

I can take your form to save people who are in need. But you will be aware of it, it is that, which is called very often duplication.

Aristide:

Hm! Hm! It is amazing.

Archangel RAGUEL:

It is very amazing and it surprises you, I know, but this is something that humans cannot quickly understand.

Are you all right? I visited the construction site with CHRIST and for the moment it is ok, it is guarded by angels so that nothing be introduced.

Aristide:

I am fine, thank you.

Archangel RAGUEL:

I look forward to your questions.

Aristide:

I am also trying to understand the indications of MATMONIEL with respect to the walls of the inner temple.

Archangel RAGUEL:

Do not forget that the most important is the temple of the Lord, which you built in your heart. Have you understood what MATMONIEL told you?

Aristide:

Yes, the earthly temple is the externalization of the one which is in my heart.

Archangel RAGUEL:

Yes, this means that, you build the one that is in your heart first and the rest you will be detailed in dreams or vision so that you do not

make mistake, because it is what you will build in broad daylight that will reflect what will be in your heart.[1500]

Aristide:

By reading the writings that had been sealed, I have not seen "RAGUEL" name, did you have a different name at that time? Everything is possible with you.

Archangel RAGUEL:

I had the same name, it is just that the writings are incomplete, there are too many of us, as you know, especially those who are not mentioned.

[1500] In much the same as we have explained, all the destruction that you see in this earthly world is the result of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" demonstrating their own actions; it is a reflection and the progeny of what they have hidden in themselves.

Did you know that it is MICHAEL who has created us too, following the orders of THE FATHER? Did you know it? I don't think so, because you asked what was the difference between us.

Aristide:

I read it in the writings, it is so that I had the impression that he is the one who has created everything that exists, under the order of THE ETERNAL FATHER.[1501]

[1501] I was thus fed with "sheeps dungs", just as human creatures are. And I ate abundantly, until I was naked as "ADAM" and "THE FEMALE" had been.

Years after this conversation, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, through "THE DIVINE FORCE", "THE INVISIBLE" among the invisible ones who do not see Her, educated me on "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in its details, and of which none of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL'

Archangel RAGUEL:

It is good that you have learned, that encourages me to answer you.

THE FATHER created MICHAEL, he is the only one HE created. Then, MICHAEL has created everything and gave each of us a role

---

Creatures" has knowledge, and SHE showed me how SHE created everything, and I saw "THE DIVINE FORCE" at work and how SHE has created everything into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It was thus then, that I understood why "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER had sent these archangels to me so that I ask them questions: To measure by myself the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures". With exception of CHRIST, the plant of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" inside those "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" and the elders human creatures, is meager and inexistent.

and each of you, it is thanks to him that you think and that we talk now.[1502]

Aristide:

Glory to THE ETERNAL!

[1502] This is not correct, and this is what all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have always believed, not knowing how they came into existence and not able to see "THE DIVINE FORCE".

In truth, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, created "THE DIVINE FORCE", from eternity and long before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was the object of a project. "THE DIVINE FORCE" has worked in the very inside of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", and with Her conjoint, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", SHE achieved "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has then, consolidated in Himself.

Read more in the extended annotations at the end of this conversation.

Tell me a little about the connection between MICHAEL and that, which is called the "Shekinah".

Archangel RAGUEL:

MICHAEL answers himself to you because it concerns him.

Archangel MICHAEL:

The Shekinah is a kind of Temple, which allows to reach the father, it serves as a bridge between the father and the rest[1503] *and the*

[1503] Every "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" who will restore "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE", which is defined by his "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body", will also recover the likeness of "THE SHEKINAH", and thus directly be a bridge between "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, and the creatures who will be around him (the restored "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' Body") and who are not in the likeness of "THE SHEKINAH". That is why it is said in the parable that the "ephebes" (the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT'

only one to get through is me or CHRIST. It is like the Temple of which we were talking about to you the last time, and which is divided into 3 parts: that of humans, angels and THE FATHER.

I act as an intermediary for the moment.[1504] *I hope that it does not confuse you or do you want to I explain it better?*

'CELESTIAL' Creatures") will circulate around the "righteous" (the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creatures") and serve those "righteous" who will enjoy the benefits of their GOD ("THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER).

Read more in the section concerning the details of annotations — Annotation on the task of restoring "THE TABERNACLE" of "THE DIVINE".

[1504] At that moment I had felt like sadness in him; it was as if I "saw" directly what was inside of him. I understood and he also understood that he will be dismissed from his function, but I had not paid more attention.

Aristide:

Explain! From what I can see, every pure human creature is a Temple.

Archangel MICHAEL:

I convey the messages from THE FATHER to others, sometimes it is the Son who pass them to me because all others (archangels and angels) cannot go to THE FATHER directly without going through us, you remember the LIGHT that renders people almost blind? It also exists for them, except for me and CHRIST, it is the reason why there is this

passage, this path that the father has established.[1505]

Any pure human creature is a temple. This means: pure heart, pure "thoughts"[1506]*, respect of the precepts and commandments. You can be you too if you want.*

Aristide:

It is not for nothing that I ask these questions.

Archangel RAGUEL:

Is there something else for me?

[1505] This is an explanation of one of the purposes for which the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT' 'EARTHLY' Creature" was created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

[1506] It is here about the "Interpreted THOUGHTS" that are associated with these creatures that are into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

Aristide:

I have no more questions for RAGUEL.

I will try from now on to recognize you at every moment.

Peace be with you RAGUEL, give my greetings to PHANUEL.

Archangel RAGUEL:

I don't know if you will because I come in many forms, but I wish you good luck and that you recognize me, peace be with you too, I will pass the message to others.

Blessed be THE FATHER! Blessed are you!

Aristide:

Every angel I spoke with told me that his primary mission is to defend the realm of THE ETERNAL FATHER. And from what I can see,

the realm of THE ETERNAL FATHER begins at the Inner Temple of any pure creature! Am I in mistake, MICHAEL?

Archangel MICHAEL:

You are not wrong this time. I hope that at least you have understood.

Aristide:

I hope so too!

Archangel MICHAEL:

Now you know what must be done.

Every human creature has a temple in him, he just simply need to know how to maintain it, whether to build it or keep it in ruins.

Aristide:

We have not forgotten URIEL! Peace be with you URIEL!

Archangel URIEL:

Thanks, I know you have not forgotten me, I had hope until the end, I stood my ground, hoping that one would think of me.

Aristide:

It is good! In that way, I am comforted.

You are not also going to appear in all your forms like RAGUEL?

While I will be looking for you on the right hand side, you will be just in front of my eyes.

Archangel URIEL:

No, you won't see me as such, but (... private conversation ...)

Aristide:

OK! No more questions. First, I will digest all what I received today as teaching!

MICHAEL, pass my regards to CHRIST and to THE ETERNAL FATHER!

Archangel MICHAEL:

I will do it, I promise!

EXTENDED ANNOTATIONS

"... THE FATHER created MICHAEL, he is the only one HE created. Then, MICHAEL has created everything and gave each of us a role and each of you, it is thanks to him that you think and that we talk now. ..."

This is not correct, and this is what all the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" have always believed, not knowing how they came into existence and not able to see "THE DIVINE FORCE".

Do you remember that speech that the Archangel MICHAEL gave inside that, which had been restaured of "THE SHEKINAH", and in which he and AZAZEL have formalized their rigged "DEATH CONTRACT" against "ADAM"? Over there, and in front of the "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" that

were listening, he had said: *"...The man has no favors that **you** did not have, **my first child**. ..."*

"*My first child*" was said in reference to AZAZEL. We have already revealed how these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were "spoken" into existence. As you would have understood by now, all "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" were "spoken" into existence through the Archangel MICHAEL, by "THE DIVINE FORCE" and on instruction from "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER. It is so that the Archangel MICHAEL thought that he was the one who was bringing forth these "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" into existence by his own volition. In the same way, he thought, and all the others "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" also thought, that he was the one who created the "'SPIRIT←LIGHT'

‘EARTHLY’ Creature”. His own speech gives you an indication on the depth of absence of “THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE” in these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures”.

If, as these “‘SPIRIT←SPIRIT’ ‘CELESTIAL’ Creatures” say, “...*MICHAEL has created everything and gave each of us a role and each of you, it is thanks to him that you think and that we talk now*...”, then, WHY would someone who allegedly has created everything, not know about “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” and its details, from which everything that is “PURE” and that came into existence inside this attribute “NON DIVINE” is a product? WHY would someone who allegedly has created everything, deceive and assassinate his allegeded creatures, “ADAM” and “THE FEMALE”, and hence humanity,

and let them bear the weight of his own "SINS" and the consequences of his own "BETRAYAL", which he has perpetrated against "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER? Where is the MORAL EXCELLENCE in such behaviour? To claim to have created everything is not something to be taken lightly. And during this conversation, the Archangel MICHAEL is standing there, listening to what the Archangel RAGUEL, who is "*...responsible to take care of all that, which is Heavenly, that is to say the Kingdom of Heaven, and to protect and to lead the "STARS"...*"[1507], is begetting into existence. And not once did Archangel MICHAEL say something like: *"Wait a minute, actually, I am not the author of these things; I am not the one who created everything, and in fact, I do not even know*

[1507] See conversation of August 29, 2005, Aristide with the Archangel RAGUEL on the "LUMINAIRES" and the "STARS".

the meaning of these things; for, if I knew the meaning of these things, I will also know and understand quite a lot of things concerning "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" and its details, and hence concerning "THE DIVINE FORCE" and "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER." He let the "LIES" to be told to the human, who was asleep on the bed of ignorance. What does this tell you about these high ranking "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures"? What does this tell you about the extent of "KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE" that they have grown in them? Do you understand why that extent of "THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE DIVINE", at their last appraisal at the end of the "First Phase" of "THE HOLY PROJECT", was measured and found to be non existent? What about the "younger" "'SPIRIT←SPIRIT' 'CELESTIAL' Creatures" under

their care and direction? And what about all the human creatures that have been fed abondandly with such progeny of "Obscurity" since the creation of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"? And what does this tell you about their fallen nemesises that are locked up in "DEPTH OF THE WATERS" of this first "Specific Energy 'EARTHLY' Habitation Domain"? Do you see the general picture and the "Obscurity" into which they have locked the CREATION?

In truth, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, created "THE DIVINE FORCE", from eternity and long before that the attribute "NON DIVINE" was the object of a project. "THE DIVINE FORCE" has worked in the very inside of "THE DIVINE DOMAIN", and with Her conjoint, "THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER", SHE

achieved "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER has then, consolidated in Himself.

Long after that, "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER wanted to share the benefits of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" with someone else, but HE was the sole existence and it was then, that HE has established to create "OTHER THAN HIMSELF" and with whom HE would share the benefits of this "DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles": it was the beginning of the project of the realization of the attribute "NON DIVINE".

"THE DIVINE ARCHITECT AND PROJECT MASTER" has then, designed and established the listing of all the products of this "DIVINE SUPREME

CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles", in all their details including all models associated to these products, their designations and all their attributes, and that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER chose to share with "OTHER THAN HIMSELF". HE has established all the metaphors and all the proportionality factors that define the laws of change of frame of reference, between "THE ABSOLUTE FRAME OF REFERENCE" defined by "THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION" of seven "Divine Particles" in "THE DIVINE" and "THE FRAME OF REFERENCE OF THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

It is then, that "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER anointed "THE DIVINE FORCE" of the seals of "THE PERFECTION" and gave Her the order to create the attribute "NON DIVINE". And "THE DIVINE

FORCE" has accomplished that task. Once that task was completed, then, "THE DIVINE FORCE" descended first in the attribute "NON DIVINE" and SHE created a spark which is the manifestation of a metaphor of "THE LIGHT OF THE DIVINE". From that spark which is "THE LIGHT" of the attribute "NON DIVINE", "THE DIVINE FORCE" has created the "Autogene God", since the attribute "NON DIVINE" does not contain that, which is of the attribute "DIVINE", and SHE has also anointed it with Her five seals.

Subsequently, on the instructions of the "THE DIVINE", IHVH, our FATHER, it is then, that "THE DIVINE FORCE" created the Archangel MICHAEL, and the details have been given through the on-going texts, and how all the rest has been created into existence in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

But the celestial creatures have always believed and believe that it is the Archangel MICHAEL, who created all things, not being able to see “THE DIVINE FORCE” at work.

Having no knowledge of “THE DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles” which is found inside “THE DIVINE”, and its products, moreover, being unaware that they are into existence within the attribute “NON DIVINE” which is similar to a small waterproof container in “NON DIVINE”, how can the Archangel MICHAEL have created even the manifestation of a single product that emanates from this “DIVINE SUPREME CONFIGURATION” of seven “Divine Particles”?

ᐊᐃᐧᐸᐃᐣ ᐅᐊᐧᐸᐃᐣ

CHAPTER 253
EXCERPT FROM THE CONVERSATION OF JULY 25, 2006: ARISTIDE, THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, THE ARCHANGEL RAGUEL, AND THE ARCHANGEL URIEL

CANTICLE THAT CHRIST SANG TO HIS DISCIPLES TO LEAD THEM TO UNDERSTAND WHO HE IS

The glory be with You, FATHER.

The glory be with You, The Word

The glory be with You, The Grace

The glory be with You, The Spirit

The glory be with You, The Holy

The glory be to Your Glory

We praise You, O father;

We give You thanks, O light where darkness does not live.

Now while we Thank You, I say:

I will be saved, and I will save.

I will be freed, and I will deliver.

I will be hurt, and I will hurt.

I will be born, and in me I will bear.

I will eat, and I will be eaten.

I will hear, and I will be heard.

I will be in memory, completely in memory.

I will be washed, and I will wash.

Dancing of grace. I will whistle; let's all dance.

I will cry: you should all lament.

The number eight (Ogdoad) [1508] sings and extol with us.

The number twelve dancing from above.[1509]

All of the paths from above take part in our dance.

He who do not dance, knows not the One who is leaving.

I will save myself, and I will stay.

I will adorn, and I will be adorned.

I will be united, and I will unite.

[1508] Refers to the "specific spiritual formation" of "THE CHURCH" from "THE SHEKINAH", before that CHRIST rises to take his place inside "THE SHEKINAH" — "THE THRONE OF THE DIVINE IN THE ATTRIBUTE 'NON DIVINE'" — in the "Specific Energy 'CELESTIAL' Domain" in the attribute "NON DIVINE".

[1509] Refers to the "Sealed Twelve".

A house I have not, and houses I have

A place I have not, and places I have

A temple I have not, and temples I have

I am a light for those who see me

I am a mirror for those who perceive me

I am a door for those who knock on me

I am the path for those who seek You.

Now answer to my dance.

You see Yourself in me talking, and see what I do,

Do not say anything about my mysteries.

You who dance, see what I am doing,

For you is this passion of humanity,

That I am about to suffer.

ᎣᏂᏍᏆᏂᏍᏗᏳᏍᏗᏳᏍᏗᏳ

You would not have been able to not suffer.

Learn how to suffer, and you will be able to not suffer.

What you do not know, I will teach it to you myself.

Your GOD I am, not the GOD of the traitor.

I would keep contact with the holy souls.

In me you will know the word of wisdom.

Once more with me, say:

The glory be with You, FATHER;

The glory be with You, The Word;

The glory be with the Holy Spirit.

And if you come to know, who am I, to know that with a Word I received everything and I have not been disappointed.

I jumped:

But do you understand all that, and the having understood, say:

THE GLORY BE WITH YOU, FATHER.

The disciples ask CHRIST:

"... Tell us, how will our end happen? ..."

CHRIST answered:

"...

> Have you discovered the beginning so that you are looking for the end?
>
> For, where is the beginning, there will be the end.
>
> Blessed is he who will stand in the beginning: he will know the end, and he will not taste death.

..."

REMEMBER

YOUR PLENITUDE,

HUMAN CREATURE!

STAND IN THE PURITY

AND HOLD YOUR GROUND

AGAINST WINDS

AND TIDES!